

THE OXFORD
DICTIONARY
OF
QUOTATIONS

THE OXFORD DICTIONARY OF QUOTATIONS

SECOND EDITION



GEOFFREY CUMBERLEGE
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS
LONDON NEW YORK TORONTO

Oxford University Press, Amen House, London E.C.4

GLASGOW NEW YORK TORONTO MELBOURNE WELLINGTON

BOMBAY CALCUTTA MADRAS KARACHI CAPE TOWN IBADAN

Geoffrey Cumberlege, Publisher to the University

FIRST EDITION 1941

SECOND IMPRESSION, REVISED 1942

THIRD IMPRESSION, REVISED 1943

FOURTH IMPRESSION 1944

FIFTH IMPRESSION 1948

SIXTH IMPRESSION 1949

SEVENTH IMPRESSION, REVISED 1950

SECOND EDITION 1953

SECOND IMPRESSION, REVISED 1954

NOTE TO THE SECOND EDITION

(1953)

DURING the twelve years that have passed since the publication of the first edition the compilers have received a great many suggestions for quotations to be added to the *Dictionary*. These have now been considered in committee, *familiarity* being the criterion as in the first edition, and some 1,300 of them now appear. About 250 quotations originally included seemed no longer familiar and have been omitted. A number of errors have been corrected during the resetting of the type, and it has been possible to give many sources more precisely. The compilers wish to thank, among many others, Dr. R. W. Chapman for innumerable suggestions; Mr. S. H. Moore, who has enlarged the French, German, and Spanish entries; and Sir Humphrey Milford, who, before his death, read the proofs.

The arrangement has also been modified; foreign quotations and those under the headings Anonymous, Ballads, Holy Bible, Nursery Rhymes, Prayer Book, Scottish Psalter, and *Punch*, which in the first edition were to be found in separate sections at the end of the main body of the book, are now incorporated in the general alphabetical scheme. Under every author the arrangement of the quotations remains alphabetical according to the title of the poem or work from which the extract is taken, but where authors have written both poetry and prose, that medium is now given first in which the bulk of the quoted work appears. It is hoped that these alterations will assist quicker reference, toward which end also we have numbered each quotation, the first quotation on each page appearing as 1. An index reference therefore reads 163:15 (page number: quotation number).

The Oxford Dictionary of Nursery Rhymes (1951), edited by Iona and Peter Opie, has made it possible to give earlier sources than hitherto for many rhymes. While the text given below (pp. 366-369) represents the most generally familiar version of each rhyme, the source quoted indicates the place of its earliest known written appearance, often in a form greatly different from that now current.

The index has been entirely remade and is somewhat fuller than that to the first edition. Greek quotations are indexed separately.

THE COMPILERS TO THE READER

(1941)

‘CLASSICAL quotation’, said Johnson, ‘is the *parole* of literary men all over the world.’ Although this is no longer strictly true the habit of quoting, both in speech and writing, has steadily increased since his day, and Johnson would undoubtedly be surprised to find here eight and a half pages of his own work that have become part of the *parole* of the reading public. Small dictionaries of quotations have been published for many years—in 1799 D. E. Macdonnel brought out a *Dictionary of Quotations chiefly from Latin and French translated into English*—and during comparatively recent years several large works of American editorship have been produced. In this book the Oxford Press publishes what it is hoped will be a valuable addition to the Oxford Books of Reference already in existence.

The work remained in contemplation for some time before it first began to take shape under the general editorship of Miss Alice Mary Smyth, who worked, for purposes of selection, with a small committee formed of members of the Press itself. The existing dictionaries were taken as a foundation and the entries, pasted on separate cards, considered individually for rejection or inclusion. With these as a basis the most important authors were again dealt with either by the expert, or in committee, or by both. The Press is indebted for a great deal of work to the late Charles Fletcher, who among others made the original selections from Shakespeare, Milton, Pope, Tennyson, and Dryden: among those who dealt with single authors were Lady Charnwood and Mr. Bernard Darwin, who did the Dickens entries, Professor Dewar the Burns, Professor Ernest de Selincourt the Wordsworth: Mr. Colin Ellis did the Surtees, Sterne, and Whyte-Melville, Mr. E. Latham contributed the French quotations, and Mr. Harold Child made many valuable suggestions. A great many people, whom it is impossible to name individually, sent in one or more quotations.

During the whole work of selection a great effort was made to restrict the entries to actual current quotations and not to include phrases which the various editors or contributors believed to be quotable or wanted to be quoted: the work is primarily intended to be a dictionary of *familiar* quotations and not an anthology of every author good and bad; popularity and not merit being the password to inclusion. The selections from the Bible and Shakespeare were the most difficult because a great part of both are familiar to most people; but as concordances of both the Bible and Shakespeare are in print the quotations here included are meant to be the most well known where all is well known.

It has been found very difficult to put into precise words the standard of familiarity that has been aimed at or to imagine one man who might be asked whether or not the particular words were known to him. But it is believed that any of the quotations here printed might be found at some time in one or other of the leading articles of the daily

and weekly papers with their wide range of matter—political, literary, descriptive, humorous, &c. So much for the very elastic standard to which the quotations conform. No one person having been imagined to whom everything included in this book would be familiar, the committee have tried to keep in mind that a number of different kinds of readers would be likely to use the book—these are the ‘professionals’, such as journalists, writers, public speakers, &c., the cross-word devotee, since this form of intellectual amusement appears to have come to stay, the man who has in his mind either a few or many half-completed or unidentified quotations which he would like to complete or verify, and (since, as Emerson wrote—‘By necessity, by proclivity—and by delight, we all quote’) everyone who has found joy and beauty in the words of the writers and wishes to renew that pleasure by using the words again—he whom perhaps Johnson meant by ‘the literary man’. The book is not intended as a substitute for the complete works nor as an excuse to anyone not to drink deep of the Pierian spring. But it is hoped that the lover of Dickens, for instance, may find pleasure in reading through his entries and that even his detractors will have to admit how good he is in quotation—that the man who has always regarded Milton as a heavy and dull poet may here come across some lovely line and be inclined to read *Paradise Lost*. If the book serves to start people reading the poets it will have accomplished a great deal besides being a work of reference.

It is interesting to observe that the following are the most quoted writers (arranged in the order in which they appear here) Browning, Byron, Cowper, Dickens, Johnson, Kipling, Milton, Shakespeare, Shelley, Tennyson, Wordsworth, the Bible, and the Book of Common Prayer. On the other hand, certain authors of accepted merit or favour such as Trollope, Henry James, Jane Austen, and P. G. Wodehouse have none of them as much as one page to their credit—it would seem that their charm depends on character and atmosphere and that quotability is no real criterion of either popularity or merit in a writer.

The arrangement of authors is alphabetical and not chronological. Under each author the arrangement of the extracts is alphabetical according to the title of the poem or work from which the quotation is taken. The text is, wherever possible, the acknowledged authoritative text and the source of the quotation is always given as fully as possible. Some quotations have had to be omitted because every effort to trace their source has failed—e.g. ‘Home, James, and don’t spare the horses’ Proverbs and phrases are not included, since these have been dealt with fully in the *Oxford Dictionary of English Proverbs*.

It is to be expected that almost every reader will be shocked by what he considers obvious omissions. Should the reader’s indignation be strong enough to prompt him to write pointing these out it is to be hoped that he will give the source of all his suggestions. It is not possible to give all the quotations familiar to every reader, almost all households have favourite books and authors from whom they frequently quote—to one family Stevenson is known and quoted by heart, to another the whole of the *Beggar’s Opera* is as familiar as the extracts given here. Nor must the user expect

THE COMPILERS TO THE READER

to find here every quotation given in cross-word puzzles: compilers of these often seek to be obscure rather than familiar.

Latin is no longer a normal part of the language of educated people as it was in the eighteenth century; but from that age certain classical phrases have survived to become part of contemporary speech and writing. It is these 'survivals' that have been included here together with a few of the sayings or writings of the Schoolmen and early theologians. In many places more of the context of the actual familiar phrase has been given than is strictly necessary; but this has been a practice throughout the book, and one which it was thought would add to its value and charm. The translations are usually taken from the works of the better-known translators. Some one or two of the Greek quotations may be known to the general reader in their English versions—e.g. 'The half is better than the whole' or 'Call no man happy till he dies'; but no apology is needed for the inclusion of two pages of matter most of which cannot pretend to be familiar to any but classical scholars.

The foreign quotations are not intended to satisfy the foreigner: they include such things as have become part of the speech and writings of English-speaking people either in their own language, such as 'les enfants terribles', or in an English translation, such as 'We will not go to Canossa'. As hardly any Spanish and no Russian or Swedish quotations are familiar to English readers most of these have been given only in translation.

The index occupies approximately one-third of the total bulk of the book. A separate note will be found at the beginning of the index explaining the arrangement that has been adopted. Of the Latin quotations only those phrases that are familiar to the reader have been indexed; the unfamiliar context has not. In the English translations much the same principle has been followed: where the quotation is known to the reader in its English equivalent it has been indexed; where only the Latin is familiar and a translation is merely supplied to assist the reader it is left unindexed. A great deal of care has been spent on the index and the compilers look at it with some pride, believing that unless the searcher has to say 'Iddy tiddity' for every important word in the quotation he is looking for he will be able to find it; if, like Pig-wig (in Beatrix Potter's *Pigling Bland*), he has only forgotten some of the words, the index is full enough for him to trace it.

CONTENTS

NOTE TO THE SECOND EDITION (1953)	v
THE COMPILERS TO THE READER (1941)	vii
INTRODUCTION	xiii
QUOTATIONS	<u>i</u>
CORRIGENDA	587
INDEX	589
GREEK INDEX	1002

INTRODUCTION

By BERNARD DARWIN

QUOTATION brings to many people one of the intensest joys of living. If they need any encouragement they have lately received it from the most distinguished quarters. Mr. Roosevelt quoted Longfellow to Mr. Churchill; Mr. Churchill passed on the quotation to us and subsequently quoted Clough on his own account. Thousands of listeners to that broadcast speech must have experienced the same series of emotions. When the Prime Minister said that there were some lines that he deemed appropriate we sat up rigid, waiting in mingled pleasure and apprehension. How agreeable it would be if we were acquainted with them and approved the choice! How flat and disappointing should they be unknown to us! A moment later we heard 'For while the tired waves, vainly breaking' and sank back in a pleasant agony of relief. We whispered the lines affectionately to ourselves, following the speaker, or even kept a word or two ahead of him in order to show our familiarity with the text. We were if possible more sure than ever that Mr. Churchill was the man for our money. He had given his ultimate proofs by flattering our vanity. He had chosen what we knew and what, if we had thought of it, we could have quoted ourselves. This innocent vanity often helps us over the hard places in life; it gives us a warm little glow against the coldness of the world and keeps us snug and happy. It certainly does its full share in the matter of quotations. We are puffed up with pride over those that we know and, a little illogically, we think that everyone else must know them too. As to those which lie outside our line of country we say, with Jowett as pictured by some anonymous genius¹ at Balliol, 'What I don't know isn't knowledge.' Yet here again we are illogical and unreasonable, for we allow ourselves to be annoyed by those who quote from outside our own small preserves. We accuse them in our hearts, as we do other people's children at a party, of 'showing off'. There are some departments of life in which we are ready to strike a bargain of mutual accommodation. The golfer is prepared to listen to his friend's story of missed putts, in which he takes no faintest interest, on the understanding that he may in turn impart his own heart-rending tale, and the bargain is honourably kept by both parties. The same rule does not apply to other people's quotations, which are not merely tedious but wound us in our tenderest spot. And the part played by vanity is perhaps worth pointing out because everybody, when he first plunges adventurously into this great work, ought in justice to the compilers to bear it in mind.

It is safe to say that there is no single reader who will not have a mild grievance or two, both as to what has been put in and what has been left out. In particular he will 'murmur a little sadly' over some favourite that is not there. I, for instance, have a

¹ Since identified as H. C. Beeching.

small grievance. William Hepworth Thompson, sometime Master of Trinity, the author of many famous and mordant sayings on which I have been brought up, is represented by but a single one. Can it be, I ask myself, that this is due to the fact that an Oxford Scholar put several of the Master's sayings into his Greek exercise book but attributed them to one Talirantes? Down, base thought! I only mention this momentary and most unworthy suspicion to show other readers the sort of thing they should avoid as they would the very devil. It is not that of which any one of us is fondest that is entitled as of right to a place. As often as he feels ever so slightly aggrieved, the reader should say to himself, if need be over and over again, that this is not a private anthology, hut a collection of the quotations which the public knows best. In this fact, moreover, if properly appreciated, there ought to be much comfort. 'My head', said Charles Lamb, 'has not many mansions nor spacious',¹ and is that not true of most of us? If in this book there are a great many quotations that we do not know, there are also a great many that we do. There is that example of Clough with which I began. We may have to admit under cross-examination that we have only a rather vague acquaintance with Clough's poems, but we do know 'Say not the struggle'; and there on page so-and-so it is. Both we and the dictionary's compilers are thereupon seen to be persons of taste and discrimination.

If I may be allowed to harp a little longer on this string of vanity, it is rather amusing to fancy the varied reception given to the book by those who are quoted in it. They will consist largely of more or less illustrious shades, and we may picture them looking over one another's pale shoulders at the first copy of the dictionary to reach the asphodel. What jealousies there will be as they compare the number of pages respectively allotted to them! What indignation at finding themselves in such mixed company! Alphabetical order makes strange bedfellows. Dickens and Dibdin must get on capitally and convivially together, but what an ill-assorted couple are Mrs. Humphry Ward and the beloved Artemus of the same name! George Borrow may ask, 'Pray, who is this John Collins Bossidy?' Many readers may incidentally echo his question, and yet no man better merits his niche, for Mr. Bossidy wrote the lines ending 'And the Cabots talk only to God', which have told the whole world of the blue blood of Boston. John Hookham Frere, singing of the mailed lobster clapping his broad wings, must feel his frivolity uncomfortably hushed for a moment by his next-door neighbour, Charles Frohman, on the point of going down with the *Lusitania*. And apropos of Frere, there rises before me the portentous figure of my great-great-grandfather, Erasmus Darwin. He was thought a vastly fine poet in his day and there is a family legend that he was paid a guinea a line for his too fluent verses. And yet he is deservedly forgotten, while those who parodied him in the *Anti-Jacobin* attain an equally well-deserved immortality. He was a formidable old gentleman, with something of the Johnson touch, but not without a sense of humour, and I do not think he will be greatly hurt.

The most famous poets must be presumed to be above these petty vanities, though

¹ *Elia*, 'The Old and the New Schoolmaster'.

INTRODUCTION

it would be agreeable to think of Horace contemplating his array of columns and saying, 'I told you so—Exegi monumentum'. In any case the number of columns or pages does not constitute the only test. Another is the number of words in each line by which any particular quotation can be identified, and this gives me a chance of making my compliments to the ingenuity and fullness of the index. The searcher need never despair and should he draw blank under 'swings' he is pretty sure to find what he wants under 'roundabouts'. There is a little game to be played (one of the many fascinating games which the reader can devise for himself) by counting the number of 'key words' in each line and working out the average of fame to which any passage is entitled. Even a short time so spent shows unexpected results, likely to spread envy and malice among the shades. It might be imagined that Shakespeare would be an easy winner. It has been said that every drop of the Thames is liquid history and almost every line of certain passages in Shakespeare is solid quotation. Let us fancy that his pre-eminence is challenged, that a sweepstake is suggested, and that he agrees to be judged by 'To be or not to be'. It seems a sufficiently sound choice and is found to produce fifty-five key words in thirty-three lines. All the other poets are ready to give in at once; they cannot stand against such scoring as that and Shakespeare is about to pocket the money when up sidles Mr. Alexander Pope. What, he asks, about that bitter little thing of his which he sent to Mr. Addison? And he proves to be right, for in those two and twenty lines to Atticus there are fifty-two key words. I have not played this game nearly long enough to pronounce Pope the winner. Very likely Shakespeare or someone else can produce a passage with a still higher average, but here at any rate is enough to show that it is a good game and as full of uncertainties as cricket itself.

Though the great poets may wrangle a little amongst themselves, they do not stand in need of anything that the dictionary can do for them. Very different is the case of the small ones, whose whole fame depends upon a single happy line or even a single absurd one. To them exclusion from these pages may virtually mean annihilation, while inclusion makes them only a little lower than the angels. Their anxiety therefore must be pitiful and their joy when they find themselves safe in the haven proportionately great. Sometimes that joy may be short-lived. Think of Mr. Robert Montgomery, who was highly esteemed till the ruthless Macaulay fell upon him. With trembling hand he turns the pages and finds no less than four extracts from 'The Omnipresence of the Deity'. Alas! under his own letter M the traducer is waiting for him, and by a peculiar refinement of cruelty there are quoted no less than five of Lord Macaulay's criticisms on that very poem. This is a sad case; let us take a more cheerful one and still among the M's. Thomas Osbert Mordaunt has full recognition as the author of 'Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife', after having for years had to endure the attribution of his lines to Sir Walter Scott, who in pure innocence put them at the head of a chapter. This to be sure was known already, but whoever heard before the name of the author of 'We don't want to fight', the man who gave the word 'Jingo' to the world? We know that the Great McDermott sang it, but even he may not have

known who wrote it, just as Miss Fotheringay did not know who wrote 'The Stranger'. Now G. W. Hunt comes into his kingdom and with him another who helped many thousands of soldiers on their way during the last war. Mr. George H. Powell¹ is fortunately still alive to enjoy the celebrity of 'Pack up your troubles in your old kit bag'. How many thousands, too, have sung 'Wrap me up in my tarpaulin jacket' without realizing that it was by Whyte-Melville? To him, however, recognition is of less account. His place was already secure.

Among the utterers of famous sayings some seem to have been more fortunate than others. Lord Westbury, for instance, has always had the rather brutal credit of telling some wretched little attorney to turn the matter over 'in what you are pleased to call your mind', but how many of us knew who first spoke of a 'blazing indiscretion' or called the parks 'the lungs of London'? We may rejoice with all these who, having for years been wronged, have come into their rights at last, but there are others with whom we can only sympathize. They must be contented with the fact that their sayings or their verses have been deemed worth recording, even though their names 'shall be lost for evermore'. The Rugby boy who called his headmaster 'a beast but a just beast' sleeps unknown, while through him Temple lives. He can only enjoy what the dynamiter Zero called 'an anonymous infernal glory'. So do the authors of many admirable limericks, though some of the best are attributed to a living divine of great distinction, who has not disclaimed such juvenile frolics. So again do those who have given us many household words from the advertisement hoardings, the beloved old jingle of 'the Pickwick, the Owl, and the Waverley pen', the alluring alliteration of 'Pink Pills for Pale People'. Let us hope that it is enough for them that they did their duty and sent the sales leaping upward.

So much for the authors without whom this book could never have been. Now for the readers and some of the happy uses to which they will put it. 'Hand me over the Burton's *Anatomy*', said Captain Shandon, 'and leave me to my abominable devices'. It was Greek and Latin quotations that he sought for his article, but fashion has changed and today it would rather be English ones. Here is one of the most obvious purposes for which the dictionary will be used. It cannot accomplish impossibilities. It will not prevent many an honest journalist from referring to 'fresh fields and pastures new' nor from describing a cup-tie as an example of 'Greek meeting Greek'. There is a fine old crusted tradition of misquoting not lightly to be broken and it might almost seem pedantry to deck these ancient friends in their true but unfamiliar colours. Misquoting may even be deemed an amiable weakness, since Dickens in one of his letters misquoted Sam Weller, but here at least is a good chance of avoiding it. There is likewise a chance of replenishing a stock grown somewhat threadbare. 'Well, you're a boss word', exclaimed Jim Pinkerton,² when he lighted on 'hebdomadary' in a dictionary. 'Before you're very much older I'll have you in type as long as yourself'. So the hard pressed writer in turning over these pages may find and note many excellent phrases against future contingencies, whether to give a

¹ George Asaf

² *The Wrecker*, ch. vii

INTRODUCTION

pleasing touch of erudition or to save the trouble of thinking for himself. These, however, are sordid considerations, and the mind loves rather to dwell on fireside quoting-matches between two friends, each of whom thinks his own visual memory the more accurate. There are certain writers well adapted to this form of contest and among the moderns Conan Doyle must, with all respect to Mr. Wodehouse, be assigned the first place. Sherlock Holmes scholars are both numerous and formidable; they set themselves and demand of others a high standard. It is one very difficult to attain since there often seems no reason why any particular remark should have been made on any particular occasion. This is especially true of Dr. Watson. He was constantly saying that his practice was not very absorbing or that he had an accommodating neighbour, but when did he say which? Even the most learned might by a momentary blunder confuse 'A Case of Identity' with 'The Final Problem'. It would be dry work to plough through all the stories, even though the supreme satisfaction of being right should reward the search. Now a glance at the dictionary will dispose of an argument which would otherwise 'end only with the visit'.

It is incidentally curious and interesting to observe that two authors may each have the same power of inspiring devotion and the competitive spirit, and yet one may be, from the dictionary point of view, infinitely more quotable than the other. Hardly any prose writer, for instance, produces a more fanatical adoration than Miss Austen, and there are doubtless those who can recite pages of her with scarce a slip; but it is perhaps pages rather than sentences that they quote. Mr. Bennet provides an exception, but generally speaking she is not very amenable to the treatment by scissors and paste. George Eliot, if we leave out Mrs. Poyser, a professed wit and coiner of aphorisms, is in much poorer case. Another and a very different writer, Borrow, can rouse us to a frantic pitch of romantic excitement, but it is the whole scene and atmosphere that possess this magic and we cannot take atmosphere to pieces. These are but three examples of writers who do not seem to lend themselves to brief and familiar quotations. They have jewels in plenty, but these form part of a piece of elaborate ornament from which they cannot be detached without irreparable damage. The works of some other writers may by contrast be said to consist of separate stones, each of which needs no setting and can sparkle on its own account. Dickens is an obvious and unique instance. Stevenson, too, has the gift of producing characters such as Prince Florizel and Alan Breck, John Silver and Michael Finsbury, whose words can stand memorable by themselves, apart from context or atmosphere. Those who share my love for Florizel will rejoice to observe that he has had some faithful friend among the compilers. As for Michael I cannot help feeling that he has been rather scurvily used, for *The Wrong Box* is admirably suited to competition and even learned Judges of the Court of Appeal have been known, all unsuspected by their ignorant auditors, to bandy quotations from it on the Bench. Here, however, I take leave to give any indignant reader a hint. Let him not cry too loudly before he is hurt! It is true that 'nothing like a little judicious levity' is not in the main body of the dictionary, but someone awoke just in time and it is among the addenda.

INTRODUCTION

To return to those friends by the fireside whom I pictured indulging in a heated quoting-match, it may be that they will presently become allies and unite to use the dictionary over a cross-word puzzle. It is hardly too much to say that the setters of these problems should not use a quotation unless it is to be found in the dictionary. A cross-word quotation should not be too simple, but it should be such that that hypothetical personage, the reasonable man, might have heard of it. The solver demands fair play, and the setter who takes a volume of verse at haphazard, finds a word that fits, and substitutes a blank for it, is not playing the game. There are solvers whose standard of sportsmanship is so high that they would as soon allow themselves to cheat at patience as have recourse to a book. We may admire though we cannot emulate this fine austere arrogance. It is the best fun to win unaided, but there is good fun too in ferreting out a quotation. It well repays the ardours of the chase. Moreover a setter of puzzles who oversteps honourable limits should be fought with his own weapons. He has palpably used books and this is an epoch of reprisals. Then let us use books too and hoist him with his own petard.

It is difficult today not to deal in warlike metaphors, but perhaps the truest and most perfect use of the dictionary is essentially peaceful. Reviewers are apt to say of a detective story that it is 'impossible to lay it down till the last page is reached'. It is rather for books of reference that such praise should be reserved. No others are comparable with them for the purposes of eternal browsing. They suggest all manner of lovely, lazy things, in particular the watching of a cricket match on a sunshiny day. We have only dropped in for half an hour, but the temptation to see just one more over before we go is irresistible. Evening draws on, the shadows of the fielders lengthen on the grass, nothing much is happening, a draw becomes every minute more inevitable, and still we cannot tear ourselves away. So it is with works of reference, even with the most arid, even with Bradshaw, whose vocabulary, as Sherlock Holmes remarked, is 'nervous and terse but limited'. Over the very next page of Bradshaw there may be hidden a Framlingham Admiral; adventure may always be in wait a little farther down the line. So, but a thousand times more so, is some exciting treasure-trove awaiting us over the next page of this dictionary. What it is we cannot guess, but it is for ever calling in our ears to turn over just one more. We have only taken down the book to look up one special passage, but it is likely enough that we shall never get so far. Long before we have reached the appropriate letter we shall have been waylaid by an earlier one, and shall have clean forgotten our original quest. Nor is this all, for, if our mood changes as we browse, it is so fatally, beautifully easy to change our pasture. We can play a game akin to that 'dabbing' cricket, so popular in private-school days, in which the batsman's destiny depended or was supposed to depend—for we were not always honest—on a pencil delivered with eyes tightly shut. We can close the book and open it again at random, sure of something that shall set us off again on a fresh and enchanting voyage of not too strenuous discovery.

Under this enchantment I have fallen deep. I have pored over the proofs so that only by a supreme effort of will could I lay them down and embark on the impertinent

INTRODUCTION

task of trying to write about them. I now send them back to their home with a sense of privation and loneliness. Here seems to me a great book. Then

Deem it not all a too presumptuous folly,
this humble tribute to Oxford from another establishment over the way.

B. D.

May 1941

DICTIONARY OF QUOTATIONS

PETER ABELARD

1079-1142

- 1 O quanta qualia sunt illa sabbata,
Quae semper celebrat superna curia.

O what their joy and their glory must be,
Those endless sabbaths the blessed ones see!
Hymnus Paraclitensis. Trans. by Neale in *Hym-
nal Noted*, 1858

SIR J. E. E. DALBERG,
FIRST BARON ACTON

1834-1902

- 2 Power tends to corrupt and absolute power corrupts
absolutely.
Letter in Life of Mandell Creighton (1904), i. 372

CHARLES FOLLEN ADAMS

1842-1918

- 3 But ven he vash asleep in ped,
So quiet as a mouse,
I prays der Lord, 'Dake anyding,
But leaf dot Yawcob Strauss.'

Yatcob Strauss

CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS

1807-1886

- 4 It would be superfluous in me to point out to your
lordship that this is war.
*Dispatch to Earl Russell, 5 Sept. 1863. C. F.
Adams's Charles Francis Adams, p. 342*

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS

1767-1848

- 5 Think of your forefathers! Think of your posterity!
Speech, 22 Dec. 1802

SAMUEL ADAMS

1722-1803

- 6 A Nation of shop-keepers are very seldom so dis-
interested.
*Oration said to have been delivered at Philadelphia,
1776, p. 10. (See also 360:22, 503:11)*

JOSEPH ADDISON

1672-1719

- 7 Pray consider what a figure a man would make in the
republic of letters. *Ancient Medals, 1*
8 There is nothing more requisite in business than
dispatch. *Ib. 5*
9 'Twas then great Marlbro's mighty soul was prov'd.
The Campaign, 1. 279
10 In peaceful thought the field of death survey'd,
To fainting squadrons sent the timely aid,
Inspir'd repuls'd Battalions to engage,
And taught the doubtful battle where to rage.

Ib. 1. 283

- 11 And, pleas'd th' Almighty's orders to perform,
Rides in the whirl-wind, and directs the storm.
The Campaign, 1. 291
12 And those who paint 'em truest praise 'em most.
Ib. 1. 476
13 The dawn is overcast, the morning lowers,
And heavily in clouds brings on the day,
The great, the important day, big with the fate
Of Cato and of Rome. *Cato, 1. i. 1*
14 'Tis not in mortals to command success,
But we'll do more, Sempronius; we'll deserve it.
Ib. ii. 43
15 Blesses his stars, and thinks it luxury. *Ib. iv. 70*
16 'Tis pride, rank pride, and haughtiness of soul;
I think the Romans call it stoicism. *Ib. 82*
17 Were you with these, my prince, you'd soon forget
The pale, unripened beauties of the north. *Ib. 134*
18 Am I distinguished from you but by toils,
Superior toils, and heavier weight of cares?
Painful pre-eminence! *Ib. iii. v. 23*
19 The woman that deliberates is lost. *Ib. iv. i. 31*
20 Curse on his virtues! they've undone his country.
Such popular humanity is treason. *Ib. iv. 35*
21 Content thyself to be obscurely good.
When vice prevails, and impious men bear sway,
The post of honour is a private station. *Ib. 139*
22 It must be so—Plato, thou reason'st well!—
Else whence this pleasing hope, this fond desire,
This longing after immortality?
Or whence this secret dread, and inward horror,
Of falling into naught? Why shrinks the soul
Back on herself, and startles at destruction?
'Tis the divinity that stirs within us;
'Tis heaven itself, that points out an hereafter,
And intimates eternity to man.
Eternity! thou pleasing, dreadful thought! *Ib. v. i. 1*
23 If there's a power above us,
(And that there is all nature cries aloud
Through all her works) he must delight in virtue.
Ib. 15
24 But thou shalt flourish in immortal youth,
Unhurt amidst the wars of elements,
The wrecks of matter, and the crash of worlds.
Ib. 28
25 From hence, let fierce contending nations know
What dire effects from civil discord flow.
Ib. iv. 111
26 Music, the greatest good that mortals know,
And all of heaven we have below.
Song for St. Cecilia's Day, st. 3
27 Round-heads and Wooden-shoes are standing jokes.
Prologue to The Drummer
28 I should think my self a very bad woman, if I had
done what I do, for a farthing less.
The Drummer, Act 1

He more had pleas'd us, had he pleas'd us less
English Poets (referring to Cowley)

For wheresoe'er I turn my ravished eyes,
Gay gilded scenes and shining prospects rise,
Poetic fields encompass me around,
And still I seem to tread on classic ground
Letter from Italy

3 A painted roadow, or a purling stream *Ib*

4 A reader seldom peruses a book with pleasure until
he knows whether the writer of it be a black man
or a fair man, of a mild or choleric disposition,
married or a bachelor *The Spectator, No 1*

5 Thus I live in the world rather as a spectator of man
kind than as one of the species *Ib*

6 When I am in a serious humour, I very often walk
by myself in Westminster Abbey *Ib No 26*

7 A perfect tragedy is the noblest production of human
nature *Ib No 39*

8 In all thy humours, whether grave or mellow,
Thou'rt such a touchy, testy, pleasant fellow,
Hast so much wit, and mirth, and spleen about thee,
There is no living with thee, nor without thee
Ib No 68

9 There is no place in the town which I so much love to
frequent as the Royal Exchange *Ib No 69*

10 The infusion of a China plant sweetened with the pith
of an Indian cane *Ib*

11 Sir Roger . will suffer nobody to sleep in it [the
church] besides himself, if he sees anybody else
nodding, either wakes them himself, or sends his
servants to them *Ib No 112*

12 Sir Roger told them, with the air of a man who would
not give his judgment rashly, that much might be
said on both sides *Ib No 122*

13 My friends Sir Roger de Coverley and Sir Andrew
Freeport are of different principles, the first of them
inclined to the landed and the other to the *momed*
interest *Ib No 126*

14 It was a saying of an ancient philosopher, which I
find some of our writers have ascribed to Queen
Elizabeth, who perhaps might have taken occasion
to repeat it, that a good face is a letter of recom-
mendation *Ib No 221*

15 I have often thought, says Sir Roger, it happens very
well that Christmas should fall out in the Middle
of Winter *Ib No 269*

16 . launched out into the praise of the late act of
parliament for securing the Church of England,
and told me with great satisfaction, that he believed
it already began to take effect, for that a rigid dis-
senter, who chanced to dine at his house on Christ-
mas day, had been observed to eat very plentifully
of his plum porridge *Ib*

17 Dr Busby, a great man! he whipped my grandfather,
a very great man! I should have gone to him myself,
if I had not been a blockhead, a very great man!
Ib No 329

18 These widows, Sir, are the most perverse creatures
in the world *Ib No 335*

19 The Knight in the triumph of his heart made
several reflections on the greatness of the *British*
Nation as, that one *Englishman* could beat three

Frenchmen, that we cou'd never be in danger of
Popery so long as we took care of our fleet; that
the *Thames* was the noblest river in *Europe*; that
London Bridge was a greater piece of work than any
of the Seven Wonders of the World, with many
other honest prejudices which naturally cleave to
the heart of a true *Englishman*

The Spectator, No 383

20 This Mr Dryden calls 'the fairy way of writing'.
Ib No 419

21 The Lord my Pasture shall prepare,
And feed me with a Shepherd's Care,
His Presence shall my wants supply,
And guard me with a watchful Eye
Ib No 441

22 When all thy Mercies, O my God,
My rising Soul surveys,
Transported with the View, I'm lost
In Wonder, Love, and Praise
Ib No 453

23 Through all Eternity to Thee
A joyful Song I'll raise,
For oh! Eternity's too short
To utter all thy Praise *Ib*

24 We have in England a particular bashfulness in every
thing that regards religion *Ib No 458*

25 The spacious firmament on high,
With all the blue ethereal sky
Ib No 465 Ode

26 Soon as the evening shades prevail,
The moon takes up the wondrous tale,
And nightly to the listening Earth
Repeats the story of her birth *Ib*

27 Whilst all the stars that round her burn,
And all the planets, in their turn,
Confirm the tidings as they roll,
And spread the truth from pole to pole *Ib*

28 In Reason's ear they all rejoice,
And utter forth a glorious Voice,
For ever singing as they shine,
'The Hand that made us is Divine' *Ib*

29 A woman seldom asks advice before she has bought
her wedding clothes *Ib No 475*

30 Our disputants put me in mind of the skuttle fish,
that when he is unable to extricate himself, blackens
all the water about him, till he becomes invisible
Ib No 476

31 I value my garden more for being full of blackbirds
than of cherries, and very frankly give them fruit
for their songs *Ib No 477*

32 If we may believe our logicians, man is distinguished
from all other creatures by the faculty of laughter
Ib No 494

33 'We are always doing,' says he, 'something for Pos-
terity, but I would fain see Posterity do something
for us' *Ib No 583*

34 I remember when our whole island was shaken with
an earthquake some years ago, there was an impu-
dent mountebank who sold pills which (as he told
the country people) were very good against an
earthquake *The Tatler, No 240*

35 I have but ninepence in ready money, but I can draw
for a thousand pounds [On his deficiency in con-
versation] Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, 7 May 1771

- 1 See in what peace a christian can die.
Dying words to his stepson Lord Warrick.
Young's Conjectures on Original Composition, 1759
- 2 Should the whole frame of nature round him break,
 In ruin and confusion hurled,
 He, unconcerned, would hear the mighty crack,
 And stand secure amidst a falling world.
Translation of Horace, Odes, bk. III. iii

THOMAS ADY

c. 1655

- 3 Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John,
 The Bed be blest that I lie on.
 Four angels to my bed,
 Four angels round my head,
 One to watch, and one to pray,
 And two to bear my soul away.
 Quoted in part by Ady in *A Candle in the Dark*
 (1656)

AESCHYLUS

525-456 B.C.

πολλῶν τε κυμάτων ἐνέριθμον γέλασμα.

- 4 Multitudinous laughter of the waves of ocean.
Prometheus Bound, 88. Trans. by Herbert Weir
 Smith (Loeb edition).

AGATHON

447?-401 B.C.

- 5 Even God cannot change the past.
Attributed by Aristotle in The Nicomachean
Ethics, vi.

CHARLES HAMILTON AIDÉ

1830-1906

- 6 I sit beside my lonely fire,
 And pray for wisdom yet—
 For calmness to remember
 Or courage to forget. *Remember or Forget*

ALFRED AINGER

1837-1904

- 7 No flowers, by request.
At a dinner given to the contributors to the Dict.
of Nat. Biog., 8 July 1897: his summary of their
editor's instructions

ARTHUR CAMPBELL AINGER

1841-1919

- 8 God is working His purpose out as year succeeds to
 year,
 God is working His purpose out and the time is draw-
 ing near;
 Nearer and nearer draws the time, the time that shall
 surely be,
 When the earth shall be fill'd with the glory of God
 as the waters cover the sea.
God is Working His Purpose Out (1894)

MARK AKENSIDE

1721-1770

- 9 Such and so various are the tastes of men.
Pleasures of Imagination, bk. iii, l. 567

ALCUIN

735-804

- 10 Vox populi, vox dei.
 The voice of the people is the voice of God.
Letter to Charlemagne, A.D. 800. Works, Epis. 127

HENRY ALDRICH

1648-1710

- 11 If all be true that I do think,
 There are five reasons we should drink;
 Good wine—a friend—or being dry—
 Or lest we should be by and by—
 Or any other reason why. *Reasons for Drinking*

THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH

1836-1907

- 12 The fair, frail palaces,
 The fading alps and archipelagoes,
 And great cloud-continent of sunset-seas.
Sonnet: Miracles

ALEXANDER

356-323 B.C.

- 13 εἰ μὴ Ἀλέξανδρος ἦμην, Διογένης ἂν ἦμην.
 If I were not Alexander, I would be Diogenes.
 Plutarch, *Life of Alexander*, xiv. 3

CECIL FRANCES ALEXANDER

1818-1895

- 14 All things bright and beautiful,
 All creatures great and small,
 All things wise and wonderful,
 The Lord God made them all.
All Things Bright and Beautiful (1848)
- 15 The rich man in his castle,
 The poor man at his gate,
 God made them, high or lowly,
 And order'd their estate. *Ib.*
- 16 By Nebo's lonely mountain,
 On this side Jordan's wave,
 In a vale in the land of Moab
 There lies a lonely grave. *The Burial of Moses* (1854)
- 17 Do no sinful action,
 Speak no angry word;
 Ye belong to Jesus,
 Children of the Lord. *Do No Sinful Action* (1848)
- 18 There's a wicked spirit
 Watching round you still,
 And he tries to tempt you
 To all harm and ill.
 But ye must not hear him,
 Though 'tis hard for you
 To resist the evil,
 And the good to do. *Ib.*
- 19 Jesus calls us; o'er the tumult
 Of our life's wild restless sea. *Jesus Calls Us* (1852)
- 20 Once in royal David's city
 Stood a lowly cattle shed,
 Where a Mother laid her Baby
 In a manger for His bed:
 Mary was that Mother mild.
 Jesus Christ her little Child.
Once in Royal David's City (1848)

- 1 With the poor, and mean, and lowly,
Lived on earth our Saviour Holy
Once in Royal David's City (1848)
- 2 Christian children all must be
Mild, obedient, good as He *Ib*
- 3 For He is our childhood's pattern,
Day by day like us He grew,
He was little, weak, and helpless,
Tears and smiles like us He knew,
And He feebleth for our sadness,
And He shareth in our gladness
- 4 There is a green hill far away,
Without a city wall,
Where the dear Lord was crucified,
Who died to save us all

There is a Green Hill (1848)

- 5 He only could unlock the gate
Of Heaven, and let us in *Ib*
- 6 The roseate hues of early dawn,
The brightness of the day,
The crimson of the sunset sky,
How fast they fade away!
The Roseate Hues of Early Dawn (1852)
- 7 We are but little children weak
Nor born in any high estate
He are but Little Children Weak (1850)
- 8 There's not a child so small and weak
But has his little cross to take,
His little work of love and praise
That he may do for Jesus' sake *Ib*

SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER,
EARL OF STIRLING

1567?-1640

- 9 The weaker sex, to piety more prone
Doomsday, Hour 1, 1
- ✓ 10 Yet with great toil all that I can attain
By long experience, and in learned schools,
Is for to know my knowledge is but vain,
And those that think them wise, are greatest fools
The Tragedy of Cræsus, II 1

HENRY ALFORD

1810-1871

- 11 Come, ye thankful people, come,
Raise the song of Harvest home
All is safely gathered in,
Ere the winter storms begin
Come, Ye Thankful People, Come (1844)
- 12 Ten thousand times ten thousand,
In sparkling raiment bright
Ten Thousand Times Ten Thousand (1867)

CYRIL ARGENTINE ALINGTON

1872-

- 13 As swift to scent the sophist as to praise
The honest worker or the well turned phrase
Bishop Henson The Times, 4 Oct 1947

RICHARD ALISON

fl c 1606

- 14 There cherries grow, that none can buy
Till cherry ripe themselves do cry
An Hour's Recreation in Music

ABBÉ D'ALLAINVAL

1700-1753

- 15 L'embarras des richesses
The more alternatives, the more difficult the choice
Title of Comedy, 1726

ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN

1832-1911

- 16 Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight,
Make me a child again, just for to night!
Rock Me To Sleep, Motif

GRANT ALLEN

1848-1899

- 17 The Woman who Did *Title of Novel, 1895*

WILLIAM ALLINGHAM

1828-1889

- 18 Up the airy mountain,
Down the rushy glen,
We daren't go a hunting,
For fear of little men *The Faeries*
- 19 Four ducks on a pond,
A grass bank beyond,
A blue sky of spring,
White clouds on the wing
What a little thing
To remember for years—
To remember with tears! *A Memory*

ST AMBROSE

c 340-397

- 20 Si fueris Romæ Romano vivito more;
Si fueris alibi, vivito sicut ibi
If you are at Rome live in the Roman style, if you
are elsewhere live as they live elsewhere
*Quoted by Jeremy Taylor, Ductor Dubitantium,
t 1 5*

FISHER AMES

1758-1808

- 21 A monarchy is a merchantman which sails well, but
will sometimes strike on a rock, and go to the bot-
tom, a republic is a raft which will never sink, but
then your feet are always in the water
Speech in the House of Representatives, 1795

MAXWELL ANDERSON

1888-

- 22 What Price Glory *Title of Play, 1924*

BISHOP LANCELOT ANDREWES

1555-1626

- 23 The nearer the Church the further from God
Sermon on the Nativity before James I (1622)

NORMAN ANGELL

1874-

- 24 The Great Illusion
Title of book on the futility of war

ANGUS—ANONYMOUS

ARCHIBALD DOUGLAS,
FIFTH EARL OF ANGUS

1449?-1514

- 1 I shall bell the cat.
Attr. by J. Man in Buchanan's Rerum Scotticarum Historia, 1762, bk. xii, § 41, note

ANONYMOUS

English

- 2 A beast, but a just beast.
Of Dr. Temple, Headmaster of Rugby, 1857-69
- 3 Absence makes the heart grow fonder.
Davison, Poetical Rhapsody, 1602 (see 36:28)
- 4 Adam
Had 'em.
On the Antiquity of Microbes. (Said to be the shortest poem.)
- 5 All present and correct.
King's Regulations (Army). Report of the Orderly Sergeant to the Officer of the Day
- 6 An abomination unto the Lord, but a very present help in time of trouble. [A lie.]
(Cf. Proverbs xii. 22; the second half is from Psalms xvi. 1)
- 7 An Austrian army, awfully arrayed,
Boldly by battery besieged Belgrade;
Cossack commanders cannonading come,
Dealing destruction's devastating doom.
Siege of Belgrade. The Trifler, 1817
- 8 And when with envy Time, transported,
Shall think to rob us of our joys;
You'll in your girls again be courted,
And I'll go wooing in my boys.
Winifreda. D. Lewis, Miscellaneous Poems, 1726
- 9 An old Soldier of the Queen's,
And the Queen's old Soldier.
Merry Drollery, 1661-9. An Old Soldier of The Queen's. Oxford Book of 17th Cent. Verse
- 10 An old song made by an aged old pate,
Of an old worshipful gentleman who had a great estate.
The Old Courtier
- 11 A place within the meaning of the Act.
The Betting Act
- 12 Appeal from Philip drunk to Philip sober.
See Valerius Maximus, Facta et Dicta Memorabilia (c. A.D. 15), bk. vi, ch. ii
- 13 Are we downhearted? No!
Expression much used by British soldiers in War of 1914-18, probably based on remark of Joseph Chamberlain, q.v.
- 14 As I sat on a sunny bank,
On Christmas Day in the morning,
I spied three ships come sailing by.
Carol: As I Sat on a Sunny Bank. Oxford Book of Carols
- 15 As Joseph was a-walking,
He heard an angel sing:
'This night shall be born
Our heavenly king.'
As Joseph was a-walking. Oxford Book of Carols

- 16 He neither shall be clothed
In purple nor in pall,
But all in fair linen.
As were babies all.
He neither shall be rock'd
In silver nor in gold,
But in a wooden cradle
That rocks on the mould. *As Joseph was a-walking*
- 17 A swarm of bees in May
Is worth a load of hay;
A swarm of bees in June
Is worth a silver spoon;
A swarm of bees in July
Is not worth a fly.
Old Rhyme
- 18 A willing foe and sea room.
Naval toast in the time of Nelson. Beckett, A Few Naval Customs, Expressions, Traditions, and Superstitions (1931)
- 19 Begone, dull care! I prithee begone from me!
Begone, dull care, you and I shall never agree.
Begone Dull Care
- 20 Be happy while y'er leevin,
For y'er a lang time deid.
Scottish Motto for a house. Notes and Queries, 7 Dec. 1901, p. 469
- 21 Born 1820, still going strong.
Advertisement for Johnnie Walker Whisky
- 22 Bovril prevents that sinking feeling. *Advertisement*
- 23 Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat,
Please to put a penny in the old man's hat;
If you haven't got a penny, a ha'penny will do,
If you haven't got a ha'penny, God bless you!
Beggar's Rhyme
- 24 Come, landlord, fill the flowing bowl
Until it doth run over. . . .
For to-night we'll merry be,
To-morrow we'll be sober.
Come, Landlord, Fill the Flowing Bowl. Oxford Song Book
- 25 Come lasses and lads, get leave of your dads,
And away to the Maypole hie,
For every he has got him a she,
And the fiddler's standing by.
For Willie shall dance with Jane,
And Johnny has got his Joan,
To trip it, trip it, trip it, trip it, trip it up and down.
Come Lasses and Lads (c. 1670). Oxford Song Book
- 26 Conduct . . . to the prejudice of good order and military discipline.
Army Act, § 40
- 27 Dear Sir, Your astonishment's odd:
I am always about in the Quad.
And that's why the tree
Will continue to be,
Since observed by Yours faithfully, God.
Reply to limerick on Idealism, "There was once a man who said "God . . ."' (see 305:10)
- 28 Defence, not defiance.
Motto of the Volunteers Movement, in 1859
- 29 Dollar Diplomacy.
Term applied to Secretary Knox's activities in securing opportunities for the investment of American capital abroad, particularly in Latin America and China. See Harper's Weekly, 23 Apr. 1910, p. 8

- 1 Dr Williams' pink pills for pale people
Advertisement
- 2 Early one morning, just as the sun was rising,
I heard a maid sing in the valley below
'Oh, don't deceive me, Oh, never leave me!
How could you use a poor maiden so?'
Early One Morning Oxford Song Book
- 3 Earned a precarious living by taking in one another's
washing
In The Commonweal, 6 Aug 1887. William Morris suggested that this was an smention of Mark Twain's
- 4 Esau selleth his birthright for a mess of pottage
Genevan Bible chapter heading to Genesis, ch 25
- 5 An intelligent Russian once remarked to us, 'Every
country has its own constitution, ours is absolutism
moderated by assassination'
Georg Herbert, Count Münster, Political Sketches of the State of Europe, 1814-1867, ed 1868, p 19
- 6 Every minute dies a man,
And one and one-sixteenth is born
Parody by a Statistician of Tennyson's Vision of Sin, pt iv, st 9 (See 542 13)
- 7 Father of his Country [George Washington]
Francis Bailey, Nord Americanische Kalender, 1779
- 8 Frankie and Johnny were lovers, my gawd, how they
could love,
Swore to be true to each other, true as the stars above,
He was her man, but he done her wrong
Frankie and Johnny, st 1
- 9 From ghoulies and ghosties and long leggety beasties
And things that go bump in the night,
Good Lord, deliver us!
Scottish
- 10 God be in my head,
And in my understanding,
God be in my eyes,
And in my looking,
God be in my mouth,
And in my speaking,
God be in my heart,
And in my thinking,
God be at my end,
And at my departing
Sarum Missal
- 11 God rest you merry, gentlemen,
Let nothing you dismay
Carol God Rest You Merry Oxford Book of Carols
- 12 O tidings of comfort and joy
Id
- 13 God save great George our King
Harmonia Anglicana The Gentleman's Magazine, Oct 1745 But see 125 15, 250 14, and Cotrigenda p 587
- 14 God's own country
Sir St V Troubridge (Notes and Queries, 26 Sept 1942) quotes from Sir W Craigie's Dictionary of American English
'A special part of the U S or the country as a whole, viewed nostalgically as almost a paradise'
The earliest example without 'own' given is 1865, the earliest with 'own' is 1921
- 15 Good morning! Have you used Pears' Soap?
Advertisement
- 16 Great Chatham with his sabre drawn
Stood waiting for Sir Richard Strachan;
Sir Richard, longing to be at 'em,
Stood waiting for the Earl of Chatham
At Walcheren, 1809
- 17 Great God, what do I see and hear?
The end of things created
Great God, What do I see Collyer's Hymns Partly Collected and Partly Original, 1812
- 18 Greensleeves was all my joy,
Greensleeves was my delight,
Greensleeves was my heart of gold,
And who but Lady Greensleeves?
A new Courtyl Sonnet of the Lady Greensleeves, to the new tune of 'Greensleeves' from A Handful of Pleasant Delights (1584)
- 19 Ha-ha ha, you and me,
Little brown jug, don't I love thee
The Little Brown Jug Oxford Song Book
- 20 Here lies Fred,
Who was alive and is dead
Had it been his father,
I had much rather,
Had it been his brother,
Still better than another,
Had it been his sister,
No one would have missed her,
Had it been the whole generation,
Still better for the nation
But since 'tis only Fred,
Who was alive and is dead,—
There's no more to be said
Horace Walpole, Memoirs of George II (1847), vol 1, p 436
- 21 Here's a health to all those that we love,
Here's a health to all those that love us,
Here's a health to all those that love them that love
those
That love them that love those that love us
Old Toast
- 22 Here we come a wassailing
Old Song
- 23 Here we come gathering nuts in May
Nuts in May,
On a cold and frosty morning.
Children's Song
- 24 He talked shop like a tenth muse,
Of Gladstone's Budget speeches G W E Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch 12
- 25 He that fights and runs away
May live to fight another day
Musarum Deliciae, collected by Sir John Mennes and Dr James Smith, 1566
- 26 He was a wight of high renown,
And thou's but of low degree
It's pride that puts this country down—
Man, put thy old cloak about thee!
The Old Cloak Oxford Book of 16th Cent Verse
- 27 He won't be happy till he gets it
Advertisement for Pears' Soap
- 28 Hierusalem, my happy home,
When shall I come to thee?
When shall my sorrows have an end,
Thy joys when shall I see?
Hierusalem See Songs of Praise Discussed

ANONYMOUS

- 1 Homocœa touches the spot. *Advertisement*
- 2 'How different, how very different from the home life of our own dear Queen!' Irvin S. Cobb, *A Laugh a Day As Cleopatra*, Sarah Bernhardt stabbed the slave who bore to her the tidings of Mark Antony's defeat at Actium; she stormed, raved, wrecked some of the scenery in her frenzy and finally, as the curtain fell, dropped in a shuddering, convulsive heap. As the applause died, a middle-aged British matron was heard to say to her neighbour: 'How different, how very different from the home life of our own dear Queen!' (Victoria).
- 3 I feel no pain dear mother now
But oh, I am so dry!
O take me to a brewery
And leave me there to die.
C. Fox-Smith's *Book of Shanties*, 1927
- 4 If he only knew a little of law, he would know a little of everything.
Of Lord Brougham. Emerson, *Quotation and Originality*, 1877
- 5 If you your lips would keep from slips
Of five things have a care:
To whom you speak, of whom you speak,
And how, and when, and where.
Quoted in Augustus Hare, *Story of My Life*
- 6 I know two things about the horse,
And one of them is rather coarse.
The Week-End Book
- 7 I'm arm'd with more than complete steel—The justice of my quarrel.
Lust's *Dominion* (1657), iv. iii (Sec 331:9)
- 8 In Dublin's fair city, where girls are so pretty,
I first set my eyes on sweet Molly Malone,
As she wheeled her wheelbarrow through streets
broad and narrow,
Crying, Cockles and mussels! alive, alive, oh!
Cockles and Mussels. Oxford Song Book
- 9 In good King Charles's golden days,
When loyalty no harm meant;
A furious High-Churchman I was,
And so I gain'd preferment.
Unto my flock I daily preach'd,
Kings are by God appointed,
And damned are those who dare resist,
Or touch the Lord's Anointed.
And this is law, I will maintain,
Unto my dying day, Sir,
That whatsoever King shall reign,
I will be the Vicar of Bray, Sir!
The Vicar of Bray. Brit. Musical Miscellany (1734), i
- 10 The Church of Rome I found would suit
Full well my constitution. *Ib.*
- 11 I turned the cat in pan again,
And swore to him allegiance. *Ib.*
- 12 When George in pudding time came o'er,
And moderate men look'd big, Sir. *Ib.*
- 13 I saw my lady weep,
And Sorrow proud to be exalted so
In those fair eyes where all perfections keep.
Her face was full of woe;
- But such a woe, believe me, as wins more hearts,
Than Mirth can do with her enticing parts.
Songs set by John Dowland, iii. Oxford Book of 16th Cent. Verse
- 14 I saw three ships a-sailing there,
—A-sailing there, a-sailing there,
Jesu, Mary and Joseph they bare
On Christ's Sunday at morn.
Joseph did whistle and Mary did sing,
—Mary did sing, Mary did sing,
And all the bells on earth did ring
For joy Our Lord was born.
O they sail'd in to Bethlehem!
—To Bethlehem, to Bethlehem;
Saint Michael was the steresman,
Saint John sate in the horn.
I saw three ships. Oxford Book of Carols
- 15 I sing of a maiden
That is makeless;
King of all kings
To her son she ches.
Carol: I Sing of a Maiden (15th cent.). Oxford Book of Carols
- 16 He came all so still
Where His mother was,
As dew in April
That falleth on the grass. *Ib.*
- 17 Mother and maiden
Was never none but shel
Well may such a lady
God's mother be. *Ib.*
- 18 I slept and dreamed that life was beauty;
I woke and found that life was duty.
Duty, c. 1850. But see Corrigenda, p. 587
- 19 Is that Mr. Reilly, can anyone tell?
Is that Mr. Reilly that owns the hotel?
Well, if that's Mr. Reilly, they speak of so highly,
Upon me soul, Reilly, you're doin' quite well.
Is that Mr. Reilly? (1882). Chorus
- 20 The children of Lord Lytton organized a charade.
The scene displayed a Crusader knight returning from the wars. At his gate he was welcomed by his wife to whom he recounted his triumphs and the number of heathen he had slain. His wife, pointing to a row of dolls of various sizes, replied with pride, 'And I too, my lord, have not been idle'.
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 31
- 21 It's a long time between drinks.
The Governor of South Carolina required the return of a fugitive slave. The Governor of North Carolina hesitated because of powerful friends of the fugitive. He gave a banquet to his official brother. The Governor of South Carolina in a speech demanded the return of the slave and ended with 'What do you say?' The Governor of North Carolina replied as above
- 22 It is good to be merry and wise,
It is good to be honest and true,
It is best to be off with the old love,
Before you are on with the new.
Songs of England and Scotland. London, 1835, vol. ii, p. 73
- 23 It's love, it's love that makes the world go round.
Chansons Nationales et Populaires de France, vol. ii, p. 180

- 1 I wish I were single again
I Married o Wife (19th century)
- 2 Jesus Christ is risen to-day,
Our triumphant holy day,
Who did once upon the cross
Suffer to redeem our loss
Hallelujah!
Jesus Christ is Risen To-day From a Latin Hymn
of the 15th cent Translator unknown
- 3 King Charles the First walked and talked
Half an hour after his head was cut off
See Peter Puzzlewell, A Choice Collection of
Riddles, Charades and RebusSES (1792)
- 4 Know all men by these presents, that I John Griffin
make the aforementioned my last will and testament
Cruise, Digest, 1752
- 5 Like a fine old English gentleman,
All of the olden time
The Fine Old English Gentleman Oxford Song
Book
- 6 The newly-elected mayor who said that during
his year of office he should lay aside all his political
prepossessions and be, 'like Caesar's wife, all things
to all men'
G W E Russell's Collections and Recollections,
ch 29
- 7 Lizzie Borden took an axe
And gave her mother forty whacks,
When she saw what she had done
She gave her father forty-one!
After an American murder trial of the 1890's in
which Miss Borden was acquitted of murdering her
father and stepmother
- 8 Love me little, love me long,
Is the burden of my song
Love me Little, Love me Long (1569-70)
- 9 March winds and April showers
Bringeth forth May flowers
West Somerset Word Book, ed Frederick Thomas
Elworthy (1886), March
- 10 Miss Buss and Miss Beale
Cupid's darts do not feel
How different from us,
Miss Beale and Miss Buss
Of the Headmistress of the North London Colle-
gate School and the Principal of the Ladies'
College, Cheltenham 19th cent
- 11 Most Gracious Queen, we thee implore
To go away and sin no more,
But if that effort be too great,
To go away at any rate
Epigram on Queen Caroline, 1820 Quoted in
Lord Colchester's Diary, 15 Nov 1820, sent to
him by Francis Burton
- 12 Multiplication is vexation,
Division is as bad,
The Rule of three doth puzzle me,
And Practice drives me mad
Elizabethan MS dated 1570
- 13 My anvil and hammer lies declined,
My bellows have quite lost their wind,
My fire's extinct, my forge decay'd,
My vice is in the dust all laid
My coals is spent, my iron gone,
My nails are drove, my work is done,

- My mortal part rests nigh this stone,
My soul to heaven I hope is gone
Epitaph on John Hunter, o blacksmith, d 10 Apr
1792. Found in St Andrew's Chapel, Shotley, and
on other blacksmiths elsewhere
- 14 My Love in her attire doth show her wit,
It doth so well become her
For every season she hath dressings fit,
For winter, spring, and summer.
No beauty she doth miss,
When all her robes are on;
But beauty's self she is,
When all her robes are gone Madrigal
- 15 My name is George Nathaniel Curzon,
I am a most superior person
The Masque of Balliol, composed by and current
among members of Balliol College in the late 1870's
(see also 39 5, 511 5 and 6)
- 16 My face is pink, my hair is sleek,
I dine at Blenheim once a week
Ib (o later addition)
- 17 I am rather tall and stately,
And I care not very greatly
What you say, or what you do
I'm Mackail,—and who are you? Ib
- 18 Now I lay me down to sleep,
I pray the Lord my soul to keep
If I should die before I wake,
I pray the Lord my soul to take
First printed in o late edition of the New England
Primer, 1781
- 19 O Death, where is thy sting-a-ling-o ling,
O Grave, thy victoree?
The bells of Hell go ting a-ling-a ling
For you but not for me
Song popular in the British Army, 1914-18
- 20 O God, if there be a God, save my soul, if I have a
soul
Prayer of o common soldier before the bottle of
Blenheim (see Notes and Queries, clxxiii 264)
Quoted in Newman's Apology
- 21 Oh, Shenandoah, I long to hear you
Away, you rolling river,
Oh Shenandoah, I long to hear you
Away, I'm bound to go
'Cross the wide Missouri Oxford Song Book
- 22 Oh! the oak, and the ash, and the bonny ivy-tree,
They flourish at home in my own country
O The Oak and The Ash (c 1650) Oxford Song Book
- 23 Oh, 'tis my delight on a shining night, in the season
of the year
The Lincolnshire Poacher. Oxford Song Book
- 24 Oh, 'twas in the broad Atlantic,
Mid the equinoctial gales,
That a young fellow fell overboard
Among the sharks and whales
And down he went like a streak of light,
So quickly down went he,
Until he came to a mer-maid
At the bottom of the deep blue sea
Singing, Rule Britannia, Britannia, rule the waves!
Britons never, never, never shall be mar-r-ed to a
mer-maid
At the bottom of the deep blue sea
Oh! 'Twas in the Broad Atlantic Oxford Song
Book

ANONYMOUS

- 1 Oh! where is my wandering boy to-night?
The boy who was bravest of all.
Oh! Where is My Boy To-night?
- 2 Old soldiers never die;
They only fade away!
War Song of the British Soldiers, 1914-18
- 3 One Friday morn when we set sail,
And our ship not far from land,
We there did espy a fair pretty maid,
With a comb and a glass in her hand.
While the raging seas did roar,
And the stormy winds did blow,
And we jolly sailor-boys were all up aloft
And the land-lubbers lying down below.
The Mermaid. Oxford Song Book
- 4 O No John! No John! No John! No!
O No, John. Oxford Song Book
- 5 On Waterloo's ensanguined plain
Full many a gallant man was slain,
But none, by sabre or by shot,
Fell half so flat as Walter Scott.
On Scott's Field of Waterloo. 1815
- 6 O Paddy dear, an' did ye hear the news that's goin'
round?
The shamrock is by law forbid to grow on Irish
ground!
No more St. Patrick's Day we'll keep, his colour can't
be seen,
For there's a cruel law agin the wearin' o' the Green!
I met wid Napper Tandy, and he took me by the
hand,
And he said, 'How's poor ould Ireland, and how does
she stand?'
She's the most disthressful country that iver yet was
seen,
For they're hangin' men an' women there for the
wearin' o' the Green.
*The Wearin' o' the Green. (Famous street ballad,
later added to by Boucicault.)*
- 7 O ye'll tak' the high road, and I'll tak' the low road,
And I'll be in Scotland afore ye,
But me and my true love will never meet again,
On the bonnie, bonnie banks o' Loch Lomon'.
The Bonnie Banks o' Loch Lomon'. Oxford Song Book
- 8 But the broken heart it kens nae second spring again,
'Tho' the wae'fu' may cease frae their greeting. *Ib.*
- 9 Please her the best you may,
She looks another way.
Alas and well a day!
Phillida flouts me.
*The Disdainful Shepherdess. Oxford Book of 16th
Cent. Verse*
- 10 But she did all disdain,
And threw them back again;
Therefore it's flat and plain
Phillida flouts me. *Ib.*
- 11 Please to remember the Fifth of November,
Gunpowder Treason and Plot.
Traditional since 17th cent. (See also 368:13)
- 12 Raise the stone, and there thou shalt find me, cleave
the wood and there am I.
*Oxyrhynchus Sayings of Christ. Sayings of Our
Lord, Logion 5, l. 23 (1897), p. 12*
- 13 Remember the Mainel
Slogan of the Spanish-American War
- 14 See the happy moron,
He doesn't give a damn,
I wish I were a moron,
My God! perhaps I am!
Eugenics Review, July 1929, 86/2
- 15 Seven wealthy Towns contend for HOMER Dead
Through which the Living HOMER begged his Bread.
*Epilogue to Aesop at Tunbridge; or, a Few
Selected Fables in Verse. By No Person of
Quality, 1698*
- 16 She has kilted her coats o' green satin,
She has kilted them up to the knee,
And she's aff wi' Lord Ronald Macdonald,
His bride and his darling to be. *Lizzy Lindsay*
- 17 Will ye gang wi' me, Lizzy Lindsay,
Will ye gang to the Highlands wi' me?
Will ye gang wi' me, Lizzy Lindsay,
My bride and my darling to be? *Ib.*
- 18 She was poor but she was honest,
And her parents was the same,
Till she met a city feller,
And she lost her honest name.
1914-18 War Song. There are many versions
- 19 In a village in the country,
There her people now do live,
Drinking port wine that she sends 'em,
But they never can forgive. *Ib.*
- 20 Its the same the whole world over,
Its the poor wot gets the blame,
Its the rich wot gets the pleasure,
Ain't it all a blooming shame. *Ib.*
- 21 Since first I saw your face, I resolved to honour and
renown ye;
If now I be disdained, I wish my heart had never
known ye.
What? I that loved and you that liked, shall we begin
to wrangle?
No, no, no, my heart is fast, and cannot disentangle.
*Songs set by Thomas Ford, ii. Oxford Book of
16th Cent. Verse (Music of Sundry Kinds, 1607).*
- 22 Since wars begin in the minds of men, it is in the
minds of men that the defences of peace must be
constructed.
*Constitution of the United Nations Educational,
Scientific and Cultural Organisation (1946)*
- 23 So I wish him joy where'er he dwell,
That first found out the leather bottel.
The Leather Bottel
- 24 Some talk of Alexander, and some of Hercules;
Of Hector and Lysander, and such great names as
these;
But of all the world's brave heroes, there's none that
can compare
With a tow, row, row, row, row, row, for the British
Grenadier. *The British Grenadiers*
- 25 Spheres of influence.
'Spheres of action', found in Earl Granville's
letter to Count Münster, 29 Apr. 1885. Hertslet's
Map of Africa by Treaty, 3rd edn., p. 868. (See
313:21)
- 26 Sumer is icumen in,
Lhude sing cuccul
Groweth sed, and bloweth med,
And springth the wude nu. *Cuckoo Song, c. 1250*

- 1 Cuccu, cuccu well singes thu, cuccu
Ne swike thu never nu,
Sing cuccu, nu, sing cuccu,
Sing cuccu, sing cuccu, nul *Cuckoo Song, c 1250*
- 2 Swing low, sweet chariot—
Comin' for to carry me home,
I looked over Jordan and what did I see?
A band of angels comin' after me—
Comin' for to carry me home
American Negro Spiritual, c 1850
- 3 That Kruschen feeling
Advertisement for Kruschen Salts
- 4 That schoolgirl complexion
Advertisement for Palmolive Soap
- 5 That we spent, we had
That we gave, we have
That we left, we lost
*Epitaph of the Earl of Devonshire, as quoted by
Spenser in The Shepherd's Calendar, May, 170
(see 12 17)*
- 6 The almighty dollar is the only object of worship
Philadelphia Public Ledger, 2 Dec 1836
- 7 The animals went in one by one,
There's one more river to cross
One More River Oxford Song Book
- 8 The animals went in four by four,
The big hippopotamus stuck in the door *Id*
- 9 The Campbells are comin', oh, oh
*The Campbells are Comin' (c 1715) Oxford
Song Book*
- 10 The children in Holland take pleasure in making
What the children in England take pleasure in break-
ing *Nursery Rhyme*
- 11 The eternal triangle
Book review in The Daily Chronicle, 5 Dec 1907
- 12 The fault is great in man or woman
Who steals a goose from off a common,
But what can plead that man's excuse
Who steals a common from a goose?
The Tackler Magazine, 1 Feb 1821
- 13 The girl I left behind me
Title of song, c 1759 Oxford Song Book
- 14 The holly and the ivy,
When they are both full grown,
Of all the trees that are in the wood,
The holly bears the crown
The rising of the sun
And the running of the deer,
The playing of the merry organ,
Sweet singing in the choir
The Holly and the Ivy Oxford Book of Carols
- 15 The King over the Water *Jacobite Toast, 18th cent*
- 16 The ministry of all the talents
*A name given ironically to Grenville's coalition of
1806, also applied to later coalitions*
- 17 The nature of God is a circle of which the centre is
everywhere and the circumference is nowhere
*Origin unknown, said to have been traced to a lost
treatise of Empedocles. Quoted in the Roman de
la Rose and by S. Bonaventura in Itinerarius
Mentis in Deum, cap v ad fin*
- 18 Then he kissed her cold corpus
A thousand times o'er,
He called her his Dinah—
Though she was no more!
He swallowed the pison
Like a true lover brave,
And Vilkins and his Dinah
Lie a buried in one grave
*In Henry Mayhew's The Wandering Minstrel,
1834*
- 19 The noble Duke of York,
He had ten thousand men,
He marched them up to the top of the hull,
And he marched them down again
And when they were up, they were up,
And when they were down, they were down,
And when they were only half way up,
They were neither up nor down
*The Noble Duke of York, first printed in
A Rackham, Mother Goose (1913)*
- 20 There is a lady sweet and kind,
Was never face so pleased my mind,
I did but see her passing by,
And yet I love her till I die
*Found on back of leaf 53 of 'Popish Kingdome or
reigne of Antichrist', in Latin verse by Thomas
Naogeorgus, and Englished by Barnabe Googe
Printed 1570 See Notes and Queries, 9th series,
x 427*
- 21 There is a tavern in the town
And there my dear love sits him down,
And drinks his wine mid laughter free,
And never, never thinks of me
Fare thee well, for I must leave thee,
Do not let this parting grieve thee,
And remember that the best of friends must part
Adieu, adieu, kind friends, adieu, adieu, adieu,
I can no longer stay with you
I'll hang my harp on a weeping willow-tree,
And may the world go well with thee
*There is a Tavern in the Town Oxford Song
Book*
- 22 There's nae luck about the house,
There's nae luck at a',
There's nae luck about the house
When our gudeman's awa'.
The Manner's Wife
- 23 There was an old Fellow of Trinity,
A Doctor well versed in Divinity,
But he took to free thinking,
And then to deep drinking,
And so had to leave the vicinity
A C Hilton, in The Light Green, No II, 1872
- 24 There was an old man of Boulogne,
Who sang a most topical song
It wasn't the words
Which frightened the birds,
But the horrible double entendre
Langford Reed, The Limerick Book, p 51
- 25 There was a young lady of Kent,
Who said that she knew what it meant
When men asked her to dine,
Gave her cocktails and wine,
She knew what it meant—but she went! *Id p 49*

ANONYMOUS

- 1 There was a young lady of Lynn
Who was so uncommonly thin
That when she essayed
To drink lemonade,
She slipped through the straw and fell in.
Langford Reed, *The Limerick Book*, p. 150
- 2 There was a young lady of Riga,
Who rode with a smile on a tiger;
They returned from the ride
With the lady inside,
And the smile on the face of the tiger. *Ib.* p. 103
- 3 The Sun himself cannot forget
His fellow traveller.
On *Sir Francis Drake. Wit's Recreations* (1640),
Epigrams, No. 146
- 4 They come as a boon and a blessing to men,
The Pickwick, the Owl, and the Waverley pen.
Advertisement
- 5 They that wash on Monday
Have all the week to dry;
They that wash on Tuesday
Are not so much awry;
They that wash on Wednesday
Are not so much to blame;
They that wash on Thursday
Wash for shame;
They that wash on Friday
Wash in need;
And they that wash on Saturday,
Oh! they're sluts indeed.
See Robert Hunt, *Popular Romances of the West of England* (1865), p. 430
- 6 To change the name, and not the letter,
Is a change for the worse, and not for the better.
Book of Days (ed. Robert Chambers, 1802-71),
vol. i, June, p. 723
- 7 Two men wrote a lexicon, Liddell and Scott;
Some parts were clever, but some parts were not.
Hear, all ye learned, and read me this riddle,
How the wrong part wrote Scott, and the right part
wrote Liddell.
On *Henry Liddell* (1811-98) and *Robert Scott*
(1811-87), co-authors of *the Greek Lexicon*, 1843
- 8 Wash me in the water
That you washed the colonel's daughter
And I shall be whiter
Than the whitewash on the wall.
Song popular among the British troops in France,
1914-18
- 9 We don't want to fight; but, by Jingo, if we do,
We won't go to the front ourselves, but we'll send the
mild Hindoo.
1878 parody, on hearing that *Indian troops were*
being sent to Malta to help the English. G. W. E.
Russell's *Collections and Recollections*, ch. 28
- 10 Weep you no more, sad fountains;
What need you flow so fast?
Songs set by John Dowland, viii. *Oxford Book of*
16th Cent. Verse
- 11 We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men
are created equal, that they are endowed by their
Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among
these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.
The American Declaration of Independence,
4 July 1776. (See 268:19)
- 12 'Well, what sort of sport has Lord — had?'
'Oh, the young Sahib shot divinely, but God was very
merciful to the birds.'
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*,
ch. 30
- 13 We're here because we're here because we're here
because we're here.
Refrain of an American folk-song, popular in the
British Army, 1914-18
- 14 Western wind, when wilt thou blow,
The small rain down can rain?
Christ, if my love were in my arms
And I in my bed again!
Oxford Book of 16th Cent. Verse
- 15 What did you do in the Great War, daddy?
Recruiting placard, 1914-18 war
- 16 What shall we do with the drunken sailor?
Early in the morning?
Hoo-ray and up she rises
Early in the morning.
What shall we do with the Drunken Sailor? Oxford
Song Book
- 17 What wee gave, we have;
What wee spent, wee had;
What wee kept, wee lost.
Epitaph on Edward Courtenay, Earl of Devon
(d. 1419) and his wife, at Tiverton. (See 10:5)
- 18 When Adam delved, and Eve span,
Who was then a gentleman?
Text of Ball's revolutionary sermon at Blackheath
in Wat Tyler's Rebellion, 1381. See J. R. Green,
Short Hist. (1893), ii. 484. (See 235:7)
- 19 When Johnny Comes Marching Home Again.
Title of Song. Oxford Song Book
- 20 When Molly smiles beneath her cow,
I feel my heart—I can't tell how.
When Molly smiles, 1732
- 21 When the wind is in the east,
'Tis neither good for man nor beast;
When the wind is in the north,
The skilful fisher goes not forth;
When the wind is in the south,
It blows the bait in the fishes' mouth;
When the wind is in the west,
Then 'tis at the very best.
See J. O. Halliwell, *Popular Rhymes* (1849)
- 22 Where is the man who has the power and skill
To stem the torrent of a woman's will?
For if she will, she will, you may depend on't;
And if she won't, she won't; so there's an end on't.
From the Pillar Erected on the Mount in the Dane
John Field, Canterbury. Examiner, 31 May 1829
- 23 Whilst Adam slept, Eve from his side arose:
Strange his first sleep should be his last repose.
The Consequence
- 24 Who passes by this road so late?
Compagnon de la Majolaine!
Who passes by this road so late?
Always gay!
Of all the king's knights 'tis the flower,
Compagnon de la Majolaine,
Of all the king's knights 'tis the flower,
Always gay!
Old French Song quoted by Dickens, Little Dorrit,
ch. 1

- 1 Will you hear a Spanish lady
How she woo'd an Englishman?
Garments gay and rich as may be,
Decked with jewels had she on
The Spanish Lady's Love

- 2 With a heart of furious fancies,
Whereof I am commander,
With a burning spear,
And a horse of air,
To the wilderness I wander
Tom o' Bedlam

- 3 Woo'd and married and a',
Woo'd and married and a'
Was she nae very weel aff,
Was woo'd and married and a'
Woo'd and Married and a'

- 4 Workers of the world, unite!
Common form of 'Working men of all countries unite!' This is the English Translation (1888) by Samuel Moore, revised by Engels, of 'Proletarier aller Lander, vereinigt euch!' which concludes 'The Communist Manifesto' (1848), by Marx and Engels, and is quoted as the final words of the programme of the Communist International (1928) Another common form is 'Proletarians of the world, unite!'

- 5 Worth a guinea a box
Advertisement for Beecham's Pills

- 6 Yet, if his majesty our sovereign lord
Should of his own accord
Friendly himself invite,
And say 'I'll be your guest tomorrow night',
How should we stir ourselves, call and command
All hands to work!
From Christ Church MS

- 7 'Tis a duteous thing
To show all honour to an earthly king,
And after all our travail and our cost
So he be pleased, to think no labour lost
But at the coming of the King of Heaven
All's set at six and seven.
We wallow in our sin
Christ cannot find a chamber in the inn
We entertain Him always like a stranger,
And as at first still lodge Him in the manger
ib

- 8 You should see me on Sunday
Advertisement for Knight's Family Health Soap

- 9 You press the button, and we'll do the rest
Advertisement for the first Kodak cameras, c. 1888

French

- 10 An army marches on its stomach
Attrib. to Napoleon III, e.g., Windsor Magazine, 1904, p. 268
Probably condensed from a long passage in Las Cases, *Mémoires de Sainte-Hélène* (Nov. 1816)

- 11 Ça ira
Untranslatable phrase, meaning 'That will certainly happen' *Refrain of French Revolutionary Song*

- 12 Cet animal est très méchant,
Quand on l'attaque il se défend
This animal is very mischievous, when it is attacked
it defends itself
La Menagerie, by Théodore P. K., 1868

- 13 Chevalier sans peur et sans reproche
Knight without fear and without blemish
Description in contemporary chronicles of Pierre Bayard, 1476-1524

- 14 Il ne faut pas être plus royaliste que le roi
One must not be more royalist than the king
Phrase originated under Louis XVI. Chateaubriand, La Monarchie selon la Charte, ed. 1876, p. 94

- 15 Le monde est plein de fous, et qui n'en veut pas voir
Doit se tenir tout seul, et casser son miroir.
The world is full of fools, and he who would not see it
Should live alone and smash his mirror
An adaptation from an original form attributed to Claude Le Petit (1640-1665) in Discours Satiriques, 1686

- 16 Liberté! Égalité! Fraternité!
Liberty! Equality! Fraternity!
Phrase of unknown origin dating from before the French Revolution Aulard in Études et Leçons sur la Révolution Française (6^e série) gives the first official use of the phrase in the motion passed by the Club des Cordeliers (30 June 1793) 'que les propriétaires seront invités, ... de faire peindre sur la façade de leurs maisons, en gros caractères, ces mots Unité, indivisibilité de la République, Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité ou la mort.'
(Journal de Paris, No. 182)

- 17 L'ordre règne à Varsovie
Order reigns in Warsaw
On 16 Sept. 1831, the Comte Horace Sebastiani, minister of foreign affairs, said that 'La tranquillité règne à Varsovie'. The newspaper Moniteur took it up.

- 18 Retournons à nos moutons
Let us return to our sheep (Let us get back to the subject) *Maître Pierre Pathelin* (June 1191)

- 19 Taisez-vous! Méfiez-vous! Les oreilles ennemies
vous écoutent
Be quiet! Be on your guard! Enemy ears are listening to you
Official Notice in France in 1915

- 20 Toujours perdrix!
Always partridge!
Said to originate in a story of Henri IV's having ordered that nothing but partridge should be served to his confessor, who had rebuked the king for his liaisons.

- 21 Tout passe, tout casse, tout lasse
Everything passes, everything perishes, everything palls
Cahier, Quelques six mille proverbes

Greek

- 22 μηδὲν ἄγαν
Nothing in excess
Written up in the temple at Delphi by Cleobulus, according to some accounts. Quoted by Plato in Protagoras, 343 b.

- 23 γνώθι σεαυτόν
From the gods comes the saying 'Know thyself'
Juvenal, Satires, xi. 27. The saying was written up in the temple of Delphi.

Italian

- 1 Se non è vero, è molto ben trovato.

If it is not true, it is a happy invention.

Apparently a common saying in the sixteenth century. Found in Giordano Bruno (1585) in the above form, and in Antonio Doni (1552) as 'Se non è vero, egli è stato un bel trovato'

Latin

- 2 Adeste, fideles,
Lacti triumphantes;
Venite, venite in Bethlehem.

O come, all ye faithful,
Joyful and triumphant,

O come, ye, O come ye to Bethlehem.

French or German hymn of 18th Cent. Trans. by Oakeley in Murray's Hymnal, 1852. See Songs of Praise Discussed

- 3 Ad majorem Dei gloriam.

To the greater glory of God.

Motto of the Society of Jesus

- 4 Ave Caesar, morituri te salutant.

Hail Caesar; those who are about to die salute you.
Salutation of Roman gladiators on entering the arena

- 5 Cras amet qui nunquam amavit, quique amavit cras amet!

Let those love now, who never lov'd before:

Let those who always lov'd, now love the more.

Pervigilium Veneris, 1. Trans. by Parnell

- 6 De non apparentibus et de non existentibus eadem est ratio.

It is presumed that what does not appear does not exist.

Latro Maxim

- 7 Et in Arcadia ego.

Inscription on a tomb, frequently reproduced in paintings, e.g. by Guercino, Poussin, and Reynolds

Usually translated: 'And I too [the occupant of the tomb] was in Arcadia.' But perhaps rather, 'I too [the tomb itself] am in Arcadia': even in Arcadia there am I (Death). (See E. Panofsky in *Philosophy and History*: essays presented to E. Cassirer, 1936.)

- 8 Gaudeamus igitur,
Juvenes dum sumus
Post jucundam juventutem,
Post molestam senectutem,
Nos habebit humus.

Let us live then and be glad
While young life's before us
After youthful pastime had,
After old age hard and sad,
Earth will slumber o'er us.

Medieval students' song, traced to 1267, but revised in the 18th cent.

- 9 Meum est propositum in taberna mori,
Unum sit appositum sitiienti ori:
Ut dicant cum venerint angelorum chori
'Deus sit propitius isti potatori.'

I desire to end my days in a tavern drinking,
May some Christian hold for me the glass when I
am shrinking;
That the Cherubim may cry, when they see me
sinking,
'God be merciful to a soul of this gentleman's way
of thinking.'

The 'Archipoeta'. Trans. by Leigh Hunt

- 10 Nemo me impune lacessit.

No one provokes me with impunity.

Motto of the Crown of Scotland and of all Scottish regiments

- 11 Orare est laborare, laborare est orare.

To pray is to work, to work is to pray.

See Notes and Queries, 6th series, vol. xi, p. 477

- 12 Quidquid agas, prudenter agas, et respice finem.

Whatever you do, do cautiously, and look to the end.

Gesta Romanorum, cap. 103. init.

- 13 Surrexit Christus hodie

Humano pro solamine:

Alleluia.

Jesus Christ is risen to-day,

Alleluia!

Our triumphant holy day!

Alleluia!

German Easter Carol of 14th cent. Translation in Lyra Davidica, 1708. See Songs of Praise Discussed

- 14 Te Deum laudamus.

We praise thee, O God.

First words and title of Canticle attr. to S. Ambrose

- 15 Tempora mutantur, et nos mutamur in illis.

Times change, and we change with them.

Harrison, Description of Britain (1577), Pt. III, ch. iii, p. 99

CHRISTOPHER ANSTEY

1724-1805

- 16 If ever I ate a good supper at night,
I dream'd of the devil, and wak'd in a fright.

The New Bath Guide. Letter 4. A Consultation of the Physicians

- 17 You may go to Carlisle's, and to Almack's too;
And I'll give you my head if you find such a host,
For coffee, tea, chocolate, butter, and toast:
How he welcomes at once all the world and his wife,
And how civil to folk he ne'er saw in his life.

Ib. (1766), letter 13, A Public Breakfast

- 18 Hearken, Lady Betty, hearken,
To the dismal news I tell,
How your friends are all embarking
For the fiery gulf of hell.

Ib. letter 14

CHARLES JAMES APPERLEY

see

NIMROD

THOMAS APPLETON

1812-1884

- 19 A Boston man is the east wind made flesh. *Attr.*

- 1 Good Americans, when they die go to Paris
O W Holmes, *Autocrat of the Breakfast Table*,
ch 6

ARABIAN NIGHTS

- 2 Who will change old lamps for new ones? new
lamps for old ones? *The History of Aladdin*
3 Open Sesame! *The History of Ali Baba*

WILLIAM ARABIN

1773-1841

- 4 Prisoner, God has given you good abilities, instead
of which you go about the country stealing duels
Attributed See Notes and Queries clxx 310

JOHN ARGUTHNOT

1667-1735

- 5 He warns the heads of parties against believing their
own lies *The Art of Political Lying*, 1712

- 6 Law is a bottomless pit
The History of John Bull (1712) ch xxiv

- 7 Hame's hame, be it never so hamely
Leto is a Bottomless Pit

- 8 One of the new terrors of death
Of Edmund Curll's biographies R Cairu
thers s Life of Pope (1857) p 199

ARCHIMEDES

287-212 B C

- 9 εὕρηκα
Eureka! (I have found!)
Vitruvius Pollio *De Architectura*, ix 215

- 10 δος μοι ποῦ στῶ και κινῶ την γην
Give me but one firm spot on which to stand, and
I will move the earth
Pappus Alexandr. Collectio lib viii, prop 10,
§ xi (ed Hultsch Berlin 1878)

COMTE D ARGENSON

1652-1721

- 11 L ABBÉ GUYOT DESFONTAINES Il faut que je vive
D ARGENSON Je n en vois pas la nécessité
DESFONTAINES I must live
D ARGENSON I do not see the necessity
Voltaire *Alzire, Discours Préliminaire* (See 412 3)

GEORGE DOUGLAS CAMPBELL,
EIGHTH DUKE OF ARGYLL

1823-1900

- 12 The Reign of Law *Title of a book*, 1867

ARISTOPHANES

c 444-c 380 B C

- 13 ο δ εὐκολος μεν εὐθαδ, εὐκολος δ εκει
'But he was easy there is easy here' (Sophocles)
Ivags 82 Trans by Rogers

ARISTOTLE

384-322 B C

- 14 ανθρωπος φυσικη πολιτικον ζωον
Man is by nature a political animal
Politics 1 2 9 1253 a (ed W L Newman)

15 η θρη ον η θεος

Either a beast or a god *Politics*, 1 14 1253 a

- 16 εστιν ουν τραγωδα μιμησις πράξεως σπουδαίας και τελείας
μέγας εχουσης δι' ελλου και φόβου τεραίνουσα
την των τούτων παθημάτων καθαράν

A tragedy is the imitation of an action that is
serious and also as having magnitude, complete
in itself with incidents arousing pity and fear,
wherewith to accomplish its purgation of such
emotions *Poetics* 6 1449 b Trans by Bywater

- 17 διο και φιλοσοφωτερον και σπουδαιοτερον ποιησις Ιστορίας
εστιν

Poetry is something more philosophic and of graver
import than history *Ib* 9 1451 b

- 18 τροαιεσθαλ τε δευ αδι ανα εικονα μέλλον η δινατα επιθανα

A likely impossibility is always preferable to an
unconvincing possibility *Ib* 24 1460 a

- 19 Amicus Plato sed magis amica veritas
Plato is dear to me, but dearer still is truth
Original ascribed to Aristotle

SIR JOHN ARKWRIGHT

1872-

- 20 O valiant hearts who to your glory came *Illynn*

ROBERT ARMIN

fl 1610

- 21 A flea in his ear *Goole upon Goole*, 1605, c 3

LEWIS ADDISON ARMISTEAD

1817-1863

- 22 Give them the cold steel, boys!
Attr remark during Amer Civil War, 1863

JOHN ARMSTRONG

1709-1779

- 23 Virtuous and wise he was, but not severe,
He still remember d that he once was young
Art of Preserving Health, 1744 bk iv, l 226

- 24 Much had he read,
Much more had seen he studied from the life,
And in th original perus d mankind *Ib* l 231

- 25 'Tis not for mortals always to be blest *Ib* l 260

- 26 Of right and wrong he taught
Truths as refin d as ever Athens heard,
And (strange to tell) he praetis'd what he preach'd *Ib* l 303

- 27 'Tis not too late to morrow to be brave *Ib* l 460

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD

1832-1904

- 28 Veil after veil will lift—but there must be
Veil upon veil behind *The Light of Ana*, bk viii

- 29 Lord! make us just that we may be
A little justified with Thee
Pearls of the Faith, No 47

- 30 Nor ever once ashamed
So we be named
Press men, Slaves of the Lamp Servants of Light
The Tenth Muse, st 18

ARNOLD

GEORGE ARNOLD

1834-1865

- 1 The living need charity more than the dead.
The Jolly Old Pedagogue

MATTHEW ARNOLD

1822-1888

- 2 And we forget because we must
And not because we will. *Absence*
- 3 Their ineffectual feuds and feeble hates,
Shadows of hates, but they distress them still.
Balder Dead, iii. 466
- 4 Hath man no second life?—Pitch this one high!
Was Christ a man like us?—Ah! let us try
If we then, too, can be such men as he!
The Better Part
- 5 The same heart beats in every human breast.
The Buried Life, l. 23
- 6 A bolt is shot back somewhere in our breast,
And a lost pulse of feeling stirs again.
A man becomes aware of his life's flow . . .
And there arrives a lull in the hot race
And then he thinks he knows
The hills where his life rose,
And the sea where it goes. *Ib. l. 84*
- 7 The Sea of Faith
Was once, too, at the full, and round earth's shore
Lay like the folds of a bright girdle furled.
But now I only hear
Its melancholy, long, withdrawing roar,
Retreating, to the breath
Of the night-wind, down the vast edges drear
And naked shingles of the world. *Dover Beach, l. 21*
- 8 And we are here as on a darkling plain
Swept with confused alarms of struggle and flight,
Where ignorant armies clash by night. *Ib. l. 35*
- 9 The will is free;
Strong is the soul, and wise, and beautiful;
The seeds of godlike power are in us still;
Gods are we, bards, saints, heroes, if we will!
Written in a copy of Emerson's Essays
- 10 Be neither saint nor sophist-led, but be a man.
Empedocles on Etna, l. ii. 136
- 11 We do not what we ought;
What we ought not, we do;
And lean upon the thought
That chance will bring us through;
But our own acts, for good or ill, are mightier powers.
Ib. 237
- 12 Nature, with equal mind,
Sees all her sons at play,
Sees man control the wind,
The wind sweep man away. *Ib. 257*
- 13 Is it so small a thing
To have enjoy'd the sun,
To have lived light in the spring,
To have loved, to have thought, to have done;
To have advanced true friends, and beat down baffling
foes? *Ib. 397*

- 14 Far, far from here,
The Adriatic breaks in a warm bay
Among the green Illyrian hills;
And there, they say, two bright and aged snakes,
Who once were Cadmus and Harmonia,
Bask in the glens or on the warm sea-shore,
In breathless quiet, after all their ills.
Empedocles on Etna, l. ii. 427
- 15 Not here, O Apollo!
Are haunts meet for thee.
But, where Helicon breaks down
In cliff to the sea. *Ib. II. 421*
- 16 'Tis Apollo comes leading
His choir, the Nine.
—The leader is fairest,
But all are divine. *Ib. 445*
- 17 The day in his hotness,
The strife with the palm;
The night in her silence,
The stars in their calm. *Ib. 465*
- 18 I must not say that thou wast true,
Yet let me say that thou wast fair;
And they, that lovely face who view,
Why should they ask if truth be there?
Euphrosyne, 1
- 19 Eyes too expressive to be blue,
Too lovely to be grey. *Faded Leaves, 4. On the Rhine*
- 20 This heart, I know,
To be long lov'd was never framed;
For something in its depths doth glow
Too strange, too restless, too untamed.
A Farewell, st. 5
- 21 I too have long'd for trenchant force,
And will like a dividing spear;
Have prais'd the keen, unscrupulous course,
Which knows no doubt, which feels no fear. *Ib. st. 9*
- 22 Come, dear children, let us away;
Down and away below. *The Forsaken Merman, l. 1*
- 23 Now the great winds shoreward blow;
Now the salt tides seaward flow;
Now the wild white horses play,
Champ and chafe and toss in the spray. *Ib. l. 4*
- 24 Sand-strewn caverns, cool and deep,
Where the winds are all asleep;
Where the spent lights quiver and gleam;
Where the salt weed sways in the stream;
Where the sea-beasts rang'd all round
Feed in the ooze of their pasture-ground;
Where great whales come sailing by,
Sail and sail, with unshut eye,
Round the world for ever and aye. *Ib. l. 35*
- 25 Children dear, was it yesterday
(Call yet once) that she went away? *Ib. l. 48*
- 26 Children dear, were we long alone?
'The sea grows stormy, the little ones moan.
Long prayers', I said, 'in the world they say.'
Ib. l. 64
- 27 But, ah, she gave me never a look,
For her eyes were seal'd to the holy book.
Loud prays the priest; shut stands the door.
Come away, children, call no more.
Come away, come down, call no more. *Ib. l. 80*

- 1 She will start from her slumber
When gusts shake the door,
She will hear the winds howling,
Will hear the waves roar
We shall see, while above us
The waves roar and whirl,
A ceiling of amber,
A pavement of pearl
Singing, 'Here came a mortal,
But faithless was she!
And alone dwell for ever
The kings of the sea' *The Forsaken Merman*, l 112
- 2 Who saw life steadily, and saw it whole
The mellow glory of the Attic stage,
Singer of sweet Colonus, and its child
Sonnet to a Friend 'Who prop, thou ask'st'
- 3 A wanderer is man from his birth
He was born in a ship
On the breast of the river of Time *The Future*, l 1
- 4 And the width of the waters, the hush
Of the grey expanse where he floats,
Freshening its eurrent and spotted with foam
As it draws to the Ocean, may strike
Peace to the soul of the man on its breast
As the pale waste widens around him—
As the banks fade dimmer away—
As the stars come out, and the night wind
Brings up the stream
Murmurs and scents of the infinite Sea *Ib* l 78
- 5 Ah! not the nectarous poppy lovers use,
Not daily labour's dull, Lethæan spring,
Oblivion in lost angels can infuse
Of the soil'd glory, and the trailing wing
To a Gipsy Child by the Sea shore
- 6 Not as their friend or child I speak!
But as on some far northern strand,
Thinking of his own Gods, a Greek
In pity and mournful awe might stand
Before some fallen Runic stone—
For both were faiths, and both are gone
The Grande Chartreuse, l 79
- 7 Wandering between two worlds, one dead,
The other powerless to be born *Ib* l 85
- 8 What helps it now, that Byron bore,
With haughty scorn which mock'd the smart,
Through Europe to the Aetolian shore
The pageant of his bleeding heart?
That thousands counted every groan,
And Europe made his woe her own? *Ib* l 131
- 9 Years hence, perhaps, may dawn an age,
More fortunate, alas! than we,
Which without hardness will be sage,
And gay without frivolity *Ib* l 157
- 10 It is—last stage of all—
When we are frozen up within, and quite
The phantom of ourselves
To hear the world applaud the hollow ghost
Which blamed the living man *Growing Old*
- 11 So thou arraign'st her, her foe,
So we arraign her, her sons
Yes, we arraign her! but she,
The weary Titan with deaf
Ears, and labour dummed eyes,
goes passively by,
Staggering on to her goal,
- Bearing on shoulders immense,
Atlantean, the load
Of the too vast orb of her fate. *Heine's Grave*, l 85
- 12 Who, Goethe said,
'Had every other gift, but wanted love' *Ib* l 99
- 13 Only he,
His soul well knit, and all his battles won,
Mounts, and that hardly, to eternal life *Immortality*
- 14 The solemn peaks but to the stars are known,
But to the stars, and the cold lunar beams
Alone the sun arises, and alone
Spring the great streams *In Utrumque Paratus*
- 15 This truth—to prove, and make thine own:
'Thou hast been, shalt be, art, alone'
Isolation To Marguerite, l 29
- 16 The unplumb'd, salt, estranging sea
To Marguerite (contd), l 24
- 17 Calm soul of all things! make it mine
To feel, amid the city's jar,
That there abides a peace of thine,
Man did not make, and cannot mar!
Lines written in Kensington Gardens, l 37
- 18 Calm, calm me more! nor let me die
Before I have begun to live *Ib* l 43
- 19 Let the long contention cease!
Geese are swans, and swans are geese
The Last Word, l 5
- 20 Let the victors, when they come,
When the forts of folly fall,
Find thy body by the wall *Ib* l 14
- 21 When Byron's eyes were shut in death,
We bow'd our head and held our breath
He taught us little but our soul
Had felt him like the thunder's roll
- We watch'd the fount of fiery life
Which serv'd for that Titanic strife
Memorial Verses, l 6
- 22 He spoke, and loos'd our heart in tears
He laid us as we lay at birth
On the cool flowery lap of earth [Wordsworth] *Ib* l 47
- 23 Time may restore us in his course
Goethe's sage mind and Byron's force
But where will Europe's latter hour
Again find Wordsworth's healing power? *Ib* l 60
- 24 Ere the parting hour go by,
Quick, thy tablets, Memory! *A Memory Picture*
- 25 All this I bear, for, what I seek, I know
Peace, peace is what I seek, and public calm
Endless extinction of unhappy hates *Morality*, l 100
- 26 With women the heart argues, not the mind *Ib* l 341
- 27 He bears the seed of ruin in himself *Ib* l 856
- 28 For this is the true strength of guilty kings,
When they corrupt the souls of those they rule *Ib* l 1436
- 29 We cannot kindle when we will
The fire which in the heart resides,
The spirit bloweth and is still,
In mystery our soul abides
But tasks in hours of insight will'd
Can be through hours of gloom fulfill'd

- 1 With aching hands and bleeding feet
We dig and heap, lay stone on stone;
We bear the burden and the heat
Of the long day, and wish 'twere done.
Not till the hours of light return,
All we have built do we discern. *Morality, st. 2*
- 2 Strew no more red roses, maidens,
Leave the lilies in their dew:
Pluck, pluck cypress, O pale maidens:
Dusk, O dusk the hall with yew!
The New Sirens, l. 267
- 3 But Wordsworth's eyes avert their ken
From half of human fate.
In Memory of the Author of Obermann, l. 53
- 4 What shelter to grow ripe is ours?
What leisure to grow wise? *Ib. l. 71*
- 5 Too fast we live, too much are tried,
Too harass'd, to attain
Wordsworth's sweet calm, or Goethe's wide
And luminous view to gain. *Ib. l. 77*
- 6 We, in some unknown Power's employ,
Move on a rigorous line:
Can neither, when we will, enjoy;
Nor, when we will, resign. *Ib. l. 133*
- 7 On that hard Pagan world disgust
And secret loathing fell.
Deep weariness and sated lust
Made human life a hell. *Obermann: Once More, l. 93*
- 8 The East bow'd low before the blast,
In patient, deep disdain.
She let the legions thunder past,
And plunged in thought again. *Ib. l. 109*
- 9 That gracious Child, that thorn-crown'd Man!
He lived while we believed.

Now he is dead. Far hence he lies
In the lorn Syrian town,
And on his grave, with shining eyes,
The Syrian stars look down. *Ib. l. 167*
- 10 Say, has some wet bird-haunted English lawn
Lent it the music of its trees at dawn? *Parting, l. 19*
- 11 Hark! ah, the Nightingale!
The tawny-throated!
Hark! from that moonlit cedar what a burst!
What triumph! hark—what pain! *Philomela, l. 1*
- 12 Listen, Eugenia—
How thick the bursts come crowding through the
leaves!
Again—thou hearest!
Eternal Passion!
Eternal Pain! *Ib. l. 28*
- 13 Cruel, but composed and bland,
Dumb, inscrutable and grand,
So Tiberius might have sat,
Had Tiberius been a cat. *Poor Matthias, l. 40*
- 14 Nature's great law, and law of all men's minds?
To its own impulse every creature stirs:
Live by thy light, and Earth will live by hers.
Religious Isolation, l. 12
- 15 Strew on her roses, roses,
And never a spray of yew.
In quiet she reposes:
Ah! would that I did too.
- Her cabin'd ample Spirit,
It flutter'd and fail'd for breath.
To-night it doth inherit
The vasty hall of death. *Requiescat*
- 16 Coldly, sadly descends
The autumn evening. The Field
Strewn with its dank yellow drifts
Of wither'd leaves, and the clms,
Fade into dimness apace,
Silent. *Rugby Chapel, l. 1*
- 17 Somewhere, surely, afar,
In the sounding labour-house vast
Of being, is practised that strength,
Zealous, beneficent, firm. *Ib. l. 40*
- 18 Friends who set forth at our side,
Falter, are lost in the storm.
We, we only, are left! *Ib. l. 102*
- 19 Therefore to thee it was given
Many to save with thyself;
And, at the end of thy day,
O faithful shepherd! to come,
Bringing thy sheep in thy hand. *Ib. l. 140*
- 20 Then, in such hour of need
Of your fainting, dispirited race,
Ye, like angels, appear,
Radiant with ardour divine!
Beacons of hope, ye appear!
Languor is not in your heart,
Weakness is not in your word,
Weariness not on your brow. *Ib. l. 188*
- 21 Ye fill up the gaps in our files,
Strengthen the wavering line,
Stablish, continue our march,
On, to the bound of the waste,
On, to the City of God. *Ib. l. 204*
- 22 But so many books thou redest,
But so many schemes thou breedest,
But so many wishes feedest,
That thy poor head almost turns. *The Second Best*
- 23 Others abide our question. Thou art free.
We ask and ask: Thou smilest and art still,
Out-topping knowledge. *Shakespeare*
- 24 And thou, who didst the stars and sunbeams know,
Self-school'd, self-scann'd, self-honour'd, self-secure,
Didst tread on Earth unguess'd at.—Better so!
All pains the immortal spirit must endure,
All weakness which impairs, all griefs which bow,
Find their sole speech in that victorious brow. *Ib.*
- 25 Curl'd minion, dancer, coiner of sweet words!
Sohrab and Rustum, l. 458
- 26 and Ruksh, the horse,
Who stood at hand, utter'd a dreadful cry:
No horse's cry was that, most like the roar
Of some pain'd desert lion, who all day
Hath trail'd the hunter's javelin in his side,
And comes at night to die upon the sand. *Ib. l. 501*
- 27 Truth sits upon the lips of dying men. *Ib. l. 656*
- 28 But the majestic River floated on,
Out of the mist and hum of that low land,
Into the frosty starlight, and there mov'd,
Rejoicing, through the hush'd Chorasmian waste,
Under the solitary moon: he flow'd
Right for the Polar Star, past Orgunjè,
Brimming, and bright, and large: then sands begin

- 1 The grand, old, fortifying, classical curriculum
Friendship's Garland
- 2 The translator of Homer should above all be penetrated by a sense of four qualities of his author—that he is eminently rapid, that he is eminently plain and direct both in the evolution of his thought and in the expression of it, that is, both in his syntax and in his words, that he is eminently plain and direct in the substance of his thought, that is, in his matter and ideas, and, finally, that he is eminently noble
On Translating Homer, 1
- 3 Wordsworth says somewhere that wherever Virgil seems to have composed 'with his eye on the object', Dryden fails to render him. Homer invariably composes 'with his eye on the object', whether the object be a moral or a maternal one. Pope composes with his eye on his style, into which he translates his object, whatever it is
Ib
- 4 He [the Translator] will find one English book and one only, where, as in the *Iliad* itself, perfect plainness of speech is allied with perfect nobleness, and that book is the Bible
Ib 11
- 5 Nothing has raised more questioning among my critics than these words—noble, the grand style. I think it will be found that the grand style arises in poetry, when a noble nature, poetically gifted, treats with simplicity or with severity a serious subject
Ib Last words
- 6 The theatre is irresistible, organise the theatre!
Irish Essay: The French Play in London
- 7 Miracles do not happen
Literature and Dogma, preface to 1883 edition, last words
- 8 Culture, the acquainting ourselves with the best that has been known and said in the world, and thus with the history of the human spirit
Ib preface to 1873 edition
- 9 Terms like grace, new birth, justification terms, in short, which with St Paul are literary terms, theologians have employed as if they were scientific terms
Ib ch 1, § 1
- 10 When we are asked further, what is conduct?—let us answer Three fourths of life
Ib
- 11 The true meaning of religion is thus not simply morality, but morality touched by emotion
Ib § 2
- 12 Conduct is three fourths of our life and its largest concern
Ib § 3
- 13 For science, God is simply the stream of tendency by which all things seek to fulfil the law of their being
Ib § 4 (See 524 27)
- 14 Let us put into their 'Eternal' and 'God' no more science than they [the Hebrew writers] did—the enduring power, not ourselves, which makes for righteousness
Ib § 5
- 15 For it is what we call the Time-Spirit that is sapping the proof from miracles. The human mind, as its experience widens, is turning away from them
Ib ch v, § 3
- 16 What is called 'orthodox divinity' is, in fact, an immense literary misapprehension
Ib ch vi, § 3
- 17 The eternal not ourselves which makes for righteousness
Ib ch viii, § 1

- 18 But there remains the question—what righteousness really is. The method and secret and sweet reasonableness of Jesus. *Literature and Dogma*, ch xii, § 2
- 19 So we have the Philistine of genius in religion—Luther, the Philistine of genius in politics—Cromwell, the Philistine of genius in literature—Bunyan
Mixed Essays, Lord Falkland

SAMUEL JAMES ARNOLD

1774–1852

- 20 Our ships were British oak,
And hearts of oak our men
Death of Nelson

THOMAS ARNOLD

1795–1842

- 21 What we must look for here is, 1st, religious and moral principles andly, gentlemanly conduct 3rdly, intellectual ability
Arnold of Rugby (ed J J Findlay), p 65
- 22 My object will be, if possible, to form Christian men, for Christian boys I can scarcely hope to make
Letter, in 1828, on appointment to Headmastership of Rugby

GEORGE ASAF

[GEORGE H POWELL]

1880–1951

- 23 What's the use of worrying?
It never was worth while,
So, pack up your troubles in your old kit-bag,
And smile, smile, smile
Pack Up Your Troubles In Your Old Kit Bag

JOHN DUNNING, BARON ASHBURTON

1731–1783

- 24 The power of the Crown has increased, is increasing, and ought to be diminished
Motion passed in the House of Commons, 1780

THOMAS ASHIE

1836–1889

- 25 Meet we no angels, Fannie? *At Altenahr, 11 Poems*

DAISY ASHFORD

contemporary

- 26 Mr. Salteena was an elderly man of 42 and was fond of asking people to stay with him
The Young Visitors (1919), ch 1
- 27 I do hope I shall enjoy myself with you . . . I am partial to ladies if they are nice I suppose it is my nature I am not quite a gentleman but you would hardly notice it
Ib
- 28 You look rather rash my dear your colors dont quite match your face
Ib ch 2
- 29 Bernard always had a few prayers in the hall and some whiskey afterwards as he was rather pious
Ib ch 3
- 30 Oh this is most kind said Mr. Salteena
Minnit closed his eyes with a tired smile
Not kind sir he muttered quite usual
Ib ch 5
- 31 It was a sumptuous spot all done up in gold with plenty of looking glasses
Ib

ASHFORD—AUGUSTINE

- 1 Oh I see said the Earl but my own idear is that these things are as piffle before the wind.

The Young Visitors, ch. 5

- 2 Ethel patted her hair and looked very sneery.

Ib. ch. 8

- 3 My life will be sour grapes and ashes without you.

Ib.

- 4 Take me back to the Gaierty hotel.

Ib. ch. 9

HERBERT HENRY ASQUITH,
EARL OF OXFORD

1852-1928

- 5 Wait and see.

Phrase used repeatedly in speeches in 1910.
Spender and Cyril Asquith's *Life of Lord Oxford and Asquith*, vol. i, p. 275

- 6 We shall never sheathe the sword which we have not lightly drawn until Belgium receives in full measure all and more than all that she has sacrificed, until France is adequately secured against the menace of aggression, until the rights of the smaller nationalities of Europe are placed upon an unassailable foundation, and until the military domination of Prussia is wholly and finally destroyed.

Speech at the Guildhall, 9 Nov. 1914

SIR JACOB ASTLEY

1579-1652

- O Lord! thou knowest how busy I must be this day: if I forget thee, do not thou forget me.

Prayer before the Battle of Edgehill (Sir Philip Warwick, *Memoires*, 1701, p. 229)

EDWARD L. ATKINSON

and

APSLEY CHERRY-GARRARD

- 8 A very gallant gentleman.

Inscription on the burial place of Capt. L. E. G. Oates in the Antarctic, Nov. 1912. *Being almost crippled, he walked to his death in a blizzard to enable his companions to proceed on their journey more quickly.*

HARRIET AUBER

1773-1862

- 9 And His that gentle voice we hear,

Soft as the breath of even,

That checks each fault, that calms each fear,

And speaks of heaven.

Spirit of the Psalms (1829), *Our Blest Redeemer, ere He breathed*

JOHN AUBREY

1626-1697

- 10 He was so fair that they called him *the lady of Christ's College*.

Brief Lives. John Milton

- 11 Sir Walter, being strangely surprised and put out of his countenance at so great a table, gives his son a damned blow over the face. His son, as rude as he was, would not strike his father, but strikes over the face the gentleman that sat next to him and said 'Box about: 'twill come to my father anon'.

Ib. Sir Walter Raleigh

- 12 When he killed a calf he would do it in a high style, and make a speech.

Ib. William Shakespeare

- 13 He was a handsome, well-shaped man: very good company, and of a very ready and pleasant smooth wit.

Brief Lives. William Shakespeare

ALEXANDER BOSWELL,

LORD AUCHINLECK

1706-1782

- 14 He [Cromwell] gart kings ken they had a *lith* in their neck.

gart ken = *made to know*; *lith* = *joint*.

Boswell, v. 382, n. 2

ÉMILE AUGIER

1820-1889

- 15 La nostalgie de la boue.

Homesickness for the gutter.

Le Mariage d'Olympe, i. i

ST. AUGUSTINE

354-430

- 16 Fecisti nos ad te et inquietum est cor nostrum, donec requiescat in te.

Thou hast created us for thyself, and our heart cannot be quieted till it may find repose in thee.

Confessions, bk. i, ch. i. Trans. by Watts

- 17 Nondum amabam, et amare amabam . . . quaerebam quid amarem, amans amare.

I loved not yet, yet I loved to love . . . I sought what I might love, in love with loving.

Ib. bk. iii, ch. i

- 18 Et illa erant fercula, in quibus mihi esurienti te inferebatur sol et luna.

And these were the dishes wherein to me, hunger-starven for thee, they served up the sun and moon.

Ib. ch. 6

- 19 Fieri non potest, ut filius istarum lacrimarum pereat.

It is not possible that the son of these tears should be lost.

Ib. ch. 12

- 20 Da mihi castitatem et continentiam, sed noli modo.

Give me chastity and continency, but do not give it yet.

Ib. bk. viii, ch. 7

- 21 Tolle lege, tolle lege.

Take up and read, take up and read.

Ib. ch. 12

- 22 Sero te amavi, pulchritudo tam antiqua et tam nova, sero te amavi et ecce intus eras et ego foris, et ibi te quaerebam.

Too late came I to love thee, O thou Beauty both so ancient and so fresh, yea too late came I to love thee. And behold, thou wert within me, and I out of myself, where I made search for thee.

Ib. bk. x, ch. 27

- 23 Da quod iubes et iube quod vis. Imperas nobis continentiam.

Give what thou commandest, and command what thou wilt.

Thou imposest continency upon us.

Ib. ch. 29

- 24 Securus iudicat orbis terrarum.

The verdict of the world is conclusive.

Contra Epist. Parmen. iii. 24

- 1 Salus extra ecclesiam non est
No salvation exists outside the church
De Bapt iv, c xvii 24, referring back to St Cyprian's 'Habere non potest Deum patrem qui ecclesiam non habet matrem' (He cannot have God for his Father who has not the church for his mother), *De Cath Eccl Unitate vi*
- 2 Audi partem alteram
Hear the other side *De Duabus Ammabus, xiv 11*
- 3 Ama et fac quod vis
Love and do what you will
Popular version of St Augustine's 'Dilige et quod vis fac' (Love and do what you will), In Joann vii 8
- 4 Multi quidem facilius se abstinent ut non utantur, quam temperent ut bene utantur
To many, total abstinence is easier than perfect moderation *On the Good of Marriage, xxi*
- 5 Roma locuta est, causa finita est
Rome has spoken, the case is concluded
Sermons, bk 1
- 6 De vitis nostris scalam nobis facimus, si vitas ipsa calcamus
We make a ladder of our vices, if we trample those same vices underfoot *Ib iii De Ascensione*
- JANE AUSTEN
1775-1817
- 7 An egg boiled very soft is not unwholesome [*Mr Woodhouse*] *Emma, ch 3*
- 8 One half of the world cannot understand the pleasures of the other [*Emma*] *Ib ch 9*
- 9 A basin of nice smooth gruel, thin, but not too thin *Ib ch 12*
- 10 With men he can be rational and unaffected, but when he has ladies to please, every feature works [*Mr Knightley of Mr Elton*] *Ib ch 13*
- 11 She believed he had been drinking too much of Mr Weston's good wine *Ib ch 15*
- 12 My mother's deafness is very trifling, you see, just nothing at all By only raising my voice, and saying anything two or three times over, she is sure to hear [*Miss Bates*] *Ib ch 19*
- 13 'But, my dear sir,' cried Mr Weston, 'if Emma comes away early, it will be breaking up the party.' 'And no great harm if it does,' said Mr Woodhouse 'The sooner every party breaks up the better' *Ib ch 25*
- 14 That young man . . . is very thoughtless Do not tell his father, but that young man is not quite the thing He has been opening the doors very often this evening and keeping them open very inconsiderately He does not think of the draught I do not mean to set you against him, but indeed he is not quite the thing [*Mr Woodhouse*] *Ib ch 29*
- 15 Open the windows! But, surely Mr Churchill, no body would think of opening the windows at Randalls Nobody could be so imprudent [*Mr Woodhouse*] *Ib*
- 16 So extremely like Maple Grove [*Mrs Elton*] *Emma, ch 32*
- 17 They will have their barouche-landau, of course [*Mrs Elton*] *Ib*
- 18 Young ladies should take care of themselves Young ladies are delicate plants They should take care of their health and their complexion My dear, did you change your stockings? [*Mr Woodhouse*] *Ib ch 34*
- 19 One has no great hopes from Birmingham I always say there is something direful in the sound [*Mrs Elton*] *Ib ch 36*
- 20 How shall we ever recollect half the dishes for grand-mamma? [*Miss Bates*] *Ib ch 38*
- 21 Let other pens dwell on guilt and misery
Mansfield Park, ch 48
- 22 'And what are you reading, Miss —?' 'Oh! it is only a novel! replies the young lady while she lays down her book with affected indifference, or momentary shame —' It is only Cecilia, or Camilla, or Belinda ' or, in short, only some work in which the most thorough knowledge of human nature, the happiest delineation of its varieties, the liveliest effusions of wit and humour are conveyed to the world in the best chosen language
Northanger Abbey, ch 5
- 23 But are they all horrid, are you sure they are all horrid? [*Catherine*] *Ib ch 6*
- 24 Oh, Lord! not I, I never read much, I have something else to do [*John Thorpe*] *Ib ch 7*
- 25 Sir Walter Elliot, of Kellynch hall, in Somersetshire, was a man who, for his own amusement, never took up any book but the Baronetage, there he found occupation for an idle hour, and consolation in a distressed one, this was the page at which the favourite volume always opened ELLIOT OF KELLYNCH HALL
Persuasion, ch 1
- 26 My sore throats are always worse than anyone's [*Mary Musgrove*] *Ib ch 18*
- 27 All the privilege I claim for my own sex . . . is that of loving longest, when existence or when hope is gone [*Anne*] *Ib ch 23*
- 28 It is a truth universally acknowledged, that a single man in possession of a good fortune, must be in want of a wife
Pride and Prejudice, ch 1
- 29 'Kitty has no discretion in her coughs,' said her father 'she times them ill' 'I do not cough for my own amusement,' replied Kitty fretfully *Ib ch 2*
- 30 How can you contrive to write so even? [*Miss Bingley*] *Ib ch 10*
- 31 Mr Collins had only to change from Jane to Elizabeth —and it was soon done—done while Mrs Bennet was stirring the fire *Ib ch 15*
- 32 You have delighted us long enough [*Mr Bennet*] *Ib ch 18*
- 33 An unhappy alternative is before you, Elizabeth From this day you must be a stranger to one of your parents —Your mother will never see you again if you do not marry Mr Collins, and I will never see you again if you do [*Mr Bennet*] *Ib ch 20*

- 1 Nobody is on my side, nobody takes part with me: I am cruelly used, nobody feels for my poor nerves. [Mrs. Bennet.] *Pride and Prejudice*, ch. 20
- 2 '... It is very hard to think that Charlotte Lucas should ever be mistress of this house, that I should be forced to make way for her, and live to see her take my place in it.'
- 3 'My dear, do not give way to such gloomy thoughts. Let us hope for better things. Let us flatter ourselves that I may be the survivor.' *Ib.* ch. 23
- 3 No arguments shall be wanting on my part, that can alleviate so severe a misfortune: or that may comfort you, under a circumstance that must be of all others most afflicting to a parent's mind. The death of your daughter would have been a blessing in comparison of this. [Mr. Collins.] *Ib.* ch. 48
- 4 You ought certainly to forgive them as a christian, but never to admit them in your sight, or allow their names to be mentioned in your hearing. [Mr. Collins.] *Ib.* ch. 57
- 5 For what do we live, but to make sport for our neighbours, and laugh at them in our turn? [Mr. Bennet.] *Ib.*
- 6 I have been a selfish being all my life, in practice, though not in principle. [Mr. Darcy.] *Ib.* ch. 58
- 7 If any young men come for Mary or Kitty, send them in, for I am quite at leisure. [Mr. Bennet.] *Ib.* ch. 59
- 8 An annuity is a very serious business. [Mrs. Dashwood.] *Sense and Sensibility*, ch. 2
- 9 Only conceive how comfortable they will be. Five hundred a year! I am sure I cannot imagine how they will spend half of it. [Mrs. J. Dashwood.] *Ib.*
- 10 'I am afraid,' replied Elinor, 'that the pleasantness of an employment does not always evince its propriety.' *Ib.* ch. 13
- 11 Lady Middleton . . . exerted herself to ask Mr. Palmer if there was any news in the paper. 'No, none at all,' he replied, and read on. *Ib.* ch. 19
- 12 'The little bit (two inches wide) of ivory on which I work with so fine a brush as produces little effect after much labour.' *Letter, 16 Dec. 1816*

ALFRED AUSTIN

1835-1913

- 13 An earl by right, by courtesy a man. *The Season*
- 14 Across the wires the electric message came:
'He is no better, he is much the same.'
On the Illness of the Prince of Wales, afterwards Edward VII. Attr. to Austin, but probably not his. See J. Lewis May in the Dublin Review, July 1937

SIR ROBERT AYTOUN

1570-1638

- 15 I loved thee once, I'll love no more,
Thine be the grief, as is the blame;
Thou art not what thou wast before,
What reason I should be the same?
To an Inconstant Mistress

WILLIAM EDMONDSTOUNE AYTOUN

1813-1865

- 16 Take away that star and garter—
Hide them from my aching sight!
Neither king nor prince shall tempt me
From my lonely room this night.
Charles Edward at Versailles on the Anniversary of Culloden
- 17 Nowhere beats the heart so kindly
As beneath the tartan plaid! *Ib.* l. 219
- 18 Sound the fife, and cry the slogan—
Let the pibroch shake the air.
The Burial-march of Dundee, l. 1
- 19 On the heights of Killiecrankie
Yester-morn our army lay. *Ib.* l. 49
- 20 Like a tempest down the ridges
Swept the hurricane of steel,
Rose the slogan of Macdonald—
Flashed the broadsword of Lochcail! *Ib.* l. 137
- 21 So, amidst the battle's thunder,
Shot and steel, and scorching flame,
In the glory of his manhood
Passed the spirit of the Graeme! *Ib.* l. 165
- 22 News of battle!—news of battle!
Hark! 'tis ringing down the street:
And the archways and the pavement
Bear the clang of hurrying feet.
Edinburgh after Flodden, st. 1
- 23 Warder—warder! open quickly!
Man—is this a time to wait? *Ib.* st. 2
- 24 Do not lift him from the bracken,
Leave him lying where he fell—
Better bier ye cannot fashion:
None beseems him half so well
As the bare and broken heather,
And the hard and trampled sod,
Whence his angry soul ascended
To the judgement-seat of God!
The Widow of Glencoe, st. 1
- 25 They bore within their breasts the grief
That fame can never heal—
The deep, unutterable woe
Which none save exiles feel.
The Island of the Scots, xii
- 26 Fhairshon swore a feud
Against the clan M'Tavish;
Marched into their land
To murder and to rafish;
For he did resolve
To extirpate the vipers,
With four-and-twenty men
And five-and-thirty pipers.
The Massacre of the Macpherson, i
- 27 Fharshon had a son,
Who married Noah's daughter,
And nearly spoiled ta Flood,
By trinking up ta water:
- 28 Which he would have done,
I at least pelieve it,
Had the mixture peen
Only half Glenlivet. *Ib.* vii, viii
- 29 Come hither, Evan Cameron!
Come, stand beside my knee.
The Execution of Montrose, i

And some that came to scoff at him
Now turned aside and wept

The Execution of Montrose, vi

1 But onwards—always onwards,
In silence and in gloom,
The dreary pageant laboured,
Till it reached the house of doom

Ib vii

3 The master-fiend Argyle!

Ib

4 The Marquis gazed a moment,
And nothing did he say

Ib viii

5 Then nail my head on yonder tower—
Give every town a limb—
And God who made shall gather them
I go from you to Him!

Ib xii

6 'He is coming! he is coming!'—
Like a bridegroom from his room,
Came the hero from his prison
To the scaffold and the doom

Ib xiv

7 The grim Geneva ministers
With anxious scowl drew near,
As you have seen the drows flock
Around the dying deer

Ib xvii

8 Like a brave old Scottish Cavalier,
All of the olden time! *The Old Scottish Cavalier*

9 Have you heard of Philip Slingsby,
Slingsby of the manly chest,
How he slew the Snapping Turtle
In the regions of the West?

The Fight with the Snapping Turtle

10 The earth is all the home I have,
The heavens my wide roof tree

The Wandering Jew, i 49

FRANCIS BACON

1561-1626

11 For all knowledge and wonder (which is the seed
of knowledge) is an impression of pleasure in itself
Advancement of Learning, bk i : 3 (ed 1605)

12 Time, which is the author of authors *Ib iv 12*

13 If a man will begin with certainties, he shall end in
doubts, but if he will be content to begin with
doubts, he shall end in certainties *Ib v 8*

14 [Knowledge is] a rich storehouse for the glory of the
Creator and the relief of man's estate *Ib ix*

15 Antiquities are history defaced, or some remnants of
history which have casually escaped the shipwreck
of time *Ib bk ii : 1*

16 Poesy was ever thought to have some participation of
divineness, because it doth raise and erect the mind,
by submitting the shows of things to the desires of
the mind, whereas reason doth buckle and bow the
mind unto the nature of things *Ib iv 2*

17 The knowledge of man is as the waters, some descend-
ing from above, and some springing from beneath,
the one informed by the light of nature, the other
inspired by divine revelation *Ib v 1*

18 There was never miracle wrought by God to convert
an atheist, because the light of nature might have
led him to confess a God *Ib vi 1*

19 They are ill discoverers that think there is no land,
when they can see nothing but sea *Ib vii 5*

20 Words are the tokens current and accepted for con-
cepts, as moneys are for values. *Ib xvi 3*

21 A dance is a measured pace, as a verse is a measured
speech *Advancement of Learning, ii xvi 5*

22 But men must know, that in this theatre of man's life
it is reserved only for God and angels to be lookers
on *Ib xx. 8*

23 We are much beholden to Machiavel and others, that
write what men do, and not what they ought to do
Ib xxi 9

24 Men must pursue things which are just in present,
and leave the future to the divine Providence *Ib 11*

25 Did not one of the fathers in great indignation call
poesy *unum daemonum*? *Ib xxii 13*

26 All good moral philosophy is but an handmaid to
religion *Ib 14*

27 Man seeketh in society comfort, use, and protection
Ib xxiii 2

28 A man must make his opportunity, as oft as find it
Ib 3

29 Caesar, when he went first into Gaul, made no scruple
to profess 'That he had rather be first in a village
than second at Rome' *Ib 36*

30 Fortunes come tumbling into some men's laps
Ib 43

31 That other principle of Lysander, 'That children are
to be deceived with comfits, and men with oaths'
Ib 45

32 It is in life as it is in ways, the shortest way is com-
monly the foulest, and surely the fairer way is not
much about *Ib*

33 There are in nature certain fountains of justice,
whence all civil laws are derived but as streams
Ib 49

34 The inseparable propriety of time, which is ever more
and more to disclose truth *Ib xxiv*

35 Books must follow sciences, and not sciences books
Proposition touching Amendment of Laws

36 Anger makes dull men witty, but it keeps them poor.
Related as a remark of Queen Elizabeth

Apothegms, 5

37 A beautiful face is a silent commendation *Ib 12*

38 Wise nature did never put her precious jewels into
a garret four stories high and therefore . . .
exceeding tall men had ever very empty heads
Ib 17

39 Hope is a good breakfast, but it is a bad supper
Ib 36

40 Like strawberry wives, that laid two or three great
strawberries at the mouth of their pot, and all the
rest were little ones
A saying of Queen Elizabeth Ib 54

41 Sir Henry Wotton used to say, 'That critics are like
brushers of noblemen's clothes' *Ib 64*

42 Mr Savill was asked by my lord of Essex his opinion
touching poets, who answered my lord, 'He thought
them the best writers, next to those that write
prose' *Ib 66*

43 Demosthenes when he fled from the battle, and that
it was reproached to him, said, 'That he that flies
ought fight again' *Ib 169*

- 1 One of the Seven was wont to say; 'That laws were like cobwebs; where the small flies were caught, and the great brake through.' *Apothegms*, 181
- 2 Pyrrhus, when his friends congratulated to him his victory over the Romans, under the conduct of Fabricius, but with great slaughter of his own side, said to them again; 'Yes, but if we have such another victory, we are undone.' *Ib.* 193
- 3 Cosmus duke of Florence was wont to say of perfidious friends; 'That we read that we ought to forgive our enemies; but we do not read that we ought to forgive our friends.' *Ib.* 206
- 4 One of the fathers saith . . . that old men go to death, and death comes to young men. *Ib.* 270
- 5 Diogenes said of a young man that danced daintily, and was much commended: 'The better, the worse.' *Ib.* 266
- 6 Riches are a good handmaid, but the worst mistress.
De Dignitate et Augmentis Scientiarum, pt. 1, bk. vi. ch. 3. *Antitheta*, 6 (ed. 1640, trans. Gilbert Watts)
- 7 Antiquitas saeculi juvenus mundi.
The age of the centuries is the youth of the world. *Ib.* bk. vii, ch. 81
- 8 The voice of the people hath some divineness in it, else how should so many men agree to be of one mind? *Ib.* 9
- 9 Envy never makes holiday. *Ib.* 16
- 10 No terms of moderation takes place with the vulgar. *Ib.* 30
- 11 Silence is the virtue of fools. *Ib.* 31
- 12 The worst solitude is to be destitute of sincere friendship. *Ib.* 37
- 13 Omnia mutari, et nil vere interire, ac summam materiae prorsus eandem manere, satis constat.
That all things are changed, and that nothing really perishes, and that the sum of matter remains exactly the same, is sufficiently certain.
Cogitationes de Natura Rerum, v. Trans. Spedding
- 14 I hold every man a debtor to his profession.
The Elements of the Common Law, preface
- 15 My essays . . . come home, to men's business, and bosoms. *Essays*. Dedication of 1625 edition
- 16 It was a high speech of Seneca (after the manner of the Stoics) that, 'the good things which belong to prosperity are to be wished, but the good things that belong to adversity are to be admired.' *Ib.* 5 *Of Adversity*
- 17 It is yet a higher speech of his than the other, . . . 'It is true greatness to have in one the frailty of a man, and the security of a God.' *Ib.*
- 18 Prosperity is the blessing of the Old Testament, adversity is the blessing of the New. *Ib.*
- 19 The pencil of the Holy Ghost hath laboured more in describing the afflictions of Job than the felicities of Solomon. *Ib.*
- 20 Prosperity is not without many fears and distastes; and adversity is not without comforts and hopes. *Ib.*
- 21 Prosperity doth best discover vice, but adversity doth best discover virtue. *Ib.*
- 22 He that plots to be the only figure among ciphers, is the decay of the whole age. *Essays*, 36. *Of Ambition*
- 23 I had rather believe all the fables in the legend, and the Talmud, and the Alcoran, than that this universal frame is without a mind. *Ib.* 16. *Atheism*
- 24 God never wrought miracle to convince atheism, because his ordinary works convince it. *Ib.*
- 25 A little philosophy inclineth man's mind to atheism, but depth in philosophy bringeth men's minds about to religion. *Ib.*
- 26 They that deny a God destroy man's nobility; for certainly man is of kin to the beasts by his body; and, if he be not of kin to God by his spirit, he is a base and ignoble creature. *Ib.*
- 27 Virtue is like a rich stone, best plain set. *Ib.* 43. *Of Beauty*
- 28 That is the best part of beauty, which a picture cannot express. *Ib.*
- 29 There is no excellent beauty that hath not some strangeness in the proportion. *Ib.*
- 30 There is in human nature generally more of the fool than of the wise. *Ib.* 12. *Boldness*
- 31 He said it that knew it best. *Ib.*
- 32 In civil business; what first? boldness; what second and third? boldness: and yet boldness is a child of ignorance and baseness. *Ib.*
- 33 Boldness is an ill keeper of promise. *Ib.*
- 34 Mahomet made the people believe that he would call a hill to him, and from the top of it offer up his prayers for the observers of his law. The people assembled: Mahomet called the hill to come to him again and again; and when the hill stood still, he was never a whit abashed, but said, 'If the hill will not come to Mahomet, Mahomet will go to the hill.' *Ib.*
- 35 Houses are built to live in and not to look on; therefore let use be preferred before uniformity, except where both may be had. *Ib.* 45. *Of Building*
- 36 Light gains make heavy purses. *Ib.* 52. *Of Ceremonies and Respects*
- 37 Small matters win great commendation. *Ib.*
- 38 He that . . . giveth another occasion of satiety, maketh himself cheap. *Ib.*
- 39 A wise man will make more opportunities than he finds. *Ib.*
- 40 Books will speak plain when counsellors blanch. *Ib.* 20. *Of Counsel*
- 41 There be that can pack the cards and yet cannot play well; so there are some that are good in canvasses and factions, that are otherwise weak men. *Ib.* 22. *Of Cunning*
- 42 In things that are tender and displeasing, it is good to break the ice by some whose words are of less weight, and to reserve the more weighty voice to come in as by chance. *Ib.*
- 43 I knew one that when he wrote a letter he would put that which was most material in the postscript, as if it had been a bymatter. *Ib.*
- 44 Nothing doth more hurt in a state than that cunning men pass for wise. *Ib.*

- 1 Men fear death as children fear to go in the dark,
and as that natural fear in children is increased with
tales, so is the other *Essays, 2 Of Death*
- 2 There is no passion in the mind of man so weak, but
it mates and masters the fear of death *Revenge*
triumphs over death, love slights it, honour
aspireth to it, grief flieth to it *Ib*
- 3 It is as natural to die as to be born, and to a little
infant, perhaps, the one is as painful as the other *Ib*
- 4 Above all, believe it, the sweetest canticle is *Nunc*
dimittis, when a man hath obtained worthy ends
and expectations *Death* hath this also, that it
openeth the gate to good fame, and extinguisheth
envy *Ib*
- 5 Intermingle jest with earnest *Ib 32 Of Discourse*
- 6 If you dissemble sometimes your knowledge of that
you are thought to know, you shall be thought,
another time, to know that you know not *Ib*
- 7 I knew a wise man that had it for a by word, when he
saw men hasten to a conclusion, 'Stay a little, that
we may make an end the sooner' *Ib 25 Of Dispatch*
- 8 To choose time is to save time *Ib*
- 9 It is a miserable state of mind to have few things to
desire and many things to fear *Ib 19 Of Empire*
- 10 Riches are for spending *Ib 28 Of Expense*
- 11 A man ought warily to begin charges which once
begun will continue *Ib*
- 12 Lookers on many times see more than gamesters
Ib 48 Of Followers and Friends
- 13 There is little friendship in the world, and least of all
between equals *Ib*
- 14 Chiefly the mould of a man's fortune is in his own
hands *Ib 40 Of Fortune*
- 15 It had been hard for him that spake it to have put
more truth and uncouth together, in a few words,
than in that speech *Whosoever* is delighted in
solitude is either a wild beast, or a god *Ib 27 Of Friendship (See 14 15)*
- 16 A crowd is not company, and faces are but a gallery
of pictures, and talk but a tinkling cymbal, where
there is no love *Ib*
- 17 It [friendship] redoubleth joys, and cutteth griefs in
halves *Ib*
- 18 Cure the disease and kill the patient *Ib*
- 19 God Almighty first planted a garden, and indeed, it
is the purest of human pleasures *Ib 46 Of Gardens*
- 20 The inclination to goodness is imprinted deeply in the
nature of man inasmuch, that if it issue not to
wards men it will take unto other living creatures
Ib 13 Goodness, and Goodness of Nature
- 21 If a man be gracious and courteous to strangers, it
shows he is a citizen of the world *Ib*
- 22 Men in great place are thrice servants: servants of
the sovereign or state, servants of fame and ser-
vants of business *Ib 11 Of Great Place*
- 23 It is a strange desire to seek power and to lose liberty
Ib
- 24 The rising unto place is laborious, and by pains men
come to greater pains, and it is sometimes base,
and by indignities men come to dignities *The*
standing is slippery, and the regress is either a
downfall, or at least an eclipse *Essays, 11 Of Great Place*
- 25 Set it down to thyself, as well to create good prece-
dents as to follow them *Ib*
- 26 Severity breedeth fear, but roughness breedeth hate
Even reproofs from authority ought to be grave,
and not taunting *Ib*
- 27 As in nature things move violently to their place and
calmly in their place, so virtue in ambition is
violent, in authority settled and calm *Ib*
- 28 All rising to great place is by a winding stair *Ib*
- 29 As the births of living creatures at first are ill shapen,
so are all innovations, which are the births of time
Ib 24 Of Innovations
- 30 He that will not apply new remedies must expect new
evils, for time is the greatest innovator *Ib*
- 31 The place of justice is a hallowed place
Ib 8 Of Judicature
- 32 The speaking in a perpetual hyperbole is comely in
nothing but in love *Ib 10 Of Love*
- 33 It has been well said that 'the arch-flatterer with
whom all the petty flatterers have intelligence is a
man's self' *Ib*
- 34 He that hath wife and children hath given hostages to
fortune, for they are impediments to great enter-
prises, either of virtue or mischief
Ib 8 Of Marriage and Single Life
- 35 There are some other that account wife and children
but as bills of charges *Ib*
- 36 A single life doth well with churchmen, for charity
will hardly water the ground where it must first
fill a pool *Ib*
- 37 Wives are young men's mistresses, companions for
middle age, and old men's nurses *Ib*
- 38 He was reputed one of the wise men that made answer
to the question when a man should marry? 'A
young man not yet, an elder man not at all' *Ib*
- 39 Nature is often hidden, sometimes overcome, seldom
extinguished *Ib 38 Of Nature in Men*
- 40 It is generally better to deal by speech than by letter
Ib 47 Of Negotiating
- 41 It is a reverend thing to see an ancient castle or
building not in decay *Ib 14 Of Nobility*
- 42 New nobility is but the act of power, but ancient
nobility is the act of time *Ib*
- 43 Nobility of birth commonly abateth industry *Ib*
- 44 The joys of parents are secret, and so are their griefs
and fears *Ib 7 Of Parents and Children*
- 45 Children sweeten labours but they make misfortunes
more bitter *Ib*
- 46 The noblest works and foundations have proceeded
from childless men, which have sought to express
the images of their minds where those of their
bodies have failed *Ib*

- 1 Fame is like a river, that beareth up things light and swollen, and drowns things weighty and solid.
Essays, 53. Of Praise
- 2 [Dreams and predictions] ought to serve but for winter talk by the fireside. *Ib. 35. Of Prophecies*
- 3 Age will not be defied. *Ib. 30. Of Regimen of Health*
- 4 Revenge is a kind of wild justice, which the more man's nature runs to, the more ought law to weed it out. *Ib. 4. Of Revenge*
- 5 Why should I be angry with a man for loving himself better than me? *Ib.*
- 6 A man that studieth revenge keeps his own wounds green. *Ib.*
- 7 Defer not charities till death; for certainly, if a man weigh it rightly, he that doth so is rather liberal of another man's than of his own. *Ib. 34. Of Riches*
- 8 The four pillars of government . . . (which are religion, justice, counsel, and treasure).
Ib. 15. Of Seditions and Troubles
- 9 The surest way to prevent seditions (if the times do bear it) is to take away the matter of them. *Ib.*
- 10 Money is like muck, not good except it be spread. *Ib.*
- 11 The remedy is worse than the disease. *Ib.*
- 12 The French are wiser than they seem, and the Spaniards seem wiser than they are.
Ib. 26. Of Seeming Wise
- 13 Studies serve for delight, for ornament, and for ability. *Ib. 50. Of Studies*
- 14 To spend too much time in studies is sloth. *Ib.*
- 15 They perfect nature and are perfected by experience. *Ib.*
- 16 Read not to contradict and confute, nor to believe and take for granted, nor to find talk and discourse, but to weigh and consider. *Ib.*
- 17 Some books are to be tasted, others to be swallowed, and some few to be chewed and digested; that is, some books are to be read only in parts; others to be read but not curiously; and some few to be read wholly, and with diligence and attention. Some books also may be read by deputy, and extracts made of them by others. *Ib.*
- 18 Reading maketh a full man; conference a ready man and writing an exact man. *Ib.*
- 19 Histories make men wise; poets, witty; the mathematics, subtle; natural philosophy, deep; moral, grave; logic and rhetoric, able to contend. *Ib.*
- 20 It were better to have no opinion of God at all than such an opinion as is unworthy of him; for the one is unbelief, the other is contumely.
Ib. 17. Of Superstition
- 21 There is a superstition in avoiding superstition. *Ib.*
- 22 Suspicions amongst thoughts are like bats amongst birds, they ever fly by twilight. *Ib. 31. Of Suspicion*
- 23 There is nothing makes a man suspect much, more than to know little. *Ib.*
- 24 Neither is money the sinews of war (as it is trivially said). *Ib. 29. Of The True Greatness of Kingdoms*
- 25 Neither will it be, that a people overlaid with taxes should ever become valiant and martial. *Ib.*
- 26 Thus much is certain; that he that commands the sea is at great liberty, and may take as much and as little of the war as he will.
Essays, 29. Of The True Greatness of Kingdoms
- 27 Travel, in the younger sort, is a part of education; in the elder, a part of experience. He that travelleth into a country before he hath some entrance into the language, goeth to school, and not to travel.
Ib. 18. Of Travel
- 28 Let diaries, therefore, be brought in use. *Ib.*
- 29 What is truth? said jesting Pilate; and would not stay for an answer. *Ib. 1. Of Truth*
- 30 A mixture of a lie doth ever add pleasure. *Ib.*
- 31 It is not the lie that passeth through the mind, but the lie that sinketh in, and settleth in it, that doth the hurt. *Ib.*
- 32 The inquiry of truth, which is the love-making, or wooing of it, the knowledge of truth, which is the presence of it, and the belief of truth, which is the enjoying of it, is the sovereign good of human nature. *Ib.*
- 33 Certainly, it is heaven upon earth, to have a man's mind . . . turn upon the poles of truth. *Ib.*
- 34 All colours will agree in the dark.
Ib. 3. Of Unity in Religion
- 35 It was prettily devised of Aesop, 'The fly sat upon the axletree of the chariot-wheel and said, what a dust do I raise.'
Ib. 54. Of Vain-Glory
- 36 In the youth of a state arms do flourish; in the middle age of a state, learning; and then both of them together for a time; in the declining age of a state, mechanical arts and merchandise.
Ib. 58. Of Vicissitude of Things
- 37 Be so true to thyself as thou be not false to others.
Ib. 23. Of Wisdom for a Man's Self
- 38 It is a poor centre of a man's actions, himself. *Ib.*
- 39 It is the nature of extreme self-lovers, as they will set a house on fire, and it were but to roast their eggs. *Ib.*
- 40 It is the wisdom of the crocodiles, that shed tears when they would devour. *Ib.*
- 41 Young men are fitter to invent than to judge, fitter for execution than for counsel, and fitter for new projects than for settled business.
Ib. 42. Of Youth and Age
- 42 I have often thought upon death, and I find it the least of all evils. *An Essay on Death. § 1*
- 43 I do not believe that any man fears to be dead, but only the stroke of death. *Ib. 3*
- 44 Why should a man be in love with his fetters, though of gold? *Ib. 4*
- 45 He is the fountain of honour. *Essay of a King*
- 46 Lucid intervals and happy pauses.
History of King Henry VII, par. 3
- 47 Quare videmus araneam aut muscam aut formicam, in electro, monumento plus quam regio, sepultas, aeternizari.
Whence we see spiders, flies, or ants, entombed and preserved for ever in amber, a more than royal tomb.
Historia Vitae et Mortis, Provisional Rules Concerning the Duration of Life and the Form of Death, rule 1, Explanation. Trans. Spedding

1 I have taken all knowledge to be my province
Letter to Lord Burligh, 1592

2 Opportunity makes a thief
Letter to the Earl of Essex, 1598

3 I am too old, and the seas are too long, for me to
double the Cape of Good Hope
Memorial of Access

4 I would live to study, and not study to live *Ib*

5 God's first Creature, which was Light *New Atlantis*

6 Quatuor sunt genera Idolorum quae mentes humanas
obsident. Iis (docendi gratia) nomina imposui-
mus, ut primum genus, Idola Tribus, secundum,
Idola Specus, tertium, Idola Fori, quartum, Idola
Theatri vocentur

There are four classes of Idols which beset men's
minds. To these for distinction's sake I have
assigned names—calling the first class, Idols of
the Tribe, the second, Idols of the Cave, the
third, Idols of the Market-place, the fourth,
Idols of the Theatre

Novum Organon, Aphor xxxix Trans Spedding

7 Quod enim mavult homo verum esse, id potius credit
For what a man had rather were true he more
readily believes *Ib xlix Trans Spedding*

8 Magna ista scientiarum mater
This great mother of the sciences [natural philo-
sophy] *Ib lxxx Trans Spedding*

9 Naturae enim non imperatur, nisi parendo
We cannot command nature except by obeying her
Ib cxxix Trans Spedding

10 Nam et ipsa scientia potestas est
Knowledge itself is power
Religious Meditations Of Hereses

11 De Sapientia Veterum
The wisdom of the ancients
Title of Work Tr Sir Arthur Gorges, 1619

12 Praecipue autem lignum, sive virga, versus superio-
riorem partem curva est
Every rod or staff of empire is truly crooked at the
top *Ib 6, Pan, sive Natura*

13 Universities incline wits to sophistry and affectation
Valerius Terminus of the Interpretation of Nature,
ch 26

14 I have rather studied books than men
Advice to Sir Geo Villiers, Works, ed 1765,
vol II, p 258

15 For my name and memory, I leave it to men's charit-
able speeches, and to foreign nations, and the next
ages *Last Will (19 Dec 1625) Ib vol III, p 677*

16 The world's a bubble, and the life of man
Less than a span *The World*

17 Who then to frail mortality shall trust,
But luns the water, or but writes in dust *Ib*

18 What is it then to have or have no wife,
But single thralldom, or a double strife? *Ib*

19 What then remains, but that we still should cry,
Not to be born, or being born, to die? *Ib*

20 Oxford is on the whole more attractive than Cam-
bridge to the ordinary visitor, and the traveller is
therefore recommended to visit Cambridge first, or
to omit it altogether if he cannot visit both
Baedecker's Great Britain (1887), 30. From
London to Oxford

WALTER BAGEHOT

1826-1877

21 The mystic reverence, the religious allegiance, which
are essential to a true monarchy, are imaginative
sentiments that no legislature can manufacture in
any people
The English Constitution, ch 1 The Cabinet

22 The Crown is, according to the saying, the 'fountain
of honour', but the Treasury is the spring of
business *Ib (See 27 45)*

23 It has been said that England invented the phrase,
'Her Majesty's Opposition', that it was the first
government which made a criticism of administra-
tion as much a part of the polity as administration
itself. This critical opposition is the consequence
of cabinet government *Ib*

24 The Times has made many ministries *Ib*

25 We turned out the Quaker (Lord Aberdeen), and put
in the puglist (Lord Palmerston) (Change of
Ministry, 1855) *Ib*

26 The best reason why Monarchy is a strong govern-
ment is, that it is an intelligible government. The
mass of mankind understand it, and they hardly
anywhere in the world understand any other
Ib ch 2 The Monarchy

27 The characteristic of the English Monarchy is that it
retains the feelings by which the heroic kings gov-
erned their rude age, and has added the feelings
by which the constitutions of later Greece ruled in
more refined ages *Ib*

28 Women—one half the human race at least—care fifty
times more for a marriage than a ministry. *Ib*

29 Royalty is a government in which the attention of the
nation is concentrated on one person doing inter-
esting actions. A Republic is a government in which
that attention is divided between many, who are all
doing uninteresting actions. Accordingly, so long
as the human heart is strong and the human reason
weak, Royalty will be strong because it appeals to
diffused feeling, and Republics weak because they
appeal to the understanding *Ib*

30 An Englishman whose heart is in a matter is not easily
baffled *Ib*

31 Throughout the greater part of his life George III
was a kind of 'consecrated obstruction' *Ib*

32 But of all nations in the world the English are perhaps
the least a nation of pure philosophers *Ib*

33 The order of nobility is of great use, too, not only in
what it creates, but in what it prevents. It prevents
the rule of wealth—the religion of gold. This is the
obvious and natural idol of the Anglo-Saxon
Ib ch 4 The House of Lords

34 The House of Peers has never been a House where the
most important peers were most important *Ib*

- 1 A severe though not unfriendly critic of our institutions said that 'the cure for admiring the House of Lords was to go and look at it.'
The English Constitution, ch. 4. *The House of Lords*
- 2 Nations touch at their summits. *Ib.*
- 3 Years ago Mr. Disraeli called Sir Robert Peel's Ministry—the last Conservative Ministry that had real power—an 'organized hypocrisy', so much did the ideas of its 'head' differ from the sensations of its 'tail'. *Ib.*
- 4 It has been said, not truly, but with a possible approximation to truth, 'that in 1802 every hereditary monarch was insane'. *Ib.*
- 5 Queen Anne was one of the smallest people ever set in a great place. *Ib.* ch. 7. *Checks and Balances*
- 6 The soldier—that is, the great soldier—of to-day is not a romantic animal, dashing at forlorn hopes, animated by frantic sentiment, full of fancies as to a love-lady or a sovereign; but a quiet, grave man, busied in charts, exact in sums, master of the art of tactics, occupied in trivial detail; thinking, as the Duke of Wellington was said to do, *most* of the shoes of his soldiers; despising all manner of *éclat* and eloquence; perhaps, like Count Moltke, 'silent in seven languages'. *Ib.*
- 7 The most melancholy of human reflections, perhaps, is that, on the whole, it is a question whether the benevolence of mankind does most good or harm.
Physics and Politics, No. v
- 8 Wordsworth, Tennyson, and Browning; or, Pure, Ornate, and Grotesque Art in English Poetry.
Title of Essay, National Review, Nov. 1864

PHILIP JAMES BAILEY

1816-1902

- 9 We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths;
In feelings, not in figures on a dial.
We should count time by heart-throbs. He most lives
Who thinks most—feels the noblest—acts the best.
Festus, v
- 10 America, thou half-brother of the world;
With something good and bad of every land. *Ib.* x

CHARLES BRUCE BAIRNSFATHER

1887-

- 11 Well, if you knows of a better 'ole, go to it.
Fragments from France, No. 1 (1915)

HENRY WILLIAMS BAKER

1821-1877

- 12 The King of Love my Shepherd is,
Whose goodness faileth never.
Hymns Ancient and Modern. The King of Love my Shepherd is (1868)
- 13 There is a blessed home
Beyond this land of woe.
Ib. There is a Blessed Home (1861)

MICHAEL BAKUNINE

d. 1876

- 14 We wish, in a word, equality—equality in fact as corollary, or, rather, as primordial condition of liberty. From each according to his faculties, to

each according to his needs; that is what we wish sincerely and energetically.

Declaration signed by forty-seven anarchists on trial after the failure of their uprising at Lyons in 1870. See J. Morrison Davidson, The Old Order and the New, 1890. (See 333:12)

STANLEY BALDWIN, EARL BALDWIN

1867-1947

- 15 When you think about the defence of England you no longer think of the chalk cliffs of Dover. You think of the Rhine. That is where our frontier lies to-day. *Speech, House of Commons, 30 July 1934*

BISHOP JOHN BALE

1495-1563

- 16 Though it be a foul great lie: Set upon it a good face.
King John, l. 1978

ARTHUR JAMES BALFOUR

1848-1930

- 17 Defence of philosophic doubt. Article in *Mind*, 1878
- 18 Do not hesitate to shoot.
Attrib. to Balfour, actually part of a telegram sent by the Divisional Magistrate for Cork district in 1888: 'Deal very summarily with any organized resistance to lawful authority. If necessary do not hesitate to shoot. Plunkett.'
- 19 The energies of our system will decay, the glory of the sun will be dimmed, and the earth, tideless and inert, will no longer tolerate the race which has for a moment disturbed its solitude. Man will go down into the pit, and all his thoughts will perish.
The Foundations of Belief, pt. i, ch. 1
- 20 It is unfortunate, considering that enthusiasm moves the world, that so few enthusiasts can be trusted to speak the truth. *Letter to Mrs. Drew, 1918*
- 21 Frank Harris . . . said . . . : 'The fact is, Mr. Balfour, all the faults of the age come from Christianity and journalism.' 'Christianity, of course, but why journalism?'
Autobiography of Margot Asquith, vol. i, ch. 10

BALLADS

- 22 There was a youth, and a well-beloved youth,
And he was an esquire's son,
He loved the bailiff's daughter dear,
That lived in Islington.
The Oxford Book of Ballads. The Bailiff's Daughter of Islington
- 23 But when his friends did understand
His fond and foolish mind,
They sent him up to fair London,
An apprentice for to bind. *Ib.*
- 24 She stept to him, as red as any rose,
And took him by the bridle-ring:
'I pray you, kind sir, give me one penny,
To ease my weary limb.'
'I prithee, sweetheart, canst thou tell me,
Where that thou wast born?'
'At Islington, kind sir,' said she,
'Where I have had many a scorn.'

'I prithee, sweetheart, canst thou tell me
Whether thou dost know
The bailiff's daughter of Islington?
'She's dead, sir, long ago'

'Then will I sell my goodly steed,
My saddle and my bow,
I will into some far country,
Where no man doth me know'

'O stay, O stay, thou goodly youth!
She's alive, she is not dead,
Here she standeth by thy side,
And is ready to be thy bride'
The Oxford Book of Ballads The Bailiff's Daughter of Islington

1 In Scarlet town, where I was born,
There was a fair maid dwellin',
Made every youth cry *'Well a way!*
Her name was Barbara Allen
All in the merry month of May,
When green buds they were swellin',
Young Jemmy Grove on his death bed lay,
For love of Barbara Allen *Ib Barbara Allen's Cruelty*

2 So slowly, slowly rose she up,
And slowly she came nigh him,
And when she drew the curtain by—
'Young man, I think you're dyin'!

3 'O mother, mother, make my bed,
O make it soft and narrow
My love has died for me to-day,
I'll die for him to-morrow'

4 'Farewell,' she said, 'ye virgins all,
And shun the fault I fell in
Henceforth take warning by the fall
Of cruel Barbara Allen'

5 It fell about the Lammastide
When husbands win their hay,
The doughty Douglas bound him to ride
In England to take a prey
Ib The Battle of Otterburn, 1

6 My wound is deep I am fain to sleep,
'Take thou the vaward of me,
And hide me by the bracken bush
Grows on yonder lily lee *Ib Ivii*

7 There were two sisters sat in a bower,
Binnorie, O Binnorie!
There came a knight to be their wooer,
By the bonnie milldams o' Binnorie *Ib Binnorie*

8 Ye Highlands and ye Lowlands,
O where hae ye been?
They hae slain the Earl of Murray,
And hae laid him on the green
Ib The Bonnie Earl of Murray

9 He was a braw gallant,
And he rid at the ring,
And the bonny Earl of Murray,
O he might hae been a king!

10 He was a braw gallant,
And he play'd at the glove,
And the bonny Earl of Murray,
O he was the Queen's luvell
O lang will his Lady
Look owre the Castle Downe,
Ere she see the Earl of Murray
Come sounding through the town!

11 The Percy out of Northumberland,
An awa to God made he
That he would hunt in the mountains
Of Cheviot within days three,
In the maugre of doughty Douglas,
And all that e'er with him be
The Oxford Book of Ballads Chevy Chase, 1 i

12 This began on a Monday at morn,
In Cheviot the hills so hye,
The child may rue that is unborn,
It was the more pity *Ib iv*

13 'But I hae dream'd a dreary dream,
Beyond the Isle of Skye,
I saw a dead man win a fight,
And I think that man was I'
Ib (xix in the Scottish version, but not included in the Oxford Book version)

14 Far Witherington my heart was woe
That ever he slain should be
Far when both his legs were hewn in two
Yet he kneel'd and fought on his knee *Ib 31 i*

15 Clerk Saunders and may Margaret
Walk'd awre yon garden green,
And deep and heavy was the love
That fell thir twa between *Ib*

'A bed, a bed,' Clerk Saunders said,
'A bed for you and me!'
'Fye na, fye na,' said may Margaret,
'Till aces we married be!' *Ib Clerk Saunders*

16 There's nae room at my head, Marg'ret,
There's nae room at my feet,
My bed it is fu' lowly now,
Among the hungry worms I sleep *Ib*

17 He turn'd him round and round about,
And the tear blinded his e'e
'I wad never hae trodden on Insh ground
If it hadna been for thee' *Ib The Daemon Lover*

18 She hadna sail'd a league, a league,
A league but barely three,
Till grim, grim grew his countenance
And gurlie grew the sea

'What hills are yon, yon pleasant hills,
The sun shines sweetly on?'—
'O yon are the hills a' Heaven,' he said,
'Where you will never won' *Ib*

19 He strack the top mast wi' his hand,
The fore mast wi' his knee,
And he brake that gallant ship in twain,
And sank her in the sea *Ib*

20 O well's the me o' my gay goss hawk,
That he can speak and feel
He'll carry a letter to my love,
Bring another back ta me *Ib The Gay Gosshawk*

21 But ne'er a word wad aye a' them speak,
Far barring of the door
Ib Get Up and Bar the Door

22 Goodman, you've spoken the foremost word!
Get up and bar the door *Ib*

23 A ship I have got in the North Country
And she goes by the name of the *Golden Vamty*,
O I fear she will be taken by a Spanish Ga-la-lee,
As she sails by the Low-lands low
Ib The Golden Vamty

- 1 He bored with his augur, he bored once and twice,
And some were playing cards, and some were playing
dice,
When the water flowed in it dazzled their eyes,
And she sank by the Low-lands low.
So the Cabin-boy did swim all to the larboard side,
Saying 'Captain! take me in, I am drifting with the
tide!'
'I will shoot you! I will kill you!' the cruel Captain
cried,
'You may sink by the Low-lands low.'
The Oxford Book of Ballads. The Golden Vanity
- 2 Then they laid him on the deck, and he closed his eyes
and died,
As they sailed by the Low-lands low. *Ib.*
- 3 I wish I were where Helen lies,
Night and day on me she cries;
O that I were where Helen lies,
On fair Kirkconnell lea!
Curst be the heart that thought the thought,
And curst the hand that fired the shot,
When in my arms burd Helen dropt,
And died to succour me! *Ib. Helen of Kirkconnell*
- 4 And when we came through Glasgow toun,
We were a comely sight to see;
My gude lord in the black velvet,
And I mysel' in cramasie. *Ib. Jamie Douglas*
- 5 O come ye here to fight, young lord,
Or come ye here to play?
Or come ye here to drink good wine
Upon the weddin'-day? *Ib. Katharine Johnstone*
- 6 O is my basnet a widow's curch?
Or my lance a wand of the willow-tree?
Or my arm a ladye's lily hand,
That an English lord should lightly me!
Ib. Kinmont Willie, x
- 7 He is either himself a devil frae hell,
Or else his mother a witch maun be;
I wadna have ridden that wan water
For a' the gowd in Christentie. *Ib. xlv*
- 8 O he's gart build a bonny ship,
To sail on the salt sea;
The mast was o' the beaten gold,
The sails o' cramoisie. *Ib. The Lass of Lochroyan*
- 9 Lady Nancy she died out of pure, pure grief,
Lord Lovel he died out of sorrow. *Ib. Lord Lovel*
- 10 'What gat ye to your dinner, Lord Randal, my Son?
What gat ye to your dinner, my handsome young
man?'
'I gat eels boil'd in broo'; mother, make my bed soon,
For I'm weary wi' hunting, and fain wald lie down.'
Ib. Lord Randal
- 11 And the Lowlands o' Holland has twin'd my love and
me. *Ib. The Lowlands o' Holland*
- 12 This ae nighte, this ae nighte,
—Every nighte and alle,
Fire and fleet¹ and candle-lighte,
And Christe receive thy saule. *Ib. Lyke-Wake Dirge*
- 13 From Brig o' Dread when thou may'st pass,
—Every nighte and alle,
To Purgatory fire thou com'st at last;
And Christe receive thy saule.

- If ever thou gavest meat or drink,
—Every nighte and alle,
The fire sall never make thee shrink;
And Christe receive thy saule.
The Oxford Book of Ballads. Lyke-Wake Dirge
- 14 When captains courageous, whom death could not
daunt,
Did march to the siege of the city of Gaunt,
They mustered their soldiers by two and by three,
And the foremost in battle was Mary Ambree.
Mary Ambree
- 15 For in my mind, of all mankind
I love but you alone. *Ib. The Nut Brown Maid*
- 16 For I must to the greenwood go
Alone, a banished man. *Ib.*
- 17 Marie Hamilton's to the kirk gane
Wi' ribbons on her breast;
The King thought mair o' Marie Hamilton
Than he listen'd to the priest.
Ib. The Queen's Maries
- 18 Yestreen the Queen had four Maries,
The night she'll hae but three;
There was Marie Seaton, and Marie Beaton,
And Marie Carmichael, and me. *Ib.*
- 19 O little did my mother ken,
The day she cradled me,
The lands I was to travel in
Or the death I was to die! *Ib.*
- 20 'O pardon, O pardon', said the Bishop,
'O pardon, I thee pray!
For if I had known it had been you,
I'd have gone some other way.'
Ib. Robin Hood and the Bishop of Hereford
- 21 There are twelve months in all the year,
As I hear many men say,
But the merriest month in all the year
Is the merry month of May.
Ib. Robin Hood and the Widow's Three Sons
- 22 'Let me have length and breadth enough,
And under my head a sod;
That they may say when I am dead,
—Here lies bold Robin Hood!' *Ib. The Death of Robin Hood*
- 23 The king sits in Dunfermline town
Drinking the blude-red wine. *Ib. Sir Patrick Spens*
- 24 Our king has written a braid letter,
And seal'd it with his hand,
And sent it to Sir Patrick Spens,
Was walking on the strand.
'To Noroway, to Noroway,
'To Noroway o'er the faem;
The king's daughter o' Noroway,
'Tis thou must bring her hame.'
The first word that Sir Patrick read
So loud, loud laughed he;
The neist word that Sir Patrick read
The tear blinded his e'e. *Ib.*
- 25 I saw the new moon late yestreen
Wi' the auld moon in her arm;
And if we gang to sea, master,
I fear we'll come to harm.'

¹ =floor. Other readings are 'sleet' and 'salt'.

Go fetch a web o' the silken clath,
 Another o' the twine,
 And wap¹ them into our ship's side,
 And let nae the sea come in
The Oxford Book of Ballads Sir Patrick Spens

1 O lath, lath were our gude Scots lords
 To wat their cork-heel'd shoon,
 But lang or a' the play was play'd
 They wat their hats aboon

Ib

2 O lang, lang may the ladies sit,
 Wi' their fans into their hand,
 Before they see Sir Patrick Spens
 Come sailing to the strand!

And lang, lang may the maidens sit
 Wi' their gowd kames in their hair,
 A-waiting for their ain dear loves!
 For them they'll see nae mair

Half owre, half owre to Aberdour,
 "Tis fifty fathoms deep,
 And there lies gude Sir Patrick Spens,
 Wi' the Scots lords at his feet!

Ib

3 And she has kilted her green kirtle
 A little abune her knee,
 And she has braided her yellow hair
 A little abune her bree

Ib Tam Lin v

4 About the dead hour of the night
 She heard the bridles ring,
 And Janet was as glad at that
 As any earthly thing

Ib xli

5 'But what I ken this night, Tam Lin,
 Gin I had kent yestreen,
 I wad ta'en out thy heart o' flesh,
 And put in a heart o' stane'

Ib l

6 True Thomas lay on Huntlie bank,
 A ferlie he spied wi' his e'e,
 And there he saw a ladye bright
 Come riding down by the Eldon Tree

Ib Thomas the Rhymer, 1

7 True Thomas he pu'd aff his cap,
 And louted low down on his knee

Ib iii

8 She's mounted on her milk-white steed,
 She's ta'en true Thomas up behind

Ib viii

9 'And see ye not yon braid, braid road,
 That lies across the hly leven?
 That is the Path of Wickedness,
 Though some call it the Road to Heaven'

Ib xii

10 That is the Road to fair Elfland,
 Where thou and I this night maun gae

Ib xiv

11 It was murk murk night, there was nae starlight,
 They waded thro' red blude to the knee,
 For a' the blude that's shed on the earth
 Runs through the springs o' that countrie

Ib xvi

12 And till seven years were gane and past,
 True Thomas on earth was never seen

Ib xx

13 There were three ravens sat on a tree,
 They were as black as they might be
 The one of them said to his make,
 'Where shall we our breakfast take?'

Ib The Three Ravens

14 All the trees they are so high,
 The leaves they are so green,
 The day is past and gone, sweet-heart,

¹ wap = wrap

That you and I have seen
 It is cold winter's night,
 You and I must bide alone
 Whilst my pretty lad is young
 And is growing

The Oxford Book of Ballads The Trees so High

15 As I was walking all alane,
 I heard twa corbies^{*} making a mane
 The tane unto the tither did say,
 'Where sall we gang and dine the day?'
 '—In behunt yon auld fail'[†] dyke
 I wot there lies a new-slain knight,
 And naeboddy kens that he lies there
 But his hawk, his hound, and his lady fair.

'His hound is to the hunting gane,
 His hawk to fetch the wild-fowl hame,
 His lady's ta'en anither mate,
 So we may make our dinner sweet

'Ye'll sit on his white hause-bane,[‡]
 And I'll pike out his bonny blue e'en
 Wi' ae lock o' his gowden hair
 We'll theek[§] our nest when it grows bare

Ib The Two Corbies

^{*} corbies = ravens.[†] fail = turf[‡] hause = neck.[§] theek = thatch.

16 'The wind doth blow to-day, my love,
 And a few small drops of rain,
 I never had but one true love,
 In cold grave she was lain

'I'll do as much for my true-love
 As any young man may,
 I'll sit and mourn all at her grave
 For a twelvemonth and a day'

Ib The Unquiet Grave

17 'Tis down in yonder garden green,
 Love, where we used to walk,
 The finest flower that ere was seen
 Is wither'd to a stalk

'The stalk is wither'd dry, my love,
 So will our hearts decay,
 So make yourself content my love,
 Till God calls you away'

Ib.

18 O waly, waly, up the bank,
 And waly, waly, doun the brae,
 And waly, waly, yon burn-side,
 Where I and my Love went to gae!

I lean'd my back unto an aik,
 I thocht it was a trustie tree,
 But first it bow'd and syne it brake—
 Sae my true love did lichtle me.

O waly, waly, gin love be bonnie
 A little time while it is new!
 But when 'tis auld it waxeth cauld,
 And fades awa' like morning dew

O wherefore should I busk my head,
 Or wherefore should I kame my hair?
 For my true Love has me forsook,
 And says he'll never lo'e me mair

Ib Waly, Waly

19 But had I wist, before I kist,
 That love had been sae ill to win,
 I had lock'd my heart in a case o' gowd,
 And pinn'd it wi' a siller pin

And O! if my young babe were born,
And set upon the nurse's knee;
And I mysel' were dead and gane,
And the green grass growing over mel

The Oxford Book of Ballads. Waly, Waly

- 1 'Tom Pearse, Tom Pearse, lend me your grey mare,
All along, down along, out along, lee.
For I want for to go to Widdicombe Fair,
Wi' Bill Brewer, Jan Stewer, Peter Gurney, Peter
Davey, Dan'l Whiddon, Harry Hawk,
Old Uncle Tom Cobbleigh and all.
Old Uncle Tom Cobbleigh and all.'

Ib. Widdicombe Fair

- 2 It fell about the Martinmass,
When nights are lang and mirk,
The carline wife's three sons came hame,
And their hats were o' the birk.

It neither grew in dike nor ditch,
Nor yet in any sheugh;
But at the gates o' Paradise
That birk grew fair enugh.

Ib. The Wife of Usher's Well

JOHN CODRINGTON BAMPFYLDE

1754-1796

- 3 Rugged the breast that beauty cannot tame.

Sonnet in Praise of Delia

GEORGE BANCROFT

fl. 1548

- 4 Where Christ erecteth his church, the devil in the
same churchyard will have his chapel.

Sermon preached at Paul's Cross, 9 Feb. 1588

GEORGE BANCROFT

1800-1891

- 5 It [Calvinism in Switzerland] established a religion
without a prelate, a government without a king.

History of the United States, vol. iii, ch. 6

EDWARD BANGS

fl. 1775

- 6 Yankee Doodle, keep it up,
Yankee Doodle dandy;
Mind the music and the step,
And with the girls be handy.

*Yankee Doodle; or Father's Return to Camp. See
Nicholas Smith, Stories of Great National Songs*

- 7 Yankee Doodle came to town
Riding on a pony;
Stuck a feather in his cap
And called it Macaroni.

Ib.

GEORGE LINNÆUS BANKS

1821-1881

- 8 For the cause that lacks assistance,
For the wrong that needs resistance,
For the future in the distance,
And the good that I can do.

Daisies in the Grass. What I Live For

THÉODORE DE BANVILLE

1823-1891

- 9 Nous n'irons plus aux bois, les lauriers sont coupés.
We will go no more to the woods, the laurel-trees
are cut.

Les Cariatides, Les Stalactites
(Nursery rhyme, earlier than Banville)

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD

1743-1825

- 10 So fades a summer cloud away;
So sinks the gale when storms are o'er;
So gently shuts the eye of day;
So dies a wave along the shore.

The Death of the Virtuous

- 11 The world has little to bestow
Where two fond hearts in equal love are joined.

Delia

- 12 And when midst fallen London, they survey
The stone where Alexander's ashes lay,
Shall own with humbled pride the lesson just
By Time's slow finger written in the dust.

Eighteen Hundred and Eleven

- 13 Of her scorn the maid repented,
And the shepherd—of his love.

Leave Me, Simple Shepherd

- 14 Life! we've been long together,
Through pleasant and through cloudy weather;
'Tis hard to part when friends are dear,
Perhaps 'twill cost a sigh, a tear;
Then steal away, give little warning;
Choose thine own time;

Say not 'Good-night'; but in some brighter clime
Bid me 'Good-morning'.

Ode to Life

- 15 Society than solitude is worse,
And man to man is still the greatest curse.

Ovid to His Wife

JOHN BARBOUR

1316?-1395

- 16 Storys to rede ar delitabill,
Suppos that thai be nocht bot fabill.

The Bruce, bk. i, l. 1

- 17 Al fredome is a noble thing!
Fredome mayse man to haiff liking.

Ib. l. 225

REV. RICHARD HARRIS BARHAM

1788-1845

- 18 Like a blue-bottle fly on a rather large scale,
With a rather large corking-pin stuck through his tail.
The Ingoldsby Legends. The Auto-da-Fé

- 19 Be kind to those dear little folks
When our toes are turned up to the daisies!

Ib. The Babes in the Wood

- 20 She help'd him to lean, and she help'd him to fat,
And it look'd like hare—but it might have been cat.
Ib. The Bagman's Dog

- 21 There was cakes and apples in all the Chapels,
With fine polonies, and rich mellow pears.
Ib. Barney Maguire's Account of the Coronation

- 22 Take a suck at the lemon, and at him again!
Ib. The Black Mousquetaire

- 23 Though I've always considered Sir Christopher
Wren,

As an architect, one of the greatest of men;
And, talking of Epitaphs,—much I admire his,
'Circumspice, si Monumentum requiris';
Which an erudite Verger translated to me,
'If you ask for his Monument, Sir-come-spy-see!'

Ib. The Cynotaph

- 1 What Horace says is,
Eheu fugaces
Anni labuntur, Postume, Postume!
Years glide away, and are lost to me, lost to me!
The Ingoldsby Legends Epigram Eheu fugaces
- 2 There, too, full many an Aldermanic nose
Roll'd its loud dispassion after dinner
Ib The Ghost
- 3 'He won't—won't he? Then bring me my boots!' said
the Baron
Ib Grey Dolphin
- 4 Tallest of boys, or shortest of men,
He stood in his stockings, just four foot ten
Ib Hon Mr Sucklethumbkin's Story
- 5 Tiger Tim, come tell me true,
What may a Nobleman find to do?
Ib
- 6 What was to be done?—'twas perfectly plain
That they could not well hang the man over again,
What was to be done?—The man was dead!
Nought could be done—nought could be said,
So—my Lord Tomnoddy went home to bed!
Ib
- 7 A servant's too often a negligent elf,
—If it's business of consequence, do it yourself!
Ib The Ingoldsby Penance Moral
- 8 The Jackdaw sat on the Cardinal's chair!
Bishop, and abbot, and prior were there,
Many a monk, and many a friar,
Many a knight, and many a squire,
With a great many more of lesser degree,—
In sooth a goodly company,
And they served the Lord Primate on bended knee.
Never, I ween,
Was a prouder seen,
Read of in books, or dreamt of in dreams,
Than the Cardinal Lord Archbishop of Rheims!
Ib The Jackdaw of Rheims
- 9 And six little Singing-boys,—dear little souls!
In nice clean faces, and nice white stoles
Ib
- 10 He cursed him in sleeping, that every night
He should dream of the devil, and wake in a fright
Ib
- 11 Never was heard such a terrible cursel
But what gave rise to no little surprise,
Nobody seem'd one penny the worse!
Ib
- 12 Heedless of grammar, they all agreed, 'That's hum!' *Ib*
- 13 The Lady Jane was tall and slim,
The Lady Jane was fair
Ib The Knight and the Lady
- 14 He would pore by the hour, o'er a weed or a flower,
Or the slugs that come crawling out after a shower
Ib
- 15 Or great ugly things, all legs and wings,
With nasty long tails arm'd with nasty long stings
Ib
- 16 Go—pop Sir Thomas again in the pond—
Poor dear!—he'll catch us some more!!
Ib
- 17 Though his cassock was swarming
With all sorts of vermin,
He'd not take the life of a flea!
Ib The Lay of St Aloys
- 18 Ah, hal my good friend!—Don't you wish you may
get it?
Ib
- 19 Here's a corpse in the case with a sad swell'd face,
And a Medical Crowner's a queer sort of thing!
The Ingoldsby Legends A Lay of St Gengulphus
- 20 And her bosom went in, and her tail came out.
Ib A Lay of St Nicholas
- 21 A German,
Who smoked like a chimney *Ib Lay of St Odille*
- 22 So put that in your pipe, my Lord Otto, and smoke
it!
Ib
- 23 'Twas in Margate last July, I walk'd upon the pier,
I saw a little vulgar Boy—I said, 'What make you
here?'
Ib Misadventures at Margate
- 24 He had no little handkerchief to wipe his little nosel
Ib
- 25 And now I'm here, from this here pier it is my fixed
intent
To jump, as Mr Levi did from off the Monument!
Ib
- 26 I could not see my little friend—because he was not
there!
Ib
- 27 But when the Crier cried, 'O Yes!' the people cried
'O No!'
Ib
- 28 It's very odd that Sailor-men should talk so very
queer—
And then he hitch'd his trousers up, as is, I'm told,
their use,
It's very odd that Sailor-men should wear those things
so loose
Ib
- 29 He smiled and said, 'Sir, does your mother know that
you are out?'
Ib
- 30 You intoxicated brute!—you insensible block!—
Look at the clock!—Do!—Look at the clock!
Ib Patty Morgan Fytte 1
- 31 They were a little less than 'kin', and rather more than
'kind'.
Ib Nell Cook
- 32 She drank Prussic acid without any water,
And died like a Duke and a Duchess's daughter!
Ib The Tragedy
- 33 Cob was the strongest, Mob was the wrongest,
Chittabob's tail was the finest and longest!
Ib The Truants
- 34 Though port should have age,
Yet I don't think it sage
To entomb it, as some of your connoisseurs do,
Till it's losing its flavour, and body, and hue;
—I question if keeping it does it much good
After ten years in bottle and three in the wood.
Ib The Wedding-Day Moral

SABINE BARING-GOULD

1834-1924

- 35 Now the day is over,
Night is drawing nigh,
Shadows of the evening
Steal across the sky
Hymns Ancient and Modern Now the Day is Over
- 36 Birds and beasts and flowers
Soon will be asleep
Ib
- 37 Guard the sailors tossing
On the deep blue sea
Ib

- 1 Onward, Christian soldiers,
Marching as to war,
With the Cross of Jesus
Going on before.
Hymns Ancient and Modern. Onward, Christian Soldiers

- 2 Hell's foundations quiver
At the shout of praise;
Brothers, lift your voices,
Loud your anthems raise. *Ib.*

- 3 Gates of hell can never
'Gainst that Church prevail;
We have Christ's own promise,
And that cannot fail. *Ib.*

- 4 Through the night of doubt and sorrow
Onward goes the pilgrim band,
Singing songs of expectation,
Marching to the Promised Land.
Ib. Tr. from the Danish of B. S. Ingemann, 1789-1862. Through the Night of Doubt and Sorrow

- 5 Brother clasps the hand of brother,
Stepping fearless through the night. *Ib.*

- 6 Soon shall come the great awaking,
Soon the rending of the tomb,
Then, the scattering of all shadows
And the end of toil and gloom. *Ib.*

LADY ANNE BARNARD

1750-1825

- 7 When the sheep are in the fauld, when the cows come hame,
When a' the weary world to quiet rest are gane.
Auld Robin Gray

- 8 My mither she fell sick—my Jamie was at sea—
And Auld Robin Gray, oh! he came a-courting me. *Ib.*

- 9 My father argued sair—my mother didna speak,
But she look'd in my face till my heart was like to break. *Ib.*

- 10 I hadna been his wife, a week but only four,
When mournfu' as I sat on the stane at my door,
I saw my Jamie's ghaist—I cou'dna think it he,
Till he said, 'I'm come hame, my love, to marry thee!' *Ib.*

CHARLOTTE ALINGTON BARNARD

1840-1869

- 11 I cannot sing the old songs
I sang long years ago,
For heart and voice would fail me,
And foolish tears would flow.
Fireside Thoughts. I Cannot Sing the Old Songs

BARNABE BARNES

1569?-1609

- 12 Ah, sweet Content! where doth thine harbour hold?
Parthenophil and Parthenophe, Sonnet lxi

WILLIAM BARNES

1801-1886

- 13 An' there vor me the apple tree
Do leân down low in Linden Lea.
My Orcha'd in Linden Lea

- 14 But still the neâme do bide the seâme—
'Tis Pentridge—Pentridge by the river.
Pentridge by the River

- 15 My love is the maïd ov all maidens,
Though all mid be comely. *In the Spring*

- 16 Since I noo mwore do zee your feâce.
The Wife A-Lost

RICHARD BARNFIELD

1574-1627

- 17 As it fell upon a day,
In the merry month of May,
Sitting in a pleasant shade,
Which a grove of myrtles made.
Beasts did leap and birds did sing,
Trees did grow and plants did spring,
Everything did banish moan,
Save the nightingale alone.
She, poor bird, as all forlorn,
Lean'd her breast up-till a thorn,
And there sung the dolefull'st ditty
That to hear it was great pity.
Fie, fie, fie, now would she cry;
Tereu, Tereu, by and by.
Poems: in Divers Humors, An Ode

- 18 King Pandion, he is dead,
All thy friends are lapp'd in lead. *Ib.*

- 19 If Music and sweet Poetry agree,
As they must needs (the Sister and the Brother)
Then must the love be great, 'twixt thee and me,
Because thou lov'st the one, and I the other.
Ib. Sonnet 1

- 20 Nothing more certain than incertainties;
Fortune is full of fresh variety:
Constant in nothing but inconstancy.
The Shepherd's Content, xi

- 21 My flocks feed not,
My ewes breed not,
My rams speed not,
All is amiss.
Love is dying,
Faith's defying,
Heart's denying,
Causer of this. *A Shepherd's Complaint*

- 22 She [Pecunia] is the sovereign queen, of all delights:
For her the lawyer pleads; the soldier fights.
Encomion of Lady Pecunia, xvi

- 23 The waters were his winding sheet, the sea was made
his tomb;
Yet for his fame the ocean sea, was not sufficient
room.
Ib. To the Gentlemen Readers. (On the death of Hawkins.)

PHINEAS T. BARNUM

1810-1891

- 24 There's a sucker born every minute. *Attrib.*

EATON STANNARD BARRETT

1786-1820

- 25 She, while Apostles shrank, could dangers brave,
Last at His cross and earliest at His grave.
Woman, pt. i, l. 143

SIR JAMES MATTHEW BARRIE

1860-1937

1 His lordship may compel us to be equal upstairs, but there will never be equality in the servants' hall
The Admirable Crichton, Act 1

2 I'm a second eleven sort of chap *Ib Act iii*

3 Never ascribe to an opponent motives meaner than your own
'*Courage*', *Rectorial Address, St Andrews, 3 May 1922*

4 Courage is the thing All goes if courage goes *Ib*

5 Facts were never pleasing to him He acquired them with reluctance and got rid of them with relief He was never on terms with them until he had stood them on their heads
Love Me Never or For Ever

6 I do loathe explanations
My Lady Nicotine, ch 16

7 When the first baby laughed for the first time, the laugh broke into a thousand pieces and they all went skipping about, and that was the beginning of fairies
Peter Pan Act 1

8 Every time a child says 'I don't believe in fairies' there is a little fairy somewhere that falls down dead *Ib*

9 'To die will be an awfully big adventure' *Ib Act iii*

10 Do you believe in fairies? If you believe, clap your hands! *Ib Act iv*

11 That is ever the way 'Tis all jealousy to the bride and good wishes to the corpse
Quality Street, Act 1

12 Oh the gladness of her gladness when she's glad, And the sadness of her sadness when she's sad, But the gladness of her gladness And the sadness of her sadness Are as nothing, Charles, 'To the badness of her badness when she's bad
Rosalind

13 'The Twelve pound Look' *Title of Play*

14 Have you ever noticed, Harry, that many jewels make women either incredibly fat or incredibly thin?
The Twelve pound Look

15 It's a sort of bloom on a woman If you have it [charm], you don't need to have anything else, and if you don't have it, it doesn't much matter what else you have
What Every Woman Knows, Act 1

16 A young Scotsman of your ability let loose upon the world with £300, what could he not do? It's almost appalling to think of, especially if he went among the English *Ib*

17 You've forgotten the grandest moral attribute of a Scotsman, Maggie, that he'll do nothing which might damage his career *Ib Act ii*

18 There are few more impressive sights in the world than a Scotsman on the make *Ib*

19 Every man who is high up loves to think that he has done it all himself, and the wife smiles, and lets it go at that It's our only joke Every woman knows that
Ib Act iv

GEORGE BARRINGTON

b 1755

20 True patriots we, for be it understood, We left our country for our country's good
Prologue for the opening of the Playhouse, Sydney, New South Wales, 16 Jan 1796 The company was composed of comets

WILLIAM BASSE

d 1653?

21 Renowned Spenser, lie a thought more nigh To learned Chaucer, and rare Beaumont lie, A little nearer Spenser, to make room For Shakespeare, in your threefold, fourfold tomb
Poetical Works On Shakespeare

EDGAR BATEMAN

nineteenth century

22 Wiv a ladder and some glasses, You could see to 'Ackney Marshes, If it wasn't for the 'ouses in between
If it wasn't for the 'Ouses in between

KATHERINE LEE DATES

1859-1929

23 Americal Americal God shed His grice on thee And crown thy good with brotherhood From sea to shining sea
America the Beautiful

RICHARD BAXTER

1615-1691

24 I preach'd as never sure to preach again, And as a dying man to dying men!
Love Breathing Thanks and Praise, pt 11

25 In necessary things, unity, in doubtful things, liberty, in all things, charity
Motto

THOMAS HAYNES BAYLY

1797-1839

26 I'd be a butterfly born in a bower, Where roses and lilies and violets meet
Pd be a Butterfly

27 I'm saddest when I sing
Title of poem

28 Absence makes the heart grow fonder, Isle of Beauty, I are thee well
Isle of Beauty (see 5 3)

29 It was a dream of perfect bliss, Too beautiful to last
It was a Dream

30 The mistletoe hung in the castle hall, The holly branch shone on the old oak wall
The Mistletoe Bough

31 Oh! no! we never mention her, Her name is never heard, My lips are now forbid to speak That once familiar word
Oh! No! We Never Mention Her

32 Oh, Pilot! 'tis a fearful night, There's danger on the deep
The Pilot

33 Fear not, but trust in Providence Wherever thou may'st be.
Ib.

BAYLY—BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER

- 1 She wore a wreath of roses,
The night that first we met.
She Wore a Wreath of Roses
- 2 Gaily the Troubadour
Touch'd his guitar. *Welcome Me Home*
- 3 We met, 'twas in a crowd, And I thought he would
shun me. *We Met, 'twas in a Crowd*
- 4 Why don't the men propose, mamma,
Why don't the men propose?
Why Don't the Men Propose?

JAMES BEATTIE

1735-1803

- 5 His harp, the sole companion of his way.
The Minstrel, bk. i. iii
- 6 In truth, he was a strange and wayward wight,
Fond of each gentle and each dreadful scene.
In darkness and in storm he found delight. *Ib. xxii*

DAVID BEATTY, EARL BEATTY

1871-1936

- 7 There's something wrong with our bloody ships
to-day, Chatfield.
Remark during the Battle of Jutland, 1916: Winston Churchill, The World Crisis (1927), Pt. 1, p. 129. The additional words commonly attributed: 'Steer two points nearer the enemy' are denied by Lord Chatfield

TOPHAM BEAUCLERK

1739-1780

- 8 [On Boswell saying that a certain man had good
principles.] Then he does not wear them out in
practice. *Boswell's Life of Johnson, 14 Apr. 1778*

PIERRE-AUGUSTIN DE BEAUMARCHAIS

1732-1799

- 9 Je me presse de rire de tout, de peur d'être obligé
d'en pleurer.
I make myself laugh at everything, for fear of
having to weep. *Le Barbier de Séville, I. ii*
- 10 (Figaro, to the Count Almaviva)
Est-ce qu'un homme comme vous ignore quelque
chose?
Can anything be beyond the knowledge of a man
like you? *Ib. vi.*
- 11 Parce que vous êtes un grand seigneur, vous vous
croyez un grand génie! . . . Vous vous êtes donné
la peine de naître, et rien de plus.
Because you are a great lord, you believe yourself
to be a great genius! . . . You took the trouble to
be born, but no more. *Mariage de Figaro, v. iii*

FRANCIS BEAUMONT

1584-1616

- 12 What things have we seen,
Done at the Mermaid! heard words that have been
So nimble, and so full of subtil flame,
As if that every one from whence they came,
Had meant to put his whole wit in a jest,
And had resolv'd to live a fool, the rest
Of his dull life. *Letter to Ben Jonson*

- 13 Here are sands, ignoble things,
Dropt from the ruin'd sides of Kings;
Here's a world of pomp and state,
Buried in dust, once dead by fate.
On the Tombs in Westminster Abbey

FRANCIS BEAUMONT

1584-1616

and

JOHN FLETCHER

1579-1625

- 14 There is no drinking after death.
The Bloody Brother, II. ii
- 15 And he that will to bed go sober,
Falls with the leaf still in October. *Ib.*
- 16 Three merry boys, and three merry boys,
And three merry boys are we,
As ever did sing in a hempen string
Under the gallows-tree. *Ib. III. ii*
- 17 Bad's the best of us. *Ib. IV. ii*
- 18 You are no better than you should be.
The Coxcomb, IV. iii
- 19 I care not two-pence. *Ib. v. i*
- 20 Death hath so many doors to let out life.
The Custom of the Country, II. ii
- 21 But what is past my help, is past my care.
The Double Marriage, I. i
- 22 It is always good
When a man has two irons in the fire.
The Faithful Friends, I. ii
- 23 Our acts our angels are, or good or ill,
Our fatal shadows that walk by us still.
Upon an Honest Man's Fortune, v
- 24 Let's meet, and either do, or die.
The Island Princess, II. ii
- 25 Nose, nose, jolly red nose,
And who gave thee this jolly red nose? . . .
Nutmegs and ginger, cinamon and cloves,
And they gave me this jolly red nose.
Knight of the Burning Pestle, I. iii
- 26 This is a pretty flim-flam. *Ib. II. iii*
- 27 Go to grass. *Ib. IV. vi*
- 28 Something given that way.
The Lovers' Progress, I. i
- 29 Deeds, not words shall speak me. *Ib. III. vi*
- 30 Thou wilt scarce be a man before thy mother. *Ib. ii*
- 31 I find the medicine worse than the malady. *Ib.*
- 32 Faith, Sir, he went away with a flea in 's ear. *Ib. IV. iii*
- 33 I'll put on my considering cap.
The Loyal Subject, II. i
- 34 I'll put a spoke among your wheels.
The Mad Lover, III. vi
- 35 Upon my buried body lie
Lightly, gentle earth. *The Maid's Tragedy, II. i*
- 36 Those have most power to hurt us that we love.
Ib. v. iv
- 37 Fountain heads, and pathless groves,
Places which pale passion loves.
The Nice Valour, Song, III. iii

- 1 'Ah, say that again,' she murmured 'Your voice is music'
He repeated his question
'Music!' she said dreamily, and such is the force
of habit that 'I don't', she added, 'know anything
about music, really But I know what I like'
Zuleika Dobson, ch 16

ETHEL LYNN BEERS

1827-1879

- 2 All quiet along the Potomac to-night,
No sound save the rush of the river,
While soft falls the dew on the face of the dead—
The picket's off duty forever
All Quiet along the Potomac

APHRA BEHN

1640-1689

- 3 Oh, what a dear ravishing thing is the beginning of
an Amour! The Emperor of the Moon, 1 1
4 Of all that wnt, he was the wisest bard, who spoke
this mighty truth—
He that knew all that ever learning wnt,
Knew only this—that he knew nothing yet Ib iii
5 Love ceases to be a pleasure, when it ceases to be a
secret The Lover's Watch, Four d'clock
6 Faith, Sir, we are here to-day, and gone to morrow
The Lucky Chance, iv
7 I owe a duty, where I cannot love
The Moor's Revenge, iii iii
8 A brave world, Sir, full of religion, knavery, and
change we shall shortly see better days
The Roundheads, 1 1
9 Vanity is the soul of pleasure
The Rover, Part II, Act 1
10 Come away, poverty's catching Ib
11 Money speaks sense in a language all nations under-
stand Ib iii 1
12 Beauty unadorn'd Ib iv ii
13 'Sure, I rose the wrong way to-day, I have had such
damn d ill luck every way' The Town Top, v 1
14 The soft, unhappy sex. The Wandering Beauty

W H BELLAMY

nineteenth century

- 15 Old Simon the Cellarer keeps a rare store
Of Malmsey and Malvoisie
Song Simon the Cellarer

JOACHIM DU BELLAY

1515-1560

- 16 France, mère des arts, des armes et des loix
France, mother of arts, of warriors, and of laws
Sonnets
17 Heureux qui comme Ulysse a fait un beau voyage
Happy the wanderer, like Ulysses, who has come
happily home at last. Ib

- 18 The road went up, the road went down,
And there the matter ended it
He broke his heart in Clermont town,
At Pontgibaud they mended it Auvergnat
19 Child! do not throw this book about,
Refrain from the unholy pleasure
Of cutting all the pictures out!
Preserve it as your chiefest treasure
Bad Child's Book of Beasts, dedication
20 Your little hands were made to take
The better things and leave the worse ones
They also may be used to shake
The massive paws of elder persons Ib
21 A manner rude and wild
Is common at your age Ib introduction
22 Who take their manners from the Ape,
Their habits from the Bear,
Indulge the loud unseemly jape,
And never brush their hair Ib
23 Yet may you see his bones and beak
All in the Mu-se-um Ib The Dodo
24 The Dromedary is a cheerful bird
I cannot say the same about the Kurd Ib The Dromedary
25 When people call this beast to mind,
They marvel more and more
At such a little tail behind,
So large a trunk before. Ib The Elephant
26 The Frog is justly sensitive
To epithets like these Ib The Frog
27 I shoot the Hippopotamus
With bullets made of platinum,
Because if I use leaden ones
His hide is sure to flatten 'em Ib The Hippopotamus
28 You have a horn where other brutes have none
Rhinoceros, you are an ugly beast Ib The Rhinoceros
29 Mothers of large families, who claim to common
sense,
Will find a Tiger well repay the trouble and expense Ib The Tiger
30 The Whale that wanders round the Pole
Is not a table fish
You cannot bake or boil him whole
Nor serve him in a dish Ib The Whale
31 Here is a House that armours a man
With the eyes of a boy and the heart of a ranger
To the Balliol Men still in Africa
32 Balliol made me, Balliol fed me,
Whatever I had she gave me again;
And the best of Balliol loved and led me,
God be with you, Balliol men Ib
33 The nicest child I ever knew
Was Charles Augustus Fortescue
Cautionary Tales Charles Augustus Fortescue
34 Children in ordinary dress
May always play with sand Ib Franklin Hyde
35 Godolphin Home was nobly bom,
He held the human race in scorn Ib Godolphin Horne

- 1 The chief defect of Henry King
Was chewing little bits of string.
Cautionary Tales. Henry King
- 2 Physicians of the utmost fame
Were called at once; but when they came
They answered, as they took their fees,
'There is no cure for this disease.'
Ib.
- 3 'Oh, my friends, be warned by me,
That breakfast, dinner, lunch, and tea
Are all the human frame requires . . .'
With that, the wretched child expires.
Ib.
- 4 'Ponto!' he cried, with angry frown,
'Let go, Sir! Down, Sir! Put it down!'
Ib. Jim
- 5 Lord Lundy from his earliest years
Was far too freely moved to tears.
Ib. Lord Lundy
- 6 In my opinion Butlers ought
To know their place, and not to play
The Old Retainer night and day.
Ib.
- 7 Towards the age of twenty-six,
They shoved him into politics.
Ib.
- 8 We had intended you to be
The next Prime Minister but three:
The stocks were sold; the Press was squared;
The Middle Class was quite prepared.
But as it is! . . . My language fails!
Go out and govern New South Wales!
Ib.
- 9 Matilda told such Dreadful Lies,
It made one Gasp and Stretch one's Eyes;
Her Aunt, who, from her Earliest Youth,
Had kept a Strict Regard for Truth,
Attempted to Believe Matilda:
The effort very nearly killed her.
Ib. Matilda
- 10 Summoned the Immediate Aid
Of London's Noble Fire Brigade.
Ib.
- 11 Until Matilda's Aunt succeeded
In showing them they were not needed;
And even then she had to pay
To get the Men to go away!
Ib.
- 12 For every time she shouted 'Fire!'
They only answered 'Little liar!'
Ib.
- 13 It happened that a few Weeks later
Her Aunt was off to the Theatre
To see that Interesting Play
The Second Mrs. Tanqueray.
Ib.
- 14 She was not really bad at heart,
But only rather rude and wild;
She was an aggravating child.
Ib. Rebecca
- 15 Her funeral sermon (which was long
And followed by a sacred song)
Mentioned her virtues, it is true,
But dwelt upon her vices too.
Ib.
- 16 Of Courtesy—it is much less
Than courage of heart or holiness;
Yet in my walks it seems to me
That the Grace of God is in Courtesy.
Courtesy
- 17 From quiet homes and first beginning,
Out to the undiscovered ends,
There's nothing worth the wear of winning,
But laughter and the love of friends.
Dedicatory Ode
- 18 But I will sit beside the fire,
And put my hand before my eyes,
And trace, to fill my heart's desire,
The last of all our Odysseys.
Ib.
- 19 We were? Why then, by God, we are—
Order! I call the Club to session! *Dedicatory Ode*
- 20 The moon on the one hand, the dawn on the other:
The moon is my sister, the dawn is my brother.
The moon on my left and the dawn on my right.
My brother, good morning: my sister, good night.
The Early Morning
- 21 The hundred little lands within one little land that lie
Where Severn seeks the sunset isles or Sussex scales
the sky.
The English Graves
- 22 They died to save their country and they only saved
the world.
Ib.
- 23 When I am dead, I hope it may be said:
'His sins were scarlet, but his books were read.'
Epigrams. On his Books
- 24 Of this bad world the loveliest and the best
Has smiled and said 'Good Night,' and gone to rest.
Ib. On a Dead Hostess
- 25 I said to Heart, 'How goes it?' Heart replied:
'Right as a Ribstone Pippin!' But it lied.
Ib. The False Heart
- 26 The accursed power which stands on Privilege
(And goes with Women, and Champagne, and Bridge)
Broke—and Democracy resumed her reign:
(Which goes with Bridge, and Women and Cham-
pagne).
Ib. On a Great Election
- 27 The Devil, having nothing else to do,
Went off to tempt my Lady Poltagrue.
My Lady, tempted by a private whim,
To his extreme annoyance, tempted him.
Ib. On Lady Poltagrue, a Public Peril
- 28 Dear Mr. Noman, does it ever strike you,
The more we see of you, the less we like you?
Ib. On Noman, A Guest
- 29 Sally is gone that was so kindly,
Sally is gone from Ha'nacker Hill.
Ha'nacker Mill
- 30 But Catholic men that live upon wine
Are deep in the water, and frank, and fine;
Wherever I travel I find it so,
Benedicamus Domino.
Heretics All
- 31 Remote and ineffectual Don
That dared attack my Chesterton.
Lines to a Don
- 32 Don different from those regal Dons!
With hearts of gold and lungs of bronze,
Who shout and bang and roar and bawl
The Absolute across the hall,
Or sail in amply billowing gown.
Ib.
- 33 The Llama is a woolly sort of fleecy hairy goat,
With an indolent expression and an undulating throat
Like an unsuccessful literary man.
More Beasts for Worse Children. The Llama
- 34 I had an aunt in Yucatan
Who bought a Python from a man
And kept it for a pet.
She died, because she never knew
These simple little rules and few;—
The Snake is living yet.
Ib. The Python
- 35 Birds in their little nests agree
With Chinamen, but not with me.
New Cautionary Tales. On Food
- 36 A smell of burning fills the startled air—
The Electrician is no longer there! *Newdigate Poem*

1 To praise, revere, establish and defend,
To welcome home mankind's mysterious friend
Wine, true begetter of all arts that be,
Wine, privilege of the completely free,
Wine, the foundation, wine the sagely strong,
Wine, bright avenger of sly-dealing wrong
*Short Talks With The Dead The Good Poet and
the Bad Poet Heroic Poem on Wine (An adapta-
tion from the Heroic Poem in Praise of Wine)*

2 Strong Brother in God, and last Companion Wine *Ib*

3 When I am living in the Midlands
That are sodden and unkind

the great hills of the South Country
Come back into my mind *The South Country*

4 The faith in their happy eyes
Comes surely from our Sister the Spring
When over the sea she flies,
The violets suddenly bloom at her feet,
She blesses us with surprise *Ib*

5 I never get between the pines
But I smell the Sussex air *Ib*

6 A lost thing could I never find,
Nor a broken thing mend *Ib*

7 If I ever become a rich man
Or if ever I grow to be old,
I will build a house with deep thatch
To shelter me from the cold
And there shall the Sussex songs be sung
And the story of Sussex told
I will hold my house in the high wood
Within a walk of the sea,
And the men that were boys when I was a boy
Shall sit and drink with me *Ib*

8 Do you remember an Inn,
Miranda? *Tarantella*

9 The fleas that tease in the high Pyrenees *Ib*

10 We also know the sacred height
Up on Tugela side,
Where those three hundred fought with Beir
And fair young Wernher died
*Verses to a Lord who said that those who opposed
the South African adventure confused soldiers with
money grubbers*

11 Tall Goltman, silent on his horse,
Superb against the dawn
The little mound where Eckstein stood
And gallant Albu fell
And Oppenheim half blind with blood
Went fording through the rising flood—
My Lord we know them well *Ib*

12 They sell good beer at Haslemere
And under Guildford Hill
At Little Cowfold as I've been told
A beggar may drink his fill
There is a good brew in Amberley too,
And by the bridge also
But the swipes they take in at Washington Inn
Is the very best Beer I know
West Sussex Drinking Song

13 It is the best of all trades to make songs, and the
second best to sing them
On Everything On Song

14 From the towns all Inns have been driven* from the
villages most . . . Change your hearts or you will
lose your Inns and you will deserve to have lost
them But when you have lost your Inns drown
your empty selves, for you will have lost the last of
England *Thus and That On Inns*

JULIEN BENDA

1868—

15 La trahison des clerics
The treason of the educated classes *Attrib*

ENOCH ARNOLD BENNETT

1867—1931

16 'Ye can call it influenza if ye like,' said Mrs Machin
'There was no influenza in my young days We called
a cold a cold' *The Card, ch 8*

17 Being a husband is a whole time job
The Title, Act 1

18 Journalists say a thing that they know isn't true, in
the hope that if they keep on saying it long enough
it will be true *Ib Act II*

HENRY BENNETT

1785—?

19 Oh, St Patrick was a gentleman,
Who came of decent people,
He built a church in Dublin town,
And on it put a steeple
St Patrick was a Gentleman (Oxford Song Book)

ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER BENSON

1862—1925

20 Land of Hope and Glory, Mother of the Free,
How shall we extol thee, who are born of thee?
Wider still and wider shall thy bounds be set,
God who made thee mighty, make thee mightier yet
*Song from Pomp and Circumstance by Elgar, op
39, No 1*

JEREMY BENTHAM

1748—1832

21 The greatest happiness of the greatest number is the
foundation of morals and legislation (See 266 11)
The Commonplace Book (Works, vol 2 142)

22 All punishment is mischief all punishment in itself is
evil *Principles of Morals and Legislation, ch 13, § 2*

EDMUND CLERHEW BENTLEY

1875—

23 The art of Biography
Is different from Geography
Geography is about maps,
But Biography is about chaps
Biography for Beginners

24 Chapman and Hall
Swore not at all
Mr Chapman's yea was yea,
And Mr Hall's nay was nay
Ib Mr Chapman and Mr Hall

25 What I like about Clive
Is that he is no longer alive
There is a great deal to be said
For being dead *Ib Clive*

- 1 Edward the Confessor
Slept under the dresser.
When that began to pall
He slept in the hall.
Biography for Beginners. Edward the Confessor

- 2 John Stuart Mill
By a mighty effort of will
Overcame his natural bonhomie
And wrote 'Principles of Political Economy'.
Ib. John Stuart Mill

- 3 Sir Christopher Wren
Said, 'I am going to dine with some men.
If anybody calls
Say I am designing St. Paul's.'
Ib. Sir Christopher Wren

- 4 George the Third
Ought never to have occurred.
One can only wonder
At so grotesque a blunder.
More Biographies. George the Third

RICHARD BENTLEY

1662-1742

- 5 He is believed to have liked port, but to have said of
claret that 'it would be port if it could'.
R. C. Jebb, Bentley, p. 200
- 6 It is a pretty poem, Mr. Pope, but you must not call
it Homer.
In Johnson's Life of Pope
- 7 I hold it as certain, that no man was ever written out
of reputation but by himself.
William Warburton, The Works of Alexander Pope, iv. 159

THOMAS BENTLEY

1693?-1742

- 8 No man is demolished but by himself.
A Letter to Mr. Pope, 1735

PIERRE-JEAN DE BÉRANGER

1780-1857

- 9 Il était un roi d'Yvetot
Peu connu dans l'histoire.
There was a king of Yvetot
Little known to history.
Œuvres, i, Le Roi d'Yvetot
- 10 Nos amis, les ennemis.
Our friends, the enemy.
L'Opinion de ces demoiselles

LORD CHARLES BERESFORD

1846-1919

- 11 The idea of a Commercial Alliance with England
based on the integrity of China and the open door
for all nations' trade.
*The Break-Up of China, a Report to the British
Associated Chambers of Commerce, from Shanghai,
20 Nov. 1898*

BISHOP GEORGE BERKELEY

1685-1753

- 12 All the choir of heaven and furniture of earth—in a
word, all those bodies which compose the mighty
frame of the world—have not any subsistence with-
out a mind.
Principles of Human Knowledge

- 13 Westward the course of empire takes its way;
The four first acts already past,
A fifth shall close the drama with the day:
Time's noblest offspring is the last.
*On the Prospect of Planting Arts and Learning
in America*

- 14 [Tar water] is of a nature so mild and benign and
proportioned to the human constitution, as to warm
without heating, to cheer but not inebriate.
Siris, par. 217

- 15 Truth is the cry of all, but the game of the few.
Ib. par. 368

IRVING BERLIN

1888-

- 16 Come on and hear, come on and hear, Alexander's
Ragtime Band.
Alexander's Ragtime Band

ST. BERNARD

1091-1153

- 17 Liberavi animam meam.
I have freed my soul.
Epistle 371

WILLIAM BAYLE BERNARD

1807-1875

- 18 A Storm in a Teacup. *Title of farce, 1854*

SIR WALTER BESANT

1836-1901

- 19 The World went very well then. *Title*

RICHARD BETHELL, BARON WESTBURY

1800-1873

- 20 Deprive mankind of their hope of eternal damnation.
Attrib.
- 21 His Lordship says he will turn it over in what he is
pleased to call his mind.
Nash, Life of Westbury, i. 158

THEOBALD VON BETHMANN HOLLWEG

1856-1921

- 22 Just for a word—'neutrality', a word which in war-
time has so often been disregarded, just for a scrap
of paper—Great Britain is going to make war.
*To Sir Edward Goschen, 4 Aug. 1914. Dispatch
by Sir Edward Goschen to the British Foreign
Office*

JACOB BEULER

nineteenth century

- 23 If I had a donkey wot wouldn't go,
D'y'e think I'd wollop him? no, no, no.
Music Hall Song (c. 1822)

HOLY BIBLE

Old Testament

- 24 Upon the setting of that bright *Occidental Star*,
Queen *Elizabeth* of most happy memory.
Holy Bible, Authorized Version, Epistle Dedicatory
- 25 The appearance of Your Majesty, as of the *Sun* in his
strength. *Ib.*

- 1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth
And the earth was without form, and void, and darkness was upon the face of the deep And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters
And God said, Let there be light and there was light
Genesis 1 1
- 2 Fiat lux
Let there be light *Ib 3 (Vulgate)*
- 3 And the evening and the morning were the first day
Ib 5
- 4 And God saw that it was good *Ib 10*
- 5 And God made two great lights, the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night he made the stars also *Ib 16*
- 6 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness *Ib 26*
- 7 Dominion over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *Ib*
- 8 Male and female created he them *Ib 27*
- 9 Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth *Ib 28*
- 10 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground *Ib 11 6*
- 11 And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul
And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden *Ib 7*
- 12 The tree of life also in the midst of the garden *Ib 9*
- 13 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die *Ib 17*
- 14 It is not good that the man should be alone, I will make him an help meet for him *Ib 18*
- 15 The Lord God brought them unto Adam to see what he would call them *Ib 19*
- 16 And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam and he slept and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof,
And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man made he a woman *Ib 21*
- 17 Bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh *Ib 23*
- 18 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife and they shall be one flesh *Ib 24*
- 19 Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field *Ib 11 1*
- 20 Ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil *Ib 5*
- 21 And they sewed fig leaves together, and made them selves aprons [breaches in *Genevan Bible*, 1560]
And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day *Ib 7*
- 22 The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat *Ib 12*
- 23 What is this that thou hast done? *Ib 13*
- 24 The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat *Ib*
- 25 It shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.
Genesis 3 15
- 26 In sorrow thou shalt bring forth children *Ib 16*
- 27 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread *Ib 19*
- 28 For dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return *Ib*
- 29 The mother of all living *Ib 20*
- 30 Am I my brother's keeper? *Ib 11 9*
- 31 The voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground *Ib 10*
- 32 My punishment is greater than I can bear *Ib 13*
- 33 Dwelt in the land of Nod *Ib 16*
- 34 The father of such as dwell in tents *Ib 20*
- 35 And Enoch walked with God and he was not, for God took him *Ib v 24*
- 36 And Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth *Ib 32*
- 37 There were giants in the earth in those days
Ib 4 4
- 38 Mighty men which were of old, men of renown *Ib*
- 39 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot
Ib 111 9
- 40 For the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth *Ib 21*
- 41 While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease *Ib 22*
- 42 At the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man *Ib 12 5*
- 43 Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed *Ib 6*
- 44 I do set my bow in the cloud *Ib 13*
- 45 Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord
Ib x 9
- 46 Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between thee and me for we be brethren *Ib 111 8*
- 47 An horror of great darkness fell upon him *Ib xv 12*
- 48 In a good old age *Ib 15*
- 49 His hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him *Ib xvi 12*
- 50 Old and well stricken image *Ib xviii 11*
- 51 And the Lord said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh? *Ib 13*
- 52 Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? *Ib 25*
- 53 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt *Ib xix 26*
- 54 Take now thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest *Ib xxii 2*
- 55 My son, God will provide himself a lamb *Ib 8*
- 56 Behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns *Ib 13*
- 57 Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field, and Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents
Ib xxv 27
- 58 And he sold his birthright unto Jacob *Ib 33*
- 59 Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man
Ib xxvii 11

BIBLE

- 1 The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. *Genesis xxvii. 22*
- 2 Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing. *Ib. 35*
- 3 And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it. *Ib. xxviii. 12*
- 4 Surely the Lord is in this place; and I knew it not. *Ib. 16*
- 5 This is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven. *Ib. 17*
- 6 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her. *Ib. xxix. 20*
- 7 A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad. *Ib. xxx. 11*
- 8 Mizpah; for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another. *Ib. xxxi. 49*
- 9 There wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.
And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him. *Ib. xxxii. 24*
- 10 I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. *Ib. 26*
- 11 For I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. *Ib. 30*
- 12 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age; and he made him a coat of many colours. *Ib. xxxvii. 3*
- 13 Behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. *Ib. 7*
- 14 Behold, this dreamer cometh. *Ib. 19*
- 15 Some evil beast hath devoured him. *Ib. 20*
- 16 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me; and he left his garment in her hand, and fled. *Ib. xxxix. 12*
- 17 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine. *Ib. xli. 20*
- 18 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears. *Ib. 24*
- 19 Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt. *Ib. xlii. 1*
- 20 Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. *Ib. 9*
- 21 Bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. *Ib. 38*
- 22 Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of their's. *Ib. xliii. 34*
- 23 Ye shall eat the fat of the land. *Ib. xlv. 18*
- 24 See that ye fall not out by the way. *Ib. 24*
- 25 Few and evil have the days of the years of my life been. *Ib. xlvii. 9*
- 26 Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel. *Ib. xlix. 4*
- 27 Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens. *Ib. 14*
- 28 Unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills. *Ib. 26*
- 29 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph. *Exodus i. 8*
- 30 She took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime. *Ib. ii. 3*
- 31 Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? *Ib. 14*
- 32 I have been a stranger in a strange land. *Ib. 22*
- 33 Behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed. *Ib. iii. 2*
- 34 Put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. *Ib. 5*
- 35 And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God. *Ib. 6*
- 36 A land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites. *Ib. 8*
- 37 I AM THAT I AM. *Ib. 14*
- 38 The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. *Ib. 15*
- 39 But I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue. *Ib. iv. 10*
- 40 I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go. *Ib. v. 2*
- 41 My signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. *Ib. vii. 3*
- 42 Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.
And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not. *Ib. 12*
- 43 A boil breaking forth with blains. *Ib. ix. 10*
- 44 Darkness which may be felt. *Ib. x. 21*
- 45 Your lamb shall be without blemish. *Ib. xii. 5*
- 46 Roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it.
Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof. *Ib. 8*
- 47 With your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the Lord's passover.
For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast. *Ib. 11*
- 48 And there was a great cry in Egypt. *Ib. 30*
- 49 And they spoiled the Egyptians. *Ib. 36*
- 50 And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light. *Ib. xiii. 21*
- 51 The Lord is a man of war. *Ib. xv. 3*
- 52 Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full. *Ib. xvi. 3*
- 53 But let not God speak with us, lest we die. *Ib. xx. 19*
- 54 Life for life,
Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,
Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe. *Ib. xxi. 23*
- 55 Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live. *Ib. xxii. 18*

- 2 Thou shalt not see the a kid in his mother's milk
Exodus xxxii 19
- 2 The Urim and the Thummim
Ib xxxiii 30
- 3 And the people sat down to eat and to drink and rose up to play
Ib xxxiii 6
- 4 If not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written
Ib 32
- 5 A stiffnecked people
Ib xxxiii 3
- 6 Joshua the son of Nun
Ib 11
- 7 There shall no man see me, and live
Ib 20
- 8 Let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness
Leviticus xvi 10
- 9 Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself
Ib xix 18 St Matthew xix 19
- 10 The Lord bless thee, and keep thee
The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee
The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee and give thee peace
Numbers vi 24
- 11 Would God that all the Lord's people were prophets
Ib xi 29
- 12 Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth
Ib xii 3
- 13 Sent to spy out the land
Ib xiii 16
- 14 The giants the sons of Anak
Ib 33
- 15 Hear now, ye rebels, must we fetch you water out of this rock?
Ib xx 10
- 16 Smote him with the edge of the sword
Ib xxi 24
- 17 He whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed
Ib xxii 6
- 18 Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his
Ib xxiii 10
- 19 God is not a man, that he should lie
Ib 19
- 20 I called thee to curse mine enemies and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times
Ib xxiv 10
- 21 Be sure your sin will find you out
Ib xxxii 23
- 22 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day
Deuteronomy iv 26
- 23 Man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live
Ib viii 3
- 24 A dreamer of dreams
Ib xiii 1
- 25 The wife of thy bosom
Ib 6
- 26 Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn
Ib xxi 4
- 27 Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark
Ib xxvii 17
- 28 In the morning thou shalt say Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning!
Ib xxxviii 67
- 29 The secret things belong unto the Lord our God
Ib xxxix 29
- 30 I have set before you life and death blessing and cursing therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live
Ib xxxix 19
- 31 In the waste howling wilderness
Deuteronomy xxxii 10
- 32 Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked
Ib 15
- 33 As thy days, so shall thy strength be
Ib xxxiii 25
- 34 The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms
Ib 27
- 35 No man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day
Ib xxxiv 6
- 36 As I was with Moses, so I will be with thee I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee
Joshua i 5
- 37 Be strong and of a good courage, be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed for the Lord thy God is with thee, whithersoever thou goest
Ib 9
- 38 This line of scarlet thread
Ib ii 18
- 39 All the Israelites passed over on dry ground
Ib iii 17
- 40 When the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city
Ib vi 20
- 41 Hewers of wood and drawers of water
Ib ix 21
- 42 Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon, and thou Moon, in the valley of Ajalon
Ib x 12
- 43 Is not this written in the book of Jasher?
Ib 13
- 44 I am going the way of all the earth
Ib xiii 14
- 45 He delivered them into the hands of spoilers
Judges ii 14
- 46 Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground for he was fast asleep and weary
Ib ii 21
- 47 I arose a mother in Israel
Ib v 7
- 48 The stars in their courses fought against Sisera
Ib 20
- 49 She brought forth butter in a lordly dish
Ib 25
- 50 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down
Ib 27
- 51 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?
Ib 28
- 52 Have they not divided the prey, to every man a damsel or two?
Ib 30
- 53 Is not the gleanings of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abi-ezer?
Ib viii 2
- 54 Faint, yet pursuing
Ib 4
- 55 Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness
Ib xii 14
- 56 If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle
Ib 18
- 57 He smote them hip and thigh
Ib xv 8
- 58 The Philistines be upon thee, Samson
Ib xvi 9
- 59 He wist not that the Lord was departed from him
Ib 20
- 60 He did grand in the prison house
Ib 21
- 61 From Dan even to Beer sheba
Ib xx 1
- 62 The people arose as one man
Ib 8

- 1 Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God:
Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the Lord do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me. *Ruth i. 16*
- 2 Girded with a linen ephod. *1 Samuel ii. 18*
- 3 The flower of their age. *Ib. 33*
- 4 The Lord called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I. *Ib. iii. 4*
- 5 Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. *Ib. 5*
- 6 Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth. *Ib. 9*
- 7 The ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. *Ib. 11*
- 8 Quit yourselves like men. *Ib. iv. 9*
- 9 He fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake. *Ib. 18*
- 10 I-chabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel. *Ib. 21*
- 11 Is Saul also among the prophets? *Ib. x. 11*
- 12 God save the king. *Ib. 24*
- 13 A man after his own heart. *Ib. xiii. 14*
- 14 I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die. *Ib. xiv. 43*
- 15 What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear? *Ib. xv. 14*
- 16 To obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.
For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft. *Ib. 22*
- 17 Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past. *Ib. 32*
- 18 For the Lord seeth not as man seeth: for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. *Ib. xvi. 7*
- 19 Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. *Ib. 12*
- 20 I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart. *Ib. xvii. 28*
- 21 Let no man's heart fail because of him [Goliath]. *Ib. 32*
- 22 Go, and the Lord be with thee. *Ib. 37*
- 23 Five smooth stones out of the brook. *Ib. 40*
- 4 Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? *Ib. 43*
- 5 Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands. *Ib. xviii. 7*
- 6 And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad. *Ib. xx. 40*
- 7 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked. *Ib. xxiv. 13*
- 8 I have played the fool. *Ib. xxvi. 21*
- 9 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!
Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.
Ye mountains of Gilboa, let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away. *2 Samuel i. 19*
- 30 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.
Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.
How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places.
I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.
How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished! *Ib. 23*
- 31 Smote him under the fifth rib. *Ib. ii. 23*
- 32 Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle. *Ib. xi. 15*
- 33 The poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb. *Ib. xii. 3*
- 34 Thou art the man. *Ib. 7*
- 35 As water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again. *Ib. xiv. 14*
- 36 Come out, come out, thou bloody man, thou son of Belial. *Ib. xvi. 7*
- 37 Would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son! *Ib. xviii. 33*
- 38 The sweet psalmist of Israel. *Ib. xxiii. 1*
- 39 Went in jeopardy of their lives. *Ib. 17*
- 40 I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on. *1 Kings ii. 14*
- 41 A proverb and a byword among all people. *Ib. ix. 7*
- 42 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom . . . there was no more spirit in her. *Ib. x. 4*
- 43 Behold, the half was not told me. *Ib. 7*
- 44 Ivory, and apes, and peacocks. *Ib. 22*
- 45 But king Solomon loved many strange women. *Ib. xi. 1*
- 46 My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins. *Ib. xii. 10*
- 47 My father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. *Ib. 11*
- 48 To your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. *Ib. 16*
- 49 He slept with his fathers. *Ib. xiv. 20*
- 50 Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet. *Ib. xv. 23*
- 51 He went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.
And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook. *Ib. xvii. 5*

- 1 An handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a
cruse *1 Kings xvii 12*
- 2 How long halt ye between two opinions? *Ib xiii 21*
- 3 He is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey,
or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked
Ib 27
- 4 There is a sound of abundance of rain *Ib 41*
- 5 There ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's
hand *Ib 44*
- 6 He girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab *Ib 46*
- 7 Sat down under a juniper tree *Ib xix 4*
- 8 But the Lord was not in the wind and after the wind
an earthquake, but the Lord was not in the earth-
quake
And after the earthquake a fire but the Lord was
not in the fire and after the fire a still small
voice *Ib 11*
- 9 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the
sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay and him that
escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elisha slay.
Ib 17
- 10 Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him
Ib 19
- 11 Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself
as he that putteth it off *Ib xx 11*
- 12 Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? *Ib xxi 20*
- 13 I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that
have not a shepherd *Ib xxii 17*
- 14 Feed him with bread of affliction and with water of
affliction until I come in peace
And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace the
Lord hath not spoken by me *Ib 27*
- 15 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote
the king of Israel between the joints of the harness
Ib 34
- 16 The chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof
2 Kings ii 12
- 17 The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha *Ib 15*
- 18 Go up, thou bald head *Ib 23*
- 19 Is it well with the child? And she answered, It is
well *Ib iv 26*
- 20 There is death in the pot *Ib 40*
- 1 He shall know that there is a prophet in Israel
Ib v 8
- 22 Are not Abana and Pharpar rivers of Damascus,
better than all the waters of Israel? *Ib 12*
- 23 I bow myself in the house of Rimmon *Ib 18*
- 24 Whence comest thou Gehazi? *Ib 25*
- 25 Is thy servant a dog that he should do thus great
thing? *Ib viii 13*
- 26 Is it peace? And Jehu said What hast thou to do with
peace? turn thee behind me *Ib ix 18*
- 7 The driving is like the driving of Jehu, the son of
Nimshi for he driveth furiously *Ib 20*
- 28 She painted her face, and tired her head and looked
out at a window *Ib 30*
- Had Zimri peace who slew his master? *Ib 31*
- 30 Who is on my side? who? *Ib 32*
- 31 And he said, Throw her down So they threw her
down *2 Kings ix 33*
- 32 They found no more of her than the skull, and the
feet, and the palms of her hands *Ib 35*
- 33 Thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed
even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go
into his hand, and pierce it *Ib xviii 21*
- 34 He died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and
honour *1 Chronicles xxix 28*
- 35 Every one with one of his hands wrought in the work,
and with the other hand held a weapon
Nehemiah iv 17
- 36 The man whom the king delighteth to honour
Ezra vi 9
- 37 Behold also, the gallows fifty cubits high *Ib vii 9*
- 38 The sons of God came to present themselves before
the Lord, and Satan came also among them
And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou?
Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From
going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up
and down in it *Job i 6*
- 39 Doth Job fear God for naught? *Ib 9*
- 40 The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away,
blessed be the name of the Lord *Ib 21*
- 41 All that a man hath will he give for his life *Ib ii 4*
- 42 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal
Ib 8
- 43 Curse God, and die *Ib 9*
- 44 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night
in which it was said, There is a man child con-
ceived *Ib iii 3*
- 45 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I
should have slept then had I been at rest,
With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built
desolate places for themselves *Ib 13*
- 46 There the wicked cease from troubling, and there the
weary be at rest *Ib 17*
- 47 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and
life unto the bitter in soul? *Ib 20*
- 48 Then a spirit passed before my face, the hair of my
flesh stood up *Ib iv 15*
- 49 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man
be more pure than his maker? *Ib 17*
- 50 Man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward
Ib v 7
- 51 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness *Ib 13*
- 52 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle
Ib vii 6
- 53 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall
his place know him any more *Ib 10*
- 54 The land of darkness and the shadow of death
Ib x 21
- 55 A land where the light is as darkness *Ib 22*
- 56 Canst thou by searching find out God? *Ib xi 7*
- 57 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die
with you *Ib xii 2*
- 58 With the ancient is wisdom, and in length of days
understanding *Ib 12*

BIBLE

- 1 Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble. *Job xiv. 1*
- 2 Miserable comforters are ye all. *Ib. xvi. 2*
- 3 The king of terrors. *Ib. xviii. 14*
- 4 I am escaped with the skin of my teeth. *Ib. xix. 20*
- 5 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book! *Ib. 23*
- 6 I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:
And though after my skin worms destroy this body,
yet in my flesh shall I see God. *Ib. 25*
- 7 Seeing the root of the matter is found in me. *Ib. 28*
- 8 The price of wisdom is above rubies. *Ib. xxviii. 18*
- 9 I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame. *Ib. xxix. 15*
- 10 The house appointed for all living. *Ib. xxx. 23*
- 11 My desire is . . . that mine adversary had written a book. *Ib. xxxi. 35*
- 12 Great men are not always wise. *Ib. xxxii. 9*
- 13 For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me. *Ib. 18*
- 14 One among a thousand. *Ib. xxxiii. 23*
- 15 Far be it from God, that he should do wickedness. *Ib. xxxiv. 10*
- 16 He multiplieth words without knowledge. *Ib. xxxv. 16*
- 17 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge? *Ib. xxxviii. 2*
- 18 Gird up now thy loins like a man. *Ib. 3*
- 19 Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding. *Ib. 4*
- 20 When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy. *Ib. 7*
- 21 Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed. *Ib. 11*
- 22 Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth? *Ib. 16*
- 23 Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew? *Ib. 28*
- 24 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion? *Ib. 31*
- 25 Canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons? *Ib. 32*
- 26 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the armed men. *Ib. xxxix. 21*
- 27 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the trumpet.
He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting. *Ib. 24*
- 28 Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox. *Ib. xl. 15*
- 29 Canst thou draw out leviathan with an hook? *Ib. xli. 1*
- 30 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens? *Ib. 5*
- 31 Hard as a piece of the nether millstone. *Ib. 24*
- 32 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot. *Ib. 31*
- 33 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee. *Job xlii. 5*
- 34 So the Lord blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning. *Ib. 12*
- 35 Dominus illuminatio mea.
The Lord is my light. *Psalms xxvii. 1 (Vulgate)*
- 36 Nisi dominus frustra.
Except the Lord keep the city the watchman waketh but in vain. *Ib. xxxvii. 1 (Vulgate) abridged*
(Motto of the City of Edinburgh)
- For psalms in the Book of Common Prayer see Prayer Book
- 37 My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. *Proverbs i. 10*
- 38 Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird. *Ib. 17*
- 39 Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets. *Ib. 20*
- 40 Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. *Ib. iii. 16*
- 41 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. *Ib. 17*
- 42 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. *Ib. iv. 7*
- 43 The path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. *Ib. 18*
- 44 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil:
But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword. *Ib. v. 3*
- 45 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise. *Ib. vi. 6*
- 46 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep. *Ib. 10*
- 47 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man. *Ib. 11*
- 48 Neither let her take thee with her eyelids. *Ib. 25*
- 49 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned? *Ib. 27*
- 50 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.
For the goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey. *Ib. vii. 18*
- 51 As an ox goeth to the slaughter. *Ib. 22*
- 52 Wisdom is better than rubies. *Ib. viii. 11*
- 53 Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. *Ib. ix. 17*
- 54 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother. *Ib. x. 1*
- 55 The destruction of the poor is their poverty. *Ib. 15*
- 56 In the multitude of counsellors there is safety. *Ib. xi. 14*
- 57 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it. *Ib. 15*
- 58 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion. *Ib. 22*

- 1 A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband
Proverbs xii 4
- 2 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast but
the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel *Ib 10*
- 3 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick *Ib xiii 12*
- 4 The way of transgressors is hard *Ib 15*
- 5 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul *Ib 19*
- 6 He that spareth his rod hateth his son *Ib 24*
- 7 The heart knoweth his own bitterness, and a stranger
doth not intermeddle with his joy *Ib xiv 10*
- 8 In all labour there is profit *Ib 23*
- 9 Righteousness exalteth a nation *Ib 34*
- 10 A soft answer turneth away wrath *Ib xv 1*
- 11 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance
Ib 13
- 12 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a
stalled ox and hatred therewith *Ib 17*
- 13 Better is a mess of pottage with love, than a fat ox
with evil will *Ib (Matthew's Bible, 1535)*
- 14 A word spoken in due season, how good is it! *Ib 23*
- 15 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit
before a fall *Ib xvi 18*
- 16 The hoary head is a crown of glory *Ib 31*
- 17 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty,
and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a
city *Ib 32*
- 18 He that repeateth a matter separateth very friends
Ib xvii 9
- 19 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow *Ib 21*
- 20 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine *Ib 22*
- 21 A wounded spirit who can bear? *Ib xviii 14*
- 22 There is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother
Ib 24
- 23 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging *Ib xx 1*
- 24 Every fool will be meddling *Ib 3*
- 25 Even a child is known by his doings *Ib 11*
- 26 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye *Ib 12*
- 27 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer but when
he is gone his way, then he boasteth *Ib 14*
- 28 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than
with a brawling woman in a wide house
Ib xxi 9
- 29 A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches
Ib xxii 1
- 30 Train up a child in the way he should go and when
he is old, he will not depart from it *Ib 6*
- 31 Riches certainly make themselves wings *Ib xxiii 5*
- 32 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it
giveth his colour in the cup,
At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an
adder *Ib 31*
- 33 The heart of kings is unsearchable *Ib xxv 3*
- 34 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures
of silver *Ib 11*
- 35 Heap coals of fire upon his head *Ib 22*
- 36 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from
a far country *Ib 25*
- 37 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying,
so the curse causeless shall not come
Proverbs xxvi 2
- 38 Answer a fool according to his folly *Ib 5*
- 39 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth
to his folly *Ib 11*
- 40 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? There is
more hope of a fool than of him *Ib 12*
- 41 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way
a lion is in the streets *Ib 13*
- 42 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven
men that can render a reason *Ib 16*
- 43 Boast not thyself of to morrow, for thou knowest not
what a day may bring forth *Ib xxvii 1*
- 44 Open rebuke is better than secret love *Ib 5*
- 45 Faithful are the wounds of a friend *Ib 6*
- 46 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a con-
tentious woman are alike *Ib 15*
- 47 Iron sharpeneth iron, so a man sharpeneth the
countenance of his friend *Ib 17*
- 48 Though thou shouldst bray a fool in a mortar among
wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness
depart from him *Ib 22*
- 49 The wicked flee when no man pursueth but the
righteous are bold as a lion *Ib xxviii 1*
- 50 He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent
Ib 20
- 51 A fool uttereth all his mind *Ib xxix 11*
- 52 Where there is no vision, the people perish *Ib 18*
- 53 Give me neither poverty nor riches *Ib xxx 8*
- 54 The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give,
give *Ib 15*
- 55 There are three things that are never satisfied, yea,
four things say not, It is enough
The grave, and the barren womb, the earth that is
not filled with water, and the fire that saith not,
It is enough *Ib*
- 56 The way of an eagle in the air, the way of a serpent
upon a rock, the way of a ship in the midst of the
sea, and the way of a man with a maid *Ib 19*
- 57 Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far
above rubies *Ib xxxi 10*
- 58 Her children arise up, and call her blessed *Ib 28*
- 59 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vani-
ties, all is vanity
What profit hath a man of all his labour which he
taketh under the sun?
One generation passeth away, and another generation
cometh *Ecclesiastes 1 2*
- 60 All the rivers run into the sea, yet the sea is not full
Ib 7
- 61 All things are full of labour, man cannot utter it the
eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled
with hearing
The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be,
and that which is done is that which shall be done
and there is no new thing under the sun *Ib 8*
- 62 All is vanity and vexation of spirit *Ib 14*
- 63 He that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow
Ib 18

BIBLE

- 1 Wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness. *Ecclesiastes ii. 13*
- 2 One event happeneth to them all. *Ib. 14*
- 3 To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:
A time to be born, and a time to die. *Ib. iii. 1*
- 4 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive. *Ib. iv. 2*
- 5 A threefold cord is not quickly broken. *Ib. 12*
- 6 God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. *Ib. v. 2*
- 7 Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. *Ib. 5*
- 8 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet. *Ib. 12*
- 9 A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.
It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting. *Ib. vii. 1*
- 10 As the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of a fool. *Ib. 6*
- 11 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof. *Ib. 8*
- 12 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this. *Ib. 10*
- 13 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider. *Ib. 14*
- 14 Be not righteous over much. *Ib. 16*
- 15 One man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. *Ib. 28*
- 16 God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions. *Ib. 29*
- 17 There is no discharge in that war. *Ib. viii. 8*
- 18 A man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry. *Ib. 15*
- 19 A living dog is better than a dead lion. *Ib. ix. 4*
- 20 Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works. *Ib. 7*
- 21 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. *Ib. 10*
- 22 The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong. *Ib. 11*
- 23 Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour. *Ib. x. 1*
- 24 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it. *Ib. 8*
- 25 Wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things. *Ib. 19*
- 26 For a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter. *Ib. 20*
- 27 Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days. *Ib. xi. 1*
- 28 In the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be. *Ib. 3*
- 29 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap. *Ib. 4*
- 30 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand. *Ecclesiastes xi. 6*
- 31 Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun. *Ib. 7*
- 32 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth. *Ib. 9*
- 33 Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;
While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:
In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,
And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of musick shall be brought low;
Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets:
Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.
Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. *Ib. xii. 1*
- 34 The words of the wise are as goads. *Ib. 11*
- 35 Of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh. *Ib. 12*
- 36 Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.
For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. *Ib. 13*
- 37 The song of songs, which is Solomon's.
Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine. *The Song of Solomon i. 1*
- 38 Thy name is an ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee. *Ib. 3*
- 39 I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon. *Ib. 5*
- 40 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest thy flock to rest at noon. *Ib. 7*
- 41 O thou fairest among women. *Ib. 8*
- 42 A bundle of myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts. *Ib. 13*
- 43 I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys. *Ib. ii. 1*
- 44 His banner over me was love. *Ib. 4*
- 45 Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.
His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me. *Ib. 5*

- 1 Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away
For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone,
The flowers appear on the earth, the time of the
singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle
is heard in our land *The Song of Solomon* 11 10
- 2 Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines
Ib 15
- 3 My beloved is mine, and I am his he feedeth among
the lilies
Until the day break, and the shadows flee away
Ib 16
- 4 By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul
loveth *Ib* 11 1
- 5 Behold, thou art fair, my love, behold, thou art fair,
thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks thy hair is
as a flock of goats, that appear from mount Gilead
Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn,
which came up from the washing, whereof every
one bear twins, and none is barren among them
Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is
comely thy temples are like a piece of a pome-
granate within thy locks
Thy neck is like the tower of David builded for an
armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers,
all shields of mighty men
Thy breasts are like two young roes that are twins,
which feed among the lilies *Ib* 14 1
- 6 Thou art all fair, my love, there is no spot in thee
Ib 7
- 7 A garden inclosed is my sister, my spouse, a spring
shut up, a fountain sealed *Ib* 12
- 8 Awake, O north wind, and come, thou south, blow
upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow
out Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat
his pleasant fruits *Ib* 16
- 9 I sleep, but my heart waketh it is the voice of my
beloved that knocketh saying Open to me, my
sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled *Ib* 5 2
- 10 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door,
and my bowels were moved for him *Ib* 4
- 11 I opened to my beloved, but my beloved had with-
drawn himself *Ib* 6
- 12 The watchmen that went about the city found me,
they smote me, they wounded me, the keepers of
the walls took away my veil from me
I charge you O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find
my beloved that ye tell him that I am sick of love
What is thy beloved more than another beloved, O
thou fairest among women? *Ib* 7
- 13 My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among
ten thousand *Ib* 10
- 4 His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl his
belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires
His legs are as pillars of marble set upon sockets of
fine gold his countenance is as Lebanon, excellent
as the cedars
His mouth is most sweet yea he is altogether lovely
is my beloved and this is my friend, O daugh-
ter of Jerusalem *Ib* 14
- is she that looketh forth as the morning fair as
moon clear as the sun and terrible as an army
banners? *Ib* 11 1
- 16 Return, return, O Shulamite, return, return, that we
may look upon thee *The Song of Solomon* vi 13
- 17 How beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's
daughter! *Ib* vii 1
- 18 Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not
liquor thy belly is like an heap of wheat set about
with lilies *Ib* 2
- 19 Thy neck is as a tower of ivory, thine eyes like the
fishpools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim
thy nose is as the tower of Lebanon which looketh
toward Damascus *Ib* 4
- 20 Like the best wine, for my beloved, that goeth down
sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep
to speak *Ib* 9
- 21 O that thou wert as my brother, that sucked the
breasts of my mother! when I should find thee
without, I would kiss thee, yea, I should not be
despised
I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's
house *Ib* viii 1
- 22 Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness,
leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under
the apple tree there thy mother brought thee
forth there she brought thee forth that bare thee
Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine
arm for love is strong as death, jealousy is cruel
as the grave *Ib* 5
- 23 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the
floods drown it if a man would give all the sub-
stance of his house for love, it would utterly be
contemned *Ib* 7
- 24 We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts *Ib* 8
- 25 Make haste, my beloved and be thou like to a roe or
to a young hart upon the mountain of spices *Ib* 14
- 26 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's
crib *Isaiah* 1 3
- 27 The whole herd is sick, and the whole heart faint
Ib 5
- 28 As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers *Ib* 8
- 29 Bring no more vain oblations, incense is an abomina-
tion unto me, the new moons and sabbaths the
calling of assemblies, I cannot away with *Ib* 13
- 30 Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white
as snow *Ib* 18
- 31 They shall beat their swords into plowshares, and
their spears into pruninghooks nation shall not
lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn
war any more *Ib* 11 4
- 32 Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils
Ib 22
- 33 The stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and
the whole stay of water *Ib* 11 1
- 34 Grand the faces of the poor *Ib* 15
- 35 Walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes,
walling and mincing as they go, and making a
tinkling with their feet *Ib* 16
- 36 In that day seven women shall take hold of one man
Ib 11 1
- 37 My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill
Ib v 1

- 1 And he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes. *Isaiah v. 2*
- 2 And he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry. *Ib. 7*
- 3 Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place. *Ib. 8*
- 4 Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink. *Ib. 11*
- 5 Woe, woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope. *Ib. 18*
- 6 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil. *Ib. 20*
- 7 For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. *Ib. 25*
- 8 In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.
Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.
And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.
And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.
Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips. *Ib. vi. 1*
- 9 Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me. *Ib. 8*
- 10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. *Ib. 10.*
- 11 Then said I, Lord, how long? *Ib. 11*
- 12 Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.
Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good. *Ib. vii. 14*
- 13 For a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence. *Ib. viii. 14*
- 14 The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.
Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil. *Ib. ix. 2*
- 15 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.
Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end. *Ib. 6*
- 16 The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. *Ib. 7*
- 17 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:
And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of
- counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. *Isaiah xi. 1*
- 18 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. *Ib. 6*
- 19 And the lion shall eat straw like the ox.
And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.
They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. *Ib. 7*
- 20 Dragons in their pleasant palaces. *Ib. xiii. 22*
- 21 Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming. *Ib. xiv. 9*
- 22 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! *Ib. 12*
- 23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction. *Ib. 23*
- 24 And in mercy shall the throne be established. *Ib. xvi. 5*
- 25 The burden of the desert of the sea. *Ib. xxi. 1*
- 26 Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?
The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night. *Ib. 11*
- 27 Let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die. *Ib. xxii. 13*
- 28 Fasten him as a nail in a sure place. *Ib. 23*
- 29 Whose merchants are princes. *Ib. xxiii. 8*
- 30 Howl, ye ships of Tarshish. *Ib. 14*
- 31 A feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees. *Ib. xxv. 6*
- 32 We have as it were brought forth wind. *Ib. xxvi. 18*
- 33 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little. *Ib. xxviii. 10*
- 34 We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement. *Ib. 15*
- 35 They are drunken, but not with wine. *Ib. xxix. 9*
- 36 Their strength is to sit still. *Ib. xxx. 7*
- 37 Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book. *Ib. 8*
- 38 Speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits. *Ib. 10*
- 39 In quietness and in confidence shall be your strength. *Ib. 15*
- 40 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one. *Ib. 17*
- 41 The bread of adversity. *Ib. 20*
- 42 This is the way, walk ye in it. *Ib. 21*
- 43 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. *Ib. xxxii. 2*
- 44 The liberal deviseth liberal things. *Ib. 8*
- 45 An habitation of dragons, and a court for owls. *Ib. xxxiv. 13*

- 1 The wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them, and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose *Isaiah xxxv 1*
- 2 Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees *Ib 3*
- 3 Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert *Ib 6*
- 4 The wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein *Ib 8*
- 5 Sorrow and sighing shall flee away *Ib 10*
- 6 Set thine house in order *Ib xxxviii 1*
- 7 I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul *Ib 15*
- 8 Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished *Ib xl 1*
- 9 The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low, and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain. And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it *Ib 3*
- 10 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth, because the spirit of the Lord bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass *Ib 6*
- 11 He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young *Ib 11*
- 12 The nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing *Ib 15*
- 13 Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? *Ib 21*
- 14 But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength: they shall mount up with wings as eagles, they shall run and not be weary, and they shall walk, and not faint *Ib 31*
- 15 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench *Ib xlii 3*
- 16 He warmeth himself, and saith, Aba, I am warm. I have seen the fire *Ib xliiv 16*
- 17 Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? *Ib xlv 9*
- 18 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself *Ib 15*
- 19 I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction *Ib xlviii 10*
- 20 O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea *Ib 18*
- 21 There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked *Ib 22*
- 22 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace,

that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation, that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! *Isaiah li 7*

- 23 For they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring again Zion. Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem *Ib 8*
- 24 Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed? *Ib liii 1*
- 25 He hath no form nor comeliness, and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. He is despised and rejected of men, a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and he hid as it were our faces from him, he was despised, and we esteemed him not. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows *Ib 2*
- 26 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him, and with his stripes we are healed. All we like sheep have gone astray, we have turned every one to his own way: and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth *Ib 5*
- 27 He was cut off out of the land of the living *Ib 8*
- 28 He was numbered with the transgressors, and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors *Ib 12*
- 29 Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money, come ye, buy, and eat, yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that which satisfieth not? *Ib lvi 1*
- 30 Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near *Ib 6*
- 31 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord *Ib 8*
- 32 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree *Ib 13*
- 33 I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off *Ib lii 5*
- 34 Peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near *Ib lvii 19*
- 35 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? *Ib lviii 5*
- 36 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? *Ib 6*
- 37 Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily *Ib 8*
- 38 They make haste to shed innocent blood *Ib lxi 7*
- 39 Arise, shine, for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee *Ib lx 1*

- 1 A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation. *Isaiah lx. 22*
- 2 The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me. *Ib. lxi. 1*
- 3 To bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;
To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn. *Ib. 1*
- 4 To give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness. *Ib. 3*
- 5 Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? *Ib. lxiii. 1*
- 6 I have trodden the winepress alone. *Ib. 3*
- 7 In all their affliction he was afflicted. *Ib. 9*
- 8 All our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf. *Ib. lxiv. 6*
- 9 For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth. *Ib. lxv. 17*
- 10 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you. *Ib. lxvi. 13*
- 11 They were as fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his neighbour's wife. *Jeremiah v. 8*
- 12 This people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart. *Ib. 23*
- 13 The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof? *Ib. 31*
- 14 Saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. *Ib. vi. 14*
- 15 Do they provoke me to anger? saith the Lord: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces? *Ib. vii. 19*
- 16 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved. *Ib. viii. 20*
- 17 Is there no balm in Gilead? *Ib. 22*
- 18 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? *Ib. xiii. 23*
- 19 A man of strife and a man of contention. *Ib. xv. 10*
- 20 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked. *Ib. xvii. 9*
- 21 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not. *Ib. 11*
- 22 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not. *Ib. xlv. 5*
- 23 Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow. *Lamentations i. 12*
- 24 The wormwood and the gall. *Ib. iii. 19*
- 25 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth. *Ib. 27*
- 26 He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him. *Ib. 30*
- 27 As if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel. *Ezekiel x. 10*
- 28 As is the mother, so is her daughter. *Ib. xvi. 44*
- 29 The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge. *Ib. xviii. 2*
- 30 When the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. *Ezekiel xviii. 27*
- 31 The king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way. *Ib. xxi. 21*
- 32 She doted upon the Assyrians her neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men. *Ib. xxiii. 12*
- 33 The valley which was full of bones. *Ib. xxxvii. 1*
- 34 Can these bones live? *Ib. 3*
- 35 The image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. *Daniel iii. 3*
- 36 The sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of musick. *Ib. 5*
- 37 Cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. *Ib. 6*
- 38 We are not careful to answer thee in this matter. *Ib. 16*
- 39 Commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated. *Ib. 19*
- 40 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. *Ib. 21*
- 41 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come hither. *Ib. 26*
- 42 MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.
This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.
TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.
PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians. *Ib. v. 25*
- 43 The Ancient of days. *Ib. vii. 9*
- 44 O Daniel, a man greatly beloved. *Ib. x. 11*
- 45 Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased. *Ib. xii. 4*
- 46 They have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind. *Hosea viii. 7*
- 47 Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity. *Ib. x. 13*
- 48 I drew them . . . with bands of love. *Ib. xi. 4*
- 49 I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes. *Ib. xii. 10*
- 50 That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten. *Joel i. 4*
- 51 I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten. *Ib. ii. 25*
- 52 And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. *Ib. 28*
- 53 Multitudes in the valley of decision. *Ib. iii. 14*
- 54 Can two walk together, except they be agreed? *Amos iii. 3*
- 55 Shall there be evil in a city, and the Lord hath not done it? *Ib. 6*

- 1 A firebrand plucked out of the burning *Amos iv 11*
 2 Woe to them that are at ease in Zion *Ib vi 1*
 3 The Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumbline,
 with a plumbline in his hand
 And the Lord said unto me, Amos, what seest thou?
 And I said, A plumbline *Ib vii 7*
 4 Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for
 whose cause this evil is upon us So they cast lots,
 and the lot fell upon Jonah *Jonah i 7*
 5 Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three
 nights *Ib 17*
 6 They shall sit every man under his vine and under his
 fig tree *Micah iv 4*
 7 But thou, Beth lehem Ephratah, though thou be little
 among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee
 shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in
 Israel *Ib v 2*
 8 What doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly,
 and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy
 God? *Ib vi 8*
 9 Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that
 he may run that readeth it *Habakkuk ii 2*
 10 Your fathers, where are they? And the prophets, do
 they live for ever? *Zechariah i 5*
 11 For who hath despised the day of small things?
Ib iv 10
 12 Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope
Ib ix 12
 13 I was wounded in the house of my friends *Ib xiii 6*
 14 Have we not all one father? hath not one God
 created us? *Malachi ii 10*
 15 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of
 righteousness arise with healing in his wings
Ib iv 2

Apocrypha

- 16 The first wrote, Wine is the strongest
 The second wrote, The king is strongest
 The third wrote, Women are strongest but above all
 things Truth beareth away the victory *1 Esdras iii 10*
 17 Great is Truth, and mighty above all things
Ib iv 41
 18 I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart,
 which shall not be put out *2 Esdras xiv 25*
 19 Magna est veritas et praevalet
 Great is truth and it prevails
3 Esdras iv 41 (Vulgate)
 20 The holy spirit of discipline
The Wisdom of Solomon i 5
 21 The ear of jealousy heareth all things *Ib 10*
 22 Through envy of the devil came death into the world
Ib ii 24
 23 But the souls of the righteous are in the hand of God,
 and there shall no torment touch them
 In the sight of the unwise they seemed to die and
 their departure is taken for misery,
 And their going from us to be utter destruction but
 they are in peace

- I or though they be punished in the sight of men, yet
 is their hope full of immortality
 And having been a little chastised, they shall be
 greatly rewarded for God proved them, and found
 them worthy for himself
The Wisdom of Solomon iii 1
 24 And in the time of their visitation they shall shune,
 and run to and fro like sparks among the stubble
Ib 7
 25 Even so we in like manner, as soon as we were born,
 began to draw to our end *Ib v 13*
 26 Passeth away as the remembrance of a guest that
 tarryeth but a day *Ib 14*
 27 O Lord, thou lover of souls *Ib xi 26*
 28 For men, serving either calamity or tyranny, did
 ascribe unto stones and stocks the incommunicable
 name *Ib xiv 21*
 29 My son, if thou come to serve the Lord, prepare thy
 soul for temptation *Ecclesiasticus ii 1*
 30 For the Lord is full of compassion and mercy, long-
 suffering, and very pitiful, and forgiveth sins and
 saveth in time of affliction *Ib 11*
 31 We will fall into the hands of the Lord, and not into
 the hands of men for as his majesty is, so is his
 mercy *Ib 18*
 32 Be not curious in unnecessary matters for more
 things are shewed unto thee than men understand
Ib iii 23
 33 For if he curse thee in the bitterness of his soul, his
 prayer shall be heard of him that made him
Ib iv 6
 34 Woe to him that is alone when he falleth, for he hath
 not another to help him up *Ib 10*
 35 Be not ignorant of any thing in a great matter or a
 small *Ib v 15*
 36 A faithful friend is the medicine of life *Ib vi 16*
 37 Miss not the discourse of the elders *Ib viii 9*
 38 Open not thine heart to every man *Ib 19*
 39 Give not thy soul unto a woman *Ib ix 2*
 40 Forsake not an old friend, for the new is not com-
 parable to him, a new friend is as new wine, when
 it is old, thou shalt drink it with pleasure *Ib 10*
 41 Many kings have sat down upon the ground, and one
 that was never thought of hath worn the crown
Ib xi 5
 42 Judge none blessed before his death *Ib 28*
 43 He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled therewith
Ib xiii 1
 44 For how agree the kettle and the earthen pot together?
Ib 2
 45 They received the use of the five operations of the
 Lord, and in the sixth place he imparted them
 understanding and in the seventh speech, an
 interpreter of the cogitations thereof *Ib xvii 5*
 46 Be not made a beggar by banqueting upon borrowing
Ib xviii 33
 47 He that contemneth small things shall fall by little
 and little *Ib xix 1*
 48 If thou hast heard a word, let it die with thee, and be
 bold, it will not burst thee *Ib 10*

- 1 If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast,
and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure
in heaven *St Matthew xix. 21*
- 2 He went away sorrowful for he had great possessions *Jb 22*
- 3 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a
needle, than for a rich man to enter into the king-
dom of God *Jb 24*
- 4 With men this is impossible, but with God all things
are possible *Jb 26*
- 5 But many that are first shall be last, and the last shall
be first *Jb 30*
- 6 Why stand ye here all the day idle? *Jb xx 6*
- 7 Borne the burden and heat of the day *Jb 12*
- 8 I will give unto this last, even as unto thee
Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine
own? *Jb 14*
- 9 It is written, My house shall be called the house of
prayer, but ye have made it a den of thieves *Jb xxi 13*
- 10 For many are called, but few are chosen *Jb xxii 14*
- 11 Whose is this image and superscription? *Jb 20*
- 12 Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are
Caesar's *Jb 21*
- 13 Last of all the woman died also *Jb 27*
- 14 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are
given in marriage *Jb 30*
- 15 They make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the
borders of their garments,
And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the
chief seats in the synagogues *Jb xxiii 5*
- 16 Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased, and he
that shall humble himself shall be exalted *Jb 12*
- 17 Woe unto you, for ye pay tithe of mint and anise
and cummin *Jb 23*
- 18 Blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a
camel *Jb 24*
- 19 Whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful
outward, but are within full of dead men's bones *Jb 27*
- 20 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets,
and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how
often would I have gathered thy children together,
even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her
wings, and ye would not! *Jb 37*
- 21 Wars and rumours of wars *Jb xxiv. 6*
- 22 But the end is not yet *Jb*
- 23 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom
against kingdom *Jb 7*
- 24 Abomination of desolation *Jb 15*
- 25 Whosoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be
gathered together *Jb 28*
- 26 Eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage
Jb 38
- 27 One shall be taken, and the other left *Jb 40*
- 28 Unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to
another one, to every man according to his several
ability *Jb xxv 15*
- 29 Well done, thou good and faithful servant *Jb 21*
- 30 Enter thou into the joy of thy lord *St Matthew xxv 21*
- 31 Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping
where thou hast not sown, and gathering where
thou hast not strawed *Jb 24*
- 32 Unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall
have abundance but from him that hath not shall
be taken away even that which he hath *Jb 29*
- 33 I was a stranger, and ye took me in
Naked, and ye clothed me I was sick, and ye visited
me I was in prison, and ye came unto me *Jb 35*
- 34 Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of
these my brethren, ye have done it unto me *Jb 40*
- 35 A woman having an alabaster box of very precious
ointment *Jb xxvi 7*
- 36 To what purpose is this waste? *Jb 8*
- 37 What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto
you? And they covenanted with him for thirty
pieces of silver *Jb 15*
- 38 It had been good for that man if he had not been
born *Jb 24*
- 39 This night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me
thrice *Jb 34*
- 40 Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny
thee *Jb 35*
- 41 If it be possible, let this cup pass from me *Jb 39*
- 42 What, could ye not watch with me one hour? *Jb 40*
- 43 The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak, *Jb 41*
- 44 Hail, master, and kissed him *Jb 49*
- 45 Friend, wherefore art thou come? *Jb 50*
- 46 All they that take the sword shall perish with the
sword *Jb 52*
- 47 Thy speech bewrayeth thee
Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know
not the man And immediately the cock crew *Jb 73*
- 48 Have thou nothing to do with that just man *Jb xxvii 19*
- 49 He took water, and washed his hands before the
multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of
this just person see ye to it *Jb 24*
- 50 His blood be on us, and on our children *Jb 25*
- 51 He saved others, himself he cannot save *Jb 42*
- 52 Eh, Eh, lama sabachthani? . . . My God, my God,
why hast thou forsaken me? *Jb 46*
- 53 The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the
sabbath *St Mark ii 27*
- 54 If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot
stand *Jb ii 25*
- 55 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear *Jb iv 9*
- 56 With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to
you *Jb 24*
- 57 My name is Legion for we are many *Jb v 9*
- 58 Clothed, and in his right mind *Jb 15*
- 59 My little daughter lieth at the point of death *Jb 23*
- 60 Had suffered many things of many physicians, and
had spent all that she had, and was nothing
bettered, but rather grew worse *Jb 26*

- 1 Knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him.
St. Mark v. 30
- 2 I see men as trees, walking.
Ib. viii. 24
- 3 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?
Ib. 36
- 4 Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.
Ib. ix. 24
- 5 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.
Ib. 44
- 6 Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.
Ib. x. 14
- 7 Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers.
Ib. xii. 40
- 8 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites.
Ib. 42
- 9 Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.
Ib. xvi. 15
- 10 It seemed good to me also . . . to write unto thee . . . most excellent Theophilus.
St. Luke i. 3
- 11 To turn the hearts of . . . the disobedient to the wisdom of the just.
Ib. 17
- 12 Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.
Ib. 28
- 13 My soul doth magnify the Lord,
And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.
For he hath regarded the low estate of his hand-maiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.
Ib. 46
- 14 He hath shewed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.
He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.
He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.
Ib. 51
- 15 To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.
Ib. 79
- 16 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cæsar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.
Ib. ii. 1
- 17 Because there was no room for them in the inn.
Ib. 7
- 18 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.
Ib. 9
- 19 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.
Ib. 14
- 20 Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word.
Ib. 29
- 21 Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?
Ib. 49
- 22 Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.
Ib. iii. 14
- 23 Be content with your wages.
Ib. iv. 5
- 24 Shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.
Ib. 23
- 25 Physician, heal thyself.
Ib. 25
- 26 Many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias . . . But unto none of them was Elias sent.
Ib. 25
- 27 Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.
St. Luke v. 5
- 28 No man . . . having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.
Ib. 39
- 29 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you!
Ib. vi. 26
- 30 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged.
Ib. 37
- 31 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom.
Ib. 38
- 32 The only son of his mother, and she was a widow.
Ib. vii. 12
- 33 Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.
Ib. 40
- 34 Peace be to this house.
Ib. x. 5
- 35 For the labourer is worthy of his hire.
Ib. 7
- 36 I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.
Ib. 18
- 37 I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.
Ib. 21
- 38 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which you see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.
Ib. 24
- 39 Fell among thieves.
Ib. 30
- 40 He passed by on the other side.
Ib. 31
- 41 He took out two pence, and gave them to the host.
Ib. 35
- 42 Whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.
Ib. 37
- 43 Go, and do thou likewise.
Ib. 37
- 44 But Martha was cumbered about much serving.
Ib. 40
- 45 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.
Ib. 42
- 46 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace.
Ib. xi. 21
- 47 All his armour wherein he trusted.
Ib. 22
- 48 He that is not with me is against me.
Ib. 23
- 49 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.
Ib. 35
- 50 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge.
Ib. 52
- 51 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?
Ib. xii. 6
- 52 Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.
Ib. 19
- 53 Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee.
Ib. 20
- 54 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning.
Ib. 35
- 55 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes.
Ib. 48

- 1 Cut it down, why cumbereth it the ground?
St Luke xiii 7
- 2 Begin with shame to take the lowest room *Ib xiv 9*
- 3 Friend, go up higher *Ib 10*
- 4 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased, and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted *Ib 11*
- 5 They all with one consent began to make excuse *Ib 18*
- 6 I pray thee have me excused *Ib*
- 7 I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come *Ib 20*
- 8 The poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind *Ib 21*
- 9 Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in *Ib 23*
- 10 Leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness *Ib xv 4*
- 11 Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost *Ib 6*
- 12 Joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance *Ib 7*
- 13 Wasted his substance with riotous living *Ib 13*
- 14 He would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat and no man gave unto him And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger! I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, And am no more worthy to be called thy son make me as one of thy hired servants *Ib 16*
- 15 Bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it *Ib 23*
- 16 This my son was dead, and is alive again, he was lost, and is found *Ib 24*
- 17 Which hath devoured thy living with harlots *Ib 30*
- 18 I cannot dig, to beg I am ashamed *Ib xvi 3*
- 19 Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty *Ib 6*
- 20 And the Lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light *Ib 8*
- 21 Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness *Ib 9*
- 22 He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much *Ib 10*
- 23 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day *Ib 19*
- 24 The crumbs which fell from the rich man's table *Ib 21*
- 25 Carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom *Ib 22*
- 26 Between us and you there is a great gulf fixed *Ib 26*
- 27 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea *Ib xvii 2*
- Say, We are unprofitable servants we have done that which was our duty to do *Ib 10*
- 29 Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?
St Luke xvii 17
- 30 The kingdom of God is within you *Ib 21*
- 31 Remember Lot's wife *Ib 32*
- 32 Men ought always to pray, and not to faint *Ib xviii 1*
- 33 God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are *Ib 11*
- 34 God be merciful to me a sinner *Ib 13*
- 35 How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! *Ib 24*
- 36 Have thou authority over ten cities *Ib xix 17*
- 37 Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee *Ib 22*
- 38 Thou knewest that I was an austere man *Ib*
- 39 If these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out *Ib 40*
- 40 The things which belong unto thy peace *Ib 42*
- 41 And when they heard it, they said, God forbid *Ib xx 16*
- 42 In your patience possess ye your souls *Ib xxi 19*
- 43 He shall shew you a large upper room furnished *Ib xxii 12*
- 44 I am among you as he that serveth *Ib 27*
- 45 Nevertheless, not my will, but thine, be done *Ib 42*
- 46 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter *Ib 61*
- 47 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? *Ib xxiii 31*
- 48 Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do *Ib 34*
- 49 Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom *Ib 42*
- 50 To day shalt thou be with me in paradise *Ib 43*
- 51 Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit *Ib 46*
- 52 He was a good man, and a just *Ib 50*
- 53 Why seek ye the living among the dead? *Ib xxiv 5*
- 54 Their words seemed to them as idle tales *Ib 11*
- 55 Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way? *Ib 32*
- 56 He was known of them in breaking of bread *Ib 35*
- 57 A piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb *Ib 42*
- 58 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God *St John 1 1*
- 59 All things were made by him, and without him was not any thing made that was made *Ib 3*
- 60 And the light shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehended it not *Ib 5*
- 61 There was a man sent from God, whose name was John *Ib 6*
- 62 The true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world *Ib 9*
- 63 He came unto his own, and his own received him not *Ib 11*
- 64 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth *Ib 14*

- 1 No man hath seen God at any time. *St. John i. 18*
- 2 Who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose. *Ib. 27*
- 3 Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? *Ib. 46*
- 4 Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile! *Ib. 47*
- 5 Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. *Ib. ii. 4*
- 6 When he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple. *Ib. 15*
- 7 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth. *Ib. iii. 8*
- 8 How can these things be? *Ib. 9*
- 9 God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. *Ib. 16*
- 10 Men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. *Ib. 19*
- 11 The friend of the bridegroom . . . rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. *Ib. 29*
- 12 He must increase, but I must decrease. *Ib. 30*
- 13 God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. *Ib. iv. 24*
- 14 They are white already to harvest. *Ib. 35*
- 15 Other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours. *Ib. 38*
- 16 Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. *Ib. v. 8*
- 17 Passed from death unto life. *Ib. 24*
- 18 He was a burning and a shining light. *Ib. 35*
- 19 Search the scriptures. *Ib. 39*
- 20 What are they among so many? *Ib. vi. 9*
- 21 Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. *Ib. 12*
- 22 Him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. *Ib. 37*
- 23 It is the spirit that quickeneth. *Ib. 63*
- 24 Never man spake like this man. *Ib. vii. 46*
- 25 Are ye also deceived? *Ib. 47*
- 26 He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. *Ib. viii. 7*
- 27 Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more. *Ib. 11*
- 28 The truth shall make you free. *Ib. 32*
- 29 Ye are of your father the devil. *Ib. 44*
- 30 There is no truth in him. *Ib.*
- 31 He is a liar, and the father of it. *Ib.*
- 32 Which of you convinceth me of sin? *Ib. 46*
- 33 The night cometh, when no man can work. *Ib. ix. 4*
- 34 He is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself. *Ib. 21*
- 35 One thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. *Ib. 25*
- 36 I am the door. *Ib. x. 9*
- 37 The good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. *St. John x. 11*
- 38 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. *Ib. 13*
- 39 Other sheep I have, which are not of this fold. *Ib. 16*
- 40 I am the resurrection, and the life. *Ib. xi. 25*
- 41 Jesus wept. *Ib. 35*
- 42 It is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people. *Ib. 50*
- 43 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? *Ib. xii. 5*
- 44 The poor always ye have with you. *Ib. 8*
- 45 Sir, we would see Jesus. *Ib. 21*
- 46 Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you. *Ib. 35*
- 47 Lord, dost thou wash my feet? *Ib. xiii. 6*
- 48 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. *Ib. 23*
- 49 That thou doest, do quickly. *Ib. 27*
- 50 Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. *Ib. xiv. 1*
- 51 In my Father's house are many mansions. *Ib. 2*
- 52 I go to prepare a place for you. *Ib.*
- 53 I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. *Ib. 6*
- 54 Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. *Ib. 8*
- 55 Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? *Ib. 9*
- 56 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot. *Ib. 22*
- 57 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. *Ib. xv. 13*
- 58 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you. *Ib. 16*
- 59 Quo vadis? Whither goest thou? *Ib. xvi. 5 (Vulgate) and the Apocryphal Acts of Peter*
- 60 It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you. *Ib. 7*
- 61 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. *Ib. 12*
- 62 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. *Ib. 16*
- 63 Do ye now believe? *Ib. 31*
- 64 In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. *Ib. 33*
- 65 The son of perdition. *Ib. xvii. 12*
- 66 Put up thy sword into the sheath. *Ib. xviii. 11*
- 67 Answerest thou the high priest so? *Ib. 22*
- 68 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? *Ib. 38*
- 69 Now Barabbas was a robber. *Ib. 40*
- 70 Ecce homo. *Ib. xix. 5 (Vulgate)*
Behold the man.
- 71 What I have written I have written. *Ib. 22*
- 72 Woman, behold thy son! . . . Behold thy mother! *Ib. 26*

BIBLE

- 1 I thirst *St John xix. 28*
- 2 It is finished *Ib 30*
- 3 A new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid *Ib 41*
- 4 The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre *Ib xx 1*
- 5 So they ran both together and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre *Ib 4*
- 6 She, supposing him to be the gardener *Ib 15*
- 7 She turned herself and saith unto him, Rabboni *Ib 16*
- 8 Touch me not *Ib 17*
- 9 Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe *Ib 25*
- 10 Be not faithless, but believing *Ib 27*
- 11 Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed *Ib 29*
- 12 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing *Ib xvi 3*
- 13 Children, have ye any meat? *Ib 5*
- 14 Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? *Ib 15*
- 15 Feed my lambs *Ib*
- 16 Feed my sheep *Ib 16*
- 17 Lord, thou knowest all things, thou knowest that I love thee *Ib 17*
- 18 When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not *Ib 18*
- 19 The disciple whom Jesus loved *Ib 20*
- 20 What shall this man do? Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? *Ib 21*
- 21 The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus *The Acts of the Apostles i 1*
- 22 Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? *Ib 11*
- 23 His bishoprick let another take *Ib 20*
- 24 A rushing mighty wind *Ib ii 2*
- 25 Cloven tongues like as of fire *Ib 3*
- 26 Parthians and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia and in Judæa, and Cappadocia, in Pontus and Asia Phrygia and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes, Cretes and Arabians we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God *Ib 9*
- 27 Silver and gold have I none, but such as I have give I thee *Ib iii 6*
- 28 I wot that through ignorance ye did it *Ib 17*
- 29 They took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus *The Acts of the Apostles iv. 13*
- 30 Barnabas, . . . The son of consolation *Ib 36*
- 31 We ought to obey God rather than men *Ib v 29*
- 32 If this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it, lest haply ye be found even to fight against God *Ib 38*
- 33 It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables *Ib vi 2*
- 34 The witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul *Ib vii 58*
- 35 Saul was consenting unto his death *Ib viii 1*
- 36 Thy money perish with thee *Ib 20*
- 37 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter *Ib 21*
- 38 In the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity *Ib 23*
- 39 Understandest thou what thou readest? . . . How can I, except some man should guide me? *Ib 30*
- 40 Breathing out threatenings and slaughter *Ib ix. 1*
- 41 Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *Ib 4*
- 42 It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks *Ib 5*
- 43 The street which is called Straight *Ib 11*
- 44 Full of good works *Ib 36*
- 45 One Simon a tanner *Ib 43*
- 46 As it had been a great sheet knut at the four corners, and let down to the earth *Ib x 11*
- 47 What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common *Ib 15*
- 48 God is no respecter of persons *Ib 34*
- 49 It is the voice of a god, and not of a man *Ib xii 22*
- 50 He was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost *Ib 23*
- 51 The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men *Ib xiv 11*
- 52 We also are men of like passions with you *Ib 15*
- 53 Come over unto Macedonia, and help us *Ib xvi 9*
- 54 Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira *Ib 14*
- 55 A certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination *Ib 16*
- 56 Certain lewd fellows of the baser sort *Ib xvii 5*
- 57 These that have turned the world upside down *Ib 6*
- 58 What will this babbler say? *Ib 18*
- 59 For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing *Ib 21*
- 60 Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you *Ib 22*

- 1 For in him we live; and move; and have our being.
The Acts of the Apostles xvii. 28
- 2 As certain also of your own poets have said. *Ib.*
- 3 Gallio cared for none of those things. *Ib. xviii. 17*
- 4 Mighty in the scriptures. *Ib. 24*
- 5 We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost. *Ib. xix. 2*
- 6 Demetrius, a silversmith. *Ib. 24*
- 7 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. *Ib. 32*
- 8 All with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians. *Ib. 34*
- 9 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar. *Ib. 40*
- 10 I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem. *Ib. xx. 22*
- 11 It is more blessed to give than to receive. *Ib. 35*
- 12 A citizen of no mean city. *Ib. xxi. 39*
- 13 Brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel. *Ib. xxii. 3*
- 14 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born. *Ib. 28*
- 15 God shall smite thee, thou whited wall. *Ib. xxiii. 3*
- 16 Revilest thou God's high priest? *Ib. 4*
- 17 I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee. *Ib. 6*
- 18 A conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men. *Ib. xxiv. 16*
- 19 I appeal unto Cæsar. *Ib. xxv. 11*
- 20 Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar? unto Cæsar shalt thou go. *Ib. 12*
- 21 I think myself happy, king Agrippa. *Ib. xxvi. 2*
- 22 After the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. *Ib. 5*
- 23 Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. *Ib. 24*
- 24 Words of truth and soberness. *Ib. 25*
- 25 For this thing was not done in a corner. *Ib. 26*
- 26 Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian. *Ib. 28*
- 27 I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds. *Ib. 29*
- 28 They used helps, undergirding the ship. *Ib. xxvii. 17*
- 29 They cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day. *Ib. 29*
- 30 Without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers. *The Epistle of Paul to the Romans i. 9*
- 31 The just shall live by faith. *Ib. 17*
- 32 Worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator. *Ib. 25*
- 33 Patient continuance in well doing. *Ib. ii. 7*
- 34 For there is no respect of persons with God. *Ib. 11*
- 35 These . . . are a law unto themselves. *Ib. 14*
- 36 Let God be true, but every man a liar. *Ib. iii. 4*
- 37 Let us do evil, that good may come. *Romans iii. 8*
- 38 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God. *Ib. 23*
- 39 For where no law is, there is no transgression. *Ib. iv. 15*
- 40 Who against hope believed in hope. *Ib. 18*
- 41 Hope maketh not ashamed. *Ib. v. 5*
- 42 Where sin abounded, grace did much more abound: *Ib. 20*
- 43 Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? *Ib. vi. 1*
- 44 We also should walk in newness of life. *Ib. 4*
- 45 Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. *Ib. 9*
- 46 The wages of sin is death. *Ib. 23*
- 47 Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law. *Ib. vii. 7*
- 48 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me. *Ib. 17*
- 49 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do. *Ib. 19*
- 50 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. *Ib. 21*
- 51 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? *Ib. 24*
- 52 They that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. For to be carnally minded is death. *Ib. viii. 5*
- 53 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. *Ib. 15*
- 54 We are the children of God: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ. *Ib. 16*
- 55 For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now. *Ib. 22*
- 56 All things work together for good to them that love God. *Ib. 28*
- 57 If God be for us, who can be against us? *Ib. 31*
- 58 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. *Ib. 38*
- 59 I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh. *Ib. ix. 3*
- 60 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour? *Ib. 21*
- 61 A zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. *Ib. x. 2*
- 62 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God. *Ib. xii. 1*

- 1 Let love be without dissimulation
The Epistle of Paul to the Romans xii 9
- 2 Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love, in honour preferring one another, Not slothful in business, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord *Ib 10*
- 3 Given to hospitality. *Ib 13*
- 4 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep *Ib 15*
- 5 Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate Be not wise in your own conceits *Ib 16*
- 6 Vengeance is mine, I will repay, saith the Lord *Ib 19*
- 7 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good *Ib 21*
- 8 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers *Ib xiii 1*
- 9 The powers that be are ordained of God. *Ib*
- 10 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil *Ib 3*
- 11 Render therefore to all their dues tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour Owe no man anything, but to love one another for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law *Ib 7*
- 12 Love is the fulfilling of the law *Ib 10*
- 13 Now it is high time to awake out of sleep for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed The night is far spent, the day is at hand let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light *Ib 11*
- 14 Make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof *Ib 14*
- 15 Doubtful disputations *Ib xiv 1*
- 16 Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind *Ib 5*
- 17 We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves *Ib xv 1*
- 18 Salute one another with an holy kiss *Ib xvi 16*
- 19 The foolishness of preaching
The First Epistle of Paul to the Corinthians 1 21
- 20 God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise, and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty *Ib 27*
- 21 I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified *Ib ii 2*
- 22 I have planted, Apollos watered, but God gave the increase *Ib iii 6*
- 23 Every man's work shall be made manifest *Ib 13*
- 24 Stewards of the mysteries of God *Ib iv 1*
- 25 A spectacle unto the world, and to angels *Ib 9*
- 26 Absent in body, but present in spirit *Ib v 3*
- 27 Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? *Ib 6*
- 28 Christ our passover is sacrificed for us Therefore let us keep the feast, not with the old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth *Ib 71*
- 29 Your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *I Corinthians vi 19*
- 30 It is better to marry than to burn *Ib vii 9*
- 31 The unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife *Ib 14*
- 32 The fashion of this world passeth away. *Ib 31*
- 33 Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth *Ib viii 1*
- 34 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? *Ib ix 7*
- 35 I am made all things to all men *Ib 22*
- 36 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? *Ib 24*
- 37 Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible I therefore so run, not as uncertainly, so fight I, not as one that beateth the air But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway. *Ib 25*
- 38 Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able, but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it *Ib x 12*
- 39 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient *Ib 23*
- 40 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof *Ib 26*
- 41 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God *Ib 31*
- 42 If a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her. *Ib xi 15*
- 43 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit *Ib xii 4*
- 44 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal *Ib xiii 1*
- 45 Though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing Charity suffereth long, and is kind, charity envieth not, charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth, Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things Charity never faileth but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail, whether there be tongues, they shall cease, whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away For we know in part, and we prophesy in part *Ib 2*
- 46 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child but when I became a man I put away childish things

- For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.
And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.
The First Epistle of Paul to the Corinthians xiii. 11
- 1 If the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle? *Ib.* xiv. 8
- 2 Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak. *Ib.* 34
- 3 If they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church. *Ib.* 35
- 4 Let all things be done decently and in order. *Ib.* 40
- 5 Last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.
For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.
But by the grace of God I am what I am. *Ib.* xv. 8
- 6 I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. *Ib.* 10
- 7 We are of all men most miserable. *Ib.* 19
- 8 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.
For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.
For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. *Ib.* 20
- 9 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. *Ib.* 26
- 10 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus. *Ib.* 32
- 11 Let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die. *Ib.*
- 12 Evil communications corrupt good manners. *Ib.* 33
- 13 One star differeth from another star in glory. *Ib.* 41
- 14 It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption. *Ib.* 42
- 15 The first man is of the earth, earthy. *Ib.* 47
- 16 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,
In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump. *Ib.* 51
- 17 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. *Ib.* 53
- 18 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? *Ib.* 55
- 19 Quit you like men, be strong. *Ib.* xvi. 13
- 20 Let him be Anathema Maran-atha. *Ib.* 22
- 21 Fleishy tables of the heart.
The Second Epistle of Paul to the Corinthians iii. 3
- 22 Not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. *Ib.* 6
- 23 We have this treasure in earthen vessels. *Ib.* iv. 7
- 24 An house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. *Ib.* v. 1
- 25 We walk by faith, not by sight. *Ib.* 7
- 26 The love of Christ constraineth us. *Ib.* 14
- 27 Now is the accepted time. *Ib.* vi. 2
- 28 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report. *II Corinthians* vi. 8
- 29 As having nothing, and yet possessing all things. *Ib.* 10
- 30 Without were fightings, within were fears. *Ib.* vii. 5
- 31 God loveth a cheerful giver. *Ib.* ix. 7
- 32 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise. *Ib.* xi. 19
- 33 Are they Hebrews? so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I. Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more. *Ib.* 22
- 34 Five times received I forty stripes save one. *Ib.* 24
- 35 In perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren. *Ib.* 26
- 36 Whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth. *Ib.* xii. 2
- 37 There was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me. *Ib.* 7
- 38 My strength is made perfect in weakness. *Ib.* 9
- 39 In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established. *Ib.* xiii. 1
- 40 The right hands of fellowship.
The Epistle of Paul to the Galatians ii. 9
- 41 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you? *Ib.* iii. 1
- 42 Weak and beggarly elements. *Ib.* iv. 9
- 43 Which things are an allegory. *Ib.* 24
- 44 Ye are fallen from grace. *Ib.* v. 4
- 45 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh . . . so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. *Ib.* 17
- 46 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance. *Ib.* 22
- 47 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. *Ib.* vi. 7
- 48 Let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. *Ib.* 9
- 49 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. *Ib.* 11
- 50 You hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins. *The Epistle of Paul to the Ephesians* ii. 1
- 51 Preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. *Ib.* 17
- 52 The unsearchable riches of Christ. *Ib.* iii. 8
- 53 To be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man. *Ib.* 16
- 54 The love of Christ, which passeth knowledge. *Ib.* 19
- 55 Him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think. *Ib.* 20
- 56 Worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called. *Ib.* iv. 1
- 57 Carried about with every wind of doctrine. *Ib.* 14
- 58 We are members one of another. *Ib.* 25

- 1 Be ye angry, and sin not let not the sun go down upon your wrath
The Epistle of Paul to the Ephesians iv 26
- 2 Nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient
Jb v 4
- 3 Let no man deceive you with vain words for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience
Jb 6
- 4 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil
Jb 16
- 5 Psalms and hymns and spiritual songs
Jb 19
- 6 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands as unto the Lord
Jb 22
- 7 The first commandment with promise
Jb vi 2
- 8 Ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath
Jb 4
- 9 Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers
Jb 6
- 10 Put on the whole armour of God
Jb 11
- 11 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood but against principalities, against powers against the rulers of the darkness of this world against spiritual wickedness in high places
Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all to stand
Jb 12
- 12 Your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace
Jb 15
- 13 The shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked
Jb 16
- 14 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you
The Epistle of Paul to the Philippians i 3
- 15 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain
Jb 21
- 16 Having a desire to depart and to be with Christ, which is far better
Jb 23
- 17 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men
Jb 11 7
- 18 Given him a name which is above every name That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow
Jb 9
- 19 Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling
Jb 12
- 20 An Hebrew of the Hebrews, as touching the law, a Pharisee
Jb iii 5
- 21 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ
Jb 7
- If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead
Jb 11
- 23 Forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, I press toward the mark
Jb 13
- 24 Whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame
Jb 19
- Rejoice in the Lord alway and again I say, Rejoice
Jb iv 4
- 26 The peace of God which passeth all understanding
Jb 7
- 27 Whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report, if there be any
- virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things
Philippians iv. 8
- 28 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me
Jb 13
- 29 Touch not, taste not, handle not
The Epistle of Paul to the Colossians ii 21
- 30 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth
Jb iii 2
- 31 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free but Christ is all, and in all
Jb 11
- 32 Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them
Jb 19
- 33 Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt
Jb iv 6
- 34 Luke, the beloved physician
Jb 14
- 35 Labour of love
The First Epistle of Paul to the Thessalonians i 3
- 36 Study to be quiet, and to do your own business
Jb iv 11
- 37 Pray without ceasing
Jb v 17
- 38 Prove all things, hold fast that which is good
Jb 21
- 39 If any would not work, neither should he eat
The Second Epistle of Paul to the Thessalonians iii 10
- 40 Be not weary in well doing
Jb 13
- 41 Fables and endless genealogies
The First Epistle of Paul to Timothy i 4
- 42 I did it ignorantly in unbelief
Jb 13
- 43 Sinners, of whom I am chief
Jb 15
- 44 If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work
Jb iii 1
- 45 Not greedy of filthy lucre
Jb 3
- 46 For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving
Jb iv 4
- 47 Old wives' fables
Jb 7
- 48 Worse than an infidel
Jb v 8
- 49 Tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not
Jb 13
- 50 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities
Jb 23
- 51 For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out
Jb vi 7
- 52 The love of money is the root of all evil
Jb 10
- 53 Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life
Jb 12
- 54 Rich in good works
Jb 18
- 55 Science falsely so called
Jb 20
- 56 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear, but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind
The Second Epistle of Paul to Timothy i 7
- 57 Hold fast the form of sound words
Jb 13
- 58 From a child thou hast known the holy scriptures
Jb iii 15
- 59 Be instant in season, out of season
Jb iv 2
- 60 I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith
Jb 7

- 1 For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world.
The Second Epistle of Paul to Timothy iv. 10
- 2 Only Luke is with me. *Ib. 11*
- 3 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works. *Ib. 14*
- 4 Unto the pure all things are pure.
The Epistle of Paul to Titus i. 15
- 5 Being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.
The Epistle of Paul to Philemon 9
- 6 At sundry times and in divers manners.
The Epistle of Paul to the Hebrews i. 1
- 7 The brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person. *Ib. 3*
- 8 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit. *Ib. iv. 12*
- 9 They crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. *Ib. vi. 6*
- 10 Without shedding of blood is no remission. *Ib. ix. 22*
- 11 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is. *Ib. x. 25*
- 12 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. *Ib. 31*
- 13 Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. *Ib. xi. 1*
- 14 For he looked for a city which hath foundations. *Ib. 10*
- 15 These all died in faith. *Ib. 13*
- 16 Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt. *Ib. 26*
- 17 Of whom the world was not worthy. *Ib. 38*
- 18 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,
Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith. *Ib. xii. 1*
- 19 Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth. *Ib. 6*
- 20 He found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears. *Ib. 17*
- 21 The spirits of just men made perfect. *Ib. 23*
- 22 Let brotherly love continue.
Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. *Ib. xiii. 1*
- 23 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. *Ib. 8*
- 24 For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come. *Ib. 14*
- 25 To do good and to communicate forget not. *Ib. 16*
- 26 Let patience have her perfect work.
The General Epistle of James i. 4
- 27 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not. *Ib. 5*
- 28 Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life. *James i. 12*
- 29 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. *Ib. 17*
- 30 Be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. *Ib. 19*
- 31 Superfluity of naughtiness. *Ib. 21*
- 32 Be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only. *Ib. 22*
- 33 If any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. *Ib. 23*
- 34 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.
Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world. *Ib. 26*
- 35 Faith without works is dead. *Ib. ii. 20*
- 36 How great a matter a little fire kindleth! *Ib. iii. 5*
- 37 The tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil. *Ib. 8*
- 38 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter? *Ib. 11*
- 39 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. *Ib. 15*
- 40 Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. *Ib. iv. 7*
- 41 For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. *Ib. 14*
- 42 Ye have heard of the patience of Job. *Ib. v. 11*
- 43 Let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay. *Ib. 12*
- 44 The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. *Ib. 16*
- 45 Whom having not seen, ye love.
The First Epistle General of Peter i. 8
- 46 All flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away. *Ib. 24*
- 47 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word. *Ib. ii. 2*
- 48 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people. *Ib. 9*
- 49 Abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. *Ib. 11*
- 50 Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king. *Ib. 17*
- 51 For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God. *Ib. 20*
- 52 The Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. *Ib. 25*

- 1 Ornament of a meek and quiet spirit
The First Epistle General of Peter 11 4
- 2 Giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel
Ib 7
- 3 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing but contrariwise blessing
Ib 9
- 4 The end of all things is at hand
Ib 11 7
- 5 Charity shall cover the multitude of sins
Ib 8
- 6 Be sober, be vigilant, because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour
Ib 1 8
- 7 And the day shall arise in your hearts
The Second Epistle General of Peter 1 19
- 8 Not afraid to speak evil of dignities
Ib 11 10
- 9 The dog is turned to his own vomit again
Ib 22
- 10 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us
The First Epistle General of John 1 8
- 11 But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?
Ib 11 17
- 12 He that loveth not knoweth not God, for God is love
Ib 14 8
- 13 No man hath seen God at any time
Ib 12
- 14 There is no fear in love, but perfect love casteth out fear
Ib 18
- 15 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?
Ib 20
- 16 The elder unto the elect lady
The Second Epistle of John 1
- 17 Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation
The General Epistle of Jude 9
- 18 Spots in your feasts of charity
Ib 12
- 19 Clouds they are without water, carried about of winds
Ib
- 20 Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame, wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever
Ib 13
- 21 John to the seven churches which are in Asia Grace be unto you, and peace from him which is, and which was and which is to come
The Revelation of St John the Divine 1 4
- 22 Behold, he cometh with clouds, and every eye shall see him and they also which pierced him and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him Even so, Amen
I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord
Ib 7
- 23 I John who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ
I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet
Ib 9
- 24 What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia
Revelation 1 11
- 25 Being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks
Ib 12
- 26 Clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle
Ib 13
- 27 His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow, and his eyes were as a flame of fire, And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace, and his voice as the sound of many waters
And he had in his right hand seven stars and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength. And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead
Ib 14
- 28 I am he that liveth, and was dead, and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen, and have the keys of hell and of death
Ib 18
- 29 I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love
Ib 11 4
- 30 Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life
Ib 10
- 31 I will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it
Ib 17
- 32 I will not blot out his name out of the book of life
Ib 11 5
- 33 I will write upon him my new name
Ib 12
- 34 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot I would thou wert cold or hot
So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth
Ib 15
- 35 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock
Ib 20
- 36 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald
Ib 11 3
- 37 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind
Ib 6
- 38 They were full of eyes within and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come
Ib 8
- 39 Thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created
Ib 11
- 40 Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?
Ib 1 2
- 41 A Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes
Ib 6
- 42 Golden vessels full of odours, which are the prayers of saints
Ib 8
- 43 He went forth conquering, and to conquer
Ib 11 2
- 44 A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny, and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine
Ib 6
- 45 And I looked and behold a pale horse and his name that sat on him was Death
Ib 8
- 46 How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?
Ib 10

- 1 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.
The Revelation of St. John the Divine vi. 13
- 2 Said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb. *Ib. 16*
- 3 A great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues. *Ib. vii. 9*
- 4 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God. *Ib. 11*
- 5 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? *Ib. 13*
- 6 These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. *Ib. 14*
- 7 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. *Ib. 16*
- 8 God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. *Ib. 17*
- 9 There was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour. *Ib. viii. 1*
- 10 And the name of the star is called Wormwood. *Ib. 11*
- 11 Those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. *Ib. ix. 4*
- 12 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. *Ib. 6*
- 13 And there were stings in their tails. *Ib. 10*
- 14 It was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter. *Ib. x. 10*
- 15 The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ. *Ib. xi. 15*
- 16 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars. *Ib. xii. 1*
- 17 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels. *Ib. 7*
- 18 The devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time. *Ib. 12*
- 19 A time, and times, and half a time. *Ib. 14*
- 20 Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? *Ib. xiii. 4*
- 21 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. *Ib. 17*
- 22 The number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six. *Ib. 18*
- 23 They sung as it were a new song . . . and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. *Ib. xiv. 3*
- 24 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God. *Ib. 5*
- 25 Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city. *Revelation xiv. 8*
- 26 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image. *Ib. 11*
- 27 Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them. *Ib. 13*
- 28 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire. *Ib. xv. 2*
- 29 Behold, I come as a thief. *Ib. xvi. 15*
- 30 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon. *Ib. 16*
- 31 I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters. *Ib. xvii. 1*
- 32 MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.
And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints. *Ib. 5*
- 33 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all. *Ib. xviii. 21*
- 34 Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. *Ib. xix. 9*
- 35 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant. *Ib. 10*
- 36 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True. *Ib. 11*
- 37 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. *Ib. 16*
- 38 The key of the bottomless pit. *Ib. xx. 1*
- 39 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years. *Ib. 2*
- 40 On such the second death hath no power. *Ib. 6*
- 41 And I saw a great white throne. *Ib. 11*
- 42 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened. *Ib. 12*
- 43 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it. *Ib. 13*
- 44 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.
And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. *Ib. xxi. 1*
- 45 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: and the former things are passed away.
And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful. *Ib. 4*
- 46 I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. *Ib. 6*
- 47 The city was pure gold, like unto clear glass. *Ib. 18*

- 1 The first foundation was jasper, the second, sapphire,
the third, a chalcedony, the fourth, an emerald,
The fifth, sardonyx, the sixth, sardius, the seventh,
chrysolite, the eighth, beryl, the ninth, a topaz,
the tenth, a chrysoprasus, the eleventh, a jacinth,
the twelfth, an amethyst

The Revelation of St John the Divine xxi 19

- 2 The twelve gates were twelve pearls *Ib 21*

- 3 The street of the city was pure gold *Ib*

- 4 And I saw no temple therein *Ib 22*

- 5 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the
moon, to shine in it for the glory of God did
lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof *Ib 23*

- 6 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear
as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and
of the Lamb *Ib xxii 1*

- 7 And the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the
nations *Ib 2*

- 8 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still and he which
is filthy, let him be filthy still and he that is right-
eous, let him be righteous still and he that is holy,
let him be holy still

- And, behold, I come quickly *Ib 11*

- 9 Whosoever loveth and maketh a lie *Ib 15*

- 10 I am the root and the offspring of David, and the
bright and morning star

- And the Spirit and the bride say, Come And let him
that heareth say, Come And let him that is athirst
come And whosoever will, let him take the water
of life freely *Ib 16*

- 11 If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add
unto him the plagues that are written in this book *Ib 18*

- 12 God shall take away his part out of the book of life,
and out of the holy city, and from the things which
are written in this book *Ib 19*

- 13 Amen Even so, come, Lord Jesus *Ib 20*

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE

1735?—1812?

- 14 Perhaps it was right to dissemble your love,
But—why did you kick me downstairs?

An Expostulation

- 15 There was a jolly miller once,
Lived on the river Dee
He worked and sang from morn till night,
No lark more blithe than he

Love in a Village, v

- 16 And thus the burthen of his song,
For ever us'd to be,
I care for nobody, not I,
If no one cares for me *Ib*

- 17 We all love a pretty girl—under the rose *Ib 11 11*

- 18 In every port he finds a wife

Thomas and Sally (1761), 11

EDWARD HENRY BICKERSTETH

1825—1906

Peace perfect peace, in this dark world of sin?

The Blood of Jesus whispers peace within

Songs in the House of Pilgrimage (1875)

ROGER BIGOD,
EARL OF NORFOLK

1245—1306

- 20 (Edward I 'By God, earl, you shall either go or
hang!')

'O King, I will neither go nor hang!'

Hemingburgh's Chronicle, 11. 121

JOSH BILLINGS

see

HENRY WHEELER SHAW

LAURENCE BINYON

1869—1943

- 21 Now is the time for the burning of the leaves
The Burning of the Leaves

- 22 With proud thanksgiving a mother for her children,
England mourns for her dead across the sea

Poems For the Fallen

- 23 They shall grow not old, as we that are left grow old
Age shall not weary them, nor the years condemn
At the going down of the sun and in the morning
We will remember them *Ib*

- 24 That many-memored name *Tristram's End*

FREDERICK EDWIN SMITH,
EARL OF BIRKENHEAD

1872—1930

- 25 The world continues to offer glittering prizes to those
who have stout hearts and sharp swords
Rectorial Address, Glasgow University, 7 Nov 1923

AUGUSTINE DIRRELL

1850—1933

- 26 That great dust heap called 'history'
Obiter Dicta Carlyle

- 27 In the name of the Bodleian *Ib Dr Johnson*

- 28 What then did happen at the Reformation?
Title of Essay

OTTO VON BISMARCK

1815—1898

- 29 Die Politik ist keine exakte Wissenschaft
Politics are not an exact science
Speech, Prussian Chamber, 18 Dec 1863

- 30 Nach Canossa gehen wir nicht
We will not go to Canossa
Speech, Reichstag, 14 May 1872

- 31 Die gesunden Knochen eines einzigen pommerschen
Musketers
The healthy bones of a single Pomeranian grenadier
Ib 5 Dec 1876

- 32 Ehrlicher Makler
An honest broker *Ib 19 Feb 1878*

- 33 Blut und Eisen
Blood and iron
Speech, Prussian House of Deputies, 28 Jan 1886
(Legt eine möglichst starke militärische Kraft in
die Hand des Königs von Preussen, dann wird er
die Politik machen können, die Ihr wünscht; mit

Reden und Schützenfesten und Liedern macht sie sich nicht, sie macht sich nur durch Blut und Eisen.

Place in the hands of the King of Prussia the strongest possible military power, then he will be able to carry out the policy you wish; this policy cannot succeed through speeches, and shooting-matches, and songs; it can only be carried out through blood and iron.)

- 1 I may avail myself of the opportunity of denying once more the truth of the story that Prince Bismarck had ever likened Lord Salisbury to a lath of wood painted to look like iron.

Sidney Whitman, *Personal Reminiscences of Prince Bismarck* (1902), p. 252.

VALENTINE BLACKER

1778-1823

- 2 'Put your trust in God, my boys, and keep your powder dry.' *Oliver's Advice*

SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE

1723-1780

- 3 Man was formed for society.
Commentaries on the Laws of England, introd. § 2
- 4 Mankind will not be reasoned out of the feelings of humanity. *Ib.* bk. i. 5
- 5 The king never dies. *Ib.* 7
- 6 The royal navy of England hath ever been its greatest defence and ornament; it is its ancient and natural strength; the floating bulwark of the island. *Ib.* 13
- 7 Time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary. *Ib.* 18
- 8 That the king can do no wrong, is a necessary and fundamental principle of the English constitution. *Ib.* iii. 17
- 9 It is better that ten guilty persons escape than one innocent suffer. *Ib.* iv. 27

HELEN SELINA BLACKWOOD,
LADY DUFFERIN

1807-1867

- 10 I'm sitting on the stile, Mary,
Where we sat, side by side.
Lament of the Irish Emigrant
- 11 The corn was springing fresh and green,
And the lark sang loud and high,
And the red was on your lip, Mary,
The love-light in your eye. *Ib.*
- 12 They say there's bread and work for all,
And the sun shines always there:
But I'll not forget old Ireland,
Were it fifty times as fair. *Ib.*

ROBERT BLAIR

1699-1746

- 13 The good he scorn'd
Stalk'd off reluctant, like an ill-us'd ghost,
Not to return; or if it did, its visits
Like those of angels, short, and far between.
The Grave, l. 586

CHARLES DUPEE BLAKE

1846-1903

- 14 Rock-a-bye-baby on the tree top,
When the wind blows the cradle will rock,
When the bough bends the cradle will fall,
Down comes the baby, cradle and all.
Attr., but see *Corrigenda*, p. 587

WILLIAM BLAKE

1757-1827

- 15 The errors of a wise man make your rule,
Rather than the perfections of a fool.
On Art and Artists, viii
- 16 When Sir Joshua Reynolds died
All Nature was degraded:
The King dropped a tear into the Queen's ear,
And all his pictures faded. *Ib.* xxi
- 17 I understood Christ was a carpenter
And not a brewer's servant, my good Sir. *Ib.* xxvi
- 18 To see a World in a Grain of Sand,
And a Heaven in a Wild Flower,
Hold Infinity in the palm of your hand,
And Eternity in an hour. *Auguries of Innocence*
- 19 A Robin Redbreast in a Cage
Puts all Heaven in a Rage. *Ib.*
- 20 A dog starv'd at his master's gate
Predicts the ruin of the State,
A horse misus'd upon the road
Calls to Heaven for human blood.
Each outcry of the hunted hare
A fibre from the brain does tear,
A skylark wounded in the wing,
A cherubim does cease to sing. *Ib.*
- 21 The bat that flits at close of eve
Has left the brain that won't believe. *Ib.*
- 22 He who shall hurt the little wren
Shall never be belov'd by men.
He who the ox to wrath has mov'd
Shall never be by woman lov'd. *Ib.*
- 23 The caterpillar on the leaf
Repeats to thee thy mother's grief.
Kill not the moth nor butterfly,
For the Last Judgement draweth nigh. *Ib.*
- 24 A truth that's told with bad intent
Beats all the lies you can invent.
It is right it should be so;
Man was made for Joy and Woe;
And when this we rightly know,
Thro' the World we safely go,
Joy and woe are woven fine,
A clothing for the soul divine. *Ib.*
- 25 Every tear from every eye
Becomes a babe in Eternity. *Ib.*
- 26 The bleat, the bark, bellow, and roar
Are waves that beat on Heaven's shore. *Ib.*
- 27 The strongest poison ever known
Came from Caesar's laurel crown. *Ib.*
- 28 He who doubts from what he sees
Will ne'er believe, do what you please.
If the Sun and Moon should doubt,
They'd immediately go out.
To be in a passion you good may do,
But no good if a passion is in you.

The whore and gambler, by the state
Licensed, build that nation's fate
The harlot's cry from street to street
Shall weave old England's winding sheet

Auguries of Innocence

1 God appears, and God is Light,
To those poor souls who dwell in Night,
But does a Human Form display
To those who dwell in realms of Day *Ib*

2 Does the Eagle know what is in the pit
Or wilt thou go ask the Mole?
Can Wisdom be put in a silver rod,
Or Love in a golden bowl?

Book of Thel, Thel's motto

3 Everything that lives,
Lives not alone, nor for itself *Ib 11*

4 My brother John, the evil one
To Thomas Butts 'With Happiness stretch'd
across the Hills,' 1 15

5 For double the vision my eyes do see,
And a double vision is always with me
With my inward eye 'tis an Old Man grey,
With my outward, a Thistle across my way *Ib 1 27*

6 'What,' it will be questioned, 'when the sun rises, do
you not see a round disc of fire somewhat like a
guinea?' 'O no, no, I see an innumerable company
of the heavenly host crying, 'Holy, Holy, Holy is
the Lord God Almighty!'

*Descriptive Catalogue, 1810 The Vision of
Judgment*

7 He has observ'd the golden rule,
Till he's become the golden fool

Miscellaneous Epigrams, 11

8 Wondrous the gods, more wondrous are the men,
More wondrous, wondrous still, the cock and hen,
More wondrous still the table, stool and chair,
But oh! more wondrous still the charming fair

Ib xiii Imitation of Pope

9 To Chloe's breast young Cupid slyly stole,
But he crept in at Myra's pocket-hole *Ib xv*

10 The Vision of Christ that thou dost see
Is my vision's greatest enemy
Thine has a great hook nose like thine,
Mine has a snub nose like to mine

The Everlasting Gospel a

11 Both read the Bible day and night,
But thou read at black where I read white *Ib*

12 This life's five windows of the soul
Distorts the Heavens from pole to pole,
And leads you to believe a lie
When you see with, not thro', the eye *Ib γ*

13 Jesus was sitting in Moses' chair
They brought the trembling woman there
Moses commands she be ston'd to death
What was the sound of Jesus' breath?
He laid His hand on Moses' law,
The Ancient Heavens, in silent awe,
Writ with curses from pole to pole,
All away began to roll *Ib ε*

4 I am sure this Jesus will not do,
Either for Englishman or Jew. *Ib Epilogue*

15 [Of Hayley's birth]
Of H—s birth this was the happy lot—
His mother on his father him begot.
On Friends and Foes, iv

16 [On Hayley]
To forgive enemies H— does pretend,
Who never in his life forgave a friend,
And when he could not act upon my wife
Hired a villain to bereave my life *Ib v*

17 To H[ayley]
Thy friendship oft has made my heart to ache
Do be my enemy—for friendship's sake. *Ib vi*

18 On H[ayley]'s Friendship
When H— finds out what you cannot do,
That is the very thing he'll set you to *Ib vii*

19 [On Cromek]
A petty sneaking knave I knew—
Of Mr Cr—, how do ye do? *Ib xxi*

20 [On William Haines]
The Sussex men are noted fools,
And weak is their brain pan,
I wonder if H— the painter
Is not a Sussex man? *Ib xxiii*

21 Mutual forgiveness of each vice,
Such are the Gates of Paradise
The Gates of Paradise, prologue

22 Truly, my Satan, thou art but a dunce,
And dost not know the garment from the man;
Every harlot was a virgin once,
Nor canst thou ever change Kate into Nan

Tho' thou art worshipp'd by the names divine
Of Jesus and Jehovah, thou art still
The Son of Morn in weary Night's decline,
The lost traveller's dream under the hill *Ib epilogue*

23 Great things are done when men and mountains meet,
This is not done by jostling in the street
Gnomic Verses, 1

24 If you have form'd a circle to go into,
Go into it yourself, and see how you would do
Ib ii To God

25 Abstinence sows sand all over
The ruddy limbs and flaming hair,
But Desire gratified
Plants fruits of life and beauty there *Ib x*

26 The sword sung on the barren heath,
The sickle in the fruitful field
The sword he sung a song of death,
But could not make the sickle yield *Ib xiv*

27 He who bends to himself a Joy
Doth the winged life destroy,
But he who kisses the Joy as it flies
Lives in Eternity's sunrise *Ib xvii 1*

28 What is it men in women do require?
The lineaments of gratified desire
What is it women do in men require?
The lineaments of gratified desire *Ib xviii 4*

29 Since all the riches of this world
May be gifts from the Devil and earthly kings,
I should suspect that I worshipp'd the Devil
If I thank'd my God for worldly things *Ib xix*

- 1 The Angel that presided o'er my birth
Said 'Little creature, form'd of joy and mirth,
Go, love without the help of anything on earth.'
Gnomic Verses, xxi
- 2 I must Create a System, or be enslav'd by another
Man's;
I will not Reason and Compare: my business is to
Create. *Jerusalem, f. 10, l. 20*
- 3 Near mournful
Ever-weeping Paddington. *Ib. f. 12, l. 27*
- 4 The fields from Islington to Marybone,
To Primrose Hill and Saint John's Wood,
Were builded over with pillars of gold;
And there Jerusalem's pillars stood. *Ib. f. 27*
- 5 Pancras and Kentish Town repose
Among her golden pillars high,
Among her golden arches which
Shine upon the starry sky. *Ib.*
- 6 For a tear is an intellectual thing,
And a sigh is the sword of an Angel King,
And the bitter groan of the martyr's woe
Is an arrow from the Almighty's bow. *Ib. f. 52*
- 7 He who would do good to another must do it in
Minute Particulars.
General Good is the plea of the scoundrel, hypocrite,
and flatterer;
For Art and Science cannot exist but in minutely
organized Particulars. *Ib. f. 53, l. 54*
- 8 I give you the end of a golden string;
Only wind it into a ball,
It will lead you in at Heaven's gate,
Built in Jerusalem's wall. *Ib. f. 77*
- 9 O ye Religious, discountenance every one among you
who shall pretend to despise Art and Science! *Ib.*
- 10 Let every Christian, as much as in him lies, engage
himself openly and publicly, before all the World,
in some mental pursuit for the Building up of
Jerusalem. *Ib.*
- 11 England! awake! awake!
Jerusalem thy sister calls!
Why wilt thou sleep the sleep of death,
And close her from thy ancient walls? *Ib.*
- 12 And now the time returns again:
Our souls exult, and London's towers
Receive the Lamb of God to dwell
In England's green and pleasant bowers. *Ib.*
- 13 I care not whether a man is Good or Evil; all that I
care
Is whether he is a Wise man or a Fool. Go! put off
Holiness,
And put on Intellect. *Ib. f. 91*
- 14 Father, O father! what do we here
In this land of unbelief and fear?
The Land of Dreams is better far,
Above the light of the morning star.
The Land of Dreams
- 15 Little Mary Bell had a Fairy in a nut,
Long John Brown had the Devil in his gut.
Long John Brown and Little Mary Bell
- 16 And did those feet in ancient time
Walk upon England's mountains green?
And was the holy Lamb of God
On England's pleasant pastures seen?
- And did the Countenance Divine
Shine forth upon our clouded hills?
And was Jerusalem builded here
Among these dark Satanic mills?
Bring me my bow of burning gold!
Bring me my arrows of desire!
Bring me my spear! O clouds, unfold!
Bring me my chariot of fire!
I will not cease from Mental Fight,
Nor shall my Sword sleep in my hand,
Till we have built Jerusalem,
In England's green & pleasant Land.
Milton, preface
- 17 Mock on, mock on, Voltaire, Rousseau;
Mock on, mock on, 'tis all in vain!
You throw the sand against the wind,
And the wind blows it back again.
Mock on, mock on, Voltaire
- 18 Whether on Ida's shady brow,
Or in the chambers of the East,
The chambers of the sun, that now
From ancient melody have ceas'd;
Whether in Heaven ye wander fair,
Or the green corners of the earth,
Or the blue regions of the air
Where the melodious winds have birth;
Whether on crystal rocks ye rove,
Beneath the bosom of the sea
Wand'ring in many a coral grove,
Fair Nine, forsaking Poetry!
How have you left the ancient love
That bards of old enjoy'd in you!
The languid strings do scarcely move!
The sound is forc'd, the notes are few!
To the Muses
- 19 My Spectre around me night and day
Like a wild beast guards my way;
My Emanation far within
Weeps incessantly for my sin.
My Spectre around Me Night and Day, i
- 20 And throughout all Eternity
I forgive you, you forgive me.
As our dear Redeemer said:
'This the Wine, and this the Bread.' *Ib. xiv*
- 21 Never seek to tell thy love,
Love that never told can be;
For the gentle wind does move
Silently, invisibly. *Never Seek to Tell Thy Love*
- 22 Soon as she was gone from me,
A traveller came by,
Silently, invisibly:
He took her with a sigh. *Ib.*
- 23 Hear the voice of the Bard!
Who present, past, and future sees.
Songs of Experience, introduction
- 24 Tiger! Tiger! burning bright
In the forests of the night,
What immortal hand or eye
Could frame thy fearful symmetry?
In what distant deeps or skies
Burnt the fire of thine eyes?
On what wings dare he aspire?
What the hand dare seize the fire?

And what shoulder, and what art,
Could twist the sinews of thy heart?
And when thy heart began to beat,
What dread hand? and what dread feet?

What the hammer? What the chain?
In what furnace was thy brain?
What the anvil? what dread grasp
Dare its deadly terrors clasp?

When the stars threw down their spears,
And water'd heaven with their tears,
Did he smile his work to see?
Did he who made the Lamb make thee?

Tiger! Tiger! burning bright
In the forests of the night,
What immortal hand or eye,
Dare frame thy fearful symmetry?

Songs of Experience The Tiger

- 1 Children of the future age,
Reading this indignant page,
Know that in a former time,
Love, sweet love, was thought a crime

Ib A Little Girl Lost

- 2 Love seeketh not itself to please,
Nor for itself hath any care,
But for another gives its ease,
And builds a Heaven in Hell's despair

Ib The Clod and the Pebble

- 3 Love seeketh only Self to please,
To bind another to its delight,
Joys in another's loss of ease,
And builds a Hell in Heaven's despite

Ib

- 4 Then the Parson might preach, and drink, and sing,
And we'd be as happy as birds in the spring,
And modest Dame Lurch, who is always at church,
Would not have bandy children, nor fasting, nor
birch

Ib The Little Vagabond

- 5 I was angry with my friend
I told my wrath, my wrath did end
I was angry with my foe
I told it not, my wrath did grow

Ib A Poison Tree

- 6 Youth of delight, come hither,
And see the opening morn,
Image of truth new-born

Ib Voice of the Ancient Bard

- 7 Ah, Sun flower! weary of time,
Who countest the steps of the Sun,
Seeking after that sweet golden clime,
Where the traveller's journey is done,
Where the Youth pined away with desire,
And the pale Virgin shrouded in snow,
Arise from their graves and aspire
Where my Sun flower wishes to go

Ib Ah, Sun-Flower!

- 8 My mother groan'd, my father wept,
Into the dangerous world I leapt,
Helpless, naked, piping loud,
Like a fiend hid in a cloud

Ib Infant Sorrows

- Piping down the valleys wild,
Piping songs of pleasant glee,
On a cloud I saw a child,
And he laughing said to me

'Pipe a song about a Lamb!'
So I piped with merry cheer.
'Piper, pipe that song again,'
So I piped he wept to hear.

'Drop thy pipe, thy happy pipe,
Sing thy songs of happy cheer'
So I sang the same again,
While he wept with joy to hear

'Piper, sit thee down and write
In a book, that all may read'
So he vanish'd from my sight,
And I pluck'd a hollow reed

And I made a rural pen,
And I stain'd the water clear,
And I wrote my happy songs
Every child may joy to hear

Songs of Innocence introduction

- 10 Little Lamb, who made thee?
Dost thou know who made thee?
Gave thee life, and bid thee feed;
By the stream and o'er the mead;
Gave thee clothing of delight,
Softest clothing, woolly, bright,
Gave thee such a tender voice,
Making all the vales rejoice?
Little Lamb, who made thee?
Dost thou know who made thee?

Little Lamb, I'll tell thee,
Little Lamb, I'll tell thee
He is called by thy name,
For He calls Himself a Lamb,
He is meek, and He is mild,
He became a little child
I a child, and thou a lamb,
We are called by His name
Little Lamb, God bless thee!
Little Lamb, God bless thee!

Ib The Lamb

- 11 How sweet is the Shepherd's sweet lot!

Ib The Shepherd

- 12 'I have no name
I am but two days old'
What shall I call thee?
'I happy am,
Joy is my name'
Sweet joy befall thee!

Ib Infant Joy

- 13 My mother bore me in the southern wild,
And I am black, but O! my soul is white,
White as an angel is the English child,
But I am black, as if bereav'd of light

Ib The Little Black Boy

- 14 When the voices of children are heard on the green,
And laughing is heard on the hill

Ib Nurse's Song

- 15 'Twas on a Holy Thursday, their innocent faces clean,
The children walking two and two, in red and blue
and green

Ib Holy Thursday

- 16 Then cherish pity, lest you drive an angel from your
door

Ib

- 17 When my mother died I was very young,
And my father sold me while yet my tongue
Could scarcely cry, 'weep! weep! weep! weep!'
So your chimneys I sweep, and in soot I sleep

Ib The Chimney Sweep

- 18 To Mercy, Pity, Peace, and Love
All pray in their distress

Ib The Divine Image

- 1 For Mercy has a human heart,
Pity a human face,
And Love, the human form divine,
And Peace, the human dress.
Songs of Innocence. The Divine Image
- 2 And there the lion's ruddy eyes
Shall flow with tears of gold,
And pitying the tender cries,
And walking round the fold,
Saying, 'Wrath, by His meekness,
And, by His health, sickness,
Is driven away
From our immortal day.' *Ib. Night*
- 3 Can I see another's woe,
And not be in sorrow too?
Can I see another's grief,
And not seek for kind relief?
Ib. Or. Another's Sorrows
- 4 Cruelty has a human heart,
And Jealousy a human face;
Terror the human form divine,
And Secrecy the human dress.
Appendix to Songs of Innocence and of Experience. A Divine Image
- 5 Good English hospitality, O then it did not fail!
Songs from an Island in the Moon, xi
- 6 Energy is Eternal Delight.
Marriage of Heaven and Hell: The Voice of the Devil
- 7 The reason Milton wrote in fetters when he wrote of
Angels and God, and at liberty when of Devils and
Hell, is because he was a true Poet, and of the
Devil's party without knowing it. *Ib. note*
- 8 The road of excess leads to the palace of wisdom.
Ib. Proverbs of Hell
- 9 Prudence is a rich, ugly, old maid courted by In-
capacity. *Ib.*
- 10 He who desires but acts not, breeds pestilence. *Ib.*
- 11 A fool sees not the same tree that a wise man sees. *Ib.*
- 12 Eternity is in love with the productions of time. *Ib.*
- 13 Bring out number, weight, and measure in a year of
dearth. *Ib.*
- 14 If the fool would persist in his folly he would become
wise. *Ib.*
- 15 Prisons are built with stones of Law, brothels with
bricks of Religion. *Ib.*
- 16 The pride of the peacock is the glory of God.
The lust of the goat is the bounty of God.
The wrath of the lion is the wisdom of God.
The nakedness of woman is the work of God. *Ib.*
- 17 The tigers of wrath are wiser than the horses of in-
struction. *Ib.*
- 18 Damn braces. Bless relaxes. *Ib.*
- 19 Sooner murder an infant in its cradle than nurse
unacted desires. *Ib.*
- 20 Truth can never be told so as to be understood, and
not be believ'd. *Ib.*
- 21 Then I asked: 'Does a firm persuasion that a thing is
so, make it so?'
He replied: 'All Poets believe that it does, and in ages
of imagination this firm persuasion removed moun-
tains; but many are not capable of a firm persuasion
of anything.' *Ib. A Memorable Fancy*

SUSANNA BLAMIRE

1747-1794

- 22 And ye shall walk in silk attire,
And siller ha'e to spare. *The Siller Crown*

PHILIPP BLISS

1838-1876

- 23 Hold the fort, for I am coming.
The Charm. Ho, My Comrades, See the Signal!

ROBERT BLOOMFIELD

1766-1823

- 24 Strange to the world, he wore a bashful look,
The Fields his study, Nature was his book.
Farmer's Boy. Spring, l. 31

HENRY BLOSSOM

1866-1919

- 25 I want what I want when I want it.
Title of song in Mlle. Modiste

GEBHARD LEBERECHT BLÜCHER

1742-1819

- 26 Was für plündern!
What a place to plunder!
On his visit to London in 1814. Attributed

EDMUND BLUNDEN

1896-

- 27 All things they have in common being so poor,
And their one fear, Death's shadow at the door.
Each sundown makes them mournful, each sunrise
Brings back the brightness in their failing eyes.
Almswomen

- 28 These were men of pith and thew,
Whom the city never called;
Scarce could read or hold a quill,
Built the barn, the forge, the mill. *Forefathers*

- 29 I am for the woods against the world,
But are the woods for me? *The Kiss*

- 30 How shines your tower, the only one
Of that especial site and stonel
And even the dream's confusion can
Sustain to-morrow's road. *The Survival*

WILFRID SCAWEN BLUNT

1840-1922

- 31 God! to hear the shrill
Sweet treble of her fifes upon the breeze,
And at the summons of the rock gun's roar
To see her red coats marching from the hill!
Gibraltar

- 32 I would not, if I could, be called a poet.
I have no natural love of the 'chaste muse'.
If aught be worth the doing I would do it;
And others, if they will, may tell the news.
Love Sonnets of Proteus, xcv

- 33 I like the hunting of the hare
Better than that of the fox. *The Old Squire*

- 34 I like to be as my fathers were,
In the days ere I was born. *Ib.*

- 1 To day, all day, I rode upon the Down,
With hounds and horsemen, a brave company
St Valentine's Day
- 2 Your face my quarry was For it I rode,
My horse a thung of wings, myself a god *Ib*

JOHN ERNEST BODE

1816-1874

- 3 I see the sights that dazzle
The tempting sounds I hear
Hymns from the Gospel for the Day O Jesus,
I Have Promised

BOETHIUS

1480-524

- 4 Nam in omni adversitate fortunæ infelicissimum
genus est infortunii, fuisse felicem
For truly in adverse fortune the worst stung of
misery is to have been happy
Consolation of Philosophy, bk 11, prose 4 (H R
James's translation) (*See 168 22*)

NICOLAS BOILEAU

1636-1711

- 5 Enfin Malherbe vint, et, le premier en France,
Fit sentir dans les vers une juste cadence
At last comes Malherbe, and, the first to do so in
France, makes verse run smoothly
L'Art Poétique, 1: 131-2
- 6 Qu'en un lieu, qu'en un jour, un seul fait accompli
Tienne jusqu'à la fin le théâtre rempli
One action, in one place, one day perpend
And you will hold your audience till the end
Ib 11 45-6
- 7 Si j'écris quatre mots, j'en effacerai trois
Of every four words I write, I strike out three
Satires, 11

HENRY ST JOHN, VISCOUNT
BOLINGBROKE

1678-1751

- 8 The Idea of a Patriot King *Title of Book*
- 9 What a world is this, and how does fortune banter us!
Letter, 3 Aug 1714
- 10 Pests of society, because their endeavours are
directed to loosen the bands of it, and to take at least
one curb out of the mouth of that wild beast man
Ib 12 Sept 1724
- 11 Truth lies within a little and certain compass, but
error is immense. *Reflections upon Exile*
- 12 They make truth serve as a stalking horse to error
On the Study of History, 1
- 13 I have read somewhere or other—in Dionysius of
Halicarnassus, I think—that History is Philosophy
teaching by examples *Ib* letter 2
- Nations, like men, have their infancy *Ib* letter 4
- Thucydides and Xenophon maintained the
dignity of history *Ib* letter 5

HORATIUS BONAR

1808-1889

- 16 A few more years shall roll,
A few more seasons come,
And we shall be with those that rest,
Asleep within the tomb
Songs for the Wilderness A Few More Years

CARRIE JACOBS BOND

1862-

- 17 And we find at the end of a perfect day
The soul of a friend we've made
A Perfect Day, st 2

BARTON BOOTH

1681-1733

- 18 True as the needle to the pole,
Or as the dial to the sun *Song*

'GENERAL' WILLIAM BOOTH

1829-1912

- 19 Thus Submerged Tenth—is it, then, beyond the reach
of the nine tenths in the midst of whom they live
In Darkest England (1890), 1 11 23

GEORGE BORROW

1803-1881

- 20 The author of 'Amelia', the most singular genius
which their island ever produced, whose works it
has long been the fashion to abuse in public and to
read in secret. *The Bible in Spain*, ch 1
- 21 My favourite, I might say, my only study, is man
Ib ch 5
- 22 The genuine spirit of localism *Ib* ch 31
- 23 There are no countries in the world less known by
the British than these selfsame British Islands
Lat engro, preface
- 24 There's night and day, brother, both sweet things,
sun, moon, and stars, brother, all sweet things,
there's likewise a wind on the heath Life is very
sweet, brother, who would wish to die? *Ib* ch. 25
- 25 There's the wind on the heath, brother, if I could only
feel that, I would gladly live for ever *Ib*
- 26 Let no one sneer at the bruisers of England What
were the gladiators of Rome, or the bull-fighters of
Spain, in its palmiest days, compared to England's
bruisers? *Ib* ch 26
- 27 A losing trade, I assure you, sir Literature is a drug
Ib ch 30
- 28 Good ale, the true and proper drink of Englishmen
He is not deserving of the name of Englishman who
speaketh against ale, that is good ale *Ib* ch 48
- 29 Youth will be served, every dog has his day, and mine
has been a fine one *Ib* ch 92
- 30 Fear God, and take your own part
The Romney Rye, ch 16
- 31 Trip them Long Melford *Ib*

BOSQUET—BRATHWAITE

MARÉCHAL BOSQUET

1810-1861

- 1 C'est magnifique, mais ce n'est pas la guerre.
It is magnificent, but it is not war.
Remark on the Charge of the Light Brigade, 1854

JOHN COLLINS BOSSIDY

1860-1928

- 2 And this is good old Boston,
The home of the bean and the cod,
Where the Lowells talk to the Cabots,
And the Cabots talk only to God.
On the Aristocracy of Harvard

GORDON BOTTOMLEY

1874-1948

- 3 When you destroy a blade of grass
You poison England at her roots:
Remember no man's foot can pass
Where evermore no green life shoots.
To Ironfounders and Others

BOULAY DE LA MEURTHE

1761-1840

- 4 C'est pire qu'un crime, c'est une faute.
It is worse than a crime, it is a blunder.
On hearing of the execution of the Duc d'Enghien, 1804

FRANCIS WILLIAM BOURDILLON

1852-1921

- 5 The night has a thousand eyes,
And the day but one;
Yet the light of the bright world dies,
With the dying sun.
The mind has a thousand eyes,
And the heart but one;
Yet the light of a whole life dies,
When love is done.

Light

W. ST. HILL BOURNE

1846-1929

- 6 The sower went forth sowing,
The seed in secret slept.
Church Bells. The Sower Went Forth Sowing

CHARLES, BARON BOWEN

1835-1894

- 7 The rain it raineth on the just
And also on the unjust fella:
But chiefly on the just, because
The unjust steals the just's umbrella.
Walter Sichel, Sands of Time
8 On a metaphysician: A blind man in a dark room
—looking for a black hat—which isn't there.
Attr. See Notes and Queries, clxxxii. 153

EDWARD ERNEST BOWEN

1836-1901

- 9 Forty years on, when afar and asunder
Parted are those who are singing to-day.
Forty Years On. Harrow School Song
10 Follow up! Follow up! Follow up! Follow up!
Follow up!
Till the field ring again and again,
With the tramp of the twenty-two men,
Follow up! *Ib.*

WILLIAM LISLE BOWLES

1762-1850

- 11 The cause of Freedom is the cause of God!
Edmund Burke, l. 78

JOHN BRADFORD

1510?-1555

- 12 But for the grace of God there goes John Bradford.
Exclamation on seeing some criminals taken to execution. Dict. of Nat. Biog.

F. H. BRADLEY

1846-1924

- 13 A ballet dance of bloodless categories. *Logic*

JOHN BRADSHAW

1602-1659

- 14 Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.
Suppositious epitaph. Randall's Life of Jefferson, vol. iii, appendix No. IV, p. 585

JOHN BRAHAM

1774?-1856

- 15 England, home and beauty.
The Americans (1811). Song, The Death of Nelson

HARRY BRAISTED

nineteenth century

- 16 If you want to win her hand,
Let the maiden understand
That she's not the only pebble on the beach.
You're Not the Only Pebble on the Beach

REV. JAMES BRAMSTON

1694?-1744

- 17 What's not destroy'd by Time's devouring hand?
Where's Troy, and where's the Maypole in the Strand?
Art of Politics, l. 71

RICHARD BRATHWAITE

1588?-1673

- 18 To Banbury came I, O profane one!
Where I saw a Puritane-one
Hanging of his cat on Monday,
For killing of a mouse on Sunday.
Barnabee's Journal, pt. i

JANE BRERETON

1685-1740

- 1 The picture plac'd the busts between,
Adds to the thought much strength,
Wisdom, and wit are little seen,
But folly's at full length

*Poems On Mr Nash's Picture at full Length
between the Busts of Sir Isaac Newton and
Mr Pope (Attr also to Lord Chesterfield)*

NICHOLAS BRETON

1545?-1626?

- 2 We rise with the lark and go to bed with the lamb
The Court and Country, par 8

- 3 I wish my deadly foe, no worse
Than want of friends, and empty purse
A Farewell to Town

- 4 Who can live in heart so glad
As the merry country lad *The Happy Countryman*

- 5 A Mad World, My Masters *Title of Dialogue, 1635*

- 6 He is as deaf as a door *Miseries of Matilla, v*

- 7 In the merry month of May,
In a morn by break of day,
Forth I walked by the wood side,
Whenas May was in his pride
There I spied all alone,
Phyllida and Coridon
Much ado there was, God wot,
He would love, and she would not

She said never man was true,
He said, none was false to you
He said, he had lov'd her long,
She said, Love should have no wrong
Coridon would kiss her then,
She said, Maids must kiss no men,
Till they did for good and all *Phyllida and Coridon*

- 8 Come little babe, come silly soul,
Thy father's shame, thy mother's grief,
Born as I doubt to all our dole,
And to thy self unhappy chief
Sing lullaby and lap it warm,
Poor soul that thinks no creature harm
A Sweet Lullaby

ROBERT BRIDGES

1844-1930

- 9 All women born are so perverse
No man need boast their love possessing
All Women Born Are So Perverse

- 10 Wanton with long delay the gay spring leaping
cometh,
The blackthorn starreth now his bough on the eve of
May *April 1885*

- 11 Awake, my heart, to be loved, awake, awake!
Awake, My Heart, To Be Loved

- 12 Awake, the land is scattered with light, and see,
Uncanopied sleep is flying from field and tree
And blossoming boughs of April in laughter shake *Ib*

- 13 Clear and gentle stream!
Known and loved so long *Clear and Gentle Stream*

- 14 The cliff-top has a carpet
Of lilac, gold and green—
The blue sky bounds the ocean,
The white clouds scud between *The Cliff-Top*

- 15 Above my head the heaven,
The sea beneath my feet *Ib*

- 16 Were I a cloud I'd gather
My skirts up in the air,
And fly I well know whither,
And rest I well know where *Ib The Ocean*

- 17 Wherefore to night so full of care,
My soul, revolving hopeless strife,
Pointing at hindrance, and the bare
Painful escapes of fitful life? *Dejection*

- 18 O soul, be patient thou shalt find
A little matter mend all this,
Some strain of music to thy mind,
Some praise for skill not spent amiss *Ib*

- 19 O bold majesty downs, smooth, fair and lonely,
O still solitude, only matched in the skies
Perilous in steep places,
Soft in the level races *The Down*

- 20 Gay Robin is seen no more
He is gone with the snow
Gay Robin Is Seen No More

- 21 The whole world now is but the minister
Of thee to me *Growth of Love, 3*

- 22 That old feud
'Twixt things and me is quash'd in our new truce *Ib*

- 23 The very names of things belov'd are dear,
And sounds will gather beauty from their sense,
As many a face thro' love's long residence
Groweth to fair instead of plain and sere *Ib 4*

- 24 Thus may I think the adopting Muses chose
Their sons by name, knowing none would be heard
Or writ so oft in all the world as those,—
Dan Chaucer, mighty Shakespeare, then for third
The classic Milton, and to us arose
Shelley with liquid music in the word *Ib*

- 25 And hither tempt the pilgrim steps of spring *Ib 6*

- 26 Beauty being the best of all we know
Sums up the unsearchable and secret aims
Of nature *Ib 8*

- 27 Winter was not unkind because uncouth;
His prison'd time made me a closer guest,
And gave thy graciousness a warmer zest,
Biting all else with keen and angry tooth *Ib 10*

- 28 There's many a would be poet at this hour,
Rhymes of a love that he hath never woo'd,
And o'er his lamp lit desk in solitude
Deems that he sitteth in the Muses' bower *Ib 11*

- 29 Lo, Shakespeare, since thy time nature is loth
To yield to art her fair supremacy,
In conquering one thou hast so enriched both
What shall I say? for God—whose wise decree
Confirmeth all He did by all He doth—
Doubled His whole creation making thee *Ib 21*

- 30 I would be a bird, and straight on wings I arise,
And carry purpose up to the ends of the air *Ib 22*

- 31 The dark and serious angel, who so long
Vex'd his immortal strength in charge of me *Ib 61*

BRIDGES

- 1 What make ye and what strive for? keep ye thought
Of us, or in new excellence divine
Is old forgot? or do ye count for nought
What the Greek did and what the Florentine?
Growth of Love, 64
- 2 Ah heavenly joy! But who hath ever heard,
Who hath seen joy, or who shall ever find
Joy's language? There is neither speech nor word;
Nought but itself to teach it to mankind. *Ib. 65*
- 3 Eternal Father, who didst all create,
In whom we live, and to whose bosom move,
To all men be Thy name known, which is Love,
Till its loud praises sound at heaven's high gate.
Ib. 69
- 4 Christ with His lamp of truth
Sitteth upon the hill
Of everlasting youth,
And calls His saints around. *Hymn of Nature, v*
- 5 Gird on thy sword, O man, thy strength endue,
In fair desire thine earth-born joy renew.
Live thou thy life beneath the making sun
Till Beauty, Truth, and Love in thee are one. *Ib. vii*
- 6 And every eve I say,
Noting my step in bliss,
That I have known no day
In all my life like this. *The Idle Life I Lead*
- 7 I have loved flowers that fade,
Within whose magic tents
Rich hues have marriage made
With sweet unmemoried scents.
I Have Loved Flowers That Fade
- 8 I heard a linnet courting
His lady in the spring:
His mates were idly sporting,
Nor stayed to hear him sing
His song of love.—
I fear my speech distorting
His tender love. *I Heard a Linnet Courting*
- 9 I love all beauteous things,
I seek and adore them;
God hath no better praise,
And man in his hasty days
Is honoured for them.
I too will something make
And joy in the making;
Altho' to-morrow it seem
Like the empty words of a dream
Remembered on waking.
I Love All Beauteous Things
- 10 I made another song,
In likeness of my love:
And sang it all day long,
Around, beneath, above:
I told my secret out,
That none might be in doubt. *I Made Another Song*
- 11 I never shall love the snow again
Since Maurice died.
I Never Shall Love the Snow Again
- 12 I will not let thee go.
Ends all our month-long love in this?
Can it be summed up so,
Quit in a single kiss?
I will not let thee go. *I Will Not Let Thee Go*
- 13 I will not let thee go.
Had not the great sun seen, I might;
Or were he reckoned slow
To bring the false to light,
Then might I let thee go. *I Will Not Let Thee Go*
- 14 Thou sayest farewell, and lo!
I have thee by the hands,
And will not let thee go. *Ib.*
- 15 When men were all asleep the snow came flying,
In large white flakes falling on the city brown,
Stealthily and perpetually settling and loosely lying.
London Snow
- 16 'O look at the trees!' they cried, 'O look at the trees!'
Ib.
- 17 My delight and thy delight
Walking, like two angels white,
In the gardens of the night.
My Delight and Thy Delight
- 18 Beautiful must be the mountains whence ye come,
And bright in the fruitful valleys the streams, where-
from
Ye learn your song:
Where are those starry woods? O might I wander
there,
Among the flowers, which in that heavenly air
Bloom the year long! *Nightingales*
- 19 Nay, barren are those mountains and spent the
streams:
Our song is the voice of desire, that haunts our
dreams.
A throe of the heart. *Ib.*
- 20 As night is withdrawn
From these sweet-springing meads and bursting
boughs of May,
Dream, while the innumerable choir of day
Welcome the dawn. *Ib.*
- 21 Rejoice ye dead, where'er your spirits dwell,
Rejoice that yet on earth your fame is bright,
And that your names, remembered day and night,
Live on the lips of those who love you well.
Ode to Music
- 22 Perfect little body, without fault or stain on thee,
With promise of strength and manhood full and fair!
On a Dead Child
- 23 He
Must gather his faith together, and his strength make
stronger. *Ib.*
- 24 O youth whose hope is high,
Who dost to Truth aspire,
Whether thou live or die,
O look not back nor tire.
O Youth Whose Hope is High
- 25 If thou canst Death defy,
If thy Faith is entire,
Press onward, for thine eye
Shall see thy heart's desire. *Ib.*
- 26 Whither, O splendid ship, thy white sails crowding,
Leaning across the bosom of the urgent West,
That fearest nor sea rising, nor sky clouding,
Whither away, fair rover, and what thy quest?
A Passer-By

1 Since to be loved endures,
 'To love is wise
 Earth hath no good but yours,
 Brave, joyful eyes—
 Earth hath no sun but thine,
 Dull eye of scorn
 O'er thee the sun doth pine
 And angels mourn *Since to be Loved Endures*

2 So sweet love seemed that April morn,
 When first we kissed beside the thorn,
 So strangely sweet, it was not strange
 We thought that love could never change
 But I can tell—let truth be told—
 That love will change in growing old,
 Though day by day is nought to see,
 So delicate his motions be *So Sweet Love Seemed*

3 I wonder, bathed in joy complete,
 How love so young could be so sweet. *Ib*

4 Back on budding boughs
 Come birds, to court and pair,
 Whose rival amorous vows
 Amaze the scented air *Spring, ode 1*

5 And country life I praise,
 And lead, because I find
 The philosophic mind
 Can take no middle ways *Ib 7*

6 With ecstasies so sweet
 As none can even guess,
 Who walk not with the feet
 Of joy in idleness *Ib 10*

7 Spring goeth all in white,
 Crowned with milk-white may
 In fleecy flocks of light
 O'er heaven the white clouds stray
 White butterflies in the air,
 White daisies prank the ground
 The cherry and hoary pear
 Scatter their snow around
Spring Goeth All in White

8 Now will the Orientals make hither in return
 Outlandish pilgrimage their wisacres have seen
 The electric light i' the West, and come to worship
The Testament of Beauty, 1 592

9 There is a hill beside the silver Thames,
 Shady with birch and beech and odoriferous pine
 And brilliant underfoot with thousand gems
 Steeply the thickets to his floods decline
There is a Hill

10 Fight, to be found fighting nor far away
 Deem, nor strange thy doom
 Like this sorrow 'twill come,
 And the day will be to-day *Weep Not To-Day*
 When Death to either shall come,—
 I pray it be first to me,—
 Be happy as ever at home,
 If so, as I wish, it be
 Possess thy heart, my own,
 And sing to the child on thy knee,
 Or read to thyself alone
 The songs that I made for thee
When Death to Either Shall Come

11 When first we met we did not guess
 That Love would prove so hard a master
When First We Met We Did Not Guess

12 When June is come, then all the day
 I'll sit with my love in the scented hay
 And watch the sunshot palaces high,
 That the white clouds build in the breezy sky.
When June is Come

14 That
 Sheep-worry of Europe [Napoleon]
Wintry Delights, 1 121

JOHN BRIGHT

1811-1889

15 My opinion is that the Northern States will manage
 somehow to muddle through
*During the American Civil War Quoted in Justin
 McCarthy Reminiscences (1899)*

16 The knowledge of the ancient languages is mainly a
 luxury *Letter in Pall Mall Gaz, 30 Nov. 1886*

17 The angel of death has been abroad throughout the
 land, you may almost hear the beating of his wings
Speech, House of Commons, 23 Feb 1855

18 I am for 'Peace, retrenchment, and reform', the
 watchword of the great Liberal party 30 years ago
Ib Birmingham, 28 Apr 1859

19 England is the mother of Parliaments
Ib 18 Jan 1865

20 The right hon Gentleman . . . has retired into what
 may be called his political Cave of Adullam—and he
 has called about him every one that was in distress
 and every one that was discontented
Ib House of Commons, 23 Mar. 1866

21 This party of two is like the Scotch terrier that was
 so covered with hair that you could not tell which
 was the head and which was the tail *Ib*

22 Force is not a remedy *Ib Birmingham, 16 Nov 1880*

ALEXANDER BROME

1620-1666

23 Something there is moves me to love, and I
 Do know I love, but know not how, nor why
Love's without Reason, v

24 I have been in love, and in debt, and in drink,
 This many and many a year *The Mad Lover, 1 1*

RICHARD BROME

d 1652?

25 You rose o' the wrong side to-day
The Court Beggar, Act 11

26 I am a gentleman, though spoiled i' the breeding
 The Buzzards are all gentlemen. We came in with
 the Conqueror. *English Moor, 111 11*

J. BROMFIELD

fl 1840

27 'Tis a very good world we live in,
 To spend, and to lend, and to give in;
 But to beg, or to borrow, or ask for our own,
 'Tis the very worst world that ever was known
The Gatherer, The Mirror, 12 Sept 1840

BROMLEY—BROOKE

ISAAC HILL BROMLEY

1833-1898

- 1 Conductor, when you receive a fare,
Punch in the presence of the passenjare!—
Punch, brothers! Punch with care!
Punch in the presence of the passenjare!
*Punch, Brother, Punch. N. G. Osborn's Isaac
H. Bromley*

- 2 John A. Logan is the Head Centre, the Hub, the
King Pin, the Main Spring, Mogul, and Mugwump
of the final plot.

New York Tribune, 16 Feb. 1877

ANNE BRONTË

1820-1849

- 3 Oh, I am very weary,
Though tears no longer flow;
My eyes are tired of weeping,
My heart is sick of woe. *Appeal*

- 4 Because the road is rough and long,
Shall we despise the skylark's song? *Views of Life*

CHARLOTTE BRONTË

1816-1855

- 5 Reader, I married him. *Jane Eyre, ch. 38*

- 6 Alfred and I intended to be married in this way almost
from the first; we never meant to be spliced in the
humdrum way of other people. *Villette, ch. 42*

EMILY BRONTË

1818-1848

- 7 No coward soul is mine,
No trembler in the world's storm-troubled sphere:
I see Heaven's glories shine,
And faith shines equal, arming me from fear. *Last Lines*

- 8 O God within my breast,
Almighty! ever-present Deity!
Life—that in me has rest,
As I—undying Life—have power in Thee! *Ib.*

- 9 Vain are the thousand creeds
That move men's hearts: unutterably vain;
Worthless as withered weeds,
Or idlest froth amid the boundless main. *Ib.*

- 10 So surely anchor'd on
The steadfast rock of immortality. *Ib.*

- 11 Though earth and man were gone,
And suns and universes ceased to be,
And Thou wert left alone,
Every existence would exist in Thee. *Ib.*

- 12 There is not room for Death,
Nor atom that his might could render void:
Thou—THOU art Being and Breath,
And what THOU art may never be destroy'd. *Ib.*

- 13 Oh! dreadful is the check—intense the agony—
When the ear begins to hear, and the eye begins to
see;
When the pulse begins to throb, the brain to think
again;
The soul to feel the flesh, and the flesh to feel the
chain. *The Prisoner*

- 14 Cold in the earth—and fifteen wild Decembers,
From those brown hills, have melted into spring. *Remembrance*

- 15 I lingered round them, under that benign sky:
watched the moths fluttering among the heath and
hare-bells; listened to the soft wind breathing
through the grass; and wondered how any one
could ever imagine unquiet slumbers for the
sleepers in that quiet earth. *Wuthering Heights. Last Words*

HENRY BROOKE

1703?-1783

- 16 For righteous monarchs,
Justly to judge, with their own eyes should see;
To rule o'er freemen, should themselves be free. *Earl of Essex, 1*

RUPERT BROOKE

1887-1915

- 17 The hawthorn hedge puts forth its buds,
And my heart puts forth its pain.
All Suddenly the Spring Comes Soft

- 18 And I shall find some girl perhaps,
And a better one than you,
With eyes as wise, but kindlier,
And lips as soft, but true.
And I daresay she will do. *The Chilterns*

- 19 Blow out, you bugles, over the rich Dead!
There's none of these so lonely and poor of old,
But, dying, has made us rarer gifts than gold.
These laid the world away; poured out the red
Sweet wine of youth; gave up the years to be
Of work and joy, and that unhop'd serene,
That men call age; and those who would have been,
Their sons, they gave, their immortality. *The Dead*

- 20 Honour has come back, as a king, to earth,
And paid his subjects with a royal wage;
And Nobleness walks in our ways again;
And we have come into our heritage. *Ib.*

- 21 The cool kindliness of sheets, that soon
Smooth away trouble; and the rough male kiss of
blankets. *The Great Lover*

- 22 The benison of hot water. *Ib.*

- 23 Fish say, they have their stream and pond;
But is there anything beyond? *Heaven*

- 24 One may not doubt that, somehow, good
Shall come of water and of mud;
And, sure, the reverent eye must see
A purpose in liquidity. *Ib.*

- 25 But somewhere, beyond space and time,
Is wetter water, slimier slime! *Ib.*

- 26 Immense, of fishy form and mind,
Squamous, omnipotent, and kind;
And under that Almighty Fin,
The littlest fish may enter in. *Ib.*

- 27 Oh! never fly conceals a hook,
Fish say, in the Eternal Brook,
But more than mundane weeds are there,
And mud, celestially fair. *Ib.*

- 1 Fading moths, immortal flies,
And the worm that never dies
And in that Heaven of all their wish,
There shall be no more land, say fish *Heaven*
- 2 Breathless, we flung us on the windy hill,
Laughed in the sun, and kissed the lovely grass *The Hill*
- 3 'We are Earth's best, that learnt her lesson here
Life is our cry We have kept the faith! we said,
'We shall go down with unreluctant tread
Rose crowned into the darkness! *Ib*
- 4 —And then you suddenly cried, and turned away *Ib*
- 5 With snuffle and snuff and handkerchief,
And dim and decorous mirth,
With ham and sherry, they'll meet to bury
The lordliest lass of earth
*Lines Written in the Belief that the Ancient
Roman Festival of the Dead was called Ambar-
valia*
- 6 Spend in pure converse our eternal day,
Think each in each immediately wise,
Learn all we lacked before, hear, know, and say
What this tumultuous body now denies,
And feel, who have laid our groping hands away,
And see, no longer blinded by our eyes
Not With Vain Tears
- 7 Oh! Death will find me, long before I tire
Of watching you, and swing me suddenly
Into the shade and loneliness and mire
Of the last land! *Oh! Death Will Find Me*
- 8 Oh! there the chestnuts, summer through,
Beside the river make for you
A tunnel of green gloom and sleep
Deeply above *The Old Vicarage, Grantchester*
- 9 Here tulips bloom as they are told,
Unkempt about those hedges blows
An English unofficial rose *Ib*
- 10 And there the unregulated sun
Slopes down to rest when day is done,
And wakes a vague unpunctual star,
A slurred Hesper *Ib*
- 11 Curates long dust, will come and go
On lissom, clerical printless toe,
And oft between the boughs is seen
The sly shade of a Rural Dean *Ib*
- 12 God! I will pack, and take a train
And get me to England once again!
For England's the one land I know,
Where men with splendid hearts may go,
And Cambridgeshire of all England,
The shire for men who understand,
And of that district I prefer
The lovely hamlet Grantchester *Ib*
- 13 For Cambridge people rarely smile,
Being urban, squat and packed with guile *Ib*
- 14 They love the Good, they worship Truth,
They laugh uproariously in youth
(And when they get to feeling old
They up and shoot themselves, I'm told) *Ib*
- 15 Stands the Church clock at ten to three?
And is there honey still for tea? *Ib*

- 16 Now, God be thanked Who has matched us with His
hour,
And caught our youth, and wakened us from sleeping *Peace*
- 17 Leave the sick hearts that honour could not move,
And half men, and their dirty songs and dreary,
And all the little emptiness of love *Ib*
- 18 Naught broken save this body, lost but breath,
Nothing to shake the laughing heart's long peace
there
But only agony, and that has ending,
And the worst friend and enemy is but Death *Ib*
- 19 Safe shall be my going,
Secretly armed against all death's endeavour,
Safe though all safety's lost, safe where men fall,
And if these poor limbs die, safest of all *Safety*
- 20 Some white tremendous daybreak *Second Best*
- 21 If I should die, think only this of me
That there's some corner of a foreign field
That is for ever England There shall be
In that rich earth a richer dust concealed,
A dust whom England bore, shaped, made aware,
Gave, once her flowers to love, her ways to roam,
A body of England's, breathing English air,
Washed by the rivers, blest by suns of home
And think, this heart, all evil shed away,
A pulse in the eternal mind, no less
Gives somewhere back the thoughts by England
given
Her sights and sounds, dreams happy as her day,
And laughter, learnt of friends, and gentleness,
In hearts at peace, under an English heaven *The Soldier*
- 22 But there's wisdom in women, of more than they
have known,
And thoughts go blowing through them, are wiser
than their own *There's Wisdom in Women*
- 23 And there's an end, I think, of kissing,
When our mouths are one with Mouth *Tiara Tahiti*

PHILLIPS BROOKS

1835-1893

- 24 O little town of Bethlehem,
How still we see thee lie,
Above thy deep and dreamless sleep
The silent stars go by
The Church Porch O Little Town of Bethlehem
- 25 Yet in the dark streets shineth
The everlasting light,
The hopes and fears of all the years
Are met in thee to night *Ib*

THOMAS BROOKS

1608-1680

- 26 For (magna est veritas et praevalabit) great is truth,
and shall prevail
The Crown and Glory of Christianity (1662), p 407

ROBERT BARNABAS BROUGH

1828-1860

- 27 My Lord Tomnoddy is thirty-four,
The Earl can last but a few years more

My Lord in the Peers will take his place:
Her Majesty's councils his words will grace.
Office he'll hold and patronage sway;
Fortunes and lives he will vote away;
And what are his qualifications?—ONE!
He's the Earl of Fitzdotterel's eldest son.

My Lord Tomnoddy

HENRY, BARON BROUGHAM

1778-1868

- 1 In my mind, he was guilty of no error,—he was chargeable with no exaggeration,—he was betrayed by his fancy into no metaphor, who once said, that all we see about us, Kings, Lords, and Commons, the whole machinery of the State, all the apparatus of the system, and its varied workings, end in simply bringing twelve good men into a box.

Speech on the Present State of the Law, 7 Feb. 1828, p. 5

- 2 Look out, gentlemen, the schoolmaster is abroad!
Attr. to Speech, London Mechanics' Institute, 1825

- 3 Education makes a people easy to lead, but difficult to drive; easy to govern, but impossible to enslave.
Attr.

JOHN BROWN

1715-1766

- 4 Truth's sacred Fort th' exploded laugh shall win;
And Coxcombs vanquish Berkley by a grin.
Essay on Satire. On the Death of Pope, l. 223

- 5 Altogether upon the high horse.
Letter to Garrick, 27 Oct. 1765. Correspondence of Garrick (1831), vol. 1, p. 205

JOHN BROWN

1800-1859

- 6 I, John Brown, am now quite certain that the crimes of this guilty land will never be purged away but with blood.

Last Statement, 2 Dec. 1859. R. J. Hinton, John Brown and His Men

JOHN BROWN

1810-1882

- 7 'Dish or no dish', rejoined the Caledonian [to an Englishman,] 'there's a deal of fine confused feedin' about it, [a singed sheep's-head,] let me tell you.'
Horae Subsecivae ('With brains, Sir')

THOMAS BROWN

1663-1704

- 8 In the reign of King Charles the Second, a certain worthy Divine at Whitehall, thus address'd himself to the auditory at the conclusion of his sermon: 'In short, if you don't live up to the precepts of the Gospel, but abandon your selves to your irregular appetites, you must expect to receive your reward in a certain place, which 'tis not good manners to mention here.'

Laconics

- 9 A little before you made a leap into the dark.
Letters from the Dead

- 10 I do not love you, Dr. Fell,
But why I cannot tell;
But this I know full well,
I do not love you, Dr. Fell.
(trans. of *Martial, Epigrams, i. 32.*) *Works (1719), vol. iv, p. 113*

THOMAS EDWARD BROWN

1830-1897

- 11 O blackbird, what a boy you are!
How you do go it. *The Blackbird*
- 12 A garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!
My Garden
- 13 Not God! in gardens! when the eve is cool?
Nay, but I have a sign;
'Tis very sure God walks in mine. *Ib.*

CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE

see

ARTEMUS WARD

SIR THOMAS BROWNE

1605-1682

- 14 He who discommendeth others obliquely commendeth himself. *Christian Morals, pt. i, § xxxiv*
- 15 That unextinguishable laugh in heaven.
The Garden of Cyrus, ch. 2
- 16 Life itself is but the shadow of death, and souls departed but the shadows of the living. All things fall under this name. The sun itself is but the dark *simulacrum*, and light but the shadow of God.
Ib. ch. 4
- 17 Flat and flexible truths are beat out by every hammer; but Vulcan and his whole forge sweat to work out Achilles his armour. *Ib. ch. 5*
- 18 But the quincunx of heaven runs low, and 'tis time to close the five ports of knowledge. *Ib.*
- 19 All things began in order, so shall they end, and so shall they begin again; according to the ordainer of order and mystical mathematics of the city of heaven. *Ib.*
- 20 Nor will the sweetest delight of gardens afford much comfort in sleep; wherein the dullness of that sense shakes hands with delectable odours; and though in the bed of Cleopatra, can hardly with any delight raise up the ghost of a rose. *Ib.*
- 21 Though Somnus in Homer be sent to rouse up Agamemnon, I find no such effects in these drowsy approaches of sleep. To keep our eyes open longer were but to act our Antipodes. The huntsmen are up in America, and they are already past their first sleep in Persia. But who can be drowsy at that hour which freed us from everlasting sleep? or have slumbering thoughts at that time, when sleep itself must end, and, as some conjecture, all shall awake again? *Ib.*
- 22 Dreams out of the ivory gate, and visions before midnight. *On Dreams (Works [1835], vol. iv, p. 359)*
- 23 Half our days we pass in the shadow of the earth; and the brother of death exacteth a third part of our lives. *Ib.*

- 1 I dare, without usurpation, assume the honourable style of a Christian *Religio Medici*, pt 1, § 1
- 2 At my devotion I love to use the civility of my knee, my hat, and hand *Ib* § 3
- 3 I could never divide my self from any man upon the difference of an opinion, or be angry with his judgment for not agreeing with me in that, from which perhaps within a few days I should dissent my self *Ib* § 6
- 4 Many have too rashly charged the troops of error, and remain as trophies unto the enemies of truth *Ib*
- 5 A man may be in as just possession of truth as of a city, and yet be forced to surrender *Ib*
- 6 Methinks there be not impossibilities enough in Religion for an active faith *Ib* § 9
- 7 As for those wingy mysteries in divinity, and airy subtleties in religion which have unhinged the brains of better heads, they never stretched the *pia mater* of mine *Ib*
- 8 I love to lose myself in a mystery, to pursue my reason to an *O altitudo!* *Ib* § 10
- 9 Who can speak of eternity without a solcism, or think thereof without an ecstasy? Time we may comprehend, 'tis but five days elder than ourselves *Ib* § 11
- 10 I have often admired the mystical way of Pythagoras, and the secret magic of numbers *Ib* § 12
- 11 We carry within us the wonders we seek without us There is all Africa and her prodigies in us *Ib* § 15
- 12 All things are artificial, for nature is the art of God *Ib* § 16
- 13 'Twill be hard to find one that deserves to carry the buckler unto Samson *Ib* § 21
- 14 Obstinaey in a bad cause, is but constancy in a good *Ib* § 25
- 15 Persecution is a bad and indirect way to plant religion *Ib*
- 16 There are many (questionless) canonized on earth, that shall never be Saints in Heaven *Ib* § 26
- 17 Not pickt from the leaves of any author, but bred amongst the weeds and tares of mine own brain *Ib* § 35
- 18 This reasonable moderator and equal piece of justice, Death *Ib* § 37
- 19 I am not so much afraid of death, as ashamed thereof, 'tis the very disgrace and ignominy of our natures *Ib* § 39
- 20 Certainly there is no happiness within this carcle of flesh, nor is it in the optics of these eyes to behold felicity, the first day of our Jubilee is death *Ib* § 43
- 21 I have tried if I could reach that great resolution to be honest without a thought of Heaven or Hell *Ib* § 46
- 22 To believe only possibilities, is not faith, but mere Philosophy *Ib*
- 23 There is no road or ready way to virtue *Ib* § 53
- 24 My desires only are, and I shall be happy therein, to be but the last man, and bring up the rear in heaven *Religio Medici*, pt 1, § 57
- 25 I am of a constitution so general, that it consorts and sympathiseth with all things I have no antipathy, or rather idiosynerasy, in diet, humour, air, any thing *Ib* pt 11, § 1
- 26 If there be any among those common objects of hatred I do contemn and laugh at, it is that great enemy of reason, virtue, and religion, the multitude, that numerous piece of monstrosity, which, taken asunder, seem men, and the reasonable creatures of God, but, confused together, make but one great beast, and a monstrosity more prodigious than Hydra *Ib*
- 27 I feel not in myself those common antipathies that I can discover in others, those national repugnances do not touch me, nor do I behold with prejudice the French, Italian, Spaniard, or Dutch, but where I find their actions in balance with my countrymen's, I honour, love and embrace them in the same degree *Ib*
- 28 All places, all airs make unto me one country, I am in England, everywhere, and under any meridian *Ib*
- 29 It is the common wonder of all men, how among so many millions of faces, there should be none alike *Ib* § 2
- 30 No man can justly censure or condemn another, because indeed no man truly knows another *Ib* § 4
- 31 Charity begins at home, is the voice of the world *Ib*
- 32 Sure there is music even in the beauty, and the silent note which Cupid strikes, far sweeter than the sound of an instrument For there is a music wherever there is a harmony, order or proportion, and thus far we may maintain the music of the spheres, for those well ordered motions, and regular paces, though they give no sound unto the ear, yet to the understanding they strike a note most full of harmony *Ib* § 9
- 33 For even that vulgar and tavern music, which makes one man merry, another mad, strikes in me a deep fit of devotion, and a profound contemplation of the first Composer, there is something in it of divinity more than the ear discovers *Ib*
- 34 I could be content that we might procreate like trees, without conjunction, or that there were any way to perpetuate the World without this trivial and vulgar way of coition it is the foolishhest act a wise man commits in all his life, nor is there any thing that will more deject his cool'd imagination, when he shall consider what an odd and unworthy piece of folly he hath committed *Ib*
- 35 We all labour against our own cure, for death is the cure of all diseases *Ib*
- 36 For the world, I count it not an inn, but an hospital, and a place, not to live, but to die in *Ib* § 12
- 37 There is surely a piece of divinity in us, something that was before the elements, and owes no homage unto the sun *Ib*
- 38 [Sleep is] in fine, so like death, I dare not trust it without my prayers *Ib* § 13

- 1 Sleep is a death, O make me try,
By sleeping what it is to die.
And as gently lay my head
On my grave, as now my bed. *Religio Medici*, pt. ii, § 31
- 2 Conclude in a moist relentment. *Urn Burial*, ch. 1
- 3 With rich flames, and hired tears, they solemnized
their obsequies. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 4 Hercules is not only known by his foot. *Ib.*
- 5 Men have lost their reason in nothing so much as their
religion, wherein stones and clouts make martyrs. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 6 They carried them out of the world with their feet
forward. *Ib.*
- 7 Were the happiness of the next world as closely
apprehended as the felicities of this, it were a
martyrdom to live. *Ib.*
- 8 These dead bones have . . . quietly rested under the
drums and tramlings of three conquests. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 9 Time, which antiquates antiquities, and hath an art
to make dust of all things, hath yet spared these
minor monuments. *Ib.*
- 10 The long habit of living indisposeth us for dying. *Ib.*
- 11 Misery makes Alcmena's nights. *Ib.*
- 12 What song the Syrens sang, or what name Achilles
assumed when he hid himself among women,
though puzzling questions, are not beyond all
conjecture. *Ib.*
- 13 Circles and right lines limit and close all bodies, and
the mortal right-lined circle, must conclude and
shut up all. *Ib.*
- 14 Old families last not three oaks. *Ib.*
- 15 To be nameless in worthy deeds exceeds an infamous
history. *Ib.*
- 16 But the iniquity of oblivion blindly scattereth her
poppy, and deals with the memory of men without
distinction to merit of perpetuity. *Ib.*
- 17 Herostratus lives that burnt the Temple of Diana—
he is almost lost that built it. *Ib.*
- 18 The night of time far surpasseth the day, and who
knows when was the equinox? *Ib.*
- 19 Mummy is become merchandise, Mizraim cures
wounds, and Pharaoh is sold for balsams. *Ib.*
- 20 Man is a noble animal, splendid in ashes, and pom-
pous in the grave. *Ib.*
- 21 Ready to be any thing, in the ecstasy of being ever,
and as content with six foot as the *moles* of Adrianus. *Ib.*

WILLIAM BROWNE

1591-1643

- 22 And all the former causes of her moan
Did therewith bury in oblivion.
Britannia's Pastorals, bk. i, Song 2
- 23 Well languag'd Daniel. *Ib.* bk. ii, Song 2
- 24 Underneath this sable hearse
Lies the subject of all verse,
Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother;
Death! ere thou hast slain another,
Fair and learn'd, and good as she,
Time shall throw a dart at thee.
Epitaph. On the Countess of Pembroke

- 25 May! Be thou never grac'd with birds that sing,
Nor Flora's pridel
In thee all flowers and roses spring,
Mine only died. *In Obitum M.S. æº. Maij*

SIR WILLIAM BROWNE

1692-1774

- 26 The King to Oxford sent a troop of horse,
For Tories own no argument but force:
With equal skill to Cambridge books he sent,
For Whigs admit no force but argument.
*Reply to Trapp's epigram 'The King, observing
with judicious eyes' (see 548:20)*
Nichols' Literary Anecdotes, vol. ii, p. 330

ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING

1806-1861

- 27 Here's God down on us! what are you about?
How all those workers start amid their work,
Look round, look up, and feel, a moment's space,
That carpet-dusting, though a pretty trade,
Is not the imperative labour after all.
Aurora Leigh, bk. i
- 28 Near all the birds
Will sing at dawn,—and yet we do not take
The chaffering swallow for the holy lark. *Ib.*
- 29 God answers sharp and sudden on some prayers,
And thrusts the thing we have prayed for in our face,
A gauntlet with a gift in't. *Ib.* bk. ii
- 30 The music soars within the little lark,
And the lark soars. *Ib.* bk. iii
- 31 I think it frets the saints in heaven to see
How many desolate creatures on the earth
Have learnt the simple dues of fellowship
And social comfort, in a hospital. *Ib.*
- 32 Now may the good God pardon all good men!
Ib. bk. iv
- 33 Since when was genius found respectable? *Ib.* bk. vi
- 34 The devil's most devilish when respectable.
Ib. bk. vii
- 35 Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with God;
But only he who sees, takes off his shoes,
The rest sit round it and pluck blackberries,
And daub their natural faces unaware
More and more from the first similitude. *Ib.*
- 36 'Jasper first,' I said,
'And second sapphire; third chalcedony;
'The rest in order,—last an amethyst.' *Ib.* bk. ix
- 37 Speak low to me, my Saviour, low and sweet
From out the hallelujahs, sweet and low,
Lest I should fear and fall, and miss Thee so
Who art not missed by any that entreat. *Comfort*
- 38 O poets, from a maniac's tongue was poured the
deathless singing!
O Christians, at your cross of hope, a hopeless hand
was clinging!
O men, this man in brotherhood your weary paths
beguiling,
Groaned inly while he taught you peace, and died
while ye were smiling. *Cowper's Grave*
- 39 And kings crept out again to feel the sun.
Crowned and Buried

- 1 Do ye hear the children weeping, O my brothers,
Ere the sorrow comes with years?

The Cry of the Children

- 2 But the young, young children, O my brothers,
They are weeping bitterly!
They are weeping in the playtime of the others,
In the country of the free. *Ib*

- 3 And lips say, 'God be pitiful,'
Who ne'er said, 'God be praised'

Cry of the Human

- 4 And that dismal cry rose slowly
And sank slowly through the air,
Full of spirit's melancholy
And eternity's despair!
And they heard the words it said—
Pan is dead! great Pan is dead!
Pan, Pan is dead!

The Dead Pan

- 5 Oh, the little birds sang east, and the little birds sang
west, *Toll slowly*
And I smiled to think God's greatness flowed around
our incompleteness,—
Round our restlessness His rest

Rime of the Duchess May, last stanza

- 6 Thou large brained woman and large-hearted man

To George Sand A Desire

- 7 Or from Browning some 'Pomegranate', which, if
cut deep down the middle,
Shows a heart within blood tintured, of a veined
humanity *Lady Geraldine's Courtship, xli*

- 8 By thunders of white silence, overthrown

Hiram Potter's Greek Slave

- 9 'Yes' I answered you last night,
'No,' this morning sir I say
Colours seen by candle light
Will not look the same by day *The Lady's Yes*

- 10 In the pleasant orchard closes
'God bless all our gains,' say we,
But 'May God bless all our losses,'
Better suits with our degree *The Lost Bower*

- 11 What was he doing the great god Pan,
Down in the reeds by the river?
Spreading ruin and scattering ban,
Splashing and paddling with hoofs of a goat,
And breaking the golden lilies afloat
With the dragon fly on the river

A Musical Instrument

- 12 Yet half a beast is the great god Pan,
To laugh as he sits by the river,
Making a poet out of a man
The true gods sigh for the cost and pain,—
For the reed which grows nevermore again
As a reed with the reeds in the river *Ib*

- 13 And her smile, it seems half holy,
As if drawn from thoughts more far
Than our common jestings are

- And if any poet knew her,
He would sing of her with falls
Used in lovely madrigals *A Portrait*

- 4 God keeps a niche
In Heaven, to hold our idols and albeit
He brake them to our faces, and denied
That our close kisses should impair their white,—

I know we shall behold them raised, complete,
The dust swept from their beauty,—glorified,
New Memnons singing in the great God-light
Sonnets Futurity

- 15 I tell you, hopeless grief is passionless *Sonnets Grief*

- 16 Straightway I was 'ware,
So weeping, how a mystic shape did move
Behind me, and drew me backward by the hair
And a voice said in mastery while I strove,
'Guess now who holds thee?'—'Death', I said, but
there
The silver answer rang, 'Not Death, but Love'
Sonnets from the Portuguese, 1

- 17 The face of all the world is changed, I think,
Since first I heard the footsteps of thy soul
Move still, oh, still, beside me, as they stole
Betwixt me and the dreadful outer brink
Of obvious death, where I, who thought to sink,
Was caught up into love, and taught the whole
Of a new rhythm *Ib 7*

- 18 If thou must love me, let it be for naught
Except for love's sake only *Ib 14*

- 19 When our two souls stand up erect and strong
Face to face, silent, drawing nigh and nigher *Ib 22*

- 20 Let us stay
Rather on earth, Beloved—where the unfit
Contrarious moods of men recoil away
And isolate pure spirits, and permit
A place to stand and love in for a day,
With darkness and the death hour rounding it *Ib*

- 21 God's gifts put man's best dreams to shame *Ib 26*

- 22 First time he kissed me, he but only kissed
The fingers of this hand wherewith I write,
And, ever since, it grew more clean and white *Ib 38*

- 23 And think it soon when others cry, 'Too late' *Ib 40*

- 24 How do I love thee? Let me count the ways
I love thee to the depth and breadth and height
My soul can reach, when feeling out of sight
For the ends of Being and ideal Grace
I love thee to the level of every day's
Most quiet need, by sun and candle light
I love thee freely, as men strive for Right,
I love thee purely, as they turn from Praise
I love thee with the passion put to use
In my old griefs, and with my childhood's faith
I love thee with a love I seemed to lose
With my lost saints—I love thee with the breath,
Smiles, tears, of all my life!—and, if God choose,
I shall but love thee better after death *Ib 43*

- 25 Of all the thoughts of God that are
Borne inward unto souls afar,
Along the Psalmist's music deep,
Now tell me if that any is,
For gift or grace, surpassing this—
'He giveth His beloved, sleep' *The Sleep*

- 26 O earth, so full of dreary noises!
O men, with wailing in your voices!
O delved gold, the wailers heap!
O strife, O curse, that o'er it fall!
God strikes a silence through you all,
And giveth His beloved, sleep *Ib*

- 1 Let One, most loving of you all,
Say, 'Not a tear must o'er her fall;
He giveth His beloved, sleep.' *The Sleep*
- 2 There Shakespeare, on whose forehead climb
The crowns o' the world. Oh, eyes sublime,
With tears and laughters for all time!

A Vision of Poets, verse 100

- 3 Life treads on life, and heart on heart:
We press too close in church and mart
To keep a dream or grave apart. *Ib. (conclusion)*
- 4 Knowledge by suffering entereth;
And Life is perfected by Death. *Ib.*
- 5 And the rolling anapaestic
Curled like vapour over shrines!

Wine of Cyprus, x

- 6 Our Euripides, the human,
With his droppings of warm tears,
And his touches of things common
Till they rose to touch the spheres! *Ib. xii*

ROBERT BROWNING

1812-1889

- 7 Burrow awhile and build, broad on the roots of things.
Abt Vogler, ii
- 8 On the earth the broken arcs; in the heaven, a perfect
round. *Ib. ix*
- 9 All we have willed or hoped or dreamed of good shall
exist. *Ib. x*

- 10 The high that proved too high, the heroic for earth too
hard,
The passion that left the ground to lose itself in the
sky,
Are music sent up to God by the lover and the bard;
Enough that he heard it once: we shall hear it by and
by. *Ib.*

- 11 But God has a few of us whom he whispers in the
ear;
The rest may reason and welcome; 'tis we musicians
know. *Ib. xi*

- 12 The C Major of this life. *Ib. xii*

- 13 How he lies in his rights of a man!
Death has done all death can. *After*

- 14 So free we seem, so fettered fast we are!
Andrea del Sarto

- 15 Ah, but a man's reach should exceed his grasp,
Or what's a heaven for? *Ib.*

- 16 Four great walls in the New Jerusalem,
Meted on each side by the angel's reed,
For Leonard, Rafael, Agnolo and me
To cover. *Ib.*

- 17 Again the Cousin's whistle! Go, my Love. *Ib.*

- 18 It all comes to the same thing at the end.
Any Wife to Any Husband

- 19 Why need the other women know so much? *Ib.*

- 20 A minute's success pays the failure of years.
Apollo and the Fates, prologue

- 21 The Doric little Morgue! *Apparent Failure*

- 22 It's wiser being good than bad;
It's safer being meek than fierce:
It's fitter being sane than mad.
My own hope is, a sun will pierce

- The thickest cloud earth ever stretched;
That, after Last, returns the First,
Though a wide compass round be fetched;
That what began best can't end worst,
Nor what God blessed once, prove accurst.
Apparent Failure

- 23 But, thanks to wine-lees and democracy,
We've still our stage where truth calls spade a spade!
Aristophanes' Apology, l. 392

- 24 He lies now in the little valley, laughed
And moaned about by those mysterious streams.
Ib. l. 5679

- 25 There up spoke a brisk little somebody,
Critic and whippersnapper, in a rage
To set things right.
Balaustion's Adventure, pt. i, l. 308

- 26 A man can have but one life and one death,
One heaven, one hell. *In a Balcony, l. 13*

- 27 I count life just a stuff
To try the soul's strength on. *Ib. l. 651*

- 28 Truth that peeps
Over the glass's edge when dinner's done,
And body gets its sop and holds its noise
And leaves soul free a little.
Bishop Blougram's Apology

- 29 A piano-forte is a fine resource,
All Balzac's novels occupy one shelf,
The new edition fifty volumes long. *Ib.*

- 30 The funny type
They get up well at Leipsic. *Ib.*

- 31 Just when we're safest, there's a sunset-touch,
A fancy from a flower-bell, some one's death,
A chorus-ending from Euripides,
And that's enough for fifty hopes and fears,—
The grand Perhaps. *Ib.*

- 32 All we have gained then by our unbelief
Is a life of doubt diversified by faith,
For one of faith diversified by doubt:
We called the chess-board white—we call it black. *Ib.*

- 33 Demireps
That love and save their souls in new French books. *Ib.*

- 34 You, for example, clever to a fault,
The rough and ready man that write apace,
Read somewhat seldomer, think perhaps even less. *Ib.*

- 35 Be a Napoleon and yet disbelieve!
Why, the man's mad, friend, take his light away. *Ib.*

- 36 And that's what all the blessed Evil's for. *Ib.*

- 37 Set you square with Genesis again. *Ib.*

- 38 No, when the fight begins within himself,
A man's worth something. *Ib.*

- 39 Gigadibs the literary man. *Ib.*

- 40 He said true things, but called them by wrong names. *Ib.*

- 41 By this time he has tested his first plough,
And studied his last chapter of St. John. *Ib.*

- 42 Saint Praxed's ever was the church for peace.
The Bishop Orders His Tomb

- 43 Mistresses with great smooth marbly limbs. *Ib.*

- 44 See God made and eaten all day long. *Ib.*

- 45 Good, strong, thick, stupefying incense-smoke. *Ib.*

- 1 Ah, ELUCESCEBAT quoth our friend?
No Tully, said I, Ulpian at the best
The Bishop Orders His Tomb
- 2 There's a woman like a dew-drop, she's so purer than
the purest *A Blot in the 'Scutcheon', 1 iii*
- 3 Morning, evening, noon and night,
'Praise God!' sang Theocrite
The Boy and the Angel
- 4 How well I know what I mean to do
When the long dark autumn-evenings come
By the Fireside, 1
- 5 Not verse now, only prose! *Ib 11*
- 6 O woman country, wooed not wed *Ib vi*
- 7 That great brow
And the spint-small hand propping it *Ib xxxiii*
- 8 We two stood there with never a third *Ib xxxviii*
- 9 Oh, the little more, and how much it is!
And the little less, and what worlds away! *Ib xxxix*
- 10 If you join two lives, there is oft a scar
They are one and one, with a shadowy third,
One near one is too far *Ib xlii*
- 11 One born to love you, sweet! *Ib li*
- 12 Letting the rank tongue blossom into speech
Caliban upon Setebos, 1 23
- 13 Setebos, Setebos, and Setebos!
'Thinketh, He dwelleth it' the cold o' the moon
'Thinketh He made it, with the sun to match,
But not the stars, the stars came otherwise' *Ib 1 24*
- 14 'Let twenty pass, and stone the twenty-first
Loving not, hating not, just choosing so' *Ib 1 103*
- 15 A bitter heart that bides its time and bites *Ib 1 167*
- 16 Kentish Sir Byng stood for his King,
Bidding the crop-headed Parliament swing
And, pressing a troop unable to stoop
And see the rogues flourish and honest folk droop,
Marched them along fifty-score strong,
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song
God for King Charles! Pym and such carles
To the Devil that prompts 'em their treasonous parles!
Cavalier Times, 1 Marching Along
- 17 King Charles, and who'll do him right now?
King Charles, and who's ripe for fight now?
Give a rouse here's, in Hell's despite now,
King Charles! *Ib 2 Give a Rouse*
- 18 To whom used my boy George quaff else,
By the old fool's side that begot him?
For whom did he cheer and laugh else,
While Noll's damned troopers shot him? *Ib*
- 19 Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!
Ib 3 Boot and Saddle
- 20 'Is the Last Judgment's fire must cure this place,
Alcme its clods and set my prisoners free'
Childe Roland, xi
- 21 One stiff blind horse, his every bone a stare *Ib xiii*
- 22 I never saw a brute I hated so,
He must be wicked to deserve such pain *Ib xiv*
- 23 Dauntless the slug horn to my lips I set,
And blew *Childe Roland to the Dark Tower came*
Ib xxxiv
- 24 Out of the little chapel I burst
Into the fresh night-air again *Christmas Eve, 1*
- 25 The preaching man's immense stupidity. *Ib iii*
- 26 In the natural fog of the good man's mind *Ib iv*
- 27 He was there
He himself with his human air. *Ib viii*
- 28 Our best is bad, nor bears Thy test;
Still, it should be our very best *Ib*
- 29 Some thrilling view of the surplice-question *Ib xiv*
- 30 The exhausted air-bell of the Critic *Ib xvi*
- 31 While I watched my foolish heart expand
In the lazy glow of benevolence,
O'er the various modes of man's belief *Ib xx*
- 32 The raree show of Peter's successor *Ib xxii*
- 33 For the preacher's merit or demerit,
It were to be wished the flaws were fewer
In the earthen vessel, holding treasure,
Which lies as safe in a golden ewer,
But the main thing is, does it hold good measure?
Heaven soon sets right all other matters! *Ib*
- 34 The sprinkled isles,
Lily on lily, that o'erlace the sea
And laugh their pride when the light wave hisps
'Greece' *Cleon, 1 1*
- 35 I have written three books on the soul,
Proving absurd all written hitherto,
And putting us to ignorance again *Ib 1 57*
- 36 What is he buzzing in my ears?
'Now that I come to die,
Do I view the world as a vale of tears?'
Ah, reverend sir, not I! *Confessions*
- 37 To mine, it serves for the old June weather
Blue above lane and wall,
And that farthest bottle labelled 'Ether'
Is the house o'ertopping all *Ib*
- 38 How sad and bad and mad it was—
But then, how it was sweet! *Ib.*
- 39 There are flashes struck from midnight,
There are fire flames noonday's kandle,
Whereby piled-up honours perish,
Whereby swollen ambitions dwindle,
While just this or that poor impulse,
Which for once had play unstuffed,
Seems the sole work of a life time
That away the rest have trifled *Cristina, 4*
- 40 Stung by the splendour of a sudden thought
A Death in the Desert, 1 59
- 41 Such ever was love's way to rise, it stoops *Ib 1 134*
- 42 For life, with all it yields of joy and woe,
And hope and fear,—believe the aged friend—
Is just a chance o' the prize of learning love
Ib 1 245
- 43 I say, the neknowledgement of God in Christ
Accepted by thy reason, solves for thee
All questions in the earth and out of it *Ib 1 474*
- 44 For I say, this is death and the sole death,
When a man's loss comes to him from his gain,
Darkness from light, from knowledge ignorance,
And lack of love from love made manifest *Ib 1 482*

- 1 Progress, man's distinctive mark alone,
Not God's, and not the beasts': God is, they are,
Man partly is and wholly hopes to be.
A Death in the Desert, l. 586
- 2 But 'twas Cerinthus that is lost. *Ib.* last line
- 3 Your ghost will walk, you lover of trees,
(If our loves remain)
In an English lane. *De Gustibus*
- 4 The bean-flowers' boon. *Ib.*
- 5 A castle, precipice-encurled,
In a gash of the wind-grieved Apennine. *Ib.*
- 6 Italy, my Italy!
Queen Mary's saying serves for me—
(When fortune's malice
Lost her—Calais)—
Open my heart and you will see
Graved inside of it, 'Italy'. *Ib.*
- 7 Reads verse and thinks she understands.
Dis aliter visum, iv
- 8 Schumann's our music-maker now. *Ib.* viii
- 9 Ingres's the modern man who paints. *Ib.*
- 10 Heine for songs; for kisses, how? *Ib.*
- 11 Sure of the Fortieth spare Arm-chair
When gout and glory seat me there. *Ib.* xii
- 12 With loves and doves, at all events
With money in the Three per Cents. *Ib.* xiii
- 13 Here comes my husband from his whist. *Ib.* xxx
- 14 That one Face, far from vanish, rather grows,
Or decomposes but to recompose,
Become my universe that feels and knows.
Dramatis Personae, epilogue, third speaker, xii
- 15 How very hard it is to be
A Christian! *Easter Day*, i
- 16 'Tis well averred,
A scientific faith's absurd. *Ib.* vi
- 17 A fierce vindictive scribble of red. *Ib.* xv
- 18 'Condemned to earth for ever, shut
From heaven!'
But Easter-Day breaks! But
Christ rises! Mercy every way
Is infinite—and who can say? *Ib.* xxxiii
- 19 Karshish, the picker-up of learning's crumbs.
An Epistle
- 20 Beautiful Evelyn Hope is dead! *Evelyn Hope*
- 21 Your mouth of your own geranium's red. *Ib.*
- 22 You will wake, and remember, and understand. *Ib.*
- 23 What if this friend happen to be—God?
Fears and Scruples, xii
- 24 Truth never hurts the teller.
Fifine at the Fair, xxxii
- 25 'What, and is it really you again?' quoth I:
'I again, what else did you expect?' quoth she.
Ib. epilogue, i
- 26 I chanced upon a new book yesterday:
I opened it, and where my finger lay
'Twixt page and uncut page those words I read,
Some six or seven at most, and learned thereby
That you, FitzGerald, whom by ear and eye
She never knew, 'thanked God my wife was dead.'
- Ay, dead! and were yourself alive, good Fitz,
How to return your thanks would pass my wits.
Kicking you seems the common lot of curs—
While more appropriate greeting lends you grace:
Surely to spit there glorifies your face—
Spitting from lips once sanctified by Hers.
*Rejoinder to a remark (see 207:33) by Edward
FitzGerald on the death of E. B. Browning.
Athenaeum*, No. 3220 (13 July 1889), p. 64
- 27 When the liquor's out why clink the cannikin?
The Flight of the Duchess, xvi
- 28 You're my friend—
What a thing friendship is, world without end!
Ib. xvii
- 29 I must learn Spanish, one of these days,
Only for that slow sweet name's sake.
The Flower's Name
- 30 Is there no method to tell her in Spanish
June's twice June since she breathed it with me? *Ib.*
- 31 If you get simple beauty and nought else,
You get about the best thing God invents.
Fra Lippo Lippi, l. 217
- 32 You should not take a fellow eight years old
And make him swear to never kiss the girls. *Ib.* l. 224
- 33 This world's no blot for us,
Nor blank; it means intensely, and means good:
To find its meaning is my meat and drink. *Ib.* l. 313
- 34 [*Christianity*]
'Tis the faith that launched point-blank her dart
At the head of a lie—taught Original Sin,
The corruption of Man's Heart. *Gold Hair*
- 35 The moth's kiss, first!
Kiss me as if you made believe
You were not sure, this eve,
How my face, your flower, had pursed
Its petals up. . . .
The bee's kiss, now!
Kiss me as if you entered gay
My heart at some noonday. *In a Gondola*
- 36 Let us begin and carry up this corpse,
Singing together. *A Grammarian's Funeral*, l. 1
- 37 He's for the morning. *Ib.* l. 24
- 38 This is our master, famous, calm, and dead,
Borne on our shoulders. *Ib.* l. 27
- 39 Yea, this in him was the peculiar grace . . .
That before living he'd learn how to live. *Ib.* l. 75
- 40 He said, 'What's time? leave Now for dogs and apes!
Man has Forever.' *Ib.* l. 83
- 41 That low man seeks a little thing to do,
Sees it and does it:
This high man, with a great thing to pursue,
Dies ere he knows it.
That low man goes on adding one to one,
His hundred's soon hit:
This high man, aiming at a million,
Misses an unit.
That, has the world here—should he need the next,
Let the world mind him!
This, throws himself on God, and unperplex
Seeking shall find Him. *Ib.* l. 113
- 42 He settled *Hoti's* business—let it be!—
Properly based *Oun*—
Gave us the doctrine of the enclitic *De*,
Dead from the waist down. *Ib.* l. 129

- 1 Lofty designs must close in like effects
A Grammarian's Funeral, 1 145
- 2 O, world, as God has made it all is beauty.
The Guardian Angel Ib
- 3 This is Ancona, yonder is the sea
- 4 Infinite mercy, but, I wis,
As infinite a justice too
The Heretic's Tragedy, 1
- 5 (And wanteth there grace of lute or clavicither, ye
shall say to confirm him who singeth—)
We bring John now to be burned alive Ib 11
- 6 Forth John's soul flared into the dark Ib x
- 7 God help all poor souls lost in the dark! Ib
- 8 I liken his Grace to an earned hog
Holy-Cross Day, 11
- 9 The Lord will have mercy on Jacob yet,
And again in his border see Israel set Ib xiii
- 10 'Thou! if thou wast He, who at mid watch came,
By the starlight, naming a dubious name! Ib xvi
- 11 We gave the Cross, when we owed the Throne Ib
- 12 We withstood Christ then? Be mindful how
At least we withstand Barabbas now! Ib xvi
- 13 We march, thy band,
South, East, and on to the Pleasant Land Ib x
- 14 Oh, to be in England
Now that April's there,
And whoever wakes in England
Sees, some morning, unaware,
That the lowest boughs and the brushwood sheaf
Round the elm-tree bole are in tiny leaf,
While the chaffinch sings on the orchard bough
In England—now! *Home thoughts, from Abroad*
- 15 That's the wise thrush he sings each song twice over,
Lest you should think he never could recapture
The first fine careless rapture! Ib
- 16 All will be gay when noontide wakes anew
The buttercups, the little children's dower
—Far brighter than this gaudy melon flower! Ib
- 17 Nobly, nobly Cape St Vincent to the North-west
died away,
Sunset ran, one glorious blood-red, reeking into
Cadiz Bay
Home-thoughts, from the Sea
- 18 'Here and here did England help me how can I help
England?'—say,
Whoso turns as I, this evening, turn to God to praise
and pray,
While Jove's planet rises yonder, silent over Africa Ib
- 19 'With this same key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart' once more!
Did Shakespeare? If so, the less Shakespeare hel
House, x
- How it strikes a Contemporary Title
- He took such cognizance of men and things
How it Strikes a Contemporary, I 30
- 22 I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he,
I galloped, Dirck galloped, we galloped all three
How they brought the Good News from Ghent to Aix
- 23 You know, we French stormed Ratisbon
Incident of the French Camp
- 24 'You're wounded!' 'Nay,' the soldier's pride
Touched to the quick, he said
'I'm killed, Sire! And his chief beside
Smiling the boy fell dead *Incident of the French Camp*
- 25 Ignorance is not innocence but sin
The Inn Album, v
- 26 Just my vengeance complete,
The man sprang to his feet,
Stood erect, caught at God's skirts, and prayed!
—So, I was afraid! *Instant Tyranny*
- 27 The swallow has set her six young on the rail,
And looks seaward *James Lee*, III 1
- 28 Oh, good gigantic smile o' the brown old earth
Ib VII 1
- 29 I should be dead of joy, James Lee
Ib IX VIII
- 30 There's heaven above, and night by night
I look right through its gorgeous roof
Johannes Agricola in Meditation
- 31 I said—Then, dearest, since 'tis so,
Since now at length my fate I know,
Since nothing all my love avails,
Since all, my life seemed meant for, fails,
Since this was written and needs must be—
My whole heart rises up to bless
Your name in pride and thankfulness!
Take back the hope you gave,—I claim
Only a memory of the same
The Last Ride Together, 1
- 32 Who knows but the world may end to-night? Ib 11
- 33 Hush! if you saw some western cloud
All billowy-bosomed, over bowed
By many benedictions—sun's
And moon's and evening star's at once Ib 111
- 34 My soul
Smoothed itself out, a long cramped scroll
Freshening and fluttering in the wind Ib 1v
- 35 Might she have loved me? just as well
She might have hated, who can tell! Ib
- 36 The petty done, the undone vast Ib v
- 37 What hand and brain went ever paired? Ib vi
- 38 They scratch his name on the Abbey-stones
My riding is better, by their leave Ib
- 39 Sing, riding's a joy! For me, I ride Ib vii
- 40 Ride, ride together, for ever ride? Ib x
- 41 Escape me?
Never—
Beloved! *Life in a Love*
- 42 To dry one's eyes and laugh at a fall,
And, baffled, get up and begin again Ib
- 43 No sooner the old hope goes to ground
Than a new one, straight to the self same mark,
I shape me—
Ever
Removed! Ib.
- 44 So I gave her eyes my own eyes to take,
My hand sought hers as in earnest need,
And round she turned for my noble sake,
And gave me herself indeed *A Light Woman*
- 45 'Tis an awkward thing to play with souls,
And matter enough to save one's own Ib
- 46 And, Robert Browning, you writer of plays,
Here's a subject made to your hand! Ib

- 1 A face to lose youth for, to occupy age
With the dream of, meet death with. *A Likeness*
- 2 Just for a handful of silver he left us,
Just for a riband to stick in his coat. *The Lost Leader*
- 3 We that had loved him so, followed him, honoured him,
Lived in his mild and magnificent eye,
Learned his great language, caught his clear accents,
Made him our pattern to live and to die! *Ib.*
- 4 Shakespeare was of us, Milton was for us,
Burns, Shelley, were with us—they watch from their graves! *Ib.*
- 5 We shall march prospering,—not thro' his presence;
Songs may inspirit us,—not from his lyre;
Deeds will be done,—while he boasts his quiescence,
Still bidding crouch whom the rest bade aspire. *Ib.*
- 6 One more devils'-triumph and sorrow for angels,
One wrong more to man, one more insult to God! *Ib.*
- 7 Never glad confident morning again! *Ib.*
- 8 All's over, then; does truth sound bitter
As one at first believes? *The Lost Mistress*
- 9 I will hold your hand but as long as all may,
Or so very little longer! *Ib.*
- 10 Where the quiet-coloured end of evening smiles.
Love among the Ruins
- 11 Earth's returns
For whole centuries of folly, noise and sin! *Ib.*
- 12 Love is best. *Ib.*
- 13 How the March sun feels like May! *A Lovers' Quarrel*
- 14 Oppression makes the wise man mad. *Luria, iv*
- 15 But a bird's weight can break the infant tree
Which after holds an aery in its arms. *Ib.*
- 16 The only fault's with time;
All men become good creatures: but so slow! *Ib. v*
- 17 Argument's hot to the close.
Master Hugues of Saxe-Gotha, xiii
- 18 One dissertates, he is candid;
Two must discept,—has distinguished. *Ib. xiv*
- 19 A poor devil has ended his cares
At the foot of your rotten-runged rat-riddled stairs?
Do I carry the moon in my pocket? *Ib. xxix*
- 20 As I gain the cove with pushing prow,
And quench its speed i' the slushy sand.
Meeting at Night
- 21 A mile of warm sea-scented beach. *Ib.*
- 22 A tap at the pane, the quick sharp scratch
And blue spurt of a lighted match,
And a voice less loud, thro' its joys and fears,
Than the two hearts beating each to each! *Ib.*
- 23 Ah, did you once see Shelley plain,
And did he stop and speak to you
And did you speak to him again?
How strange it seems, and new! *Memorabilia*
- 24 A moulted feather, an eagle-feather!
Well, I forget the rest. *Ib.*
- 25 Have you found your life distasteful?
My life did, and does, smack sweet.
Was your youth of pleasure wasteful?
Mine I saved and hold complete.
- Do your joys with age diminish?
When mine fail me, I'll complain.
Must in death your daylight finish?
My sun sets to rise again. *At the 'Mermaid'*
- 26 I find earth not grey but rosy,
Heaven not grim but fair of hue.
Do I stoop? I pluck a posy.
Do I stand and stare? All's blue. *Ib.*
- 27 'Next Poet'—(Manners, Ben!) *Ib.*
- 28 If such as came for wool, sir, went home shorn,
Where is the wrong I did them?
Mr. Sludge, 'The Medium', l. 630
- 29 Solomon of saloons
And philosophic diner-out. *Ib. l. 773*
- 30 This trade of mine—I don't know, can't be sure
But there was something in it, tricks and all!
Really, I want to light up my own mind. *Ib. l. 809*
- 31 Boston's a hole, the herring-pond is wide,
V-notes are something, liberty still more.
Beside, is he the only fool in the world? *Ib. last lines*
- 32 This is a spray the bird clung to. *Misconceptions*
- 33 This is a heart the Queen leant on. *Ib.*
- 34 That's my last Duchess painted on the wall.
My Last Duchess, l. i
- 35 What matter to me if their star is a world?
Mine has opened its soul to me; therefore I love it. *My Star*
- 36 Give me of Nelson only a touch. *Nationality in Drinks*
- 37 All I can say is—I saw it! *Natural Magic*
- 38 Never the time and the place
And the loved one all together!
Never the Time and the Place
- 39 A lion who dies of an ass's kick,
The wronged great soul of an ancient Master
Old Pictures in Florence, vi
- 40 What's come to perfection perishes.
Things learned on earth, we shall practise in heaven.
Works done least rapidly, Art most cherishes. *Ib. xvii*
- 41 There remaineth a rest for the people of God:
And I have had troubles enough, for one. *Ib. xxii*
- 42 All June I bound the rose in sheaves. *One Way of Love*
- 43 Lose who may—I still can say,
Those who win heaven, blest are they! *Ib.*
- 44 There they are, my fifty men and women. *One Word More, i*
- 45 Rafael made a century of sonnets,
Made and wrote them in a certain volume
Dinted with the silver-pointed pencil
Else he only used to draw Madonnas. *Ib. ii*
- 46 Suddenly, as rare things will, it vanished. *Ib. iv*
- 47 Dante once prepared to paint an angel:
Whom to please? You whisper 'Beatrice'. *Ib. v*
- 48 Dante, who loved well because he hated,
Hated wickedness that hinders loving. *Ib.*
- 49 Does he paint? he fain would write a poem—
Does he write? he fain would paint a picture. *Ib. viii*

- 1 Heaven's gift takes earth's abatement
One Word More, ix
- 2 Even he, the minute makes immortal,
 Proves, perchance, but mortal in the minute *Ib*
- 3 Never dares the man put off the prophet *Ib x*
- 4 Other heights in other lives, God willing
 All the gifts from all the heights, your own, *Level*
Ib xii
- 5 He who blows thro' bronze, may breathe thro' *silver*
Ib xiii
- 6 I am mine and yours—the rest be all men's *Ib xiv*
- 7 Where my heart lies, let my brain lie also *Ib*
- 8 Lo, the moon's self!
 Here in London, yonder late in Florence
 Still we find her face, the thrice transfigured
 Curving on a sky imbrued with colour,
 Drifted over Fiesole by twilight,
 Came she our new crescent of a hair's breadth
 Full she flared it lamping Samminiato,
 Rounder 'twixt the cypresses and rounder,
 Perfect till the nightingales applauded *Ib xv*
- 9 Blank to Zoroaster on his terrace,
 Blind to Galileo on his turret
 Dumb to Homer, dumb to Keats—him, even! *Ib xvi*
- 10 God be thanked, the meanest of his creatures
 Boasts two soul sides one to face the world with
 One to show a woman when he loves her! *Ib xvii*
- 11 Silent silver lights and darks undreamed of,
 Where I hush and bless myself with silence *Ib xviii*
- 12 Oh, their Rafael of the dear Madonnas,
 Oh, their Dante of the dread Inferno
 Wrote one song—and in my brain I sing it,
 Drew one angel—borne, see, on my bosom! *Ib xix*
- 13 I see my way as birds their trackless way,
 I shall arrive! what time, what circuit first,
 I ask not but unless God send his hail
 Or blinding fireballs, sleet or stifling snow,
 In some time, his good time I shall arrive
 He guides me and the bird In His good time!
Paracelsus, pt i
- 14 Truth is within ourselves *Ib*
- 15 PARACELUS
 I am he that aspired to *know* and thou?
 APRILE
 I would love infinitely, and be loved! *Ib pt ii*
- 16 God is the perfect poet
 Who in his person acts his own creations *Ib*
- 17 Measure your mind's height by the shade *it casts!*
Ib pt iii
- 18 Heap cassia sandal buds and stripes
 Of labdanum and aloe balls *Ib pt iv*
- 19 As when a queen, long dead, was young *Ib*
- 20 Over the sea our galleys went *Ib*
- 21 All at once they leave you and you know them!
Ib pt v
- 22 I give the fight up let there be an end,
 A privacy, an obscure nook for me
 I want to be forgotten even by God *Ib*
- 23 Progress is
 The law of life, man is not man as yet *Ib*
- 24 Thus the Mayne glideth
 Where my Love abideth
 Sleep's no softer *Paracelsus, pt v*
- 25 Like plants in mines which never saw the sun,
 But dream of him, and guess where he may be,
 And do their best to climb and get to him *Ib*
- 26 If I stoop
 Into a dark tremendous sea of cloud,
 It is but for a time, I press God's lamp
 Close to my breast, its splendour, soon or late,
 Will pierce the gloom I shall emerge one day *Ib*
- 27 Round the Cape of a sudden came the sea,
 And the sun looked over the mountain's rim,
 And straight was a path of gold for him,
 And the need of a world of men for me
Parting at Morning
- 28 It was roses, roses, all the way *The Patriot*
- 29 The air broke into a mist with bells *Ib*
- 30 Sun treader, life and light be thine for ever!
(Shelley) Pauline, l 148
- 31 Ah, thought which saddens while it soothes!
Pictor Ignotus
- 32 Hameln Town's in Brunswick,
 By famous Hanover city,
 The river Weser, deep and wide,
 Washes its walls on the southern side
The Pied Piper of Hameln, st i
- 33 Shrieking and squeaking
 In fifty different sharps and flats *Ib ii*
- 34 A plate of turtle green and glutinous *Ib iv*
- 35 Anything like the sound of a rat
 Makes my heart go pit a pat! *Ib*
- 36 In did come the strangest figure! *Ib v*
- 37 So munch on, crunch on, take your nunchcon,
 Breakfast, supper, dinner, luncheon *Ib vii*
- 38 So, Willy, let me and you be wipers
 Of scores out with all men, especially pipers! *Ib xv*
- 39 Day! Faster and more fast,
 O'er night's brim, day boils at last
Pippa Passes, introduction
- 40 The year's at the spring,
 And day's at the morn,
 Morning's at seven,
 The hill side's dew pearled,
 The lark's on the wing,
 The snail's on the thorn
 God's in his heaven—
 All's right with the world! *Ib pt i*
- 41 God must be glad one loves His world so much!
Ib pt iii
- 42 Some unsuspected isle in the far seas!
 Some unsuspected isle in far-off seas! *Ib*
- 43 In the morning of the world,
 When earth was nigher heaven than now. *Ib*
- 44 No need that sort of king should ever die! *Ib*
- 45 You'll look at least on love's remains,
 A grave's one violet
 Your look?—that pays a thousand pains
 What's death? You'll love me yet! *Ib*
- 46 All service ranks the same with God—
 With God, whose puppets, best and worst,
 Are we, there is no last nor first *Ib pt iv*

- 1 Stand still, true poet that you are!
I know you; let me try and draw you.
Some night you'll fail us: when afar
You rise, remember one man saw you,
Knew you, and named a star! *Popularity*
- 2 With ardours manifold,
The bee goes singing to her groom,
Drunken and overbold. *Ib.*
- 3 Who fished the murex up?
What porridge had John Keats? *Ib.*
- 4 The rain set early in to-night. *Porphyria's Lover*
- 5 All her hair
In one long yellow string I wound
Three times her little throat around,
And strangled her. No pain felt she;
I am quite sure she felt no pain. *Ib.*
- 6 And all night long we have not stirred,
And yet God has not said a word! *Ib.*
- 7 But flame? The bush is bare. *Prologue (Asolando)*
- 8 Fear death?—to feel the fog in my throat,
The mist in my face. *Prospice*
- 9 Where he stands, the Arch Fear in a visible form. *Ib.*
- 10 I was ever a fighter, so—one fight more,
The best and the last!
I would hate that death bandaged my eyes, and for-
bore,
And bade me creep past. *Ib.*
- 11 No! let me taste the whole of it, fare like my peers
The heroes of old,
Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad life's arrears
Of pain, darkness and cold. *Ib.*
- 12 O thou soul of my soul! I shall clasp thee again,
And with God be the rest! *Ib.*
- 13 Grow old along with me!
The best is yet to be,
The last of life, for which the first was made:
Our times are in His hand
Who saith, 'A whole I planned,
Youth shows but half; trust God: see all, nor be
afraid!' *Rabbi ben Ezra, i*
- 14 Irks care the crop-full bird? Frets doubt the maw-
crammed beast? *Ib. iv*
- 15 Then, welcome each rebuff
That turns earth's smoothness rough,
Each sting that bids nor sit nor stand but go!
Be our joys three-parts pain!
Strive, and hold cheap the strain;
Learn, nor account the pang; dare, never grudge the
throe! *Ib. vi*
- 16 For thence,—a paradox
Which comforts while it mocks,—
Shall life succeed in that it seems to fail:
What I aspired to be,
And was not, comforts me.
A brute I might have been, but would not sink i' the
scale. *Ib. vii*
- 17 Let us not always say
'Spite of this flesh to-day
I strove, made head, gained ground upon the whole!'
As the bird wings and sings,
Let us cry 'All good things
Are ours, nor soul helps flesh more, now, than flesh
helps soul.' *Ib. xii*
- 18 Once more on my adventure brave and new. *Rabbi ben Ezra, xiv*
- 19 When evening shuts,
A certain moment cuts
The deed off, calls the glory from the grey. *Ib. xvi*
- 20 Now, who shall arbitrate?
Ten men love what I hate,
Shun what I follow, slight what I receive:
Ten, who in ears and eyes
Match me: we all surmise,
They, this thing, and I, that: whom shall my soul
believe? *Ib. xxii*
- 21 Fancies that broke through language and escaped. *Ib. xxv*
- 22 All that is, at all,
Lasts ever, past recall;
Earth changes, but thy soul and God stand sure. *Ib. xxvii*
- 23 Time's wheel runs back or stops: potter and clay
endure. *Ib.*
- 24 He fixed thee mid this dance
Of plastic circumstance. *Ib. xxviii*
- 25 Look not thou down but up!
To uses of a cup. *Ib. xxx*
- 26 My times be in Thy hand!
Perfect the cup as planned!
Let age approve of youth, and death complete the
same! *Ib. xxxii*
- 27 Do you see this square old yellow Book, I toss
I' the air, and catch again.
The Ring and the Book, bk. i, l. 33
- 28 The Life, Death, Miracles of Saint Somebody,
Saint Somebody Else, his Miracles, Death and Life. *Ib. l. 80*
- 29 Well, British Public, ye who like me not,
(God love you!). *Ib. l. 410*
- 30 'Go get you manned by Manning and new-manned
By Newman and, mayhap, wise-manned to boot
By Wiseman.' *Ib. l. 444*
- 31 A dusk mis-featured messenger,
No other than the angel of this life,
Whose care is lest men see too much at once. *Ib. l. 593*
- 32 Let this old woe step on the stage again! *Ib. l. 824*
- 33 Youth means love,
Vows can't change nature, priests are only men. *Ib. l. 1056*
- 34 O lyric Love, half angel and half bird
And all a wonder and a wild desire. *Ib. l. 1391*
- 35 Boldest of hearts that ever braved the sun,
Took sanctuary within the holier blue,
And sang a kindred soul out to his face,—
Yet human at the red-ripe of the heart. *Ib. l. 1393*
- 36 This is the same voice: can thy soul know change?
Ib. l. 1401
- 37 Never may I commence my song, my due
To God who best taught song by gift of thee,
Except with bent head and beseeching hand. *Ib. l. 1403*
- 38 Their utmost up and on. *Ib. l. 1413*
- 39 The story always old and always new. *Ib. bk. ii, l. 214*

- 1 But facts are facts and flinch not.
The Ring and the Book, bk. II, l. 1049
- 2 Go practise if you please
 With men and women: leave a child alone
 For Christ's particular love's sake!—so I say.
Ib. bk. III, l. 88
- 3 In the great right of an excessive wrong *Ib.* l. 1055
- 4 Everyone soon or late comes round by Rome.
Ib. bk. V, l. 296
- 5 'Twas a thief said the last kind word to Christ:
 Christ took the kindness and forgave the theft.
Ib. bk. VI, l. 869
- 6 O great, just, good God! Miserable me! *Ib.* l. 2105
- 7 The uncomfortableness of it all. *Ib.* bk. VII, l. 400
- 8 True life is only love, love only bliss. *Ib.* l. 960
- 9 O lover of my life, O soldier-saint. *Ib.* l. 1786
- 10 Through such souls alone
 God stooping shows sufficient of His light
 For us! the dark to rise by. And I rise *Ib.* l. 1843
- 11 Faultless to a fault. *Ib.* bk. IX, l. 1177
- 12 Of what I call God,
 And fools call Nature *Ib.* bk. X, l. 1073
- 13 Why comes temptation but for man to meet
 And master and make crouch beneath his foot,
 And so be pedestalled in triumph? *Ib.* l. 1185
- 14 White shall not neutralize the black, nor good
 Compensate bad in man, absolve him so.
 Life's business being just the terrible choice.
Ib. l. 1236
- 15 There's a new tribunal now,
 Higher than God's—the educated man's! *Ib.* l. 1976
- 16 That sad obscure sequestered state
 Where God unmakes but to remake the soul
 He else made first in vain, which must not be.
Ib. l. 2130
- 17 Abate,—Cardinal,—Christ,—Maria,—God, . . .
 Pompilia, will you let them murder me?
Ib. bk. XI, l. 2424
- 18 It is the glory and good of Art,
 That Art remains the one way possible
 Of speaking truths, to mouths like mine at least.
Ib. bk. XII, l. 842
- 19 Thy rare gold ring of verse (the poet praised)
 Linking our England to his Italy. *Ib.* l. 873
- 20 Good, to forgive;
 Best, to forget!
 Living, we fret;
 Dying, we live. *La Saisiaz*, dedication
- 21 How good is man's life, the mere living! how fit to
 employ
 All the heart and the soul and the senses, for ever in
 joy! *Saul*, IX
- 22 All's love, yet all's law. *Ib.* XVII
- 23 'Tis not what man does which exalts him, but what
 man would do! *Ib.* XVIII
- 24 It is by no breath,
 Turn of eye, wave of hand, that salvation joins issue
 with death!
 As thy Love is discovered almighty, almighty be
 proved
 Thy power, that exists with and for it, of being
 beloved! *Ib.*
- 25 O Saul, it shall be
 A Face like my face that receives thee; a Man like to
 me,
 Thou shalt love and be loved by, for ever: a Hand like
 this hand
 Shall throw open the gates of new life to thee! See
 the Christ stand! *Saul*, XVII
- 26 Because a man has shop to mind
 In time and place, since flesh must live,
 Needs spirit lack all life behind,
 All stray thoughts, fancies fugitive,
 All loves except what trade can give?
Shop, XX
- 27 I want to know a butcher paints,
 A baker rhymes for his pursuit,
 Candlestick-maker much acquaints
 His soul with song, or, haply mute,
 Blows out his brains upon the flute. *Ib.* XXI
- 28 Nay but you, who do not love her,
 Is she not pure gold, my mistress?
Song
- 29 Who will, may hear Sordello's story told.
Sordello, bk. I
- 30 Sidney's self, the starry paladin. *Ib.*
- 31 whence the grieved and obscure waters slope
 Into a darkness quieted by hope;
 Plucker of amarants grown beneath God's eye
 In gracious twilights where his chosen lie. *Ib.*
- 32 Still more labyrinthine buds the rose. *Ib.*
- 33 A touch divine—
 And the scaled eyeball owns the mystic rod;
 Visibly through his garden walketh God. *Ib.*
- 34 Any nose
 May ravage with impunity a rose *Ib.* bk. VI
- 35 Who would has heard Sordello's story told. *Ib.*
- 36 You are not going to marry your old friend's love,
 after all? *A Soul's Tragedy*, Act II
- 37 I have known Four-and-twenty leaders of revolts.
Ib. last words
- 38 Gr-r-r—there go, my heart's abhorrence!
 Water your damned flower-pots, dol
Soliloquy of the Spanish Cloister
- 39 I the Trinity illustrate,
 Drinking watered orange-pulp—
 In three sips the Arian frustrate,
 While he drains his at one gulp. *Ib.*
- 40 There's a great text in Galatians,
 Once you trip on it, entails
 Twenty-nine distinct damnations,
 One sure, if another fails *Ib.*
- 41 My scrofulous French novel
 On grey paper with blunt type! *Ib.*
- 42 'St, there's Vespers! Plena gratia
 Ave, Virgol Gr-r-r—you swine! *Ib.*
- 43 The glory dropped from their youth and love,
 And both perceived they had dreamed a dream
The Statue and the Bust
- 44 The world and its ways have a certain worth. *Ib.*
- 45 The soldier-saints, who row on row,
 Burn upward each to his point of bliss. *Ib.*
- 46 The sin I impute to each frustrate ghost
 Is—the unlit lamp and the ungirt loins,
 Though the end in sight was a vice, I say. *Ib.*

- 1 All the breath and the bloom of the year in the bag of
one bee. *Summum Bonum (Asolando)*
- 2 At the midnight in the silence of the sleep-time,
When you set your fancies free. *Ib. epilogue*
- 3 Greet the unseen with a cheer. *Ib.*
- 4 One who never turned his back but marched breast
forward,
Never doubted clouds would break,
Never dreamed, though right were worsted, wrong
would triumph,
Held we fall to rise, are baffled to fight better,
Sleep to wake. *Ib.*
- 5 I've a Friend, over the sea;
I like him, but he loves me.
It all grew out of the books I write;
Time's Revenges
- 6 There may be heaven; there must be hell;
Meantime, there is our earth here—well! *Ib.*
- 7 Hark, the dominant's persistence till it must be
answered tol *A Toccata of Galuppi's, viii*
- 8 What of soul was left, I wonder, when the kissing had
to stop? *Ib. xiv*
- 9 Dear dead women, with such hair, too—what's
become of all the gold
Used to hang and brush their bosoms? I feel chilly
and grown old. *Ib. xv*
- 10 As I ride, as I ride.
Through the Metidja to Abd-el-kadr
- 11 Grand rough old Martin Luther
Bloomed fables—flowers on furze,
The better the uncouthier:
Do roses stick like burrs? *The Twins*
- 12 Only I discern—
Infinite passion, and the pain
Of finite hearts that yearn. *Two in the Campagna*
- 13 Sky—what a scowl of cloud
Till, near and far,
Ray on ray split the shroud
Splendid, a star! *The Two Poets of Croisic*
- 14 Bang-whang-whang goes the drum, tootle-te-tootle
the fife. *Up at a Villa—Down in the City*
- 15 Wanting is—what?
Summer redundant,
Blueness abundant,
—Where is the blot? *Wanting—is what?*
- 16 What's become of Waring
Since he gave us all the slip? *Waring, I. i*
- 17 Monstr'-inform'-ingens-horrend-ous
Demoniaco-seraphic
Penman's latest piece of graphic. *Ib. iv*
- 18 Some lost lady of old years. *Ib.*
- 19 In Vishnu-land what Avatar? *Ib. vi*
- 20 'When I last saw Waring . . .'
(How all turned to him who spoke!
You saw Waring? Truth or joke?
In land-travel or sea-faring?) *Ib. II. i*
- 21 Oh, never star
Was lost here but it rose afar! *Ib. iii*
- 22 But little do or can the best of us:
That little is achieved through Liberty.
In Andrew Reid's Why I am a Liberal
- 23 Let's contend no more, Love,
Strive nor weep:
All be as before, Love,
—Only sleep! *A Woman's Last Word*
- 24 What so wild as words are? *Ib.*
- 25 Where the apple reddens,
Never pry—
Lest we lose our Edens,
Eve and I. *Ib.*
- 26 That shall be to-morrow
Not to-night:
I must bury sorrow
Out of sight. *Ib.*
- 27 I knew you once: but in Paradise,
If we meet, I will pass nor turn my face.
The Worst of It, xix
- 28 We have not sighed deep, laughed free,
Starved, feasted, despaired,—been happy.
Youth and Art
- 29 And nobody calls you a dunce,
And people suppose me clever:
This could but have happened once,
And we missed it, lost it for ever. *Ib.*
- MICHAEL BRUCE**
1746–1767
- 30 Sweet bird! thy bower is ever green,
Thy sky is ever clear:
Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
No winter in thy year!
To the Cuckoo. (Also attr. to John Logan)
- GEORGE BRYAN BRUMMELL**
1778–1840
- 31 Who's your fat friend? [Of the Prince of Wales.]
Gronow, *Reminiscences* (1862), p. 63
- JEAN DE LA BRUYÈRE**
1645–1696
- 32 Tout est dit et l'on vient trop tard depuis plus de sept
mille ans qu'il y a des hommes et qui pensent.
Everything has been said, and we are more than
seven thousand years of human thought too
late. *Les Caractères (Ouvrages de l'Esprit)*
- 33 Le peuple n'a guère d'esprit et les grands n'ont point
d'âme . . . faut-il opter, je ne balance pas, je veux
être peuple.
The people have little intelligence, the great no
heart . . . if I had to choose I should have no
hesitation in choosing the people. *Ib. (Des Grands)*
- 34 Entre le bon sens et le bon goût il y a la différence de
la cause et son effet.
Between good sense and good taste there is the
same difference as between cause and effect.
Ib. (Des Jugements)
- ALFRED BRYAN**
nineteenth century
- 35 Who paid the rent for Mrs. Rip Van Winkle
When Rip Van Winkle went away?
Who Paid the Rent for Mrs. Rip Van Winkle?

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN

1860-1925

- 1 The humblest citizen of all the land, when clad in the armor of a righteous cause, is stronger than all the hosts of error
Speech at the National Democratic Convention, Chicago, 1896
- 2 You shall not press down upon the brow of labor this crown of thorns, you shall not crucify mankind upon a cross of gold *Ib*

WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT

1794-1878

- 3 So live, that when thy summons comes to join
The innumerable caravan, which moves
To that mysterious realm, where each shall take
His chamber in the silent halls of death,
Thou go not, like the quarry slave at night,
Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained and soothed
By an unfaltering trust, approach thy grave
Like one who wraps the drapery of his couch
About him, and lies down to pleasant dreams
Thanatopsis, l 73
- 4 They seemed
Like old companions in adversity
A Winter Piece, l 26

ROBERT WILLIAMS BUCHANAN

1841-1901

- 5 The Fleshly School of Poetry
Title of article in The Contemporary Review, Oct 1871 (Applied to Stenburne, William Morris, D G Rossetti, and others)
- 6 She just wore
Enough for modesty—no more
White Rose and Red, l v, l 60
- 7 The sweet post prandial cigar. *De Berry*

GEORGE VILLIERS, SECOND DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM

1628-1687

- 8 The world is made up for the most part of fools and knaves
To Mr Clifford, on his Humane Reason
- 9 What the devil does the plot signify, except to bring in fine things? *The Rehearsal, III 1*
- 10 Ay, now the plot thickens very much upon us *Ib II*

JOHN SHEFFIELD, FIRST DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANBY

1648-1721

- Read Homer once and you can read no more,
For all books else appear so mean, so poor,
Verse will seem prose, but still persist to read,
And Homer will be all the books you need
An Essay on Poetry
- 1 A faultless monster which the world ne'er saw *Ib*

HENRY J BUCKOLL

1803-1871

- 13 Lord, behold us with Thy blessing
Once again assembled here
Psalms and Hymns for the Use of Rugby School Chapel Lord, Behold us with Thy Blessing
- 14 Lord, dismiss us with Thy blessing,
Thanks for mercies past receive
Ib Lord, Dismiss us with Thy Blessing

JOHN BALDWIN BUCKSTONE

1802-1879

- 15 On such an occasion as this,
All time and nonsense scoring,
Nothing shall come amiss,
And we won't go home till morning
Billy Taylor, l II

EUSTACE BUDGELL

1686-1737

- 16 What Cato did, and Addison approved
Cannot be wrong
Lines found on his desk after his suicide, 4 May 1737

GEORGES-LOUIS LECLERC DE BUFFON

1707-1788

- 17 Le style est l'homme même
Style is the man himself *Discours sur le Style*
- 18 Le génie n'est qu'une grande aptitude à la patience.
Genius is only a great aptitude for patience
Attr to Buffon by Hérault de Sechelles in Voyage à Montbard

ARTHUR BULLER

1874-1944

- 19 There was a young lady named Bright,
Whose speed was far faster than light,
She set out one day
In a relative way,
And returned home the previous night
Limerick in Punch, 19 Dec. 1923

EDWARD GEORGE BULWER-LYTTON

see

BARON LYTTON

EDWARD ROBERT BULWER, EARL OF LYTTON

see

OWEN MEREDITH

ALFRED BUNN

1796?-1860

- 20 Ahce, where art thou? *Title of Song*
- 21 I dreamt that I dwelt in marble halls,
With vassals and serfs at my side
Bohemian Girl, Act II
- 22 When other lips, and other hearts,
Their tales of love shall tell *Ib. Act III*

- 1 The light of other days is faded,
And all their glory past.

The Maid of Artois, Act II

JOHN BUNYAN

1628-1688

- 2 Mr. Badman died . . . as they call it, like a Chrisom-child, quietly and without fear.

Life and Death of Mr. Badman

- 3 As I walk'd through the wilderness of this world.

Pilgrim's Progress, pt. i

- 4 The name of the one was Obstinate and the name of the other Pliable. *Ib.*

- 5 The name of the slough was Despond. *Ib.*

- 6 The gentleman's name was Mr. Worldly-Wise-Man. *Ib.*

- 7 Set down my name, Sir. *Ib.*

- 8 Come in, come in;
Eternal glory thou shalt win. *Ib.*

- 9 And behold there was a very stately palace before him, the name of which was Beautiful. *Ib.*

- 10 The valley of Humiliation. *Ib.*

- 11 A foul Fiend coming over the field to meet him; his name is Apollyon. *Ib.*

- 12 Then Apollyon straddled quite over the whole breadth of the way. *Ib.*

- 13 Set your faces like a flint. *Ib.*

- 14 It beareth the name of Vanity-Fair, because the town where 'tis kept, is lighter than vanity. *Ib.*

- 15 So soon as the man overtook me, he was but a word and a blow. *Ib.*

- 16 Hanging is too good for him, said Mr. Cruelty. *Ib.*

- 17 Yet my great-grandfather was but a water-man, looking one way, and rowing another: and I got most of my estate by the same occupation.

[Mr. By-Ends.] Ib.

- 18 They came at a delicate plain, called Ease, where they went with much content; but that plain was but narrow, so they went quickly over it. *Ib.*

- 19 A castle, called Doubting-Castle, the owner whereof was Giant Despair. *Ib.*

- 20 Now Giant Despair had a wife, and her name was Diffidence. *Ib.*

- 21 A grievous crab-tree cudgel. *Ib.*

- 22 They came to the Delectable Mountains. *Ib.*

- 23 Sleep is sweet to the labouring man. *Ib.*

- 24 A great horror and darkness fell upon Christian. *Ib.*

- 25 Then I saw that there was a way to hell, even from the gates of heaven. *Ib.*

- 26 So I awoke, and behold it was a dream. *Ib.*

- 27 A man that could look no way but downwards, with a muckrake in his hand. *Ib. pt. ii*

- 28 One leak will sink a ship, and one sin will destroy a sinner. *Ib.*

- 29 A young Woman her name was Dull. *Ib.*

- 30 One Great-heart. *Ib.*

- 31 He that is down needs fear no fall,

He that is low no pride.

He that is humble ever shall

Have God to be his guide.

I am content with what I have,

Little be it, or much:

And, Lord, contentment still I crave,

Because Thou savest such.

Fulness to such, a burden is,

That go on pilgrimage;

Here little, and hereafter bliss,

Is best from age to age.

Pilgrim's Progress, pt. ii. Shepherd Boy's Song in the Valley of Humiliation

- 32 A man there was, tho' some did count him mad,
The more he cast away, the more he had. *Ib.*

- 33 An ornament to her profession. *Ib.*

- 34 Whose name is Valiant-for-Truth. *Ib.*

- 35 Who would true valour see,
Let him come hither;
One here will constant be,
Come wind, come weather.
There's no discouragement
Shall make him once relent
His first avow'd intent
To be a pilgrim.

[Altered version in 'English Hymnal':

He who would valiant be

'Gainst all disaster,

Let him in constancy

Follow the Master. &c.] *Ib.*

- 36 Who so beset him round
With dismal stories,
Do but themselves confound—
His strength the more is. *Ib.*

- 37 Then fancies flee away!
I'll fear not what men say,
I'll labour night and day
To be a pilgrim. *Ib.*

- 38 Mr. Standfast. *Ib.*

- 39 My sword, I give to him that shall succeed me in my pilgrimage, and my courage and skill to him that can get it. *[Mr. Valiant-for-Truth.] Ib.*

- 40 I have formerly lived by hearsay, and faith, but now I go where I shall live by sight, and shall be with Him in whose company I delight myself. *[Mr. Standfast.] Ib.*

- 41 So he passed over, and all the trumpets sounded for him on the other side. *Ib.*

SAMUEL DICKINSON BURCHARD

1812-1891

- 42 We are Republicans and don't propose to leave our party and identify ourselves with the party whose antecedents are rum, Romanism, and rebellion.
Speech, New York City, 29 Oct. 1884

GELETT BURGESS

1866-1951

- 43 Are you a bromide?
Title of Essay in Smart Set, 1906

1 I never saw a Purple Cow,
I never hope to see one,
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'd rather see than be one!
Burgess Nonsense Book The Purple Cow

2 Ah, yes! I wrote the 'Purple Cow'—
I'm sorry, now, I wrote it!
But I can tell you anyhow,
I'll kill you if you quote it!
Ib

REV. JOHN WILLIAM BURGON
1813-1888

3 A rose-red city—half as old as Time! *Petra*, 1 132

JOHN BURGOYNE
1722-1792

4 You have only, when before your glass, to keep pro-
nouncing to yourself *nimini-pimini*—the lips can-
not fail of taking their plea *The Heiress*, III 11

EDMUND BURKE
1729-1797

5 Would twenty shillings have ruined Mr Hampden's
fortune? Not but the payment of half twenty
shillings, on the principle it was demanded, would
have made him a slave
Speech on American Taxation, 1774

6 It is the nature of all greatness not to be exact *Ib*

7 Falsehood has a perennial spring *Ib*

8 It did so happen that persons had a single office
divided between them, who had never spoken to
each other in their lives, until they found them-
selves, they knew not how, pigging together, heads
and points, in the same trundle-bed *Ib*

9 For even then, sir, even before this splendid orb was
entirely set, and while the western horizon was in a
blaze with his descending glory, on the opposite
quarter of the heavens arose another luminary,
and, for his hour, became lord of the ascendant *Ib*

10 Great men are the guide posts and landmarks in the
state *Ib*

11 Passion for fame, a passion which is the instinct of all
great souls *Ib*

12 To tax and to please, no more than to love and to be
wise, is not given to men *Ib*

13 The only liberty I mean, is a liberty connected with
order, that not only exists along with order and
virtue, but which cannot exist at all without them
Speech at his arrival at Bristol, 13 Oct 1774

14 Parliament is not a congress of ambassadors from
different and hostile interests, which interests each
must maintain, as an agent and advocate, against
other agents and advocates, but parliament is a
deliberative assembly of one nation, with one
interest, that of the whole, where, not local pur-
poses, not local prejudices ought to guide, but the
general good, resulting from the general reason of
the whole. You choose a member indeed, but
when you have chosen him he is not member of
Bristol but he is a member of parliament
Speech to the Electors of Bristol, 3 Nov 1774

15 Applaud us when we run, console us when we fall,
cheer us when we recover but let us pass on—for
God's sake, let us pass on!

Speech at Bristol previous to the Election, 1780

16 Bad laws are the worst sort of tyranny. *Ib*

17 The worthy gentleman (Mr Coombe), who has been
snatched from us at the moment of the election,
and in the middle of the contest, whilst his desires
were as warm, and his hopes as eager as ours, has
feelingly told us, what shadows we are, and what
shadows we pursue

Speech at Bristol on Declining the Poll, 1780

18 The cold neutrality of an impartial judge
Preface to the Address of M Brissot, 1794

19 I have in general no very exalted opinion of the virtue
of paper government.

Speech on Conciliation with America, 22 Mar.
1775

20 The noble lord in the blue sash (Lord North, the
Prime Minister)

*Ib (the blue sash) being the badge of the Order
of the Garter*

21 The concessions of the weak are the concessions of
fear *Ib*

22 Young man, there is America—which at this day
serves for little more than to amuse you with stories
of savage men, and uncouth manners, yet shall,
before you taste of death, show itself equal to the
whole of that commerce which now attracts the
envy of the world *Ib*

23 When we speak of the commerce with our colonies,
fiction lags after truth, invention is unfruitful,
and imagination cold and barren *Ib*

24 A people who are still, as it were, but in the gristle
and not yet hardened into the bone of manhood. *Ib*

25 Through a wise and salutary neglect [of the colonies],
a generous nature has been suffered to take her
own way to perfection, when I reflect upon these
effects, when I see how profitable they have been to
us, I feel all the pride of power sunk and all pre-
sumption in the wisdom of human contrivances
melt and die away within me. My rigour relents
I pardon something to the spirit of liberty. *Ib*

26 The use of force alone is but temporary. It may sub-
due for a moment, but it does not remove the
necessity of subduing again and a nation is not
governed, which is perpetually to be conquered *Ib*

27 Nothing less will content me, than *whole America*
Ib

28 Abstract liberty, like other mere abstractions, is not
to be found *Ib*

29 All protestantism, even the most cold and passive, is
a sort of dissent. But the religion most prevalent in
our northern colonies is a refinement on the prin-
ciple of resistance it is the dissidence of dissent,
and the protestantism of the Protestant religion *Ib*

30 In no country perhaps in the world is the law so
general a study. . . This study renders men acute,
inquisitive, dexterous, prompt in attack, ready in
defence, full of resources. . . They augur mis-
government at a distance, and snuff the approach
of tyranny in every tainted breeze *Ib*

- 1 The mysterious virtue of wax and parchment.
Speech on Conciliation with America, 22 Mar. 1775.
- 2 I do not know the method of drawing up an indictment against an whole people. *Ib.*
- 3 It is not, what a lawyer tells me I *may* do; but what humanity, reason, and justice, tell me I ought to do. *Ib.*
- 4 Govern two millions of men, impatient of servitude, on the principles of freedom. *Ib.*
- 5 I am not determining a point of law; I am restoring tranquillity. *Ib.*
- 6 The march of the human mind is slow. *Ib.*
- 7 Freedom and not servitude is the cure of anarchy; as religion, and not atheism, is the true remedy for superstition. *Ib.*
- 8 Instead of a standing revenue, you will have therefore a perpetual quarrel. *Ib.*
- 9 Parties must ever exist in a free country. *Ib.*
- 10 My hold of the colonies is in the close affection which grows from common names, from kindred blood, from similar privileges, and equal protection. These are ties which, though light as air, are as strong as links of iron. *Ib.*
- 1 Slavery they can have anywhere. It is a weed that grows in every soil. *Ib.*
- 2 Deny them this participation of freedom, and you break that sole bond, which originally made, and must still preserve the unity of the empire. *Ib.*
- 3 It is the love of the people; it is their attachment to their government, from the sense of the deep stake they have in such a glorious institution, which gives you your army and your navy, and infuses into both that liberal obedience, without which your army would be a base rabble, and your navy nothing but rotten timber. *Ib.*
- 4 Magnanimity in politics is not seldom the truest wisdom; and a great empire and little minds go ill together. *Ib.*
- 5 By adverting to the dignity of this high calling, our ancestors have turned a savage wilderness into a glorious empire: and have made the most extensive, and the only honourable conquests, not by destroying, but by promoting the wealth, the number, the happiness of the human race. *Ib.*
- 6 The people never give up their liberties but under some delusion.
Speech at County Meeting of Buckinghamshire, 1784
- 7 Corrupt influence, which is itself the perennial spring of all prodigality, and of all disorder; which loads us, more than millions of debt; which takes away vigour from our arms, wisdom from our councils, and every shadow of authority and credit from the most venerable parts of our constitution.
Speech on the Economical Reform, 1780
- 8 Individuals pass like shadows; but the commonwealth is fixed and stable. *Ib.*
- 9 The people are the masters. *Ib.*
- 10 A rapacious and licentious soldiery.
Speech on Fox's East India Bill, 1783
- 1 He has put to hazard his ease, his security, his interest, his power, even his darling popularity, for the benefit of a people whom he has never seen. *Ib.*
- 22 What the greatest inquest of the nation has begun, its highest Tribunal [the British House of Commons] will accomplish.
Impeachment of Warren Hastings, 15 Feb. 1788
- 23 Religious persecution may shield itself under the guise of a mistaken and over-zealous piety. *Ib. 17 Feb. 1788*
- 24 An event has happened, upon which it is difficult to speak, and impossible to be silent. *Ib. 5 May 1789*
- 25 Resolved to die in the last dyke of prevarication. *Ib. 7 May 1789*
- 26 There is but one law for all, namely, that law which governs all law, the law of our Creator, the law of humanity, justice, equity—the law of nature, and of nations. *Ib. 28 May 1794*
- 27 I impeach him in the name of the people of India, whose rights he has trodden under foot, and whose country he has turned into a desert. Lastly, in the name of human nature itself, in the name of both sexes, in the name of every age, in the name of every rank, I impeach the common enemy and oppressor of all!
Impeachment of Warren Hastings, as recorded by Macaulay in his essay on Warren Hastings
- 28 His virtues were his arts.
Inscription on the statue of the Marquis of Rockingham in Wentworth Park
- 29 The greater the power, the more dangerous the abuse.
Speech on the Middlesex Election, 1771
- 30 It is not a predilection to mean, sordid, home-bred cares, that will avert the consequences of a false estimation of our interest, or prevent the shameful dilapidation, into which a great empire must fall, by mean reparations upon mighty ruins.
Speech on the Nabob of Arcot's Debts
- 31 Old religious factions are volcanoes burnt out.
Speech on the Petition of the Unitarians, 1792
- 32 Dangers by being despised grow great. *Ib.*
- 33 To complain of the age we live in, to murmur at the present possessors of power, to lament the past, to conceive extravagant hopes of the future, are the common dispositions of the greatest part of mankind.
Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents
- 34 The power of the crown, almost dead and rotten as Prerogative, has grown up anew, with much more strength, and far less odium, under the name of Influence. *Ib.*
- 35 The wisdom of our ancestors. *Ib.*
- 36 When bad men combine, the good must associate; else they will fall, one by one, an unpitied sacrifice in a contemptible struggle. *Ib.*
- 37 Of this stamp is the cant of *Not men, but measures*; a sort of charm by which many people get loose from every honourable engagement. *Ib.*
- 38 There is, however, a limit at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue.
Observations on a Publication, 'The present state of the nation'

- 1 Well stored with pious frauds, and, like most discourses of the sort, much better calculated for the private advantage of the preacher than the edification of the hearers
Observations on a Publication, 'The present state of the nation'
- 2 It is a general popular error to imagine the loudest complainers for the public to be the most anxious for its welfare *Ib*
- 3 I flatter myself that I love a manly, moral, regulated liberty as well as any gentleman
Reflections on the Revolution in France
- 4 Whenever our neighbour's house is on fire, it cannot be amiss for the engines to play a little on our own *Ib*
- 5 Politics and the pulpit are terms that have little agreement. No sound ought to be heard in the church but the healing voice of Christian charity. Surely the church is a place where one day's truce ought to be allowed to the dissensions and animosities of mankind *Ib*
- 6 A state without the means of some change is without the means of its conservation *Ib*
- 7 Make the Revolution a parent of settlement, and not a nursery of future revolutions *Ib*
- 8 The confused jargon of their Babylonian pulpits *Ib*
- 9 People will not look forward to posterity, who never look backward to their ancestors *Ib*
- 10 Government is a contrivance of human wisdom to provide for human wants. Men have a right that these wants should be provided for by this wisdom *Ib*
- 11 It is now sixteen or seventeen years since I saw the Queen of France, then the Dauphiness at Versailles, and surely never lighted on this orb, which she hardly seemed to touch, a more delightful vision. I saw her just above the horizon, decorating and cheering the elevated sphere she just began to move in,—glittering like the morning star, full of life, and splendour, and joy. Little did I dream that I should have lived to see disasters fallen upon her in a nation of gallant men, in a nation of men of honour, and of cavaliers. I thought ten thousand swords must have leaped from their scabbards to avenge even a look that threatened her with insult. But the age of chivalry is gone. That of sophisters, economists, and calculators has succeeded, and the glory of Europe is extinguished for ever *Ib*
- 12 The unbought grace of life, the cheap defence of nations, the nurse of manly sentiment and heroic enterprise is gone! *Ib*
- 13 It is gone, that sensibility of principle, that chastity of honour, which felt a stain like a wound *Ib*
- 14 Vice itself lost half its evil, by losing all its grossness *Ib*
- 5 The offspring of cold hearts and muddy understandings *Ib*
- 6 In the groves of their academy, at the end of every vista, you see nothing but the gallows *Ib*
- 7 Kings will be tyrants from policy, when subjects are rebels from principle *Ib*
- 8 Learning will be cast into the mire, and trodden down under the hoofs of a swinish multitude *Ib*
- 19 France has always more or less influenced manners in England and when your fountain is clogged up and polluted, the stream will not run long, or will not run clear with us, or perhaps with any nation
Reflections on the Revolution in France
- 20 Because half a dozen grasshoppers under a fern make the field ring with their importunate chink, whilst thousands of great cattle, reposed beneath the shadow of the British oak, chew the cud and are silent, pray do not imagine that those who make the noise are the only inhabitants of the field, that, of course, they are many in number, or that, after all, they are other than the little, shrivelled, meagre, hopping, though loud and troublesome insects of the hour *Ib*
- 21 Who now reads Bolingbroke? Who ever read him through? Ask the booksellers of London what is become of all these lights of the world *Ib*
- 22 Man is by his constitution a religious animal *Ib*
- 23 A perfect democracy is therefore the most shameless thing in the world *Ib*
- 24 The men of England, the men, I mean, of light and leading in England *Ib*
- 25 Nobility is a graceful ornament to the civil order. It is the Corinthian capital of polished society. *Ib*
- 26 Superstition is the religion of feeble minds *Ib*
- 27 He that wrestles with us strengthens our nerves, and sharpens our skill. Our antagonist is our helper. *Ib*
- 28 Our patience will achieve more than our force *Ib*
- 29 Good order is the foundation of all good things *Ib*
- 30 The delicate and refined play of the imagination
On the Sublime and Beautiful, introduction
- 31 I am convinced that we have a degree of delight, and that no small one, in the real misfortunes and pains of others *Ib* pt 1, § xiv
- 32 No passion so effectually robs the mind of all its powers of acting and reasoning as fear. *Ib* pt 11, § 11
- 33 Custom reconciles us to everything *Ib* pt 14, § xviii
- 34 Laws, like houses, lean on one another.
Tracts on the Popery Laws, ch. 3, pt 1
- 35 In all forms of Government the people is the true legislator *Ib*
- 36 And having looked to government for bread, on the very first scarcity they will turn and bite the hand that fed them
Thoughts and Details on Scarcity
- 37 The writers against religion, whilst they oppose every system, are wisely careful never to set up any of their own
A Vindication of Natural Society, preface
- 38 The fabric of superstition has in our age and nation received much ruder shocks than it had ever felt before, and through the chinks and breaches of our prison we see such glimmerings of light, and feel such refreshing airs of liberty, as daily raise our ardour for more
A Vindication of Natural Society
- 39 A good parson once said, that where mystery begins, religion ends. Cannot I say, as truly at least, of human laws, that where mystery begins, justice ends? *Ib*

- 1 The lucrative business of mystery.
A Vindication of Natural Society
- 2 The only infallible criterion of wisdom to vulgar judgments—success.
Letter to a Member of the National Assembly
- 3 Those who have been once intoxicated with power, and have derived any kind of emolument from it, even though but for one year, can never willingly abandon it. *Ib.*
- 4 Cromwell was a man in whom ambition had not wholly suppressed, but only suspended the sentiments of religion. *Ib.*
- 5 Tyrants seldom want pretexts. *Ib.*
- 6 You can never plan the future by the past. *Ib.*
- 7 To innovate is not to reform.
A Letter to a Noble Lord, 1796
- 8 These gentle historians, on the contrary, dip their pens in nothing but the milk of human kindness. *Ib.*
- 9 The king, and his faithful subjects, the lords and commons of this realm,—the triple cord, which no man can break. *Ib.*
- 10 The coquetry of public opinion, which has her caprices, and must have her way.
Letter to Thos. Burgh, New Year's Day, 1780
- 11 The arrogance of age must submit to be taught by youth. *Letter to Fanny Burney, 29 July 1782*
- 12 People crushed by law have no hopes but from power. If laws are their enemies, they will be enemies to laws; and those, who have much to hope and nothing to lose, will always be dangerous, more or less. *Letter to the Hon. C. J. Fox, 8 Oct. 1777*
- 13 The grand Instructor, Time.
Letter to Sir H. Langrishe, 26 May 1795
- 14 All men that are ruined are ruined on the side of their natural propensities.
Letters on a Regicide Peace, letter 1
- 15 Example is the school of mankind, and they will learn at no other. *Ib.*
- 16 Never, no, never, did Nature say one thing and Wisdom say another. *Ib. No. 3*
- 17 Well is it known that ambition can creep as well as soar. *Ib.*
- 18 He [the Duke of Richmond] was a host of debaters in himself.
Letter to the Marquis of Rockingham, 10 Jan. 1773
- 19 I know many have been taught to think that moderation, in a case like this, is a sort of treason.
Letter to the Sheriffs of Bristol
- 20 Between craft and credulity, the voice of reason is stifled. *Ib.*
- 21 If any ask me what a free government is, I answer, that for any practical purpose, it is what the people think so. *Ib.*
- 22 Liberty, too, must be limited in order to be possessed. *Ib.*
- 23 Nothing in progression can rest on its original plan. We may as well think of rocking a grown man in the cradle of an infant. *Ib.*
- 24 Among a people generally corrupt, liberty cannot long exist. *Ib.*

- 25 Nothing is so fatal to religion as indifference, which is, at least, half infidelity.
Letter to Wm. Smith, 29 Jan. 1795
- 26 The silent touches of time. *Ib.*
- 27 Somebody has said, that a king may make a nobleman, but he cannot make a gentleman. *Ib.*
- 28 Not merely a chip of the old 'block', but the old block itself. *On Pitt's First Speech, 1781*
- 29 Mr. Burke observed that Johnson had been very great that night; Mr. Langton . . . could have wished to hear more from another person; (plainly intimating that he meant Mr. Burke). 'O, no (said Mr. Burke), it is enough for me to have rung the bell to him.' *Boswell's Life of Johnson, vol. iv, p. 26*
- 30 'No, no,' said he, 'it is not a good imitation of Johnson; it has all his pomp, without his force; it has all the nodosities of the oak without its strength; it has all the contortions of the Sibyl without the inspiration.'
Remark to Boswell who had spoken of Croft's Life of Dr. Young as a good imitation of Johnson's style. Boswell's Life of Johnson, vol. iv, p. 59

WILLIAM CECIL, LORD BURLEIGH

1520-1598

- 31 What! all this for a song?
To Queen Elizabeth (when ordered to give a pension of £100 to Spenser). Birch, Life of Spenser, p. xiii

SIR FRANCIS COWLEY BURNAND

1836-1917

- 32 It's no matter what you do
If your heart be only true,
And his heart *was* true to Poll. *True to Poll*

BISHOP GILBERT BURNET

1643-1715

- 33 There was a sure way never to see it lost, and that was to die in the last ditch.
History of his own Times (1715), i. 457 (1766)
- 34 He [Halifax] had said he had known many kicked down stairs, but he never knew any kicked 'up stairs before. *Original Memoirs, c. 1697*

FANNY BURNEY [MME D'ARBLAY]

1752-1840

- 35 In the bosom of her respectable family resided Camilla. *Camilla, bk. i, ch. 1*
- 36 Travelling is the ruin of all happiness! There's no looking at a building here after seeing Italy. [Mr. Meadows.] *Cecilia, ed. 1904, bk. iv, ch. 2*
- 37 'True, very true, ma'am,' said he [Mr. Meadows], yawning, 'one really lives no where; one does but vegetate, and wish it all at an end.' *Ib. bk. vii, ch. 5*
- 38 Indeed, the freedom with which Dr. Johnson condemns whatever he disapproves is astonishing.
Diary, 23 Aug. 1778

- 1 All the delusive seduction of martial music
Diary, Ce 4 floral, 1802
- 2 'Do you come to the play without knowing what it
is? [Mr Lovell] O yes Sir, yes, very frequently
I have no time to read play bills, one merely comes
to meet one's friends, and show that one's alive'
Lucina, letter 20

JOHN BURNS

1858-1943

- 3 Every drop of the Thames is liquid 'istory
Attrib by Sir Frederick White, K C S I

ROBERT BURNS

1759-1796

- 4 O thou! whatever title suit thee,
Auld Hornie, Satan, Nick, or Cloven
Address to the Deil

- 5 But fare you weel, auld Nickie bent
O wad ye tak a thought an' men'l
Ye aiblins might—I dinna ken—
Still hae a stake
I'm wae to think upo' yon den,
Ev'n for your sake!
Ib

- 6 Ye're aiblins nae temptation
Address To the Unco Gude

- 7 Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman,
Tho' they may gang a kennin' wrang,
To step aside is human
Ib

- 8 Then at the balance let's be mute,
We never can adjust it,
What's done we partly may compute,
But know not what's resisted
Ib

- 9 Ae fond kiss and then we sever
Ae Fond Kiss

- 10 But to see her was to love her,
Love but her, and love for ever
Ib

- 11 Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met—or never parted,
We had ne'er been broken hearted
Ib

- 12 Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And never brought to mind?
Auld Lang Syne

- 13 We twa hae run about the braes,
And pu'd the gowans fine
Ib

- 14 We'll tak' a right gude wullie waught
For auld lang syne
Ib

- 15 We'll tak a cup o' kindness yet,
For auld lang syne
Ib

- 16 And there's a hand, my trusty fere,
And gie's a hand o' thine
Ib

- 7 But tell me whisky's name in Greek,
I'll tell the reason
The Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer, xxx

- Freedom and Whisky gang thegither!
Ib xxxi

- 19 Sleep I can get nane
For thinking on my deane
Ay Wauken O

- 20 The poor inhabitant below
Was quick to learn and wise to know
And keenly felt the friendly glow

- And softer flame,
But thoughtless follies laid him low,
And stain'd his namel *A Bard's Epitaph*

- 21 Know prudent cautious self-control
Is wisdom's root
Ib

- 22 Come, Firm Resolve, take thou the van,
Thou stalk o' carl-hemp in man!
And let us mind, faint heart ne'er wan
A lsdy fair,
Wha does the utmost that he can,
Will whyles do mair
To Dr Blacklock

- 23 To make a happy fire-side clime
To weans and wife,
That's the true pathos and sublime
Of human life
Ib

- 24 But aye the tear comes in my ee,
To think on him that's far awa
The Bonnie Lad that's far awa

- 25 O saw ye bonnie Lesley
As she gaed o'er the border?
She's gane, like Alexander,
To spread her conquests farther
To see her is to love her,
And love but her for ever,
For Nature made her what she is,
And ne'er made anither!
Bonnie Lesley

- 26 The Deil he could na scaith thee,
Or aught that wad belang thee,
He'd look into thy bonnie face,
And say, 'I canna wrang thee'
Ib

- 27 Bonnie wee thing, cannie wee thing,
Lovely wee thing, wert thou mine,
I wad wear thee in my bosom,
Lest my jewel it should tine
The Bonnie Wee Thing

- 28 Your poor narrow foot-path of a street,
Where twa wheel barrows tremble when they meet
The Brigs of Ayr

- 29 Hark! the mavis' evening sang
Sounding Clouden's woods amang,
Then a fauldin' let us gang,
My bonnie dearie
Ca' the Yontes

- 30 She draglet a' her petticoats,
Coming through the rye
Coming through the Rye (taken from an old song,
'The Bob tailed Lass')

- 31 Gin a body meet a body
Coming through the rye,
Gin a body kiss a body,
Need a body cry?
Ib

- 32 Contented wi' little and cantie wi' mair
Contented wi' Little

- 33 Th' expectant wee-things, toddlin', stacher through
To meet their Dad, wi' flichterin' noise an' glee
His wee bit ingle, blinkin' bonnile,
His clean hearth stane, his thrifty wifie's smile,
The hisping infant prattling on his knee,
Does a' his weary kjaugh and care beguile,
An' makes him quite forget his labour an' his toil
The Cotter's Saturday Night, vii

- 34 The mother, wi' her needle an' her sheers,
Gars auld claes look amang us wae's the new
Ib v

- 35 They never sought in vain that sought the Lord
anght!
Ib vi

- 1 A wretch, a villain, lost to love and truth.
The Cotter's Saturday Night, x
- 2 The halesome parritch, chief of Scotia's food. *Ib. xi*
- 3 The sire turns o'er, wi' patriarchal grace,
The big ha'-Bible, ance his father's pride. *Ib. xii*
- 4 He wales a portion with judicious care,
And 'Let us worship God!' he says with solemn air. *Ib.*
- 5 From scenes like these old Scotia's grandeur springs,
That makes her loved at home, revered abroad:
Princes and lords are but the breath of kings,
'An honest man's the noblest work of God.' *Ib. xix*
- 6 Ev'n ministers, they hae been kenn'd,
In holy rapture,
A rousing whid at times to vend,
And nail't wi' Scripture.
Death and Dr. Hornbook, i
- 7 I wasna fou, but just had plenty. *Ib. iii*
- 8 The auld kirk-hammer strak the bell
Some wee short hour ayont the twal. *Ib. xxxi*
- 9 On ev'ry hand it will allow'd be,
He's just—nae better than he should be.
A Dedication to Gavin Hamilton, l. 25
- 10 The De'il's Awa' Wi' the Exciseman. *Title of Song*
- 11 But Facts are chieles that winna ding,
An' downa be disputed. *A Dream*
- 12 Yet aft a ragged cowl's been known
To mak a noble aiver. *Ib.*
- 13 Duncan Gray cam here to woo,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't,
On blithe Yule-nicht when we were fou,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't.
Maggie coost her head fu' high,
Look'd asklent and unco skeigh,
Gart poor Duncan stand akeigh;
Ha, ha, the wooing o't. *Duncan Gray*
- 14 Meg was deaf as Ailsa Craig,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't.
Duncan sighed baith out and in,
Grat his een baith bleer't and blin',
Spak o' lowpin o'er a linn;
Ha, ha, the wooing o't. *Ib.*
- 15 How it comes let doctors tell,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't,
Meg grew sick as he grew haill,
Ha, ha, the wooing o't. *Ib.*
- 16 A Gentleman who held the patent for his honours
immediately from Almighty God.
Elegy on Capt. Matthew Henderson: from the title
- 17 Perhaps it may turn out a sang,
Perhaps turn out a sermon.
Epistle to a Young Friend, 1786
- 18 But still keep something to yoursel
Ye scarcely tell to ony. *Ib.*
- 19 I wa[i]ve the quantum o' the sin,
The hazard of concealing;
But och; it hardens a' within,
And petrifies the feeling! *Ib.*
- 20 An atheist-laugh's a poor exchange
For Deity offended. *Ib.*
- 21 And may ye better reck the rede
Than ever did th' adviser! *Ib.*
- 22 The heart aye's the part aye
That makes us right or wrang. *Epistle to Davie*
- 23 What's a' your jargon o' your schools,
Your Latin names for horns and stools;
If honest Nature made you fools,
What sairs your grammars?
First Epistle to John Lapraik
- 24 Gie me ae spark o' Nature's fire,
'That's a' the learning I desire. *Ib.*
- 25 For thus the royal mandate ran,
When first the human race began,
'The social, friendly, honest man,
Whate'er he be,
'Tis he fulfils great Nature's plan,
And none but he!
Second Epistle to Lapraik
- 26 My barmie noddle's working prime.
Epistle to James Smith
- 27 Some rhyme a neebor's name to lash;
Some rhyme (vain thought!) for needfu' cash;
Some rhyme to court the country clash,
An' raise a din;
For me, an aim I never fash;
I rhyme for fun. *Ib.*
- 28 Farewell dear, deluding Woman,
The joy of joys! *Ib.*
- 29 Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green braes,
Flow gently, I'll sing thee a song in thy praise.
My Mary's asleep by thy murmuring stream,
Flow gently, sweet Afton, disturb not her dream.
Flow gently, sweet Afton
- 30 The rank is but the guinea's stamp;
The man's the gowd for a' that!
For a' that and a' that
- 31 A man's a man for a' that. *Ib.*
- 32 A prince can mak a belted knight,
A marquis, duke, and a' that;
But an honest man's aboon his might,
Guid faith he mauna fa' that! *Ib.*
- 33 It's coming yet, for a' that,
That man to man the world o'er
Shall brothers be for a' that. *Ib.*
- 34 My heart is sair, I daur na tell,
My heart is sair for Somebody.
For the Sake of Somebody
- 35 There's Death in the cup—so beware! *On a Goblet*
- 36 Go fetch to me a pint o' wine,
An' fill it in a silver tassie. *Go Fetch to Me a Pint*
- 37 Green grow the rashes O,
Green grow the rashes O;
The sweetest hours that e'er I spend,
Are spent amang the lasses O!
There's nought but care on ev'ry han',
In ev'ry hour that passes O;
What signifies the life o' man,
An' twere na for the lasses O.
Green Grow the Rashes
- 38 But gie me a canny hour at e'en,
My arms about my dearie O;
An' warly cares, an' warly men,
May a' gae tapsalteerie O!

- 1 The wisest man the warl' saw,
He dearly lov'd the lasses O
Green Grow the Rashies
- 2 Auld nature swears, the lovely dears
Her noblest work she classes O,
Her prentice han' she tried on man,
An' then she made the lasses O
Ib
- 3 That I for poor auld Scotland's sake,
Some usefu' plan or beuk could make,
Or sing a sang at least
To the Gudwife of Wauchope House
- 4 Fair fa' your honest sonsie face,
Great chieftain o' the puddin'-rascal
Aboon them a' ye tak your place,
Paunch, tripe, or thairm
Weel are ye wordy o' a grace
As lang's my arm
To a Haggis
- 5 His spindle shank a guid whip lash,
His niver a nit
Ib
- 6 It's guid to be merry and wise,
It's guid to be honest and true,
It's guid to support Caledonia's cause,
And bide by the buff and the blue
Here's a Health to Them that's Awa'
- 7 O, gie me the lass that has acres o' charms,
O, gie me the lass wi' the weel stockit farms
Hey for a Lass & a Tocher
- 8 Then hey, for a lass wi' a tocher—
The nice yellow guineas for mel
Ib
- 9 The golden hours on angel wings
Flew o'er me and my dearie
For dear to me as light and life
Was my sweet Highland Mary
Highland Mary
- 10 But oh! fell death's untimely frost,
That nipt my flower sae early!
Ib
- 11 Here some are thinkin' on their sins
An' some upo' their elaes
The Holy Fair, x
- 12 Leeze me on drink! it gies us mair
Than either school or college
Ib xxx
- 13 There's some are fou o' love divine,
There's some are fou o' brandy
Ib xxvii
- 14 I hae a wife o' my ain
I Hae a Wife o' My Ain
- 15 Naeboddy cares for me,
I care for naeboddy
Ib
- 16 It was a' for our rightfu' King
We left fair Scotland's strand
It was a' for our Rightfu' King
- 17 Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain
Ib
- 18 He tum'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore,
And gae his bridle reins a shake,
With adieu for evermore, My dear,
Adieu for evermore
Ib
- 19 John Anderson my jo, John,
When we were first acquant,
Your locks were like the raven
Your bonny brow was brent
John Anderson My Jo
- 20 John Anderson my jo John
We clab the hill togeth'er,
And mony a canty day, John,
We've had wi' ane another
- Now we maun totter down, John,
And hand in hand we'll go,
And sleep togeth'er at the foot,
John Anderson, my jo
John Anderson My Jo
- 21 There were three kings into the east,
Three kings both great and high,
And they hae sworn a solemn oath
John Barleycorn should die
John Barleycorn
- 22 Partly wi' love o'ercome sae sair,
And partly she was drunk
The Jolly Beggars, l 221
- 23 Their tricks an' craft hae put me daft,
They've ta'en me in, an' a' that,
But clear your decks, an' 'here's the Sex'
I like the jads for a' that
Ib. l 266
- 24 A fig for those by law protected
Liberty's a glorious feast!
Courts for cowards were erected,
Churches built to please the priest.
Ib l 292
- 25 Life is all a vanorum,
We regard not how it goes,
Let them cant about decorum
Who have characters to lose
Ib l 308
- 26 As cauld a wind as ever blew,
A cauldier kirk, and in't but few,
A cauldier preacher never spak,—
Ye see a' be he ere I come back
The Kirk of Lamington
- 27 I've seen sae mony changefu' years,
On earth I am a stranger grown,
I wander in the ways of men,
Alike unknowing and unknown
Lament for James, Earl of Glencarn
- 28 The mother may forget the child
That smiles sae sweetly on her knee,
But I'll remember thee, Glencarn,
And a' that thou hast done for me
Ib
- 29 O had she been a country maid,
And I the happy country swain
The Lass of Ballochmyle
- 30 When o'er the hill the eastern star
Tells bughten time is near, my jo,
I'll meet thee on the lea-rig,
My an' kind deane O
The Lea-Rig
- 31 True it is, she had one failing,
Had a woman ever less?
Lines written under the Picture of Miss Burns
- 32 Hail whare ye gaun, ye crowlin' ferliel
Your impudence protects you sairly
I canna say but ye strunt rarely,
Owre gauze and lace,
Tho' faith! I fear ye dine but sparely
On sic a place
To a Louse
- 33 O wad some Pow'r the gifte gie us
To see oursels as others see us!
It wad frae mony a blunder free us,
And foolish notion
Ib
- 34 Their sighin', cantin', grace proud faces,
Their three mile prayers, and half mile graces
To the Rev John M Math
- 35 May coward shame disdain his name,
The wretch that dares not die!
Macpherson's Farewell

- 1 Nature's law,
That man was made to mourn.
Man was made to Mourn
- 2 Man's inhumanity to man
Makes countless thousands mourn! *Ib.*
- 3 O Death, the poor man's dearest friend,
The kindest and the best! *Ib.*
- 4 Thou lingering star, with lessening ray,
That lov'st to greet the early morn,
Again thou usherest in the day
My Mary from my soul was torn.
To Mary in Heaven
- 5 Time but the impression deeper makes,
As streams their channels deeper wear. *Ib.*
- 6 I sigh'd, and said amang them a',
'Ye are na Mary Morison.'
Mary Morison
- 7 Wee modest crimson-tippèd flow'r.
To a Mountain Daisy
- 8 Ev'n thou who mourn'st the Daisy's fate,
That fate is thine—no distant date;
Stern Ruin's ploughshare drives elate
Full on thy bloom,
Till crush'd beneath the furrow's weight
Shall be thy doom! *Ib.*
- 9 Wee, sleekit, cow'rin', tim'rous beastie,
O what a panic's in thy breastie!
Thou need na start awa sae hasty,
Wi' bickering brattle!
I wad be laith to rin an' chase thee,
Wi' murd'ring pattle! *To a Mouse*
- 10 I'm truly sorry Man's dominion
Has broken Nature's social union,
An' justifies th' ill opinion
Which makes thee startle
At me, thy poor, earth-born companion
An' fellow-mortal! *Ib.*
- 11 The best laid schemes o' mice an' men
Gang aft a-gley. *Ib.*
- 12 My heart's in the Highlands, my heart is not here;
My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer;
Chasing the wild deer, and following the roe,
My heart's in the Highlands, wherever I go.
*My Heart's in the Highlands. But see 420:24 in
Corrigenda, p. 587*
- 13 Farewell to the Highlands, farewell to the North,
The birth-place of valour, the country of worth. *Ib.*
- 14 O, my Luve's like a red red rose
That's newly sprung in June:
O my Luve's like the melodie
That's sweetly play'd in tune.
My Love is like a Red Red Rose
- 15 The minister kiss'd the fiddler's wife,
An' could na preach for thinkin' o't.
My Love she's but a Lassie yet
- 16 She is a winsome wee thing,
She is a handsome wee thing,
She is a lo'esome wee thing,
This sweet wee wife o' mine.
My Wife's a Winsome Wee Thing
- 17 Of a' the airts the wind can blaw,
I dearly like the west. *Of a' the Airts*
- 18 If there's another world, he lives in bliss;
If there is none, he made the best of this.
On a Friend. Epitaph on Wm. Muir
- 19 He ne'er was gi'en to great misguidin',
Yet coin his pouches wad na bide in.
On a Scotch Bard
- 20 Hear, Land o' Cakes, and brither Scots.
On Captain Grose's Peregrinations
- 21 If there's a hole in a' your coats,
I rede you tent it:
A chield's amang you taking notes,
And, faith, he'll prent it. *Ib.*
- 22 He has a fouth o' auld nick-nackets. *Ib.*
- 23 An idiot race to honour lost,
Who know them best, despise them most.
On Seeing Sterling Palace in Ruins
- 24 O, wert thou in the cauld blast,
On yonder lea, on yonder lea,
My plaidie to the angry airt,
I'd shelter thee, I'd shelter thee.
O, Wert Thou in the Cauld Blast
- 25 Thy bield should be my bosom,
To share it a', to share it a'. *Ib.*
- 26 Or were I in the wildest waste,
Sae black and bare, sae black and bare,
The desert were a paradise,
If thou wert there, if thou wert there. *Ib.*
- 27 The teeth o' Time may gnaw Tantallan,
But thou's for ever! *To Pastoral Poetry*
- 28 The mair they talk I'm kent the better.
E'en Let Them Clash
- 29 O Luve will venture in, where it daur na weel be
seen. *The Posie*
- 30 And I will pu' the pink, the emblem o' my dear,
For she's the pink o' womankind, and blooms with-
out a peer. *Ib.*
- 31 It's aye the cheapest lawyer's fee,
To taste the barrel. *Scotch Drink*
- 32 Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
Scots, wham Bruce has aften led,
Welcome to your gory bed,
Or to victorie.
Now's the day, and now's the hour;
See the front o' battle lour!
See approach proud Edward's power—
Chains and slaverie! *Scots, Wha Hae*
- 33 Liberty's in every blow!
Let us do or die! *Ib.*
- 34 Some hae meat, and canna eat,
And some wad eat that want it;
But we hae meat and we can eat,
And sae the Lord be thankit.
The Selkirk Grace. As attributed to Burns
- 35 The Muse, nae poet ever fand her,
Till by himself he learned to wander
Adown some trotting burn's meander,
An' no think lang;
To William Simpson
- 36 Good Lord, what is man! for as simple he looks,
Do but try to develop his hooks and his crooks,
With his depths and his shallows, his good and his
evil,
All in all, he's a problem must puzzle the devil.
Sketch: inscribed to G. J. Fox

- 1 Tho' poor in gear, we're rich in love
The Soldier's Return
- 2 Where sits out sulky sullen dame,
Gathering her brows like gathering storm,
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm
Tam o' Shanter, l 10
- 3 Auld Ayr, wham ne'er a town surpasses
For honest men and bonnie lasses
Ib l 15
- 4 Ah, gentle dames! It gars me greet
To think how many counsels sweet,
How many lengthen'd sage advices,
The husband frae the wife despises!
Ib l 33
- 5 His ancient, trusty, drouthy erony,
Tam lo'd him like a vera brither,
They had been fou for weeks thegither
Ib l 43
- 6 Kings may be blest, but Tam was glorious,
O'er a' the ills o' life victoriously!
Ib l 57
- 7 But pleasures are like poppies spread—
You seize the flow'r, its bloom is shed,
Or like the snow falls in the river—
A moment white—then melts for ever
Ib l 59
- 8 Nae man can tether time or tide
Ib l 67
- 9 That hour, o' night's black arch the key-stane
Ib l 69
- 10 Inspiring bold John Barleycorn!
What dangers thou canst make us scorn!
Wi' tippenny, we fear nae evil,
Wi' usquebae, we'll face the devil
Ib l 105
- 11 The mirth and fun grew fast and furious
Ib l 143
- 12 But Tam kent what was what fu' brawlie
Ib l 163
- 13 Ev'n Satan glow'd, and fidg'd fu' fain,
An' hotched an' blew wi' might an' main
Till first ae caper, syne another,
Tam tint his reason a' thegither,
And roars out, 'Weel done, Cutty sark!'
Ib l 185
- 14 Ah Tam! ah, Tam! thou'll get thy fairin'
In hell they'll roast thee like a heron!
Ib l 201
- 15 He'll hae misfortunes great and sma',
But aye a heart aboon them a',
There was a Lad
- 16 A man may drink and no be drunk,
A man may fight and no be slain,
A man may kiss a bonnie lass,
And aye be welcome back again
There was a Lass, they ca'd her Meg
- 17 We labour soon we labour late,
To feed the titled knave, man,
And a' the comfort we're to get,
Is that ayont the grave, man
The Tree of Liberty, attributed to Burns
- 18 His lock'd lettered, braw brass collar,
Shew'd him the gentleman and scholar
The Two Dogs, l 13
- 19 The fient a pride na pride had he
Ib l 16
- 20 And there began a lang digression
About the lords of the creation
Ib l 45
- 21 But human bodies are sic fools,
For a their colleges and schools,
That when nae real ills perplex them,
They mak enow themselves to vex them
Ib l 195
- 22 But hear their absent thoughts o' ithet,
They're a' run deils an' jads thegither
The Two Dogs, l 221
- 23 Rejoiced they were na men but dogs
Ib l 236
- 24 Up in the morning's no' for me,
Up in the morning early.
Up in the Morning
- 25 Misled by fancy's meteor ray,
By passion driven,
But yet the light that led astray
Was light from Heaven
The Vision, Duan II, xviii
- 26 What can a young lassie, what shall a young lassie,
What can a young lassie do wi' an auld man?
What can a Young Lassie
- 27 And then his auld brass 'ill buy me a new pan
Ib.
- 28 O whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad
O whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad
Tho' father and mither and a' should gae mad,
O whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad.
Whistle, and I'll come to you, my Lad
- 29 Now we're married—speir nae mair—
Whistle owre the lave o't
Whistle owre the lave o't
- 30 We are na fou, we're nae that fou,
But just a drappie in our ee
Willie Brezed a Peck o' Maut
- 31 It is the moon, I ken her horn,
That's blinkin' in the lift sae hie;
She shunes sae bright to wyle us hame,
But, by my sooth! she'll wait a wee
Ib
- 32 Sic a wife as Willie had,
I wad na gie a button for her!
Willie's Wife
- 33 Her nose and chin they threaten ither
Ib
- 34 Her face wad fyne the Logan-water
Ib
- 35 The heart benevolent and kind
The most resembles God
A Winter Night
- 36 Ye banks and braes o' bonny Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fresh and fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae weary fu' o' care?
Ye Banks and Braes o' Bonny Doon
- 37 Thou minds me o' departed joys,
Departed never to return
Ib
- 38 And ilka bird sang of its love,
And fondly sae did I o' mine
Ib
- 39 And my fause lover stole my rose,
But ah! he left the thorn wi' me
Ib
- 40 Don't let the awkward squad fire over me
A Cunningham's Works of Burns, with his Life,
1834, vol 1, p 344

JEREMIAH BURROUGHS

1599-1646

- 41 We use to say, it's a woman's reason to say, I will do
such a thing, because I will do it
On Hosea, vol iv, p 80

BENJAMIN HAPGOOD BURT

nineteenth century

- 42 When you're all dressed up and no place to go
Title of Song

HENRY BURTON

fl. 1886

- 1 Have you had a kindness shown?
Pass it on!
'Twas not given for thee alone,
Pass it on!
Let it travel down the years,
Let it wipe another's tears,
Till in Heaven the deed appears—
Pass it on!

Pass It On

ROBERT BURTON

1577-1640

- 2 All my joys to this are folly,
Naught so sweet as Melancholy.
Anatomy of Melancholy. Author's Abstract of Melancholy
- 3 They lard their lean books with the fat of others' works.
Ib. Democritus to the Reader
- 4 We can say nothing but what hath been said. . . .
Our poets steal from Homer. . . . Divines use Austin's words *verbatim* still, and our story-dressers do as much, he that comes last is commonly best.
Ib.
- 5 I had no time to lick it into form, as she [a bear] doth her young ones.
Ib.
- 6 Like watermen, that row one way and look another.
Ib.
- 7 Him that makes shoes go barefoot himself.
Ib.
- 8 All poets are mad.
Ib.
- 9 A loose, plain, rude writer.
Ib.
- 10 Cookery is become an art, a noble science: cooks are gentlemen. *Ib.* pt. i, § 2, memb. 2, subsection. 2
- 11 Die to save charges. *Ib.* memb. 3, subsection. 12
- 12 I may not here omit those two main plagues, and common dotages of human kind, wine and women, which have infatuated and besotted myriads of people. They go commonly together.
Ib. subsection. 13
- 13 Hinc quam sit calamus savior ense patet.
From this it is clear how much the pen is worse than the sword. *Ib.* memb. 4, subsection. 4
- 14 One was never married, and that's his hell; another is, and that's his plague. *Ib.* subsection. 7
- 15 [Fabricius] finds certain spots and clouds in the sun.
Ib. pt. ii, § 2, memb. 3
- 16 Seneca thinks he takes delight in seeing thee. The gods are well pleased when they see great men contending with adversity.
Ib. § 3, memb. 1, subsection. 1
- 17 Every thing, saith Epictetus, hath two handles, the one to be held by, the other not. *Ib.* memb. 3
- 18 Who cannot give good counsel? 'tis cheap, it costs them nothing. *Ib.*
- 19 What is a ship but a prison? *Ib.* memb. 4
- 20 All places are distant from Heaven alike. *Ib.*
- 21 The Commonwealth of Venice in their armoury have this inscription, 'Happy is that city which in time of peace thinks of war.'
Ib. memb. 6

- 22 Tobacco, divine, rare, superexcellent tobacco, which goes far beyond all their panaceas, potable gold, and philosopher's stones, a sovereign remedy to all diseases. . . . But, as it is commonly abused by most men, which take it as tinkers do ale, 'tis a plague, a mischief, a violent purger of goods, lands, health, hellish, devilish, and damned tobacco, the ruin and overthrow of body and soul.
Anatomy of Melancholy, pt. ii, § 4, memb. 2, subsection. 1
- 23 Let me not live, saith Aretine's Antonia, if I had not rather hear thy discourse than see a play!
Ib. pt. iii, § 1, memb. 1, subsection. 1
- 24 And this is that Homer's golden chain, which reacheth down from Heaven to earth, by which every creature is annexed, and depends on his Creator.
Ib. subsection. 2
- 25 To enlarge or illustrate this—is to set a candle in the sun. *Ib.* § 2, memb. 1, subsection. 2
- 26 Cornelia kept her in talk till her children came from school, and these, said she, are my jewels.
Ib. memb. 2, subsection. 3
- 27 To these crocodile's tears, they will add sobs, fiery sighs, and sorrowful countenance. *Ib.* subsection. 4
- 28 Diogenes struck the father when the son swore. *Ib.*
- 29 England is a paradise for women, and hell for horses: Italy a paradise for horses, hell for women, as the proverb goes. *Ib.* § 3, memb. 1, subsection. 2
- 30 The miller sees not all the water that goes by his mill. *Ib.* memb. 4, subsection. 1
- 31 The fear of some divine and supreme powers, keeps men in obedience. *Ib.* § 4, memb. 1, subsection. 2
- 32 One religion is as true as another.
Ib. memb. 2, subsection. 1
- 33 Be not solitary, be not idle. *Ib.* Last words

COMTE DE BUSSY-RABUTIN

1681-1693

- 34 L'absence est à l'amour ce qu'est au feu le vent; il éteint le petit, il allume le grand.
Absence is to love what wind is to fire; it extinguishes the small, it enkindles the great.
Histoire amoureuse des Gaules, Maximes d'Amours

BISHOP JOSEPH BUTLER

1692-1752

- 35 It has come, I know not how, to be taken for granted, by many persons, that Christianity is not so much as a subject of inquiry; but that it is, now at length, discovered to be fictitious.
The Analogy of Religion (1756), *Advertisement*
- 36 But to us, probability is the very guide of life.
Ib. *Introduction*
- 37 Things and actions are what they are, and the consequences of them will be what they will be: why then should we desire to be deceived?
Fifteen Sermons. No. 7, § 16
- 38 Sir, the pretending to extraordinary revelations and gifts of the Holy Ghost is a horrid thing, a very horrid thing. [To John Wesley.]
Wesley, *Works*, xiii. 449

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER

1862—

- 1 . . . a society like ours [U S A] of which it is truly said
to be often but three generations 'from shirt-
sleeves to shirt-sleeves' *True and False Democracy*

SAMUEL BUTLER

1612—1680

- 2 When civil fury first grew high,
And men fell out they knew not why
Hudibras, pt 1, c. 1, l. 1
- 3 And pulpit, drum ecclesiastic,
Was beat with fist, instead of a stick *Ib* 1 11
- 4 Beside, 'tis known he could speak Greek,
As naturally as pigs squeak
That Latin was no more difficile,
Than to a black bird 'tis to whistle *Ib* 1 51
- 5 He was in logic a great critic,
Profoundly skil'd in analytic
He could distinguish and divide
A hair 'twixt south and south west side
On either which he would dispute,
Confute, change hands, and still confute *Ib* 1 65
- 6 He'd run in debt by disputation,
And pay with ratiocination *Ib* 1 77
- 7 For rhetoric he could not ope
His mouth, but out there flew a trope *Ib* 1 81
- 8 For all a rhetorician's rules
Teach nothing but to name his tools *Ib* 1 89
- 9 A Babylonish dialect
Which learned pedants much affect *Ib* 1 93
- 10 For he, by geometric scale,
Could take the size of pots of ale,
And wisely tell what hour o' th' day
The clock doth strike, by algebra *Ib* 1 121
- 11 Beside, he was a shrewd philosopher,
And had read ev'ry text and gloss over *Ib* 1 127
- 12 What ever sceptic could inquire for,
For every why he had a wherefore *Ib* 1 131
- 13 He knew what's what, and that's as high
As metaphysic wit can fly *Ib* 1 149
- 14 Such as take lodgings in a head
That's to be let unfurnished *Ib* 1 160
- 15 He could raise scruples dark and nice,
And after solve 'em in a trice
As if Divinity had catch'd
The itch, of purpose to be scratch'd *Ib* 1 163
- 16 "T was Presbyterian true blue
Ib 1 189
- 17 Such as do build their faith upon
The holy text of pike and gun *Ib* 1 193
- 18 And prove their doctrine orthodox
By apostolic blows and knocks *Ib* 1 197
- 19 And still be doing, never done
As if Religion were intended
For nothing else but to be mended *Ib* 1 202
- 20 Compound for sins they are inclin'd to
By damning those they have no mind to *Ib* 1 213
- 21 The trenchant blade, Toledo trusty,
For want of fighting was grown rusty,
And eat into it self for lack
Of some body to hew and hack *Ib* 1 357

- 22 For rhyme the rudder is of verses,
With which like ships they steer their courses
Hudibras, pt 1, c. 1, l. 457
- 23 For what is Worth in anything,
But so much Money as 'twill bring *Ib* 1 465
- 24 He ne'er consider'd it, as loth
To look a gift horse in the mouth *Ib* 1 483
- 25 Quoth Hudibras, I smell a rat,
Ralpho, thou dost prevaricate *Ib* 1 815
- 26 Great actions are not always true sons
Of great and mighty resolutions *Ib* 1 885
- 27 There was an ancient sage philosopher,
That had read Alexander Ross over *Ib* c. 2, l. 1
- 28 Through perils both of wind and limb,
Through thick and thin she follow'd him *Ib* 1 369
- 29 Ay mel what perils do environ
The man that meddles with cold iron! *Ib* c. 3, l. 1
- 30 I'll make the fur
Fly 'bout the ears of the old cur *Ib* 1 277
- 31 These reasons made his mouth to water *Ib* 1 379
- 32 Then while the honour thou hast got
Is spick and span new, piping hot *Ib* 1 398
- 33 Cheer'd up himself with ends of verse,
And sayings of philosophers *Ib* 1 1011
- 34 Clenc before, and Lay behind,
A lawless linsy woolsy brother,
Half of one order, half another *Ib* 1 1226
- 35 Learning that cobweb of the brain,
Profane, erroneous, and vain *Ib* 1 1339
- 36 For nothing goes for sense, or light,
That will not with old rules jump right,
As if rules were not in the schools
Derived from truth, but truth from rules *Ib* 1 1353
- 37 Quoth Hudibras, Friend Ralph, thou hast
Outrun the constable at last *Ib* 1 1367
- 38 Not by your individual whiskers,
But by your dialect and discourse
Ib pt 11, c. 1, l. 155
- 39 Some have been beaten till they know
What wood a cudgel's of by th' blow
Some kick'd, until they can feel whether
A shoe be Spanish or neats leather *Ib* 1 221
- 40 Such great achievements cannot fail,
To cast salt on a woman's tail *Ib* 1 277
- 41 She that with poetry is won
Is but a desk to write upon *Ib* 1 591
- 42 Love is a boy, by poets styl'd,
Then spare the rod, and spoil the child *Ib* 1 844
- 43 The sun had long since in the lap
Of Thetis, taken out his nap,
And like a lobster boil'd, the morn
From black to red began to turn *Ib* c. 2, l. 29
- 44 And after many circumstances,
Which vulgar authors in romances
Do use to spend their time and wits on,
To make unpertinent description *Ib* 1 41
- 45 Have always been at daggers drawing,
And one another clapper claving *Ib* 1 79
- 46 Oaths are but words, and words but wind *Ib* 1 107

- 1 For saints may do the same things by
The Spirit, in sincerity,
Which other men are tempted to.
Hudibras, pt. ii, c. 2. l. 235
 - 2 As the ancients
Say wisely, Have a care o' th' main chance,
And look before you ere you leap;
For, as you sow, you are like to reap. *Ib.* l. 501
 - 3 Doubtless the pleasure is as great
Of being cheated, as to cheat.
As lookers-on feel most delight,
That least perceive a juggler's sleight,
And still the less they understand,
The more th' admire his sleight of hand.
Ib. c. 3, l. 1
 - 4 He made an instrument to know
If the moon shine at full or no *Ib.* l. 261
 - 5 And fire a mine in China, here,
With sympathetic gunpowder. *Ib.* l. 295
 - 6 To swallow gudgeons ere th'are catch'd,
And count their chickens ere th'are hatch'd.
Ib. l. 923
 - 7 T'enforce a desperate amour. *Ib.* pt. iii, c. 1, l. 2
 - 8 Still amorous, and fond, and billing,
Like Philip and Mary on a shilling. *Ib.* l. 687
 - 9 For in what stupid age or nation
Was marriage ever out of fashion? *Ib.* l. 817
 - 10 Discords make the sweetest airs. *Ib.* l. 919
 - 11 What makes all doctrines plain and clear?
About two hundred pounds a year.
And that which was prov'd true before,
Prove false again? Two hundred more. *Ib.* l. 1277
 - 12 With crosses, relics, crucifixes,
Beads, pictures, rosaries, and pixes,
The tools of working out salvation
By mere mechanic operation. *Ib.* l. 1495
 - 13 The saints engage in fierce contests
About their carnal interests. *Ib.* c. 2, introd.
 - 14 Both parties join'd to do their best
To damn the public interest. *Ib.* l. 147
 - 15 Neither have the hearts to stay,
Nor wit enough to run away. *Ib.* l. 569
 - 16 For if it be but half denied,
'Tis half as good as justified. *Ib.* l. 803
 - 17 For, those that fly, may fight again,
Which he can never do that's slain. *Ib.* c. 3, l. 243
 - 18 He that complies against his will,
Is of his own opinion still. *Ib.* l. 547
 - 19 For Justice, though she's painted blind,
Is to the weaker side inclin'd. *Ib.* l. 709
 - 20 For money has a power above
The stars and fate, to manage love. *Ib.* l. 1279
 - 21 And counted *breaking Priscian's head* a thing
More capital than to behead a king.
*Genuine Remains: Satire on the Imperfection of
Human Learning*, pt. 2, l. 149
 - 22 The best of all our actions tend
To the preposterousest end.
*Ib. Satire upon the Weakness and Misery of
Man*, l. 41
 - 23 The greatest saints and sinners have been made
The proselytes of one another's trade.
Miscellaneous Thoughts
 - 24 All love at first, like generous wine,
Ferments and frets until 'tis fine;
But when 'tis settled on the lee,
And from th' impurer matter free,
Becomes the richer still the older,
And proves the pleasanter the colder. *Ib.*
 - 25 The souls of women are so small,
That some believe they've none at all. *Ib.*
 - 26 The law can take a purse in open court,
While it condemns a less delinquent for't. *Ib.*
 - 27 For trouts are tickled best in muddy water.
On a Hypocritical Nonconformist, iv
- SAMUEL BUTLER
1835-1902
- 28 It has been said that although God cannot alter the
past, historians can; it is perhaps because they can
be useful to Him in this respect that He tolerates
their existence. *Erewhon*, ch. 14
 - 29 A wound in the solicitor is a very serious thing.
The Humour of Homer. Ramblings in Cheapside
 - 30 I keep my books at the British Museum and at
Mudie's. *Ib.*
 - 31 The most perfect humour and irony is generally quite
unconscious. *Life and Habit*, ch. 2
 - 32 Life is one long process of getting tired.
Note Books. Life, vii
 - 33 Life is the art of drawing sufficient conclusions from
insufficient premises. *Ib.* ix
 - 34 All progress is based upon a universal innate desire
on the part of every organism to live beyond its
income. *Ib.* xvi
 - 35 When the righteous man turneth away from his
righteousness that he hath committed and doeth
that which is neither quite lawful nor quite right,
he will generally be found to have gained in
amiability what he has lost in holiness.
Ib. Elementary Morality. Counsels of Imperfection
 - 36 It costs a lot of money to die comfortably.
Ib. A Luxurious Death
 - 37 The healthy stomach is nothing if not conservative.
Few radicals have good digestions.
Ib. Mind and Matter. Indigestion
 - 38 The history of art is the history of revivals.
Ib. Handel and Music. Anachronism
 - 39 Though wisdom cannot be gotten for gold, still less
can it be gotten without it. Gold, or the value of
what is equivalent to gold, lies at the root of wisdom,
and enters so largely into the very essence of the
Holy Ghost that 'no gold, no Holy Ghost' may pass
as an axiom. *Ib. Cash and Credit. Modern Simony*
 - 40 Genius . . . has been defined as a supreme capacity
for taking trouble. . . . It might be more fitly
described as a supreme capacity for getting its
possessors into trouble of all kinds and keeping
them therein so long as the genius remains.
Ib. Genius, i

- 1 The phrase 'unconscious humour' is the one contribution I have made to the current literature of the day

Note Books The Position of a Homo Unus Libri Myself and 'Unconscious Humour'

- 2 We were saying what a delightful dispensation of providence it was that prosperous people will write their memoirs We hoped Tennyson was writing his (1890)

P S We think his son has done nearly as well (1898)
Ib The Infant Terrible of Literature

- 3 An apology for the Devil It must be remembered that we have only heard one side of the case God has written all the books

Ib Higgledy Piggledy, An Apology for the Devil

- 4 God is Love, I dare say But what a mischievous devil Love is

Ib God is Love

- 5 To live is like love, all reason is against it, and all healthy instinct for it

Ib Life and Love

- 6 The public buys its opinions as it buys its meat, or takes in its milk, on the principle that it is cheaper to do this than to keep a cow So it is, but the milk is more likely to be watered

Ib Material for a Projected Sequel to Alps and Sanctuaries Public Opinion

- 7 I do not mind lying, but I hate inaccuracy

Ib Truth and Commence Falsehood, v

- 8 The world will, in the end, follow only those who have despised as well as served it

Ib Life of the World to Come The World

- 9 An honest God's the noblest work of man

Further Extracts from the Note-Books (1934), p 26 See also Fesling Jones Memoir (1919), vol 1, p 212 (See also 267 16)

- 10 'Man wants but little here below' but likes that little good—and not too long in coming

Ib p 61

- 11 Dulce et decorum est desipere in loco

Ib p 92 (Hecate, Odes, vii v 14, and vi, xii 28)

- 12 Jesus! with all thy faults I love thee still

Ib p 117

- 13 Taking numbers into account, I should think more mental suffering had been undergone in the streets leading from St George's, Hanover Square, than in the condemned cells of Newgate

The Way of All Flesh, ch 13

- 14 The advantage of doing one's praisings for oneself is that one can lay it on so thick and exactly in the right places

Ib ch 34

- 15 There's many a good tune played on an old fiddle

Ib ch 61

- 16 'Tis better to have loved and lost, than never to have lost at all

Ib ch 77

- 17 O God! Oh Montreall

Psalm of Montreall

- 18 Preferrest thou the gospel of Montreall to the gospel of Hellas

The gospel of thy connexion with Mr Spurgeon's haberdasher to the gospel of the Discobolus? Yet none the less blasphemed he beauty saying,

"The Discobolus hath no gospel, But my brother-in-law is haberdasher to Mr Spurgeon"

- 19 Yet meet we shall, and part, and meet again,
Where dead men meet on lips of living men
Poems Life after Death

- 20 I would not be—not quite—so pure as you

Ib A Prayer

WILLIAM BUTLER

1535-1618

- 21 Doubtless God could have made a better berry [strawberry], but doubtless God never did
Walton, *Compleat Angler*, pt. 1, ch 5

JOHN BYRON

1692-1763

- 22 Some say, that Signor Bononcini,
Campar'd to Handel's a mere nunny;
Others aver, to him, that Handel
Is scarcely fit to hold a candle
Strangest that such high dispute shou'd be
Twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee
Epigram on the Feuds between Handel and Bononcini

- 23 I shall prove it—as clear as a whistle.

Epistle to Lloyd, i xii

- 24 Christians awake, salute the happy morn,
Whereon the Saviour of the world was born

Hymn for Christmas Day

- 25 God bless the King, I mean the I ath's Defender,
God bless—no harm in blessing—the Pretender,
But who Pretender is, or who is King,
God bless us all—that's quite another thing
To an Officer in the Army

GEORGE GORDON BYRON, LORD BYRON

1788-1824

- 26 The 'good old times'—all times when old are good—
Are gone
The Age of Bronze, i

- 27 Far what were all these country patriots born?
To hunt, and vote, and raise the price of corn?

Ib xiv

- 28 Year after year they voted cent per cent,
Blood, sweat, and tear-wrung millions—why? for
rent!
Ib

- 29 Woe is me, Alhama! *Siege and Conquest of Alhama, i*

- 30 And thou art dead, as young and fair
As aught of mortal birth
And Thou Art Dead

- 31 And wilt thou weep when I am low?
And Wilt Thou Weep?

- 32 Like the lost Pleiad seen no more below
Byppo, xiv

- 33 Just like a coffin clapt in a canoe [A gondola] *Ib xix*

- 34 In short, he was a perfect cavaliero,
And to his very valet seem'd a hero
Ib xxxiii

- 35 His heart was one of those which most enamour us,
Wax to receive, and marble to retain
Ib xxxiv

- 36 Besides, they always smell of bread and butter
Ib xxxix

- 37 I am ashes where once I was fire
To the Countess of Blessington

- 1 Know ye the land where the cypress and myrtle
Are emblems of deeds that are done in their clime?
Where the rage of the vulture, the love of the turtle,
Now melt into sorrow, now madden to crime!
Bride of Abydos, c. i. i
- 2 Where the virgins are soft as the roses they twine,
And all, save the spirit of man, is divine? *Ib.*
- 3 The blind old man of Scio's rocky isle. *Ib. c. ii. ii*
- 4 Mark! where his carnage and his conquests cease!
He makes a solitude, and calls it—peace! *Ib. xx*
- 5 Hark! to the hurried question of Despair:
'Where is my child?'—an echo answers—
'Where?' *Ib. xxxvii*
- 6 Adieu, adieu! my native shore
Fades o'er the waters blue.
Childe Harold, c. i. xiii
- 7 My native land—Good Night! *Ib.*
- 8 In Biscay's sleepless bay. *Ib. xiv*
- 9 Here all were noble, save Nobility. *Ib. lxxxv*
- 10 War, war is still the cry, 'War even to the knife!'
Ib. lxxxvi
- 11 A schoolboy's tale, the wonder of an hour! *Ib. c. ii. ii*
- 12 The dome of Thought, the palace of the Soul. *Ib. vi*
- 13 Well didst thou speak, Athena's wisest son!
'All that we know is, nothing can be known.' *Ib. vii*
- 14 Ah! happy years! once more who would not be a boy?
Ib. xxiii
- 15 None are so desolate but something dear,
Dearer than self, possesses or possess'd
A thought, and claims the homage of a tear. *Ib. xxiv*
- 16 The joys and sorrows sailors find,
Coop'd in their winged sea-girt citadel. *Ib. xxviii*
- 17 Fair Greece! sad relic of departed worth!
Immortal, though no more; though fallen, great!
Ib. lxxiii
- 18 Hereditary bondsmen! know ye not
Who would be free themselves must strike the blow?
Ib. lxxvi
- 19 Where'er we tread 'tis haunted, holy ground.
Ib. lxxxviii
- 20 What is the worst of woes that wait on age?
What stamps the wrinkle deeper on the brow?
To view each loved one blotted from life's page,
And be alone on earth, as I am now. *Ib. xcvi*
- 21 Ada! sole daughter of my house and heart. *Ib. c. iii. i*
- 22 Once more upon the waters! yet once more!
And the waves bound beneath me as a steed
That knows his rider. *Ib. ii*
- 23 Years steal
Fire from the mind as vigour from the limb;
And life's enchanted cup but sparkles near the brim.
Ib. viii
- 24 Stop!—for thy tread is on an Empire's dust!
An earthquake's spoil is sepulchred below! *Ib. xvii*
- 25 There was a sound of revelry by night,
And Belgium's capital had gather'd then
Her beauty and her chivalry, and bright
The lamps shone o'er fair women and brave men;
A thousand hearts beat happily; and when

- Music arose with its voluptuous swell,
Soft eyes look'd love to eyes which spake again,
And all went merry as a marriage bell;
But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes like a rising knell!
Childe Harold, c. iii. xxi
- 26 Did ye not hear it?—No; 'twas but the wind,
Or the car rattling o'er the stony street;
On with the dance! let joy be unconfined;
No sleep till morn, when Youth and Pleasure meet
To chase the glowing Hours with flying feet. *Ib. xxii*
- 27 Arm! Arm! it is—it is—the cannon's opening roar!
Ib.
- 28 Within a window'd niche of that high hall
Sate Brunswick's fated chieftain. *Ib. xxiii*
- 29 He rush'd into the field, and, foremost fighting, fell. *Ib.*
- 30 And there was mounting in hot haste. *Ib. xxv*
- 31 Swiftly forming in the ranks of war;
And the deep thunder peal on peal afar. *Ib.*
- 32 Or whispering, with white lips—'The foe! they come!
they come!' *Ib.*
- 33 Grieving, if aught inanimate e'er grieves,
Over the unreturning brave,—alas! *Ib. xxvii*
- 34 Burning with high hope, shall moulder cold and low. *Ib.*
- 35 Battle's magnificently stern array! *Ib. xxviii*
- 36 Rider and horse,—friend, foe,—in one red burial
blent! *Ib.*
- 37 Bright names will hallow song. *Ib. xxix*
- 38 The tree will wither long before it fall. *Ib. xxxii*
- 39 Like to the apples on the Dead Sea's shore,
All ashes to the taste. *Ib. xxxiv*
- 40 There sunk the greatest, nor the worst of men,
Whose spirit, antithetically mixt,
One moment of the mightiest, and again
On little objects with like firmness fixt. [Napoleon.] *Ib. xxxvi*
- 41 That untaught innate philosophy. *Ib. xxxix*
- 42 Quiet to quick bosoms is a hell. *Ib. xlii*
- 43 The castled crag of Drachenfels
Frowns o'er the wide and winding Rhine. *Ib. lv.*
- 44 But these are deeds which should not pass away,
And names that must not wither. *Ib. lxxvii*
- 45 Lake Lemman woos me with its crystal face. *Ib. lxxviii*
- 46 To fly from, need not be to hate, mankind. *Ib. lxxix*
- 47 I live not in myself, but I become
Portion of that around me; and to me
High mountains are a feeling, but the hum
Of human cities torture. *Ib. lxxxii*
- 48 The self-torturing sophist, wild Rousseau. *Ib. lxxxvii*
- 49 Sapping a solemn creed with solemn sneer. [Gibbon.] *Ib. cvii*
- 50 I have not loved the world, nor the world me;
I have not flatter'd its rank breath, nor bow'd
To its idolatries a patient knee. *Ib. cxiii*
- 51 I stood
Among them, but not of them; in a shroud
Of thoughts which were not their thoughts. *Ib.*

- 1 I stood in Venice, on the Bridge of Sighs,
A palace and a prison on each hand
Childe Harold, c. iv. 1
- 2 Where Venice sate in state, throned on her hundred
isles! *Ib*
- 3 The spouseless Adriatic mourns her lord *Ib xi*
- 4 Oh for an hour of blind old Dandolo *Ib xii*
- 5 It may be a sound—
A tone of music—summer's eve—or spring—
A flower—the wind—the Ocean—which shall wound,
Striking the electric chain wherewith we are darkly
bound *Ib xxiii*
- 6 The moon is up, and yet it is not night,
Sunset divides the sky with her, a sea
Of glory streams along the Alpine height
Of blue Friuli's mountains. Heaven is free
From clouds, but of all colours seems to be,—
Melted to one vast Iris of the West,—
Where the day joins the past Eternity *Ib xxvii*
- 7 The Ariosto of the North [Scott] *Ib xl*
- 8 Italian oh Italian thou who hast
The fatal gift of beauty *Ib xlii*
- 9 Let these describe the undescribable *Ib lvi*
- 10 Love watching Madness with unalterable mien *Ib lxxii*
- 11 Then farewell, Horace, whom I hated so,
Not for thy faults, but mine *Ib lxxvii*
- 12 Oh Rome! my country! city of the soul! *Ib lxxviii*
- 13 The Niobe of nations! there she stands,
Childless and crownless, in her voiceless woe *Ib lxxxix*
- 14 Yet, Freedom! yet thy banner, torn, but flying,
Streams like the thunder storm against the wind *Ib xcvi*
- 15 Alas! our young affections run to waste,
Or water but the desert *Ib cxx*
- 16 Of its own beauty is the mind diseased. *Ib cxxii*
- 17 Time, the avenger! *Ib cxxx*
- 18 The arena swims around him—he is gone,
Ere ceased the inhuman shout which hail'd the wretch
who won *Ib cxi*
- 19 He heard it, but he heeded not—his eyes
Were with his heart, and that was far away,
He reck'd not of the life he lost nor prize,
But where his rude hut by the Danube lay,
There were his young barbarians all at play,
There was their Dacian mother—he, their sire,
Butcher'd to make a Roman holiday *Ib cxli*
- 20 A ruin—yet what ruin! from its mass
Walls, palaces, half cities, have been rear'd *Ib cxliii*
- 21 While stands the Coliseum Rome shall stand,
When falls the Coliseum, Rome shall fall,
And when Rome falls—the World *Ib cxlv*
- 22 Spared and blest by time,
Looking tranquility *Ib cxlvi*
- 23 The Lord of the unerring bow,
The God of life, and poesy, and light *Ib clxi*
- 24 So young so fair,
Good without effort, great without a foe *Ib clxxii*
- 25 Oh! that the desert were my dwelling place,
With one fair spirit for my minister,
That I might all forget the human race,
And, hating no one, love but only her!
Childe Harold, c. iv. clxxvii
- 26 There is a pleasure in the pathless woods,
There is a rapture on the lonely shore,
There is society, where none intrudes,
By the deep sea, and music in its roar
I love not man the less, but Nature more,
From these our interviews, in which I steal
From all I may be, or have been before,
To mingle with the Universe, and feel
What I can ne'er express, yet cannot all conceal *Ib clxxviii*
- 27 Roll on, thou deep and dark blue Ocean—roll!
Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain,
Man marks the earth with ruin—his control
Stops with the shore *Ib clxxix*
- 28 He sinks into thy depths with bubbling groan,
Without a grave, unkenn'd, uncoffin'd, and unknown. *Ib*
- 29 Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow
Such as creation's dawn beheld, thou rollest now *Ib clxxxii*
- 30 'Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty's form
Glasses itself in tempests *Ib clxxxiii*
- 31 Dark heaving—boundless, endless, and sublime,
The image of eternity *Ib*
- 32 And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy
Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be
Borne, like thy bubbles, onward from a boy
I wanton'd with thy breakers, . . .
And trusted to thy billows far and near,
And laid my hand upon thy mane—as I do here *Ib clxxxiv*
- 33 Eternal spirit of the chameless mind!
Brightest in dungeons, Liberty! thou art
Sonnet on Chillon
- 34 Chillon! thy prison is a holy place,
And thy sad floor an altar—for 'twas trod,
Until his very steps have left a trace
Worn, as if thy cold pavement were a sod,
By Bonniward! May none those marks efface!
For they appeal from tyranny to God *Ib*
- 35 My hair is grey, but not with years,
Nor grew it white
In a single night,
As men's have grown from sudden fears
The Prisoner of Chillon, 1
- 36 Regain'd my freedom with a sigh *Ib xiv*
- 37 The comet of a season *Churchill's Grave*
- 38 The glory and the nothing of a name *Ib*
- 39 We were a gallant company,
Riding o'er land, and sailing o'er sea
Oh! but we went merrily! *Siege of Corinth, prologue*
- 40 Thus was Corinth lost and won! *Ib xxxiii*
- 41 The fatal facility of the octo syllable verse
The Corsair, preface
- 42 O'er the glad waters of the dark blue sea,
Our thoughts as boundless and our souls as free *Ib cxi*
- 43 She walks the waters like a thing of life *Ib iii*

- 1 Such hath it been—shall be—beneath the sun
The many still must labour for the one.
The Corsair, c. i. viii
- 2 There was a laughing devil in his sneer. *Ib.* ix
- 3 Much hath been done, but more remains to do—
Their galleys blaze—why not their city too?
Ib. c. ii. iv
- 4 The weak alone repent. *Ib.* x
- 5 Oh! too convincing—dangerously dear—
In woman's eye the unanswerable tear! *Ib.* xv
- 6 She for him had given
Her all on earth, and more than all in heaven!
Ib. c. iii. xvii
- 7 He left a Corsair's name to other times,
Link'd with one virtue, and a thousand crimes.
Ib. xxiv
- 8 Slow sinks, more lovely ere his race be run,
Along Morea's hills the setting sun;
Not, as in northern climes, obscurely bright,
But one unclouded blaze of living light.
Curse of Minerva, i. 1, and *The Corsair*, iii. i
- 9 I had a dream, which was not all a dream. *Darkness*
- 10 I tell thee, be not rash; a golden bridge
Is for a flying enemy.
The Deformed Transformed, pt. II, sc. ii
- 11 Through life's road, so dim and dirty,
I have dragg'd to three-and-thirty.
What have these years left to me?
Nothing—except thirty-three.
Diary, 21 Jan. 1821. In *Moore's Life of Byron*,
vol. ii, p. 414 (1st ed.).
- 12 I wish he would explain his explanation.
Don Juan, c. i, dedication ii
- 13 The intellectual eunuch Castlereagh. *Ib.* xi
- 14 My way is to begin with the beginning. *Ib.* vii
- 15 In virtues nothing earthly could surpass her,
Save thine 'incomparable oil', Macassar! *Ib.* xvii
- 16 But—Oh! ye lords of ladies intellectual,
Inform us truly, have they not hen-peck'd you all?
Ib. xxii
- 17 She
Was married, charming, chaste, and twenty-three.
Ib. lix
- 18 Her stature tall—I hate a dumpy woman. *Ib.* lxi
- 19 What men call gallantry, and gods adultery,
Is much more common where the climate's sultry.
Ib. lxviii
- 20 Christians have burnt each other, quite persuaded
That all the Apostles would have done as they did.
Ib. lxxxiii
- 21 A little still she strove, and much repented,
And whispering 'I will ne'er consent'—consented.
Ib. cxvii
- 22 'Tis sweet to hear the watch-dog's honest bark
Bay deep-mouth'd welcome as we draw near home;
'Tis sweet to know there is an eye will mark
Our coming, and look brighter when we come.
Ib. cxxiii
- 23 Sweet is revenge—especially to women. *Ib.* cxxiv
- 24 Pleasure's a sin, and sometimes sin's a pleasure.
Ib. cxxxiii
- 25 Man's love is of man's life a thing apart,
'Tis woman's whole existence.
Don Juan, c. i. cxciv
- 26 My grandmother's review—the British. *Ib.* ccix
- 27 So for a good old-gentlemanly vice,
I think I must take up with avarice. *Ib.* ccxvi
- 28 There's nought, no doubt, so much the spirit calms
As rum and true religion. *Ib.* c. ii. xxxiv
- 29 'Twas twilight, and the sunless day went down
Over the waste of waters. *Ib.* xlix
- 30 A solitary shriek, the bubbling cry
Of some strong swimmer in his agony. *Ib.* liii
- 31 If this be true, indeed,
Some Christians have a comfortable creed. *Ib.* lxxxvi
- 32 He could, perhaps, have pass'd the Hellespont,
As once (a feat on which ourselves we prided)
Leander, Mr. Ekenhead, and I did. *Ib.* cv
- 33 Let us have wine and women, mirth and laughter,
Sermons and soda-water the day after. *Ib.* clxxviii
- 34 Man, being reasonable, must get drunk;
The best of life is but intoxication. *Ib.* clxxxix
- 35 Alas! they were so young, so beautiful,
So lonely, loving, helpless. *Ib.* cxcii
- 36 A group that's quite antique,
Half naked, loving, natural, and Greek. *Ib.* cxciv
- 37 Alas! the love of women! it is known
To be a lovely and a fearful thing! *Ib.* cxcix
- 38 In her first passion woman loves her lover,
In all the others all she loves is love. *Ib.* c. iii. iii
- 39 Romances paint at full length people's wooings,
But only give a bust of marriages:
For no one cares for matrimonial cooings,
There's nothing wrong in a connubial kiss:
Think you, if Laura had been Petrarch's wife,
He would have written sonnets all his life? *Ib.* viii
- 40 Dreading that climax of all human ills,
The inflammation of his weekly bills. *Ib.* xxxv
- 41 He was the mildest manner'd man
That ever scuttled ship or cut a throat,
With such true breeding of a gentleman,
You never could divine his real thought. *Ib.* xli
- 42 But Shakspeare also says, 'tis very silly
'To gild refined gold, or paint the lily.' *Ib.* lxxvi
- 43 The isles of Greece, the isles of Greece!
Where burning Sappho loved and sung,
Where grew the arts of war and peace,
Where Delos rose, and Phœbus sprung!
Eternal summer gilds them yet,
But all, except their sun, is set. *Ib.* lxxxvi. i
- 44 The mountains look on Marathon—
And Marathon looks on the sea;
And musing there an hour alone,
I dream'd that Greece might still be free. *Ib.* 3
- 45 A king sate on the rocky brow
Which looks o'er sea-born Salamis;
And ships, by thousands, lay below,
And men in nations;—all were his!
He counted them at break of day—
And when the sun set where were they? *Ib.* 4
- 46 Earth! render back from out thy breast
A remnant of our Spartan dead!
Of the three hundred grant but three,
To make a new Thermopylæ! *Ib.* 7

- 1 Fill high the cup with Samian wine!
Don Juan, c. III lxxxvi. 9
- 2 You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet;
Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone!
Of two such lessons, why forget
The nobler and the manlier one?
You have the letters Cadmus gave—
Think ye he meant them for a slave? *Ib. 10*
- 3 Place me on Sunium's marbled steep,
Where nothing, save the waves and I,
May hear our mutual murmurs sweep,
There, swan-like, let me sing and die:
A land of slaves shall ne'er be mine—
Dash down yon cup of Samian wine! *Ib. 16*
- 4 Milton's the prince of poets—so we say,
A little heavy, but no less divine *Ib. 17*
- 5 A drowsy frowzy poem, call'd the 'Excursion',
Went in a manner which is my aversion. *Ib. xxi*
- 6 We learn from Horace, 'Homer sometimes sleeps',
We feel without him, Wordsworth sometimes wakes *Ib. xcvi*
- 7 Ave Maria! 'tis the hour of prayer!
Ave Maria! 'tis the hour of love! *Ib. ciii*
- 8 Imagination droops her pinion *Ib. c. iv. iii*
- 9 And if I laugh at any mortal thing,
'Tis that I may not weep. *Ib. iv*
- 10 'Whom the gods love die young' was said of Jove. *Ib. xii*
- 11 'Arcades ambo', id est—blackguards both *Ib. xciii*
- 12 I've stood upon Achilles' tomb,
And heard Troy doubted, time will doubt of Rome. *Ib. ci*
- 13 Oh! 'darkly, deeply, beautifully blue',
As some one somewhere sings about the sky. *Ib. cx*
- 14 When amatory poets sing their loves
In liquid lines mellifluously bland,
And pair their rhymes as Venus jokes her doves. *Ib. c. v. i*
- 15 I have a passion for the name of 'Mary',
For once it was a magic sound to me—
And still it half calls up the realms of fairy,
Where I beheld what never was to be. *Ib. ix*
- 16 A lady in the case. *Ib. xix*
- 17 And put himself upon his good behaviour. *Ib. xlvii*
- 18 That all-softening, overpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul—the dinner-bell. *Ib. xlix*
- 19 Not to admire is all the art I know.
(See 257: I, 386. 33) *Ib. ci*
- 20 Why don't they knead two virtuous souls for life
Into that mortal centaur, man and wife? *Ib. clviii*
- 21 There is a tide in the affairs of women,
Which, taken at the flood, leads—God knows
where. *Ib. c. vi. ii*
- A lady of a 'certain age', which means
Certainly aged *Ib. lxi*
- 22 A 'strange coincidence', to use a phrase
By which such things are settled now-a-days. *Ib. lxxviii*
- 23 'Let there be light!' said God, 'and there was light!'
'Let there be blood!' says man, and there's a seal *Ib. c. vii. xli*
- 24 'Carnage, (so Wordsworth tells you), is God's
daughter.' *Don Juan, c. viii. ix*
- 25 Oh, Wellington! (or 'Villanton')—for Fame
Sounds the heroic syllables both ways. *Ib. c. ix. i*
- 26 Call'd 'Saviour of the Nations'—not yet saved,
And 'Europe's Liberator'—still enslaved. [Wellington] *Ib. v*
- 27 Never had mortal man such opportunity,
Except Napoleon, or abused it more. *Ib. ix*
- 28 That water-land of Dutchmen and of ditches. *Ib. c. x. lxiii*
- 29 When Bishop Berkeley said 'there was no matter',
And proved it—'twas no matter what he said. *Ib. c. xi. i*
- 30 But Tom's no more—and so no more of Tom. *Ib. xx*
- 31 And, after all, what is a lie? 'Tis but
The truth in masquerade. *Ib. xxxvii*
- 32 I—albeit I'm sure I did not know it,
Nor sought of foolscap subjects to be king—
Was reckon'd, a considerable time,
The grand Napoleon of the realms of rhyme. *Ib. lv.*
- 33 But Juan was my Moscow, and Taliero
My Leipsic, and my Mont Saint Jean seems Cain. *Ib. lvi*
- 34 John Keats, who was kill'd off by one critique,
Just as he really promised something great,
If not intelligible, without Greek
Contrived to talk about the Gods of Ise,
Much as they might have been supposed to speak.
Poor fellow! His was an untoward fate;
'Tis strange the mind, that very fiery particle,
Should let itself be snuff'd out by an article. *Ib. lx*
- 35 Nought's permanent among the human race,
Except the Whigs not getting into place. *Ib. lxxxii*
- 36 Love rules the camp, the court, the grove—for love
Is heaven, and heaven is love. *Ib. c. xii. xii*
- 37 And hold up to the sun my little taper. *Ib. xxi*
- 38 For talk six times with the same single lady,
And you may get the wedding dresses ready. *Ib. lx*
- 39 Merely innocent flirtation,
Not quite adultery, but adulteration. *Ib. lxiii*
- 40 A Pnnee . . .
With fascination in his very bow. *Ib. lxxxiv*
- 41 A finish'd gentleman from top to toe. *Ib.*
- 42 Beauteous, even where beauties most abound. *Ib. c. xiii. ii*
- 43 Now hatred is by far the longest pleasure;
Men love in haste, but they detest at leisure. *Ib. vi*
- 44 Cervantes smiled Spain's chivalry away. *Ib. xi*
- 45 I hate to hunt down a tired metaphor. *Ib. xxxvi*
- 46 The English winter—ending in July,
To recommence in August. *Ib. xlii*
- 47 Society is now one polish'd horde,
Form'd of two mighty tribes, the Bored and Bored. *Ib. xcvi*
- 48 I for one venerate a petticoat. *Ib. c. xiv. xxvi*
- 49 Of all the horrid, hideous notes of woe,
Sadder than owl-songs or the midnight blast,
Is that portentous phrase, 'I told you so.' *Ib. l.*

- 1 'Tis strange—but true; for truth is always strange;
Stranger than fiction. *Don Juan*, c. xiv. ci
- 2 A lovely being, scarcely form'd or moulded,
A rose with all its sweetest leaves yet folded.
Ib. c. xv. xliii
- 3 The antique Persians taught three useful things,
To draw the bow, to ride, and speak the truth.
Ib. c. xvi. i
- 4 Not so her gracious, graceful, graceless Grace.
Ib. xlix
- 5 The loudest wit I e'er was deafen'd with. *Ib.* lxxxi
- 6 And both were young, and one was beautiful.
The Dream, ii
- 7 A change came o'er the spirit of my dream. *Ib.* v
- 8 Still must I hear?—shall hoarse Fitzgerald bawl
His creaking couplets in a tavern hall.
English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, l. 1
- 9 I'll publish, right or wrong:
Fools are my theme, let satire be my song. *Ib.* l. 5
- 10 'Tis pleasant, sure, to see one's name in print;
A book's a book, although there's nothing in 't.
Ib. l. 51
- 11 A man must serve his time to every trade
Save censure—critics all are ready made. *Ib.* l. 63
- 12 With just enough of learning to misquote. *Ib.* l. 66
- 13 As soon
Seek roses in December—ice in June;
Hope constancy in wind, or corn in chaff;
Believe a woman or an epitaph,
Or any other thing that's false, before
You trust in critics, who themselves are sore. *Ib.* l. 75
- 14 Better to err with Pope, than shine with Pye. *Ib.* l. 102
- 15 Sense and wit with poesy allied. *Ib.* l. 105
- 16 Who both by precept and example, shows
That prose is verse, and verse is merely prose.
Ib. l. 241
- 17 Be warm, but pure: be amorous, but be chaste.
Ib. l. 306
- 18 Perverts the Prophets, and purloins the Psalms.
Ib. l. 326
- 19 Oh, Amos Cottle!—Phoebus! what a name
To fill the speaking trump of future fame!
Ib. l. 399
- 20 The petrifications of a plodding brain. *Ib.* l. 416
- 21 To sanction Vice, and hunt Decorum down.
Ib. l. 621
- 22 To live like Clodius, and like Falkland fall.
Ib. l. 686
- 23 Lords too are bards, such things at times befall,
And 'tis some praise in peers to write at all.
Ib. l. 719
- 24 Forsook the labours of a servile state.
Stemm'd the rude storm, and triumph'd over fate.
Ib. l. 779
- 25 [*Kirke White*.:]
'Twas thine own genius gave the final blow,
And help'd to plant the wound that laid thee low:
So the struck eagle, stretch'd upon the plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar again,
View'd his own feather on the fatal dart,
And wing'd the shaft that quiver'd in his heart;
- Keen were his pangs, but keener far to feel
He nursed the pinion which impell'd the steel;
While the same plumage that had warm'd his nest
Drank the last life-drop of his bleeding breast.
English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, l. 839
- 26 Yet Truth sometimes will lend her noblest fires,
And decorate the verse herself inspires:
This fact in Virtue's name let Crabbe attest;
Though nature's sternest painter, yet the best.
Ib. l. 855
- 27 The mighty master of unmeaning rhyme. [*Darwin*.]
Ib. l. 894
- 28 Let simple Wordsworth chime his childish verse,
And brother Coleridge lull the babe at nurse.
Ib. l. 917
- 29 Glory, like the phoenix 'midst her fires,
Exhales her odours, blazes, and expires. *Ib.*
- 30 I too can hunt a poetaster down. *Ib.*
- 31 The world is a bundle of hay,
Mankind are the asses who pull;
Each tugs it a different way,
And the greatest of all is John Bull. *Epigram.*
- 32 My sister! my sweet sister! if a name
Dearer and purer were, it should be thine.
Epistle to Augusta
- 33 And know, whatever thou hast been,
'Tis something better not to be. *Euthanasia*
- 34 Fare thee well! and if for ever,
Still for ever, fare thee well. *Fare Thee Well!*
- 35 I only know we loved in vain—
I only feel—Farewell!—Farewell!
Farewell! if ever Fondest Prayer
- 36 Nor be, what man should ever be,
The friend of Beauty in distress? *To Florence*
- 37 Clime of the unforgotten brave!
The Giaour, l. 103
- 38 For Freedom's battle once begun,
Bequeath'd by bleeding Sire to Son,
Though baffled oft is ever won. *Ib.* l. 123
- 39 Dark tree, still sad when others' grief is fled,
The only constant mourner o'er the dead! [*A cypress*.]
Ib. l. 286
- 40 And lovelier things have mercy shown
To every failing but their own,
And every woe a tear can claim
Except an erring sister's shame. *Ib.* l. 418
- 41 The harp the monarch minstrel swept. *Title*
- 42 Or lend fresh interest to a twice-told tale.
Hints from Horace, l. 184
- 43 Friendship is Love without his wings!
Hours of Idleness. L'Amitié
- 44 I have tasted the sweets and the bitters of love.
Ib. To Rev. J. T. Becher
- 45 Though women are angels, yet wedlock's the devil.
Ib. To Eliza
- 46 Then receive him as best such an advent becomes,
With a legion of cooks, and an army of slaves!
The Irish Avatar
- 47 More happy, if less wise. *The Island*, c. ii. xi

- 1 Jack was embarrassed—never hero more,
And as he knew not what to say, he swore
The Island, c. iv v
- 2 Who killed John Keats?
'I,' says the Quaterly,
So savage and Tartarly,
'Twas one of my feats' *John Keats*
- 3 Weep, daughter of a royal line
Lines to a Lady, II keeping
- 4 Left by his sire, too young such loss to know,
Lord of himself—that heritage of woe
Lara, c. i ii
- 5 His madness was not of the head, but heart
Ib xviii
- 6 Maid of Athens, ere we part,
Give, oh give me back my heart!
Or, since that has left my breast,
Keep it now, and take the rest! *Maid of Athens*
- 7 Mont Blanc is the monarch of mountains,
They crown'd him long ago
On a throne of rocks, in a robe of clouds
With a diadem of snow *Manfred, t. i*
- 8 When the moon is on the wave,
And the glow worm in the grass,
And the meteor on the grave,
And the wisp on the morass,
When the falling stars are shooting,
And the answer'd owls are hooting,
And the silent leaves are still
In the shadow of the hill *Ib*
- 9 By that most seeming virtuous eye
Ib
- 10 The heart ran o'er
With silent worship of the great of old—
The dead but scepter'd sovereigns, who still rule
Our spirits from their urns *Ib iii iv*
- 11 Old man! 'tis not so difficult to die
Ib
- 12 You have deeply ventured,
But all must do so who would greatly win
Marino Faliero, t. ii
- 13 'Bring forth the horse!—the horse was brought,
In truth, he was a noble steed *Mazeppa, ix i*
- 14 My boat is on the shore,
And my bark is on the sea,
But, before I go Tom Moore,
Here's a double health to thee! *To Thomas Moore*
- 15 Here's a sigh to those who love me,
And a smile to those who hate,
And, whatever sky 's above me,
Here's a heart for every fate *Ib*
- 16 My Murray
To Mr Murray
- 17 There be none of Beauty's daughters
With a magic like thee
Stanzas for Music 'There be none of Beauty's daughters'
- 18 There's not a joy the world can give like that it takes
away *Ib 'There's not a joy the world can give*
- 19 'Tis done—but yesterday a King!
And arm'd with Kings to strive—
And now thou art a nameless thing
So abject—yet alive! *Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte*
- 20 The Arbitrator of others' fate
A Suppliant for his own! *Ib*
- 21 The Cincinnatus of the West [Washington]
Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte
- 22 But the poor dog, in life the firmest friend,
The first to welcome, foremost to defend
Inscription on a Newfoundland Dog
- 23 Oh! snatched away in beauty's bloom,
On thee shall press no ponderous tomb,
But on thy turf shall roses rear
Their leaves, the earliest of the year
Oh! Snatched Away in Beauty's Bloom
- 24 It is not in the storm nor in the strife
We feel benumb'd, and wish to be no more,
But in the after silence on the shore,
When oil is lost, except a little life
On Hearing Lady Byron was Ill
- 25 The moral Clytemnestra of thy lord *Ib*
- 26 My days ere in the yellow leaf,
The flowers and fruits of love are gone,
The worm, the canker, and the grief
Are mine alone
On This Day I Complete my Thirty-Sixth Year
- 27 Seek out—less often sought than found—
A soldier's grave, for thee the best,
Then look around, and choose thy ground,
And take thy rest *Ib*
- 28 It is the hour when from the boughs
The nightingale's high note is heard,
It is the hour when lovers' vows
Seem sweet in every whisper'd word *Parina*
- 29 Yet in my lineaments they trace
Some features of my father's face *Ib*
- 30 Thy Godlike crime was to be kind,
To render with thy precepts less
The sum of human wretchedness *Prometheus*
- 31 Man in portions can foresee
His own funereal destiny *Ib*
- 32 Oh, talk not to me of a name great in story,
The days of our youth are the days of our glory,
And the myrtle and ivy of sweet two and twenty
Are worth all your laurels, though ever so plenty
Stanzas Written on the Road between Florence and Pisa
- 33 Oh! fain!—if I e'er took delight in thy praises,
'Twas less for the sake of thy high sounding phrases,
Than to see the bright eyes of the dear one discover,
She thought that I was not unworthy to love her *Ib*
- 34 I knew it was love, and I felt it was glory *Ib*
- 35 By all that's good and glorious take this counsel
Sardanapalus, i. ii
- 36 I am the very slave of circumstance
And impulse—borne away with every breath! *Ib iv i*
- 37 The Assyrian came down like the wolf on the fold,
And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold,
And the sheen of their spears was like stars on the sea,
When the blue wave rolls nightly on deep Galilee
Destruction of Sennacherib
- 38 For the Angel of Death spread his wings on the
blast *Ib*
- 39 And the might of the Gentile, unsmote by the sword,
Hath melted like snow in the glance of the Lord! *Ib*

- 1 She walks in beauty, like the night
Of cloudless climes and starry skies;
And all that's best of dark and bright
Meet in her aspect and her eyes:
Thus mellow'd to that tender light
Which heaven to gaudy day denies.
Hebrew Melodies. She Walks in Beauty
- 2 And on that cheek, and o'er that brow,
So soft, so calm, yet eloquent,
The smiles that win, the tints that glow
But tell of days in goodness spent,
A mind at peace with all below,
A heart whose love is innocent! *Ib.*
- 3 Born in the garret, in the kitchen bred,
Promoted thence to deck her mistress' head.
A Sketch
- 4 So, we'll go no more a roving
So late into the night,
Though the heart be still as loving,
And the moon be still as bright.
So, We'll Go No More a Roving
- 5 For the sword outwears its sheath,
And the soul wears out the breast.
And the heart must pause to breathe,
And love itself have rest. *Ib.*
- 6 Though the night was made for loving,
And the day returns too soon,
Yet we'll go no more a-roving
By the light of the moon. *Ib.*
- 7 Could Love for ever
Run like a river. *Stanzas*
- 8 Part in friendship—and bid good-night. *Ib.*
- 9 Though the day of my destiny's over,
And the star of my fate hath declined.
Stanzas to Augusta
- 10 In the desert a fountain is springing,
In the wide waste there still is a tree,
And a bird in the solitude singing,
Which speaks to my spirit of thee. *Ib.*
- 11 And Freedom hallows with her tread
The silent cities of the dead.
On the Star of 'The Legion of Honour'
- 12 And when we think we lead, we are most led.
The Two Foscari, II. i
- 13 The Mede is at his gate!
The Persian on his throne! *Vision of Belshazzar*
- 14 Saint Peter sat by the celestial gate:
His keys were rusty, and the lock was dull.
Vision of Judgement, i
- 15 The angels all were singing out of tune,
And hoarse with having little else to do,
Excepting to wind up the sun and moon,
Or curb a runaway young star or two. *Ib. ii*
- 16 Each day too slew its thousands six or seven
Till at the crowning carnage, Waterloo,
They threw their pens down in divine disgust—
The page was so besmear'd with blood and dust. *Ib. v*
- 17 A better farmer ne'er brushed dew from lawn,
A worse king never left a realm undone. *Ib. viii*
- 18 It seem'd the mockery of hell to fold
The rottenness of eighty years in gold. *Ib. x*
- 19 In whom his qualities are reigning still,
Except that household virtue, most uncommon,
Of constancy to a bad, ugly woman.
Vision of Judgement, xii
- 20 'Midst them an old man
With an old soul, and both extremely blind. *Ib. xxiii*
- 21 As he drew near, he gazed upon the gate
Ne'er to be entered more by him or Sin,
With such a glance of supernatural hate
As made Saint Peter wish himself within;
He patter'd with his keys at a great rate,
And sweated through his apostolic skin:
Of course his perspiration was but ichor,
Or some such other spiritual liquor. *Ib. xxv*
- 22 Yet still between his Darkness and his Brightness
There pass'd a mutual glance of great politeness. *Ib. xxxv*
- 23 The Archangel bow'd, not like a modern beau. *Ib. xxxvi*
- 24 Satan met his ancient friend
With more hauteur, as might an old Castilian
Poor noble meet a mushroom rich civilian. *Ib.*
- 25 When Michael saw this host, he first grew pale,
As angels can; next, like Italian twilight,
He turn'd all colours—as a peacock's tail,
Or sunset streaming through a Gothic skylight
In some old abbey, or a trout not stale,
Or distant lightning on the horizon by night
Or a fresh rainbow, or a grand review
Of thirty regiments in red, green, and blue. *Ib. lxi*
- 26 And when the tumult dwindled to a calm,
I left him practising the hundredth psalm. *Ib. cvi*
- 27 Seductive Waltz! *The Waltz*
- 28 Voluptuous Waltz! *Ib.*
- 29 When we two parted
In silence and tears,
Half broken-hearted
To sever for years,
Pale grew thy cheek and cold,
Colder thy kiss. *When We Two Parted*
- 30 If I should meet thee
After long years,
How should I greet thee?—
With silence and tears. *Ib.*
- 31 The fault was Nature's fault not thine,
Which made thee fickle as thou art.
To a Youthful Friend
- 32 No *Manual*, no letters, no tooth-powder, no *extract*
from Moore's *Italy* concerning Marino Falieri, no
nothing—as a man hallooed out at one of Burdett's
elections, after a long ululatus of No Bastille! No
Governor Aris! No '—God knows what';—but his
ne plus ultra was, 'no nothing!'
Letter to Murray, 4 June 1817
- 33 I am sure my bones would not rest in an English
grave, or my clay mix with the earth of that country.
I believe the thought would drive me mad on my
deathbed, could I suppose that any of my friends
would be base enough to convey my carcass back
to your soil. *Ib. 7 June 1819*
- 34 The Princess of Parallelograms.
(*Speaking of Annabella Milbanke to Lady Melbourne*)

- 1 As he [Lord Byron] himself briefly described it in his Memoranda, 'I awoke one morning and found myself famous'—*Moore's Life of Byron, 1830, vol. i, p. 347* (referring to the instantaneous success of *Childe Harold*)

HENRY JAMES BYRON

1834-1884

- 2 Life's too short for chess. *Our Boys, Act I*
3 He's up to these grand games, but one of these days I'll loose him out to skittles—and astonish him. *Ib Act II*

JAMES BRANCH CABELL

1879-

- 4 I am willing to taste any drink once. *Jurgen, ch. 1*
5 A man possesses nothing certainly save a brief loan of his own body; and yet the body of man is capable of much curious pleasure. *Ib ch. 20*
6 The optimist proclaims that we live in the best of all possible worlds, and the pessimist fears this is true. *The Silver Stallion, bk. iv, ch. 26*

AUGUSTUS CAESAR

63 B.C.—A.D. 14

- 7 Quintili Vare, legiones redde
Quintilius Varus, give me back my legions
Suetonius, *Divus Augustus, 23*
8 Urbem . . . excoluit adeo, ut iure sit gloriosus marem se relinquere, quam latenciam accepisset.
He so improved the city that he justly boasted that he found it brick and left it marble. *Ib. 28*
9 Ad Graecas Kalendas soluturos.
They will pay at the Greek Kalends. *Ib. 87*

JULIUS CAESAR

102?-44 B.C.

- 10 Gallia est omnis divisa in partes tres.
Gaul as a whole is divided into three parts
De Bello Gallico, I. 1
11 Fere libenter homines id quod volunt credunt.
Men willingly believe what they wish. *Ib. III. 18*
12 Et tu, Brute?
You also, Brutus?
Of unknown origin Quoted by Shakespeare, 'Julius Caesar', III. 1, perhaps from the (lost) Latin play 'Caesar Interfectus', probably from 'The True Tragedie of Richard Duke of York' 'Some have written that as M. Brutus came running upon him, he said "καὶ σὺ, τέκνον", "and you, my son" (Holland's Suetonius, p. 33)
13 Veni, vidi, vici.
I came, I saw, I conquered
Suetonius, *Divus Julius, xxxvii. 2*
(Inscription displayed in Caesar's Pontic triumph, or, according to Plutarch, I. 2, written in a letter by Caesar, announcing the victory of Zela which concluded the Pontic campaign)
14 Iacta est.
The die is cast. *Ib. xxxii*
At the crossing of the Rubicon

- 15 Caesar's wife must be above suspicion.
Traditional, based on Plutarch, *Life of Julius Caesar, x. 6*
16 Thou hast Caesar and his fortune with thee
Plutarch, *Life of Julius Caesar, xxxviii. 3*
Trans. by North.

PEDRO CALDERÓN DE LA BARCA

1600-1681

- 17 No se pierde
El hacer bien, aun en sueños.
Don't relinquish right-doing, even in dreams.
La Vida es Sueño, sc. iv

CALIGULA

A.D. 12-41

- 18 Utinam populus Romanus unam cervicem haberet!
Would that the Roman people had but one neck!
Suetonius, *Life of Caligula, 30*

CALLIMACHUS

fl. 250 B.C.

- 19 μέγα βιβλίον μέγα κάρων,
Great book, great evil
Proverb derived from Callimachus, Fragments, 359

CHARLES STUART CALVERLEY

1831-1884

- 20 The sould wife sat at her wived door,
(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)
A thing she had frequently done before;
And her spectacles lay on her apron'd knees. *Ballad*
21 The farmer's daughter hath soft brown hair;
(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)
And I met with a ballad, I can't say where,
Which wholly consisted of lines like these. *Ib.*
22 And this song is consider'd a perfect gem,
And as to the meaning, it's what you please. *Ib.*
23 O Beer! O Hodgson, Guinness, Allsopp, Bass!
Names that should be on every infant's tongue! *Beer*
24 When 'Dulce est desipere in loco'
Was written, real Falernian winged the pen. *Ib.*
25 I cannot sing the old songs low!
It is not that I deem them low;
'Tis that I can't remember how
They go. *Changed*
26 Sikes, housebreaker, of Houndsditch,
Habitually swore,
But so surpassingly profane
He never was before. *Charades, vi*
27 Aspect anything but bland. *Ib.*
28 You see this pebble-stone? It's a thing I bought
Of a bit of a chit of a boy 't the mid of the day—
I like to dock the smaller parts-o'-speech,
As we curtail the already curtail'd cur
(You catch the paronomasia, play 'po' words?).
The Cock and the Bull
29 The basis or substratum—what you will—
Of the impending eighty thousand lines. *Ib.*

CALVERLEY—CAMPBELL

- 1 Donn'd galligaskins, antigropeloes.
The Cock and the Bull
- 2 Ombrifuge (Lord love you!), case o' rain. *Ib.*
- 3 A bare-legg'd beggarly son of a gun. *Ib.*
- 4 Fiddlepin's end! Get out, you blazing ass!
Gabble o' the goose. Don't bugaboo-baby me! *Ib.*
- 5 Pretty i' the Mantuan! *Ib.*
- 6 It takes up about eighty thousand lines,
A thing imagination boggles at:
And might, odds-bobs, sir! in judicious hands,
Extend from here to Mesopotamy. *Ib.*
- 7 Life is with such all beer and skittles;
They are not difficult to please
About their victuals. *Contentment*
- 8 'Twas ever thus from childhood's hour!
My fondest hopes would not decay:
I never loved a tree or flower
Which was the first to fade away! *Disaster*
- 9 For king-like rolls the Rhine,
And the scenery's divine,
And the victuals and the wine
Rather good. *Dover to Munich*
- 10 Forever! 'Tis a single word!
Our rude forefathers deemed it two:
Can you imagine so absurd
A view? *Forever*
- 11 Wherefore bless ye, O beloved ones:—
Now unto mine inn must I,
Your 'poor moralist', betake me,
In my 'solitary fly'. *'Hic Vir, Hic Est'*
- 12 For I've read in many a novel that, unless they've
souls that grovel,
Folks prefer in fact a hovel to your dreary marble
halls. *In the Gloaming*
- 13 Grinder, who serenely grindest
At my door the Hundredth Psalm.
Lines on Hearing the Organ
- 14 Meaning, however, is no great matter.
Lovers, and a Reflection
- 15 Thro' the rare red heather we danced together,
(O love my Willie!) and smelt for flowers:
I must mention again it was gorgeous weather,
Rhymes are so scarce in this world of ours. *Ib.*
- 16 Study first propriety. *Of Propriety*
- 17 How Eugene Aram, though a thief, a liar, and a
murderer,
Yet, being intellectual, was amongst the noblest of
mankind. *Of Reading*
- 18 Thou, who when fears attack,
Bidst them avaunt, and Black
Care, at the horseman's back
Perching, unseatest;
Sweet, when the morn is grey;
Sweet, when they've cleared away
Lunch; and at close of day
Possibly sweetest. *Ode to Tobacco*
- 19 I have a liking old
For thee, though manifold
Stories, I know, are told
Not to thy credit. *Ib.*
- 20 How they who use fusees
All grow by slow degrees
Brainless as chimpanzees,
Meagre as lizards:
Go mad, and beat their wives;
Plunge (after shocking lives)
Razors and carving knives
Into their gizzards. *Ode to Tobacco*
- 21 Jones—(who, I'm glad to say,
Asked leave of Mrs. J.)—
Daily absorbs a clay
After his labours. *Ib.*
- 22 Cats may have had their goose
Cooked by tobacco-juice;
Still why deny its use
Thoughtfully taken?
We're not as tabbies are:
Smith, take a fresh cigar!
Jones, the tobacco-jar!
Here's to thee, Bacon! *Ib.*

RICHARD OWEN CAMBRIDGE

1717-1802

- 23 What is the worth of anything,
But for the happiness 'twill bring? *Learning, l. 23*

PIERRE-JACQUES, BARON DE CAMBRONNE

1770-1842

- 24 La Garde meurt, mais ne se rend pas.
The Guards die but do not surrender.
*Attr. to Cambronne when called upon to sur-
render by Col. Halkett. Cambronne denied the
saying at a banquet at Nantes, 1835*

WILLIAM CAMDEN

1551-1623

- 25 My friend, judge not me,
Thou seest I judge not thee.
Betwixt the stirrup and the ground
Mercy I asked, mercy I found.
*Remains. Epitaph for a Man Killed by Falling
from His Horse*

HERBERT CAMPBELL

- 26 Now we sha'n't be long. *Title of Song*

JANE MONTGOMERY CAMPBELL

1817-1878

- 27 We plough the fields, and scatter
The good seed on the land,
But it is fed and watered
By God's Almighty Hand;
He sends the snow in winter,
The warmth to swell the grain,
The breezes and the sunshine,
And soft refreshing rain.
All good gifts around us
Are sent from Heaven above,
Then thank the Lord, O thank the Lord,
For all His love.
*We Plough the Fields. Tr. from the German.
C. S. Bere's Garland of Songs*

CAMPION—CAREW

- 1 Never weather beaten sail more willing bent to shore,
Never tired pilgrim's limbs affected slumber more
Two Books of Airs Divine and Moral Songs, vi
- 2 Kind are her answers,
But her performance keeps no day;
Breaks time, as dancers
From their own Music when they stray
Third Book of Airs, vii

- 3 Lost is our freedom,
When we submit to women so
Why do we need them,
When in their best they work our woe? *Ib*
- 4 There is a garden in her face,
Where roses and white lilies grow,
A heav'nly paradise is that place,
Wherein all pleasant fruits do flow
There cherries grow, which none may buy
Till 'Cherry ripe' themselves do cry
Fourth Book of Airs, vii

- 5 Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row,
Which when her lovely laughter shows,
They look like rosebuds fill'd with snow
Yet them nor peer nor prince can buy,
Till 'Cherry ripe' themselves do cry *Ib*

GEORGE CANNING

1770-1827

- 6 In matters of commerce the fault of the Dutch
Is offering too little and asking too much
The French are with equal advantage content,
So we clap on Dutch bottoms just twenty per cent
*Dispatch, in Cipher, To Sir Charles Bagot,
English Ambassador at The Hague, 31 Jan 1826*
- 7 Needy Knife grinder! wether are you going?
Rough is the road, your wheel is out of order—
Beak blows the blast—your hat has got a hole in't
So have your breeches
The Friend of Humanity and the Knife Grinder
- 8 Story! God bless you! I have none to tell, Sir *Ib*
- 9 I give thee sixpence! I will see thee damn'd first—
Wretch! whom no sense of wrongs can rouse to ven-
geance,
Sordid, unfeeling, reprobate, degraded,
Spiritless outcast! *Ib*
- 10 So down thy hill, romantic Ashbourne, glides
The Derby dilly, carrying Three Insides
The Laces of the Triangles, I 178
- 11 A steady patriot of the world alone,
The friend of every country but his own [The Jacobin]
New Morality, I 113
- 12 And finds, with keen discriminating sight,
Black's not so black,—nor white so very white
Ib I 199
- Give me the avowed, erect and manly foe,
Firm I can meet, perhaps return the blow,
But of all plagues, good Heaven, thy wrath can send,
Save me, oh, save me, from the candid friend
Ib I 207
- 14 Pitt is to Addington
As London is to Paddington
The Oracle, c 1803-4

- 15 Man, only—rash, refined, presumptuous man,
Starts from his rank, and mars creation's plan
Progress of Man, I 55
- 16 A sudden thought strikes me, let us swear an eternal
friendship
The Rovers, I 1

- 17 Whene'er with haggard eyes I view
This Dungeon, that I'm rotting in,
I think of those Companions true
Who studied with me at the U-
-NIVERSITY OF GOTTINGEN,-
-NIVERSITY OF GOTTINGEN *Song*
- 18 Sun, moon, and thou vain world, adieu *Ib*
- 19 (Pitt)
When our perils are past, shall our gratitude sleep?
No,—here's to the pilot that weathered the storm
*Song for the inauguration of the Pitt Club,
25 May 1802*

- 20 Away with the cant of 'Measures not men'!—the idle
supposition that it is the harness and not the horses
that draw the chariot along If the comparison must
be made, if the distinction must be taken, men are
everything, measures comparatively nothing
Speech, House of Commons, 1801
- 21 I called the New World into existence, to redress the
balance of the Old *Speech, 22 Dec 1826*

CANUTE

994?-1035

- 22 Merrily sang the monks in Thy
When Canut, King, rowed thereby,
Row, my knights, near the land,
And hear we these monks' song
*Attr Song of the Monks of Fly, Historia Eliensis
(1066) Green, Conquest of England, ix*

FRANCESCO CARACCIOLI

1752-1799

- 23 Il y a en Angleterre soixante sectes religieuses dif-
férentes, et une seule sauce
In England there are sixty different religions,
and only one sauce *Attrib*

RICHARD CAREW

1555-1620

- 24 Take the miracle of our age, Sir Philip Sidney
An Epistle on the Excellency of the English Tongue

THOMAS CAREW

1595?-1639?

- 25 He that loves a rosy cheek,
Or a coral lip adores,
Or, from star-like eyes, doth seek
Fuel to maintain his fires,
As old Time makes these decay,
So his flames must waste away
Disdain Returned
- 26 Here lies a King that rul'd, as he thought fit
The universal monarchy of wit,
Here lies two Flamens, and both those the best
Apollo's first, at last the true God's priest
Elegy on the Death of Donne

1 Know, Celia (since thou art so proud,) 'Twas I that gave thee thy renown.
Thou had'st in the forgotten crowd
Of common beauties liv'd unknown,
Had not my verse extoll'd thy name,
And with it impeded the wings of fame.

Ingrateful Beauty Threatened

2 Wise poets that wrapt Truth in tales,
Knew her themselves through all her veils. *Ib.*

3 An untimely grave.
Inscription on Tomb of the Duke of Buckingham

4 Good to the poor, to kindred dear,
To servants kind, to friendship clear,
To nothing but herself severe.
Inscription on Tomb of Lady Mary Wentworth

5 So though a virgin, yet a bride
To every Grace, she justified
A chaste polygamy, and died. *Ib.*

6 The purest soul that e'er was sent
Into a clayey tenement.
On the Lady Mary Villiers

7 Give me more love or more disdain;
The torrid or the frozen zone:
Bring equal ease unto my pain;
The temperate affords me none.
Mediocrity in Love Rejected

8 When thou, poor excommunicate
From all the joys of love, shalt see
The full reward and glorious fate
Which my strong faith shall purchase me,
Then curse thine own inconstancy.
To My Inconstant Mistress

9 Ask me no more where Jove bestows,
When June is past, the fading rose;
For in your beauty's orient deep
These flowers, as in their causes, sleep. *A Song*

10 Ask me no more whither doth haste
The nightingale when May is past;
For in your sweet dividing throat
She winters and keeps warm her note. *Ib.*

11 Ask me no more if east or west
The Phoenix builds her spicy nest;
For unto you at last she flies,
And in your fragrant bosom dies. *Ib.*

HENRY CAREY

1693?-1743

12 Aldiborontiphoscophornio!
Where left you Chrononhotonthologos?
Chrononhotonthologos, i. i

13 His cogitative faculties immers'd
In cogibundity of cogitation. *Ib.*

14 To thee, and gentle Rigdum-Funnidos,
Our gratulations flow in streams unbounded. *Ib. iii*

15 God save our gracious king!
Long live our noble king!
God save the king! *God Save the King. (But see 6:13, 250:14, and Corrigenda, p. 587)*

16 Confound their politics,
Frustrate their knavish tricks. *Ib.*

17 Of all the girls that are so smart
There's none like pretty Sally,
She is the darling of my heart,
And she lives in our alley. *Sally in our Alley*

18 When she is by I leave my work,
(I love her so sincerely)
My master comes like any Turk,
And bangs me most severely. *Sally in our Alley*

19 Of all the days that's in the week
I dearly love but one day—
And that's the day that comes betwixt
A Saturday and Monday. *Ib.*

WILLIAM CARLETON

1794-1869

20 Things at home are crossways, and Betsey and I
are out. *Farm Ballads. Betsey and I Are Out*

21 We arg'ed the thing at breakfast, we arg'ed the thing
at tea,
And the more we arg'ed the question, the more we
didn't agree. *Ib.*

THOMAS CARLYLE

1795-1881

22 A well-written Life is almost as rare as a well-
spent one.
Critical and Miscellaneous Essays, vol. i. Richter

23 'Providence has given to the French the empire of
the land, to the English that of the sea, to the
Germans that of—the air!
(Quoting a remark of J. P. F. Richter.) *Ib.*

24 The three great elements of modern civilization,
Gunpowder, Printing, and the Protestant Religion.
Ib. State of German Literature

25 The 'golden-calf of Self-love.' *Ib. Burns*

26 So here has been dawning
Another blue day. *Ib. To-day*

27 Out of Eternity
This new Day is born;
Into Eternity
At night, will return. *Ib.*

28 It is the Age of Machinery, in every outward and
inward sense of that word.
Ib. vol. ii. Signs of the Times

29 The Bible-Society . . . is found, on inquiry, to be . . .
a machine for converting the Heathen. *Ib.*

30 Thought, he [Dr. Cabanis] is inclined to hold, is
still secreted by the brain; but then Poetry and
Religion (and it is really worth knowing) are 'a
product of the smaller intestines'! *Ib.*

31 What is all knowledge too but recorded experience,
and a product of history; of which, therefore,
reasoning and belief, no less than action and
passion, are essential materials? *Ib. On History*

32 History is the essence of innumerable biographies. *Ib.*

33 The foul sluggard's comfort: 'It will last my time.'
Ib. vol. iii. Count Cagliostro. Flight Last

34 This Mirabeau's work, then, is done. He sleeps with
the primeval giants. He has gone over to the
majority: *Abiit ad plures. Ib. Mirabeau*

35 There is no life of a man, faithfully recorded, but is
a heroic poem of its sort, rhymed or unrhymed.
Ib. vol. iv. Sir Walter Scott

- 1 Under all speech that is good for anything there lies a silence that is better. Silence is deep as Eternity; speech is shallow as Time.
Critical and Miscellaneous Essays, vol. iv. Sir Walter Scott
- 2 To the very last, he [Napoleon] had a kind of idea; that, namely, of *La carrière ouverte aux talents*, The tools to him that can handle them. *Ib.*
- 3 It can be said of him [Scott], When he departed, he took a man's life along with him. No sounder piece of British manhood was put together in that eighteenth century of Time. *Ib.*
- 4 A witty statesman said, you might prove anything by figures. *Ib. Chartism, ch. 2*
- 5 Surely of all 'rights of man', this right of the ignorant man to be guided by the wiser, to be, gently or forcibly, held in the true course by him, is the indisputablest. *Ib. ch. 6*
- 6 In epochs when cash payment has become the sole nexus of man to man. *Ib.*
- 7 Thou wretched fraction, wilt thou be the ninth part even of a tailor? *Ib. Froncia*
- 8 This idle habit of 'accounting for the moral sense', as they phrase it. . . The moral sense, thank God, is a thing you never will 'account for'. . . By no greatest happiness principle, greatest nobleness principle, or any principle whatever, will you make that in the least clearer than it already is.
Ib. vol. v. Shooting Niagara: and After!
- 9 'Genius' (which means transcendent capacity of taking trouble, first of all)
Frederick the Great, bk. iv, ch. 3
- 10 If they could forget, for a moment, the correggosity of Correggio, and the learned babble of the sale-room and varnishing auctioneer.
Ib. ch. 6. (See 513: 15)
- 11 Happy the people whose annals are blank in history-books! *Ib. bk. xvi, ch. 1*
- 12 France was long a despotism tempered by epigrams.
History of the French Revolution, pt. 1, bk. 1, ch. 1
- 13 Indeed it is well said, 'in every object there is inexhaustible meaning; the eye sees in it what the eye brings means of seeing'. *Ib. ch. 2*
- 14 Is not every meanest day 'the conflux of two eternities'? *Ib. bk. iv, ch. 4*
- 15 A whiff of grapeshot. *Ib. bk. v, ch. 3*
- 16 History a distillation of rumour. *Ib. bk. vii, ch. 5*
- 17 The gospel according to Jean Jacques.
Ib. pt. ii, bk. i, ch. 6
- 18 The difference between Orthodox or My-dox and Heterodox or Thy-dox. *Ib. bk. iv, ch. 2*
- 19 The seagreen Incurruptible. [Robespierre] *Ib. ch. 4*
- 20 Aristocracy of the Moneybag. *Ib. bk. vii, ch. 7*
- 21 It is well said, in every sense, that a man's religion is the chief fact with regard to him.
Heroes and Hero-Worship, 1. The Hero as Divinity.
- 22 Worship is transcendent wonder. *Ib.*
- 23 No sadder proof can be given by a man of his own littleness than disbelief in great men. *Ib.*
- 24 No great man lives in vain. The history of the world is but the biography of great men. *Ib.*
- 25 The greatest of faults, I should say, is to be conscious of none.
Heroes and Hero-Worship, ii. The Hero as Prophet
- 26 The Hero can be Poet, Prophet, King, Priest or what you will, according to the kind of world he finds himself born into. *Ib. iii. The Hero as Poet*
- 27 In books lies the soul of the whole Past Time; the articulate audible voice of the Past, when the body and material substance of it has altogether vanished like a dream. *Ib. v. The Hero as Man of Letters*
- 28 The true University of these days is a collection of books. *Ib.*
- 29 Burke said there were Three Estates in Parliament; but, in the Reporters' Gallery yonder, there sat a Fourth Estate more important far than they all. *Ib.*
- 30 Adversity is sometimes hard upon a man; but for one man who can stand prosperity, there are a hundred that will stand adversity. *Ib.*
- 31 I hope we English will long maintain our grand talent pour le silence. *Ib. vi. The Hero as King*
- 32 Maid-servants, I hear people complaining, are getting instructed in the 'ologies'.
Inaugural Address at Edinburgh, 1866
- 33 Speech is human, silence is divine, yet also brutish and dead therefore we must learn both arts. *Journal*
- 34 Respectable Professors of the Dismal Science. [Political Economy.]
Letter-Day Pamphlets, No. 1. The Present Time
- 35 Little other than a redtape Talking-machine, and unhappy Bag of Parliamentary Eloquence. *Ib.*
- 36 A healthy hatred of scoundrels.
Ib. No. 2. Model Prisons
- 37 Idlers, game-preservers and mere human clothes-horses. [Exodus from Houndsditch.] *Ib. No. 3. Downing Street*
- 38 Nature admits no lie. *Ib. No. 5. Stump Orator*
- 39 A Parliament speaking through reporters to Duncombe and the twenty-seven millions mostly fools. *Ib. No. 6. Parliaments*
- 40 'May the Devil fly away with the fine arts!' exclaimed . . . in my hearing, one of our most distinguished public men. *Ib. No. 8*
- 41 Mother of dead dogs.
Letter to John Carlyle, 21 Sept. 1840 (Froude's Carlyle, 1884, vol. 1, p. 196)
- 42 The unspeakable Turk should be immediately struck out of the question.
Letter to G. Howard, 24 Nov. 1876
- 43 Transcendental moonshine.
Life of John Sterling, pt. i, ch. 15
- 44 The progress of human society consists . . . in . . . the better and better apportioning of wages to work.
Past and Present, bk. 1, ch. 3
- 45 Brothers, I am sorry I have got no Morrison's Pill for curing the maladies of Society. *Ib. ch. 4*
- 46 Thou and I, my friend, can, in the most flunkey world, make, each of us, one non-flunkey, one hero, if we like: that will be two heroes to begin with. *Ib. ch. 6*

- 1 Cash-payment is not the sole nexus of man with man.
Past and Present, bk. iii, ch. 9
- 2 Blessed is he who has found his work; let him ask no other blessedness.
Ib. ch. 11
- 3 Captains of industry. *Ib.* bk. iv, title of ch. 4
- 4 The sunny plains and deep indigo transparent skies of Italy are all indifferent to the great sick heart of a Sir Walter Scott: on the back of the Apennines, in wild spring weather, the sight of bleak Scotch firs, and snow-spotted heath and desolation, brings tears into his eyes.
Ib. ch. 5
- 5 Upwards of five-hundred-thousand two-legged animals without feathers lie round us, in horizontal positions; their heads all in nightcaps, and full of the foolishlest dreams. *Sartor Resartus*, bk. i, ch. 3
- 6 He who first shortened the labour of copyists by device of *Movable Types* was disbanding hired armies, and cashiering most Kings and Senates, and creating a whole new democratic world: he had invented the art of printing.
Ib. ch. 5
- 7 Man is a tool-using animal. . . . Without tools he is nothing, with tools he is all.
Ib.
- 8 Whoso has sixpence is sovereign (to the length of sixpence) over all men; commands cooks to feed him, philosophers to teach him, kings to mount guard over him,—to the length of sixpence.
Ib.
- 9 Lives the man that can figure a naked Duke of Windlestraw addressing a naked House of Lords?
Ib. ch. 9
- 10 Language is called the garment of thought: however, it should rather be, language is the flesh-garment, the body, of thought.
Ib. ch. 11
- 11 What printed thing soever I could meet with I read.
Ib. bk. ii, ch. 3
- 12 The end of man is an action, and not a thought, though it were the noblest.
Ib. ch. 6
- 13 The everlasting No.
Ib. ch. 7, title
- 14 The folly of that impossible precept, 'Know thyself'; till it be translated into this partially possible one, 'Know what thou canst work at'.
Ib.
- 15 My spiritual new-birth, or Baphometric Fire-baptism.
Ib.
- 16 Great men are the inspired [speaking and acting] texts of that divine Book of Revelations, whereof a chapter is completed from epoch to epoch, and by some named History.
Ib. ch. 8
- 17 The everlasting Yea.
Ib. ch. 9, title
- 18 Man's unhappiness, as I construe, comes of his greatness; it is because there is an Infinite in him, which with all his cunning he cannot quite bury under the Finite.
Ib.
- 19 Close thy Byron; open thy Goethe.
Ib.
- 20 'Do the duty which lies nearest thee'; which thou knowest to be a duty! Thy second duty will already have become clearer.
Ib.
- 21 Be no longer a chaos, but a world, or even worldkin. Produce! Produce! Were it but the pitifullest infinitesimal fraction of a product, produce it in God's name! 'Tis the utmost thou hast in thee: out with it, then.
Ib.
- 22 As the Swiss Inscription says: *Sprechen ist silbern, Schweigen ist golden* (Speech is silvern, Silence is golden); or as I might rather express it: Speech is of Time, Silence is of Eternity.
Sartor Resartus, bk. iii, ch. 3
- 23 Two men I honour, and no third.
Ib. ch. 4
- 24 I don't pretend to understand the Universe—it's a great deal bigger than I am. . . . People ought to be modester.
Remark to Wm. Allingham. D. A. Wilson's and D. Wilson MacArthur's *Carlyle in Old Age*
- 25 If Jesus Christ were to come to-day, people would not even crucify him. They would ask him to dinner, and hear what he had to say, and make fun of it.
Remark. D. A. Wilson's *Carlyle at his Zenith*
- 26 It were better to perish than to continue schoolmastering.
Remark. D. A. Wilson's *Carlyle Till Marriage*
- 27 Macaulay is well for a while, but one wouldn't live under Niagara.
Remark. R. M. Milnes's *Notebook*, 1838
- 28 A good book is the purest essence of a human soul.
Speech in support of the London Library, 1840.
F. Harrison's *Carlyle and the London Library*
- 29 "'Thou's gey' [pretty, pronounced *gyei*] 'ill to deal wi'—Mother's allocution to me once, in some unreasonable moment of mine', is Carlyle's note on this phrase (which, indeed, is an old-fashioned country formula), cited by his wife in a letter to his mother in Dec. 1835. . . . The readers of Mr. Froude's *Life of Carlyle* will remember that he harps upon this phrase, using it as a sort of refrain, but always with the significant change of the word 'deal' to 'live'—'gey ill to live wi'.
C. Eliot Norton, *Letters of Thomas Carlyle* (1888), I. 44
- 30 Who never ate his bread in sorrow,
Who never spent the darksome hours
Weeping and watching for the morrow
He knows ye not, ye heavenly Powers.
Translation of Goethe's *Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship*, bk. ii, ch. 13
- 31 Carlyle and Milnes were talking . . . of the Administration just formed by Sir Robert Peel, and Milnes was evincing some disappointment . . . that he had not been offered a post in it. 'No, no,' said Carlyle, 'Peel knows what he is about; there is only one post fit for you, and that is the office of perpetual president of the Heaven and Hell Amalgamation Society.'
T. E. Wemyss Reid, *The Life of Lord Houghton* (1890), p. 187
- 32 MARGARET FULLER:
I accept the universe.
CARLYLE:
Gad! she'd better!
Attrib.

JULIA CARNEY

1823-1908

- 33 Little drops of water, little grains of sand,
Make the mighty ocean, and the pleasant land.
So the little minutes, humble though they be,
Make the mighty ages of eternity.

Little Things. (Attr. also to E. C. Brewer,
D. C. Colesworthy, and F. S. Osgood)

- 1 Little deeds of kindness, little words of love,
Help to make earth happy, like the heaven above
(Changed by later compilers to 'make this earth an Eden') *Little Things*

JOSEPH EDWARDS CARPENTER

1813-?

- 2 What are the wild waves saying
Sister, the whole day long,
That ever amid our playing,
I hear but their low lone song?
What are the Wild Waves Saying?
- 3 Yes! but there's something greater,
That speaks to the heart alone,
The voice of the great Creator,
Dwells in that mighty tone! *Ib*

LEWIS CARROLL
(CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON)

1832-1898

- 4 What I tell you three times is true
Hunting of the Snark, Fit 1 The Landing
- 5 He had forty two boxes, all carefully packed,
With his name painted clearly on each
But, since he omitted to mention the fact,
They were all left behind on the beach *Ib*
- 6 He would answer to 'Hil' or to any loud cry,
Such as 'Fry mel' or 'Fritter-my-wig!' *Ib*
- 7 His intimate friends called him 'Candle-ends',
And his enemies, 'Toasted cheese' *Ib*
- 8 Then the bowsprit got mixed with the rudder some-
times *Ib*
- 9 But the principal failing occurred in the sailing,
And the Bellman, perplexed and distressed,
Said he had hoped, at least, when the wind blew due
East,
That the ship would not travel due West!
Ib Fit 2 The Bellman's Speech
- 10 But oh, beamish nephew, beware of the day,
If your Snark be a Boojum! For then
You will softly and suddenly vanish away,
And never be met with again!
Ib Fit 3 The Baker's Tale
- 11 They sought it with thimbles, they sought it with care,
They pursued it with forks and hope,
They threatened its life with a railway share,
They charmed it with smiles and soap
Ib Fit 5 The Beaver's Lesson
- 12 Recollecting with tears how, in earlier years,
It had taken no pains with its sums *Ib*
- 13 And in charity meetings it stands at the door,
And collects—though it does not subscribe *Ib*
- 14 For the Snark was a Boojum, you see
Ib Fit 8 The Vanishing
- He thought he saw an Elephant,
That practised on a lute
He looked again, and found it was
A letter from his wife
'At length I realize,' he said,
'The bitterness of life!' *Sylvie and Bruno, ch 5*

- 16 He thought he saw a Buffalo
Upon the chimney-piece.
He looked again, and found it was
His sister's husband's niece.
'Unless you leave this house,' he said,
'I'll send for the Police!' *Sylvie and Bruno, ch 6*
- 17 He thought he saw a Rattlesnake
That questioned him in Greek,
He looked again and found it was
The Middle of Next Week.
'The one thing I regret,' he said,
'Is that it cannot speak!' *Ib*
- 18 He thought he saw a Banker's Clerk
Descending from the bus.
He looked again, and found it was
A Hippopotamus
'If this should stay to dine,' he said,
'There won't be much for us' *Ib, ch. 7*
- 19 He thought he saw an Albatross
That fluttered round the lamp
He looked again, and found it was
A penny-postage-stamp
'You'd best be getting home,' he said,
'The nights are very damp' *Ib ch 12*
- 20 'What is the use of a book,' thought Alice, 'without
pictures or conversations?'
Alice in Wonderland, ch 1
- 21 Do cats eat bats? . Do bats eat cats? *Ib*
- 22 'Curiouser and curiouser!' cried Alice *Ib ch 2*
- 23 How doth the little crocodile
Improve his shining tail,
And pour the waters of the Nile
On every golden scale! *Ib*
- 24 How cheerfully he seems to grin,
How neatly spreads his claws,
And welcomes little fishes in
With gently smiling jaws! *Ib*
- 25 'I'll be judge, I'll be jury,' said cunning old Fury,
'I'll try the whole cause, and condemn you to death' *Ib ch 3*
- 26 The Duchess! The Duchess!
O my dear paws! Oh my fur and whiskers! *Ib ch 4*
- 27 'I can't explain myself, I'm afraid, sir,' said Alice,
'because I don't myself, you see' 'I don't see,'
said the Caterpillar. *Ib ch 5*
- 28 'You are old, Father William,' the young man said,
'And your hair has become very white,
And yet you incessantly stand on your head—
Do you think, at your age, it is right?'
'In my youth,' Father William replied to his son
'I feared it might injure the brain,
But now that I'm perfectly sure I have none,
Why, I do it again and again' *Ib*
- 29 'I have answered three questions, and that is enough,'
Said his father, 'don't give yourself airs!
Do you think I can listen all day to such stuff?
Be off, or I'll kick you downstairs!' *Ib*
- 30 'I shall sit here,' he said, 'on and off, for days and
days' *Ib ch 6*
- 31 'If everybody minded their own business,' said the
Duchess in a hoarse growl, 'the world would go
round a deal faster than it does' *Ib*

- 1 Speak roughly to your little boy,
And beat him when he sneezes;
He only does it to annoy,
Because he knows it teases.
Alice in Wonderland, ch. 6
- 2 For he can thoroughly enjoy
The pepper when he pleases! *Ib.*
- 3 'Did you say pig, or fig?' said the Cat. *Ib.*
- 4 This time it vanished quite slowly, beginning with
the end of the tail, and ending with the grin, which
remained some time after the rest of it had gone.
[The Cheshire Cat.] *Ib.*
- 5 'Have some wine,' the March Hare said in an en-
couraging tone. Alice looked all round the table,
but there was nothing on it but tea. 'I don't see any
wine,' she remarked. 'There isn't any,' said the
March Hare. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 6 'Then you should say what you mean,' the March
Hare went on. 'I do,' Alice hastily replied; 'at least
—at least I mean what I say—that's the same thing,
you know.'
'Not the same thing a bit!' said the Hatter. 'Why,
you might just as well say that "I see what I eat" is
the same thing as "I eat what I see!"' *Ib.*
- 7 'It was the *best* butter,' the March Hare meekly
replied. *Ib.*
- 8 Twinkle, twinkle, little bat!
How I wonder what you're at!
Up above the world you fly!
Like a teatray in the sky. *Ib.*
- 9 'Take some more tea,' the March Hare said to Alice,
very earnestly.
'I've had nothing yet,' Alice replied in an offended
tone, 'so I can't take more.'
'You mean you can't take *less*,' said the Hatter: 'it's
very easy to take *more* than nothing.' *Ib.*
- 10 Let's all move one place on. *Ib.*
- 11 'But they were *in* the well,' Alice said to the Dor-
mouse. . . . 'Of course they were,' said the Dor-
mouse,—'well in.' *Ib.*
- 12 'They drew all manner of things—everything that
begins with an M——' 'Why with an M?' said
Alice. 'Why not?' said the March Hare. *Ib.*
- 13 The Queen was in a furious passion, and went stamp-
ing about, and shouting, 'Off with his head!' or
'Off with her head!' about once in a minute.
Ib. ch. 8
- 14 'A cat may look at a king,' said Alice. *Ib.*
- 15 And the moral of that is—'Oh, 'tis love, 'tis love,
that makes the world go round!' *Ib.* ch. 9
- 16 Everything's got a moral, if you can only find it. *Ib.*
- 17 Take care of the sense, and the sounds will take care
of themselves. *Ib.*
- 18 'That's nothing to what I could say if I chose,' the
Duchess replied. *Ib.*
- 19 'Just about as much right,' said the Duchess, 'as pigs
have to fly.' *Ib.*
- 20 I only took the regular course . . . the different
branches of Arithmetic—Ambition, Distraction,
Uglification, and Derision. *Ib.*
- 21 'That's the reason they're called lessons,' the
Gryphon remarked: 'because they lessen from day
to day.' *Ib.*
- 22 'Will you walk a little faster?' said a whiting to a snail,
'There's a porpoise close behind us, and he's treading
on my tail.' *Alice in Wonderland*, ch. 10
- 23 Will you, won't you, will you, won't you, will you
join the dance? *Ib.*
- 24 The further off from England the nearer is to
France—
Then turn not pale, beloved snail, but come and join
the dance. *Ib.*
- 25 'Tis the voice of the lobster; I heard him declare,
'You have baked me too brown, I must sugar my
hair.' *Ib.*
- 26 Soup of the evening, beautiful Soup! *Ib.*
- 27 The Queen of Hearts, she made some tarts,
All on a summer day:
The Knave of Hearts, he stole those tarts,
And took them quite away! *Ib.* ch. 11
- 28 'Write that down,' the King said to the jury, and the
jury eagerly wrote down all three dates on their
slates, and then added them up, and reduced the
answer to shillings and pence. *Ib.*
- 29 Here one of the guinea-pigs cheered, and was imme-
diately suppressed by the officers of the court. *Ib.*
- 30 'Where shall I begin, please your Majesty?' he asked.
'Begin at the beginning,' the King said, gravely, 'and
go on till you come to the end: then stop.' *Ib.*
- 31 'Unimportant, of course, I meant,' the King hastily
said, and went on to himself in an undertone,
'important—unimportant—unimportant—important—'
as if he were trying which word sounded
best. *Ib.* ch. 12
- 32 'That's not a regular rule: you invented it just now.'
'It's the oldest rule in the book,' said the King.
'Then it ought to be Number One,' said Alice. *Ib.*
- 33 They told me you had been to her,
And mentioned me to him:
She gave me a good character,
But said I could not swim. *Ib.*
- 34 The jury all wrote down on their slates, 'She doesn't
believe there's an atom of meaning in it.' *Ib.*
- 35 No! No! Sentence first—verdict afterwards. *Ib.*
- 36 'Do I look like it?' said the Knave. (Which he cer-
tainly did *not*, being made entirely of cardboard.) *Ib.*
- 37 'The horror of that moment,' the King went on,
'I shall never, *never* forget!' 'You will, though,' the
Queen said, 'if you don't make a memorandum
of it.' *Through the Looking-Glass*, ch. 1
- 38 'My precious Lily! My imperial kitten!'—
'Imperial fiddlestick!' *Ib.*
- 39 'Twas brillig, and the slithy toves
Did gyre and gimble in the wabe;
All mimsy were the borogoves,
And the mome raths outgrabe.
'Beware the Jabberwock, my son!
The jaws that bite, the claws that catch!
Beware the Jubjub bird, and shun
The frumious Bandersnatch!' *Ib.*

He took his vorpal sword in hand;
Long time the manxome foe he sought—
So rested he by the Tumtum tree,
And stood awhile in thought.

And as in uffish thought he stood,
The Jabberwock, with eyes of flame,
Came whiffling through the tulgey wood,
And burbled as it came!

One, two! One, two! And through and through
The vorpal blade went snicker-snack!
He left it dead, and with its head
He went galumphing back.

'And hast thou slain the Jabberwock?
Come to my arms, my beamish boy!
O frabjous day! Callooh! Callay!'
He chortled in his joy.

Through the Looking-Glass, ch. 1

1 Curtsey while you're thinking what to say. It saves time. *Ib. ch. 2*

2 Speak in French when you can't think of the English for a thing. *Ib.*

3 'Now! Now!' cried the Queen. 'Faster! Faster!' *Ib.*

4 Now, *here*, you see, it takes all the running you can do, to keep in the same place. If you want to get somewhere else, you must run at least twice as fast as that! *Ib.*

5 'Sap and sawdust,' said the Gnat. *Ib. ch. 3*

6 Tweedledum and Tweedledee
Agreed to have a battle;
For Tweedledum said Tweedledee
Had spoiled his nice new rattle.

Just then flew down a monstrous crow,
As black as a tar-barrel;
Which frightened both the heroes so,
They quite forgot their quarrel. *Ib. ch. 4*

7 If you think we're wax-works, you ought to pay, you know. Wax-works weren't made to be looked at for nothing. Nohowl *Ib.*

8 'Contrariwise,' continued Tweedledee, 'if it was so, it might be; and if it were so, it would be; but as it isn't, it ain't. That's logic.' *Ib.*

9 The sun was shining on the sea,
Shining with all his might;
He did his very best to make
The billows smooth and bright—
And this was odd, because it was
The middle of the night.

Ib. The Walrus and the Carpenter

10 'It's very rude of him,' she said
'To come and spoil the fun!' *Ib.*

11 You could not see a cloud, because
No cloud was in the sky:
No birds were flying overhead—
There were no birds to fly. *Ib.*

12 The Walrus and the Carpenter
Were walking close at hand;
They wept like anything to see
Such quantities of sand:
'If this were only cleared away,'
They said, 'it would be grand!'

'If seven maids with seven mops
Swept it for half a year,
Do you suppose,' the Walrus said,
'That they could get it clear?'
'I doubt it,' said the Carpenter,
And shed a bitter tear.

Through the Looking-Glass, ch. 4. The Walrus and the Carpenter

13 But four young Oysters hurried up,
All eager for the treat:
Their coats were brushed, their faces washed,
Their shoes were clean and neat—
And this was odd, because, you know,
They hadn't any feet. *Ib.*

14 And thick and fast they came at last,
And more, and more, and more. *Ib.*

15 The Walrus and the Carpenter
Walked on a mile or so,
And then they rested on a rock
Conveniently low:
And all the little Oysters stood
And waited in a row.

'The time has come,' the Walrus said,
'To talk of many things:
Of shoes—and ships—and sealing wax—
Of cabbages—and kings—
And why the sea is boiling hot—
And whether pigs have wings.' *Ib.*

16 'For some of us are out of breath,
And all of us are fat!' *Ib.*

17 'A loaf of bread,' the Walrus said,
'Is what we chiefly need:
Pepper and vinegar besides
Are very good indeed—
Now if you're ready, Oysters dear,
We can begin to feed.' *Ib.*

18 'The night is fine,' the Walrus said.
'Do you admire the view?' *Ib.*

19 The Carpenter said nothing but
'The butter's spread too thick!' *Ib.*

20 'I weep for you,' the Walrus said:
'I deeply sympathize.'
With sobs and tears he sorted out
Those of the largest size,
Holding his pocket-handkerchief
Before his streaming eyes. *Ib.*

21 But answer came there none—
And this was scarcely odd, because
They'd eaten every one. *Ib.*

22 'Tis to snore his head off!' as Tweedledum remarked. *Ib.*

23 'Let's fight till six, and then have dinner,' said
Tweedledum. *Ib.*

24 'You know,' he said very gravely, 'it's one of the most
serious things that can possibly happen to one in a
battle—to get one's head cut off.' *Ib.*

25 'I'm very brave generally,' he went on in a low voice:
'only to-day I happen to have a headache.' *Ib.*

26 Twopenny a week, and jam every other day. *Ib. ch. 5*

27 The rule is, jam to-morrow and jam yesterday—but
never jam to-day. *Ib.*

28 'It's a poor sort of memory that only works back-
wards,' the Queen remarked. *Ib.*

- 1 Consider anything, only don't cry!
Through the Looking-Glass, ch. 5
- 2 'I can't believe *that!*' said Alice. 'Can't you?' the Queen said in a pitying tone. 'Try again: draw a long breath, and shut your eyes.' Alice laughed. 'There's no use trying,' she said: 'one *can't* believe impossible things.' 'I daresay you haven't had much practice,' said the Queen. 'When I was your age, I always did it for half-an-hour a day. Why, sometimes I've believed as many as six impossible things before breakfast.' *Ib.*
- 3 'It's very provoking,' Humpty Dumpty said after a long silence,—to be called an egg—*very!*' *Ib.* ch. 6
- 4 With a name like yours, you might be any shape, almost. *Ib.*
- 5 They gave it me,—for an un-birthday present. *Ib.*
- 6 'There's glory for you!' 'I don't know what you mean by "glory",' Alice said. 'I meant, "there's a nice knock-down argument for you!"' 'But "glory" *doesn't mean* "a nice knock-down argument",' Alice objected. 'When I use a word,' Humpty Dumpty said in a rather scornful tone, 'it means just what I choose it to mean,—neither more nor less.' *Ib.*
- 7 'The question is,' said Humpty Dumpty, 'which is to be master—that's all.' *Ib.*
- 8 I can explain all the poems that ever were invented—and a good many that haven't been invented just yet. *Ib.*
- 9 'I can repeat poetry as well as other folk if it comes to that—' 'Oh, it needn't come to that!' Alice hastily said. *Ib.*
- 10 The little fishes of the sea,
They sent an answer back to me.
The little fishes' answer was
'We cannot do it, Sir, because——' *Ib.*
- 11 I took a kettle large and new,
Fit for the deed I had to do. *Ib.*
- 12 I said it very loud and clear;
I went and shouted in his ear.
But he was very stiff and proud;
He said 'You needn't shout so loud!'
And he was very proud and stiff;
He said 'I'd go and wake them, if——' *Ib.*
- 13 You see it's like a portmanteau—there are two meanings packed up into one word. *Ib.*
- 14 He's an Anglo-Saxon Messenger—and those are Anglo-Saxon attitudes. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 15 The other Messenger's called Hatta. I must have *two* you know—to come and go. One to come, and one to go. *Ib.*
- 16 'There's nothing like eating hay when you're faint.' . . . 'I didn't say there was nothing *better*,' the King replied, 'I said there was nothing *like* it.' *Ib.*
- 17 'I'm sure nobody walks much faster than I do!' 'He can't do that,' said the King, 'or else he'd have been here first.' *Ib.*
- 18 It's as large as life, and twice as natural! *Ib.*
- 19 If you'll believe in me, I'll believe in you. *Ib.*
- 20 The [White] Knight said . . . 'It's my own invention.' *Ib.*

- 21 But you've no idea what a difference it makes, mixing it with other things—such as gunpowder and sealing-wax. *Through the Looking-Glass*, ch. 7
- 22 I'll tell thee everything I can:
There's little to relate.
I saw an aged, aged man,
A-sitting on a gate.
'Who are you, aged man?' I said.
'And how is it you live?'
And his answer trickled through my head
Like water through a sieve.
He said, 'I look for butterflies
That sleep among the wheat:
I make them into mutton-pies,
And sell them in the street.' *Ib.*
- 23 I cried, 'Come, tell me how you live!'
And thumped him on the head. *Ib.*
- 24 He said, 'I hunt for haddocks' eyes
Among the heather bright,
And work them into waistcoat-buttons
In the silent night.
And these I do not sell for gold
Or coin of silvery shine,
But for a copper halfpenny,
And that will purchase nine.
I sometimes dig for buttered rolls,
Or set limed twigs for crabs;
I sometimes search the grassy knolls
For wheels of hansom-cabs.' *Ib.*
- 25 Or madly squeeze a right-hand foot
Into a left-hand shoe. *Ib.*
- 26 'Speak when you're spoken to!' the Red Queen sharply interrupted her. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 27 No admittance till the week after next! *Ib.*
- 28 It isn't etiquette to cut any one you've been introduced to. Remove the joint. *Ib.*
- 29 Un-dish-cover the fish, or dishcover the riddle. *Ib.*

WILLIAM HERBERT CARRUTH

1859-1924

- 30 Some call it evolution,
And others call it God.
Each In His Own Tongue, and Other Poems,
1908

PHOEBE CARY

1824-1871

- 31 And though hard be the task,
'Keep a stiff upper lip'. *Keep a Stiff Upper Lip*
- 32 Nearer my Father's house,
Where the many mansions be,
Nearer the great white throne,
Nearer the crystal sea. *Nearer Home*

HARRY CASTLING

- 33 What-Ho! She bumps! *Title of Song*
- 34 Let's all go down the Strand. *Title of Song*

REV. EDWARD CASWALL

1814-1878

- 1 Come, Thou Holy Spirit, come,
And from Thy celestial home
Shed a ray of light Divine,
Come, Thou Father of the poor,
Come, Thou source of all our store,
Come, within our bosoms shine
Hymns and Poems Come, Thou Holy Spirit, Come
(trans from Latin)

- 2 In our labour rest most sweet,
Grateful coolness in the heat,
Solace in the midst of woe
Ib
(As adapted in 'Hymns Ancient and Modern')
3 Days and moments quickly flying,
Blend the living with the dead,
Soon will you and I be lying
Each within our narrow bed
Ib Days and Moments Quickly Flying

- 4 Earth has many a noble city,
Bethlehem, thou dost all excel
Ib Earth Has Many a Noble City

- 5 Hark! a thrilling voice is sounding,
'Christ is nigh,' it seems to say
Ib Hark! A Thrilling Voice is Soundin

- 6 Jesu, the very thought of Thee
With sweetness fills the breast
Ib Jesu, The Very Thought of Thee (trans from Latin)

- 7 My God, I love Thee, not because
I hope for heaven thereby
Ib My God, I Love Thee (trans from Latin)

CATO THE ELDER

234-149 B C

- 8 Delenda est Carthago
Carthage must be destroyed
Plutarch, Life of Cato

CATULLUS

87-54? B C

- 9 Cui dono lepidum novum libellum
Ardo modo pumice expoliturum?
Here's my small book out, nice and new,
Fresh bound—whom shall I give it to?
Carmina, 1, trans by Sir W. Morris

- 10 Namque tu solebas
Meas esse aliquid putare nugas
To you [Cornelius], who of yore
Upon my trifles set some store
Ib

- 11 Plus uno maneat perenne sacello
May it outlive an hundred year.
Ib

- 12 Lugete, O Veneres Cupidinesque,
Et quantum est hominum venustiorum
Passer mortuus est meae puellae,
Passer, deliciae meae puellae
Come, all ye Loves and Cupids haste
To mourn, and all ye men of taste,
My lady's sparrow, O, he's sped,
The bird my lady loved is dead!
Ib III

- 13 Qui nunc it per iter tenebrosissimum
Illuc, unde negant redire quenquam.

And now he treads the gloomy track
Whence no one, so they say, comes back.

Carmina, III

- 14 Sed haec prius fuere.
All this is over now. *Ib IV*

- 15 Vivamus, mea Lesbia, atque amemus,
Rumoresque senum severiorum
Omnes unius aestumemus assis
Soles occidere et redire possunt
Nobis cum semel occidit brevis lux
Nox est perpetua una dormienda.
Lesbia mine, let's live and love!
Give no dole for tattle of
Crabbed old censorious men;
Suns may set and rise again,
But when our short day takes flight
Sleep we must one endless night. *Ib V*

- 16 Da mi basia mille.
Kiss me times a thousand o'er. *Ib*

- 17 Miser Catulle, desinas ineptire
Forgo your dream, poor fool of love. *Ib VIII*

- 18 At tu, Catulle, destinatus obdura
But hide, Catullus, firm and set *Ib*

- 19 Nec meum respectet, ut ante, amorem,
Qui illius culpa cecidit velut prati
Ultimi flos, praeterite postquam
Tactus aratro est
But ne'er look back again to find my love,
My love, which for her fault has wilted now,
Like meadow flower, upon the marge thereof,
Touched by a passing plough *Ib XI*

- 20 Totum ut te faciant, Fabulle, nasum
To make you nose and only nose *Ib XIII*

- 21 O quid solutus est beatus curus?
Cum mens onus reponit, ac peregrino
Labore fessi venimus larem ad nostrum,
Desideratque acquiescimus lecto
Hoc est quod unum est pro laboribus tantis.
Salve O venusta Sirmio atque hero gaude,
Gaudete vosque O Lydiae lacus undae,
Ridete quidquid est domi cachinnorum.

What joy is like it? to be quit of care
And drop my load, and after weary miles
Come home, and sink upon the bed that so
I used to dream of this one thing is worth
All that long service Hail, sweet Sirmio!
Welcome thy lord with laughter, and give back
Your laughter, waters of the Lydian lake
Laugh, home of mirth, with all your maddest mirth
Ib. XXXI

- 22 Quidquid est, ubicumque est,
Quodcumque agitur, renidet hunc habet morbum,
Neque elegantem, ut arbitror, neque urbanum

Whate'er the case, where'er he be,
Or does, he smiles, with him it is a vice,
And not, I think, a pretty one, nor nice *Ib XXXIX*

- 23 Nam risu inepto res ineptior nulla est.
Untimely grinning is the silliest sin *Ib*

- 24 Iam ver egelidos refert tepores
Now Spring restores the balmy days *Ib XLVI*

- 1 Gratias tibi maximas Catullus
Agit pessimus omnium poeta,
Tanto pessimus omnium poeta,
Quanto tu optimus omnium's patronum.

Catullus gives you warmest thanks,
And he the worst of poets ranks;
As much the worst of bards confessed,
As you of advocates the best. *Carmina, xlix*

- 2 Ille mi par esse deo videtur,
Ille, si fas est, superare divos,
Qui sedens adversus identidem te
Spectat et audit
Dulce ridentem, misero quod omnis
Eripit sensus mihi.

Like to a god he seems to me,
Above the gods, if so may be,
Who sitting often close to thee
May see and hear
Thy lovely laugh: ah, luckless man!

Ib. li

- 3 Quid est, Catulle? quid moraris emori?
How now? why not be quick and die?

Ib. lii

- 4 Salaputium disertum!
He can talk, that little cuss!

Ib. liii

- 5 Caeli, Lesbia nostra, Lesbia illa,
Illa Lesbia, quam Catullus unam
Plus quam se atque suos amavit omnes,
Nunc in quadruviis et angiportis
Glubit magnanimis Remi nepotes.

My Lesbia,—Lesbia, whom once
Catullus loved of girls alone
Above himself and all his own—
Now into lanes and corners runs
To traffic with proud Remus' sons.

Ib. lviii

- 6 Torquatus volo parvulus
Matris e gremio suae
Porrigens teneras manus,
Dulce rideat ad patrem
Semihiente labello.

Sit suo similis patri
Manlio et facile inscieis
Noscitur ab omnibus,
Et pudicitiam suo
Matris indicet ore.

I'd a wee Torquatus see
Stretch soft finger-tips
From his mother's lap, and smile
Sweetly at his sire the while
With half-parted lips;

To his father Manlius so
Very like, in sooth
Even strangers him shall know,
And his face alone shall show
Forth his mother's truth.

Ib. lxi. 209

- 7 Vesper adest, iuvenes, consurgite: Vesper Olympo
Expectata diu vix tandem lumina tollit.

Up, lads! 'tis Eve at last: to longing eyes
Upon Olympus Hesper lifts his ray. *Ib. lxii. 1*

- 8 Quid datur a divis felici optatus hora?
What gift hath heaven to match thy happy hour?

Ib. 30

- 9 Ut flos in saeptis secretus nascitur hortis,
Ignotus pecori, nullo contusus aratro,
Quem mulcent aurae, firmat sol, educat imber;
Multi millu pueri, multae optavere puellae.
As grows a flower within a garden close,
Known to no cattle, by no ploughshare smit,
Suns give it strength, rain growth, and air repose,
And many lads and lasses long for it.

Carmina, lxii. 39

- 10 Omnia fanda nefanda malo permixta furore,
Iustificam nobis mentem avertere deorum.
Then right and wrong confused and all at odds
Turned from us the just judgment of the gods.

Ib. lxiv. 406

- 11 Sed mulier cupido quod dicit amanti,
In vento et rapida scribere oportet aqua.
But a woman's sayings to her lover,
Should be in wind and running water writ. *Ib. lxx*

- 12 Desine de quoquam quicquam bene velle mereri,
Aut aliquem fieri posse putare pium.
Cease to expect to win men's gratitude,
To think that human beings can be grateful.

Ib. lxxiii

- 13 Siqua recordanti benefacta priora voluptas
Est homini.
If it be good to mind each kindly act. *Ib. lxxvi*

- 14 Difficile est longum subito deponere amorem.
'Tis hard to drop at once old-standing love. *Ib.*

- 15 Si vitam puriter cgi.
If my life be fair. *Ib.*

- 16 O di, reddite mi hoc pro pietate mea.
Gods, grant me this thing for my piety. *Ib.*

- 17 Chommoda dicebat, si quando commoda vellet
Dicere.
'Hallowances' said Arrius (meaning 'allowances').
Ib. lxxxiv

- 18 Odi et amo: quare id faciam, fortasse requiris.
Nescio, sed fieri sentio et excrucior.
I hate, I love—the cause thereof
Belike you ask of me:
I do not know, but feel 'tis so,
And I'm in agony. *Ib. lxxxv*

- 19 Si quicquam mutis gratum acceptumve sepulcris
Accidere a nostro, Calve, dolore potest.
If the dumb grave, my Calvus, can receive
Aught that is dear or grateful from our grief. *Ib. xcvi*

- 20 Multas per gentes et multa per aequora vectus
Advenio has miseras, frater, ad inferias,
Ut te postremo donarem munere mortis
Et mutam nequiquam alloquerer cinerem.
Quandoquidem fortuna mihi tete abstulit ipsum,
Heu miser indigne frater adempte mihi,
Nunc tamen interea haec prisco quae more parentum
Tradita sunt tristi munere ad inferias,
Accipe fraterno multum manantia fletu,
Atque in perpetuum, frater, ave atque vale.
By many lands and over many a wave
I come, my brother, to your piteous grave,
To bring you the last offering in death
And o'er dumb dust expend an idle breath;

For fate has torn your living self from me,
And snatched you, brother, O, how cruelly!
Yet take these gifts, brought as our fathers bade
For sorrow's tribute to the passing shade;
A brother's tears have wet them o'er and o'er;
And so, my brother, hail, and farewell evermore!
Carmena, 61

1 At non effugies meos iambos.

You shan't evade
These rhymes I've made.
Fragments, trans. Sir W. Morris

EDITH CAVELL

1865-1915

- 2 I realize that patriotism is not enough. I must have
no hatred or bitterness towards anyone.
Last Words, 12 Oct. 1915. *The Times*, 23 Oct.
1915

CAMILLO BENSO CAVOUR

1810-1861

- 3 Noi siamo pronti a proclamare nell'Italia questo gran
principio: Libera Chiesa in libero Stato.

We are ready to proclaim throughout Italy the great
principle of a free church in a free state.
Speech, 27 Mar. 1861. William de la Rive,
Remin. of Life and Character of Count Cavour
(1862), ch. 13, p. 276

ROBERT CECIL

see

SALISBURY

THOMAS OF CELANO

c. 1250

- 4 Dies irae, dies illa
Solvat saeculum in favilla,
Teste David cum Sibylla.

Day of wrath and doom impending,
David's word with Sibyl's blending
Heaven and earth in ashes ending!
Analecta Hymnica, liv, p. 269. (Trans. by Dr.
W. J. Irons in *The English Hymnal*)

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE

1667?-1723

- 5 The real Simon Pure. *Bold Stroke for a Wife*, v. i.

- 6 And lash the vice and follies of the age.
The Man's Bewitched, prologue

- 7 He is as melancholy as an unbrae'd drum.
Wonder, ii. i

MIGUEL DE CERVANTES

1547-1616

El Caballero de la Triste Figura.

'The Knight of the Sorrowful Countenance.'

Don Quixote, pt. 1, ch. 19. Trans. by Smollett

La mejor salsa del mundo es el hambre.

The best sauce in the world is hunger.

Ib. pt. 11, ch. 5

- 10 El pan comido y la compañía deshecha.

Where there's no more bread, boon companions
melt away. *Don Quixote*, pt. 11, ch. 7

- 11 Muchos pocos hacen un mucho.

Many a pickle makes a mickle. *Ib.*

- 12 [Sancho asks whether, to get to heaven, we ought not
all to become monks.]

No todos podemos ser frailes y muchos son los cami-
nos por donde lleva Dios a los suyos al cielo.
Religión es la caballería.

We cannot all be friars, and many are the ways by
which God leads His children home. Religion is
knight-errantry. *Ib.* ch. 8

- 13 [Sancho, on his master]

Es un entenebrado loco, lleno de lúcidos intervalos.

He's a muddled fool, full of lucid intervals.
Ib. ch. 18

- 14 Dos linages solos hay en el mundo, como decia una
abuela mia, que son el tener y el no tener.

There are but two families in the world, as my
grandmother used to say, the Haves and the
Have-nots. *Ib.* ch. 20

- 15 Digo, paciencia y barajar.

Patience, and shuffle the cards. *Ib.* ch. 23

- 16 Del dicho al hecho hay gran trecho.

It's a far cry from speech to deed. *Ib.* ch. 34

- 17 La diligencia es madre de la buena ventura y la pereza,
su contrario, jamas llegó al término que pide un
buen deseo.

Diligence is the mother of good fortune, and idle-
ness, its opposite, never brought a man to the
goal of any of his best wishes. *Ib.*

- 18 Bien haya el que inventó el sueño, capa que cubre
todos los humanos pensamientos, manjar que quita
la hambre, agua que ahuyenta la sed, fuego que
calienta el frío, frío que templó el ardor, y, final-
mente, moneda general con que todas las cosas se
compran, balanza y peso que iguala al pastor con
el rey y al simple con el discreto.

Blessings on him who invented sleep, the mantle
that covers all human thoughts, the food that
appeases hunger, the drink that quenches thirst,
the fire that warms cold, the cold that moderates
heat, and, lastly, the general coin that purchases
all things, the balance and weight that equals the
shepherd with the king, and the simple with the
wise. *Ib.* ch. 68. Trans. by Jervas

- 19 Los buenos pintores imitan la naturaleza, pero los
malos la vomitan.

Good painters imitate nature, bad ones vomit it.
El Licenciado Vidriera

- 20 Puesto ya el pie en el estribo.

With one foot already in the stirrup.
Preface to 'Persiles y Sigismunda' (4 days before his death.)

JOHN CHALKHILL

Jl. 1560

- 21 Oh, the sweet contentment
The countryman doth find.

Coridon's Song

CHALMERS—CHARLES I

PATRICK REGINALD CHALMERS

1872—

- 1 'I find,' said 'e, 'things very much as 'ow I've always found,
For mostly they goes up and down or else goes round and round.'
Green Days and Blue Days: Roundabouts and Swings
- 2 What's lost upon the roundabouts we pulls up on the swings!
Ib.

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN

1836—1914

- 3 But the cup is nearly full. The career of high-handed wrong is coming to an end. *Speech, 20 Oct. 1884*
- 4 Provided that the City of London remains as it is at present, the clearing-house of the world.
Ib. Guildhall, London, 19 Jan. 1904
- 5 Learn to think Imperially. *Ib.*
- 6 The day of small nations has long passed away. The day of Empires has come.
Ib. Birmingham, 12 May 1904
- 7 We are not downhearted. The only trouble is, we cannot understand what is happening to our neighbours.
Ib. Smethwick, 18 Jan. 1906

NEVILLE CHAMBERLAIN

1869—1940

- 8 In war, whichever side may call itself the victor, there are no winners, but all are losers.
Speech at Kettering, 3 July 1938
- 9 I believe it is peace for our time . . . peace with honour.
Radio Speech after Munich Agreement. 1 Oct. 1938
- 10 Hitler has missed the bus.
Speech. House of Commons. 4 April 1940

CHARLES HADDON CHAMBERS

1860—1921

- 11 The long arm of coincidence.
Captain Swift, Act II

JOHN CHANDLER

1806—1876

- 12 Conquering kings their titles take
From the foes they captive make:
Jesu, by a nobler deed,
From the thousands He hath freed.
As in Hymns Ancient and Modern. Conquering Kings Their Titles Take, trans. from Latin

ARTHUR CHAPMAN

1873—

- 13 Out where the handclasp's a little stronger,
Out where the smile dwells a little longer,
That's where the West begins.
Out where the West Begins

GEORGE CHAPMAN

1559?—1634?

- 14 I know an Englishman,
Being flatter'd, is a lamb; threaten'd, a lion;
Alphonsus, Emperor of Germany, i. ii
- 15 Berenice's ever-burning hair.
Blind Beggar of Alexandria
- 16 Speed his plough. *Bussy D'Ambois, i. i*
- 17 Who to himself is law, no law doth need,
Offends no law, and is a king indeed. *Ib. ii. i*
- 18 Terror of darkness! O, thou king of flames! *Ib. v. i*
- 19 Give me a spirit that on this life's rough sea
Loves t'have his sails fill'd with a lusty wind,
Even till his sail-yards tremble, his masts crack,
And his rapt ship run on her side so low
That she drinks water, and her keel ploughs air;
There is no danger to a man, that knows
What life and death is; there's not any law,
Exceeds his knowledge; neither is it lawful
That he should stoop to any other law.
He goes before them, and commands them all,
That to himself is a law rational.
Byron's Conspiracy, III. i
- 20 O incredulity! the wit of fools,
That slovenly will spit on all things fair,
The coward's castle, and the sluggard's cradle.
De Guiana, l. 82
- 21 We have watered our horses in Helicon.
May-Day, III. iii
- 22 For one heat, all know, doth drive out another,
One passion doth expel another still.
Monsieur D'Olive, v. i
- 23 They're only truly great who are truly good.
Revenge for Honour, v. ii
- 24 A poem, whose subject is not truth, but things like truth.
Revenge of Bussy D'Ambois, dedication
- 25 Danger, the spur of all great minds. *Ib. v. i*
- 26 And let a scholar all Earth's volumes carry,
He will be but a walking dictionary.
Tears of Peace, l. 266

CHARLES I OF GREAT BRITAIN

1600—1649

- 27 Never make a defence of apology before you be accused. *Letter to Lord Wentworth, 3 Sept. 1636*
- 28 As to the King, the Laws of the Land will clearly instruct you for that. . . . For the People; and truly I desire their Liberty and Freedom, as much as any Body: but I must tell you, that their Liberty and Freedom consists in having the Government of those Laws, by which their Life and their Goods may be most their own; 'tis not for having share in Government [Sirs] that is nothing pertaining to 'em. A Subject and a Sovereign are clean different things. . . . If I would have given way to an arbitrary way, for to have all Laws chang'd according to the Power of the Sword, I needed not to have come here; and therefore I tell you (and I pray God it be not laid to your Charge) that I am the Martyr of the People.
Speech on the scaffold, 30 Jan. 1649. Rushworth's Historical Collections (1703—8), vol. vi

- 1 I die a Christian, according to the Profession of the Church of England, as I found it left me by my Father
Speech on the scaffold, 30 Jan 1649 Rushworth's Historical Collections (1703-8), vol 11

CHARLES II OF GREAT BRITAIN

1630-1685

- 2 It is upon the navy under the Providence of God that the safety, honour, and welfare of this realm do chiefly attend *Articles of War Preamble*
- 3 Better than a play
(*On the Debates in the House of Lords on Lord Ross's Divorce Bill, 1670*) A Bryant, King Charles II
- 4 This is very true for my words are my own, and my actions are my ministers'
Reply to Lord Rochester's Epitaph on him [q.v.]
- 5 He [Charles II] said once to myself, he was no atheist, but he could not think God would make a man miserable only for taking a little pleasure out of the way
Bumet, History of My Own Time, vol 1, bk 11 ch 1
- 6 He [Lauderdale] told me, the king spoke to him to let that [Presbyter] go, for it was not a religion for gentlemen *Ib ch 2*
- 7 King Charles gave him [Godolphin] a short character when he was page, which he maintained to his life's end of being never in the way, nor out of the way
Ib vol 11, bk 11, ch 11, n (The Earl of Dartmouth)
- 8 Let not poor Nell; starve *Ib ch 17*
- 9 Brother, I am too old to go again to my travels
Hume's History of Great Britain, vol 11, 1757, ch 7
- 10 I am sure no man in England will take away my life to make you king [To his brother James]
W King's Political & Lit Anecdotes
- 11 He had been, he said, an unconscionable time dying but he hoped that they would excuse it
Macaulay's Hist England, 1849, vol 1, ch 4, p 437
- 12 His nonsense suits their nonsense
On a certain preacher

CHARLES V

1500-1558

- 13 Je parle espagnol à Dieu italien aux femmes, français aux hommes et allemand à mon cheval
To God I speak Spanish to women Italian, to men French and to my horse—German *Attrib*

SALMON PORTLAND CHASE

1808-1873

- 14 No more slave States no slave Territories
Platform of the Free Soil National Convention 1848
- The Constitution in all its provisions looks to an indestructible Union composed of indestructible States *Decision in Texas v White, 7 Wallace, 725*
- The way to resumption is to resume
Letter to Horace Greeley, 17 May 1866

EARL OF CHATHAM

see

WILLIAM PITT

THOMAS CHATTERTON

1752-1770

- 17 Ol synge untow me roundelaie,
Ol droppe the bryne teare wythe mee,
Daunce ne moe atte hallie daie,
Lycke a reynynge ryer bee,
Mie love ys dedde,
Gon to hye death-bedde,
Al under the wyllowe tree *Mynstrelles Songe*

FRANÇOIS-RENÉ DE CHATEAUBRIAND

1768-1848

- 18 L'écritain original n'est pas celui qui n'imité personne, mais celui que personne ne peut imiter
The original writer is not he who refrains from imitating others, but he who can be imitated by none
Génie du Christianisme

GEOFFREY CHAUCEUR

1340?-1400

- 19 Singest with vois inemorial in the shade
Anklida and Arcite, proem
- 20 Tlee fro the ptees, and dwelle with sothfastnesse
Forth, pilgrim, forth! Forth, beste, out of thy stall!
Know thy contree, lool up, thank God of all
Hold the hye wey, and lat thy gost thee lede,
And trouthe shal delivere, hit is no drede
Balade de Bon Conseil
- 21 Whanne that Aprille with his shoures sote
The droghte of Marche hath perced to the rote
Canterbury Tales Prologue, l 1
- 22 And smale fowles maken melodye,
That slepen al the night with open ye,
(So priketh hem nature in hir corages)
Than longen folk to goon on pilgrimages *Ib l 9*
- 23 He loved chivalrye,
Trouthe and honour, freedom and curteisye *Ib l 45*
- 24 He was a verray parfit gentil knight *Ib l 72*
- 25 He was as fresh as is the month of May *Ib l 92*
- 26 He coude songes make and wel endyte *Ib l 93*
- 27 Curteys he was, lowly, and servisable,
And carf bifom his fider at the table *Ib l 99*
- 28 Hir gretteste ooth was but by seynt Loy *Ib l 120*
- 29 Ful wel she song the service divyne,
Lutuned in hir nose ful semely,
And Frensch she spak ful faire and fetisly,
After the scole of Stratford atte Bowe,
For Frensch of Paris was to hir unknowe *Ib l 122*
- 30 She wolde wepe, if that she sawe a mous
Caught in a trappe, if it were deed or bledde.
Of smale houndes had she, that she fedde
With rosted flesh, or milk and wastel breed
But sore weep she if oon of hem were deed *Ib l 144*
- 31 He yaf nat of that text a pulled hen,
That seith, that hunters been nat holy men *Ib l 177*

- 1 A Frere ther was, a wantown and a merye.
Canterbury Tales. Prologue, l. 208
- 2 He knew the tavernes wel in every toun. *Ib. l. 240*
- 3 He was the best beggere in his hous. *Ib. l. 252*
- 4 Somwhat he lipped, for his wantownesse,
To make his English swete up-on his tonge.
Ib. l. 264
- 5 A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also. *Ib. l. 285*
- 6 For him was lever have at his beddes heed
Twenty bokes, clad in blak or reed,
Of Aristotle and his philosophye,
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay sautrye.
But al be that he was a philosopfre,
Yet hadde he but litel gold in cofre. *Ib. l. 293*
- 7 And gladly wolde he lerne, and gladly teche.
Ib. l. 308
- 8 No-where so bisy a man as he ther nas,
And yet he semed bisier than he was. *Ib. l. 321*
- 9 For he was Epicurus owne sone. *Ib. l. 336*
- 10 It snwed in his hous of mete and drinke. *Ib. l. 345*
- 11 A Shipman was ther, woning fer by weste:
For aught I woot, he was of Dertemouthe. *Ib. l. 388*
- 12 And, certainly, he was a good felawe. *Ib. l. 395*
- 13 Of nyce conscience took he no keep.
If that he faught, and hadde the hyer hond,
By water he sente hem hoom to every lond.
Ib. l. 398
- 14 His studie was but litel on the bible. *Ib. l. 438*
- 15 She was a worthy womman al hir lyve,
Housbondes at chirche-dore she hadde fyve,
Withouten other companye in youthe;
But therof nedeth nat to speke as nouthe.
And thryes hadde she been at Jerusalem;
She hadde passed many a straunge stream;
At Rome she hadde been, and at Boloigne,
In Galice at saint Jame, and at Coloigne. *Ib. l. 459*
- 16 A good man was ther of religioun,
And was a povre Persoun of a toun. *Ib. l. 477*
- 17 This noble ensample to his sheep he yaf,
That first he wroghte, and afterward he taughte.
Ib. l. 496
- 18 But Cristes lore, and his apostles twelve,
He taughte, but first he folwed it him-selve.
Ib. l. 527
- 19 That hadde a fyr-reed cherubinnes face. *Ib. l. 624*
- 20 Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes,
And for to drinken strong wyn, reed as blood.
Ib. l. 634
- 21 His walet lay biforn him in his lappe,
Bret-ful of pardoun come from Rome al hoot.
Ib. l. 686
- 22 He hadde a croys of latoun, ful of stones,
And in a glas he hadde pigges bones.
But with thise relikes, whan that he fond
A povre person dwelling up-on lond,
Up-on a day he gat him more moneye
Than that the person gat in monthes tweye.
And thus, with feyned flaterye and japes,
He made the person and the peple his apes.
Ib. l. 699
- 23 Who-so shal telle a tale after a man,
He moot reherce, as ny as ever he can,
Everich a word, if it be in his charge,
Al speke he never so rudeliche and large;
Or elles he moot telle his tale untrewe,
Or feyne thing, or finde wordes newe.
Canterbury Tales. Prologue, l. 731
- 24 Thus with hir fader, for a certeyn space,
Dwelleth this flour of wyfly pacience,
That neither by hir wordes ne hir face
Biforn the folk, ne eek in hir absence,
Ne shewed she that hir was doon offence.
Ib. The Clerkes Tale, l. 862
- 25 O stormy peple! unsad and ever untrewe. *Ib. l. 939*
- 26 Trouthe is the hyeste thing that man may kepe.
Ib. The Frankeleyns Tale, l. 751
- 27 The carl spak oo thing, but he thoghte another.
Ib. The Freres Tale, l. 270
- 28 And therfore, at the kinges court, my brother,
Ech man for him-self, ther is non other.
Ib. Knights Tale, l. 323
- 29 And whan a beest is deed, he hath no peyne;
But man after his deeth moot wepe and pleyne.
Ib. l. 461
- 30 The bisy larke, messenger of day. *Ib. l. 633*
- 31 For pitee renneth sone in gentile herte. *Ib. l. 903*
- 32 The smyler with the knyf under the cloke.
Ib. l. 1141
- 33 Up roos the sonne, and up roos Emelye. *Ib. l. 1415*
- 34 What is this world? what asketh men to have?
Now with his love, now in his colde grave
Allone, with-outen any companye. *Ib. l. 1919*
- 35 She is mirour of alle curteisye.
Ib. Tale of the Man of Lawe, l. 68
- 36 Lat take a cat, and fostre him wel with milk,
And tendre flesh, and make his couche of silk,
And lat him seen a mous go by the wal;
Anon he weyveth milk, and flesh, and al,
And every deyntee that is in that hous,
Swich appetyt hath he to ete a mous.
Ib. The Maunciples Tale, l. 71
- 37 What is bettre than wisdom? Womman. And what is
bette than a good womman? No-thing.
Ib. The Tale of Melibeus, § 15
- 38 Ful wys is he that can him-selven knowe.
Ib. The Monkes Tale, l. 149
- 39 Redeth the grete poete of Itaille,
That highte Dant, for he can al devyse
Fro point to point, nat o word wol he faille.
Ib. l. 470
- 40 The month in which the world bigan,
That highte March, whan god first maked man.
Ib. The Nonne Preestes Tale, l. 367
- 41 Daun Russel the fox sterte up at ones. *Ib. l. 514*
- 42 And on a Friday fil al this meschaunce. *Ib. l. 521*
- 43 And lightly as it comth, so wol we spende.
Ib. Pardoners Tale, l. 453
- 44 He can nat stinte of singing by the weye.
Ib. The Prioresses Tale, l. 105
- 45 Yet in our asschen olde is fyr y-reke.
Ib. The Reeves Prologue, l. 28

- 1 The gretteste clerkes ben noght the wysest men.
Canterbury Tales. The Rectes Tale, l. 134
- 2 So was hir joly whistler wel y-wet. *Ib. l. 235*
- 3 He wolde sown som difficultee,
Or springen cokel in our clene corn.
Ib. The Shipman's Prologue, l. 20
- 4 A doghter hadde this worthy king also,
That yongest was, and highte Canacee.
Ib. The Squire's Tale, l. 24
- 5 'Thou lokest as thou woldest finde an hare,
For ever up-on the ground I see thee stare.'
Ib. Prologue to Sir Thopas, l. 6
- 6 The bacoun was nat fet for hem, I trowe,
That som men han in Essex at Dunmowe.
Ib. The Prologue of the Wykes' Tale of Bathe, l. 217
- 7 And for to see, and eek for to be seye. *Ib. l. 552*
- 8 But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth.
Gat-toothed I was, and that bicam me weel.
Ib. l. 602
- 9 This is a long preamble of a tale. *Ib. l. 831*
- 10 As thikke as motes in the sonne-beem.
Ib. Tale of the Wykes' Tale of Bathe, l. 12
- 11 'My lige lady, generally,' quod he,
'Women desyren to have sovereyntee
As well over hir housbond as hir love.'
Ib. l. 181
- 12 He is gentil that doth gentil dedis *Ib. l. 314*
- 13 Ful crastier to pley she was
Than Athalus, that made the game
First of the ches: so was his name.
The Book of the Duchesse, l. 662
- 14 O litel book, thou art so unconning,
How darst thou put thy-self in prees for drede?
The Flower and the Leaf, l. 591
- 15 Venus clerk, Ovyde,
That hath y-sown wonder wyde
The grete god of Loves name.
The House of Fame, iii, l. 397
- 16 And as for me, thogh that I can but lyte,
On bokes for to rede I me delyte,
And to hem yewe I feyth and ful redenece,
And in myn herte have hem in reverence
So hertely, that ther is game noon,
That fro my bokes maketh me to goon,
But hit be seldom, on the holyday;
Save, certeinly, whan that the month of May
Is comen, and that I here the foules singe,
And that the floures ginnen for to springe,
Farwel my book and my devocion.
Legend of Good Women. Prologue, l. 29
- 17 Of alle the floures in the mede,
Than love I most these floures whyte and rede,
Swiche as men callen dayies in our toun. *Ib. l. 41*
- 18 Til that myn herte dye. *Ib. l. 57*
- 19 That wel by reson men hit calle may,
The 'dayesye' or elles the 'ye of day',
The emperice and flour of floures alle,
I pray to god that faire mot she falle,
And alle that loven floures, for hir sake! *Ib. l. 183*
- 20 Fo lo, the gentil kind of the lionel
For whan a flye offendeth hun or byteth,
He with his tayl away the flye smytheth
- Al esily; for, of his genterye,
Him deyneth nat to wreke hun on a flye,
As doth a curre or elles another beste.
Legend of Good Women. Prologue, l. 377
- 21 And she was fair as is the rose in May.
Ib. Legend of Cleopatra, l. 34
- 22 The hyf so short, the craft so long to lerne,
Thassay so hard, so sharp the conquering.
The Parlement of Foules, l. 1
- 23 For out of olde felde, as men seith,
Cometh al this newe corn fro yere to yere;
And out of olde bokes, in good feith,
Cometh al this newe science that men lere. *Ib. l. 22*
- 24 Thou shalt make castels than in Spayne,
And dreme of joye, al but in vayne.
Romaunt of the Rose, B. l. 2573
- 25 But the Troyane gestes, as they felle,
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dyte,
Who-so that can, may rede hem as they wryte.
Troilus and Criseyde, i, l. 145
- 26 For it is seyed, 'man maketh ofte a yerde
With which the maker is him-self y-beten.'
Ib. l. 740
- 27 Unknowe, unkist, and lost that is unsought.
Ib. l. 809
- 28 O wind, O wind, the weder ginneth clere. *Ib. ii, l. 2*
- 29 Til crows feet be growe under your yé. *Ib. l. 403*
- 30 And we shal speke of thre som-what, I trowe,
Whan thou art goon, to do thyne ertes glowel
Ib. l. 1021
- 31 It is nought good a sleping hound to wake.
Ib. iii, l. 764
- 32 For I have seyn, of a ful misty morwe,
Folwen ful ofte a mery somers day. *Ib. l. 1060*
- 33 Right as an aspes leef she gan to quake. *Ib. l. 1200*
- 34 And as the newe abaysshed nightingale,
That stineth first whan she biginneth singe.
Ib. l. 1233
- 35 For of fortunes sharp adversitee
The worst kinde of infortune is this,
A man to have ben in prosperitee,
And it remembre, when it passed is. *Ib. l. 1625*
- 36 Oon ere it herde, at the other out it wente.
Ib. iv, l. 434
- 37 But manly set the world on sixe and seven;
And, if thou deye a martir, go to hevene. *Ib. l. 622*
- 38 For tyme y-lost may not recovered be. *Ib. l. 1283*
- 39 Ye, fare-wel al the snow of ferne yerel *Ib. v, l. 1176*
- 40 Eek greet effect men wryte in place lyte. [i.e. litte space]
Th'entente is al, and nought the lettres space.
Ib. l. 1629
- 41 Go, litel book, go litel myn tragedie. *Ib. l. 1786*
- 42 O yonge fresshe folkes, he or she. *Ib. l. 1835*
- 43 O moral Gower, thus book I directe
To thee. *Ib. l. 1856*

NIVELLE DE LA CHAUSSEÉ

1692-1754

- 44 Quand tout le monde a tort, tout le monde a raison.
When every one is wrong, every one is right.
La Gouvernante, l. 111

CHERRY—CHESTERFIELD

ANDREW CHERRY

1762-1812

- 1 Loud roar'd the dreadful thunder,
The rain a deluge show'rd. *The Bay of Biscay*
- 2 Till next day,
There she lay,
In the Bay of Biscay, O! *Ib.*

PHILIP DORMER STANHOPE, EARL OF
CHESTERFIELD

1694-1773

- 3 The dews of the evening most carefully shun,
Those tears of the sky for the loss of the sun.
Advice to a Lady in Autumn
- 4 Unlike my subject will I frame my song,
It shall be witty and it sha'n't be long.
Epigram on 'Long' Sir Thomas Robinson. D.N.B.
- 5 The picture plac'd the busts between,
Adds to the thought much strength;
Wisdom and Wit are little seen,
But Folly's at full length.
*Wit and Wisdom of Lord Chesterfield. Epigrams.
On the Picture of Richard Nash . . . between the
Busts of . . . Newton and . . . Pope . . . at Bath.
(Attr. also to Mrs. Jane Brereton)*
- 6 In scandal, as in robbery, the receiver is always
thought as bad as the thief.
Advice to his Son. Rules for Conversation, Scandal
- 7 In my mind, there is nothing so illiberal and so ill-
bred, as audible laughter. *Ib. Graces, Laughter*
- 8 In my opinion, parsons are very like other men, and
neither the better nor the worse for wearing a
black gown. *Letter to his Son, 5 Apr. 1746*
- 9 The knowledge of the world is only to be acquired
in the world, and not in a closet. *Ib. 4 Oct. 1746*
- 10 An injury is much sooner forgotten than an insult.
Ib. 9 Oct. 1746
- 11 Courts and camps are the only places to learn the
world in. *Ib. 2 Oct. 1747*
- 12 There is a Spanish proverb, which says very justly,
Tell me whom you live with, and I will tell you who
you are. *Ib. 9 Oct. 1747*
- 13 Take the tone of the company that you are in. *Ib.*
- 14 Do as you would be done by is the surest method
that I know of pleasing. *Ib. 16 Oct. 1747*
- 15 I recommend you to take care of the minutes: for
hours will take care of themselves. *Ib. 6 Nov. 1747*
- 16 Advice is seldom welcome; and those who want it
the most always like it the least. *Ib. 29 Jan. 1748*
- 17 Speak of the moderns without contempt, and of the
ancients without idolatry. *Ib. 22 Feb. 1748*
- 18 Wear your learning, like your watch, in a private
pocket; and do not merely pull it out and strike it;
merely to show that you have one. *Ib.*
- 19 Sacrifice to the Graces. *Ib. 9 Mar. 1748*
- 20 I am neither of a melancholy nor a cynical disposition,
and am as willing and as apt to be pleased as any-
body; but I am sure that, since I have had the full
use of my reason, nobody has ever heard me laugh. *Ib.*

- 21 If Shakespeare's genius had been cultivated, those
beauties, which we so justly admire in him, would
have been undisgraced by those extravagancies, and
that nonsense, with which they are so frequently
accompanied. *Letter to his Son, 1 Apr. 1748*
- 22 Women, then, are only children of a larger growth:
they have an entertaining tattle, and sometimes
wit; but for solid, reasoning good-sense, I never
knew in my life one that had it, or who reasoned
or acted consequentially for four and twenty hours
together. *Ib. 5 Sept. 1748*
- 23 A man of sense only trifles with them [women], plays
with them, humours and flatters them, as he does
with a sprightly and forward child; but he neither
consults them about, nor trusts them with, serious
matters. *Ib.*
- 24 It must be owned, that the Graces do not seem to be
natives of Great Britain; and I doubt, the best of us
here have more of rough than polished diamond.
Ib. 18 Nov. 1748
- 25 Idleness is only the refuge of weak minds.
Ib. 20 July 1749
- 26 Women are much more like each other than men:
they have, in truth, but two passions, vanity and
love; these are their universal characteristics.
Ib. 19 Dec. 1749
- 27 Knowledge may give weight, but accomplishments
give lustre, and many more people see than weigh.
Ib. 8 May 1750
- 28 Is it possible to love such a man? No. The utmost
I can do for him is to consider him as a respectable
Hottentot. [Lord Lyttelton.] *Ib. 28 Feb. 1751*
- 29 It is commonly said, and more particularly by Lord
Shaftesbury, that ridicule is the best test of truth.
Ib. 6 Feb. 1752
- 30 Every woman is infallibly to be gained by every sort
of flattery, and every man by one sort or other.
Ib. 16 Mar. 1752
- 31 A chapter of accidents. *Ib. 16 Feb. 1753*
- 32 In matters of religion and matrimony I never give
any advice; because I will not have anybody's
torments in this world or the next laid to my
charge. *Letter to A. C. Stanhope, 12 Oct. 1765*
- 33 Religion is by no means a proper subject of conversa-
tion in a mixed company.
Undated Letter to his Godson, No. 112
- 34 I assisted at the birth of that most significant word,
flirtation, which dropped from the most beautiful
mouth in the world. *The World, No. 101*
- 35 Tyrawley and I have been dead these two years; but
we don't choose to have it known.
Boswell's Johnson, 3 Apr. 1773
- 36 He once exclaimed to Anstis, Garter King at Arms,
'You foolish man, you do not even know your own
foolish business.'
*Jesse's Memoirs of the Court of England from
1688 to Geo. II, vol. ii*
- 37 Give Dayrolles a chair.
Last Words. W. H. Craig, Life of Chesterfield

- 1 The righteous minds of innkeepers
Induce them now and then
To crack a bottle with a friend
Or treat unmoneyed men,
But who hath seen the Grocer
Treat housemaids to his teas
Or crack a bottle of fish sauce
Or stand a man a cheese? *Song Against Grocers*
 - 2 And I dream of the days when work was scrappy,
And rare in our pockets the mark of the mint,
And we were angry and poor and happy,
And proud of seeing our names in print
A Song of Defeat
 - 3 And sword in hand upon Afric's passes
Her last republic cried to God *Ib*
 - 4 And the faith of the poor is faint and partial,
And the pride of the rich is all for sale,
And the chosen heralds of England's Marshal
Are the sandwich men of the *Daily Mail* *Ib*
 - 5 They haven't got no noses,
The fallen sons of Eve *The Song of Quoodle*
 - 6 And goodness only knows
The Noselessness of Man. *Ib*
 - 7 But I, I cannot read it
(Although I run and run)
Of them that do not have the faith,
And will not have the fun
The Song of the Strange Ascetic
 - 8 Where his aunts, who are not married,
Demand to be divorced *Ib*
 - 9 Tea, although an Oriental,
Is a gentleman at least,
Cocoa is a cad and coward,
Cocoa is a vulgar beast
The Song of Right and Wrong
 - 10 When old unbroken Pickwick walked
Among the broken men
When I Came Back to Fleet Street
 - 11 Still he that scorns and struggles
Sees frightful and afar,
All that they leave of rebels
Rot high on Temple Bar *Ib*
 - 12 And Noah he often said to his wife when he sat down
to dine,
'I don't care where the water goes if it doesn't get
into the wine' *Wine and Water*
 - 13 Step softly, under snow or rain,
To find the place where men can pray,
The way is all so very plain
That we may lose the way *The Wise Men*
 - 14 Call upon the wheels master, call upon the wheels,
We are taking rest, master, finding how it feels
Song of the Wheels
 - 15 And that is the meaning of Empire Day
Songs of Education Geography
 - 16 All slang is metaphor, and all metaphor is poetry
The Defendant A Defence of Slang
 - 17 The human race, to which so many of my readers
belong *The Napoleon of Notting Hill, ch 1*
 - 18 There is nothing the matter with Americans except
their ideals The real American is all right, it is
the ideal American who is all wrong
*New York Times, 1 Feb 1931 Reprinted in
Sidelights*
 - 19 Hardy went down to botanize in the swamp, while
Merridith climbed towards the sun Merridith
became, at his best, a sort of daintily dressed Walt
Whitman Hardy became a sort of village atheist
brooding and blaspheming over the village idiot
The Victorian Age in Literature, ch 2
 - 20 He [Tennyson] could not think up to the height of
his own towering style *Ib ch 3*
- ALBERT CIEVALIER
1861-1923
- 21 'Wot's the good of Hanyfink? Why—Nuffink!'
Cockney Complaint
 - 22 We've been together now for forty years,
An' it don't seem a day too much,
There ain't a lady livin' in the land
As I d' s'wop for my dear old Dutch! *My Old Dutch*
 - 23 Knocked 'em in the Old Kent Road *Title of Song*
- WILLIAM CHILLINGWORTH
1602-1644
- 24 The Bible and the Bible only is the religion of Pro
testants *The Religion of Protestants*
- RUFUS CHOATE
1799-1859
- 25 Its constitution the glittering and sounding generalities
of natural right which make up the Declaration
of Independence
*Letter to the Maine Wing State Central Com
mittee, 9 Aug 1856 (see 201 21)*
- HENRY FOTHERGILL CHORLEY
1809-1872
- 26 God the All terrible King, Who ordainest
Great winds Thy clannets, the lightnings Thy sword,
Hallelu! Part II. Hunc God The All Terrible!
- DAVID CHURSTY
1802-?
- 27 Cotton is King *Title of Book, 1855*
- CHARLES CHURCHILL
1731-1764
- 28 Greatly his foes he dreads, but more his friends,
He hurts me most who lavishly commends
The Apology, l 19
 - 29 Though by whom, envy, or resentment led,
They damn those authors whom they never read
The Candidate, l 57
 - 30 The only difference, after all their rout,
Is, that the one is in, the other out
The Conference, l 165
 - 31 If all, if all alas! were well at home *Ib l 226*
 - 32 Be England what she will,
With all her faults, she is my country still
The Farewell, l 27
 - 33 It can't be Nature, for it is not sense *Ib l 200*

CHURCHILL

- 1 England—a happy land we know,
Where follies naturally grow. *The Ghost*, bk. i, l. 111
- 2 Fame
Is nothing but an empty name. *Ib.* l. 229
- 3 And adepts in the speaking trade
Keep a cough by them ready made. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 545
- 4 Who wit with jealous eye surveys,
And sickens at another's praise. *Ib.* l. 663
- 5 Just to the windward of the law. *Ib.* bk. iii, l. 56
- 6 [*Johnson*.] He for subscribers baits his hook,
And takes your cash; but where's the book?
No matter where; wise fear, you know,
Forbids the robbing of a foe;
But what, to serve our private ends,
Forbids the cheating of our friends? *Ib.* l. 801
- 7 A joke's a very serious thing. *Ib.* bk. iv, l. 1386
- 8 Railing at life, and yet afraid of death.
Gotham, i, l. 215
- 9 The danger chiefly lies in acting well;
No crime's so great as daring to excel.
Epistle to William Hogarth, l. 51
- 10 Candour, who, with the charity of Paul,
Still thinks the best, when'er she thinks at all,
With the sweet milk of human kindness bless'd,
The furious ardour of my zeal repress'd. *Ib.* l. 55
- 11 By different methods different men excel;
But where is he who can do all things well?
Ib. l. 573
- 12 Keep up appearances; there lies the test;
The world will give thee credit for the rest.
Outward be fair, however foul within;
Sin if thou wilt, but then in secret sin. *Night*, l. 311
- 13 As one with watching and with study faint,
Reel in a drunkard, and reel out a saint. *Ib.* l. 323
- 14 Who often, but without success, have pray'd
For apt Alliteration's artful aid.
The Prophecy of Famine, l. 85
- 15 A heart to pity, and a hand to bless. *Ib.* l. 178
- 16 He sicken'd at all triumphs but his own.
The Rosciad, l. 64
- 17 Ne'er blush'd unless, in spreading Vice's snares,
She blunder'd on some virtue unawares. *Ib.* l. 137
- 18 Genius is of no country. *Ib.* l. 207
- 19 He mouths a sentence, as curs mouth a bone.
Ib. l. 322
- 20 Fashion!—a word which knaves and fools may use,
Their knavery and folly to excuse. *Ib.* l. 455
- 21 So much they talk'd, so very little said. *Ib.* l. 550
- 22 Learn'd without sense, and venerably dull. *Ib.* l. 572
- 23 Not without art, but yet to nature true. *Ib.* l. 699
- 24 But, spite of all the criticizing elves,
Those who would make us feel, must feel themselves.
Ib. l. 961
- 25 The two extremes appear like man and wife,
Coupled together for the sake of strife. *Ib.* l. 1005
- 26 Where he falls short, 'tis Nature's fault alone;
Where he succeeds, the merit's all his own.
Ib. l. 1025
- 27 The best things carried to excess are wrong.
Ib. l. 1039

28 With the persuasive language of a tear.
The Times, l. 308

LORD RANDOLPH SPENCER CHURCHILL

1849-1894

- 29 Ulster will fight; Ulster will be right.
Letter, 7 May 1886
- 30 The old gang. [Members of the Conservative Government.]
Speech, House of Commons, 7 Mar. 1878
- 31 He [Gladstone] told them that he would give them
and all other subjects of the Queen much legisla-
tion, great prosperity, and universal peace, and he
has given them nothing but chips. Chips to the
faithful allies in Afghanistan, chips to the trusting
native races of South Africa, chips to the Egyptian
fellah, chips to the British farmer, chips to the
manufacturer and the artisan, chips to the agri-
cultural labourer, chips to the House of Commons
itself. *Ib.* 24 Jan. 1884
- 32 An old man in a hurry. [Gladstone.]
Ib. To the Electors of South Paddington, June
1886
- 33 All great men make mistakes. Napoleon forgot
Blücher, I forgot Goschen.
*Leaves from the Notebooks of Lady Dorothy
Nevill*, p. 21
- 34 The duty of an Opposition is to oppose.
1830. *Quoted by Lord Randolph Churchill*. W. S.
Churchill, *Lord Randolph Churchill*, vol. i, ch 5
- 35 (*Decimal points*.) I never could make out what those
damned dots meant. *Ib.* (1906), vol. ii, p. 184

WINSTON LEONARD SPENCER CHURCHILL

1874-

- 36 It cannot in the opinion of His Majesty's Government
be classified as slavery in the extreme acceptance
of the word without some risk of terminological
inexactitude.
Speech, House of Commons, 22 Feb. 1906
- 37 The maxim of the British people is 'Business as
usual'. *Speech at Guildhall*, 9 Nov. 1914
- 38 I would say to the House, as I said to those who have
joined this Government, 'I have nothing to offer
but blood, toil, tears and sweat'.
Speech, House of Commons, 13 May 1940
- 39 Victory at all costs, victory in spite of all terror, vic-
tory however long and hard the road may be; for
without victory there is no survival. *Ib.*
- 40 We shall not flag or fail. We shall fight in France, we
shall fight on the seas and oceans, we shall fight with
growing confidence and growing strength in the
air, we shall defend our island, whatever the cost
may be, we shall fight on the beaches, we shall fight
on the landing grounds, we shall fight in the fields
and in the streets, we shall fight in the hills; we
shall never surrender. *Ib.* 4 June 1940
- 41 Let us therefore brace ourselves to our duties, and so
bear ourselves that, if the British Empire and its
Commonwealth last for a thousand years, men will
still say: 'This was their finest hour'.
Ib. 18 June 1940

- 1 Never in the field of human conflict was so much owed by so many to so few
Speech, House of Commons, 20 Aug 1940
- 2 The British Empire and the United States will have to be somewhat mixed up together in some of their affairs for the mutual and general advantage. For my own part, looking out upon the future, I do not view the process with any misgivings. I could not stop it if I wished, no one can stop it. Like the Mississippi, it just keeps rolling along. Let it roll. Let it roll on full flood, inexorable, irresistible, benignant, to broader lands and better days. *Ib*
- 3 We are waiting for the long promised invasion. So are the fishes.
Radio Broadcast to the French people 21 Oct 1940
- 4 I do not resent criticism, even when for the sake of emphasis, it parts for the time with reality.
Speech, House of Commons, 22 Jan 1941
- 5 Give us the tools and we will finish the job.
Radio Broadcast (Addressing President Roosevelt) 9 Feb 1941
- 6 This whipped jackal [Mussolini] who, to save his own skin, has made of Italy a vassal state of Hitler's Empire, is frisking up by the side of the German tiger with yelps not only of appetite—that could be understood—but even of triumph.
Speech, House of Commons Apr 1941
- 7 Do not let us speak of darker days. Let us rather speak of sterner days. These are not dark days. These are great days—the greatest days our country has ever lived, and we must all thank God that we have been allowed, each of us according to our stations, to play a part in making these days memorable in the history of our race.
Address to the boys of Harrow School, 29 Oct 1941
- 8 What kind of people do they [the Japanese] think we are?
Speech to U.S. Congress, 24 Dec 1941
- 9 When I warned them [the French Government] that Britain would fight on alone whatever they did, their Generals told their Prime Minister and his divided Cabinet: 'In three weeks England will have her neck wrung like a chicken.'
Some chicken! Some neck!
Speech to the Canadian Parliament, 30 Dec 1941
- 10 This is not the end. It is not even the beginning of the end. But it is perhaps the end of the beginning.
Speech at the Mansion House, 30 Nov 1942 (Of the Battle of Egypt)
- 11 I have not become the King's First Minister in order to preside over the liquidation of the British Empire. *Ib*
- 12 The soft under belly of the Axis.
Report on the War Situation, House of Commons, 11 Nov 1942
- 13 Not a seat but a springboard.
Radio Broadcast 29 Nov 1942 (On North Africa)
There is no finer investment for any community than putting milk into babies. *Ib 21 Mar 1943*
- 15 An iron curtain has descended across the Continent.
Address at Westminster College, Fulton, U.S.A., 5 Mar 1946
- 16 By being so long in the lowest form [at Harrow] I gained an immense advantage over the cleverer boys. I got into my bones the essential structure of the normal British sentence—which is a noble thing. Naturally I am biased in favour of boys learning English, and then I would let the clever ones learn Latin as an honour, and Greek as a treat.
My Early Life (1930), Rotting Commission
- 17 On the night of the tenth of May [1940], at the outset of this mighty battle, I acquired the chief power in the State, which henceforth I wielded in ever growing measure for five years and three months of world war, at the end of which time, all our enemies having surrendered unconditionally or being about to do so, I was immediately dismissed by the British electorate from all further conduct of their affairs.
The Second World War, vol 1, The Gathering Storm (1948), p. 526
- 18 No one can guarantee success in war, but only deserve it. *Ib vol 11, Their Finest Hour (1949), p. 484*
- 19 Dictators ride to and fro upon tigers which they dare not dismount. And the tigers are getting hungry.
Wile England Slept (1936)
- 20 I have watched this famous island descending in continentally, fecklessly, the stairway which leads to a dark gulf. It is a fine broad stairway at the beginning, but after a bit the carpet ends. A little farther on there are only flagstones, and a little farther on still these break beneath your feet. *Ib*

COLLEY CIBBER

1671-1757

- 21 O say! What is that thing called Light,
Which I can ne'er enjoy. *The Blind Boy*
- 22 Whilst thus I sing, I am a King,
Altho' a poor blind boy. *Ib*
- 23 Oh! how many torments lie in the small circle of a wedding ring! *The Double Gallant, 1 11*
- 24 Dumb's a sly dog. *Love Makes a Man, 1 1*
- 25 One had as good be out of the world, as out of the fashion. *Love's Last Shift, Act 11*
- 26 Off with his head—so much for Buckingham.
Richard III, altered, 1 11
- 27 A weak invention of the enemy. *Ib 1 11*
- 28 Conscience awant, Richard's himself again.
Hark! the shrill trumpet sounds, to horse, away,
My soul's in arms, and eager for the fray. *Ib*
- 29 Perish the thought! *Ib 1*
- 30 Losers must have leave to speak. *The Rival Fools, Act 1*
- 31 Stolen sweets are best. *Ib*
- 32 This business will never hold water.
She Would and She Would Not, Act 1 1
- 33 Persuasion tips his tongue when'er he talks,
And he has chambers in the King's Bench Walks.
Parody of Pope's lines on William Murray, Lord Mansfield, in Satires and Epistles of Horace Imitated, bk 1, Ep. vi (see 386 11)

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO

106-43 B.C.

- 1 In Romuli facce.
Among the dregs of Romulus. *Ad Atticum*, II. i. 8
- 2 Spartam nactus es: hanc (ex)orna.
Sparta is your inheritance: make the best of her.
Ib. IV. vi. 2
- 3 Nihil tam absurde dici potest, quod non dicatur ab aliquo philosophorum.
There is nothing so absurd but some philosopher has said it.
De Divinatione, II. 58
- 4 Vulgo enim dicitur: Iucundi acti labores.
For it is commonly said: accomplished labours are pleasant.
De Finibus, II. 105
- 5 Salus populi suprema est lex.
The good of the people is the chief law.
De Legibus, III. III. 8
- 6 'Ipse dixit.' 'Ipse' autem erat Pythagoras.
'He himself said it', and this 'he himself', it seems, was Pythagoras.
De Natura Deorum, I. v. 10
- 7 Summum bonum.
The highest good.
De Officiis, I. II. 5
- 8 Cedant arma togae, concedant laurea laudi.
Let wars yield to peace, laurels to paeans.
Ib. I. XXII. 82
- 9 Numquam se minus otiosum esse quam cum otiosus, nec minus solum quam cum solus esset.
Never less idle than when wholly idle, nor less alone than when wholly alone.
Ib. III. i. 1
- 10 Mens cuiusque is est quisque.
The mind of each man is the man himself.
De Republica, VI. 26
- 11 Quousque tandem abutere, Catilina, patientia nostra?
How long will you abuse our patience, Catiline?
In Catilinam, I. i. 1
- 12 O tempora, O mores!
O what times, O what habits!
Ib.
- 13 Abiit, excessit, evasit, erupit.
He departed, he withdrew, he strode off, he broke forth.
Ib. II. i. 1
- 14 Civis Romanus sum.
I am a Roman citizen.
In Verrem, V. lvii. 147
- 15 Omnes artes quae ad humanitatem pertinent habent quoddam commune vinculum et quasi cognatione quadam inter se continentur.
All arts which have anything to do with man have a common bond and as it were contain within themselves a certain affinity.
Pro Archia, I. II
- 16 Haec studia adulescentiam acuum, senectutem oblectant, secundas res ornant, adversis perfugium ac solacium praebent, delectant domi, non impediunt foris, pernociant nobiscum, peregrinantur, rusticantur.
These studies are an impetus to youth, and a delight to age; they are an adornment to good fortune, refuge and relief in trouble; they enrich private and do not hamper public life; they are with us by night, they are with us on long journeys, they are with us in the depths of the country.
Ib. VII. xvi

- 17 Oderint, dum metuant.
Let them hate so long as they fear.
Philippic, I. 14 (quoted from the tragedian Accius)
- 18 Quod di omen avertant.
May the gods avert this omen.
Ib. III. xiv. 35
- 19 Silent enim leges inter arma.
Laws are inoperative in war.
Pro Milone, IV. xi
- 20 Cui bono.
To whose profit.
Ib. XII. xxxii
- 21 Ne quid res publica detrimenti caperet.
That no harm come to the state.
Ib. XXVI. lxx, quoting the senatorial 'ultimate decree', beginning 'caveant consules' (let the consuls see to it).
- 22 Id quod est praestantissimum maximeque optabile omnibus sanis et bonis et beatis, cum dignitate otium.
The thing which is the most outstanding and the most desirable to all healthy and good and well-off persons, is a peaceful life with honour.
Pro Sestio, xlv. 98
- 23 Errare, mehercule, malo cum Platone . . . quam cum istis vera sentire.
I would rather be wrong with Plato than right with such men as these [the Pythagoreans].
Tusculanae disputationes, I. xvii. 39
- 24 O fortunatam natam me consule Romam!
O happy Rome, born when I was consul!
Quoted in Juvenal, x. 122

EDWARD HYDE, EARL OF CLARENDON

1609-1674

- 25 Without question, when he [Hampden] first drew the sword, he threw away the scabbard.
History of the Rebellion, ed. W. Dunn Macray (1888), III. vii. 84
- 26 He [Hampden] had a head to contrive, a tongue to persuade, and a hand to execute any mischief. *Ib.*
- 27 He [Falkland] . . . would, with a shrill and sad accent, ingeminate the word *Peace, Peace*. *Ib.* 233
- 28 So enamoured on peace that he would have been glad the King should have bought it at any price. *Ib.*
- 29 He [Cromwell] will be looked upon by posterity as a brave bad man. *Ib.* xv. last line

JAMES STANIER CLARKE

1765?-1834

- 30 Perhaps when you again appear in print you may choose to dedicate your volumes to Prince Leopold: any historical romance, illustrative of the history of the august House of Cobourg, would just now be very interesting.
Letter to Jane Austen, 27 March 1816. *Jane Austen's Letters*, ed. R. W. Chapman (1932), p. 451

JOHN CLARKE

fl. 1639

- 31 He that would thrive
Must rise at five;
He that hath thriven
May lie till seven.
Paræmiologia Anglo-Latina (1639)

- 1 Home is home, though it be never so homely
Paramologia Anglo-Latina (1639)

HENRY CLAY

1777-1852

- 2 I had rather be right than be President
To Senator Preston of South Carolina, 1839
- 3 The gentleman [Josiah Quincy] can not have forgotten his own sentiments, uttered even on the floor of this House, 'peaceably if we can, forcibly if we must'.
Speech, 8 Jan 1813

SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS

see

MARK TWAIN

JOHN CLEVELAND

1613-1658

- 4 Had Cain been Scot, God would have changed his doom
Nor forced him wander, but confined him home
The Rebel Scot

STEPHEN GROVER CLEVELAND

1837-1908

- 5 I have considered the pension list of the republic a roll of honour
Veto of Dependent Pension Bill, 5 July 1888

ROBERT CLIVE, LORD CLIVE

1725-1774

- 6 By God Mr Chairman, at this moment I stand astonished at my own moderation!
Reply during Parliamentary cross examination, 1773
- 7 I feel that I am reserved for some end or other
Words when his pistol failed to go off twice in his attempt to commit suicide G R Gleig, Life, ch 1

ARTHUR HUGH CLOUGH

1819-1861

- 8 Rome believe me, my friend, is like its own Monte Testaccio,
Merely a marvellous mass of broken and castaway wine pots
Amours de Voyage, c 1 ii
- 9 The horrible pleasure of pleasing inferior people
Ib xi
- 10 Juxtaposition, in short, and what is juxtaposition?
Ib
- 11 Allah is great, no doubt, and juxtaposition his prophet
Ib iii vi
- 12 Mild monastic faces in quiet collegiate cloisters
Ib ix
- 13 Tibur is beautiful too, and the orchard slopes and the Anio
Falling falling yet, to the ancient lyrical cadence
Ib xi

- 14 Whither depart the souls of the brave that die in the battle,
Die in the lost, lost fight, for the cause that perishes with them?
Amours de Voyage, v vi
- 15 Say, 'I am sitting about many years from brain unto brain of
Feeble and restless youths born to inglorious days
But,' so finish the word, 'I was writ in a Roman chamber,
When from Janiculan heights thundered the cannon of France'
Ib end
- 16 The grave man, nicknamed Adam
The Bothe of Tober-na Vuolich, i
- 17 Over a ledge of granite
Into a granite basin the amber torrent descended
Ib
- 18 Good, too, Logic, of course, in itself, but not in fine weather
Ib n
- 19 Petticoats up to the knees, or even, it might be, above them
Ib
- 20 Hope an Antinous merc, Hyperion of calves the Piper
Ib
- 21 Sesquipedalian blackguard
Ib
- 22 Thickskids and hairy Aldrich
Ib
- 23 Gay in the mazy
Moving ambibing the rosy, and pointing a gun at the hornyl
Ib ru
- 24 Grace is given of God, but knowledge is bought in the market
Ib iv
- 25 Bright October was come, the misty bright October
Ib vi
- 26 Dangerous Corry's reckon
Ib ix
- 27 This Rachel and-Leah is marriage
Ib
- 28 They are married, and gone to New Zealand
Ib
- 29 Delicious Ahl
What else is like the gondola?
Dipsychus, pt 1 iv
- 30 How pleasant it is to have money, heigh ho!
How pleasant it is to have money
Ib
- 31 'There is no God,' the wicked saith,
'And truly it's a blessing,
For what he might have done with us
It's better only guessing'
Ib v
- 32 But country folks who live beneath
The shadow of the steeple,
The parson and the parson's wife,
And mostly married people,
Youths green and happy in first love,
So thankful for illusion
And men caught out in what the world
Calls guilt, in first confusion,
And almost every one when age,
Disease or sorrows strike him,
Inclines to think there is a God,
Or something very like Him
Ib
- 33 Home, Rose, and home, Provence and La Palie
Les Vaches
- 34 Thou shalt have one God only, who
Would be at the expense of two?
The Latest Decalogue
- 35 Thou shalt not kill, but need st not strive
Officially to keep alive
Ib

- 1 Do not adultery commit;
Advantage rarely comes of it. *The Latest Decalogue*
- 2 Thou shalt not steal; an empty feat,
When it's so lucrative to cheat. *Ib.*
- 3 Thou shalt not covet; but tradition
Approves all forms of competition. *Ib.*
- 4 Lo, here is God, and there is God!
Believe it not, O Man. *When Israel came out of Egypt*
- 5 What voice did on my spirit fall,
Peschiera, when thy bridge I crost?
'Tis better to have fought and lost,
Than never to have fought at all.' *Peschiera*
- 6 As ships, becalmed at eve, that lay
With canvas drooping, side by side,
Two towers of sail at dawn of day
Are scarce long leagues apart descried.
Qua Cursum Ventus
- 7 O bounding breeze, O rushing seas!
At last, at last, unite them there! *Ib.*
- 8 Say not the struggle naught availeth,
The labour and the wounds are vain,
The enemy faints not, nor faileth,
And as things have been, things remain.
If hopes were dupes, fears may be liars;
It may be, in yon smoke concealed,
Your comrades chase e'en now the fliers,
And, but for you, possess the field.
For while the tired waves, vainly breaking,
Seem here no painful inch to gain,
Far back through creeks and inlets making
Comes silent, flooding in, the main.
And not by eastern windows only,
When daylight comes, comes in the light,
In front the sun climbs slow, how slowly,
But westward, look, the land is bright.
Say Not the Struggle Naught Availeth
- 9 To finger idly some old Gordian knot,
Unskilled to sunder, and too weak to cleave,
And with much toil attain to half-believe.
Songs in Absence, Come back, Come back
- 10 Green fields of England! whereso'er
Across this watery waste we fare,
Your image at our hearts we bear,
Green fields of England, everywhere.
Ib. Green Fields of England!
- 11 Some future day when what is now is not,
When all old faults and follies are forgot.
Ib. Some Future Day
- 12 That out of sight is out of mind
Is true of most we leave behind.
Ib. That Out of Sight
- 13 Where lies the land to which the ship would go?
Far, far ahead, is all her seamen know.
And where the land she travels from? Away,
Far, far behind, is all that they can say.
Ib. Where Lies the Land
- 14 It fortifies my soul to know
That, though I perish, Truth is so:
That, howso'er I stray and range,
Whate'er I do, Thou dost not change.
I steadier step when I recall
That, if I slip, Thou dost not fall.
With Whom Is No Variableness

SIR WILLIAM LAIRD CLOWES

1856-1905

- 15 The Glorious First of June.
Page-heading in The Royal Navy: a History
(1899), vol. iv, p. 225. Taken from explanatory
pamphlet accompanying Cleveley's prints of the
action: *Two prints . . . representing the Glorious*
and Memorable Action of the First of June 1794

WILLIAM COBBETT

1762-1835

- 16 The slavery of the tea and coffee and other slop-
kettle. *Advice to Young Men*, letter i, 31
- 17 Nouns of number, or multitude, such as *Mob*,
Parliament, *Rabble*, *House of Commons*, *Regi-*
ment, *Court of King's Bench*, *Den of Thieves*,
and the like.
English Grammar, letter xvii, *Syntax as Relating*
to Pronouns
- 18 All is vulgar, all clumsy, all dull, all torpid inanity.
Ib. letter xxiv, *Six Lessons*, Lesson 4
- 19 From a very early age, I had imbibed the opinion,
that it was every man's duty to do all that lay in
his power to leave his country as good as he had
found it. *Political Register*, 22 Dec. 1832
- 20 But what is to be the fate of the great wen [London]
of all? The monster, called . . . 'the metropolis of
the empire'? *Rural Rides*, 1821

RICHARD COBDEN

1804-1865

- 21 I believe it has been said that one copy of *The Times*
contains more useful information than the whole
of the historical works of Thucydides.
Speech, Manchester, 27 Dec. 1850

CHARLES COBORN

1852-1945

- 22 Two lovely black eyes,
Oh! what a surprise!
Only for telling a man he was wrong,
Two lovely black eyes! *Two Lovely Black Eyes*

ALISON COCKBURN

1713-1794

- 23 I've seen the smiling of Fortune beguiling,
I've felt all its favours and found its decay.
The Flowers of the Forest
- 24 I've seen the forest adorn'd the foremost,
With flowers of the fairest, most pleasant and gay:
Sae bonny was their blooming, their scent the air
perfuming;
But now they are wither'd and weeded away. *Ib.*
- 25 For the flowers of the forest are withered away. *Ib.*

SIR ASTON COKAYNE

1608-1684

- 26 Sydney, whom we yet admire
Lighting our little torches at his fire.
Funeral Elegy on Mr. Michael Drayton

DESMOND F T COKE

1799-1931

- 1 His blade struck the water a full second before any other until as the boats began to near the winning post, his own was dipping into the water twice as often as any other

Sandford of Merton (1903), ch xii Often quoted as 'All rowed fast but none so fast as stroke', and attrib to Ouida

SIR EDWARD COKE

1552-1634

- 2 Magna Charta is such a fellow, that he will have no sovereign

On the Lords' Amendment to the Petition of Right, 17 May 1628 Rushworth's Hist Coll, 1659, 1

- 3 How long soever it hath continued, if it be against reason, it is of no force in law

Institutes Commentary upon Littleton First Institute, § 80

- 4 Reason is the life of the law, nay the common law itself is nothing else but reason The law, which is perfection of reason *Ib* § 138

- 5 The gladsome light of Jurisprudence *Ib epilogus*

- 6 Syllables govern the world *Ib*

- 7 For a man's house is his castle, et domus sua cuius est tutissimum refugium *Ib Third Institute, cap 73*

- 8 Six hours in sleep, in law's grave study six, Four spend in prayer, the rest on Nature fix *Pandects, lib 11, tit 14, De in Jus vocando*

- 9 The house of every one is to him as his castle and fortress *Semayne's Case, 5 Rep 91b*

- 10 They [corporations] cannot commit treason nor be outlawed, nor excommunicate, for they have no souls *Sutton's Hospital Case, 10 Rep 32b*

HARTLEY COLERIDGE

1796-1849

- 11 But what is Freedom? Rightly understood, A universal licence to be good *Liberty*

- 12 She is not fair to outward view
As many maidens be,
Her loveliness I never knew
Until she smiled on me
Oh! then I saw her eye was bright,
A well of love, a spring of light *Song She is not Fair*

- 13 Her very frowns are fairer far,
Than smiles of other maidens are *Ib*

Old times unquen thee and old loves endear thee
To a Lefty Beauty, from her Poor Kinsman

SIR JOHN COLERIDGE, BARON COLERIDGE

1820-1894

- 1 I speak not of this college or of that, but of the University as a whole, and, gentlemen, what a whole Oxford is!

G W E Russell's *Collections and Recollections*, ch 29

MARY ELIZABETH COLERIDGE

1861-1907

- 16 Mother of God! no lady thou
Common woman of common earth! *Our Lady*

- 17 We were young, we were merry, we were very, very wise,
And the door stood open at our feast,
When there passed us a woman with the West in her eyes,
And a man with his back to the East. *Uncollected*

SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE

1772-1834

- 18 It is an ancient Mariner,
And he stoppeth one of three
'By thy long grey beard and glittering eye,
Now wherefore stopp'st thou me?'
The Ancient Mariner, pt 1

- 19 The guests are met, the feast is set
May at hear the merry din *Ib*

- 20 He holds him with his skinny hand,
'There was a ship,' quoth he
'Hold off! unhand me, grey-beard loon!'
Eftsoons his hand dropt he

- He holds him with his glittering eye—
The Wedding Guest stood still,
And listens like a three years' child
The Mariner hath his will

- The Wedding Guest sat on a stone
He cannot choose but hear,
And thus spake on that ancient man,
The bright eyed Mariner *Ib*

- 21 The ship was cheered, the harbour cleared,
Merrily did we drop
Below the kirk, below the hill,
Below the lighthouse top

- The Sun came up upon the left
Out of the sea came hel
And he shone bright, and on the right
Went down into the sea *Ib*

- 22 The Wedding Guest here beat his breast,
For he heard the loud bassoon *Ib*

- 23 The bride hath paced into the hall,
Red as a rose is she *Ib*

- 24 As who pursued with yell and blow
Still treads the shadow of his foe,
And forward bends his head *Ib*

- 25 And ice, mast-high, came floating by,
As green as emerald *Ib*

- 26 The ice was here, the ice was there,
The ice was all around
It cracked and growled and roared and howled,
Like noises in a swound! *Ib*

- 27 It ate the food it ne'er had eat,
And round and round it flew
The ice did split with a thunder fit,
The helmsman steered us through! *Ib*

- 28 And a good south wind sprung up behind,
The Albatross did follow,
And every day, for food or play,
Came to the mariner's hollo! *Ib*

- 1 'God save thee, ancient Mariner!
From the fiends that plague thee thus!—
Why look'st thou so?'—With my cross-bow
I shot the Albatross. *The Ancient Mariner*, pt. i
- 2 Nor dim nor red, like God's own head,
The glorious Sun uprist. *Ib.* pt. ii
- 3 We were the first that ever burst
Into that silent sea. *Ib.*
- 4 All in a hot and copper sky,
The bloody Sun, at noon,
Right up above the mast did stand,
No bigger than the Moon. *Ib.*
- 5 As idle as a painted ship
Upon a painted ocean. *Ib.*
- 6 Water, water, every where,
And all the boards did shrink;
Water, water, every where.
Nor any drop to drink.
The very deep did rot: O Christ!
That ever this should be!
Yea, slimy things did crawl with legs
Upon the slimy sea.
About, about, in reel and rout
The death-fires danced at night;
The water, like a witch's oils,
Burnt green, and blue and white. *Ib.*
- 7 Nine fathom deep he had followed us
From the land of mist and snow. *Ib.*
- 8 There passed a weary time. Each throat
Was parched, and glazed each eye.
A weary time! a weary time!
How glazed each weary eye. *Ib.* pt. iii
- 9 I bit my arm, I sucked the blood,
And cried, A sail! a sail! *Ib.*
- 10 Gramercy! they for joy did grin,
And all at once their breath drew in,
As they were drinking all. *Ib.*
- 11 When that strange shape drove suddenly
Betwixt us and the Sun. *Ib.*
- 12 And straight the Sun was flecked with bars,
(Heaven's Mother send us grace!)
As if through a dungeon-grate he peered
With broad and burning face. *Ib.*
- 13 *Her* lips were red, *her* looks were free,
Her locks were yellow as gold:
Her skin was white as leprosy,
The Night-mare LIFE-IN-DEATH was she,
Who thicks man's blood with cold.
The naked hulk alongside came,
And the twain were casting dice;
'The game is done! I've won! I've won!'
Quoth she, and whistles thrice. *Ib.*
- 14 The Sun's rim dips; the stars rush out:
At one stride comes the dark;
With far-heard whisper, o'er the sea,
Off shot the spectre-bark. *Ib.*
- 15 We listened and looked sideways up!
16 The hornèd Moon, with one bright star
Within the nether tip. *Ib.*
- 17 Each turned his face with a ghastly pang,
And cursed me with his eye. *Ib.*
- 18 And every soul, it passed me by,
Like the whizz of my cross-bow!
The Ancient Mariner, pt. iii
- 19 'I fear thee, ancient Mariner!
I fear thy skinny hand!
And thou art long, and lank, and brown,
As is the ribbed sea-sand.' *Ib.* pt. iv
- 20 Alone, alone, all, all alone,
Alone on a wide wide sea!
And never a saint took pity on
My soul in agony. *Ib.*
- 21 And a thousand thousand slimy things
Lived on; and so did I. *Ib.*
- 22 An orphan's curse would drag to hell
A spirit from on high;
But oh! more horrible than that
Is the curse in a dead man's eye. *Ib.*
- 23 The moving Moon went up the sky,
And no where did abide:
Softly she was going up,
And a star or two beside. *Ib.*
- 24 And everywhere the blue sky belongs to them, and
is their appointed rest and their native country
and their own natural homes, which they enter un-
announced, as lords that are certainly expected,
and yet there is a silent joy at their arrival [the
stars]. *Ib.* (gloss)
- 25 But where the ship's huge shadow lay,
The charmed water burned alway
A still and awful red. *Ib.*
- 26 A spring of love gushed from my heart,
And I blessed them unaware. *Ib.*
- 27 Oh Sleep! it is a gentle thing,
Beloved from pole to pole,
To Mary Queen the praise be given!
She sent the gentle sleep from Heaven,
That slid into my soul. *Ib.* pt. v
- 28 The silly buckets on the deck,
That had so long remained,
I dreamt that they were filled with dew;
And when I awoke, it rained. *Ib.*
- 29 Sure I had drunken in my dreams,
And still my body drank. *Ib.*
- 30 Beneath the lightning and the Moon
The dead men gave a groan. *Ib.*
- 31 It had been strange, even in a dream,
To have seen those dead men rise. *Ib.*
- 32 We were a ghastly crew. *Ib.*
- 33 The body of my brother's son
Stood by me, knee to knee:
The body and I pulled at one rope,
But he said nought to me. *Ib.*
- 34 How they seemed to fill the sea and air
With their sweet jargoning! *Ib.*
- 35 It ceased; yet still the sails made on
A pleasant noise till noon,
A noise like of a hidden brook
In the leafy month of June,
That to the sleeping woods all night
Singeth a quiet tune. *Ib.*
- 36 With a short uneasy motion. *Ib.*
- 37 Quoth he, 'The man hath penance done,
And penance more will do.' *Ib.*

- 1 The air is cut away before,
And closes from behind *The Ancient Mariner*, pt vi
- 2 Like one that on a lonesome road
Doth walk in fear and dread,
And having once turned round walks on,
And turns no more his head,
Because he knows a frightful fiend
Doth close behind him tread *Ib*
- 3 I raised my hair, it fanned my cheek
Like a meadow gale of spring *Ib*
- 4 Oh! dream of joy! I this indeed
The lighthouse top I see?
Is this the hill? is this the kirk?
Is this mine own countree? *Ib*
- 5 O let me be awake, my God!
Or let me sleep away *Ib*
- 6 A man all light, a seraph man,
On every corse there stood
This seraph-band, each waved his hand
It was a heavenly sight!
They stood as signals to the land,
Each one a lovely light *Ib*
- 7 No voice, but oh! the silence sank
Like music on my heart *Ib*
- 8 This Hermit good lives in that wood
Which slopes down to the sea
How loudly his sweet voice he rears!
He loves to talk with manners
That come from a far countree
He kneels at morn, and noon, and eve—
He hath a cushion plump
It is the moss that wholly hides
The rotted old oak stump *Ib pt vii*
- 9 Brown skeletons of leaves that lag
My forest brook along,
When the ivy tod is heavy with snow,
And the owl whoops to the wolf below,
That eats the she wolf's young *Ib*
- 10 Under the water it rumbled on,
Still louder and more dread
It reached the ship, it split the bay,
The ship went down like lead *Ib*
- 11 I moved my lips—the Pilot shrieked
And fell down in a fit,
The holy Hermit raised his eyes,
And prayed where he did sit
I took the oars—the Pilot's boy,
Who now doth crazy go,
Laughed loud and long, and all the while
His eyes went to and fro
'Hal hal' quoth he, 'full plain I see,
The Devil knows how to row' *Ib*
- 12 I pass, like night, from land to land,
I have strange power of speech
That moment that his face I see,
I know the man that must hear me
To him my tale I teach *Ib*
- 3 And hark the little vesper bell,
Which biddeth me to prayer! *Ib*
- 4 O Wedding Guest! this soul hath been
Alone on a wide wide sea
So lonely 'twas that God himself
Scarce seemed there to be *Ib*
- 15 O sweeter than the marriage feast,
'Tis sweeter far to me,
To walk together to the kirk
With a goodly company
To walk together to the kirk,
And all together pray,
While each to his great Father bends,
Old men, and babes, and loving friends
And youths and maidens gay! *The Ancient Mariner*, pt vii
- 16 He prayeth well, who loveth well
Both man and bird and beast
He prayeth best, who loveth best
All things both great and small,
For the dear God who loveth us,
He made and loveth all *Ib*
- 17 He went like one that hath been stunned,
And is of sense forlorn
A sadder and a wiser man,
He rose the morrow morn *Ib*
- 18 That he sings, and he sings, and for ever sings he—
'I love my Love, and my Love loves me!' *Answer to a Child's Question*
- 19 And the Spring comes slowly up this way,
Christabel, pt i
- 20 I guess, 'twas frightful there to see
A lady so richly clad as she—
Beautiful exceedingly! *Ib*
- 21 Carved with figures strange and sweet,
All made out of the carver's brain *Ib*
- 22 A sight to dream of, not to tell! *Ib*
- 23 But this she knows in joys and woes,
That saints will aid if men will call
For the blue sky bends over all *Ib*
- 24 Each matin bell the Baron saith,
Knells us back to a world of death *Ib pt ii*
- 25 Alas! they had been friends in youth,
But whispering tongues can poison truth *Ib*
- 26 And constancy lives in realms above,
And life is thorny, and youth is vain,
And to be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain *Ib*
- 27 They stood aloof, the sears remaining,
Like cliffs which had been rent asunder,
A dreary sea now flows between *Ib*
- 28 In Köhln, a town of monks and bones,
And pavements fang'd with murderous stones
And rags, and hags, and hideous wenches,
I counted two and seventy stench,
All well defined, and several stunk!
Ye Nymphs that reign o'er sewers and sinks,
The river Rhine, it is well known,
Doth wash your city of Cologne,
But tell me, Nymphs, what power divine
Shall henceforth wash the river Rhine? *Cologne*
- 29 My eyes make pictures, when they are shut
A Day Dream
- 30 Well! If the Bard was weatherwise, who made
The grand old ballad of Sir Patrick Spence
Dejection an Ode
- 31 A grief without a pang, void, dark and drear,
A stifled, drowsy, unimpassioned grief,
Which finds no natural outlet, no relief,
In word, or sigh, or tear *Ib*

- 1 And those thin clouds above, in flakes and bars,
That give away their motion to the stars.
Dejection: an Ode
- 2 I see them all so excellently fair,
I see, not feel, how beautiful they are!
- 3 I may not hope from outward forms to win
The passion and the life, whose fountains are within.
Ib.
- 4 O Lady! we receive but what we give,
And in our life alone does Nature live.
Ib.
- 5 A light, a glory, a fair luminous cloud
Enveloping the Earth.
Ib.
- 6 Joy is the sweet voice, joy the luminous cloud—
We in ourselves rejoice!
And thence flows all that charms our ear or sight,
All melodies the echoes of that voice,
All colours a suffusion from that light.
Ib.
- 7 From his brimstone bed at break of day
A walking the Devil is gone,
To visit his snug little farm the earth,
And see how his stock goes on.
The Devil's Thoughts. (See 507: 19-22)
- 8 And backward and forward he switched his long tail
As a gentleman switches his cane.
Ib.
- 9 His jacket was red and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where the tail came through.
Ib.
- 10 He saw a Lawyer killing a viper
On a dunghill hard by his own stable;
And the Devil smiled, for it put him in mind
Of Cain and his brother, Abel.
Ib.
- 11 He saw a cottage with a double coach-house,
A cottage of gentility;
And the Devil did grin, for his darling sin
Is pride that apes humility.
Ib.
- 12 As he went through Cold-Bath Fields he saw
A solitary cell;
And the Devil was pleased, for it gave him a hint
For improving his prisons in Hell.
Ib.
- 13 With Donne, whose muse on dromedary trots,
Wreath iron poker into true-love knots.
On Donne's Poetry
- 14 What is an Epigram? a dwarfish whole,
Its body brevity, and wit its soul.
Epigram
- 15 Swans sing before they die—'twere no bad thing
Did certain persons die before they sing.
Epigram on a Volunteer Singer
- 16 Stop, Christian passer-by!—Stop, child of God.
Epitaph for Himself
- 17 That he who many a year with toil of breath
Found death in life, may here find life in death.
Ib.
- 18 Ere sin could blight or sorrow fade,
Death came with friendly care:
The opening bud to Heaven convey'd,
And bade it blossom there.
Epitaph on an Infant
- 19 Forth from his dark and lonely hiding-place
(Portentous sight!) the owl Atheism,
Sailing on obscene wings athwart the noon,
Drops his blue-fringed lids, and holds them close,
And hooting at the glorious sun in Heaven,
Cries out, 'Where is it?'
Fears in Solitude
- 20 Letters four do form his name. [Pitt.]
Fire, Famine and Slaughter
- 21 With what deep worship I have still adored
The spirit of divinest Liberty.
France
- 22 So for the mother's sake the child was dear,
And dearer was the mother for the child.
*Sonnet to a Friend Who Asked How I Felt When
the Nurse First Presented My Infant to Me*
- 23 The frost performs its secret ministry,
Unhelped by any wind.
Frost at Midnight
- 24 Only that film, which fluttered on the grate,
Still flutters there, the sole unquiet thing.
Ib.
- 25 Therefore all seasons shall be sweet to thee,
Whether the summer clothe the general earth
With greenness, or the redbreast sit and sing
Betwixt the tufts of snow on the bare branch
Of mossy apple-tree, while the night thatch
Smokes in the sun-thaw; whether the eave-drops
fall
Heard only in the trances of the blast,
Or if the secret ministry of frost
Shall hang them up in silent icicles,
Quietly shining to the quiet moon.
Ib.
- 26 It sounds like stories from the land of spirits
If any man obtain that which he merits
Or any merit that which he obtains.
The Good, Great Man
- 27 'Tis sweet to him who all the week
Through city-crowds must push his way,
To stroll alone through fields and woods,
And hallow thus the Sabbath-day.
Home-Sick
- 28 Hast thou a charm to stay the morning-star
In his steep course?
Hymn before Sun-rise, in the Vale of Chamouni
- 29 And visited all night by troops of stars.
Ib.
- 30 Earth, with her thousand voices, praises God.
Ib.
- 31 The Knight's bones are dust,
And his good sword rust;—
His soul is with the saints, I trust.
The Knight's Tomb
- 32 In Xanadu did Kubla Khan
A stately pleasure-dome decree:
Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man
Down to a sunless sea.
So twice five miles of fertile ground
With walls and towers were girdled round:
And there were gardens bright with sinuous rills,
Where blossomed many an incense-bearing tree;
And here were forests ancient as the hills,
Enfolding sunny spots of greenery.
But oh! that deep romantic chasm which slanted
Down the green hill athwart a cedarn cover!
A savage place! as holy and enchanted
As e'er beneath a waning moon was haunted
By woman wailing for her demon-lover!
And from this chasm, with ceaseless turmoil seething,
As if this earth in fast thick pants were breathing,
A mighty fountain momently was forced.
Kubla Khan
- 33 And 'mid these dancing rocks at once and ever
It flung up momently the sacred river.
Five miles meandering with a mazy motion
Through wood and dale the sacred river ran,
Then reached the caverns measureless to man,
And sank in tumult to a lifeless ocean:

And 'mid this tumult Kubla heard from far
Ancestral voices prophesying war!

The shadow of the dome of pleasure
Floated midway on the waves,
Where was heard the mingled measure
From the fountain and the caves

It was a miracle of rare device,
A sunny pleasure dome with caves of ice!

A damsel with a dulcimer
In a vision once I saw
It was an Abyssinian maid,
And on her dulcimer she played,
Singing of Mount Abora
Could I revive within me
Her symphony and song,
To such a deep delight 'twould win me,

That with music loud and long
I would build that dome in air,
That sunny dome! those caves of ice!
And all who heard should see them there,
And all should cry, Beware! Beware!
His flashing eyes, his floating hair!
Weave a circle round him thrice,
And close your eyes with holy dread,
For he on honey dew hath fed,
And drunk the milk of Paradise

Kubla Khan

Title

1 Thus Lime Tree Bower my Prison

2 A charm

For thee, my gentle hearted Charles to whom
No sound is dissonant which tells of Life

Ib 1 74

3 All thoughts, all passions, all delights,

Whatever stirs this mortal frame,
All are but ministers of Love,
And feed his sacred flame

Love

4 Trochee trips from long to short

Metrical Feet

5 Iambics march from short to long,—

With a leap and a bound the swift Anapaests throng

Ib

6 Choose thou whatever suits the line,

Call me Sappho, call me Chlois,
Call me Lalage or Doris,
Only, only call me thus

Nansie

7 'Most musical, most melancholy' bird!

A melancholy bird? Oh! idle thought!
In Nature there is nothing melancholy

The Nightingale

8 In the hexameter rises the fountain a silvery column,
In the pentameter aye falling in melody back

Ovidian Elegiac Metre

9 The fair humanities of old religion

Piccolomini, II 14

10 But still the heart doth need a language, still

Doth the old instinct bring back the old names

Ib

11 Something childish, but very natural

Title

12 O! I do love thee meek Simplicity!

Sonnets Attempted in the Manner of Contemporary Writers 2 To Simplicity

13 And thus rest house is that the which he built,
Lamented Jack!

Ib 3 On a Ruined House in a Romantic Country

14 A mother is a mother still

The holiest thing alive

The Three Graves, pt III x

15 We ne'er can be
Made happy by compulsion

The Three Graves, pt IV xii

16 Never, believe me,
Appear the Immortals,
Never alone

Virtue of the Gods (Imit. from Schiller)

17 All Nature seems at work Slugs leave their lair—

The bees are stirring—birds are on the wing—

And Winter slumbering in the open air,

Wears on his smiling face a dream of Spring!

And I the while, the sole unbusy thing,

Nor honey make, nor pair, nor build, nor sing

Work Without Hope

18 Work without hope draws nectar in a sieve,

And hope without an object cannot live

Ib

19 Poor little Foal of an oppressed race!

I love the languid patience of thy face

To a Young Ass

20 Verse, a breeze mid blossoms ataying,

Where Hope clung feeding, like a bee—

Both were mine! Life went a maying

With Nature, Hope, and Poesy,

When I was young!

Youth and Age

21 I like some poor night related guest,

That may not rudely be dismissed,

Yet hath outstay'd his welcome while,

And tells the jest without the smile

Ib

22 He who begins by loving Christianity better than
Truth will proceed by loving his own sect or church
better than Christianity, and end by loving himself
better than all

Aids to Reflection Moral and Religious Aphorisms, xxv

23 The most happy marriage I can picture or imagine to
myself would be the union of a deaf man to a blind
woman

T Allsop's Recollections (1836)

24 If men could learn from history, what lessons it might
teach us! But passion and party blind our eyes,
and the light which experience gives is a lantern on
the stern, which shines only on the waves behind
us!

Ib (18 Dec 1831)

25 Until you understand a writer's ignorance, presume
yourself ignorant of his understanding

Biographia Literaria, ch 12

26 That willing suspension of disbelief for the moment
which constitutes poetic faith

Ib ch 14

27 Our myriad-minded Shakespeare Note ἄνθρωπος
a phrase which I have borrowed from a Greek
monk, who applies it to a Patriarch of Constantinople

Ib ch 15

28 No man was ever yet a great poet, without being at the
same time a profound philosopher

Ib

29 The dwarf sees farther than the giant, when he has the
giant's shoulder to mount on

The Friend § 1 Essay 8

30 Reviewers are usually people who would have been
poets, historians, biographers, &c., if they could
they have tried their talents at one or at the other
and have failed, therefore they turn critics

Lectures on Shakespeare and Milton 1

31 Summer has set in with its usual severity

Remark quoted in Lamb's Letter to V Nozello,
9 May 1826

- 1 And those thin clouds above, in flakes and bars,
That give away their motion to the stars.
Dejection: an Ode
- 2 I see them all so excellently fair,
I see, not feel, how beautiful they are!
- 3 I may not hope from outward forms to win
The passion and the life, whose fountains are within.
Ib.
- 4 O Lady! we receive but what we give,
And in our life alone does Nature live.
Ib.
- 5 A light, a glory, a fair luminous cloud
Enveloping the Earth.
Ib.
- 6 Joy is the sweet voice, joy the luminous cloud—
We in ourselves rejoice!
And thence flows all that charms our ear or sight,
All melodies the echoes of that voice,
All colours a suffusion from that light.
Ib.
From his brimstone bed at break of day
A walking the Devil is gone,
To visit his snug little farm the earth,
And see how his stock goes on.
The Devil's Thoughts. (See 507: 19-22)
- 7 And backward and forward he switched his long tail
As a gentleman switches his cane.
Ib.
- 8 His jacket was red and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where the tail came through.
Ib.
- 9 He saw a Lawyer killing a viper
On a dunghill hard by his own stable;
And the Devil smiled, for it put him in mind
Of Cain and his brother, Abel.
Ib.
- 10 He saw a cottage with a double coach-house,
A cottage of gentility;
And the Devil did grin, for his darling sin
Is pride that apes humility.
Ib.
- 11 As he went through Cold-Bath Fields he saw
A solitary cell;
And the Devil was pleased, for it gave him a hint
For improving his prisons in Hell.
Ib.
- 12 With Donne, whose muse on dromedary trots,
Wreath iron pokers into true-love knots.
On Donne's Poetry
- 13 What is an Epigram? a dwarfish whole,
Its body brevity, and wit its soul.
Epigram
- 14 Swans sing before they die—'twere no bad thing
Did certain persons die before they sing.
Epigram on a Volunteer Singer
- 15 Stop, Christian passer-by!—Stop, child of God.
Epitaph for Himself
- 16 That he who many a year with toil of breath
Found death in life, may here find life in death.
Ib.
- 17 Ere sin could blight or sorrow fade,
Death came with friendly care:
The opening bud to Heaven convey'd,
And bade it blossom there.
Epitaph on an Infant
- 18 Forth from his dark and lonely hiding-place
(Portentous sight!) the owlet Atheism,
Sailing on obscene wings athwart the noon,
Drops his blue-fringed lids, and holds them close,
And hooting at the glorious sun in Heaven,
Cries out, 'Where is it?'
Fears in Solitude
- 19 Letters four do form his name. [Pitt.]
Fire, Famine and Slaughter
- 20 With what deep worship I have still adored
The spirit of divinest Liberty.
France
- 21 So for the mother's sake the child was dear,
And dearer was the mother for the child.
*Sonnet to a Friend Who Asked How I Felt When
the Nurse First Presented My Infant to Me*
- 22 The frost performs its secret ministry,
Unhelped by any wind.
Frost at Midnight
- 23 Only that film, which fluttered on the grate,
Still flutters there, the sole unquiet thing.
Ib.
- 24 Therefore all seasons shall be sweet to thee,
Whether the summer clothe the general earth
With greenness, or the redbreast sit and sing
Betwixt the tufts of snow on the bare branch
Of mossy apple-tree, while the nigh thatch
Smokes in the sun-thaw; whether the eave-drops
fall
Heard only in the trances of the blast,
Or if the secret ministry of frost
Shall hang them up in silent icicles,
Quietly shining to the quiet moon.
Ib.
- 25 It sounds like stories from the land of spirits
If any man obtain that which he merits
Or any merit that which he obtains.
The Good, Great Man
- 26 'Tis sweet to him who all the week
Through city-crowds must push his way,
To stroll alone through fields and woods,
And hallow thus the Sabbath-day.
Home-Sick
- 27 Hast thou a charm to stay the morning-star
In his steep course?
Hymn before Sun-rise, in the Vale of Chamouni
- 28 And visited all night by troops of stars.
Ib.
- 29 Earth, with her thousand voices, praises God.
Ib.
- 30 The Knight's bones are dust,
And his good sword rust;—
His soul is with the saints, I trust.
The Knight's Tomb
- 31 In Xanadu did Kubla Khan
A stately pleasure-dome decree:
Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man
Down to a sunless sea.
So twice five miles of fertile ground
With walls and towers were girdled round:
And there were gardens bright with sinuous rills,
Where blossomed many an incense-bearing tree;
And here were forests ancient as the hills,
Enfolding sunny spots of greenery.
But oh! that deep romantic chasm which slanted
Down the green hill athwart a cedarn cover!
A savage place! as holy and enchanted
As e'er beneath a waning moon was haunted
By woman wailing for her demon-lover!
And from this chasm, with ceaseless turmoil seething,
As if this earth in fast thick pants were breathing,
A mighty fountain momently was forced.
Kubla Khan
- 32 And 'mid these dancing rocks at once and ever
It flung up momentarily the sacred river.
Five miles meandering with a mazy motion
Through wood and dale the sacred river ran,
Then reached the caverns measureless to man,
And sank in tumult to a lifeless ocean:

And 'mid this tumult Kubla heard from far
Ancestral voices prophesying war!

The shadow of the dome of pleasure
Floated midway on the waves,
Where was heard the mingled measure
From the fountain and the caves
It was a miracle of rare device,
A sunny pleasure dome with caves of ice!

A damsel with a dulcimer
In a vision once I saw
It was an Abyssinian maid,
And on her dulcimer she played,
Singing of Mount Abora
Could I revive within me
Her symphony and song,
To such a deep delight 'twould win me,
That with music loud and long,
I would build that dome in air,
That sunny dome! those caves of ice!
And all who heard should see them there,
And all should cry, Beware! Beware!
His flashing eyes, his floating hair!
Weave a circle round him thrice,
And close your eyes with holy dread,
For he on honey-dew hath fed,
And drunk the milk of Paradise

Kubla Khan

1 This Lame-Tree Bower my Prison

Title

2 A charm
For thee, my gentle hearted Charles, to whom
No sound is dissonant which tells of Life Ib 1 74

3 All thoughts, all passions, all delights,
Whatever stirs this mortal frame,
All are but ministers of Love,
And feed his sacred flame

Love

4 Trochee trips from long to short

Metrical Feet

5 Iambics march from short to long,—
With a leap and a bound the swift Anapaests throng, Ib

6 Choose thou whatever suits the line,
Call me Sappho, call me Chloris,
Call me Lalage or Doris,
Only, only call me thus

Names

7 'Most musical, most melancholy' bird!
A melancholy bird? Oh! idle thought!
In Nature there is nothing melancholy

The Nightingale

8 In the hexameter rises the fountain's silvery column,
In the pentameter aye falling in melody back

Ovidian Elegiac Metre

9 The fair humanities of old religion

Piccolomini, II iv

10 But still the heart doth need a language, still
Doth the old instinct bring back the old names Ib

11 Something childish, but very natural

Title

12 O! I do love thee, meek Simplicity!
Sonnets Attempted in the Manner of Contemporary Writers 2 To Simplicity

13 And this reft house is that the which he built,
Lamented Jack!

Ib 3 On a Ruined House in a Romantic Country

14 A mother is a mother still,
The holiest thing alive

The Three Graves, pt III x

15 We ne'er can be
Made happy by compulsion

The Three Graves, pt IV XII

16 Never, believe me,
Appear the Immortals,
Never alone

Vint of the Gods (Imit from Schiller)

17 All Nature seems at work Slugs leave their lair—
The bees are stirring—birds are on the wing—
And Winter slumbering in the open air,
Wears on his smiling face a dream of Spring!
And I the while, the sole unbusy thing,
Nor honey make, nor pair, nor build, nor sing

Work Without Hope

18 Work without hope draws nectar in a sieve,
And hope without an object cannot live Ib

19 Poor little Toad of an oppressed race!
I love the languid patience of thy face

To a Young Ass

20 Verse, a breeze mid blossoms straying,
Where Hope clung feeding, like a bee—
Both were mine! Life went a-maying
With Nature, Hope, and Poesy,
When I was young!

Youth and Age

21 I like some poor nigh related guest,
That may not rudely be dismissed,
Yet hath outstay'd his welcome while,
And tells the jest without the smile Ib

22 He who begins by loving Christianity better than
Truth will proceed by loving his own sect or church
better than Christianity, and end by loving himself
better than all

Aids to Reflection Moral and Religious Aphorisms, xxv

23 The most happy marriage I can picture or imagine to
myself would be the union of a deaf man to a blind
woman

T. Allsop's Recollections (1836)

24 If men could learn from history, what lessons it might
teach us! But passion and party blind our eyes,
and the light which experience gives is a lantern on
the stem, which shines only on the waves behind
us! Ib (18 Dec 1837)

25 Until you understand a writer's ignorance, presume
yourself ignorant of his understanding

Biographo Literario, ch 12

26 That willing suspension of disbelief for the moment,
which constitutes poetic faith Ib ch 14

27 Our myriad minded Shakespeare Note 'Ανὰ μνημόνων,
a phrase which I have borrowed from a Greek
monk, who applies it to a Patriarch of Constantinople Ib ch 15

28 No man was ever yet a great poet, without being at the
same time a profound philosopher Ib

29 The dwarf sees farther than the giant, when he has the
giant's shoulder to mount on

The Friend, § 1 Essay 8

30 Reviewers are usually people who would have been
poets, historians biographers, &c., if they could,
they have tried their talents at one or at the other,
and have failed, therefore they turn critics

Lectures on Shakespeare and Milton, 1

31 Summer has set in with its usual severity
Remark quoted in Lamb's Letter to V. Novello,
9 May 1826

- 1 The last speech, [Iago's soliloquy] the motive-hunting of motiveless malignity—how awful!
Notes on the Tragedies of Shakespeare, Othello
- 2 From whatever place I write you will expect that part of my 'Travels' will consist of excursions in my own mind.
Satyrane's Letters, ii. [*The Friend*, 7 Dec. 1809 No. 16. *Biographia Literaria*]

3 Schiller has the material sublime.
Table Talk, 29 Dec. 1822

4 You abuse snuff! Perhaps it is the final cause of the human nose.
Ib. 4 Jan. 1823

5 To see him [Kean] act, is like reading Shakespeare by flashes of lightning.
Ib. 27 Apr. 1823

6 I wish our clever young poets would remember my homely definitions of prose and poetry; that is, prose = words in their best order;—poetry = the best words in the best order.
Ib. 12 July 1827

7 The man's desire is for the woman; but the woman's desire is rarely other than for the desire of the man.
Ib. 23 July 1827

8 My mind is in a state of philosophical doubt as to animal magnetism.
Ib. 30 Apr. 1830

9 Poetry is certainly something more than good sense, but it must be good sense at all events; just as a palace is more than a house, but it must be a house, at least.
Ib. 9 May 1830

10 Swift was *anima Rabelaisii habitans in sicco*—the soul of Rabelais dwelling in a dry place.
Ib. 15 June 1830

11 The misfortune is, that he [Tennyson] has begun to write verses without very well understanding what metre is.
Ib. 24 Apr. 1833

12 When I was a boy, I was fondest of Æschylus; in youth and middle-age I preferred Euripides; now in my declining years I prefer Sophocles. I can now at length see that Sophocles is the most perfect. Yet he never rises to the sublime simplicity of Æschylus—a simplicity of design, I mean—nor diffuses himself in the passionate outpourings of Euripides.
Ib. 1 July 1833

13 That passage is what I call the sublime dashed to pieces by cutting too close with the fiery four-in-hand round the corner of nonsense.
Ib. 20 Jan. 1834

14 I believe Shakespeare was not a whit more intelligible in his own day than he is now to an educated man, except for a few local allusions of no consequence. He is of no age—nor of any religion, or party or profession. The body and substance of his works came out of the unfathomable depths of his own oceanic mind: his observation and reading, which was considerable, supplied him with the drapery of his figures.
Ib. 15 Mar. 1834

15 This dark frieze-coated, hoarse, teeth-chattering Month.
Watchman, No. 6. Apr. 1796

16 Poor Lamb, if he wants any *knowledge*, he may apply to me.
Ascribed by Lamb in a Letter to Southey, 28 July 1798

JESSE COLLINGS

1831-1920

- 17 Three acres and a cow.
Phrase used in his land-reform propaganda of 1885. (See 339:2)

JOHN CHURTON COLLINS

1848-1908

- 18 To ask advice is in nine cases out of ten to tout for flattery.
Maxims and Reflections, No. 59

MORTIMER COLLINS

1827-1876

- 19 A man is as old as he's feeling,
A woman as old as she looks.
The Unknown Quantity

WILLIAM COLLINS

1721-1759

- 20 Fair Fidele's grassy tomb. *Dirge in Cymbeline*

21 And rifle all the breathing Spring. *Ib.*

22 Each lonely scene shall thee restore,
For thee the tear be duly shed;
Belov'd till life can charm no more,
And mourn'd, till Pity's self be dead. *Ib.*

23 If aught of oaten stop, or pastoral song,
May hope, O pensive Eve, to soothe thine ear.
Ode to Evening

24 While now the bright-haired sun
Sits in yon western tent, whose cloudy skirts,
With brede ethereal wove,
O'erhang his wavy bed:
Now air is hush'd, save where the weak-ey'd bat,
With short shrill shriek flits by on leathern wing,
Or where the beetle winds
His small but sullen horn,
As oft he rises 'midst the twilight path,
Against the pilgrim borne in heedless hum. *Ib.*

25 Hamlets brown, and dim-discover'd spires. *Ib.*

26 Bathe thy breathing tresses, meekest Eve! *Ib.*

27 Round the moist marge of each cold Hebrid isle.
Ode on the Popular Superstitions of the Highlands

28 Tho' taste, tho' genius bless,
To some divine excess,
Faints the cold work till thou inspire the whole.
Ode to Simplicity

29 How sleep the brave, who sink to rest,
By all their country's wishes blest!
Ode Written in the Year 1746

30 By fairy hands their knell is rung,
By forms unseen their dirge is sung;
There Honour comes, a pilgrim grey,
To bless the turf that wraps their clay,
And Freedom shall awhile repair,
To dwell a weeping hermit there! *Ib.*

31 When Music, heav'nly maid, was young.
The Passions, an Ode for Music

- 1 With eyes up-raus'd, as one inspir'd,
Pale Melancholy sate retir'd,
And from her wild sequester'd seat,
In notes by distance made more sweet,
Pour'd thro' the mellow horn her pensive soul.
The Passions, an Ode for Music
- 2 In hollow murmurs died away *Ib*
- 3 O Music, sphere-deseended maid *Ib*
- 4 Too nicely Jonson knew the critic's part,
Nature in him was almost lost in Art
Verses to Sir Thomas Hanmer
- GEORGE COLMAN
1732-1794
- 5 Love and a cottagel Eh, Fannyl Ah, give me in-
difference and a coach and six!
The Glandestune Marriage, 1 11
- GEORGE COLMAN
1762-1836
- 6 Mum's the word *Battle of Hexham, 11 1*
- 7 Praise the bridge that carried you over
Heir-at Law, 1 1
- 8 Lord help you! Tell 'em Queen Anne's dead *Ib*
- 9 Oh, London is a fine town,
A very famous city,
Where all the streets are paved with gold,
And all the maidens pretty *Ib 11*
- 10 Not to be sneezed at *Ib 11 1*
- 11 Oh, Miss Bailey! Unfortunate Miss Bailey!
Love Laughs at Locksmiths, Act 11, Song
- 12 Says he, 'I am a handsome man, but I'm a gay
deceiver' *Ib*
- 13 Johnson's style was grand and Gibbon's elegant; the
stateliness of the former was sometimes pedantic,
and the polish of the latter was occasionally finical
Johnson marched to kettle-drums and trumpets,
Gibbon moved to flutes and hautboys Johnson
hewed passages through the Alps, while Gibbon
levelled walks through parks and gardens
Random Records (1830), 1 121
- 14 My father was an eminent button maker—but I had
a soul above buttons—I panted for a liberal pro-
fession *Sylvester Daggerwood, 1 x*
- 15 His heart runs away with his head
Who Wants a Guinea?, 1 1
- 16 Impaling worms to torture fish
Lady of the Wreck, c 11 1 18
- 17 Mynheer Vandunck, though he never was drunk,
Sipped brandy and water gayly.
Mynheer Vandunck
- 18 Like two single gentlemen roll'd into one
*My Nightgown and Slippers Lodgings for Single
Gentlemen*
- 19 When taken, To be well shaken
Ib Newcastle Apothecary
- CHARLES CALEB COLTON
1780?-1832
- 20 When you have nothing to say, say nothing
Lacon, vol 1, No 183
- 21 Examinations are formidable even to the best pre-
pared, for the greatest fool may ask more than the
wisest man can answer *Ib No 322*

- 22 If you would be known, and not know, vegetate in
a village, if you would know, and not be known,
live in a city. *Lacon, vol 1, No 334*
- 23 Man is an embodied paradox, a bundle of contra-
dictions *Ib No 408*
- 24 The debt which cancels all others. *Ib vol 11, No 66*

PRINCE DE CONDÉ

1621-1686

- 25 Silence! Voilà l'ennemi
Hush! Here comes the enemy!
As Bourdaloue mounted the pulpit at St Sulpice

WILLIAM CONGREVE

1670-1729

- 26 Is there in the world a climate more uncertain than
our own? And, which is a natural consequence,
is there any where a people more unsteady, more
apt to discontent, more saturnine, dark, and melan-
cholic than our selves? Are we not of all people
the most unfit to be alone, and most unsafe to be
trusted with our selves?
*Amendments of Mr Collier's False and Im-
perfect Citations*
- 27 Careless she is with artful care,
Affecting to seem unaffected *Amoret*
- 28 She likes her self, yet others hates
For that which in herself she prizes,
And while she laughs at them, forgets
She is the thing that she despises *Ib*
- 29 It is the business of a comic poet to paint the vices
and follies of human kind
The Double Dealer, Epistle Dedicatory
- 30 Retired to their tea and scandal, according to their
ancient custom *Ib 1 1*
- 31 There is nothing more unbecoming a man of quality
than to laugh, Jesu, 'tis such a vulgar expression
of the passion! *Ib 1v*
- 32 Tho' marriage makes man and wife one flesh, it leaves
'em still two fools *Ib 11 11*
- 33 She lays it on with a trowel *Ib 111 x*
- 34 When people walk hand in hand there's neither over-
taking nor meeting *Ib 1v 11*
- 35 See how love and murder will out *Ib vi*
- 36 No mask like open truth to cover lies,
As to go naked is the best disguise *Ib v. 1v*
- 37 I cannot help it, if I am naturally more delighted
with any thing that is amiable, than with any thing
that is wonderful *Preface to Dryden*
- 38 What he [Dryden] has done in any one species, or
distinct kind, would have been sufficient to have
acquired him a great name If he had written
nothing but his Prefaces or nothing but his Songs
or his Prologues, each of them would have intitled
him to the preference and distinction of excelling
in his kind *Ib*
- 39 O Sleep! thou flatterer of happy minds
Elegy to Sleep
- 40 The good receiv'd, the giver is forgot
Epistle to Lord Halifax, 1 40

- 1 Music alone with sudden charms can bind
The wand'ring sense, and calm the troubled mind.
Hymn to Harmony
- 2 Ah! Madam, . . . you know every thing in the world
but your perfections, and you only know not
those, because 'tis the top of perfection not to
know them.
Incognita
- 3 I am always of the opinion with the learned, if they
speak first.
Ib.
- 4 For 'tis some virtue, virtue to commend.
To Sir Godfrey Kneller
- 5 But soon as e'er the beauteous idiot spoke,
Forth from her coral lips such folly broke,
Like balm the trickling nonsense heal'd my wound,
And what her eyes enthrall'd, her tongue unbound.
Lesbia
- 6 I confess freely to you, I could never look long upon
a monkey, without very mortifying reflections.
Letter to Dennis, concerning Humour in Comedy,
1695
- 7 If I can give that Cerberus a sop, I shall be at rest
for one day.
Love for Love, I. iv
- 8 I warrant you, if he danced till doomsday, he thought
I was to pay the piper.
Ib. II. v
- 9 Ferdinand Mendez Pinto was but a type of thee, thou
liar of the first magnitude.
Ib.
- 10 Has he not a rogue's face? . . . a hanging-look
to me . . . has a damn'd Tyburn-face, without the
benefit o' the Clergy. . . .
Ib. vii
- 11 I came upstairs into the world; for I was born in a
cellar.
Ib.
- 12 What, wouldst thou have me turn pelican, and feed
thee out of my own vitals?
Ib.
- 13 Oh fie, Miss, you must not kiss and tell.
Ib. x
- 14 He that first cries out stop thief, is often he that has
stoln the treasure.
Ib. III. xiv
- 15 Women are like tricks by slight of hand,
Which, to admire, we should not understand.
Ib. IV. xxi
- 16 A branch of one of your antediluvian families,
fellows that the flood could not wash away.
Ib. v. ii
- 17 To find a young fellow that is neither a wit in his
own eye, nor a fool in the eye of the world, is a
very hard task.
Ib.
- 18 Music has charms to sooth a savage breast.
The Mourning Bride, I. i
- 19 How reverend is the face of this tall pile,
Whose ancient pillars rear their marble heads,
To bear aloft its arch'd and pond'rous roof,
By its own weight made stedfast and immovable,
Looking tranquillity. It strikes an awe
And terror on my aching sight.
Ib. II. iii
- 20 Heav'n has no rage, like love to hatred turn'd,
Nor Hell a fury, like a woman scorn'd.
Ib. III. viii
- 21 Is he then dead?
What, dead at last, quite, quite for ever dead!
Ib. v. xi
- 22 In my conscience I believe the baggage loves me,
for she never speaks well of me her self, nor
suffers any body else to rail at me.
The Old Bachelor, I. i
- 23 One of love's April-fools.
Ib.
- 24 The Devil watches all opportunities.
Ib. vi
- 25 Man was by Nature Woman's cully made:
We never are, but by ourselves, betrayed.
Ib. III. i
- 26 Bilbo's the word, and slaughter will ensue.
Ib. vii
- 27 Ask all the tyrants of thy sex, if their fools are not
known by this party-coloured livery—I am
melancholy when thou art absent; look like an ass
when thou art present; wake for thee, when I
should sleep, and even dream of thee, when I am
awake; sigh much, drink little, eat less, court
solitude, am grown very entertaining to my self,
and (as I am informed) very troublesome to every-
body else. If this be not love, it is madness, and
then it is pardonable—Nay yet a more certain sign
than all this; I give thee my money.
Ib. x
- 28 Eternity was in that moment.
Ib. IV. vii
- 29 You were about to tell me something, child—but
you left off before you began.
Ib. viii
- 30 Now am I slap-dash down in the mouth.
Ib. ix.
- 31 Well, Sir Joseph, you have such a winning way with
you.
Ib. v. vii
- 32 SHARPER.
Thus grief still treads upon the heels of pleasure:
Marry'd in haste, we may repent at leisure.
SETTER.
Some by experience find those words mis-plac'd:
At leisure marry'd, they repent in haste.
Ib. viii and ix
- 33 I could find it in my heart to marry thee, purely to
be rid of thee.
Ib. x
- 34 Courtship to marriage, as a very witty prologue to
a very dull Play.
Ib.
- 35 O Sleep, why dost thou leave me?
Why thy visionary joys remove?
O Sleep, again deceive me,
To my arms restore my wand'ring Love.
Semele, II. ii
- 36 Whom she refuses, she treats still
With so much sweet behaviour,
That her refusal, through her skill,
Looks almost like a favour.
Song: Doris
- 37 False though she be to me and love,
I'll ne'er pursue revenge;
For still the charmer I approve,
Tho' I deplore her change.
Song: False Though She Be
- 38 Wou'd I were free from this restraint,
Or else had hopes to win her;
Wou'd she cou'd make of me a saint,
Or I of her a sinner.
Song: Pious Selinda Goes to Prayers
- 39 Alack he's gone the way of all flesh.
'Squire Bickerstaff Detected. (Attr. to Congreve)
- 40 Say what you will, 'tis better to be left than never to
have been loved.
The Way of the World, II. i

- 1 Here she comes 't' faith full sail, with her fan spread
and streamers out, and a shoal of fools for tenders
The Way of the World, II xv
- 2 O ay, letters—I had letters—I am persecuted with
letters—I hate letters—no body knows how to
write letters and yet one has 'em, one does not
know why—They serve one to pin up one's hair
Ib
- 3 WITWOUND
Pray, Madam, do you pin up your hair with all your
letters I find I must keep copies
MILLAMANT
Only with those in verse, Mr Witwound I never pin
up my hair with prose Ib
- 4 MILLAMANT
I believe I gave you some pain
MIRABEL
Does that please you?
MILLAMANT
Infinitely, I love to give pain
MIRABEL
You would affect a cruelty which is not in your
nature, your true vanity is in the power of pleasing
MILLAMANT
O I ask your pardon for that—one's cruelty is one's
power, and when one parts with one's cruelty,
one parts with one's power and when one has
parted with that, I fancy one's old and ugly Ib
- 5 Beauty is the lover's gift Ib
- 6 Lord, what is a lover, that it can give? Why one
makes lovers as fast as one pleases, and they live
as long as one pleases and they die as soon as one
pleases and then if one pleases one makes more
Ib
- 7 Fools never wear out—they are such *drap-de berry*
things Ib III x
- 8 Love's but a frailty of the mind
When 'tis not with ambition join'd Ib XII
- 9 O, nothing is more alluring than a love from a couch
in some confusion Ib IV i
- 10 I nauseate walking, 'tis a country diversion, I loathe
the country Ib IV
- 11 O, I hate a lover that can dare to think he draws a
moment's air, independent on the bounty of his
mistress There is not so impudent a thing in
Nature, as the saucy look of an assured man,
confident of success Ib v
- 12 My dear liberty, shall I leave thee? My faithful soli-
tude, my darling contemplation must I bid you
then adieu? Ay-h adieu—My morning thoughts,
agreeable wakings indolent slumbers all ye *dou-
ceurs ye sommels du matin* adieu—I can't do it
'tis more than impossible Ib
- 13 Don't let us be familiar or fond nor kiss before
folks like my Lady Fadler and Sir Francis Nor
go to Hyde Park together the first Sunday in a
new chariot, to provoke eyes and whispers and
then never be seen there together again, as if we
were proud of one another the first week, and
ashamed of one another ever after Let us be
very strange and well bred Let us be as strange
as if we had been married a great while, and as
well bred as if we were not married at all Ib
- 14 These arteles subscribe'd, if I continue to endure
you a little longer, I may by degrees dwindle into
a wife *The Way of the World*, IV v
- 15 O horrid provisos! Ib
- 16 Willfull will do't Ib x
- 17 I hope you do not think me prone to any iteration of
nuptials Ib xu
- T. W. CONNOR
nineteenth century
- 18 She was one of the early birds,
And I was one of the worms
She Was a Dear Little Dickie bird
- HENRY CONSTABLE
1562-1613
- 19 Diaphenia, like the daffadowndilly,
White as the sun, fair as the lily,
Heigh ho how I do love thee!
I do love thee as my lambs
Are beloved of their dams,
How blest were I if thou wouldst prove me!
(*Damelus' Song to his*) *Diaphenia*
- CONSTANTINE
288?-337
- 20 In hoc signo vinces
In this sign shalt thou conquer
Words of Constantine's vision Eusebius, *Life of*
Constantine, I 28
- ELIZA COOR
1818-1889
- 1 I love it, I love it and who shall date
To chide me for loving that old arm chair?
The Old Arm chair
- 22 Better build schoolrooms for 'the boy',
Than cells and gibbets for 'the man'
A Song for the Ragged Schools
- CALVIN COOLIDGE
1872-1933
- 23 I do not choose to run for President in 1928
Announcement in 1927
- 24 He said he was against it
On being asked what had been said by a clergyman
who preached on sin
- 25 The business of America is business
Speech before Society of American Newspaper
Editors, 17 Jan 1925
- 26 They hired the money, didn't they?
With reference to the war debts incurred by
England and others (1925)
- SIR A. DUFF COOPER
1890-
- 27 Not lust of conquest but love of order is at the basis
of Empire *United Empire (1948)*

COOPER—COWARD

GEORGE COOPER

1840-1927

- 1 O Genevieve, sweet Genevieve,
The days may come, the days may go,
But still the hands of mem'ry weave
The blissful dreams of long ago. *Sweet Genevieve*

JAMES FENIMORE COOPER

1789-1851

- 2 The Last of the Mohicans. *Title of Novel*

BISHOP RICHARD CORBET

1582-1635

- 3 Farewell rewards and fairies. *The Fairy's Farewell*
4 Who of late for cleanliness,
Finds sixpence in her shoe? *Ib.*
5 Let others write for glory or reward,
Truth is well paid when she is sung and heard.
Elegy on Lord Howard, Baron of Effingham

PIERRE CORNEILLE

1606-1684

- 6 À vaincre sans péril, on triomphe sans gloire.
When there is no peril in the fight, there is no glory
in the triumph. *Le Cid, ii. 2*
7 Faites votre devoir et laissez faire aux dieux.
Do your duty, and leave the issue to the Gods.
Horace, ii. 8

FRANCES CROFTS CORNFORD

1886-

- 8 A young Apollo, golden-haired,
Stands dreaming on the verge of strife,
Magnificently unprepared
For the long littleness of life. *Rupert Brooke*
9 O fat white woman whom nobody loves,
Why do you walk through the fields in gloves,
Missing so much and so much?
To a Fat Lady Seen from a Train

FRANCIS MACDONALD CORNFORD

1874-1943

- 10 Every public action which is not customary, either is
wrong or, if it is right, is a dangerous precedent.
It follows that nothing should ever be done for the
first time. *Microcosmographia Academica, vii*

MME CORNUEL

1605-1694

- 11 Il n'y a point de héros pour son valet de chambre.
No man is a hero to his valet.
Lettres de Mlle Aissé, xii, 13 août 1728

BARRY CORNWALL

[BRYAN WALLER PROCTER]

1787-1874

- 12 The sea! the sea! the open sea!
The blue, the fresh, the ever free!
The Sea

CORONATION SERVICE

- 13 We present you with this Book, the most valuable
thing that this world affords. Here is wisdom; this
is the royal Law; these are the lively Oracles of
God.
The Presenting of the Holy Bible

ANTONIO CORREGGIO

1494-1534

- 14 Anch' io sono pittore!
I, too, am a painter.
*On seeing Raphael's 'St. Cecilia' at Bologna, c.
1525*

WILLIAM JOHNSON CORY

1823-1892

- 15 They told me, Heraclitus, they told me you were
dead,
They brought me bitter news to hear and bitter tears
to shed. *Heraclitus*
16 How often you and I
Had tired the sun with talking and sent him down
the sky. *Ib.*
17 A handful of grey ashes, long long ago at rest. *Ib.*
18 You promise heavens free from strife.
Mimnermus in Church
19 This warm kind world is all I know. *Ib.*
20 But oh, the very reason why
I clasp them, is because they die. *Ib.*

NATHANIEL COTTON

1705-1788

- 21 Yet still we hug the dear deceit. *Visions, iv, Content*

ÉMILE COUÉ

1857-1926

- 22 Tous les jours, à tous points de vue, je vais de mieux
en mieux.
Every day, in every way, I am getting better and
better. *Formula in his clinic at Nancy*

VICTOR COUSIN

1792-1867

- 23 L'art pour l'art.
Art for art's sake. *Lecture at the Sorbonne*

THOMAS COVENTRY, BARON COVENTRY

1578-1640

- 24 The wooden walls are the best walls of this kingdom.
*Speech to the Judges, 17 June 1635, given in
Rushworth's Hist. Coll. (1680), vol. ii, p. 297*

NOEL COWARD

1899-

- 25 Mad dogs and Englishmen go out in the mid-day sun;
The Japanese don't care to, the Chinese wouldn't
dare to;
Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly from twelve to
one,
But Englishmen detest a siesta.
Mad Dogs and Englishmen

ABRAHAM COWLEY

1618-1667

- 1 Love in her sunny eyes does basking play,
Love walks the pleasant mazes of her hair,
Love does on both her lips for ever stray,
And sows and reaps a thousand kisses there;
In all her outward parts Love's always seen;
But, oh, he never went within *The Change*
- 2 Nothing is there to come, and nothing past,
But an eternal Now does always last
David's, bk 1, l 361
- 3 Poet and Saint! to thee alone are given
The two most sacred names of earth and Heaven
On the Death of Mr Crashaw
Thou
- 4 Wert living the same poet which thou'rt now,
Whilst Angels sing to thee their airs divine,
And joy in an applause so great as thine
Equal society with them to hold,
Thou needst not make new songs, but say the old *lb*
- 5 His faith perhaps, in some nice tenents might
Be wrong, his life, I'm sure, was in the right. *lb*
- 6 Hail, Bard triumphant! and some care bestow
On us, the Poets Militant below! *lb*
- 7 The thirsty earth soaks up the rain,
And drinks, and gapes for drink again
The plants suck in the earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair *Drinking*
- 8 Fill all the glasses there, for why
Should every creature drink but I,
Why, man of morals, tell me why? *lb*
- 9 God the first garden made, and the first city Cain
The Garden
- 10 Ye fields of Cambridge, our dear Cambridge, say,
Have ye not seen us walking every day?
Was there a tree about which did not know
The love betwixt us two? *On William Harvey*
- 11 The world's a scene of changes, and to be
Constant, in Nature were inconstancy *Inconstancy*
- 12 Well then, I now do plainly see
This busy world and I shall ne'er agree,
The very honey of all earthly joy
Does of all meats the soonest cloy,
And they (methinks) deserve my pity,
Who for it can endure the stings,
The crowd, and buzz, and murmurings
Of this great hive, the city
The Mistress, or Love Verses
- 13 Ah, yet, e'er I descend to th' grave
May I small house, and large garden have!
And a few friends, and many books, both true,
Both wise, and both delightful too!
And since Love ne'er will from me flee,
A Mistress moderately fair,
And good as guardian angels are,
Only belov'd, and loving me! *lb*
- 4 What shall I do to be for ever known,
And make the age to come my own? *The Motto*
- 5 Thus only grant me, that my means may lie
Too low for envy, for contempt too high
Of Myself

- 16 Acquaintance I would have, but when't depends
Not on the number, but the choice of friends
Of Myself
- 17 I would not fear nor wish my fate,
But boldly say each night,
To-morrow let my sun his beams display,
Or in clouds hide them, I have lived to-day *lb*
- 18 Nothing so soon the drooping spirits can raise
As praises from the men, whom all men praise
Ode upon a Copy of Verses of My Lord Broghill
- 19 Who lets slip Fortune, her shall never find
Occasion once pass'd by, is bald behind
Pyramus and Thisbe, xv
- 20 Lukewarmness I account a sin
As great in love as in religion *The Request*
- 21 Life is an incurable disease *To Dr. Scarborough, vi*
- 22 Let but thy wicked men from out thee go,
And all the fools that crowd thee so,
I ven thou, who dost thy millions boast,
A village less than Islington wilt grow,
A solitude almost. *Of Solitude, xu*
- 23 The Dangers of an Honest Man in much Company,
Discourses by Way of Essays, in Verse and Prose, 8, title
- 24 Hence, ye profane, I hate ye all;
Both the great vulgar, and the small
Trans of Horace, bk iii, ode 1

HANNAH COWLEY

1743-1809

- 25 Five minutes! Zounds! I have been five minutes too
late all my life-time! *The Belle's Stratagem, 1 1*
- 26 Vanity, like murder, will out *lb 11*
- 27 But what is woman?—only one of Nature's agreeable
blunders *Who's the Dupe?, 11*

WILLIAM COWPER

1731-1800

- 28 Let my obedience then excuse
My disobedience now. *Beau's Reply*
- 29 When the British warrior queen,
Bleeding from the Roman rods,
Sought with an indignant mien,
Counsel of her country's gods,
Sage beneath a spreading oak
Sat the Druid, hoary chief *Boadicea*
- 30 Rome shall perish—write that word
In the blood that she has spilt *lb*
- 31 Hark! the Gaul is at her gates! *lb*
- 32 Regions Caesar never knew
Thy posterity shall sway,
Where his eagles never flew,
None invincible as they *lb*
- 33 Ruffians, pitiless as proud,
Heav'n awards the vengeance due,
Empire is on us bestow'd,
Shame and ruin wait for you *lb*

- 1 Obscurest night involv'd the sky,
Th' Atlantic billows roar'd,
When such a destin'd wretch as I,
Wash'd headlong from on board,
Of friends, of hope, of all bereft,
His floating home for ever left. *The Castaway*
- 2 But misery still delights to trace
Its semblance in another's case. *Ib.*
- 3 We perish'd, each alone:
But I beneath a rougher sea,
And whelm'd in deeper gulphs than he. *Ib.*
- 4 Truth is the golden girdle of the globe. *Charity, l. 86*
- 5 Grief is itself a med'cine. *Ib. l. 159*
- 6 He found it inconvenient to be poor. *Ib. l. 189*
- 7 India's spicy shores. *Ib. l. 442*
- 8 Pelting each other for the public good. *Ib. l. 623*
- 9 Spare the poet for his subject's sake. *Ib. l. 636*
- 10 But strive to be a man before your mother.
Motto to Connoisseur, No. 111
- 11 Not more distinct from harmony divine,
The constant creaking of a country sign.
Conversation, l. 9
- 12 Though syllogisms hang not on my tongue,
I am not surely always in the wrong!
'Tis hard if all is false that I advance—
A fool must now and then be right, by chance. *Ib. l. 93*
- 13 But still remember, if you mean to please,
To press your point with modesty and ease. *Ib. l. 103*
- 14 A noisy man is always in the right. *Ib. l. 114*
- 15 A moral, sensible, and well-bred man
Will not affront me, and no other can. *Ib. l. 193*
- 16 A tale should be judicious, clear, succinct;
The language plain, and incidents well link'd;
Tell not as new what ev'ry body knows;
And, new or old, still hasten to a close. *Ib. l. 235*
- 17 The pipe, with solemn interposing puff,
Makes half a sentence at a time enough;
The dozing sages drop the drowsy strain,
Then pause, and puff—and speak, and pause again. *Ib. l. 245*
- 18 Pernicious weed! whose scent the fair annoys,
Unfriendly to society's chief joys,
Thy worst effect is banishing for hours
The sex whose presence civilizes ours. *Ib. l. 251*
- 19 A fine puss-gentleman that's all perfume. *Ib. l. 284*
- 20 His wit invites you by his looks to come,
But when you knock it never is at home. *Ib. l. 303*
- 21 Our wasted oil unprofitably burns,
Like hidden lamps in old sepulchral urns. *Ib. l. 357*
- 22 Whose only fit companion is his horse. *Ib. l. 412*
- 23 A poet does not work by square or line. *Ib. l. 789*
- 24 What appears
In England's case to move the muse to tears?
Expostulation, l. 1
- 25 Th' embroid'ry of poetical dreams. *Ib. l. 234*
- 26 War lays a burden on the reeling state,
And peace does nothing to relieve the weight. *Ib. l. 306*
- 27 The busy trifler. *Expostulation, l. 322*
- 28 A pick-lock to a place. *Ib. l. 379*
- 29 Thousands . . .
Kiss the book's outside who ne'er look within. *Ib. l. 389*
- 30 Religion, if in heav'nly truths attir'd,
Needs only to be seen to be admired. *Ib. l. 492*
- 31 The man that hails you Tom or Jack,
And proves by thumps upon your back
How he esteems your merit,
Is such a friend, that one had need
Be very much his friend indeed
To pardon or to bear it. *Friendship*
- 32 John Gilpin was a citizen
Of credit and renown,
A train-band captain eke was he
Of famous London town.
John Gilpin's spouse said to her dear—
Though wedded we have been
These twice ten tedious years, yet we
No holiday have seen. *John Gilpin*
- 33 To-morrow is our wedding-day,
And we will then repair
Unto the Bell at Edmonton
All in a chaise and pair.
My sister and my sister's child,
Myself and children three,
Will fill the chaise; so you must ride
On horseback after we. *Ib.*
- 34 He soon replied—I do admire
Of womankind but one,
And you are she, my dearest dear,
Therefore it shall be done.
I am a linen-draper bold,
As all the world doth know,
And my good friend the calender
Will lend his horse to go. *Ib.*
- 35 O'erjoy'd was he to find
That, though on pleasure she was bent,
She had a frugal mind. *Ib.*
- 36 And all agog
To dash through thick and thin! *Ib.*
- 37 John Gilpin at his horse's side
Seiz'd fast the flowing mane,
And up he got, in haste to ride,
But soon came down again. *Ib.*
- 38 So down he came; for loss of time,
Although it griev'd him sore,
Yet loss of pence, full well he knew,
Would trouble him much more. *Ib.*
- 39 Good lack! quoth he—yet bring it me,
My leathern belt likewise,
In which I bear my trusty sword
When I do exercise. *Ib.*
- 40 So, fair and softly, John he cried,
But John he cried in vain. *Ib.*
- 41 So stooping down, as needs he must
Who cannot sit upright,
He grasp'd the mane with both his hands,
And eke with all his might. *Ib.*

- 1 His horse, who never in that sort
Had handled been before,
What thing upon his back had got
Did wonder more and more
Away went Gilpin, neck or nought,
Away went hat and wig *John Gilpin*
- 2 The dogs did bark, the children scream'd
Up flew the windows all,
And ev'ry soul cried out—Well done!
As loud as he could bawl
Away went Gilpin—who but he?
His fame soon spread around—
He carries weight! he rides a race!
'Tis for a thousand pound! *Ib*
- 3 The dinner waits, and we are tired
Said Gilpin—So am I *Ib*
- 4 Which brings me to
The middle of my song *Ib*
- 5 My hat and wig will soon be here—
They are upon the road *Ib*
- 6 The calender, right glad to find
His friend in merry pin *Ib*
- 7 My head is twice as big as yours,
They therefore needs must fit *Ib*
- 8 Said John—It is my wedding day,
And all the world would stare,
If wife should dine at Edmonton
And I should dine at Ware *Ib*
- 9 'Twas for your pleasure you came here,
You shall go back for mine *Ib*
- 10 Nor stopp'd till where he had got up
He did again get down *Ib*
- 11 Now let us sing—Long live the king,
And Gilpin long live he,
And, when he next doth ride abroad,
May I be there to see! *Ib*
- 12 An honest man close-button'd to the chin,
Broad cloth without, and a warm heart within
Epistle to Jos. Hill, l 62
- 13 No dancing bear was so genteel,
Or half so dégage *Of Himself*
- 14 Painful passage o'er a restless flood *Hope, l 3*
- 15 Men deal with life as children with their play,
Who first misuse, then cast their toys away *Ib l 127*
- 16 Some eastward, and some westward, and all wrong *Ib l 281*
- 17 Could he with reason murmur at his case,
Himself sole author of his own disgrace? *Ib l 316*
- 18 And differing judgements serve but to declare
That truth lies somewhere, if we knew but where *Ib l 423*
- 19 Seek to delight, that they may mend mankind,
And, while they captivate, inform the mind *Ib l 758*
- 20 Absence from whom we love is worse than death,
And frustrate hope severer than despair
'Hope Like the Short-Lav'd Ray'
- 21 The twentieth year is well nigh past,
Since first our sky was overcast,
Ah would that this might be the last!
My Mary! *To Mary*
- 22 Thy needles, once a shining store,
For my sake restless heretofore,
Now rust disus'd, and slum no more,
My Mary! *Ib*
- 23 Partakers of thy sad decline,
Thy hands their little force resign,
Yet, gently prest, press gently mine,
My Mary! *Ib*
- 24 Greece, sound thy Homer's, Rome thy Virgil's name,
But England's Milton equals both in fame
To John Milton
- 25 Oh that those lips had language! Life has pass'd
With me but roughly since I heard thee last
Those lips are thine—thy own sweet smiles I see,
The same that oft in childhood solac'd me
On the Receipt of My Mother's Picture, l 1
- 26 Blest be the art that can immortalize *Ib l 8*
- 27 Wretch even then, life's journey just begun *Ib l 24*
- 28 Perhaps thou gav'st me, though unseen, a kiss,
Perhaps a tear, if souls can weep in bliss *Ib l 25*
- 29 Disappointed still, was still deceiv'd *Ib l 39*
- 30 Where once we dwelt our name is heard no more,
Children not thine have trod my nursery floor,
And where the garden Robin, day by day,
Drew me to school along the public way,
Delighted with my bauble coach, and wrapt
In scarlet mantle warm, and velvet cap,
'Tis now become a history little known *Ib l 46*
- 31 Thy morning bounties ere I left my home,
The biscuit, or confectionary plum *Ib l 60*
- 32 The fragrant waters on my cheek bestow'd *Ib l 62*
- 33 Not scorn'd in heaven, though little notic'd here *Ib l 73*
- 34 I should ill requite thee to constrain
Thy unbound spirit into bonds again *Ib l 86*
- 35 Me howling winds drive devious, tempest toss'd,
Sails ript, seams op'ning wide, and compass lost *Ib l 102*
- 36 Some people are more nice than wise
Mutual Forbearance, l 20
- 37 Oh, fond attempt to give a deathless lot
To names ignoble, born to be forgot!
*On Observing Some Names of Little Note
Recorded in the Biographia Britannica*
- 38 There goes the parson, oh! illustrious spark,
And there, scarce less illustrious, goes the clerk! *Ib*
- 39 Thought again—but knew not what to think
The Needless Alarm, l 54
- 40 Beware of desp'rate steps The darkest day
(Ere till to-morrow) will have pass'd away *Ib l 132*
- 41 Hence jarring sectaries may learn
Their real interest to discern,
That brother should not war with brother,
And worry and devour each other
The Nightingale and Glow-Worm

COWPER

- 1 Oh! for a closer walk with God,
A calm and heav'nly frame;
A light to shine upon the road
That leads me to the Lamb! *Olney Hymns, 1*
- 2 What peaceful hours I once enjoy'd!
How sweet their mem'ry still!
But they have left an aching void,
The world can never fill. *Ib.*
- 3 The dearest idol I have known,
Whate'er that idol be;
Help me to tear it from thy Throne,
And worship only thee. *Ib.*
- 4 Nor sword nor spear the stripling took,
But chose a pebble from the brook. *Ib. 4*
- 5 O make this heart rejoice, or ache;
Decide this doubt for me;
And if it be not broken, break,
And heal it, if it be. *Ib. 9*
- 6 So unaccustom'd to the yoke,
So backward to comply. *Ib. 12*
- 7 There is a fountain fill'd with blood. *Ib. 15*
- 8 When this poor lisping stammering tongue
Lies silent in the grave. *Ib.*
- 9 Hark, my soul! it is the Lord;
'Tis thy Saviour, hear his word;
Jesus speaks, and speaks to thee;
'Say, poor sinner, lov'st thou me?' *Ib. 18*
- 10 I deliver'd thee when bound,
And, when bleeding, heal'd thy wound;
Sought thee wand'ring, set thee right,
Turn'd thy darkness into light. *Ib.*
- 11 'Can a woman's tender care
Cease, towards the child she bare?
Yes, she may forgetful be,
Yet will I remember thee.' *Ib.*
- 12 Mine is an unchanging love,
Higher than the heights above;
Deeper than the depths beneath,
Free and faithful, strong as death. *Ib.*
- 13 Lord, it is my chief complaint,
That my love is weak and faint;
Yet I love thee and adore,
Oh for grace to love thee more! *Ib.*
- 14 What various hindrances we meet
In coming to a mercy-seat! *Ib. 29*
- 15 And Satan trembles, when he sees
The weakest saint upon his knees. *Ib.*
- 16 While Moses stood with arms spread wide,
Success was found on Israel's side;
But when thro' weariness they fail'd,
That moment Amalek prevail'd. *Ib.*
- 17 I seem forsaken and alone,
I hear the lion roar;
And ev'ry door is shut but one,
And that is mercy's door. *Ib. 33*
- 18 God moves in a mysterious way
His wonders to perform;
He plants his footsteps in the sea,
And rides upon the storm.
Deep in unfathomable mines
Of never failing skill
He treasures up his bright designs,
And works his sovereign will.
- Ye fearful saints fresh courage take,
The clouds ye so much dread
Are big with mercy, and shall break
In blessings on your head.
- Judge not the Lord by feeble sense,
But trust him for his grace;
Behind a frowning providence
He hides a smiling face. *Olney Hymns, 35*
- 19 The bud may have a bitter taste,
But sweet will be the flow'r. *Ib.*
- 20 Blind unbelief is sure to err,
And scan his work in vain;
God is his own interpreter,
And he will make it plain. *Ib.*
- 21 Sometimes a light surprises
The Christian while he sings;
It is the Lord who rises
With healing in his wings;
When comforts are declining,
He grants the soul again
A season of clear shining
To cheer it after rain. *Ib. 44*
- 22 I shall not ask Jean Jacques Rousseau,
If birds confabulate or no. *Pairing Time Anticipated*
- 23 The poplars are fell'd, farewell to the shade
And the whispering sound of the cool colonnade. *The Poplar-Field*
- 24 Unmiss'd but by his dogs and by his groom. *Progress of Error, l. 95*
- 25 Oh, laugh or mourn with me the rueful jest,
A cassock'd huntsman and a fiddling priest! *Ib. l. 110*
- 26 Himself a wand'rer from the narrow way,
His silly sheep, what wonder if they stray? *Ib. l. 118*
- 27 Remorse, the fatal egg by pleasure laid. *Ib. l. 239*
- 28 Woman, lovely woman, does the same. *Ib. l. 274*
- 29 Caesar's image is effac'd at last. *Ib. l. 280*
- 30 As creeping ivy clings to wood or stone,
And hides the ruin that it feeds upon. *Ib. l. 285*
- 31 How much a dunce that has been sent to roam
Excels a dunce that has been kept at home. *Ib. l. 415*
- 32 Talks of darkness at noon-day. *Ib. l. 451*
- 33 Thou god of our idolatry, the press. *Ib. l. 461*
- 34 The nobler tenants of the flood. *Ib. l. 482*
- 35 Laugh at all you trembled at before. *Ib. l. 592*
- 36 Pleasure is labour too, and tires as much. *Hope, l. 20*
- 37 He blam'd and protested, but join'd in the plan;
He shar'd in the plunder, but pitied the man. *Pity for Poor Africans*
- 38 Then, shifting his side, (as a lawyer knows how). *Report of an Adjudged Case*
- 39 But vers'd in arts that, while they seem to stay
A falling empire, hasten its decay. *Retirement, l. 383*
- 40 The disencumber'd Atlas of the state. *Ib. l. 394*
- 41 Prison'd in a parlour snug and small,
Like bottled wasps upon a southern wall. *Ib. l. 493*
- 42 Play the fool, but at a cheaper rate. *Ib. l. 562*

- 1 He likes the country, but in truth must own,
Most likes it, when he studies it in town.
Retirement, l. 573
- 2 Philologists who chase
A panting syllable through time and space,
Start it at home, and hunt it in the dark,
To Gaul, to Greece, and into Noah's ark. *Ib.* l. 619
- 3 Absence of occupation is not rest,
A mind quite vacant is a mind distress'd. *Ib.* l. 623
- 4 [Voltaire:]
Built God a church, and laugh'd his word to scorn
Ib. l. 688
- 5 Beggars invention and makes fancy lame. *Ib.* l. 709
- 6 I praise the Frenchman, his remark was shrewd—
How sweet, how passing sweet, is solitude!
But grant me still a friend in my retreat,
Whom I may whisper—solitude is sweet. *Ib.* l. 739
- 7 Fast by the banks of the slow winding Ouse,
Ib. l. 804
- 8 The tear that is wip'd with a little address,
May be follow'd perhaps by a smile. *The Rose*
- 9 Toll for the brave—
The brave that are no more:
All sunk beneath the wave,
Fast by their native shore.
Loss of the Royal George
- 10 A land-breeze shook the shrouds,
And she was overset;
Down went the Royal George,
With all her crew complete. *Ib.*
- 11 Toll for the brave—
Brave Kempenfelt is gone,
His last sea-fight is fought,
His work of glory done,
It was not in the battle,
No tempest gave the shock,
She sprang no fatal leak,
She ran upon no rock;
His sword was in the sheath,
His fingers held the pen,
When Kempenfelt went down
With twice four hundred men. *Ib.*
- 12 Weigh the vessel up,
Once dreaded by our foes. *Ib.*
- 13 He and his eight hundred
Must plough the wave no more. *Ib.*
- 14 Oh, happy shades—to me unbless'd
Friendly to peace, but not to mel
The Shrubbery
- 15 Chief monster that has plagued the nations yet.
Table Talk, l. 38
- 16 The lie that flatters I abhor the most. *Ib.* l. 88
- 17 Th' unwashed artificer. *Ib.* l. 152
- 18 As if the world and they were hand and glove.
Ib. l. 173
- 19 Admirals, extoll'd for standing still,
Or doing nothing with a deal of skill. *Ib.* l. 192
- 20 The leathern ears of stock-jobbers and Jews.
Ib. l. 197
- 21 The Frenchman, easy, debonair, and brisk,
Give him his lass, his fiddle, and his frisk,
Is always happy, reign whoever may,
And laughs the sense of misery far away. *Ib.* l. 236
- 22 Freedom has a thousand charms to show,
That slaves, howe'er contented, never know.
Table Talk, l. 260
- 23 Stamps God's own name upon a lie just made,
To turn a penny in the way of trade. *Ib.* l. 420
- 24 Suspend your mad career. *Ib.* l. 435
- 25 Feels himself spent, and fumbles for his brains
Ib. l. 537
- 26 Ages elaps'd ere Homer's lamp appear'd,
And ages ere the Mantuan swan was heard:
To carry nature lengths unknown before,
To give a Milton birth, ask'd ages more. *Ib.* l. 556
- 27 By low ambition and the thirst of praise. *Ib.* l. 591
- 28 [Pope]
But he (his musical finesse was such,
So nice his ear, so delicate his touch)
Made poetry a mere mechanic art;
And ev'ry warbler has his tune by heart. *Ib.* l. 654
- 29 Pity religion has so seldom found
A skilful guide into poetic ground! *Ib.* l. 716
- 30 Hail Sternhold, then; and Hopkins, hail! *Ib.* l. 759
- 31 I sing the Sofa. *The Task*, bk. i, *The Sofa*, l. 1
- 32 The Fair commands the song. *Ib.* l. 7
- 33 So sit two kings of Brentford on one throne.
Ib. l. 78
- 34 Thus first necessity invented stools,
Convenience next suggested elbow-chairs,
And luxury the accomplish'd Sofa last. *Ib.* l. 86
- 35 The nurse sleeps sweetly, hir'd to watch the sick,
Whom, snoring, she disturbs. *Ib.* l. 89
- 36 Nor rural sights alone, but rural sounds,
Exhilarate the spirit, and restore
The tone of languid Nature. *Ib.* l. 181
- 37 Toils much to earn a monumental pile,
That may record the mischiefs he has done. *Ib.* l. 276
- 38 God made the country, and man made the town.
Ib. l. 749
- 39 There is a public mischief in your mirth. *Ib.* l. 769
- 40 Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness,
Some boundless contiguity of shade,
Where rumour of oppression and deceit,
Of unsuccessful or successful war,
Might never reach me more.
Ib. bk. ii, *The Timepiece*, l. 1
- 41 Mountains interpos'd
Make enemies of nations, who had else,
Like kindred drops, been mingled into one. *Ib.* l. 17
- 42 Slaves cannot breathe in England, if their lungs
Receive our air, that moment they are free;
They touch our country, and their shackles fall.
Ib. l. 40
- 43 England, with all thy faults, I love thee still—
My country! *Ib.* l. 206
- 44 I would not yet exchange thy sullen skies,
And fields without a flow'r, for warmer France
With all her vines. *Ib.* l. 212
- 45 Presume to lay thy hand upon the ark
Of her magnificent and awful cause. *Ib.* l. 237

- 1 Praise enough
To fill th' ambition of a private man,
That Chatham's language was his mother tongue,
And Wolfe's great name compatriot with his own.
The Task, bk. ii, *The Timepiece*, l. 235
- 2 Chatham heart-sick of his country's shame. *Ib.* l. 244
- 3 There is a pleasure in poetic pains
Which only poets know. *Ib.* l. 285
- 4 Variety's the very spice of life,
That gives it all its flavour. *Ib.* l. 606
- 5 His head,
Not yet by time completely silver'd o'er,
Bespoke him past the bounds of freakish youth,
But strong for service still, and unimpair'd. *Ib.* l. 702
- 6 Domestic happiness, thou only bliss
Of Paradise that has surviv'd the fall!
Ib. bk. iii, *The Garden*, l. 41
- 7 Guilty splendour. *Ib.* l. 70
- 8 I was a stricken deer, that left the herd
Long since. *Ib.* l. 108
- 9 Charge
His mind with meanings that he never had. *Ib.* l. 148
- 10 Great contest follows, and much learned dust
Involves the combatants. *Ib.* l. 161
- 11 From reveries so airy, from the toil
Of dropping buckets into empty wells,
And growing old in drawing nothing up! *Ib.* l. 188
- 12 Exercise all functions of a man. *Ib.* l. 198
- 13 Newton, childlike sage!
Sagacious reader of the works of God. *Ib.* l. 252
- 14 Riches have wings. *Ib.* l. 263
- 15 The only amaranthine flower on earth
Is virtue. *Ib.* l. 268
- 16 Detested sport,
That owes its pleasures to another's pain. *Ib.* l. 326
- 17 Studious of laborious ease. *Ib.* l. 361
- 18 Who loves a garden loves a greenhouse too. *Ib.* l. 566
- 19 To combat may be glorious, and success
Perhaps may crown us; but to fly is safe. *Ib.* l. 686
- 20 He comes, the herald of a noisy world,
With spatter'd boots, strapp'd waist, and frozen locks;
News from all nations lumb'ring at his back.
Ib. bk. iv, *The Winter Evening*, l. 5
- 21 Now stir the fire, and close the shutters fast,
Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa round,
And, while the bubbling and loud-hissing urn
Throws up a steamy column, and the cups,
That cheer but not inebriate, wait on each,
So let us welcome peaceful ev'ning in. *Ib.* l. 34
- 22 Katterfelto, with his hair on end
At his own wonders, wond'ring for his bread. *Ib.* l. 85
- 23 'Tis pleasant through the loopholes of retreat
To peep at such a world; to see the stir
Of the great Babel, and not feel the crowd. *Ib.* l. 88
- 24 O Winter, ruler of th' inverted year. *Ib.* l. 120
- 25 I love thee, all unlovely as thou seem'st
And dreaded as thou art.
The Task, bk. iv, *The Winter Evening*, l. 128
- 26 I crown thee king of intimate delights,
Fire-side enjoyments, home-born happiness. *Ib.* l. 139
- 27 A Roman meal;
a radish and an egg. *Ib.* ll. 168-73
- 28 The slope of faces, from the floor to th' roof,
(As if one master-spring controll'd them all),
Relax'd into a universal grin. *Ib.* l. 202
- 29 With spots quadrangular of di'mond form,
Ensanguin'd hearts, clubs typical of strife,
And spades, the emblem of untimely graves. *Ib.* l. 217
- 30 In indolent vacuity of thought. *Ib.* l. 297
- 31 It seems the part of wisdom. *Ib.* l. 336
- 32 All learned, and all drunk! *Ib.* l. 478
- 33 Gloriously drunk, obey th' important call! *Ib.* l. 510
- 34 Sidney, warbler of poetic prose. *Ib.* l. 516
- 35 I never fram'd a wish, or form'd a plan,
That flatter'd me with hopes of earthly bliss,
But there I laid the scene. *Ib.* l. 695
- 36 Entangled in the cobwebs of the schools. *Ib.* l. 726
- 37 The fragrant weed,
The Frenchman's darling. [*Mignonette*.] *Ib.* l. 764
- 38 Prepost'rous sight! the legs without the man.
Ib. bk. v, *The Winter Morning Walk*, l. 20
- 39 Half lurcher and half cur. *Ib.* l. 46
- 40 Silently as a dream the fabric rose;—
No sound of hammer or of saw was there. *Ib.* l. 144
- 41 Great princes have great playthings. *Ib.* l. 175
- 42 But war's a game, which, were their subjects wise,
Kings would not play at. *Ib.* l. 187
- 43 And the first smith was the first murd'rer's son. *Ib.* l. 219
- 44 The beggarly last doit. *Ib.* l. 316
- 45 All constraint,
Except what wisdom lays on evil men,
Is evil. *Ib.* l. 448
- 46 He is the freeman whom the truth makes free. *Ib.* l. 733
- 47 Give what thou canst, without thee we are poor;
And with thee rich, take what thou wilt away. *Ib.* l. 905
- 48 There is in souls a sympathy with sounds;
And, as the mind is pitch'd the ear is pleas'd
With melting airs, or martial, brisk, or grave:
Some chord in unison with what we hear,
Is touch'd within us, and the heart replies.
Ib. bk. vi, *The Winter Walk at Noon*, l. 1
- 49 Knowledge dwells
In heads replete with thoughts of other men;
Wisdom in minds attentive to their own. *Ib.* l. 89
- 50 Knowledge is proud that he has learn'd so much;
Wisdom is humble that he knows no more. *Ib.* l. 96
- 51 Books are not seldom talismans and spells. *Ib.* l. 98
- 52 Nature is but a name for an effect,
Whose cause is God. *Ib.* l. 223

- 1 A cheap but wholesome salad from the brook
The Task, bk vi *The Winter Walk at Noon*, l 304
- 2 Anger insignificantly fierce *Ib* l 320
- 3 I would not enter on my list of friends
(Tho' grac'd with polish'd manners and fine sense,
Yet wanting sensibility) the man
Who needlessly sets foot upon a worm *Ib* l 560
- 4 The crested worm *Ib* l 780
- 5 Stillest streams
Of water fairest meadows, and the bird
That flutters least is longest on the wing *Ib* l 929
- 6 Public schools 'tis public folly feeds
Tirocinium, l 250
- 7 We love the play place of our early days *Ib* l 297
- 8 The little ones, unbutton'd, glowing hot
Playing our games, and on the very spot,
As happy as we once, to kneel and draw
The chalky ring and knuckle down at taw,
To pitch the ball into the ground hat,
Or drive it devious with a dextrous pat *Ib* l 304
- 9 The parson knows enough who knows a duke *Ib* l 403
- 10 As a priest,
A piece of mere church furniture at best *Ib* l 425
- 11 His fav'rite stand between his father's knees
Ib l 570
- 12 Tenants of life's middle state,
Securely plac'd between the small and great *Ib* l 807
- 13 If it chance, as sometimes chance it will,
That, though school bred, the boy be virtuous still
Ib l 839
- 14 Humility may clothe an English dean *Truth* l 118
- 15 He has no hope who never had a fear *Ib* l 298
- 16 Just knows and knows no more, her Bible true—
A truth the brilliant Frenchman never knew [Vol-
taire] *Ib* l 327
- 17 Envy, ye great, the dull unletter'd small *Ib* l 375
- 18 One who wears a coronet, and prays *Ib* l 378
- 19 His mind his kingdom, and his will his law
Ib l 406
- 20 Mary! I want a lyre with other strings
Sonnet to Mrs Umwin
- 21 Verse, that immortalizes whom it sings! *Ib*
- 22 I am monarch of all I survey,
My right there is none to dispute,
From the centre all round to the sea
I am lord of the fowl and the brute
Oh solitude! where are the charms
That sages have seen in thy face?
Better dwell in the midst of alarms,
Than reign in this horrible place
Verses Supposed to be Written by Alexander Selkirk
- 23 Never hear the sweet music of speech *Ib*
- 24 Society, friendship and love
Divinely bestow'd upon man *Ib*
- 25 But the sound of the church going bell
These valleys and rocks never heard,
Ne'er sigh'd at the sound of a knell
Or smil'd when a sabbath appear'd *Ib*
- 26 [On Johnson's inadequate treatment of *Paradise Lost*]
Oh! I could thresh his old jacket till I made his
pension jingle in his pockets
Letters, To the Rev W Umwin, 31 Oct 1779
- 27 Our severest winter, commonly called the spring
Ib 8 June 1783
- 28 He kissed likewise the maid in the kitchen, and
seem'd upon the whole a most loving, kissing
kind-hearted gentleman
Ib To the Rev J Newton, 29 Mar 1784

GEORGE CRABBE

1754-1832

- 29 What is a church?—Our honest sexton tells,
'Tis a tall building, with a tower and bells
The Borough, letter ii, *The Church*, l 11
- 30 Virtues neglected then, adored become,
And graces slighted, blossom on the tomb *Ib* l 133
- 31 Intrigues half gather'd, conversation-scrap,
Kitchen cabals, and nursery-mishaps
Ib letter iii, *The Vicar*, l 71
- 32 Habit with him was all the test of truth,
'It must be right I've done it from my youth'
Ib l 138
- 33 Lo! the poor toper whose untutor'd sense,
Sees bliss in ale, and can with wine dispense,
Whose head proud fancy never taught to steer,
Beyond the muddy ecstasies of beer
Inebriety, l 120 (*Imitation of Pope*)
- 34 This, books can do—nor this alone they give
New views to life, and teach us how to live,
They soothe the grieved, the stubborn they chastise,
Fools they admonish, and confirm the wise
Their aid they yield to all they never shun
The man of sorrow, nor the wretch undone,
Unlike the hard the selfish, and the proud,
They fly not sullen from the suppliant crowd,
Nor tell to various people various things,
But show to subjects, what they show to kings
The Library, l 41
- 35 Here come the grieved, a change of thought to find,
The curious here, to feed a craving mind,
Here the devout their peaceful temple choose,
And here the poet meets his favouring muse
With awe around these silent walks I tread
These are the lasting mansions of the dead *Ib* l 101
- 36 And mighty folios first, a lordly band,
Then quartos, their well order'd ranks maintain,
And light octavos fill a spacious plan,
See yonder, ranged in more frequented rows
A humbler band of duodecimos *Ib* l 128
- 37 Hence, in these times, untouch'd the pages lie,
And slumber out their immortality *Ib* l 157
- 38 Fashion, though Folly's child, and guide of fools,
Rules e'en the wisest, and in learning rules *Ib* l 167
- 39 Against her foes Religion well defends
Her sacred truths, but often fears her friends *Ib* l 249
- 40 Coldly profane, and impiously gay *Ib* l 265
- 41 The murmuring poor, who will not fast in peace
The Newspaper, l 158

- 1 A master-passion is the love of news.
The Newspaper, l. 279
- 2 Hold their glimmering tapers to the sun.
The Parish Register, introd. to pt. i, l. 92
- 3 Our farmers round, well pleased with constant gain,
Like other farmers, flourish and complain.
Ib. pt. i, *Baptisms*, l. 273
- 4 I preach for ever; but I preach in vain!
Ib. pt. ii, *Marriages*, l. 130
- 5 When from the cradle to the grave I look,
Mine I conceive a melancholy book.
Ib. pt. iii, *Burials*, l. 21
- 6 Grave Jonas Kindred, Sybil Kindred's sire,
Was six feet high, and look'd six inches higher.
Tales, vi, *The Frank Courtship*, l. 1
- 7 When the coarse cloth she saw, with many a stain,
Soil'd by rude hinds who cut and came again.
Ib. vii, *The Widow's Tale*, l. 25
- 8 Who often reads, will sometimes wish to write.
Ib. xi, *Edvard Shore*, l. 109
- 9 The wife was pretty, trifling, childish, weak;
She could not think, but would not cease to speak.
Ib. xiv, *Struggles of Conscience*, l. 343
- 10 But 'twas a maxim he had often tried,
That right was right, and there he would abide.
Ib. xv, *The Squire and the Priest*, l. 365
- 11 That all was wrong because not all was right.
Ib. xix, *The Convert*, l. 313
- 12 He tried the luxury of doing good.
Tales of the Hall, iii, *Boys at School*, l. 139
- 13 Secrets with girls, like loaded guns with boys,
Are never valued till they make a noise.
Ib. xi, *The Maid's Story*, l. 84
- 14 'The game', he said, 'is never lost till won.'
Ib. xv, *Gretna Green*, l. 334
- 15 The face the index of a feeling mind.
Ib. xvi, *Lady Barbara*, l. 124
- 16 Love warps the mind a little from the right.
Ib. xxi, *Smugglers and Poachers*, l. 216
- 17 Lo! where the heath, with withering brake grown o'er,
Lends the light turf that warms the neighbouring
poor;
From thence a length of burning sand appears,
Where the thin harvest waves its wither'd ears;
Rank weeds, that every art and care defy,
Reign o'er the land, and rob the blighted rye:
There thistles stretch their prickly arms afar,
And to the ragged infant threaten war;
There poppies, nodding, mock the hope of toil;
There the blue bugloss paints the sterile soil;
Hardy and high, above the slender sheaf,
The slimy mallow waves her silky leaf;
O'er the young shoot the charlock throws a shade,
And clasping tares cling round the sickly blade.
The Village, bk. i, l. 63
- 18 I sought the simple life that Nature yields. *Ib.* l. 110
- 19 And the cold charities of man to man. *Ib.* l. 245
- 20 A potent quack, long versed in human ills,
Who first insults the victim whom he kills;
Whose murd'rous hand a drowsy Bench protect,
And whose most tender mercy is neglect. *Ib.* l. 282
- 21 The ring so worn, as you behold,
So thin, so pale, is yet of gold:
The passion such it was to prove;
Worn with life's cares, love yet was love.
His Mother's Wedding Ring
- MRS. DINAH MARIA CRAIK
1826-1887
- 22 Douglas, Douglas, tender and true.
Songs of Our Youth, 'Douglas, Douglas, Tender
and True'
- STEPHEN CRANE
1871-1900
- 23 The Red Badge of Courage. *Title*
- ARCHBISHOP THOMAS CRANMER
1489-1556
- 24 This hand hath offended.
Strype's Memorials of Cranmer, 1694, vol. iii
- RICHARD CRASHAW
1612?-1649
- 25 Nympha pudica Deum vidit, et erubuit.
The conscious water saw its God, and blushed.
Epigrammata Sacra. Aquae in Vinum Versae
(*His own translation.*)
- 26 All those fair and flagrant things.
*The Flaming Heart upon the Book of Saint
Teresa*, l. 34
- 27 Love's passives are his activ'st part.
The wounded is the wounding heart. *Ib.* l. 73
- 28 O thou undaunted daughter of desires! *Ib.* l. 93
- 29 By all the eagle in thee, all the dove. *Ib.* l. 95
- 30 By thy large draughts of intellectual day. *Ib.* l. 97
- 31 By the full kingdom of that final kiss
That seized thy parting soul, and seal'd thee His;
By all the Heavens thou hast in Him—
Fair sister of the Seraphim!—
By all of Him we have in thee;
Leave nothing of myself in me.
Let me so read thy life, that I
Unto all life of mine may die! *Ib.* l. 101
- 32 I would be married, but I'd have no wife,
I would be married to a single life. *On Marriage*
- 33 I sing the Name which none can say
But touch'd with an interior ray.
To the Name Above Every Name, l.
- 34 Narrow, and low, and infinitely less. *Ib.* l. 22
- 35 Come; and come strong,
To the conspiracy of our spacious song. *Ib.* l. 70
- 36 Gloomy night embrac'd the place
Where the noble Infant lay.
The Babe look't up and shew'd his face;
In spite of darkness, it was day.
It was Thy day, sweet! and did rise
Not from the East, but from thine eyes.
Hymn of the Nativity, l. 17

- 1 Poor World (said I) what wilt thou do
To entertain this starry stranger?
Is this the best thou canst bestow?
A cold, and not too cleanly, manger?
Contend, ye powers of heav'n and earth
To fit a bed for this huge birth

Hymn of the Nativity, l 37

- 2 Proud world, said I, cease your contest
And let the mighty Babe alone
The phoenix builds the phoenix' nest
Love's architecture is his own

Ib l 44

- 3 I saw the curl'd drops, soft and slow,
Come hovering o'er the place's head,
Off ring their whitest sheets of snow
To furnish the fair Infant's bed
Forbear, said I, be not too bold
Your fleece is white but 'tis too cold.

Ib l 50

- 4 I saw the obsequious Seraphims
Their rosy fleece of fire bestow
For well they now can spare their wings
Since Heaven itself lies here below
Well done, said I but are you sure
Your down so warm, will pass for pure?

Ib l 58

- 5 We saw thee in thy balmy nest,
Young dawn of our eternal day!
We saw thine eyes break from their East
And chase the trembling shades away
We saw thee, and we blest the sight
We saw thee by thine own sweet light

Ib l 71

- 6 Welcome, all wonders in one sight!
Eternity shut in a span

Ib l 79

- 7 Love's great artillery

Prayer, l 15

- 8 Lo here a little volume, but large book
On a Prayer-Book Sent to Mrs M R

- 9 Happy soul, she shall discover
What joy, what bliss,
How many heavens at once it is,
To have a God become her lover

Ib

- 10 Two walking baths, two weeping motions,
Forbait, and compenolous oceans
Saint Mary Magdalene, or The Weeper, xix

- 11 Love, thou art absolute sole Lord
Of life and death
*Hymn to the Name & Honour of the Admirable
Saint Teresa, l 1*

- 12 Farewell house, and farewell home!
She's for the Moors, and martyrdom

Ib l 63

- 13 Two went to pray? O rather say
One went to brag th'other to pray

- One nearer to God's Altar trod,
The other to the Altar's God
*Steps to the Temple, Two Went up into the
Temple to Pray*

- 14 All is Caesar's, and what odds
So long as Caesar's self is God's?

Ib Mark 12

- 15 And when life's sweet fable ends,
Soul and body part like friends,
No quarrels, murmurs, no delay,
A kiss, a sigh, and so away

Temperance

- 16 Why, 'tis a point of faith Whate'er it be,
I'm sure it is no point of charity

On a Treatise of Charity

- 17 Whoe'er she be,
That not impossible she
That shall command my heart and me;
Where'er she lie,
Lock'd up from mortal eye,
In shady leaves of destiny
Wishes to His Supposed Mistress

- 18 Meet you her my wishes,
Bespeak her to my blisses,
And be ye call'd my absent kisses

I wish her beauty,
That owes not all his duty
To gaudy tire, or glistering shoe-tie,

Ib

- 19 Life, that dares send
A challenge to his end,
And when it comes say 'Welcome Friend'.

Ib

- 20 Sydnacian showers
Of sweet discourse, whose powers
Can crown old Winter's head with flowers.

Ib

- 21 'Tis she, and here
Lo I unclasp and elect,
My wishes' cloudy character

Ib

- 22 Let her full Glory,
My fancies, fly before ye,
Be ye my fictions, but her story.

Ib

MRS EDMUND CRASTER

d 1874

- 23 The Centipede was happy quite,
Until the load in fun
Said 'Pray which leg goes after which?'
And worked her mind to such a pitch,
She lay distracted in the ditch,
Considering how to run

Attrib

JULIA CRAWFORD

fl 1835

- 24 Kathleen Mavourneen! the grey dawn is breaking,
The horn of the hunter is heard on the hill,
The lark from her light wing the bright dew is
shaking,
Kathleen Mavourneen! what, slumbering still?
Oh! hast thou forgotten how soon we must sever?
Oh! hast thou forgotten this day we must part?
It may be for years, and it may be for ever,
Oh! why art thou silent, thou voice of my heart?
*Kathleen Mavourneen Metropolitan Magazine,
London, 1835*

BISHOP MANDELL CREIGHTON

1843-1901

- 25 No people do so much harm as those who go about
doing good

Life (1894), vol 11, p 503

JOHN WILSON CROKER

1780-1857

- 26 We now are, as we always have been, decidedly and
conscientiously attached to what is called the Tory,
and which might with more propriety be called the
Conservative, party

Article, Quarterly Review, Jan 1830, p 276

- 1 A game which a sharper once played with a dupe,
entitled, 'Heads I win, tails you lose.'
Croker Papers, iii. 59
- OLIVER CROMWELL
1599-1658
- 2 A few honest men are better than numbers.
Letter to Sir W. Spring, Sept. 1643
- 3 Such men as had the fear of God before them and
as made some conscience of what they did . . . the
plain russet-coated captain that knows what he
fights for and loves what he knows.
Letter of Sept. 1643. In Carlyle, *Letters and
Speeches of Oliver Cromwell*
- 4 I beseech you, in the bowels of Christ, think it possible
you may be mistaken.
*Letter to the General Assembly of the Church of
Scotland*, 3 Aug. 1650
- 5 The dimensions of this mercy are above my thoughts.
It is, for aught I know, a crowning mercy.
Letter for the Honourable William Lenthall,
4 Sept. 1651
- 6 Not what they want but what is good for them.
Attr. remark
- 7 Mr. Lely, I desire you would use all your skill to
paint my picture truly like me, and not flatter me
at all; but remark all these roughnesses, pimples,
warts, and everything as you see me, otherwise I
will never pay a farthing for it.
Remark, Walpole's *Anecdotes of Painting*, ch. 12
- 8 Take away these baubles.
Remark, Sydney Papers (1825), p. 141
- 9 It is not fit that you should sit here any longer! . . .
you shall now give place to better men.
Speech to the Rump Parliament, 22 Jan. 1654
- 10 It's a maxim not to be despised, 'Though peace be
made, yet it's interest that keeps peace.'
Speech to Parliament, 4 Sept. 1654
- 11 Necessity hath no law. Feigned necessities, imaginary
necessities, . . . are the greatest cozenage that men
can put upon the Providence of God, and make
pretences to break known rules by.
Ib. 12 Sept. 1654
- 12 Your poor army, those poor contemptible men, came
up hither.
Ib. 21 Apr. 1657
- 13 You have accounted yourselves happy on being
environed with a great ditch from all the world
beside.
Ib. 25 Jan. 1658
- 14 My design is to make what haste I can to be gone.
Last Words. Morley, *Life*, v, ch. 10
- THOMAS W. H. CROSLAND
1868-1924
- 15 The Unspeakable Scot. *Title of satirical essay*
- RICHARD ASSHETON, VISCOUNT CROSS
1823-1914
- 16 [When the House of Lords laughed at his speech in
favour of Spiritual Peers]
I hear a smile.
G. W. E. Russell's *Collections and Recollections*,
ch. 29

JOHN CROWNE

1640?-1703?

- 17 River Thames, attended by two nymphs, representing
Peace and Plenty.

Calisto, prologue, stage directions

JOHANN CRÜGER

1598-1662

- 18 Nun danket alle Gott.

Now thank we all our God.

Hymn

BISHOP RICHARD CUMBERLAND

1631-1718

- 19 It is better to wear out than to rust out.

G. Horne, *The Duty of Contending for the Faith*

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM

1784-1842

- 20 A wet sheet and a flowing sea,
A wind that follows fast
And fills the white and rustling sail
And bends the gallant mast.

A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea

- 21 While the hollow oak our palace is,
Our heritage the sea.

Ib.

- 22 It's hame and it's hame, hame fain wad I be,
O, hame, hame, hame to my ain countree!

It's hame and It's hame. Hogg includes this poem among his Jacobite Relics, i. 135. In his notes, i. 294, he says he took it from Cromek's Galloway and Nithsdale Relics, and supposes that it owed much to Allan Cunningham

- 23 The lark shall sing me hame in my ain countree. *Ib.*

- 24 But the sun through the mirk blinks blithe in my e'e,
'I'll shine on ye yet in your ain countree.' *Ib.*

WILL CUPPY

1884-

- 25 The Dodo never had a chance. He seems to have been
invented for the sole purpose of becoming extinct
and that was all he was good for.

How to Become Extinct

JOHN PHILPOT CURRAN

1750-1817

- 26 The condition upon which God hath given liberty to
man is eternal vigilance; which condition if he
break, servitude is at once the consequence of his
crime, and the punishment of his guilt.

*Speech on the Right of Election of Lord Mayor
of Dublin*, 10 July 1790GEORGE NATHANIEL CURZON,
MARQUESS OF KEDLESTON

1859-1925

- 27 I do not exclude the intelligent anticipation of facts
even before they occur.

Speech, House of Commons, 29 Mar. 1898

HENRY CUST

1861-1917

- 1 Let Hell afford
The pavement of her Heaven *Non Nobis, Domine*

HARRY DACRE

fl 1892

- 2 Daisy, Daisy, give me your answer, do!
I'm half crazy, all for the love of you!
It won't be a stylish marriage,
I can't afford a carriage,
But you'll look sweet upon the seat
Of a bicycle made for two! *Daisy Bell*

CHARLES ANDERSON DANA

1819-1897

- 3 When a dog bites a man that is not news but when
a man bites a dog that is news
What is News? The New York Sun, 1882

SAMUEL DANIEL

1562-1619

- 4 Princes in this case
Do hate the traitor, though they love the treason
Tragedy of Cleopatra, 1
- 5 Unless above himself he can
Erect himself, how poor a thing is man!
To the Lady Margaret, Countess of Cumberland
xii
- 6 Custom that is before all law, Nature that is above
all art *A Defence of Rhyme*
- 7 Love is a sickness full of woes,
All remedies refusing
A plant that with most cutting grows,
Most barren with best using
Why so?
More we enjoy it, more it dies,
If not enjoy it, it sighing cries,
Hey ho
Hymen's Triumph, 1
- 8 This is the thing that I was born to do
Musophilus, 1 577
- 9 And who, in time, knows whither we may vent
The treasure of our tongue to what strange shores
This gain of our best glory shall be sent,
T'enrich unknowing nations with our stores?
What worlds in th'yet unformed Occident
May come refin'd with th' accents that are ours?
Ib 1 957
- 10 But years hath done this wrong
To make me write too much, and live too long
Philotas, (Ded.) To the Prince, 1 108
- 11 Pity is sworn servant unto love
And thus be sure wherever it begin
To make the way, it lets your master in
The Queen's Arcadia, 11 1
- 12 Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night,
Brother to Death, in silent darkness born
Relieve my languish, and restore the light,
With dark forgetting of my care return,
And let the day be time enough to mourn

The shipwreck of my ill adventured youth—
Let waking eyes suffice to wail their scorn,
Without the torment of the night's untruth.
Sonnets to Delia, 17

- 13 Come worthy Greek, Ulysses come
Possess these shores with me
The winds and seas are troublesome,
And here we may be free
Here may we sit, and view their toil
That travail on the deep,
And joy the day in mirth the while,
And spend the night in sleep
Ulysses and the Sirens

JOHN JEREMIAH DANIELL

1819-1895

- 14 Sing, boys, in joyful chorus
Your hymn of praise to-day,
And sing ye gentle maidens,
Your sweet responsive lay
*Hymns Ancient & Modern, Come, Sing with
Holy Gladness*

DANTE ALIGHIERI

1265-1321

- 15 Nel mezzo del cammin di nostra vita
In the middle of the road of our life
Divine Comedy Inferno, 1
- 16 Or se' tu quel Virgilio?
Art thou then that Virgil? *Ib* 79
- 17 Lasciate ogni speranza voi ch'entrate!
All hope abandon, ye who enter here *Ib* iii 9
- 18 Non ragioniam di lor, ma guarda, e passa
Let us not speak of them, but look, and pass on
Ib 57
- 19 Il gran rifiuto
The great refusal *Ib* 60
- 20 Onorate l'oltissimo poeta
Honour to the greatest poet *Ib* iv 80
- 21 Il Maestro di color che sanno
The Master of them that know [Aristotle] *Ib* 131
- 22 Nessun maggior dolore,
Che ricordarsi del tempo felice
Nella miseria
There is no greater sorrow than to recall a time of
happiness in misery *Ib* v 121 (See 75 4)
- 23 Galeotto fu il libro e chi lo scrisse
Quel giorno più non vi leggemmo avante
Galeotto was the book and writer too that day
therein we read no more *Ib* 137
- 24 E quindi uscimmo a riveder le stelle
Thence we came forth to behold the stars
Ib xxxiv 139
- 25 Puro e disposto a salire alle stelle
Pure and made apt for mounting to the stars
Ib Purgatorio, xxxiii 145
- 26 E'n la sua volontade è nostra pace
In His will is our peace *Ib Paradiso, 111* 85

- 1 Tu proverai sì come sa di sale
Lo pane altrui, e com' è duro calle
Lo scendere e il salir per l'altrui scale.
You shall find out how salt is the taste of another's
bread, and how hard a path the going down and
going up another's stairs.

Divine Comedy. Paradiso, xvii. 58

- 2 L'amor che muove il sole e l'altre stelle.
The love that moves the sun and the other stars.

Ib. xxxiii. 145

GEORGES JACQUES DANTON

1759-1794

- 3 De l'audace, et encore de l'audace, et toujours de
l'audace!
Boldness, and again boldness, and always boldness!
*Speech to the Legislative Committee of General
Defence, 2 Sept. 1792. Le Moniteur, 4 Sept.
1792*

CHARLES ROBERT DARWIN

1809-1882

- 4 A hairy quadruped, furnished with a tail and pointed
ears, probably arboreal in its habits.
Descent of Man, ch. 21
- 5 We must, however, acknowledge, as it seems to me,
that man with all his noble qualities, . . . still bears
in his bodily frame the indelible stamp of his lowly
origin. *Ib. last words*
- 6 I have called this principle, by which each slight
variation, if useful, is preserved, by the term of
Natural Selection. *The Origin of Species, ch. 3*
- 7 We will now discuss in a little more detail the struggle
for existence. *Ib.*
- 8 The expression often used by Mr. Herbert Spencer
of the Survival of the Fittest is more accurate, and
is sometimes equally convenient. *Ib.*

CHARLES DAVENANT

1656-1714

- 9 Custom, that unwritten law,
By which the people keep even kings in awe.

Circe, II. iii

SIR WILLIAM DAVENANT

1606-1668

- 10 Had laws not been, we never had been blam'd;
For not to know we sinn'd is innocence.
Dryden Miscellany, vi. 1. 226
- 11 I shall sleep like a top. *The Rivals, Act III*
- 12 For I must go where lazy Peace
Will hide her drowsy head;
And, for the sport of kings, increase
The number of the dead.
The Soldier Going to the Field
- 13 The lark now leaves his wat'ry nest,
And climbing, shakes his dewy wings;
He takes this window for the east;
And to implore your light, he sings,
Awake, awake, the morn will never rise,
Till she can dress her beauty at your eyes.

Song

JOHN DAVIDSON

1857-1909

- 14 When the pods went pop on the broom, green broom.
A Runnable Stag
- 15 A runnable stag, a kingly crop. *Ib.*

SIR JOHN DAVIES

1569-1626

- 16 Skill comes so slow, and life so fast doth fly,
We learn so little and forget so much.
Nosce Teipsum, introduction, xix
- 17 Wit to persuade, and beauty to delight. *Orchestra, v*
- 18 Why should your fellowship a trouble be,
Since man's chief pleasure is society? *Ib. xxxii*
- 19 Judge not the play before the play be done.
Respice Finem

SCROPE BERDMORE DAVIES

c. 1783-1852

- 20 Babylon in all its desolation is a sight not so awful
as that of the human mind in ruins.
*Letter to Thomas Raikes, May 1835. See
Journal of T. Raikes, 1831 to 1847, 1856, vol. ii*

WILLIAM HENRY DAVIES

1870-1940

- 21 A rainbow and a cuckoo's song
May never come together again;
May never come
This side the tomb. *A Great Time.*
- 22 The simple bird that thinks two notes a song.
April's Charms
- 23 The little hunchback of the snow. *In the Snow*
- 24 What is this life if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare? *Leisure*
- 25 Sweet Stay-at-Home, sweet Well-content.
Sweet Stay-at-Home

JEFFERSON DAVIS

1808-1889

- 26 All we ask is to be let alone.
*Attr. Remark in Inaugural Address as President
of the Confederate States of America, 18 Feb.
1861*

THOMAS OSBORNE DAVIS

1814-1845

- 27 Come in the evening, or come in the morning,
Come when you're looked for, or come without
warning. *The Welcome*

STEPHEN DECATUR

1779-1820

- 28 Our country! In her intercourse with foreign nations,
may she always be in the right; but our country,
right or wrong.
A. S. Mackenzie, Life of Decatur, ch. xiv

G*

MARQUISE DU DEFFAND

1697-1780

- 1 La distance n'y fait rien, il n'y a que le premier pas qui coûte.

The distance is nothing, it is only the first step that is difficult

Remark on the legend that St Denis, carrying his head in his hands, walked two leagues Letter to d'Alembert, 7 July 1763

DANIEL DEFOE

1661?-1731

- 2 The best of men cannot suspend their fate
The good die early, and the bad die late

Character of the late Dr S Annesley

- 3 We lov'd the doctrine for the teacher's sake

- 4 Nature has left this tincture in the blood,
That all men would be tyrants if they could

The Kentish Petition, addenda, I 11

- 5 I was born in the year 1632, in the city of York, of a good family, though not of that county, my father being a foreigner of Bremen, who settled first at Hull

The Life and Adventures of Robinson Crusoe, pt 1

- 6 Robin, Robin, Robin Crusoe, poor Robin Crusoe!
Where are you, Robin Crusoe? Where are you?
Where have you been? [*The parrot*]

- 7 It happened one day, about noon, going towards my boat, I was exceedingly surprised with the print of a man's naked foot on the shore, which was very plain to be seen in the sand. I stood like one thunderstruck, or as if I had seen an apparition.

- 8 I takes my man Friday with me

- 9 In trouble to be troubl'd
Is to have your trouble doubl'd

Robinson Crusoe, The Farther Adventures

- 10 Necessity makes an honest man a knave

Serious Reflections of Robinson Crusoe, ch 2

- 11 Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there,
And 'twill be found, upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation

The True-Born Englishman, pt 1, I 1

- 12 From this amphibious ill-born mob began
That vain, ill-natur'd thing, an Englishman

Ib I 132

- 13 Your Roman-Saxon-Danish-Norman English

Ib I 139

- 14 Great families of yesterday we show,
And lords whose parents were the Lord knows who

Ib I 374

- 15 In their religion they are so uneven,
That each man goes his own By-way to heaven

Ib I 104

- 16 And of all plagues with which mankind are curst,
Ecclesiastic tyranny's the worst

Ib pt 1, I 299

- 17 When kings the sword of justice first lay down,
They are no kings, though they possess the crown
Titles are shadows, crowns are empty things
The good of subjects is the end of kings

Ib I 313

THOMAS DEKKER

1570?-1641?

- 18 The best of men
That e'er wore earth about him, was a sufferer,
A soft, meek, patient, humble, tranquil spirit,
The first true gentleman that ever breath'd

The Honest Whore, pt 1: 11

- 19 That great fishpond [*The sea*]

Ib

- 20 'This principle is old, but true as fate,
Kings may love treason, but the traitor hate

Ib pt 11, IV

- 21 Art thou poor, yet hast thou golden slumbers?
Oh sweet content!

- Art thou rich, yet is thy mind perplexed?

- Oh, punishment!
Dost thou laugh to see how fools are vexed
To add to golden numbers, golden numbers?
O, sweet content, O, sweet, O, sweet content!

- Work apiece, apiece, apiece, apiece,
Honest labour bears a lovely face;
Then hey nonny, nonny, hey nonny, nonny

Patent Gravel, Act 1

- 22 Canst drink the waters of the crisped spring?

- O sweet content!
Swim'st thou in wealth, yet sink'st in thine own
tears?
O punishment!

Ib

- 23 Golden slumbers kiss your eyes,
Smiles awake you when you rise
Sleep, pretty wantons, do not cry,
And I will sing a lullaby
Rock them, rock them, lullaby

- Care is heavy, therefore sleep you,
You are care, and care must keep you

Ib 11 11

- 24 Cold's the wind, and wet's the rain,
Saint Hugh be our good speed
Ill is the weather that bringeth no gain,
Nor helps good hearts in need

- Trowle the bowl the jolly nut-brown bowl,
And here kind mate to thee

- Let's sing a dirge for Saint Hugh's soul,
And down it merrily
Shoemaker's Holiday, Second Three men's Song

WALTER DE LA MARE

1873-

- 25 Ann, Ann!
Come! quick as you can!

- There's a fish that talks
In the frying-pan
Out of the fat,

- As clear as glass,
He put up his mouth
And moaned 'Alas!'
Oh, most mournful,
'Alas, alack!'

- Then turned to his sizzling,
And sank him back

Alas, Alack

- 26 Oh, no man knows
Through what wild centuries
Roves back the rose

All That's Past

- 1 Very old are we men;
Our dreams are tales
Told in dim Eden
By Eve's nightingales;
We wake and whisper awhile,
But, the day gone by,
Silence and sleep like fields
Of amaranth lie. *All That's Past*
- 2 Far are the shades of Arabia,
Where the Princes ride at noon. *Arabia*
- 3 He is crazed with the spell of far Arabia,
They have stolen his wits away. *Ib.*
- 4 What can a tired heart say,
Which the wise of the world have made dumb?
Save to the lonely dreams of a child,
'Return again, come!' *Dreams*
- 5 Bright towers of silence. [Clouds.] *England*
- 6 Here lies a most beautiful lady,
Light of step and heart was she;
I think she was the most beautiful lady
That ever was in the West Country.
But beauty vanishes; beauty passes;
However rare—rare it be;
And when I crumble, who will remember
This lady of the West Country? *Epitaph*
- 7 When I lie where shades of darkness
Shall no more assail mine eyes. *Fare Well, i*
- 8 Memory fades, must the remembered
Perishing be? *Ib.*
- 9 Look thy last on all things lovely,
Every hour—let no night
Seal thy sense in deathly slumber
Till to delight
Thou hast paid thy utmost blessing;
Since that all things thou wouldst praise
Beauty took from those who loved them
In other days. *Ib. iii*
- 10 In Hans' old Mill his three black cats
Watch the bins for the thieving rats.
Whisker and claw, they crouch in the night,
Their five eyes smouldering green and bright:

Jekkel, and Jessup, and one-eyed Jill. *Five Eyes*
- 11 Three jolly gentlemen,
In coats of red,
Rode their horses
Up to bed. *The Huntsmen*
- 12 Do diddle di do,
Poor Jim Jay
Got stuck fast
In Yesterday. *Jim Jay*
- 13 'Is there anybody there?' said the traveller,
Knocking on the moonlit door. *The Listeners*
- 14 'Tell them I came, and no one answered,
'That I kept my word,' he said. *Ib.*
- 15 Never the least stir made the listeners. *Ib.*
- 16 Ay, they heard his foot upon the stirrup,
And the sound of iron on stone,
And how the silence surged softly backward,
When the plunging hoofs were gone. *Ib.*
- 17 It's a very odd thing—
As odd as can be—
That whatever Miss T. eats
Turns into Miss T.
Porridge and apples,
Mince, muffins and mutton,
Jam, junket, jumbles—
Not a rap, not a button
It matters; the moment
They're out of her plate,
Though shared by Miss Butcher
And sour Mr. Bate,
Tiny and cheerful,
And neat as can be,
Whatever Miss T. eats
Turns into Miss T. *Miss T*
- 18 'Won't you look out of your window, Mrs. Gill?'
Quoth the Fairy, nidding, nodding in the garden. *The Mocking-Fairy*
- 19 Never more, Sailor,
Shalt thou be
Tossed on the wind-ridden
Restless sea. *Never More, Sailor*
- 20 No robin ever
On the deep
Hopped with his song
To haunt thy sleep. *Ib.*
- 21 Thistle and darnel and dock grew there,
And a bush, in the corner, of may,
On the orchard wall I used to sprawl,
In the blazing heat of the day;
Half asleep and half awake,
While the birds went twittering by,
And nobody there my line to share
But Nicholas Nye.
Nicholas Nye was lean and grey,
Lame of a leg and old,
More than a score of donkey's years
He had seen since he was foaled;
He munched the thistles, purple and spiked,
Would sometimes stoop and sigh,
And turn his head, as if he said,
'Poor Nicholas Nye!'
But dusk would come in the apple boughs,
The green of the glow-worm shine,
The birds in nest would crouch to rest,
And home I'd trudge to mine;
And there, in the moonlight, dark with dew,
Asking not wherefore nor why,
Would brood like a ghost, and as still as a post,
Old Nicholas Nye. *Nicholas Nye*
- 22 Three jolly Farmers
Once bet a pound
Each dance the others would
Off the ground. *Off the Ground*
- 23 Old Sallie Worm from her hole doth peep;
'Come!' said Old Shellover,
'Ay!' said Creep. *Old Shellover*
- 24 Lone and alone she lies,
Poor Miss 7,
Five steep flights from the earth,
And one from heaven;
Dark hair and dark brown eyes,—
Not to be sad she tries,
Still—still it's lonely lies
Poor Miss 7. *Poor 'Miss 7'*

- 1 And still would remain
My wit to try—
My worn reeds broken,
The dark tarn dry,
All words forgotten—
Thou, Lord, and I
- 2 Slowly, silently, now the moon
Walks the night in her silver shoon
- 3 Some one came knocking
At my wee, small door,
Some one came knocking,
I'm sure—sure—sure
- 4 Ages and ages have fallen an me—
On the wood and the pool and the elder tree
Song of I Chantment
- 5 And quiet did quiet remain
The Song of Ims
- 6 Of all the trees in England,
Oak, Alder, Elm and Thorn
The Yew alone burns lamps of peace
For them that lie forlorn
- 7 Of all the trees in England,
Her sweet three corners in,
Only the Ash, the bonnie Ash
Burns fierce while it is green
- 8 And not a single one can see
My tiny watching eye

SIR JOHN DENHAM

1615-1669

- 9 Where, with like haste, though several ways they run,
Some to undo, and some to be undone
Cooper's Hill, l 31
- 10 Oh, could I flow like thee, and make thy stream
My great example, as it is my theme!
Though deep, yet clear, though gentle, yet not dull,
Strong without rage, without a flowing full
Ib l 189
- 11 Youth, what man's age is like to be doth shaw,
We may our ends by our beginnings know
Of Prudence, l 225

THOMAS, LORD DENMAN

1779-1854

- 12 Trial by jury itself, instead of being a security to
persons who are accused, will be a delusion, a
mockery, and a snare
Judgment in O Connell v the Queen, 4 Sept 1844

CLARENCE JAMES DENNIS

1876-1938

- 13 Me name is Mud
The Sentimental Bloke A Spring Song, st 2 (1916)

JOHN DENNIS

1857-1934

- 14 A man who could make so vile a pun would not
scruple to pick a pocket
The Gentleman's Magazine (1781) p 324 (Edit note)

- 15 Damn them! They will not let my play run, but they
steal my thunder!
W S Walsh, *Handy book of Literary Curiosities*

THOMAS DE QUINCEY

1785-1859

- 16 Set up as a theatrical scarecrow for superstitious
terrors
Confessions of an English Opium Eater Preface, (1836)
- 17 The burden of the incommunicable *Ib pt 1*
- 18 So, then, Oxford Street, stony-hearted stepmother,
thou that listenest to the sighs of orphans, and
drinkest the tears of children, at length I was dis-
missed from thee *Ib*
- 19 Thou hast the keys of Paradise, oh just, subtle and
mighty opium! *Ib pt 11, The Pleasures of Opium*
- 20 An Iliad of woes *Ib pt 111, The Pains of Opium*
- 21 Everlasting farewells! and again, and yet again
reverberated—everlasting farewells! *Ib*
- 22 Murder Considered as One of the Fine Arts.
Title of Essay
- 23 If once a man indulges himself in murder, very soon
he comes to think little of robbing, and from rob-
bing he comes next to drinking and sabbath break-
ing and from that to incivility and procrastination.
Ib Supplementary Papers
- 24 There is first the literature of knowledge, and secondly,
the literature of power *Essays on the Poets, Pope*
- 25 Books we are told, propose to instruct or to amuse
Indeed! The true antithesis to knowledge, in
this case, is not pleasure, but power. All that is
literature seeks to communicate power, all that is
not literature, to communicate knowledge
Letters to a Young Man letter in De Quincey
adds that he is indebted for this distinction to
'many years' conversation with Mr Words
worth'

RENÉ DESCARTES

1596-1650

- 26 Cogita ergo sum
I think, therefore I am *Le Discours de la Méthode*
- 27 Le bon sens est la chose du monde la mieux partagée,
car chacun pense en être bien pourvu
Common sense is the most widely shared com-
modity in the world for every man is convinced
that he is well supplied with it *Ib*

CAMILLE DESMOLINS

1760-1794

- 28 My age is that of the bon Sansculotte Jésus, an age
fatal to Revolutionists
Answer at his trial Carlyle, French Revolution
bk vi, ch 2

PHILIPPE NÉRICAUULT dit DESTOUCHES

1680-1754

- 29 Les absents ont toujours tort
The absent are always in the wrong
L'Obstacle imprévu l 11

DE VERE—DICKENS

EDWARD DE VERE, EARL OF OXFORD

1550-1604

- 1 If women could be fair and yet not fond.
Women's Changeableness

ROBERT DEVEREUX, EARL OF ESSEX

see

ESSEX

GEORGE DEWEY

1837-1917

- 2 You may fire when you are ready, Gridley.
Dewey's Autobiography

CHARLES DIBDIN

1745-1814

- 3 Did you ever hear of Captain Wattle?
 He was all for love and a little for the bottle.
Captain Wattle and Miss Roe

- 4 For a soldier I listed, to grow great in fame,
 And be shot at for sixpence a-day. *Charity*

- 5 In every mess I finds a friend,
 In every port a wife. *Jack in his Element*

- 6 What argufies sniv'ling and piping your eye?
Poor Jack

- 7 For they say there's a Providence sits up aloft,
 To keep watch for the life of poor Jack! *Ib.*

- 8 But the standing toast that pleased the most
 Was—The wind that blows, the ship that goes,
 And the lass that loves a sailor! *The Round Robin*

- 9 Spanking Jack was so comely, so pleasant, so jolly,
 Though winds blew great guns, still he'd whistle
 and sing;
 Jack lov'd his friend, and was true to his Molly,
 And if honour gives greatness, was great as a king.
The Sailor's Consolation

- 10 Here, a sheer hulk, lies poor Tom Bowling,
 The darling of our crew. *Tom Bowling*

- 11 Faithful, below, he did his duty;
 But now he's gone aloft. *Ib.*

- 12 And did you not hear of a jolly young waterman,
 Who at Blackfriars Bridge used for to ply;
 And he feather'd his oars with such skill and dexterity,
 Winning each heart, and delighting each eye.
The Waterman

- 13 As he row'd along, thinking of nothing at all. *Ib.*

- 14 Then farewell, my trim-built wherry!
 Oars, and coat, and badge, farewell. *Ib.*

THOMAS JOHN DIBDIN

1771-1841

- 15 Oh! what a snug little Island,
 A right little, tight little Island!
The Snug Little Island

- 16 Then a very great war-man call'd Billy the Norman
 Cried 'D—n it, I never lik'd my land.' *Ib.*

CHARLES DICKENS

1812-1870

- 17 Rather a tough customer in argeyment, Joe, if anybody
 was to try and tackle him. [*Parkes.*]
Barnaby Rudge, ch. 1

- 18 Something will come of this. I hope it mayn't be
 human gore. [*Simon Tappertit.*] *Ib.* ch. 4

- 19 Polly put the kettle on, we'll all have tea. [*Grip.*]
Ib. ch. 17

- 20 'There are strings,' said Mr. Tappertit, '... in the
 human heart that had better not be vibrated.'
Ib. ch. 22

- 21 Oh gracious, why wasn't I born old and ugly?
 [*Miss Miggs.*] *Ib.* ch. 70

- 22 Jarndyce and Jarndyce still drags its dreary length
 before the Court, perennially hopeless.
Bleak House, ch. 1

- 23 This is a London particular. . . . A fog, miss.
Ib. ch. 3

- 24 Educating the natives of Borrioboola-Gha, on the
 left bank of the Niger. [*Mrs. Jellyby.*] *Ib.* ch. 4

- 25 'The wind's in the east. . . . I am always conscious of
 an uncomfortable sensation now and then when
 the wind is blowing in the east. [*Mr. Jarndyce.*]
Ib. ch. 6

- 26 I only ask to be free. The butterflies are free. Mankind
 will surely not deny to Harold Skimpole what it
 concedes to the butterflies! *Ib.*

- 27 'Not to put too fine a point upon it'—a favourite
 apology for plain-speaking with Mr. Snagsby.
Ib. ch. 11

- 28 He wos very good to me, he wos! [*Yo.*] *Ib.*

- 29 He [*Mr. Turveydrop*] is celebrated, almost every-
 where, for his Department. [*Caddy.*] *Ib.* ch. 14

- 30 'It was a maxim of Captain Swosser's,' said Mrs.
 Badger, 'speaking in his figurative naval manner,
 that when you make pitch hot, you cannot make it
 too hot; and that if you only have to swab a plank,
 you should swab it as if Davy Jones were after
 you.' *Ib.* ch. 17

- 31 The Professor made the same remark, Miss Summer-
 son, in his last illness; when (his mind wandering)
 he insisted on keeping his little hammer under the
 pillow, and chipping at the countenances of the
 attendants. The ruling passion! [*Mrs. Badger.*] *Ib.*

- 32 What is peace? Is it war? No. Is it strife? No.
 [*Mr. Chadband.*] *Ib.* ch. 19

- 33 The Chadband style of oratory is widely received
 and much admired. *Ib.*

- 34 You are a human boy, my young friend. A human
 boy. O glorious to be a human boy! . . .
 O running stream of sparkling joy
 To be a soaring human boy! [*Mr. Chadband.*] *Ib.*

- 35 Jobling, there *are* chords in the human mind. [*Guppy.*]
Ib. ch. 20

- 36 'It is,' says Chadband, 'the ray of rays, the sun of
 suns, the moon of moons, the star of stars. It is the
 light of Terewth.'
Ib. ch. 25

- 37 Lo, the city is barren, I have seen but an eel. *Ib.*

- 1 It's my old girl that advises. She has the head. But I never own to it before her. Discipline must be maintained. [*Mr. Bagnet*] *Bleak House*, ch 27
- 2 It is a melancholy truth that even great men have their poor relations. *Ib* ch 28
- 3 Never have a mission, my dear child. [*Mr. Jellyby*] *Ib* ch 30
- 4 England has been in a dreadful state for some weeks. Lord Coodle would go out, and Sir Thomas Doodle wouldn't come in, and there being nobody in Great Britain (to speak of) except Coodle and Doodle, there has been no Government. *Ib* ch 40
- 5 She's Colour-Sergeant of the Nonpareil battalion. [*Mr. Bagnet*] *Ib* ch 52
- 6 A smattering of everything, and a knowledge of nothing. [*Minerva House*] *Sketches by Boz: Tales*, ch 3 *Sentiment*
- 7 Grief never mended no broken bones, and as good people's very scarce. What I says is, make the most on 'em. *Ib* *Scenes*, ch 22, *Gin-Shops*
- 8 O let us love our occupations, Bless the squire and his relations, Live upon our daily rations, And always know our proper stations. *The Chimes*, 2nd Quarter
- 9 In came a fiddler—and tuned like fifty stomach-aches. In came Mrs. Fezziwig, one vast substantial smile. *A Christmas Carol*, stave 2
- 10 'God bless us every one!' said Tiny Tim, the last of all. *Ib* stave 3
- 11 It ~~was~~ a turkey! He could never have stood upon his legs, that bird. He would have snapped 'em off short in a minute, like sticks of sealing-wax. *Ib* stave 5
- 12 'Somebody's sharp.' 'Who is?' asked the gentleman, laughing. I looked up quickly, being curious to know 'Only Brooks of Sheffield,' said Mr. Murdstone. I was relieved to find that it was only Brooks of Sheffield, for, at first, I really thought it was I. *David Copperfield*, ch 2
- 13 'I am a lone lorn creetur,' were Mrs. Gummidge's words, . . . 'and everythink goes contrary with me.' *Ib* ch 3
- 14 'I feel it more than other people,' said Mrs. Gummidge. *Ib*
- 15 I'd better go into the house, and die and be o' rid-dance! [*Mrs. Gummidge*] *Ib*
- 16 She's been thinking of the old 'un! [*Mr. Peggotty*, of *Mrs. Gummidge*] *Ib*
- 17 Barkis is willin'. *Ib* ch 5
- 18 'There was a gentleman here yesterday,' he said—'a stout gentleman, by the name of Topsawyer—he came in here, ordered a glass of this ale—would order it—I told him not—drank it, and fell dead. It was too odd for him. It oughtn't to be drawn, that's the fact.' [*The Water*] *Ib*
- 19 I live on broken wittles—and I sleep on the coals. [*The Water*] *Ib*
- 20 'When a man says he's willin',' said Mr. Barkis, . . . 'it's as much as to say, that a man's waitin' for an answer.' *Ib* ch 8
- 21 Experientia does it—as papa used to say. [*Mrs. Micawber*] *David Copperfield*, ch 11
- 22 I have known him [Micawber] come home to supper with a flood of tears, and a declaration that nothing was now left but a jail, and go to bed making o' calculation of the expense of putting bow-windows to the house, 'in case anything turned up,' which was his favourite expression. *Ib*
- 23 I never will desert Mr. Micawber. [*Mrs. Micawber*] *Ib* ch 12
- 24 Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure nineteen nineteen six, result happiness. Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure twenty pounds ought and six, result misery. [*Mr. Micawber*] *Ib*
- 25 Mr. Dick had been for upwards of ten years endeavouring to keep King Charles the First out of the Memorial, but he had been constantly getting into it, and was there now. *Ib* ch 14
- 26 I am well aware that I am the 'umblest person going. My mother is likewise a very 'umble person. We live in a numble abode. [*Uriah Heep*] *Ib* ch 16
- 27 The mistake was made of putting some of the trouble out of King Charles's head into my head. *Ib* ch 17
- 28 We are so very 'umble. [*Uriah Heep*] *Ib*
- 29 'Orses and dogs is some men's fancy. They're wittles and drink to me—lodging, wife, and children—reading, writing and 'rithmetic—snuff, tobacco, and sleep. *Ib* ch 19
- 30 I only ask for information. [*Miss Rosa Dartle*] *Ib* ch 20
- 31 'It was as true,' said Mr. Barkis, '... as taxes is. And nothing's truer than them.' *Ib* ch 21
- 32 What a world of gammon and spinnage it is, though, ain't it! [*Miss Motcher*] *Ib* ch 22
- 33 The whole social system . . . is a system of Prince's nails. [*Miss Motcher*] *Ib*
- 34 'Oh, surely! surely!' said Mr. Spenlow . . . 'I should be happy, myself, to propose two months, . . . but I have a partner Mr. Jorkins.' *Ib* ch 23
- 35 Other things are all very well in their way, but give me Blood! [*Mr. Waterbrook*] *Ib* ch 25
- 36 I assure you she's the dearest girl. [*Traddles*] *Ib* ch 27
- 37 Accidents will occur in the best-regulated families, and in families not regulated by that pervading influence which sanctifies while it enhances the—a—I would say, in short, by the influence of Woman, in the lofty character of Wife, they may be expected with confidence, and must be borne with philosophy. [*Mr. Micawber*] *Ib* ch 28
- 38 He told me, only the other day, that it was provided for That was Mr. Micawber's expression, 'Provided for.' [*Traddles*] *Ib*
- 39 'People can't die, along the coast,' said Mr. Peggotty, 'except when the tide's pretty high out. They can't be born, unless it's pretty high in—not properly born, till flood. He's a going out with the tide.' *Ib* ch 30

- 1 Mrs. Crupp had indignantly assured him that there wasn't room to swing a cat there; but, as Mr. Dick justly observed to me, sitting down on the foot of the bed, nursing his leg, 'You know, Trotwood, I don't want to swing a cat. I never do swing a cat. Therefore, what does that signify to me!' *David Copperfield*, ch. 35
- 2 It's only my child-wife. [*Dora*.] *Ib.* ch. 44
- 3 Circumstances beyond my individual control. [*Mr. Micawber*.] *Ib.* ch. 49
- 4 I'm Gormed—and I can't say no fairer than that! [*Mr. Peggotty*.] *Ib.* ch. 63
- 5 He's tough, ma'am, tough, is J. B. Tough, and devilish sly! [*Major Bagstock*.] *Dombey and Son*, ch. 7
- 6 There was no light nonsense about Miss Blimber. . . . She was dry and sandy with working in the graves of deceased languages. None of your live languages for Miss Blimber. They must be dead—stone dead—and then Miss Blimber dug them up like a Ghoul. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 7 As to Mr. Feeder, B.A., Doctor Blimber's assistant, he was a kind of human barrel-organ, with a little list of tunes at which he was continually working, over and over again, without any variation. *Ib.*
- 8 If I could have known Cicero, and been his friend, and talked with him in his retirement at Tusculum (beautiful Tusculum), I could have died contented. [*Mrs. Blimber*.] *Ib.*
- 9 'Wal'r, my boy,' replied the Captain, 'in the Proverbs of Solomon you will find the following words, "May we never want a friend in need, nor a bottle to give him!" When found, make a note of.' [*Captain Cuttle*.] *Ib.* ch. 15
- 10 Train up a fig-tree in the way it should go, and when you are old sit under the shade of it. [*Captain Cuttle*.] *Ib.* ch. 19
- 11 Cows are my passion. [*Mrs. Skewton*.] *Ib.* ch. 21
- 12 Mr. Toots devoted himself to the cultivation of those gentle arts which refine and humanize existence, his chief instructor in which was an interesting character called the Game Chicken, who was always to be heard of at the bar of the Black Badger, wore a shaggy white great-coat in the warmest weather, and knocked Mr. Toots about the head three times a week. *Ib.* ch. 22
- 13 It's of no consequence. [*Mr. Toots*.] *Ib.*
- 14 The bearings of this observation lays in the application on it. [*Bunsby*.] *Ib.* ch. 23
- 15 Say, like those wicked Turks, there is no What's-his-name but Thingummy, and What-you-may-call-it is his prophet! [*Mrs. Skewton*.] *Ib.* ch. 27
- 16 I positively adore Miss Dombey;—I—I am perfectly sore with loving her. [*Mr. Toots*.] *Ib.* ch. 30
- 17 If you could see my legs when I take my boots off, you'd form some idea of what unrequited affection is. [*Mr. Toots*.] *Ib.* ch. 48
- 18 Stranger, pause and ask thyself the question, Canst thou do likewise? If not, with a blush retire. *Edwin Drood*, ch. 4
- 19 'Dear me,' said Mr. Grewgious, peeping in, 'it's like looking down the throat of Old Time.' *Ib.* ch. 9
- 20 'Umps,' said Mr. Grewgious. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 21 Your sister is given to government. [*Joe Gargery*.] *Great Expectations*, ch. 7
- 22 I had cherished a profound conviction that her bringing me up by hand, gave her no right to bring me up by jerks. *Ib.* ch. 8
- 23 On the Rampage, Pip, and off the Rampage, Pip; such is Life! [*Joe Gargery*.] *Ib.* ch. 15
- 24 Get hold of portable property. [*Wemmick*.] *Ib.* ch. 24
- 25 You don't object to an aged parent, I hope? [*Wemmick*.] *Ib.* ch. 25
- 26 'Have you seen anything of London, yet?' [*Herbert*.] 'Why, yes: Sir—but we didn't find that it come up to its likeness in the red bills—it is there drawd too architectooralooral.' [*Joe Gargery*.] *Ib.* ch. 27
- 27 'Halloa! Here's a church! . . . Let's go in! . . . Here's Miss Skiffins! Let's have a wedding.' [*Wemmick*.] *Ib.* ch. 55
- 28 Now, what I want is, Facts. . . . Facts alone are wanted in life. [*Mr. Gradgrind*.] *Hard Times*, bk. i, ch. 1
- 29 Whatever was required to be done, the Circumlocution Office was beforehand with all the public departments in the art of perceiving—HOW NOT TO DO IT. *Little Dorrit*, bk. i, ch. 10
- 30 Look here. Upon my soul you mustn't come into the place saying you want to know, you know. [*Barnacle Junior*.] *Ib.*
- 31 One remark . . . I wish to make, one explanation I wish to offer, when your Mama came and made a scene of it with my Papa and when I was called down into the little breakfast-room where they were looking at one another with your Mama's parasol between them seated on two chairs like mad bulls what was I to do? [*Flora Finching*.] *Ib.* ch. 13
- 32 The Great Fire of London was not the fire in which your Uncle George's workshops was burned down. [*Mr. F.'s Aunt*.] *Ib.*
- 33 I hate a fool! [*Mr. F.'s Aunt*.] *Ib.*
- 34 Take a little time—count five-and-twenty, Tattycoram. [*Mr. Meagles*.] *Ib.* ch. 16
- 35 There's milestones on the Dover Road! [*Mr. F.'s Aunt*.] *Ib.* ch. 23
- 36 You can't make a head and brains out of a brass knob with nothing in it. You couldn't when your Uncle George was living; much less when he's dead. [*Mr. F.'s Aunt*.] *Ib.*
- 37 He [*Mr. Finching*] proposed seven times once in a hackney-coach once in a boat once in a pew once on a donkey at Tunbridge Wells and the rest on his knees. [*Flora Finching*.] *Ib.* ch. 24
- 38 I revere the memory of Mr. F. as an estimable man and most indulgent husband, only necessary to mention Asparagus and it appeared or to hint at any little delicate thing to drink and it came like magic in a pint bottle it was not ecstasy but it was comfort. [*Flora Finching*.] *Ib.*
- 39 E please. Double good! [*Mrs. Flornish*.] *Ib.* ch. 25

- 1 Father is rather vulgar, my dear. The word Papa, besides, gives a pretty form to the lips. Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes and prism, are all very good words for the lips; especially prunes and prism. [*Mrs. General.*] *Little Dorrit*, bk. II, ch. 5
- 2 Dante—known to that gentleman [Mr. Sparkler] as an eccentric man in the nature of an Old Isle, who used to put leaves round his head, and sit upon a stool for some unaccountable purpose, outside the cathedral at Florence. *Ib.* ch. 6
- 3 Once a gentleman, and always a gentleman [*Rigaud.*] *Ib.* ch. 28
- 4 The Lord No Zoo. [*Toby Chuzzlewit.*] *Martin Chuzzlewit*, ch. 1
- 5 'The name of those fabulous animals (pagan, I regret to say) who used to sing in the water, has quite escaped me,' Mr. George Chuzzlewit suggested 'Swans.' 'No,' said Mr. Pecksniff 'Not swans. Very like swans, too. Thank you.' The nephew . . . propounded 'Oysters.' 'No,' said Mr. Pecksniff, . . . 'nor oysters. But by no means unlike oysters; a very excellent idea, thank you, my dear sir, very much. Wait. Sirens! Dear me! sirens, of course.' *Ib.* ch. 4
- 6 Any man may be in good spirits and good temper when he's well dressed. There ain't much credit in that. [*Mark Tapley.*] *Ib.* ch. 5
- 7 Some credit in being jolly. [*Mark Tapley.*] *Ib.*
- 8 A highly geological home-made cake. *Ib.*
- 9 'Let us be merry.' Here he took a captain's biscuit [*Mr. Pecksniff.*] *Ib.*
- 10 With affection beaming in one eye, and calculation shining out of the other. [*Mrs. Todgers.*] *Ib.* ch. 8
- 11 Oh, Todgers' could do it when it chose! Mind that. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 12 Charity and Mercy. Not unholy names, I hope? [*Mr. Pecksniff.*] *Ib.*
- 13 'Do not repine, my friends,' said Mr. Pecksniff, tenderly. 'Do not weep for me. It is chronic.' *Ib.*
- 14 Let us be moral. Let us contemplate existence. [*Mr. Pecksniff.*] *Ib.*
- 15 Here's the rule for bargains: 'Do other men, for they would do you.' That's the true business precept. [*Jonas Chuzzlewit.*] *Ib.* ch. 11
- 16 'Mrs. Harris,' I says, 'leave the bottle on the chimney-piece, and don't ask me to take none, but let me put my lips to it when I am so disposed.' [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.* ch. 19
- 17 Some people . . . may be Rooshans, and others may be Prooshans; they are born so, and will please themselves. Them which is of other natures thinks different. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 18 Therefore I do require it, which I makes confession, to be brought reg'lar and draw'd mild. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.* ch. 25
- 19 'She's the sort of woman now,' said Mould, 'one would almost feel disposed to bury for nothing; and do it neatly, too!' *Ib.*
- 20 He'd make a lovely corpse. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 21 All the wickedness of the world is print to him [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.* ch. 26
- 22 'Sarey,' says Mrs. Harris, 'seeh is life. Vich like-ways is the hend of all things!' [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Martin Chuzzlewit*, ch. 29
- 23 Our backs is easy ris. We must be cracked-up, or they rises, and we snarls . . . You'd better crack up, you had! [*Chollop.*] *Ib.* ch. 33
- 24 Our fellow-countryman is a model of a man, quite fresh from Natur's mould! . . . Rough he may be. So air our Barrs. Wild he may be. So air our Buffalors. [*Pogram.*] *Ib.* ch. 34
- 25 'To be presented to a Pogram,' said Miss Codger, 'by a Hominy, indeed, a thrilling moment is it in its impressiveness on what we call our feelings.' *Ib.*
- 26 'Mind and matter,' said the lady in the wig, 'glide swift into the vortex of immensity. Howls the sublime, and softly sleeps the calm Ideal, in the whispering chambers of Imagination.' *Ib.*
- 27 'The Ankworks package,' . . . 'I wish it was in Jonadge's belly, I do,' cried Mrs. Gamp; appearing to confound the prophet with the whale in this miraculous aspiration. *Ib.* ch. 40
- 28 Oh Sarey, Sarey, little do we know wot lays afore us! [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 29 I know'd she wouldn't have a cucumber! [*Betsey Prig.*] *Ib.* ch. 49
- 30 'Who denies of it?' Mrs. Gamp enquired. *Ib.*
- 31 Ever since afore her First, which Mr. Harris who was dreadful timid went and stopped his ears in a empty dog-kennel, and never took his hands away or come out once till he was showed the baby, wen bein' took with fits, the doctor collared him and laid him on his back upon the airy stones, and she was told to ease her mind, his owls was organs [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 32 No, Betsey! Drink fair, wotever you do! [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 33 'Bother Mrs. Harris!' said Betsey Prig. . . . 'I don't believe there's no sich a person!' *Ib.*
- 34 The words she spoke of Mrs. Harris, lambs could not forgive . . . nor worms forget. [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.*
- 35 Which fiddle-stings is weakness to exprede my nerves this night! [*Mrs. Gamp.*] *Ib.* ch. 51
- 36 Farewell! Be the proud bride of a ducal coronet, and forget me! . . . Unalterably, never yours, Augustus. [*Augustus Moddle.*] *Ib.* ch. 54
- 37 United Metropolitan Improved Hot Muffin and Crumpet Baking and Punctual Delivery Company. *Nicholas Nickleby*, ch. 2
- 38 EDUCATION.—At Mr. Waekford Squeers's Academy, Dotheboys Hall, at the delightful village of Dotheboys, near Greta Bidge in Yorkshire, Youth are boarded, clothed, booked, furnished with pocket-money, provided with all necessaries, instructed in all languages living and dead, mathematics, orthography, geometry, astronomy, trigonometry, the use of the globes, algebra, single stick (if required), writing, arithmetic, fortification, and every other branch of classical literature. Terms, twenty guineas per annum. No extras, no vacations, and diet unparalleled. *Ib.* ch. 3

- 1 He had but one eye, and the popular prejudice runs in favour of two. [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Nicholas Nickleby, ch. 4
- 2 Serve it right for being so dear. [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Ib. ch. 5
- 3 Subdue your appetites, my dears, and you've conquered human natur. [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 4 Here's richness! [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 5 C-l-e-a-n, clean, verb active, to make bright, to scour. W-i-n, win, d-e-r, der, winder, a casement. When the boy knows this out of the book, he goes and does it. [*Mr. Squeers.*]
Ib. ch. 8
- 6 As she frequently remarked when she made any such mistake, it would be all the same a hundred years hence. [*Mrs. Squeers.*]
Ib. ch. 9
- 7 There are only two styles of portrait painting; the serious and the smirk. [*Miss La Creevy.*]
Ib. ch. 10
- 8 Oh! they're too beautiful to live, much too beautiful! [*Mrs. Kenwigs.*]
Ib. ch. 14
- 9 Sir, My pa requests me to write to you, the doctors considering it doubtful whether he will ever recuver the use of his legs which prevents his holding a pen. [*Fanny Squeers.*]
Ib. ch. 15
- 10 One mask of brooses both blue and green. [*Fanny Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 11 I am screaming out loud all the time I write and so is my brother which takes off my attention rather and I hope will excuse mistakes. [*Fanny Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 12 I pity his ignorance and despise him. [*Fanny Squeers.*]
Ib.
- 13 This is all very well, Mr. Nickleby, and very proper, so far as it goes—so far as it goes, but it doesn't go far enough. [*Mr. Gregsbury.*]
Ib. ch. 16
- 14 We've got a private master comes to teach us at home, but we ain't proud, because ma says it's sinful. [*Mrs. Kenwigs.*]
Ib.
- 15 'What's the water in French, sir?' 'L'eau,' replied Nicholas. 'Ah!' said Mr. Lillywick, shaking his head mournfully. 'I thought as much. Lo, eh? I don't think anything of that language—nothing at all.'
Ib.
- 16 'It's very easy to talk,' said Mrs. Mantalini. 'Not so easy when one is eating a demnition egg,' replied Mr. Mantalini; 'for the yolk runs down the waistcoat, and yolk of egg does not match any waistcoat but a yellow waistcoat, demmit.'
Ib. ch. 17
- 17 Language was not powerful enough to describe the infant phenomenon.
Ib. ch. 23
- 18 'I hope you have preserved the unities, sir?' said Mr. Curdle. . . .
'The unities, sir, . . . are a completeness—a kind of a universal dovetailedness with regard to place and time.'
Ib. ch. 24
- 19 She's the only sylph I ever saw, who could stand upon one leg, and play the tambourine on her other knee, like a sylph. [*Mr. Crummles.*]
Ib. ch. 25
- 20 The two countesses had no outlines at all, and the dowager's was a demd outline. [*Mr. Mantalini.*]
Ib. ch. 34
- 21 I am a demd villain! I will fill my pockets with change for a sovereign in half-pence and drown myself in the Thames . . . I will become a demd, damp, moist, unpleasant body! [*Mr. Mantalini.*]
Nicholas Nickleby, ch. 34
- 22 In the absence of the planet Venus, who has gone on business to the Horse Guards. [*The Gentleman in the Small-clothes.*]
Ib. ch. 41
- 23 Bring in the bottled lightning, a clean tumbler, and a corkscrew. [*The Gentleman in the Small-clothes.*]
Ib. ch. 49
- 24 All is gas and gaiters. [*The Gentleman in the Small-clothes.*]
Ib.
- 25 My life is one demd horrid grind! [*Mr. Mantalini.*]
Ib. ch. 64
- 26 He has gone to the demnition bow-wows. [*Mr. Mantalini.*]
Ib.
- 27 Is the old min agreeable? [*Dick Swiveller.*]
The Old Curiosity Shop, ch. 2
- 28 What is the odds so long as the fire of soul is kindled at the taper of conviviality, and the wing of friendship never moults a feather! [*Dick Swiveller.*]
Ib.
- 29 Fan the sinking flame of hilarity with the wing of friendship; and pass the rosy wine. [*Dick Swiveller.*]
Ib. ch. 7
- 30 Codlin's the friend, not Short. [*Codlin.*]
Ib. ch. 19
- 31 If I know'd a donkey wot wouldn't go To see Mrs. Jarley's waxwork show, Do you think I'd acknowledge him, Oh no no!
Ib. ch. 27
- 32 I believe, Sir, that you desire to look at these apartments. They are very charming apartments, Sir. They command an uninterrupted view of—of over the way, and they are within one minute's walk of—of the corner of the street. [*Dick Swiveller.*]
Ib. ch. 34
- 33 I never nursed a dear Gazelle, to glad me with its soft black eye, but when it came to know me well, and love me, it was sure to marry a market-gardener. [*Dick Swiveller.*]
Ib. ch. 56
- 34 'Did you ever taste beer?' 'I had a sip of it once,' said the small servant. 'Here's a state of things!' cried Mr. Swiveller. . . . 'She never tasted it—it can't be tasted in a sip!'
Ib. ch. 57
- 35 It was a maxim with Foxey—our revered father, gentlemen—'Always suspect everybody.' [*Sampson Brass.*]
Ib. ch. 66
- 36 Oliver Twist has asked for more! [*Bumble.*]
Oliver Twist, ch. 2
- 37 Known by the *sobriquet* of 'The artful Dodger.'
Ib. ch. 8
- 38 'Hard,' replied the Dodger. 'As nails,' added Charley Bates.
Ib. ch. 9
- 39 There is a passion for hunting something deeply implanted in the human breast.
Ib. ch. 10
- 40 I'll eat my head. [*Mr. Grimwig.*]
Ib. ch. 14
- 41 I only know two sorts of boys. Mealy boys, and beef-faced boys. [*Mr. Grimwig.*]
Ib.
- 42 Oh, Mrs. Corney, what a prospect this opens! What a opportunity for a jining of hearts and house-keepings! [*Bumble.*]
Ib. ch. 27

- 1 'If the law supposes that,' said Mr Bumble . . . 'the law is a ass—a idiot' *Oliver Twist*, ch 51
- 2 A literary man—with a wooden leg [Mr Boffin on Silas Wegg] *Our Mutual Friend*, bk 1, ch 5
- 3 Professionally he declines and falls, and as a friend he drops into poetry [Mr. Boffin on Silas Wegg] *Ib*
- 4 Why then we should drop into poetry [Boffin] *Ib*
- 5 Decline-and-Fall-Off-The-Rooshan-Empire [Mr Boffin] *Ib*
- 6 'Mrs Boffin, Wegg,' said Boffin, 'is a highflyer at Fashion' *Ib*
- 7 Meaty jelly, too especially when a little salt, which is the case when there's ham, is mellowing to the organ [Silas Wegg] *Ib*
- 8 'It is Rooshan, ain't it, Wegg?'
'No, sir Roman Roman'
'What's the difference Wegg?'
'The difference, sir?—There you place me in a difficulty, Mr Boffin Suffice it to observe, that the difference is best postponed to some other occasion when Mrs Boffin does not honour us with her company' *Ib*
- 9 I didn't think this morning there was half so many Scarers in Print [Boffin] *Ib*
- 10 Mr Podsnap settled that whatever he put behind him he put out of existence Mr Podsnap had even acquired a peculiar flourish of his right arm in often clearing the world of its most difficult problems, by sweeping them behind him *Ib* ch 11
- 11 The question [with Mr Podsnap] about everything was, would it bring a blush into the cheek of the young person? *Ib*
- 12 The gay, the gay and festive scene, The halls, the halls of dazzling light [Mrs Boffin] *Ib* ch 15
- 13 Oh! I know their tricks and their manners [Fanny Cleaver] *Ib* bk ii, ch 1
- 14 I think . . . that it is the best club in London [Mr Tuemlow, on the House of Commons] *Ib* ch 3
- 15 I don't care whether I am a Minx, or a Sphinx. [Lavy] *Ib* ch 8
- 16 A slap up gal in a bang-up chariot *Ib*
- 17 Queer Street is full of lodgers just at present [Fledgeby] *Ib* bk iii, ch 1
- 18 O Mrs Higden, Mrs Higden, you was a woman and a mother, and a mangler in a million million [Sloppy] *Ib* ch 9
- 19 He'd be sharper than a serpent's tooth, if he wasn't as dull as ditch water [Fanny Cleaver] *Ib* ch 10
- 20 T other governor [Mr Riderhood] *Ib* bk iv, ch 1
- 21 The dodgerest of the dodgers [Mr Fledgeby] *Ib* ch 8
- 22 The Golden Dustman *Ib* ch 11
- 23 He had used the word in its Pickwickian sense He had merely considered him a humbug in a Pickwickian point of view [Mr Blotton] *Pickwick Papers*, ch 1
- 24 Heads, heads . . . five children—mother—tall lady, eating sandwiches—forgot the arch—crash—knock—children look round—mother's head off—sandwich in her hand—no mouth to put it in—head of a family off—shocking, shocking! [Jingle] *Pickwick Papers*, ch 2
- 25 'I am ruminating,' said Mr Pickwick, 'on the strange mutability of human affairs'
'Aht I see—in at the palace door one day, out at the window the next Philosopher, sir?'
'An observer of human nature, sir,' said Mr Pickwick *Ib*
- 26 Half a-crown in the bill, if you look at the water—Charge you more if you dine at a friend's than they would if you dined in the coffee room [Jingle] *Ib*
- 27 Not presume to dictate, but broiled fowl and mushroom—capital thing! [Jingle] *Ib*
- 28 Kent, sir—everybody knows Kent—apples, cherries, hops, and women [Jingle] *Ib*
- 29 'It wasn't the wine,' murmured Mr Snodgrass, in a broken voice 'It was the salmon' *Ib* ch 8
- 30 I wants to make your flesh creep [The Fat Boy] *Ib*
- 31 It's always best on these occasions to do what the mob do 'But suppose there are two mobs?' suggested Mr Snodgrass 'Shout with the largest,' replied Mr Pickwick *Ib* ch 13
- 32 'Can I unmoved see thee dying
On a log
Expiring frog!' [Mrs Leo Hunter] *Ib* ch 15
- 33 'Sir,' said Mr Tupman, 'you're a fellow' 'Sir,' said Mr Pickwick, 'you're another!' *Ib*
- 34 Tongue, well that's a very good thing when it ain't a woman's [Mr Weller] *Ib* ch 19
- 35 Mr Weller's knowledge of London was extensive and peculiar *Ib* ch 20
- 36 Be very careful o' vidders all your life [Mr Weller] *Ib*
- 37 The victim o' connubiality, as Blue Beard's domestic chaplain said, with a tear of pity, ven he buried him [Mr Weller] *Ib*
- 38 'It's a very remarkable circumstance, sir,' said Sam, 'that poverty and oysters always seem to go together' *Ib* ch 22
- 39 It's over, and can't be helped, and that's one consolation, as they always says in Turkey, ven they cuts the wrong man's head off [Sam Weller] *Ib* ch 23
- 40 Dumb as a drum with a hole in it, sir [Sam Weller] *Ib* ch 25
- 41 Very glad to see you, indeed, and hope our acquaintance may be a long 'un as the gen'l'm'n said to the fi' pun' note [Sam Weller] *Ib*
- 42 Wen you're a married man Samuel, you'll understand a good many things as you don't understand now, but vether it's worth while goin' through so much to learn so little, as the charity-boy said ven he got to the end of the alphabet, is a matter o' taste [Mr Weller] *Ib* ch 27
- 43 Our noble society for providing the infant negroes in the West Indies with flannel waistcoats and moral pocket handkerchiefs *Ib* ch 27

- 1 'Eccentricities of genius, Sam,' said Mr. Pickwick.
Pickwick Papers, ch. 30
- 2 Keep yourself to yourself. [*Mr. Raddle.*] *Ib.* ch. 32
- 3 Pursuit of knowledge under difficulties, Sammy?
[*Mr. Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 33
- 4 A double glass o' the invariable. [*Mr. Weller.*] *Ib.*
- 5 Poetry's unnat'ral; no man ever talked poetry 'cept
a beadle on boxin' day, or Warren's blackin' or
Rowland's oil, or some o' them low fellows. [*Mr.*
Weller.] *Ib.*
- 6 Wot's the good o' callin' a young 'ooman a Venus or
a angel, Sammy? [*Mr. Weller.*] *Ib.*
- 7 'That's rather a sudden pull up, ain't it, Sammy?'
inquired Mr. Weller.
'Not a bit on it,' said Sam; 'she'll vish there was more,
and that's the great art o' letter writin'.' *Ib.*
- 8 If your governor don't prove a alleybi, he'll be what
the Italians call reg'larly flummoxed. [*Mr. Weller.*] *Ib.*
- 9 She's a swellin' wisibly before my wery eyes. [*Mr.*
Weller.] *Ib.*
- 10 It's my opinion, sir, that this meeting is drunk, sir!
[*Mr. Stiggins.*] *Ib.*
- 11 A Being, erect upon two legs, and bearing all the out-
ward semblance of a man, and not of a monster.
[*Buzfuz.*] *Ib.* ch. 34
- 12 Chops and Tomata sauce. Yours, Pickwick. *Ib.*
- 13 'Do you spell it with a "V" or a "W"?' inquired the
judge.
'That depends upon the taste and fancy of the speller,
my Lord,' replied Sam. *Ib.*
- 14 Put it down a we, my Lord, put it down a we. [*Mr.*
Weller.] *Ib.*
- 15 'Little to do, and plenty to get, I suppose?' said
Sergeant Buzfuz, with jocularly.
'Oh, quite enough to get, sir, as the soldier said ven
they ordered him three hundred and fifty lashes,'
replied Sam.
'You must not tell us what the soldier, or any other
man, said, sir,' interposed the judge; 'it's not
evidence.' *Ib.*
- 16 'Yes, I have a pair of eyes,' replied Sam, 'and that's
just it. If they wos a pair o' patent double million
magnifyin' gas microscopes of hextra power, p'raps
I might be able to see through a flight o' stairs and
a deal door; but bein' only eyes, you see my wision's
limited.' *Ib.*
- 17 Oh Sammy, Sammy, vy worn't there a alleybi! [*Mr.*
Weller.] *Ib.*
- 18 Miss Bolo rose from the table considerably agitated,
and went straight home, in a flood of tears and a
Sedan chair. *Ib.* ch. 35
- 19 A friendly swarry, consisting of a boiled leg of mutton
with the usual trimmings. *Ib.* ch. 37
- 20 'You disliked the killibeate taste, perhaps?'
'I don't know much about that 'ere,' said Sam. 'I
thought they'd a wery strong flavour o' warm flat-
irons.'
'That is the killibeate, Mr. Weller,' observed Mr.
John Smauker, contemptuously. *Ib.*
- 21 'That 'ere young lady,' replied Sam. 'She knows wot's
wot, she does.' *Pickwick Papers*, ch. 37
- 22 We know, Mr. Weller—we, who are men of the world
—that a good uniform must work its way with the
women, sooner or later. *Ib.*
- 23 You're a amiably-disposed young man, sir, I don't
think. [*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 38
- 24 'And a bird-cage, sir,' says Sam. 'Veels vithin veels,
a prison in a prison.' *Ib.* ch. 40
- 25 'It would make anyone go to sleep, that bedstead
would, whether they wanted to or not.' [*Mr.*
Roker.]
'I should think,' said Sam, . . . 'poppies was nothing
to it.' *Ib.* ch. 41
- 26 They don't mind it; it's a regular holiday to them—
all porter and skittles. [*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.*
- 27 The have-his-carcase, next to the perpetual motion, is
vun of the blesseddest things as wos ever made.
[*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 43
- 28 Anythin' for a quiet life, as the man said wen he took
the sitivation at the lighthouse. [*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.*
- 29 Wich puts me in mind o' the man as killed hissself on
principle, wich o' course you've heerd on, sir.
[*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 44
- 30 Which is your partickler wanity? Vich wanity do you
like the flavour on best, sir? [*Sam Weller.*] *Ib.* ch. 45
- 31 You've got the key of the street, my friend. [*Lowten.*] *Ib.* ch. 47
- 32 'Never . . . see . . . a dead postboy, did you?' inquired
Sam . . . 'No,' rejoined Bob, 'I never did.' 'No!'
rejoined Sam triumphantly. 'Nor never vill; and
there's another thing that no man never see, and
that's a dead donkey.' *Ib.* ch. 51
- 33 'Vell, gov'ner, ve must all come to it, one day or
another.'
'So we must, Sammy,' said Mr. Weller the elder.
'There's a Providence in it all,' said Sam.
'O' course there is,' replied his father with a nod of
grave approval. 'Wot 'ud become of the under-
takers vithout it, Sammy?' *Ib.* ch. 52
- 34 'Cos a coachman's a privileged indiidual,' replied
Mr. Weller, looking fixedly at his son. 'Cos a
coachman may do vithout suspicion wot other men
may not; 'cos a coachman may be on the wery
amicablest terms with eighty mile o' females, and
yet nobody think that he ever means to marry any
vun among them.' *Ib.*
- 35 I pass my whole life, miss, in turning an immense
pecuniary Mangle. [*Mr. Lorry.*]
A Tale of Two Cities, bk. 1, ch. 4
- 36 If you must go flopping yourself down, flop in favour
of your husband and child, and not in opposition
to 'em. [*Jerry Cruncher.*] *Ib.* bk. ii, ch. 1
- 37 'I tell thee,' said madame—'that although it is a long
time on the road, it is on the road and coming. I
tell thee it never retreats, and never stops.' [*Mme*
Defarge.]
- 38 'It is possible—that it may not come, during our
lives. . . . We shall not see the triumph.' [*Defarge.*]
'We shall have helped it,' returned madame.
Ib. ch. 16

- 1 There might be medical doctors . . . a cocking their medical eyes. [*Jerry Cruncher.*]
A Tale of Two Cities, bk. iii, ch. 9
- 2 It is a far, far better thing that I do, than I have ever done; it is a far, far better rest that I go to, than I have ever known. [*Sidney Carton.*] *Ib.* ch. 15

EMILY DICKINSON
 1830-1886

- 3 Parting is all we know of heaven,
 And all we need of hell. *Poems, Parting*

JOHN DICKINSON
 1732-1808

- 4 Our cause is just. Our union is perfect.
Declaration on Taking Up Arms in 1775
- 5 Then join in hand brave Americans all,
 By uniting we stand, by dividing we fall.
The Liberty Song, Memoirs of the Historical Soc. of Pennsylvania, vol. xiv

DENIS DIDEROT
 1713-1784

- 6 L'esprit de l'escalier.
Staircase wit.
An untranslatable phrase, the meaning of which is that one only thinks on one's way downstairs of the smart retort one might have made in the drawing-room. Paradoxe sur le Comédien

WENTWORTH DILLON, EARL OF ROSCOMMON
 1633?-1685

- 7 But words once spoke can never be recall'd.
Art of Poetry, l. 438
- 8 Choose an author as you choose a friend.
Essay on Translated Verse, l. 96
- 9 Immodest words admit of no defence,
 For want of decency is want of sense. *Ib.* l. 113
- 10 The multitude is always in the wrong. *Ib.* l. 183

DIOGENES
 fl. c. 380 B.C.

- 11 "μικρόν", εἶπεν, "ἀπὸ τοῦ ἡλίου μεράσθητι."
 Alexander . . . asked him if he lacked anything.
 "Yea," said he, "that I do: that you stand out of my sun a little."
Plutarch, Life of Alexander, 14 (*North's translation*)

DIONYSIUS OF HALICARNASSUS
 c. 40-8 B.C.

- 2 History is philosophy teaching by examples.
Antiquities of Rome

BENJAMIN DISRAELI, EARL OF BEACONSFIELD
 1804-1881

- 3 Though I sit down now, the time will come when you will hear me.
Maiden Speech, 7 Dec. 1837. *Meynen, Disraeli*, l. 43

- 14 The Continent will not suffer England to be the workshop of the world.

Speech, House of Commons, 15 Mar. 1838

- 15 The noble Lord [Lord Stanley] is the Rupert of Parliamentary discussion. *Ib.* 24 Apr. 1844

- 16 The right hon. Gentleman [Sir Robert Peel] caught the Whigs bathing, and walked away with their clothes. *Ib.* 28 Feb. 1845

- 17 Protection is not a principle, but an expedient. *Ib.* 17 Mar. 1845

- 18 A Conservative Government is an organized hypothesis. *Ib.*

- 19 He traces the steam-engine always back to the tea-kettle. *Ib.* 11 Apr. 1845

- 20 A precedent embalms a principle. *Ib.* 22 Feb. 1848

- 21 Justice is truth in action. *Ib.* 11 Feb. 1851

- 22 I read this morning an awful, though monotonous, manifesto in the great organ of public opinion, which always makes me tremble: Olympian bolts; and yet I could not help fancying amid their rumbling terrors I heard the plaintive treble of the Treasury Bench. *Ib.* 13 Feb. 1851

- 23 England does not love coalitions. *Ib.* 16 Dec. 1852

- 24 Finality is not the language of politics. *Ib.* 28 Feb. 1859

- 25 This shows how much easier it is to be critical than to be correct. *Ib.* 24 Jan. 1860

- 26 The Church of England is not a mere depositary of doctrine. *Ib.* 27 Feb. 1861

- 27 To put an end to these bloated armaments. *Ib.* 8 May 1862

- 28 He seems to think that posterity is a pack-horse, always ready to be loaded. *Ib.* 3 June 1862

- 29 Colonies do not cease to be colonies because they are independent. *Ib.* 5 Feb. 1863

- 30 You are not going, I hope, to leave the destinies of the British Empire to prigs and pedants. *Ib.*

- 31 Never take anything for granted. *Ib.* at Salthill, 5 Oct. 1864

- 32 I hold that the characteristic of the present age is craving credulity.

Ib. at Meeting of Society for Increasing Endowments of Small Livings in the Diocese of Oxford, 25 Nov. 1864

- 33 Man, my Lord [Bishop Wilberforce], is a being born to believe. *Ib.*

- 34 Party is organized opinion. *Ib.*

- 35 Is man an ape or an angel? Now I am on the side of the angels. *Ib.*

- 36 Assassination has never changed the history of the world. *Ib.* House of Commons, 1 May 1865

- 37 Change is inevitable. In a progressive country change is constant. *Ib.* Edinburgh, 29 Oct. 1867

- 38 I had to prepare the mind of the country, and . . . to educate our party. *Ib.*

- 39 We have legalized confiscation, consecrated sacrilege, and condoned high treason.

Ib. House of Commons, 27 Feb. 1871

- 1 I believe that without party Parliamentary government is impossible. *Speech, Manchester, 3 Apr. 1872*
- 2 As I sat opposite the Treasury Bench the ministers reminded me of one of those marine landscapes not very unusual on the coasts of South America. You behold a range of exhausted volcanoes. *Ib.*
- 3 Increased means and increased leisure are the two civilizers of man. *Ib.*
- 4 A University should be a place of light, of liberty, and of learning.
Ib. House of Commons, 11 Mar. 1873
- 5 An author who speaks about his own books is almost as bad as a mother who talks about her own children.
Ib. at Banquet given by Glasgow to Lord Rector, 19 Nov. 1873
- 6 King Louis Philippe once said to me that he attributed the great success of the British nation in political life to their talking politics after dinner. *Ib.*
- 7 Upon the education of the people of this country the fate of this country depends.
Ib. House of Commons, 15 June 1874
- 8 He is a great master of gibes and flouts and jeers.
Referring to his colleague, the Marquis of Salisbury. Ib. 5 Aug. 1874
- 9 Cosmopolitan critics, men who are the friends of every country save their own.
Ib. Guildhall, 9 Nov. 1877
- 10 Lord Salisbury and myself have brought you back peace—but a peace I hope with honour.
Ib. House of Commons, 16 July 1878
- 11 A series of congratulatory regrets. [Lord Harrington's Resolution on the Berlin Treaty.] *Ib. at Banquet in Riding School, Knightsbridge, 27 July 1878*
- 12 A sophistical rhetorician, inebriated with the exuberance of his own verbosity. [Gladstone.] *Ib.*
- 13 The hare-brained chatter of irresponsible frivolity.
Ib. Guildhall, London, 9 Nov. 1878
- 14 One of the greatest of Romans, when asked what were his politics, replied, *Imperium et Libertas*. That would not make a bad programme for a British Ministry.
Ib. Mansion House, London, 10 Nov. 1879
- 15 The key of India is in London.
Ib. House of Lords, 5 Mar. 1881
- 16 Damn your principles! Stick to your party.
Attr. Remark to Bulwer Lytton (Latham, Famous Sayings)
- 17 Protection is not only dead, but damned. (c. 1850)
Monypenny and Buckle, *Life of Disraeli*, iii. 241
- 18 Pray remember, Mr. Dean, no dogma, no Dean.
Ib. iv. 368
- 19 There is no reason to doubt the story which represents him as using more than once, in conversation with Her Majesty on literary subjects, the words: 'We authors, Ma'am.' *Ib. v. 49*
- 20 'I am dead: dead, but in the Elysian fields,' was Benjamin's reply to an acquaintance among the peers, who, when welcoming him to the Lords, expressed a fear lest he should miss the excitement of the Commons. *Ib. 522*
- 21 When I want to read a novel I write one.
Monypenny and Buckle, *Life of Disraeli*, vi. 636
- 22 Everyone likes flattery; and when you come to Royalty you should lay it on with a trowel.
Remark to Matthew Arnold. G. W. E. Russell, Collections and Recollections, ch. 23.
- 23 She is an excellent creature, but she never can remember which came first, the Greeks or the Romans. [Of his wife.] *Ib. ch. 1*
- 24 Your Majesty is the head of the literary profession.
Remark to Queen Victoria. Ib. ch. 23
- 25 Never complain and never explain.
J. Morley, *Life of Gladstone*, i. 122
- 26 Between ourselves, I could floor them all. This *entre nous*: I was never more confident of anything than that I could carry everything before me in that House. The time will come. *Letters, 7 Feb. 1833*
- 27 In the 'Town' yesterday, I am told 'some one asked Disraeli, in offering himself for Marylebone, on what he intended to stand. "On my head," was the reply.' *Ib. 8 Apr. 1833*
- 28 There can be no economy where there is no efficiency.
Ib. To Constituents, 3 Oct. 1868
- 29 Tadpole and Taper were great friends. Neither of them ever despaired of the Commonwealth.
Coningsby, bk. i, ch. 1
- 30 No Government can be long secure without a formidable Opposition. *Ib. bk. ii, ch. 1*
- 31 . . . the Arch-Mediocrity who presided, rather than ruled, over this Cabinet of Mediocrities. *Ib.*
- 32 Conservatism discards Prescription, shrinks from Principle, disavows Progress; having rejected all respect for antiquity, it offers no redress for the present, and makes no preparation for the future.
Ib. ch. 5
- 33 'A sound Conservative government,' said Taper, musingly. 'I understand: Tory men and Whig measures.' *Ib. ch. 6*
- 34 Adventures are to the adventurous. *Ib. bk. iii, ch. 1*
- 35 The still hissing bacon and the eggs that looked like tufts of primroses. *Ib.*
- 36 Almost everything that is great has been done by youth. *Ib.*
- 37 Youth is a blunder; Manhood a struggle; Old Age a regret. *Ib.*
- 38 It seems to me a barren thing this Conservatism—an unhappy cross-breed, the mule of politics that engenders nothing. *Ib. ch. 5*
- 39 I have been ever of opinion that revolutions are not to be evaded. *Ib. bk. iv, ch. 11*
- 40 The depositary of power is always unpopular. *Ib.*
- 41 Where can we find faith in a nation of sectaries?
Ib. ch. 13
- 42 Man is only truly great when he acts from the passions. *Ib.*
- 43 I grew intoxicated with my own eloquence.
Contarini Fleming, pt. i, ch. 7
- 44 Read no history: nothing but biography, for that is life without theory. *Ib. ch. 23*

- 1 The practice of politics in the East may be defined by one word—dissimulation
Contarion Fleming, pt v, ch 10
- 2 He sits across the stage a transient and embarrassed phantom
Endymion, bk 1, ch 3
- 3 His Christianity was muscular
Ib ch 14
- 4 The Athanasian Creed is the most splendid ecclesiastical lyric ever poured forth by the genius of man
Ib ch 54
- 5 'As for that,' said Waldershare, 'sensible men are all of the same religion.' 'And pray, what is that?' inquired the prince. 'Sensible men never tell'
Ib ch 81
- 6 The sweet simplicity of the three per cents
Ib ch 91
- 7 I believe they went out, like all good things, with the Stuarts
Ib ch 99
- 8 What we anticipate seldom occurs, what we least expect generally happens
Ib bk 11, ch 4
- 9 Time is the great physician
Ib bk 11, ch 9
- 10 They [the Furies] mean well, their feelings are strong, but their hearts are in the right place
The Infernal Marriage, pt 1, t
- 11 The blue ribbon of the turf [The Derby]
Life of Lord George Bentinck, ch 26
- 12 Every day when he looked into the glass, and gave the last touch to his consummate toilette, he offered his grateful thanks to Providence that his family was not unworthy of him
Lothair, ch 1
- 13 'I could have brought you some primroses, but I do not like to mix violets with anything.'
'They say primroses make a capital salad,' said Lord St. Jerome
Ib ch 13
- 14 A Protestant, if he wants aid or advice on any matter, can only go to his solicitor
Ib ch 27
- 15 London, a nation, not a city
Ib
- 16 The gondola of London [A Hansom]
Ib
- 17 When a man fell into his anecdote it was a sign for him to retire from the world
Ib ch 28
- 18 He was not an intellectual Cressus, but his pockets were full of shillings
Ib
- 19 What I admire in the order to which you belong is that they do live in the air, that they excel in athletic sports, that they can only speak one language and that they never read. This is not a complete education, but it is the highest education since the Greek.
Ib ch 29
- 20 Every woman should marry—and no man
Ib ch 30
- 21 You know who the critics are? The men who have failed in literature and art
Ib ch 35
- 22 'My idea of an agreeable person,' said Hugo Bohun, 'is a person who agrees with me.'
Ib ch 41
- 23 St. Aldegonde had a taste for marriages and public executions
Ib ch 88
- 24 I rather like bad wine,' said Mr. Mountchesney, 'one gets so bored with good wine.'
Sybil, bk 1, ch 1
- 25 The Egremonts had never said anything that was remembered, or done anything that could be recalled
Ib ch 3
- 26 To do nothing and get something, formed a boy's ideal of a manly career
Sybil, bk 1, ch 5
- 27 Little things affect little minds
Ib bk 11, ch 2
- 28 Mr. Kremlin himself was distinguished for ignorance, for he had only one idea,—and that was wrong
Ib bk 11, ch 5
- 29 I was told that the Privileged and the People formed Two Nations
Ib ch 8
- 30 A public man of light and leading in the country
Ib bk 1, ch 1
- 31 The Youth of a Nation are the trustees of Posterity
Ib bk 11, ch 13
- 32 Guanoed her mind by reading French novels
Tancred, bk 11, ch 9
- 33 That fatal drollery called a representative government
Ib ch 13
- 34 A majority is always the best repartee
Ib ch 14
- 35 All is race, there is no other truth
Ib
- 36 The East is a career
Ib
- 37 London is a modern Babylon.
Ib bk 1, ch 5
- 38 The microcosm of a public school
Vivian Grey, bk 1, ch 2
- 39 I hate definitions
Ib bk 11, ch 6
- 40 Information upon points of practical politics
Ib ch 15
- 41 Experience is the child of Thought, and Thought is the child of Action. We cannot learn men from books
Ib bk 1, ch 1
- 42 There is moderation even in excess
Ib bk 11, ch 1
- 43 I repeat that all power is a trust—that we are accountable for its exercise—that, from the people, and for the people, all springs, and all must exist
Ib ch 7
- 44 All Paradise opens! Let me die eating ortolans to the sound of soft music!
The Young Duke, bk 1, ch 10
- 45 A dark horse, which had never been thought of, and which the careless St. James had never even observed in the list, rushed past the grand stand in sweeping triumph
Ib bk 11, ch 5
- 46 'The age of chivalry is past,' said May Dacre. 'Borcs have succeeded to dragons.'
Ib
- 47 A man may speak very well in the House of Commons, and fail very completely in the House of Lords. There are two distinct styles requisite. I intend, in the course of my career, if I have time, to give a specimen of both
Ib bk 1, ch 6

ISAAC D'ISRAELI

1766–1848

- 48 He wreathed the rod of criticism with roses [Bayle]
Curiosities of Literature, 1834, vol 1, p 20
- 49 There is an art of reading, as well as an art of thinking, and an art of writing
Literary Character, ch 11

SYDNEY THOMPSON DOBELL

1824-1874

- 1 The murmur of the mourning ghost
That keeps the shadowy kine,
'Oh, Keith of Ravelston,
The sorrows of thy line!' *A Nuptial Eve*

HENRIETTA OCTAVIA DE LISLE DOBREE

1831-1894

- 2 Safely, safely gather'd in,
Far from sorrow, far from sin.
*Children's Hymn Book, 1881. Safely, Safely
Gather'd In.*

HENRY AUSTIN DOBSON

1840-1921

- 3 And I wove the thing to a random rhyme,
For the Rose is Beauty, the Gardener, Time.
A Fancy from Fontenelle

- 4 It may be that he could not count
The sires and sons to Jesse's fount,—
He liked the 'Sermon on the Mount,'—
And more, he read it.
A Gentleman of the Old School

- 5 All passes. Art alone
Enduring stays to us;
The Bust outlasts the throne,—
The Coin, Tiberius.
Ars Victorix. (See Théophile Gautier, 214:3)

- 6 And where are the galleons of Spain?
Ballad to Queen Elizabeth

- 7 O, Love's but a dance,
Where Time plays the fiddle!
See the couples advance,—
O, Love's but a dance!
A whisper, a glance,—
'Shall we twirl down the middle?'
O, Love's but a dance,
Where Time plays the fiddle! *Cupid's Alley*

- 8 Ah, would but one might lay his lance in rest,
And charge in earnest . . . were it but a mill!
Don Quixote

- 9 Fame is a food that dead men eat,—
I have no stomach for such meat.
Fame is a Food that Dead Men Eat

- 10 He held his pen in trust
To Art, not serving shame or lust. *In After Days*

- 11 The ladies of St. James's!
They're painted to the eyes,
Their white it stays for ever,
Their red it never dies:
But Phyllida, my Phyllida!
Her colour comes and goes;
It trembles to a lily,—
It wavers to a rose. *The Ladies of St. James's*

- 12 The ladies of St. James's!
They have their fits and freaks;
They smile on you—for seconds;
They frown on you—for weeks. *Ib.*

- 13 But Phyllida, my Phyllida!
She takes her buckled shoon,
When we go out a-courting
Beneath the harvest moon. *Ib.*

- 14 For I respectfully decline
To dignify the Serpentine,
And make *hors-d'œuvres* for fishes.
To 'Lydia Languish'

- 15 Time goes, you say? Ah no!
Alas, Time stays, *we* go. *The Paradox of Time*

- 16 I intended an Ode,
And it turned to a Sonnet.
It began *à la mode*,
I intended an Ode;
But Rose crossed the road
In her latest new bonnet;
I intended an Ode;
And it turned to a Sonnet. *Rose-Leaves*

- 17 Rose kissed me to-day.
Will she kiss me to-morrow?
Let it be as it may,
Rose kissed me to-day,
But the pleasure gives way
To a savour of sorrow;—
Rose kissed me to-day,—
Will she kiss me to-morrow? *Ib.*

- 18 This was the Pompadour's Fan!
*On a Fan that belonged to the Marquise de
Pompadour*

PHILIP DODDRIDGE

1702-1751

- 19 Hark, the glad sound! The Saviour comes,
The Saviour promised long.
Hymns (1755). Hark, The Glad Sound

- 20 O God of Bethel, by whose hand
Thy people still are fed,
Who through this weary pilgrimage
Hast all our fathers led:
Our vows, our prayers, we now present
Before thy throne of grace,
God of our fathers, be the God
Of their succeeding race. *Ib. O God of Bethel*

- 21 Ye servants of the Lord,
Each in his office wait,
Observant of His heav'nly Word,
And watchful at His Gate.
Ib. Ye Servants of the Lord

MARY ABIGAIL DODGE

see

GAIL HAMILTON

CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON

see

LEWIS CARROLL

GEORGE BUBB DODINGTON, BARON MELCOMBE

1691-1762

- 22 Love thy country, wish it well,
Not with too intense a care,
'Tis enough, that when it fell,
Thou its ruin didst not share. *Spence's Anecdotes*

CHARLES FLETCHER DOLE

1845-?

- 1 Democracy is on trial in the world, on a more colossal scale than ever before *The Spirit of Democracy*

ALFRED DOMETT

1811-1887

- 2 It was the calm and silent night—
Seven hundred years and fifty-three
Had Rome been growing up to might,
And now was Queen of land and sea
No sound was heard of clashing wars,
Peace brooded o'er the hushed domain,
Apollo, Pallas, Jove and Mars,
Held undisturbed their ancient reign,
In the solemn midnight
Centuries ago! *Christmas Hymn*

ÆLIUS DONATUS

fl 4th cent AD

- 3 Huic quid simile sententiae et Comicus ait 'nihil est dictum, quod non est dictum prius' (Terent in *Prolog Eunucli*) Unde preceptor meus Donatus, cum istum versiculum exponeret 'Percant, inquit, qui ante nos nostra dixerunt'

The same idea is said by the comic poet 'Nothing is said which has not been said before' Whence my teacher Donatus, when he was speaking of that verse, said, 'Confound those who have said our remarks before us'

St Jerome, *Commentary on Ecclesiastes*, cap 1
Migne's *Patrologiae Lat* Curtus, xxii 399

JOHN DONNE

1571?-1631

- 4 Twice or thrice had I loved thee,
Before I knew thy face or name
So in a voice, so in a shapeless flame,
Angels affect us oft, and worshipped be *Air and Angels*
- 5 Just such disparity
As is 'twixt air and Angels' purity,
'Twixt women's love, and men's will ever be *Ib*
- 6 All other things, to their destruction draw,
Only our love hath no decay,
This, no to-morrow hath, nor yesterday,
Running it never runs from us away,
But truly keeps his first, last, everlasting day *The Anniversary*
- 7 Let us love nobly, and live, and add again
Years and years unto years, till we attain
To write threescore this is the second of our reign *Ib*
- 8 Come live with me, and be my love,
And we will some new pleasures prove
Of golden sands, and crystal brooks,
With silken lines, and silver hooks *The Bait*
- 9 A naked thinking heart, that makes no show,
Is to a woman, but a kind of ghost *The Blossom*
- 10 The day breaks not, it is my heart
Break of Day (*Attr also to John Dowland*)
- 11 For God's sake hold your tongue, and let me love
The Canonization

- 12 Dear love, for nothing less than thee
Would I have broke this happy dream,
It was a theme
For reason, much too strong for fantasy,
'Therefore thou wak'd'st me wisely, yet
My dream thou brok'st not, but continued'st it *The Dream*
- 13 Love built on beauty, soon as beauty, dies.
Flegies, No 2 The Anagram
- 14 The grim eight-foot-high iron-bound serving-man,
That oft names God in oaths, and only then
Ib No 4 The Perfume
- 15 She, and comparisons are odious
Ib No 8 The Comparison
- 16 No Spring, nor Summer beauty hath such grace,
As I have seen in one Autumnal face
Ib No 9 The Autumnal
- 17 So, if I dream I have you, I have you,
For, all our joys are but fantastical
Ib No 10 The Dream
- 18 By our first strange and fatal interview.
Ib No 16 On His Mistress
- 19 All will spy in thy face
A blushing womanly discovering grace *Ib*
- 20 Whoever loves, if he do not propose
The right true end of love, he's one that goes
'To sea for nothing but to make him sick
Ib No 18 Love's Progress
- 21 The straight Hellespont between
The Sestos and Abydos of her breasts *Ib*
- 22 Those set our hairs, but these our flesh upright
Ib No 19 On Going to Bed
- 23 O my Amencal my new-found land *Ib*
- 24 Where harmless fish monastic silence keep
Epicedes and Obseques Elgy on Mrs Boulstred,
1 14
- 25 O strong and long he'd death, how can'st thou in?
Ib 1 21
- 26 Hail, Bishop Valentine, whose day this is,
All the air is thy Diocese
Epithalamons 1, On the Lady Elizabeth and
Court Palatine being Married on St Valentine's
Day
- 27 The household bird, with the red stomacher *Ib*
- 28 So, so, break off this last lamenting kiss,
Which sucks two souls, and vapours both away,
Turn thou ghost that way, and let me turn this,
And let our selves be our happiest day.
The Expiration
- 29 Where, like a pillow on a bed,
A pregnant bank swelled up, to rest
The violet's reclining head,
Sat we two, one another's best *The Extasy*
- 30 So to entergraft our hands, as yet
Was all the means to make us one,
And pictures in our eyes to get
Was all our propagation *Ib*
- 31 And whilst our souls negotiate there,
We like sepulchral statues lay,
All day, the same our postures were,
And we said nothing, all the day *Ib*

- 1 But O alas, so long, so far
Our bodies why do we forbear?
They're ours, though they're not we, we are
The intelligencies, they the sphere. *The Extasy*
- 2 So must purc lovers' souls descend
T' affections, and to faculties,
Which sence may reach and apprehend,
Else a great Prince in prison lies. *Ib.*
- 3 She, she is dead; she's dead; when thou know'st this,
Thou know'st how dry a cinder this world is.
The First Anniversary, l. 427
- 4 Who ever comes to shroud me, do not harm
Nor question much
That subtle wreath of hair, which crowns my arm;
The mystery, the sign you must not touch,
For 'tis my outward soul,
Viceroy to that, which then to heaven being gone,
Will leave this to control,
And keep these limbs, her Province, from dissolution.
The Funeral
- 5 What ere she meant by it, bury it with me,
For since I am
Love's martyr, it might breed idolatry,
If into other's hands these relics came;
As 'twas humility
To afford to it all that a soul can do,
So, 'tis some bravery,
That since you would save none of me, I bury some
of you. *Ib.*
- 6 I wonder by my troth, what thou, and I
Did, till we lov'd? were we not wean'd till then?
But suck'd on country pleasures, childishly?
The Good-Morrow
- 7 And now good morrow to our waking souls,
Which watch not one another out of fear. *Ib.*
- 8 Without sharp North, without declining West. *Ib.*
- 9 That All, which always is All everywhere.
Holy Sonnets. Annunciation
- 10 Immensity cloistered in thy dear womb. *Ib.*
- 11 As due by many titles I resign
My self to thee, O God, first I was made
By thee, and for thee, and when I decayed
Thy blood bought that, the which before was thine.
Ib. ii
- 12 I am a little world made cunningly
Of elements, and an angelic sprite. *Ib. v*
- 13 At the round earth's imagined corners, blow
Your trumpets, Angels, and arise, arise. *Ib. vii*
- 14 All whom war, dearth, age, agues, tyrannies,
Despair, law, chance, hath slain. *Ib.*
- 15 Death be not proud, though some have called thee
Mighty and dreadful, for, thou art not so,
For, those, whom thou think'st, thou dost overthrow,
Die not, poor death. *Ib. x*
- 16 One short sleep past, we wake eternally,
And death shall be no more; death, thou shalt die. *Ib.*
- 17 What if this present were the world's last night?
Ib. xiii
- 18 Batter my heart, three person'd God; for, you
As yet but knock, breathe, shine, and seek to mend.
Ib. xiv
- 19 Take me to you, imprison me, for I
Except you enthrall me, never shall be free,
Nor ever chaste, except you ravish me.
Holy Sonnets, xiv
- 20 Show me, dear Christ, thy spouse, so bright and
clear. *Ib. xviii*
- 21 As thou
Art jealous, Lord, so I am jealous now,
Thou lov'st not, till from loving more, thou free
My soul: whoever gives, takes liberty:
O, if thou car'st not whom I love
Alas, thou lov'st not me.
*Hymn to Christ, at the author's last going into
Germany*
- 22 Seal then this bill of my Divorce to all. *Ib.*
- 23 To see God only, I go out of sight:
And to scape stormy days, I choose
An everlasting night. *Ib.*
- 24 Wilt thou forgive that sin, where I begun,
Which is my sin, though it were done before?
Wilt thou forgive those sins through which I run
And do them still, though still I do deplore?
When thou hast done, thou hast not done,
For I have more.

Wilt thou forgive that sin, by which I have won
Others to sin, and made my sin their door?
Wilt thou forgive that sin which I did shun
A year or two, but wallowed in a score?
When thou hast done, thou hast not done,
For I have more.

I have a sin of fear that when I have spun
My last thread, I shall perish on the shore;
Swear by thy self that at my death, thy Sun
Shall shine as it shines now, and heretofore;
And having done that, thou hast done,
I have no more. *Hymn to God the Father*
- 25 Since I am coming to that holy room,
Where, with thy quire of Saints for evermore,
I shall be made thy Music; as I come
I tune the instrument here at the door,
And what I must do then, think here before.
Hymn to God in My Sickness
- 26 Will no other vice content you? *The Indifferent*
- 27 Rob me, but bind me not, and let me go. *Ib.*
- 28 And by Love's sweetest part, Variety, she swore. *Ib.*
- 29 And said, alas, some two or three
Poor heretics in love there be,
Which think to stablish dangerous constancy. *Ib.*
- 30 Stand still, and I will read to thee
A lecture, Love, in love's philosophy.
A Lecture upon the Shadow
- 31 When I died last, and, Dear, I die
As often as from thee I go,
Though it be but an hour ago,
And lovers' hours be full eternity. *The Legacy*
- 32 Love is a growing or full constant light;
And his first minute, after noon, is night. *Ib.*
- 33 If yet I have not all thy love,
Dear, I shall never have it all. *Lovers' Infiniteness*
- 34 I long to talk with some old lover's ghost,
Who died before the god of love was born.
Love's Deity

- 1 Rebel and Atheist too, why murmur I,
As though I felt the worst that love could do?
Love's Duty
- 2 'Tis the year's midnight, and it is the day's
Nocturnal upon St. Lucy's Day
- 3 The world's whole sap is sunk
The general balm th' hydropic earth hath drunk *Ib*
- 4 I sing the progress of a deathless soul
Progress of the Soul, 1
- 5 Great Destiny the Commissary of God *Ib 11*
- 6 To my six lustres almost now outwore *Ib 1*
- 7 This soul to whom Luther, and Mahomet were
Prisons of flesh *Ib 111*
- 8 When my grave is broke up again
Some second guest to entertain,
(For graves have learnt that woman herd
To be to more than one a bed)
The Relic
- 9 A bracelet of bright hair about the bone *Ib*
- 10 On a huge hill,
Cragged, and steep, Truth stands, and he that will
Reach her, about must, and about must go
Satire III 1 79
- 11 As till God's great *Venite* change the song
The Second Anniversary, 1 44
- 12 Think then, my soul, that death is but a groom,
Which brings a taper to the outward room *Ib 1 85*
- 13 Her pure and eloquent blood
Spoke in her cheeks, and so distinctly wrought,
That one might almost say, her body thought
Ib 1 244
- 14 Whose twilights were more clear, than our mid day
Ib 1 463
- 15 Sweetest love, I do not go,
For weariness of thee,
Nor in hope the world can show
A fitter Love for me,
But since that I
Must die at last, 'tis best,
To use my self in jest
Thus by feigned deaths to die
- 16 Go, and catch a falling star,
Get with child a mandrake root,
Tell me, where all past years are,
Or who cleft the Devil's foot
Song
Song, Go and Catch a Falling Star
- 17 And swear
No where
Loves a woman true and fair. *Ib*
- 18 Though she were true, when you met her,
And last, till you write your letter,
Yet she
Will be
False, ere I come, to two, or three *Ib*
- 19 Busy old fool, unruly Sun,
Why dost thou thus,
Through windows, and through curtains call on us?
Must to thy motions lovers' seasons run?
The Sun Rising
- 20 Love, all alike, no season knows, nor clime,
Nor hours, days, months, which are the rags of time
Ib

- 21 I am two fools, I know,
For loving, and for saying so
In whining Poetry *The Triple Fool*
- 22 Who are a little while, the best fools be *Ib.*
- 23 I have done one braver thing
Than all the Worthies did,
And yet a braver thence doth spring,
Which is, to keep that hid *The Undertaking*
- 24 So let us melt, and make no noise,
No tear floods, nor sigh-tempests move,
'T were profanation of our joys
To tell the laity our love
A Valediction Forbidding Mourning
- 25 Dull sublunary lovers' love
(Whose soul is sense) cannot admit
Absence, because it doth remove
Those things which elemented it
But we, by a love so much refined,
That ourselves know not what it is,
Inter-assured of the mind,
Care less, eyes, lips, and hands to miss
Our two souls therefore, which are one,
Though I must go, endure not yet
A breach, but an expansion,
Like gold to airy thinness beat
If they be two, they are two so
As stiff twin compasses are two,
Thy soul the fixt foot, makes no show
To move, but doth, if the other do
And though it in the centre sit,
Yet when the other far doth roam,
It leans, and hearkens after it,
And grows erect, as that comes home
Such wilt thou be to me, who must
Like th' other foot, obliquely run,
Thy firmness makes my circle just,
And makes me end, where I begun *Ib*
- 26 But I do nothing upon my self, and yet I am mune
own Executioner *Detonations*
- 27 No man is an Island, entire of it self *Ib*
- 28 Any man's death diminishes me, because I am involved
in Mankind, And therefore never send to know for
whom the bell tolls, It tolls for thee *Ib*
- 29 John Donne, Anne Donne, Un done
Letter to his II se
- 30 Poor intricate soul Riddling, perplexed, labyrinthical soul
Sermons, 1, p 486, No xliiii
- 31 A Day that hath no pride, nor portidie, yesterday
doth not usher it in, nor tomorrow shall not drive
it out Methusalem, with all his hundreds of
years, was but a mushroom of a night's growth,
to this Day, and all the four Monarchies, with all
their thousands of years, and all the powerful
Kings and Queens of this world, were but as a
bed of flowers, some gathered at six, some at
seven, some at eight, all in one morning, in respect
of this Day *Ib p 747, No lxxiii Eternity*
- 32 I throw myself down in my chamber, and I call in,
and invite God, and his Angels thither, and when
they are there, I neglect God and his Angels, for
the noise of a fly, for the rattling of a coach, for the
whining of a door
*Ib p 800, No lxxx At the Funeral of Sir
William Cockayne*

JULIA CAROLINE RIPLEY DORR

1825-1913

- 1 O true, brave heart! God bless thee, wheresoe'er
In God's great universe thou art to-day!
*Friar Anselm and other Poems. How Can I
Cease to Pray for Thee?*

CHARLES SACKVILLE, EARL OF DORSET

1638-1706

- 2 To all you ladies now at land,
We men, at sea, indite.
To All You Ladies Now at Land

SARAH DOUDNEY

1843-1926

- 3 But the waiting time, my brothers,
Is the hardest time of all.
Psalms of Life, The Hardest Time of All

BISHOP GAVIN DOUGLAS

1474?-1522

- 4 Dame naturis menstralis, on that other part,
Thar blyssfull bay entonyng every art,
To beyt thir amorus of thar nycttis baill,
The merl, the mavys, and the nycttyngale,
With mery notis myrthfully furth brest,
Enforcyng thame quha mycht do clynk it best.
Eneados, bk. xii, prol. l. 231

- 5 And all small fowlys singis on the spray:
Welcum the lord of lycht and lamp of day. *Ib. l. 251*

WILLIAM DOUGLAS

1672-1748

- 6 And for bonnie Annie Laurie
I'd lay me down and dee. *Annie Laurie*

LORENZO DOW

1777-1834

- 7 Observing the doctrine of Particular Election . . . and
those who preached it up to make the Bible clash
and contradict itself, by preaching somewhat like
this:

You can and you can't—You shall and you shan't—
You will and you won't—And you will be damned
if you do—

And you will be damned if you don't.
Reflections on the Love of God, vi (1836), 30

ERNEST DOWSON

1867-1900

- 8 And I was desolate and sick of an old passion.
Non Sum Qualis Eram
- 9 I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion. *Ib.*
- 10 I have forgot much, Cynara! gone with the wind,
Flung roses, roses, riotously, with the throng,
Dancing, to put thy pale, lost lilies out of mind. *Ib.*
- 11 They are not long, the weeping and the laughter,
Love and desire and hate;
I think they have no portion in us after
We pass the gate. *Vitae Summa Brevis*

SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE

1859-1930

- 12 What of the bow?
The bow was made in England:
Of true wood, of yew-wood,
The wood of English bows. *Song of the Bow*
- 13 'It seems . . . to be one of those simple cases which
are so extremely difficult.' 'That sounds a little
paradoxical.' 'But it is profoundly true. Singu-
larity is almost invariably a clue. The more
featureless and commonplace a crime is, the more
difficult is it to bring it home.'
*The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes. The Bos-
combe Valley Mystery*
- 14 A little monograph on the ashes of one hundred and
forty different varieties of pipe, cigar, and cigarette.
Ib.
- 15 The husband was a teetotaller, there was no other
woman, and the conduct complained of was that
he had drifted into the habit of winding up every
meal by taking out his false teeth and hurling
them at his wife. *Ib. A Case of Identity*
- 16 It has long been an axiom of mine that the little
things are infinitely the most important. *Ib.*
- 17 It is my belief, Watson, founded upon my experi-
ence, that the lowest and vilest alleys of London
do not present a more dreadful record of sin than
does the smiling and beautiful countryside.
Ib. Copper Beeches
- 18 A man should keep his little brain attic stocked with
all the furniture that he is likely to use, and the rest
he can put away in the lumber-room of his library,
where he can get it if he wants it.
Ib. Five Orange Pips
- 19 It is quite a three-pipe problem.
Ib. The Red-Headed League
- 20 I have nothing to do to-day. My practice is never
very absorbing. *Ib.*
- 21 To Sherlock Holmes she [Irene Adler] is always the
woman. *Ib. Scandal in Bohemia*
- 22 It is a capital mistake to theorize before one has data.
Ib.
- 23 You know my methods, Watson.
*The Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes. The Crooked
Man*
- 24 'Excellent!' I [Dr. Watson] cried. 'Elementary,' said
he [Holmes]. *Ib.*
- 25 'It is my duty to warn you that it will be used
against you,' cried the Inspector, with the mag-
nificent fair play of the British criminal law.
Ib. Dancing Men
- 26 He [Professor Moriarty] is the Napoleon of crime.
Ib. The Final Problem
- 27 'The practice is quiet,' said I [Dr. Watson], 'and I
have an accommodating neighbour.' *Ib.*
28. You know my methods in such cases, Watson.
Ib. The Musgrave Ritual
- 29 My practice could get along very well for a day or
two. *Ib. The Naval Treaty*

- 1 You mentioned your name as if I should recognize it,
but beyond the obvious facts that you are a bachelor,
a solicitor, a Freemason, and an asthmatic, I know
nothing whatever about you
The Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes The Norwood Builder
- 2 'Arrest you!' said Holmes 'This is really most
gratu—most interesting!' *Ib*
- 3 These are much deeper waters than I had thought
Ib Regate Squares
- 4 A long shot, Watson, a very long shot!
Ib Silver Blaze
- 5 'Is there any point to which you would wish to draw
my attention?'
'To the curious incident of the dog in the night-
time'
'The dog did nothing in the night-time.'
'That was the curious incident,' remarked Sherlock
Holmes *Ib*
- 6 We have not yet met our Waterloo, Watson, but this
is our Marengo
The Return of Sherlock Holmes Abbey Grange
- 7 You will ruin no more lives as you ruined mine
You will wring no more hearts as you wrung mine
I will free the world of a poisonous thing Take
that, you hound, and that!—and that!—and that!
Ib Charles Augustus Miterton
- 8 Now, Watson, the fair sex is your department
Ib The Second Stain
- 9 There is a spirituality about the face, however
which the typewriter does not generate The lady
is a musician *Ib The Solitary Cyclist*
- 10 All other men are specialists, but his specialism is
omniscience
Hist Lost Bow Bruce Portington Plons
- 11 I thought I knew my Watson *Ib The Devil's Foot*
- 12 'I [Sherlock Holmes] followed you—' 'I saw no
one' 'That is what you may expect to see when I
follow you' *Ib*
- 13 Good old Watson! You are the one fixed point in a
changing age *Ib Hist Last Bow*
- 14 But here, unless I am mistaken, is our client
Ib Wisteria Lodge
- 15 There is but one step from the grotesque to the
horrible *Ib*
- 16 The giant rat of Sumatra a story for which the
world is not yet prepared
The Case Book Sussex Vampire
- 17 They were the footprints of a gigantic hound!
The Hound of the Baskervilles, ch. 2
- 18 Detection is, or ought to be, an exact science, and
should be treated in the same cold and unemo-
tional manner You have attempted to tinge it
with romanticism, which produces much the same
effect as if you worked a love story or an elopement
into the fifth proposition of Euclid
The Sign of Four
- 19 An experience of women which extends over many
nations and three separate continents *Ib*
- 20 How often have I said to you that when you have
eliminated the impossible whatever remains, how-
ever improbable, must be the truth? *Ib*

- 21 You know my methods Apply them
The Sign of Four
- 22 The Baker Street irregulars *Ib*
- 23 London, that great cesspool into which all the
loungers of the Empire are irresistibly drained
A Study in Scarlet
- 24 'Wonderful!' I [Dr. Watson] ejaculated 'Common-
place,' said Holmes *Ib*
- 25 'I should have more faith,' he said, 'I ought to know
by this time that when a fact appears opposed to
a long train of deductions it invariably proves to
be capable of bearing some other interpretation'
Ib
- 26 'I am inclined to think—' said I [Dr. Watson] 'I
should do so,' Sherlock Holmes remarked, im-
patiently *The Valley of Fear*
- 27 The vocabulary of 'Bradshaw' is nervous and terse,
but limited *Ib*
- 28 Mediocrity knows nothing higher than itself, but
talent instantly recognizes genius *Ib*

SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS CHARLES DOYLE

1810-1883

- 29 Last night, among his fellow roughs,
He jested, quaff'd, and swore
The Private of the Buffs
- 30 To-day, beneath the foeman's frown,
He stands in Igin's place,
Ambassador from Britain's crown
And type of all her race *Ib*
- 31 Poor, reckless, rude, low-born, untaught,
Bewilder'd, and alone,
A heart with English instinct fraught
He yet can call his own *Ib*
- 32 Vain, mightiest fleets of iron framed,
Vain, those all shattering guns,
Unless proud England keep, untamed,
The strong heart of her sons *Ib*
- 33 A man of mean estate,
Who died, as firm as Sparta's king,
Because his soul was great *Ib*
- 34 His creed no parson ever knew,
For this was still his 'simple plan,'
To have with clergymen to do
As little as a Christian can
The Unobtrusive Christian

SIR FRANCIS DRAKE

1540?-1596

- 35 There is plenty of time to win this game, and to thrash
the Spaniards too *Attr in the Dict of Nat Biog*
- 'The tradition goes, that Drake would needs see
the game up, but was soon prevail'd on to go and
play out the rubber with the Spaniards' W Oldys'
Life of Raleigh in Raleigh's Hist of the World,
1736
- 36 I remember Drake, in the vaunting style of a soldier,
would call the Enterprise [of Cadiz, 1587] the
singing of the King of Spain's Beard
Bacon, *Considerations touching a War with Spain*
(*Harleian Misc* 1745, vol. v, p. 85, col. 1)

- 1 I must have the gentleman to haul and draw with the
mariner, and the mariner with the gentleman. . . .
I would know him, that would refuse to set his hand
to a rope, but I know there is not any such here.
Corbett, *Drake and the Tudor Navy*, i. 249

MICHAEL DRAYTON

1563-1631

- 2 Ill news hath wings, and with the wind doth go,
Comfort's a cripple and comes ever slow.
The Barrons' Wars, bk. II, xxxviii
- 3 He was a man (then boldly dare to say)
In whose rich soul the virtues well did suit,
In whom so mix'd the elements all lay,
That none to one could sovereignty impute,
As all did govern yet all did obey;
He of a temper was so absolute,
As that it seem'd when Nature him began,
She meant to shew all, that might be in man.
Ib. bk. III, xl
- 4 The mind is free, whate'er afflict the man,
A King's a King, do Fortune what she can.
Ib. bk. v, xxxvi
- 5 Thus when we fondly flatter our desires,
Our best conceits do prove the greatest liars.
Ib. bk. VI, xciv
- 6 Fair stood the wind for France
When we our sails advance,
Nor now to prove our chance
Longer will tarry.
To the Cambro-Britons. Agincourt
- 7 They now to fight are gone,
Armour on armour shone,
Drum now to drum did groan,
To hear, was wonder;
That with the cries they make,
The very earth did shake,
Trumpet to trumpet spake,
Thunder to thunder.
Ib.
- 8 Suffolk his axe did ply,
Beaumont and Willoughby
Bare them right doughtily,
Ferrers and Fanhope.
Upon Saint Crispin's Day
Fought was this noble fray,
Which fame did not delay
To England to carry.
O when shall English men
With such acts fill a pen?
Or England breed again
Such a King Harry?
Ib.
- 9 Care draws on care, woe comforts woe again,
Sorrow breeds sorrow, one grief brings forth twain.
*England's Heroical Epistles. Henry Howard, Earl
of Surrey, to the Lady Geraldine*, l. 87
- 10 When Time shall turn those amber locks to grey,
My verse again shall gild and make them gay.
Ib. l. 123
- 11 Had in him those brave translunary things,
That the first poets had. [Marlowe.]
To Henry Reynolds, of Poets and Poesy, l. 106
- 12 For that fine madness still he did retain
Which rightly should possess a poet's brain.
Ib. l. 109

- 13 Next these, learn'd Jonson, in this list I bring,
Who had drunk deep of the Pierian spring.
To Henry Reynolds, of Poets and Poesy, l. 129
- 14 I pray thee leave, love me no more,
Call home the heart you gave me,
I but in vain the saint adore,
That can, but will not, save me.
To His Coy Love
- 15 These poor half-kisses kill me quite.
Ib.
- 16 He made him turn and stop, and bound,
To gallop, and to trot the round,
He scarce could stand on any ground,
He was so full of mettle.
Nymphidia, The Court of Fairy, lxxv
- 17 That shire which we the heart of England well may
call.
Poly-albion, song xiii, l. 2
- 18 Crave the tuneful nightingale to help you with her lay,
The ousel and the throblecock, chief music of our
May.
Shepherd's Garland, eclogue iii, 17-18
- 19 How many paltry, foolish, painted things,
That now in coaches trouble ev'ry street,
Shall be forgotten, whom no poet sings,
Ere they be well wrapped in their winding sheet?
Where I to thee Eternity shall give,
When nothing else remaineth of these days,
And Queens hereafter shall be glad to live
Upon the alms of thy superfluous praise.
Sonnets. Idea, vi
- 20 Since there's no help, come let us kiss and part,
Nay, I have done: you get no more of me,
And I am glad, yea glad with all my heart,
That thus so cleanly, I myself can free,
Shake hands for ever, cancel all our vows,
And when we meet at any time again,
Be it not seen in either of our brows,
That we one jot of former love retain;
Now at the last gasp of Love's latest breath,
When his pulse failing, Passion speechless lies,
When Faith is kneeling by his bed of death,
And Innocence is closing up his eyes,
Now if thou wouldst, when all have given him over,
From death to life, thou might'st him yet recover.
Ib. lxi

WILLIAM DRENNAN

1754-1820

- 21 The men of the Emerald Isle.
Erin

JOHN DRINKWATER

1882-1937

- 22 He comes on chosen evenings,
My blackbird bountiful.
Blackbird
- 23 Moon-washed apples of wonder.
Moonlit Apples

THOMAS DRUMMOND

1797-1840

- 24 Property has its duties as well as its rights.
Letter to the Earl of Donoughmore, 22 May 1838

WILLIAM DRUMMOND

1585-1649

- 25 This fair volume which we World do name.
The World. Flowers of Sion

- 1 Or if by chance our minds do muse on ought,
It is some picture on the margin wrought
The World Flowers of Sun
 - 2 The last and greatest herald of Heaven's King
Poems For the Baptist
 - 3 Only the echoes which he made relent,
Ring from their marble eaves, repent, repent *Ib*
 - 4 Phœbus, arise,
And paint the sable skies,
With azure, white, and red *Ib Song (u)*
 - 5 I long to kiss the image of my death
Ib sonnet ix, Sleep, Silence Child
 - 6 A morri
Of bright carnations did o'erspread her face *Ib xlv*
- JOHN DRYDEN
1631-1700
- 7 In pious times, ere priestcraft did begin,
Before polygamy was made a sin
Abalom and Achitophel, pt 1, l 1
 - 8 And wide as his command,
Scatter'd his Maker's image through the land *Ib l 9*
 - 9 Whate'er he did was done with so much ease,
In him alone, 'twas natural to please *Ib l 27*
 - 10 The Jews, a headstrong moody, murmuring race
As ever tried the extent and stretch of grace,
God's pampered people whom debauched with ease,
No king could govern nor no God could please *Ib l 45*
 - 11 Plots, true or false, are necessary things,
To raise up commonwealths and ruin kings *Ib l 83*
 - 12 For priests of all religions are the same
Of whatso'er descent their Godhead be,
Stock, stone, or other homely pedigree,
In his defence his servants are as bold,
As if he had been born of beaten gold *Ib l 99*
 - 13 Of these the false Achitophel was first,
A name to all succeeding ages curst
For close designs and crooked counsels fit,
Sagacious, bold, and turbulent of wit,
Restless unfixed in principles and place,
In power unpleas'd, impatient of disgrace,
A fiery soul, which working out its way,
Fretted the pigmy body to decay
And o'er informed the tenement of clay
A daring pilot in extremity,
Pleased with the danger, when the waves went high
He sought the storm, but for a calm unfit,
Would steer too nigh the sands to boast his wit
Great wits are sure to madness near ally'd,
And thin partitions do their bounds divide *Ib l 150*
 - 14 Bankrupt of life, yet prodigal of ease *Ib l 168*
 - 15 And all to leave what with his toil he won
To that unfeather'd two-legg'd thing, a son *Ib l 169*
 - 16 Resolv'd to ruin or to rule the state *Ib l 174*
 - 17 And Heaven had wanted one immortal song *Ib l 197*
 - 18 The people's prayer, the glad diviner's theme,
The young men's vision and the old men's dream
Abalom and Achitophel, pt 1, l 238
 - 19 All empire is no more than power in trust *Ib l 411*
 - 20 Better one suffer, than a nation grieve *Ib l 416*
 - 21 But far more numerous was the herd of such
Who think too little and who talk too much *Ib l 533*
 - 22 A man so various that he seem'd to be
Not one, but all mankind's epitome
Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong,
Was everything by starts, and nothing long
But, in the course of one revolving moon,
Was chemist, fiddler, statesman, and buffoon *Ib l 545*
 - 23 So over violent, or over civil,
That every man, with him, was God or Devil *Ib l 557*
 - 24 In squandering wealth was his peculiar art
Nothing went unrewarded, but desert
Beggard by fools, whom still he found too late
He had his jest, and they had his estate *Ib l 559*
 - 25 During his office treason was no crime,
The sons of Belial had a glorious time *Ib l 597*
 - 26 His tribe were God Almighty's gentlemen *Ib l 645*
 - 27 Youth, beauty, graceful action seldom fail
But common interest always will prevail
And pity never ceases to be shown
To him, who makes the people's wrongs his own *Ib l 723*
 - 28 For who can be secure of private right,
If sovereign sway may be dissolv'd by might?
Nor is the people's judgement always true
The most may err as grossly as the few *Ib l 779*
 - 29 Never was patriot yet, but was a fool *Ib l 968*
 - 30 Beware the fury of a patient man *Ib l 1005*
 - 31 Henceforth a series of new time began,
The mighty years in long procession ran
Once more the God-like David was restored,
And willing nations knew their lawful lord *Ib l 1028*
 - 32 Doege, though without knowing how or why,
Made still a blund'ring kind of melody,
Spurr'd boldly on, and dash'd through thick and thin,
Through sense and nonsense, never out nor in,
Free from all meaning, whether good or bad,
And in one word, heroically mad *Ib pt 11, l 412*
 - 33 Rhyme is the rock on which thou art to wreck *Ib l 486*
 - 34 The god-like hero ate
On his imperial throne,
His valiant peers were plac'd around,
Their brows with roses and with myrtles bound
(So should desert in arms be crown'd)
The lovely Thais by his side,
Sat like a blooming Eastern bride
In flow'r of youth and beauty's pride
Happy, happy, happy pair!
None but the brave,
None but the brave,
None but the brave deserves the fair
Alexander's Feast, l 4

- 1 Assumes the god,
Affects to nod,
And seems to shake the spheres.
Alexander's Feast, l. 44
- 2 Bacchus ever fair, and ever young. *Ib.* l. 48
- 3 Sound the trumpets; beat the drums;
Flush'd with a purple grace
He shows his honest face:
Now give the hautboys breath; he comes, he comes.
Ib. l. 50
- 4 Drinking is the soldier's pleasure. *Ib.* l. 57
- 5 Rich the treasure;
Sweet the pleasure;
Sweet is pleasure after pain. *Ib.* l. 58
- 6 And thrice he routed all his foes, and thrice he slew
the slain. *Ib.* l. 68
- 7 Fallen from his high estate,
And welt'ring in his blood:
Deserted at his utmost need
By those his former bounty fed;
On the bare earth expos'd he lies,
With not a friend to close his eyes. *Ib.* l. 78
- 8 Revolving in his alter'd soul
The various turns of chance below. *Ib.* l. 85
- 9 Softly sweet, in Lydian measures,
Soon he sooth'd his soul to pleasures.
War, he sung, is toil and trouble;
Honour but an empty bubble.
Never ending, still beginning,
Fighting still, and still destroying,
If the world be worth thy winning,
Think, oh think, it worth enjoying.
Lovely Thais sits beside thee,
Take the good the gods provide thee. *Ib.* l. 97
- 10 Sigh'd and look'd, and sigh'd again. *Ib.* l. 120
- 11 And, like another Helen, fir'd another Troy. *Ib.* l. 154
- 12 Could swell the soul to rage, or kindle soft desire. *Ib.* l. 160
- 13 Let old Timotheus yield the prize,
Or both divide the crown:
He rais'd a mortal to the skies;
She drew an angel down. *Ib.* l. 177
- 14 All For Love, or the World Well Lost.
Title of Play
- 15 My love's a noble madness. *All For Love*, II. i
- 16 Fool that I was, upon my eagle's wings
I bore this wren, till I was tired with soaring,
And now he mounts above me. *Ib.*
- 17 Give, you gods,
Give to your boy, your Caesar,
The rattle of a globe to play withal,
This gewgaw world, and put him cheaply off:
I'll not be pleased with less than Cleopatra. *Ib.*
- 18 The wretched have no friends. *Ib.* III. i
- 19 Nature has cast me in so soft a mould,
That but to hear a story, feigned for pleasure,
Of some sad lover's death, moistens my eyes,
And robs me of my manhood. *Ib.* IV. i
- 20 Men are but children of a larger growth;
Our appetites as apt to change as theirs,
And full as craving too, and full as vain. *Ib.*
- 21 Your Cleopatra; Dolabella's Cleopatra; every man's
Cleopatra. *All For Love*, IV. i
- 22 Welcome, thou kind deceiver!
Thou best of thieves; who, with an easy key,
Dost open life, and, unperceived by us,
Even steal us from ourselves. *Ib.* v. i
- 23 A knock-down argument; 'tis but a word and a blow.
Amphitryon, I. i
- 24 I am devilishly afraid, that's certain; but . . . I'll sing,
that I may seem valiant. *Ib.* II. i
- 25 Whistling to keep myself from being afraid. *Ib.* III. i
- 26 I never saw any good that came of telling truth. *Ib.*
- 27 I am the true Amphitryon. *Ib.* v. i
- 28 As one that neither seeks, nor shuns his foe.
Annus Mirabilis, xli
- 29 By viewing nature, nature's handmaid art,
Makes mighty things from small beginnings grow:
Thus fishes first to shipping did impart,
Their tail the rudder, and their head the prow. *Ib.* clv
- 30 And on the lunar world securely pry. *Ib.* clxiv
- 31 An horrid stillness first invades the ear,
And in that silence we the tempest fear.
Astræa Redux, l. 7
- 32 He made all countries where he came his own. *Ib.* l. 76
- 33 Death, in itself, is nothing; but we fear,
To be we know not what, we know not where.
Aureng-Zebe, IV. i
- 34 When I consider life, 'tis all a cheat;
Yet, fool'd with hope, men favour the deceit;
Trust on, and think to-morrow will repay:
To-morrow's falser than the former day;
Lies worse, and, while it says, we shall be blest
With some new joys, cuts off what we possess.
Strange cozenage! None would live past years again,
Yet all hope pleasure in what yet remain;
And, from the dregs of life, think to receive,
What the first sprightly running could not give. *Ib.*
- 35 From harmony, from heavenly harmony
This universal frame began:
From harmony to harmony
Through all the compass of the notes it ran,
The diapason closing full in Man. *St. Cecilia's Day*, i
- 36 What passion cannot Music raise and quell? *Ib.* ii
- 37 The trumpet's loud clangour
Excites us to arms. *Ib.* iii
- 38 The soft complaining flute. *Ib.* iv
- 39 The trumpet shall be heard on high,
The dead shall live, the living die,
And Music shall untune the sky. *Ib.* Grand Chorus
- 40 And made almost a sin of abstinence.
Character of a Good Parson, l. 11
- 41 I am as free as nature first made man,
Ere the base laws of servitude began,
When wild in woods the noble savage ran.
The Conquest of Granada, pt. i, l. i
- 42 Forgiveness to the injured does belong;
But they ne'er pardon, who have done the wrong.
Ib. pt. ii, l. ii

- 1 Thou strong seducer, opportunity!
The Conquest of Granada, pt 1, iv 111
- 2 For he was great, ere fortune made him so
Death of Oliver Cromwell, vi
- 3 Old as I am, for ladies' love unfit,
The power of beauty I remember yet
Cymon and Iphigenia, l 1
- 4 When beauty fires the blood, how love exalts the
mind *Ib l 41*
- 5 He trudg'd along unknowing what he sought,
And whistled as he went, for want of thought
Ib l 84
- 6 She hugg'd th' offender, and forgave th' offence,
Sex to the last *Ib l 367*
- 7 Ill fortune seldom comes alone *Ib l 392*
- 8 Of seeming arms to make a short essay,
Then hasten to be drunk, the business of the day
Ib l 407
- 9 Theirs was the giant race before the flood
Epistle To Mr Congreve, l 5
- 10 Our builders were with want of genius curst,
The second temple was not like the first,
Till you, the best Vitruvius, come at length,
Our beauties equal, but excel our strength
Ib l 13
- 11 For Tom the Second reigns like Tom the First
Ib l 48
- 12 Heav'n, that but once was prodigal before,
To Shakespeare gave as much, she could not give
him more *Ib l 62*
- 13 How blessed is he, who leads a country life
Unvex'd with anxious cares, and void of strife!
Who studying peace, and shunning civil rage,
Enjoy'd his youth, and now enjoys his age
All who deserve his love he makes his own,
And, to be lov'd himself, needs only to be known
Ib To John Dryden of Cheltenham, l 1
- 14 Lord of yourself, uncumber'd with a wife *Ib l 18*
- 15 Better to hunt in fields, for health unbought,
Than fee the doctor for a nauseous draught
The wise, for cure, on exercise depend,
God never made his work, for man to mend
Ib l 92
- 16 Ev'n victors are by victories undone *Ib l 164*
- 17 His colours laid so thick on every place
As only showed the paint, but hid the face
Ib To Sir R Howard, l 75
- 18 Here lies my wife here let her lie!
Now she's at rest, and so am I
Epitaph Intended for Dryden's Wife
- 19 He had brought me to my last legs, I was fighting as
low as ever was Squire Widdrington
An Evening's Love, ii 1
- 20 She fear'd no danger, for she knew no sin
The Hind and the Panther, pt 1, l 4
- 21 And doom'd to death, though fated not to die
Ib l 8
- 22 For truth has such a face and such a mien
As to be lov'd needs only to be seen *Ib l 33*
- 23 My thoughtless youth was winged with vain desires,
My manhood, long misled by wandering fires,
Followed false lights, and when their glimpse was
gone
My pride struck out new sparkles of her own
Such was I, such by nature still I am,
Be Thine the glory, and be mine the shame!
Good life be now my task my doubts are done,
(What more could fright my faith than Three in
One?) *The Hind and the Panther, pt 1, l 72*
- 24 Reason to rule, but mercy to forgive
The first is law, the last prerogative *Ib l 261*
- 25 For all have not the gift of martyrdom *Ib pt 1, l 59*
- 26 Either be wholly slaves or wholly free *Ib l 285*
- 27 Much malice mingled with a little wit *Ib pt 1, l 1*
- 28 Think you your new French proselytes are come
To starve abroad, because they starv'd at home?
Your benefices twinkl'd from afar,
They found the new Messiah by the star *Ib l 173*
- 29 For present joys are more to flesh and blood
Than a dull prospect of a distant good *Ib l 364*
- 30 By education most have been misled,
So they believe, because they so were bred
The priest continues what the nurse began,
And thus the child imposes on the man *Ib l 389*
- 31 The wind was fair, but blew a mack'rel gale
Ib l 456
- 32 'T' abhor the makers, and their laws approve,
Is to hate traitors and the treason love *Ib l 706*
- 33 For those whom God to ruin has design'd,
He fits for fate, and first destroys their mind
Ib l 1093
- 34 And love's the noblest frailty of the mind
The Indian Emperor, ii 11
- 35 Repentance is the virtue of weak minds *Ib iii 1*
- 36 For all the happiness mankind can gain
Is not in pleasure, but in rest from pain *Ib iv 1*
- 37 Thou youngest virgin-daughter of the skies,
Made in the last promotion of the blest
To the Memory of Mrs Killigrew, l 1
- 38 Since heav'n's eternal year is thine *Ib l 15*
- 39 While yet a young probationer,
And candidate of heav'n *Ib l 21*
- 40 When rattling bones together fly
From the four corners of the sky *Ib l 184*
- 41 That fairy land of writing which depends upon
the force of imagination
King Arthur, Dedication
- 42 All heiresses are beautiful *Ib l 1*
- 43 War is the trade of kings *Ib ii 11*
- 44 Fairest Isle, all isles excelling,
Seat of pleasures, and of loves,
Venus here will choose her dwelling,
And forsake her Cyprian groves
Ib v Song of Venus
- 45 Ovid, the soft philosopher of love
Love Triumphant, ii 1
- 46 Thou tyrant, tyrant Jealousy,
Thou tyrant of the mind!
Song of Jealousy Love Triumphant

- 1 All human things are subject to decay,
And, when fate summons, monarchs must obey.
Mac Flecknoe, l. 1
- 2 The rest to some faint meaning make pretence,
But Shadwell never deviates into sense.
Some beams of wit on other souls may fall,
Strike through and make a lucid interval;
But Shadwell's genuine night admits no ray,
His rising fogs prevail upon the day. *Ib.* l. 19
- 3 And torture one poor word ten thousand ways.
Ib. l. 208
- 4 I am resolved to grow fat and look young till forty,
and then slip out of the world with the first wrinkle
and the reputation of five-and-twenty.
The Maiden Queen, III. i
- 5 I am to be married within these three days; married
past redemption. *Marriage à la Mode*, l. i
- 6 For secrets are edged tools,
And must be kept from children and from fools.
Sir Martin Mar-All, II. ii
- 7 We loathe our manna, and we long for quails.
The Medal, l. 131
- 8 But treason is not own'd when 'tis descried;
Successful crimes alone are justified. *Ib.* l. 207
- 9 Three poets, in three distant ages born,
Greece, Italy and England did adorn.
The first in loftiness of thought surpass'd;
The next in majesty, in both the last:
The force of nature could no farther go;
To make a third she join'd the former two.
Lines Under Portrait of Milton
- 10 Whatever is, is in its causes just. *Oedipus*, III. i
- 11 Wit will shine
Through the harsh cadence of a rugged line.
To the Memory of Mr. Oldham
- 12 But love's a malady without a cure.
Palamon and Arcite, bk. ii, l. 110
- 13 Fool, not to know that love endures no tie,
And Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury. *Ib.* l. 148
- 14 And Antony, who lost the world for love. *Ib.* l. 607
- 15 Unsham'd, though foil'd he does the best he can.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 741
- 16 Repentance is but want of power to sin. *Ib.* l. 813
- 17 Since ev'ry man who lives is born to die,
And none can boast sincere felicity,
With equal mind, what happens, let us bear,
Nor joy nor grieve too much for things beyond our
care.
Like pilgrims to th' appointed place we tend;
The world's an inn, and death the journey's end.
Ib. l. 883
- 18 A virgin-widow and a Mourning Bride. *Ib.* l. 927
- 19 Happy who in his verse can gently steer,
From grave to light; from pleasant to severe.
The Art of Poetry, c. i, l. 75
- 20 Errors, like straws, upon the surface flow;
He who would search for pearls must dive below.
Prologues and Epilogues: Prologue, All For Love
- 21 Bold knaves thrive without one grain of sense,
But good men starve for want of impudence.
Ib. Epilogue, Constantine the Great
- 22 For, Heaven be thank'd we live in such an age,
When no man dies for love, but on the stage.
Prologues and Epilogues: Epilogue, Mithridates
- 23 But 'tis the talent of our English nation,
Still to be plotting some new reformation.
Ib. Prologue, Sophonisba, l. 9
- 24 So poetry, which is in Oxford made
An art, in London only is a trade.
Prologue to the University of Oxford
- 25 Oxford to him a dearer name shall be,
Than his own mother University.
Thebes did his green unknowing youth engage,
He chooses Athens in his riper age. *Ib.*
- 26 And this unpolished rugged verse I chose
As fittest for discourse and nearest prose.
Religio Laici, ad fin.
- 27 I strongly wish for what I faintly hope:
Like the day-dreams of melancholy men,
I think and think on things impossible,
Yet love to wander in that golden maze.
Rival Ladies, III. i
- 28 Learn to write well, or not to write at all.
Essay on Satire, l. 281
- 29 This is the porcelain of humankind.
Don Sebastian, I. i
- 30 Brutus and Cato might discharge their souls,
And give them furloughs for another world;
But we, like sentries, are obliged to stand
In starless nights, and wait the 'pointed hour.
Ib. II. i
- 31 A very merry, dancing, drinking,
Laughing, quaffing, and unthinking time.
Secular Masque, l. 39
- 32 Joy rul'd the day, and Love the night. *Ib.* l. 81
- 33 There is a pleasure sure,
In being mad, which none but madmen know!
The Spanish Friar I. i (see also 203, 27)
- 34 Lord of humankind. *Ib.* II. ii
- 35 And, dying, bless the hand that gave the blow. *Ib.*
- 36 They say everything in the world is good for some-
thing. *Ib.* III. ii
- 37 Or break the eternal Sabbath of his rest. *Ib.* v. ii
- 38 The clouds dispell'd, the sky resum'd her light,
And Nature stood recover'd of her fright.
But fear, the last of ills, remain'd behind,
And horror heavy sat on ev'ry mind.
Theodore and Honoria, l. 336
- 39 And that one hunting which the Devil design'd,
For one fair female, lost him half the kind. *Ib.* l. 427
- 40 Mute and magnificent, without a tear.
Threnodia Augustalis, ii
- 41 Men met each other with erected look,
The steps were higher that they took;
Friends to congratulate their friends made haste;
And long inveterate foes saluted as they passed.
Ib. iv
- 42 Freedom which in no other land will thrive,
Freedom an English subject's sole prerogative. *Ib.* x
- 43 And he, who servilely creeps after sense,
Is safe, but ne'er will reach an excellence.
Tyrannic Love, Prologue

EDWARD VIII OF GREAT BRITAIN

1894—

- 1 I have found it impossible to carry the heavy burden of responsibility and to discharge my duties as King as I would wish to do without the help and support of the woman I love *Broadcast, 11 Dec 1936*

RICHARD EDWARDES

1523?—1566

- 2 In going to my naked bed, as one that would have slept,
I heard a wife sing to her child, that long before had wept
She sighed sore, and sang full sweet, to bring the babe to rest,
That would not cease, but cried still in sucking at her breast
She was full weary of her watch and grieved with her child
She rocked it, and rated it, till that on her it smiled
Then did she say, 'Now have I found this proverb true to prove
The falling out of faithful friends, renewing is of love' *Amantium Irae, ed 1580*

JONATHAN EDWARDS

1629—1712

- 3 The bodies of those that made such a noise and tumult when alive when dead, lie as quietly among the graves of their neighbours as any others *Procrastination*

OLIVER EDWARDS

1711—1791

- 4 I have tried too in my time to be a philosopher, but, I don't know how, cheerfulness was always breaking in *Boswell's Johnson, 17 Apr 1778*
- 5 For my part now, I consider supper as a tumpike through which one must pass, in order to get to bed [Boswell's Note I am not absolutely sure but this was my own suggestion, though it is truly in the character of Edwards] *Ib*

'GEORGE ELIOT'

[MARY ANN CROSS]

1819—1880

- 6 A prophetess? Yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophetess—a uncommon pretty young woman *Adam Bede, ch 1*
- 7 It's but little good you'll do a-watering the last year's crop *Ib ch 18*
- 8 It was a pity he couldna be hatched o'er again, an' hatched different *Ib*
- 9 Our deeds determine us, as much as we determine our deeds *Ib ch 29*
- 10 Mrs Poyser has her say out *Ib title of ch 32*
- 11 It's them as take advantage that get advantage 1's this world *Ib ch 32*
- 12 A maggot must be born 1 the rotten cheese to like it *Ib*

- 13 He was like a cock who thought the sun had risen to hear him crow *Adam Bede, ch 33*
- 14 We hand folks over to God's mercy, and show none ourselves *Ib ch 42*
- 15 I'm not one o' those as can see the cat i' the dairy, an' wonder what she's come after *Ib ch 52*
- 16 I'm not denyin' the women are foolish God Almighty made 'em to match the men *Ib ch 53*
- 17 A difference of taste in jokes is a great strain on the affections *Daniel Deronda, bk 11, ch 15*
- 18 Men's men gentle or sumple, they're much of a muchness *Ib bk 11, ch 31*
- 19 Friendships begin with liking or gratitude—roots that can be pulled up *Ib ch 32*
- 20 Prophecy is the most gratuitous form of error *Middlemarch, ch 10*
- 21 Our deeds still travel with us from afar,
And what we have been makes us what we are *Ib heading to ch 70*
- 22 The law's made to take care o' raskills *The Mill on the Floss, bk 11, ch 4*
- 23 This is a puzzling world, and Old Harry's got a finger in it *Ib ch 9*
- 24 The small old fashioned book, for which you need only pay sixpence at a bookstall, works miracles to this day, turning bitter waters into sweetness. It was written down by a hand that waited for the heart's prompting: it is the chronicle of a solitary hidden anguish struggle, trust and triumph [The Imitation of Christ] *Ib bk 11, ch 3*
- 25 I've never any pity for conceited people, because I think they carry their comfort about with them *Ib bk 11, ch 4*
- 26 The happiest women, like the happiest nations, have no history *Ib bk 11, ch 3*
- 27 If you please to take the privilege o' sitting down *Ib ch 4*
- 28 I should like to know what is the proper function of women, if it is not to make reasons for husbands to stay at home, and still stronger reasons for bachelors to go out *Ib ch 6*
- 29 'Character', says Novalis, in one of his questionable aphorisms—character is destiny'. *Ib*
- 30 In every parting there is an image of death *Scenes of Clerical Life, Amor Barton, ch 10*
- 31 Animals are such agreeable friends—they ask no questions, they pass no criticisms *Mr Gilfil's Love-Story, ch 7*
- 32 Nothing is so good as it seems beforehand *Silas Marner, ch 18*
- 33 Debasing the moral currency *Title of essay in 'Theophrastus Such' (1879)*
- 34 Oh may I join the choir invisible
Of those immortal dead who live again
In minds made better by their presence
Poems Oh May I Join the Choir Invisible
- 35 So shall I join the choir invisible
Whose music is the gladness of the world *Ib*
- 36 For half the truths they hold are honoured tombs
Wise books *Ib The Spanish Gypsy, bk 11*

- 1 'Tis God gives skill,
But not without men's hands: He could not make
Antonio Stradivari's violins
Without Antonio. *Poems: Stradivarius, l. 140*

THOMAS STEARNS ELIOT

1888—

- 2 Because I do not hope to turn again
Because I do not hope
Because I do not hope to turn. *Ash Wednesday*
- 3 Turning
Wearily, as one would turn to nod good-bye to
Rochefoucauld,
If the street were time and he at the end of the street.
The Boston Evening Transcript
- 4 Time present and time past
Are both perhaps present in time future,
And time future contained in time past.
Burnt Norton
- 5 Human kind
Cannot bear very much reality. *Ib.*
- 6 At the still point of the turning world. *Ib.*
- 7 In my beginning is my end. *East Coker*
- 8 That was a way of putting it—not very satisfactory:
A periphrastic study in a worn-out poetical fashion,
Leaving one still with the intolerable wrestle
With words and meanings. *Ib.*
- 9 Each venture
Is a new beginning, a raid on the inarticulate
With shabby equipment always deteriorating
In the general mess of imprecision of feeling. *Ib.*
- 10 We are the hollow men
We are the stuffed men
Leaning together. *The Hollow Men*
- 11 Between the idea
And the reality
Between the motion
And the act
Falls the Shadow. *Ib.*
- 12 This is the way the world ends
Not with a bang but a whimper. *Ib.*
- 13 A cold coming we had of it,
Just the worst time of the year
For a journey, and such a long journey:
The ways deep and the weather sharp,
The very dead of winter. *Journey of the Magi*
- 14 Last season's fruit is eaten
And the fullfed beast shall kick the empty pail.
For last year's words belong to last year's language
And next year's words await another voice.
Little Gidding
- 15 When the evening is spread out against the sky
Like a patient etherized upon a table.
Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock
- 16 In the room the women come and go
Talking of Michelangelo. *Ib.*
- 17 The yellow fog that rubs its back upon the window-
panes. *Ib.*
- 18 I have measured out my life with coffee spoons. *Ib.*
- 19 I should have been a pair of ragged claws
Scuttling across the floors of silent seas. *Ib.*

- 20 And I have seen the eternal Footman hold my coat
and snicker,
And in short, I was afraid.
Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock
- 21 I grow old . . . I grow old . . .
I shall wear the bottoms of my trousers rolled. *Ib.*
- 22 I have heard the mermaids singing, each to each;
I do not think that they will sing to me. *Ib.*
- 23 I am aware of the damp souls of housemaids
Sprouting despondently at area gates.
Morning at the Window
- 24 The sapient sutlers of the Lord.
Mr. Eliot's Sunday Morning Service
- 25 The last temptation is the greatest treason:
To do the right deed for the wrong reason.
Murder in the Cathedral, pt. 1
- 26 The nightingales are singing near
The Convent of the Sacred Heart
And sang within the bloody wood
When Agamemnon cried aloud.
Sweeney Among the Nightingales
- 27 April is the cruellest month, breeding
Lilacs out of the dead land, mixing
Memory and desire, stirring
Dull roots with spring rain.
The Waste Land, i. The Burial of the Dead
- 28 And I will show you something different from either
Your shadow at morning striding behind you,
Or your shadow at evening rising to meet you
I will show you fear in a handful of dust. *Ib.*
- 29 'Jug Jug' to dirty ears. *Ib. ii. A Game of Chess*
- 30 Musing upon the king my brother's wreck
And on the king my father's death before him.
Ib. iii. The Fire Sermon
- 31 O the moon shines bright on Mrs. Porter
And on her daughter
They wash their feet in soda water. *Ib.*
- 32 When lovely woman stoops to folly and
Paces about her room again, alone,
She smooths her hair with automatic hand,
And puts a record on the gramophone. *Ib.*
- 33 Webster was much possessed by death.
Whispers of Immortality
- 34 Donne, I suppose, was such another
Who found no substitute for sense,
To seize and clutch and penetrate;
Expert beyond experience. *Ib.*

QUEEN ELIZABETH I

1533—1603

- 35 'Twas God the word that spake it,
He took the Bread and brake it;
And what the word did make it;
That I believe, and take it.
*Answer on being asked her opinion of Christ's
presence in the Sacrament. S. Clarke's Marrow
of Ecclesiastical History, pt. ii, Life of Queen
Elizabeth, ed. 1675*
- 36 The queen of Scots is this day leichter of a fair son,
and I am but a barren stock.
J. B. Black, *The Reign of Elizabeth (Oxford His-
tory of England), ch. 3, p. 75*

- 5 Good morning, gentlemen both [To a delegation of eighteen tailors]
Chamberlin, *Sayings of Queen Elizabeth*, p. 28
- 2 To your text, Mr Dean! to your text! *Ib* p. 137
- 3 I am your anointed Queen I will never be by violence constrained to do anything I thank God I am endued with such qualities that if I were turned out of the Realm in my petticoat I were able to live in any place in Christome *Ib* p. 142
- 4 I will make you shorter by the head
Recueil des Dépêches, trans. by Cooper, vol. II, p. 169, cit. Chamberlin, p. 224
- 5 The daughter of debate, that eke discord doth sow [Mary Queen of Scots]
Chamberlin, *Sayings of Queen Elizabeth*, p. 301
- 6 Madam I may not call you, mistress I am ashamed to call you, and so I know not what to call you, but howsoever, I thank you [To the wife of the Archbishop of Canterbury The Queen did not approve of married clergy]
Harington, *Brief View of the State of the Church*, 1607
- 7 God may forgive you, but I never can [To the Countess of Nottingham]
The Queen . . . crying to her that God might pardon her, but she never could
Hume, *History of England under the House of Tudor*, vol. II, ch. 7
- 8 If thy heart fails thee, climb not at all
Lines written on a window after Sir Walter Raleigh's line 'Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fall' Fuller, *Worthies of England*, vol. I, p. 419
- 9 Semper eadem *Motto*
- 10 As for me, I see no such great cause why I should either be fond to live or fear to die I have had good experience of this world, and I know what it is to be a subject and what to be a sovereign Good neighbours I have had, and I have met with bad, and in trust I have found treason
Speech to Parliament, 1586. Camden's Annals, p. 98
- 11 I know I have the body of a weak and feeble woman, but I have the heart and stomach of a king, and of a king of England too, and think foul scorn that Parma or Spain, or any prince of Europe, should dare to invade the borders of my realm
Speech to the Troops at Tilbury on the Approach of the Armada, 1588
- 12 Though God hath raised me high, yet this I count the glory of my crown that I have reigned with your loves
The Golden Speech, 1601. D'Ewes's Journal, p. 659
- 13 Must I *must* a word to be addressed to princes? Little man, little man! thy father, if he had been alive, durst not have used that word
To Robert Cecil On her death bed J. R. Green, *A Short History of the English People*, ch. VII

JOHN ELLERTON

1826-1893

- 14 Now the labourer's task is o'er,
Now the battle-day is past,

- Now upon the farther shore
Lands the voyager at last
Hymns for the Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge. Now the Labourer's Task
- 15 Father, in Thy gracious keeping
Leave we now Thy servant sleeping. *Ib*
- 16 We stand to bless Thee ere our worship cease,
Then, lowly kneeling, wait Thy word of peace
Hymns Ancient and Modern. Saviour, Again to Thy Dear Name We Raise
- 17 The day Thou gavest, Lord, is ended,
The darkness falls at Thy behest
A Liturgy for Missionary Meetings. The Day Thou Gavest

JANE ELLIOT

1727-1805

- 18 I've heard them liting, at the ewe milking
Lasses a' liting, before dawn of day,
But now they are moaning, on ilka green loaning;
The flowers of the forest are a' wede away
The Flowers of the Forest

CHARLOTTE ELLIOTT

1789-1871

- 19 'Christian! seek, not yet repose,'
Hear thy guardian angel say,
Thou art in the midst of foes—
'Watch and pray'
Morning and Evening Hymns. Christian! Seek Not Yet Repose
- 20 Just as I am, without one plea
But that Thy blood was shed for me,
And that Thou bidd'st me come to Thee,
O Lamb of God, I come!

Imoid's Hymn Book. Just As I Am

EDNEZER ELLIOTT

1781-1849

- 21 What is a communist? One who hath yearnings
For equal division of unequal earnings
Poetical Works. Epigram
- 22 When wilt thou save the people?
Oh, God of Mercy! when?
The people, Lord, the people!
Not thrones and crowns, but men!
Ib. The People's Anthem

GEORGE ELLIS

see

SIR GREGORY GANDER

HENRY HAVELOCK ELLIS

1859-1939

- 23 Every artist writes his own autobiography.
The New Spirit. Tolstois II

ELSTOW

- 24 Elstow [One Elstow, a friar of the order of Observant Friars] smiling said . . . 'With thanks to God we know the way to heaven, to be as ready by water as by land, and therefore we care not which way we go.'
When threatened with drowning by Henry VIII
Stow, *Annales*, 1615, p. 543

RALPH WALDO EMERSON

1803-1882

- 1 There is no great and no small
To the Soul that maketh all:
And where it cometh, all things are;
And it cometh everywhere. *The Absorbing Soul*
- 2 I am the owner of the sphere,
Of the seven stars and the solar year,
Of Caesar's hand, and Plato's brain,
Of Lord Christ's heart, and Shakespeare's strain. *Ib.*
- 3 If the red slayer think he slays,
Or if the slain think he is slain,
They know not well the subtle ways
I keep, and pass, and turn again. *Brahma*
- 4 Far or forgot to me is near. *Ib.*
- 5 I am the doubter and the doubt,
And I the hymn the Brahmin sings. *Ib.*
- 6 But thou, meek lover of the good!
Find me, and turn thy back on heaven. *Ib.*
- 7 By the rude bridge that arched the flood,
Their flag to April's breeze unfurled,
Here once the embattled farmers stood,
And fired the shot heard round the world.
Hymn Sung at the Completion of the Concord Monument
- 8 Knows he who tills this lonely field,
To reap its scanty corn,
What mystic fruit his acres yield
At midnight and at morn? *Dirge. Concord, 1838*
- 9 Nor knowest thou what argument
Thy life to thy neighbour's creed has lent.
All are needed by each one;
Nothing is fair or good alone. *Each and All*
- 10 O fair and stately maid, whose eyes
Were kindled in the upper skies
At the same torch that lighted mine. *To Eva*
- 11 Hast thou named all the birds without a gun?
Forbearance
- 12 Give all to love:
Obey thy heart;
Friends, kindred, days,
Estate, good fame,
Plans, credit, and the Muse,—
Nothing refuse. *Give All to Love*
- 13 Cling with life to the maid;
But when the surprise,
First vague shadow of surmise
Flits across her bosom young
Of a joy apart from thee,
Free be she, fancy-free. *Ib.*
- 14 Heartily know,
When half-gods go,
The gods arrive. *Ib.*
- 15 Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home:
Thou art not my friend, and I'm not thine. *Good-bye*
- 16 For what are they all in their high conceit,
When man in the bush with God may meet? *Ib.*
- 17 A subtle chain of countless rings
The next unto the farthest brings,
And, striving to be man, the worm
Mounts through all the spires of form. *May Day*
- 18 The mountain and the squirrel
Had a quarrel;
And the former called the latter 'Little Prig'.
Bun replied,
'You are doubtless very big;
But all sorts of things and weather
Must be taken in together,
To make up a year
And a sphere.'
Fable, The Mountain and the Squirrel
- 19 Things are in the saddle,
And ride mankind.
Ode, Inscribed to W. H. Channing
- 20 Olympian bards who sung
Divine ideas below,
Which always find us young,
And always keep us so. *The Poet*
- 21 I like a church; I like a cowl;
I love a prophet of the soul;
And on my heart monastic aisles
Fall like sweet strains, or pensive smiles;
Yet not for all his faith can see,
Would I that cowl'd churchman be. *The Problem*
- 22 Not from a vain or shallow thought
His awful Jove young Phidias brought. *Ib.*
- 23 The hand that rounded Peter's dome,
And groined the aisles of Christian Rome,
Wrought in a sad sincerity;
Himself from God he could not free;
He builded better than he knew;—
The conscious stone to beauty grew. *Ib.*
- 24 Taylor, the Shakespeare of divines. *Ib.*
- 25 Some of your hurts you have cured,
And the sharpest you still have survived,
But what torments of grief you endured
From evils which never arrived!
Quatrains. Borrowing (from the French)
- 26 Rhodora! if the sages ask thee why
This charm is wasted on the earth and sky,
Tell them, dear, that if eyes were made for seeing,
Then Beauty is its own excuse for being.
The Rhodora
- 27 Though love repine, and reason chafe,
There came a voice without reply,—
'Tis man's perdition to be safe,
When for the truth he ought to die.' *Sacrifice*
- 28 The frolic architecture of the snow. *The Snowstorm*
- 29 Wilt thou seal up the avenues of ill?
Pay every debt, as if God wrote the bill. *Solution*
- 30 It is time to be old,
To take in sail. *Terminus*
- 31 House and tenant go to ground,
Lost in God, in Godhead found. *Threnody*
- 32 So nigh is grandeur to our dust,
So near is God to man,
When Duty whispers low, *Thou must,*
The youth replies, *I can.* *Voluntaries, iii*
- 33 There is no way to success in our art but to take off
your coat, grind paint, and work like a digger on
the railroad, all day and every day.
Conduct of Life. Power
- 34 Art is a jealous mistress. *Ib. Wealth*

- 1 The louder he talked of his honour, the faster we counted our spoons *Conduct of Life Warship*
- 2 London is the epitome of our times, and the Rome of to day *English Traits, xviii Result*
- 3 So I feel in regard to this aged England pressed upon by transitions of trade and competing populations,—I see her not dispirited, not weak, but well remembering that she has seen dark days before,—indeed, with a kind of instinct that she sees a little better in a cloudy day, and that, in storm of battle and calamity, she has a secret vigour and a pulse like a cannon
Ib ch 19 (Speech at Manchester, 1847)
- 4 Nothing astonishes men so much as common sense and plain dealing *Essays, xii Art*
- 5 Though we travel the world over to find the beautiful we must carry it with us or we find it not *Ib*
- 6 Those who listened to Lord Chatham felt that there was something finer in the man, than anything which he said *Ib xi Character*
- 7 Beware when the great God lets loose a thinker on this planet *Ib xi Circles*
- 8 People wish to be settled only as far as they are unsettled is there any hope for them *Ib*
- 9 Nothing great was ever achieved without enthusiasm *Ib*
- 10 Men are better than this theology *Ib iii Compensation*
- 11 I knew a witty physician who found the creed in the biliary duct and used to affirm that if there was disease in the liver, the man became a Calvinist, and if that organ was sound, he became a Unitarian *Ib xiv Experience*
- 12 To fill the hour—that is happiness *Ib*
- 13 The wise through excess of wisdom is made a fool *Ib*
- 14 The years teach much which the days never know. *Ib*
- 15 Yet these uneasy pleasures and fine pains are for curiosity, and not for life *Ib vi Friendship*
- 16 A friend may well be reckoned the masterpiece of Nature *Ib*
- 17 Tart, cathartic virtue *Ib viii Heroism*
- 18 O friend, never strike sail to a fear! Come into port greatly, or sail with God the seas *Ib*
- 19 It was a high counsel that I once heard given to a young person, 'Always do what you are afraid to do.' *Ib*
- 20 Every reform was once a private opinion, and when it shall be a private opinion again it will solve the problem of the age *Ib i History*
- 21 There is properly no history, only biography *Ib*
- 22 God offers to every mind its choice between truth and repose *Ib xi Intellect*
- 23 He in whom the love of truth predominates submits to the inconvenience of suspense and imperfect opinion, but he is a candidate for truth . . . and respects the highest law of his being *Ib*
- 24 All mankind love a lover *Ib v Love*
- 25 Men are conservatives when they are least vigorous, or when they are most luxurious They are conservatives after dinner *Essays, New England Reformers*
- 26 The reward of a thing well done, is to have done it *Ib*
- 27 We are wiser than we know. *Ib ix. The Over-Soul*
- 28 Converse with a mind that is grandly simple, and literature looks like word-catching *Ib*
- 29 Words and deeds are quite indifferent modes of the divine energy Words are also actions, and actions are a kind of words *Ib xiii The Poet*
- 30 It is not metres, but a metre-making argument, that makes a poem *Ib*
- 31 We are symbols, and inhabit symbols *Ib*
- 32 Language is fossil poetry *Ib*
- 33 The poet knows that he speaks adequately, then, only when he speaks somewhat wildly, or, 'with the flower of the mind' *Ib*
- 34 Good men must not obey the laws too well *Ib xix Politics*
- 35 In skating over thin ice, our safety is in our speed *Ib vii Prudence*
- 36 To believe your own thought, to believe that what is true for you in your private heart is true for all men,—that is genius *Ib ii Self Reliance*
- 37 To-morrow a stranger will say with masterly good sense precisely what we have thought and felt all the time, and we shall be forced to take with shame our own opinion from another *Ib*
- 38 Society everywhere is in conspiracy against the manhood of every one of its members *Ib*
- 39 Whoso would be a man must be a nonconformist *Ib*
- 40 A foolish consistency is the hobgoblin of little minds adored by little statesmen and philosophers and divines With consistency a great soul has simply nothing to do Speak what you think to-day in words as hard as cannon-balls, and to-morrow speak what to-morrow thinks in hard words again, though it contradict every thing you said to-day *Ib*
- 41 Is it so bad, then, to be misunderstood? Pythagoras was misunderstood, and Socrates, and Jesus, and Luther, and Copernicus, and Galileo, and Newton, and every pure and wise spirit that ever took flesh To be great is to be misunderstood *Ib*
- 42 Shoves Jesus and Judas equally aside *Ib*
- 43 I like the silent church before the service begins, better than any preaching *Ib*
- 44 As men's prayers are a disease of the will so are their creeds a disease of the intellect *Ib*
- 45 Every Stoic was a Stoic, but in Christendom where is the Christian? *Ib*
- 46 There are not in the world at any one time more than a dozen persons who read and understand Plato — never enough to pay for an edition of his works, yet to every generation these come duly down, for the sake of those few persons, as if God brought them written in his hand *Ib iv Spiritual Laws*
- 47 If you would not be known to do anything, never do it *Ib*

EMERSON—ETHEREGE

- 1 We are always getting ready to live, but never living.
Journals, 13 Apr. 1834
- 2 I hate quotations.
Ib. May 1849
- 3 Man does not live by bread alone, but by faith, by admiration, by sympathy.
Lectures and Biographical Sketches. The Sovereignty of Ethics
- 4 Great men are they who see that spiritual is stronger than any material force, that thoughts rule the world.
Letters and Social Aims. Progress of Culture, Phi Beta Kappa Address, 18 July 1876
- 5 By necessity, by proclivity,—and by delight, we all quote.
Ib. Quotation and Originality
- 6 Next to the originator of a good sentence is the first quoter of it.
Ib.
- 7 I have heard with admiring submission the experience of the lady who declared that the sense of being well-dressed gives a feeling of inward tranquillity which religion is powerless to bestow. [Miss C. F. Forbes, 1817–1911.]
Ib. Social Aims
- 8 When Nature has work to be done, she creates a genius to do it.
Method of Nature
- 9 Every hero becomes a bore at last.
Representative Men. Uses of Great Men
- 10 Talent alone cannot make a writer. There must be a man behind the book.
Ib. Goethe
- 11 Is not marriage an open question, when it is alleged, from the beginning of the world, that such as are in the institution wish to get out; and such as are out wish to get in.
Ib. Montaigne
- 12 Belief consists in accepting the affirmations of the soul; Unbelief, in denying them.
Ib.
- 13 Never read any book that is not a year old.
Society and Solitude. Books
- 14 Hitch your wagon to a star.
Ib. Civilization
- 15 We boil at different degrees.
Ib. Eloquence
- 16 One of our statesmen said, 'The curse of this country is eloquent men.'
Ib.
- 17 America is a country of young men.
Ib. Old Age
- 18 'Tis the good reader that makes the good book.
Ib. Success
- 19 Invention breeds invention.
Ib. Works and Days
- 20 'Well,' said Red Jacket [to someone complaining that he had not enough time], 'I suppose you have all there is.'
Ib.
- 21 Glittering generalities! They are blazing ubiquities.
Attr. remark on Rufus Choate (see 142: 25 sneering at the ideas of the Declaration of Independence as 'glittering generalities')
- 22 If a man write a better book, preach a better sermon, or make a better mouse-trap than his neighbour, tho' he build his house in the woods, the world will make a beaten path to his door.
Mrs. Sarah S. B. Yule (1856–1916) credits the quotation to Emerson in her Borrowings (1889), stating in The Docket, Feb. 1912, that she copied this in her handbook from a lecture delivered by Emerson. The 'mouse-trap' quotation was the occasion of a long controversy, owing to Elbert Hubbard's claim to its authorship.

- 23 He who has a thousand friends has not a friend to spare,
And he who has one enemy will meet him everywhere.
Translations. From Omar Chiam

THOMAS DUNN ENGLISH

1819–1902

- 24 Oh! don't you remember sweet Alice, Ben Bolt,
Sweet Alice, whose hair was so brown,
Who wept with delight when you gave her a smile,
And trembled with fear at your frown? *Ben Bolt*

ENNIUS

239–169 B.C.

- 25 Moribus antiquis res stat Romana virisque.
The Roman state stands by ancient customs, and its manhood. *Annals*
- 26 Unus homo nobis cunctando restituit rem.
One man by delaying saved the state for us.
Cicero, De Senectute, iv. 10

HENRY ERSKINE

1746–1817

- 27 In the garb of old Gaul, wi' the fire of old Rome.
In the Garb of Old Gaul

THOMAS ERSKINE, BARON ERSKINE

1750–1823

- 28 The uncontroled licentiousness of a brutal and insolent soldiery.
Report (1796) of Erskine's defence of William Stone

ROBERT DEVEREUX, EARL OF ESSEX

1566–1601

- 29 Reasons are not like garments, the worse for wearing.
To Lord Willoughby, 4 Jan. 1598–9. See Notes and Queries, Ser. X, vol. ii, p. 23

HENRI ESTIENNE

1531–1598

- 30 Si jeunesse savoit; si vieillesse pouvoit.
If youth knew; if age could.
Les Premices, Épigramme cxcii

SIR GEORGE ETHEREGE

1635?–1691

- 31 I must confess I am a fop in my heart; ill customs influence my very senses, and I have been so used to affectation that without the help of the air of the court what is natural cannot touch me.
Letter to Mr. Poley, 2/12 Jan. 1687/8
- 32 Few of our plays can boast of more wit than I have heard him speak at a supper. [Sir Charles Sedley.]
Letter to Mr. Will. Richards, undated
- 33 I walk within the purlieus of the Law.
Love in a Tub, i. iii
- 34 What a pretty lisp he has! *The Man of Mode, i. i*

- 1 Do not vow—Our love is frail as is our life, and full
as little in our power, and are you sure you shall
out-live this day? *The Man of Mode, II 1*

- 2 When love grows diseas'd, the best thing we can do
is to put it to a violent death, I cannot endure the
torture of a lingering and consumptive passion *Ib II*

- 3 Writing, Madam 's a mechanic part of wit! A gentle-
man should never go beyond a song or a billet *Ib IV 1*

- 4 None ever had so strange an art
His passion to convey
Into a listening virgin's heart,
And steal her soul away

- Fly, fly betimes, for fear you give
Occasion for your fate
In vain, said she, in vain I strive
Alas! 'tis now too late! *Ib V 1*

- 5 What c'er you say, I know all beyond High Park's n
desart to you *Ib II*

EUCLID

fl c 300 B C

- 6 Quod erat demonstrandum (trans from the Greek)
Which was to be proved

- 7 A line is length without breadth
8 There is no 'royal road' to geometry
(Said to Ptolemy I Proclus, *Comment on Euclid*,
Prolog 20)

EURIPIDES

480-406 B C

- 9 ἡ γλῶσσ' ὁμωμοχ', ἡ δὲ φρεν' ἀνωμοτος
'Twas but my tongue, 'twas not my soul that swore
Hippolytus, 612 Trans by Gilbert Murray

ABEL EVANS

1679-1737

- 10 When Tadlow walks the streets, the pavours cry,
God bless you, Sir! and lay their rammers by
Epigram On Dr Tadlow

- 11 Under this stone, Reader, survey
Dead Sir John Vanbrugh's house of clay
Lie heavy on him Earth! for he
Laid many heavy loads on thee!
*Epitaph on Sir John Vanbrugh, Architect of
Blenheim Palace*

JOHN EVELYN

1620-1706

- 12 This knight was indeed a valiant gentleman, but not
a little given to romance, when he spake of him
self *Diary, 6 Sept 1651*

- 13 Mulberry Garden now the only place of refreshment
about the town for persons of the best quality to be
exceedingly cheated at *Ib 10 May 1654*

- 14 That miracle of a youth, Mr Christopher Wren
Ib 11 July 1654

- 15 I saw Hamlet Prince of Denmark played, but now
the old plays began to disgust this refined age
Diary, 26 Nov. 1661

DAVID EVERETT

1769-1813

- 16 You'd scarce expect one of my age
To speak in public on the stage,
And if I chance to fall below
Demosthenes or Cicero,
Don't view me with a critic's eye,
But pass my imperfections by
Large streams from little fountains flow,
Tall oaks from little acorns grow
Lines Written for a School Declamation

VISCOUNT EVERSLEY
(CHARLES SHAW-LEFEBVRE)

1794-1888

- 17 What is that fat gentleman in such a passion about?
*Remark as a child on hearing Mr Fox speak in
Parliament G W Russell, Collections and
Recollections, ch 11*

WILLIAM NORMAN EWER

1885-

- 18 I gave my life for freedom—This I know
For those who bade me fight had told me so
Five Souls, 1917

- 19 How odd
Of God
To choose
The Jews *How Odd*

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER

1814-1863

- 20 Have mercy on us worms of earth
*Jesus and Mary Have Mercy on Us, God Most
High*

- 21 My God, how wonderful Thou art!
Thy majesty how bright,
How beautiful Thy mercy-seat
In depths of burning light!
Ib My God, How Wonderful Thou Art!

- 22 Thine endless wisdom, boundless power,
And awful punty! *Ib*

- 23 Hark! Hark! my soul, angelic songs are swelling
O'er earth's green fields and ocean's wave beat
shore!

- How sweet the truth those blessed strains are telling
Of that new life when sin shall be no more!
Oratory Hymns The Pilgrims of the Night

- 24 The music of the Gospel leads us home *Ib*

- 25 Rest comes at length, though life be long and dreary,
The day must dawn, and darksome night be passed
Ib

- 26 O Paradise! O Paradise!
Who doth not crave for rest? *Ib Paradise*

- 27 Faith of our fathers! holy faith!
We will be true to thee till death
Ib A Pledge of Faithfulness

ROBERT FABYAN

d. 1513

- 1 Finally he paid the debt of nature.
Chronicles, pt. ii, xli

LUCIUS CARY, VISCOUNT FALKLAND

1610?-1643

- 2 When it is not necessary to change, it is necessary
not to change.
A Speech concerning Episcopacy [delivered 1641].
A Discourse of Infallibility, 1660

AUGUST HEINRICH HOFFMANN VON
FALLERSLEBEN

1798-1874

- 3 Deutschland, Deutschland über alles.
Germany, Germany over all. *Title of Song*

GEORGE FARQUHAR

1678-1707

- 4 Sir, you shall taste my *Anno Domini*.
The Beaux' Stratagem, 1. i
5 I have fed purely upon ale; I have eat my ale, drank
my ale, and I always sleep upon ale. *Ib.*
6 My Lady Bountiful. *Ib.*
7 Says little, thinks less, and does—nothing at all, faith.
Ib.
8 'Tis still my maxim, that there is no scandal like rags,
nor any crime so shameful as poverty. *Ib.*
9 There's some diversion in a talking blockhead; and
since a woman must wear chains, I would have the
pleasure of hearing 'em rattle a little. *Ib.* 11. ii
10 No woman can be a beauty without a fortune. *Ib.*
11 I believe they talked of me, for they laughed con-
sumedly. *Ib.* 111. i
12 'Twas for the good of my country that I should be
abroad.—Anything for the good of one's country—
I'm a Roman for that. *Ib.* ii
13 Captain is a good travelling name, and so I take it. *Ib.*

- 14 AIMWELL:
Then you understand Latin, Mr. Bonniface?

BONNIFACE:
Not I, Sir, as the saying is, but he talks it so very fast
that I'm sure it must be good. *Ib.*

- 15 There are secrets in all families. *Ib.* 111
16 How a little love and good company improves a
woman! *Ib.* 11. i
17 It is a maxim that man and wife should never have it
in their power to hang one another. *Ib.* ii
18 Spare all I have, and take my life. *Ib.* v. ii
19 I hate all that don't love me, and slight all that do.
The Constant Couple, 1. ii
20 Grant me some wild expressions, Heavens, or I shall
burst— . . . Words, words or I shall burst. *Ib.* v. 111
21 Charming women can true converts make,
We love the precepts for the teacher's sake. *Ib.*

- 22 Crimes, like virtues, are their own rewards.
The Inconstant, 11. ii
23 'Tis an old saying, Like master, like man; why not as
well, Like mistress, like maid?
Love and a Bottle, 1. i
24 Money is the sinews of love, as of war. *Ib.* 11. i
25 Poetry's a mere drug, Sir. *Ib.* 111. ii
26 He answered the description the page gave to a T,
Sir. *Ib.* 11. iii
27 And there's a pleasure in being mad,
Which none but madmen know.
The Recruiting Officer, 1. 111 (see also 193:33)
28 Hanging and marriage, you know, go by Destiny.
Ib. 111. ii
29 I cou'd be mighty foolish, and fancy my self mighty
witty; Reason still keeps its throne, but it nods a
little, that's all. *Ib.*

- 30 A lady, if undrest at Church, looks silly,
One cannot be devout in dishabilly.
The Stage Coach, prologue
31 I'm privileg'd to be very impertinent, being an
Oxonian. *Sir Harry Wildair*, 11. i
32 The King of Spain is dead. *Ib.* ii

REV. FREDERICK WILLIAM FARRAR

1831-1903

- 33 Russell . . . acted invariably from the highest prin-
ciples. *Eric, or Little by Little*, pt. i, ch. 3
34 Russell, let me always call you Edwin, and call me
Eric. *Ib.* ch. 4
35 'What a surly devil that is,' said Eric, . . .
'A surly—? Oh, Eric, that's the first time I ever
heard you swear.' *Ib.* ch. 8
36 'By heavens, this is *too* bad!' he exclaimed, stamping
his foot with anger. 'What have I ever done to you
young blackguards, that you should treat me thus?'
Ib. pt. ii, ch. 1
37 They all drank his health with the usual honours:—
' . . . For he's a jolly good fe-el-low, which nobody
can deny.' *Julian Home*, ch. 21

EMPEROR FERDINAND I

1503-1564

- 38 Fiat justitia, et pereat mundus.
Let justice be done, though the world perish.
Saying

JOHN FERRIAR

1761-1815

- 39 Now cheaply bought for thrice their weight in gold
Illustrations of Sterne. Bibliomania, 1. 65

WILLIAM PITT FESSENDEN

1806-1869

- 40 Repudiate the repudiators.
Presidential Campaign Slogan, 1868

EUGENE FIELD

1850-1895

- 1 But I, when I undress me
Each night, upon my knees
Will ask the Lord to bless me
With apple pie and cheese *Apple Pie and Cheese*
- 2 When I demanded of my friend what vands he
preferred
He quoth 'A large cold bottle and a small hot bird'
The Bottle and the Bird
- 3 A little peach in an orchard grew,—
A little peach of emerald hue
Warmed by the sun and wet by the dew,
It grew *The Little Peach*
- 4 Listen to my tale of woe *Ib*
- 5 Wynken Blynken, and Nod one night
Sailed off in a wooden shoe—
Sailed on a river of crystal light,
Into a sea of dew *Wynken, Blynken, and Nod*

HENRY FIELDING

1707-1754

- 6 'Tace, madam,' answered Murphy, 'is Latin for a
candle' *Amelia, bk 1, ch 10*
- 7 It hath been often said, that it is not death but dying,
which is terrible *Ib bk 11, ch 4*
- 8 When widows exclaim loudly against second mar-
riages I would always lay a wager, that the man, if
not the wedding day, is absolutely fixed on
Ib bk 11, ch 8
- 9 One fool at least in every married couple
Ib bk 11, ch 4
- 10 There is not in the universe a more ridiculous, nor
a more contemptible animal, than a proud clergy-
man *Ib ch 10*
- 11 One of my illustrious predecessors
Covent Garden Journal, No 3, 11 Jan 1752
- 12 I am as sober as a Judge
Don Quixote in England, III xiv
- 13 Oh! The roast beef of England,
And old England's roast beef
The Grub Street Opera, III III
- 14 He in a few minutes ravished this fair creature, or at
least would have ravished her if she had not, by
a timely compliance prevented him
Jonathan Wild, bk III, ch 7
- 15 But pray, Mr Wild, why bitch? *Ib ch 8*
- 16 To whom nothing is given of him can nothing be
required *Joseph Andrews, bk II, ch 8*
- 17 I describe not men, but manners, not an individual
but a species *Ib bk III, ch 1*
- 18 They are the affectionation of affectionation *Ib ch 3*
- 19 Public schools are the nurseries of all vice and im-
morality *Ib ch 5*
- 20 Some folks rail against other folks because other
folks have what some folks would be glad of
Ib bk IV, ch 6
- 21 Love and scandal are the best sweeteners of tea
Love in Several Masques, IV XI

- 22 Yes, I had two strings to my bow, both golden ones,
agadl and both cracked
Love in Several Masques, V XIII
- 23 Map me no maps, sir, my head is a map, a map of the
whole world
Rape upon Rape, I V
- 24 Every physician almost hath his favourite disease
Tom Jones, bk II, ch 9
- 25 Thwackum was for doing justice, and leaving mercy
to heaven *Ib bk III, ch 10*
- 26 A late facetious writer, who told the public that when-
ever he was dull they might be assured there was
a design in it *Ib bk V, ch 1*
- 27 O! more than Gothic ignorance *Ib bk VI, ch 3*
- 28 'I did not mean to abuse the cloth, I only said your
conclusion was a non sequitur'—
'You are another,' cries the sergeant, 'an you come to
that, no more a sequitur than yourself'
Ib bk IX, ch 6
- 29 An amiable weakness *Ib bk X, ch 8*
- 30 His designs were strictly honourable, as the phrase
is, that is, to rob a lady of her fortune by way of
marriage *Ib bk XI, ch 4*
- 31 Composed that monstrous animal a husband and wife
Ib bk XV, ch 9
- 32 Nay, you may call me coward if you will, but if that
little man there upon the stage is not frightened,
I never saw any man frightened in my life
Ib bk XVI, ch 5
- 33 'He the best player! cries Partridge, with a contemp-
tuous sneer Why, I could act as well as he myself
I am sure, if I had seen a ghost, I should have
looked in the very same manner, and done just as
he did The king for my money! He speaks
all his words distinctly, half as loud again as the
other Anybody may see he is an actor' *Ib*
- 34 All Nature wears one universal grin
Tom Thumb the Great, I I
- 35 To sun my self in Huncamunca's eyes *Ib III*
- 36 When I'm not thank'd at all, I'm thank'd enough,
I've done my duty, and I've done no more *Ib*
- 37 The dusky night rides down the sky,
And ushers in the morn,
The hounds all join in glorious cry,
The huntsman wands his hom
And a hunting we will go
A Hunting We Will Go

L'ABBÉ EDGEWORTH DE FIRMONT

1745-1807

- 38 Fils de Saint Louis, montez au ciel
Son of Saint Louis ascend to heaven
Attr words to Louis XVI as he mounted the
steps of the guillotine at his execution, 1793
No documentary proof at all

JOHN ARBUTHNOT FISHER, LORD FISHER

1841-1920

- 39 You will always be foolish! We shall never be gentle
men!
*The Times 26 June 1919 Quoted by him at
'the apposite words spoken by a German naval*

officer to his English confrère... On the whole
I think I prefer to be the fool—even as a matter
of business.'

- 1 Sack the lot! *The Times*, 2 Sept. 1919

ALBERT H. FITZ

- 2 You are my honey, honey-suckle,
I am the bee. *The Honey-Suckle and the Bee*

CHARLES FITZGEFFREY

1575?—1638

- 3 And bold and hard adventures t' undertake,
Leaving his country for his country's sake.
Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake (1596),
ccxiii

EDWARD FITZGERALD

1809—1883

- 4 Awake! for Morning in the Bowl of Night
Has flung the Stone that puts the Stars to Flight:
And Lo! the Hunter of the East has caught
The Sultan's Turret in a Noose of Light.
Omar Khayyám, ed. 1, i

- 5 Wake! For the Sun, who scatter'd into flight
The Stars before him from the Field of Night,
Drives Night along with them from Heav'n, and
strikes
The Sultan's Turret with a Shaft of Light. *Ib.* ed. 4, i

- 6 Dreaming when Dawn's Left Hand was in the Sky
I heard a Voice within the Tavern cry,
'Awake, my Little ones, and fill the Cup
Before Life's Liquor in its Cup be dry.' *Ib.* ed. 1, ii

- 7 Before the phantom of False Morning died,
Methought a Voice within the Tavern cried,
'When all the Temple is prepared within,
Why nods the drowsy Worshipper outside?'
Ib. ed. 4, ii

- 8 Now the New Year reviving old Desires,
The thoughtful Soul to Solitude retires,
Where the White Hand of Moses on the Bough
Puts out, and Jesus from the Ground suspires.
Ib. eds. 1 and 4, iv

- 9 Iram indeed is gone with all its Rose,
And Jamshyd's Sev'n-ring'd Cup where no one
knows;
But still the Vine her ancient Ruby yields,
And still a Garden by the Water blows. *Ib.* ed. 1, v

- 10 Iram indeed is gone with all his Rose. *Ib.* ed. 4, v
11 But still a Ruby kindles in the Vine,
And many a Garden by the Water blows. *Ib.*

- 12 In divine
High piping Pehlevi, with 'Wine! Wine! Wine!
Red Wine!'—the Nightingale cries to the Rose
That yellow Cheek of hers to incarnadine.
Ib. ed. 1, vi

- 13 That sallow cheek of hers to incarnadine.
Ib. ed. 4, vi

- 14 Come, fill the Cup, and in the Fire of Spring
The Winter Garment of Repentance fling:
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To fly—and Lo! the Bird is on the Wing.
Ib. ed. 1, vii

- 15 Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring
Your Winter-garment of Repentance fling:
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To flutter—and the Bird is on the wing.
Omar Khayyám, ed. 4, vii

- 16 The Wine of Life keeps oozing drop by drop,
The Leaves of Life keep falling one by one.
Ib. ed. 4, viii. Not in ed. 1

- 17 And look—a thousand Blossoms with the Day
Woke—and a thousand scatter'd into Clay.
Ib. ed. 1, viii

- 18 Each Morn a thousand Roses brings, you say;
Yes, but where leaves the Rose of Yesterday?
And this first Summer month that brings the Rose,
Shall take Jamshyd and Kaikobad away.
Ib. ed. 4, ix

- 19 But come with old Khayyám, and leave the Lot
Of Kaikobad and Kaikhosru forgot:
Let Rustum lay about him as he will,
Or Hatim Tai cry Supper—heed them not.
Ib. ed. 1, ix

- 20 Well, let it take them! What have we to do
With Kaikobad the Great, or Kaikhosru?
Let Zal and Rustum bluster as they will,
Or Hatim call to Supper—heed not you. *Ib.* ed. 4, x

- 21 And pity Sultan Mahmud on his Throne.
Ib. ed. 1, x

- 22 And Peace to Mahmud on his golden Throne.
Ib. ed. 4, xi

- 23 Here with a Loaf of Bread beneath the bough,
A Flask of Wine, a Book of Verse—and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness—
And Wilderness is Paradise enow. *Ib.* ed. 1, xi

- 24 A Book of Verses underneath the Bough,
A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread—and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness—
Oh, Wilderness were Paradise enow! *Ib.* ed. 4, xii

- 25 Ah, take the Cash in hand and waive the Rest;
Oh, the brave Music of a distant Drum!
Ib. ed. 1, xii

- 26 Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum!
Ib. ed. 4, xiii

- 27 The Worldly Hope men set their Hearts upon
Turns Ashes—or it prospers; and anon,
Like Snow upon the Desert's dusty Face
Lighting a little Hour or two—is gone.
Ib. ed. 1, xiv; ed. 4, xvi

- 28 And those who husbanded the Golden Grain,
And those who flung it to the Winds like Rain,
Alike to no such aureate Earth are turn'd
As, buried once, Men want dug up again.
Ib. eds. 1 and 4, xv

- 29 Think, in this batter'd Caravanserai
Whose Doorways are alternate Night and Day,
How Sultan after Sultan with his Pomp
Abode his Hour or two, and went his way.
Ib. ed. 1, xv

- 30 Think, in this batter'd Caravanserai
Whose Portals are alternate Night and Day,
How Sultan after Sultan with his Pomp
Abode his destin'd Hour, and went his way.
Ib. ed. 4, xvii

- 1 They say the Lion and the Lizard keep
The Courts where Jamshyd glomed and drank deep:
And Bahram, that great Hunter—the Wild Ass
Stamps o'er his Head, and he lies fast asleep.
Omar Khayyám, ed. 1, xxii
- 2 Stamps o'er his Head, but cannot break his Sleep.
Id. ed. 4, xxvii
- 3 I sometimes think that never blows so red
The Rose as where some buned Caesar bled,
That every Hyacinth the Garden wears
Dropt in her Lap from some once lovely Head
Id. ed. 1, xxiii, ed. 4, xix
- 4 And this reviving Herb whose tender Green
Fledges the River-Lip on which we lean—
Ah! lean upon it lightly! for who knows
From what once lovely Lip it springs unscen!
Id. ed. 4, xx
- 5 Ah, my Belovéd, fill the Cup that clears
To-day of past Regrets and Future Fears—
To-morrow!—Why, To-morrow I may be
Myself with Yesterday's Sev'n thousand Years.
Id. ed. 1, xx, ed. 4, xxi
- 6 Lo! some we loved, the loveliest and best
That Time and Fate of all their Vintage prest,
Have drunk their Cup a Round or two before,
And one by one crept silently to Rest. *Id. ed. 1, xxi*
- 7 For some we loved, the loveliest and the best
That from his Vintage rolling Time hath prest.
Id. ed. 4, xxii
- 8 Ah, make the most of what we yet may spend,
Before we too into the Dust descend,
Dust into Dust, and under Dust, to lie,
Sans Wine, sans Song, sans Singer, and—sans End!
Id. ed. 1, xxiii; ed. 4, xxv
- 9 Oh, come with old Khayyám, and leave the Wise
To talk, one thing is certain, that Life lies;
One thing is certain, and the Rest is Lies;
The Flower that once hath blown for ever dies.
Id. ed. 1, xxvi
- 10 Myself when young did eagerly frequent
Doctor and Saint, and heard great argument
About it and about but evermore
Came out by the same Door as in I went. *Id. xxvii*
- 11 Came out by the same Door wherein I went.
Id. ed. 4, xxviii
- 12 With them the Seed of Wisdom did I sow,
And with mine own hand wrought to make it grow;
And thus was all the Harvest that I reap'd—
'I came like Water, and like Wind I go.'
Id. eds. 1 and 4, xxviii
- 13 Into this Universe, and Why not knowing
Nor Whence, like Water willy-nilly flowing;
And out of it, as Wind along the Waste,
I know not Whither, willy-nilly blowing. *Id. xxix*
- 14 What, without asking, hither hurried *whence?*
And, without asking, *whither* hurried hence!
Another and another Cup to drown
The Memory of this Impertinence! *Id. ed. 1, xxx*
- 15 Oh, many a Cup of this forbidden Wine
Must drown the memory of that insolence!
Id. ed. 4, xxx
- 16 There was a Door to which I found no Key:
There was a Veil past which I could not see:
Some little Talk awhile of Mr and *THEE*
There seem'd—and then no more of *THEE* and *ME*.
Omar Khayyám, ed. 1, xxxii
- 17 There was the Door to which I found no Key;
There was the Veil through which I might not see:
Some little talk awhile of *ME* and *THEE*
There was—and then no more of *THEE* and *ME*.
Id. ed. 4, xxxii
- 18 For in the Market-place, one Dusk of Day,
I watch'd the Potter thumping his wet clay:
And with its all obliterated Tongue
It murmur'd—'Gently, Brother, gently, pray!'
Id. ed. 1, xxxvi. Not in ed. 4
- 19 Ah, fill the Cup—what boots it to repeat
How Time is slipping underneath our Feet:
Unborn To-morrow, and dead YESTERDAY,
Why fret about them if To-day be sweet!
Id. ed. 1, xxxvii. Not in ed. 4
- 20 One Moment in Annihilation's Waste,
One Moment, of the Well of Life to taste—
The Stars are setting and the Caravan
Starts for the Dawn of Nothing—Oh, make hasten!
Id. ed. 1, xxxviii
- 21 A Moment's Halt—a momentary taste
Of Being from the Well amid the Waste—
And lo!—the phantom Caravan has reach'd
The Nothing it set out from—Oh, make haste!
Id. ed. 4, xlviii
- 22 Waste not your Hour, nor in the vain pursuit
Of This and That endeavour and dispute;
Better be jocund with the fruitful Grape
Than sadden after none, or bitter, Fruit. *Id. liv*
- 23 You know, my Friends, with what a brave Carouse
I made a Second Marriage in my house;
Divorced old barren Reason from my Bed,
And took the Daughter of the Vine to Spouse. *Id. lv*
- 24 Was never deep in anything but—Wine.
Id. ed. 1, xli, ed. 4, lvi
- 25 The Grape that can with Logic absolute
The Two-and-Seventy jarring Seats confute.
Id. ed. 1, xliii; ed. 4, lix
- 26 Oh threats of Hell and Hopes of Paradise!
One thing at least is certain—*Thus* Life flies;
One thing is certain and the rest is Lies;
The Flower that once has blown for ever dies.
Id. ed. 4, lxiii
- 27 Strange, is it not? that of the myriads who
Before us pass'd the door of Darkness through,
Not one returns to tell us of the Road,
Which to discover we must travel too. *Id. lxiv*
- 28 'Tis all a Chequer-board of Nights and Days
Where Destiny with Men for Pieces plays;
Hither and thither moves, and mates, and slays,
And one by one back in the Closet lays. *Id. ed. 1, lxix*
- 29 But helpless Pieces of the Game He plays
Upon this Chequer-board of Nights and Days;
Hither and thither moves, and checks, and slays,
And one by one back in the Closet lays. *Id. ed. 4, lxix*

- 1 The Ball no question makes of Ayes and Noes,
But Here or There as strikes the Player goes;
And He that toss'd you down into the Field,
He knows about it all—HE knows—HE knows!
Omar Khayyám, ed. 4, lxx
- 2 The Moving Finger writes; and, having writ,
Moves on: nor all thy Piety nor Wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line,
Nor all thy Tears wash out a Word of it. *Ib. ed. 1, li*
[Ed. 4, lxxi, reads 'your' instead of 'thy'.]
- 3 And that inverted Bowl we call The Sky,
Whereunder crawling coop't we live and die,
Lift not thy hands to It for help—for It
Rolls impotently on as Thou or I. *Ib. lii*
- 4 And that inverted Bowl they call the Sky.
Ib. ed. 4, lxxii
- 5 As impotently moves as you or I. *Ib.*
- 6 With Earth's first Clay They did the Last Man knead,
And there of the Last Harvest sow'd the Seed:
And the first Morning of Creation wrote
What the last Dawn of Reckoning shall read.
Ib. ed. 1, liii; ed. 4, lxxiii
- 7 Drink! for you know not whence you came, nor
why:
Drink! for you know not why you go, nor where.
Ib. ed. 4, lxxiv. Not in ed. 1
- 8 One glimpse of it within the Tavern caught
Better than in the Temple lost outright. *Ib. ed. 1, lvi*
- 9 One Flash of it within the Tavern caught.
Ib. ed. 4, lxxvii
- 10 O Thou, who didst with Pitfall and with Gin
Beset the Road I was to wander in,
Thou wilt not with Predestination round
Enmesh me, and impute my Fall to Sin?
Ib. ed. 1, lvii
- 11 Thou wilt not with Predestined Evil round
Enmesh, and then impute my Fall to Sin!
Ib. ed. 4, lxxx
- 12 Oh, Thou, who Man of baser Earth didst make,
And who with Eden didst devise the Snake;
For all the Sin wherewith the Face of Man
Is blacken'd, Man's Forgiveness give—and take!
Ib. ed. 1, lviii
- 13 And even with Paradise devise the Snake.
Ib. ed. 4, lxxxi
- 14 Then said a Second—'Ne'er a peevish Boy
Would break the Bowl from which he drank in joy;
And He that with his hand the Vessel made
Will surely not in after Wrath destroy.' *Ib. lxxxv*
- 15 After a momentary silence spake
Some Vessel of a more ungainly Make;
'They sneer at me for leaning all awry;
What! did the Hand then of the Potter shake?'
Ib. lxxxvi
- 16 'Who is the Potter, pray, and who the Pot?'
Ib. ed. 1, lx; ed. 4, lxxxvii
- 17 Then said another—'Surely not in vain
My Substance from the common Earth was ta'en,
That He who subtly wrought me into Shape
Should stamp me back to common Earth again.'
Ib. ed. 1, lxi
- 18 Another said—'Why, ne'er a peevish Boy,
Would break the Bowl from which he drank in Joy;
Shall He that made the Vessel in pure Love
And Fancy, in an after Rage destroy?'
Omar Khayyám, ed. 1, lxii
- 19 Said one—'Folks of a surly Tapster tell,
And daub his Visage with the Smoke of Hell;
They talk of some strict Testing of us—Pish!
He's a Good Fellow, and 'twill all be well.'
Ib. lxiv; ed. 4, lxxxviii
- 20 Indeed the Idols I have loved so long
Have done my credit in this World much wrong:
Have drown'd my Glory in a Shallow Cup
And sold my Reputation for a Song. *Ib. ed. 4, xciii*
- 21 Indeed, indeed, Repentance oft before
I swore—but was I sober when I swore?
And then and then came Spring, and Rose-in-hand
My thread-bare Penitence apieces tore. *Ib. xciv*
- 22 And much as Wine has play'd the Infidel,
And robb'd me of my Robe of Honour—Well,
I often wonder what the Vintners buy
One half so precious as the Goods they sell.
Ib. ed. 1, lxxxi
- 23 One half so precious as the stuff they sell.
Ib. ed. 4, xcvi
- 24 Alas, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!
That Youth's sweet-scented Manuscript should close!
The Nightingale that in the Branches sang,
Ah, whence, and whither flown again, who knows!
Ib. ed. 1, lxxii
- 25 Yet Ah, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!
Ib. ed. 4, xcvi
- 26 Ah Love! could thou and I with Fate conspire
To grasp this sorry Scheme of Things entire,
Would not we shatter it to bits—and then
Re-mould it nearer to the Heart's Desire!
Ib. ed. 1, lxxxiii
- 27 Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire.
Ib. ed. 4, xcix
- 28 Ah, Moon of my Delight who know'st no wane,
The Moon of Heav'n is rising once again:
How oft hereafter rising shall she look
Through this same Garden after me—in vain!
Ib. ed. 1, lxxiv
- 29 Yon rising Moon that looks for us again.
How oft hereafter will she wax and wane;
How oft hereafter rising look for us
Through this same Garden—and for one in vain!
Ib. ed. 4, c
- 30 And when Thyself with shining Foot shall pass
Among the Guests Star-scattered on the Grass,
And in thy joyous Errand reach the Spot
Where I made one—turn down an empty Glass!
Ib. ed. 1, lxxv
- 31 And when like her, O Saki, you shall pass.
Ib. ed. 4, ci
- 32 And in your joyous errand reach the spot. *Ib.*
- 33 Mrs. Browning's death is rather a relief to me, I must
say: no more Aurora Leighs, thank God!
Letter, 15 July 1861 (see 91:26 for Browning's rejoinder)
- 34 Taste is the feminine of genius.
Ib. To J. R. Lowell, Oct. 1877

FITZGERALD—FLETCHER

- 1 A Mr Wilkinson, a clergyman
Hallam Tennyson's *Tennyson*, ii 276 *An imitation of Wordsworth's worst style*

JAMES ELROY FLECKER

1884-1915

- 2 Voiced like a great bell swinging in a dome
The Bridge of Fire, ii
- 3 For pines are gossip pines the wide world through
Brumana
- 4 Half to forget the wandering and the pain,
Half to remember days that have gone by,
And dream and dream that I am home again! *Ib*
- 5 Noon strikes on England, noon on Oxford town,
Beauty she was statue cold—there's blood upon her gown
Noon of my dreams, O noon!
Proud and godly kings had built her, long ago,
With her towers and tombs and statues all arow,
With her fair and floral air and the love that lingers there,
And the streets where the great men go
The Dying Patriot
- 6 Evening on the olden, the golden sea of Wales,
When the first star shivers and the last wave pales
O evening dreams! *Ib*
- 7 West of these out to seas colder than the Hebrides
I must go
Where the fleet of stars is anchored and the young
star-captains glow *Ib*
- 8 The dragon green, the luminous, the dark, the
serpent-haunted sea
The Gates of Damascus West Gate
- 9 We who with songs beguile your pilgrimage
And swear that Beauty lives though lilies die,
We Poets of the proud old lineage
Who sing to find your hearts, we know not why,—
What shall we tell you? Tales, marvellous tales
Of ships and stars and isles where good men rest
The Golden Journey to Samarkand, Prologue
- 10 When the great markets by the sea shut fast
All that calm Sunday that goes on and on
When even lovers find their peace at last,
And Earth is but a star, that once had shone *Ib*
- 11 How splendid in the morning glows the life, with
what grace he throws
His supplication to the rose *Hassan*, i 1
- 12 And some to Meccah turn to pray, and I toward thy
bed, Yasmin *Ib* ii
- 13 For one night or the other night
Will come the Gardener in white, and gathered
flowers are dead, Yasmin *Ib*
- 14 For lust of knowing what should not be known,
We take the Golden Road to Samarkand *Ib* v ii
- 15 And with great lies about his wooden horse
Set the crew laughing, and forgot his course
The Old Ships
- 16 It was so old a ship—who knows, who knows?
And yet so beautiful I watched in vain
To see the mast burst open with a rose,
And the whole deck put on its leaves again *Ib*

- 17 And old Mironides the blind
Said it three thousand years ago
To a Poet a Thousand Years Hence
- 18 And walk with you, and talk with you, like any other
boy.
Rouperoux
- 19 A ship, an isle, a sickle moon—
With few but with how splendid stars
The mirrors of the sea are strewn
Between their silver bars
A Ship, an Isle, and a Sickle Moon

RICHARD FLECKNOE

d 1678?

- 20 Still born Silence! thou that art
Floodgate of the deeper heart *Poems*, 1653

MARJORIE FLEMING

1803-1811

- 21 A direful death indeed they had
That would put any parent mad
But she was more than usual calm
She did not give a singel dam *Journal*, p 29
- 22 The most devilish thing is 8 times 8 and 7 times 7
it is what nature itself cant endure *Ib* p 47
- 23 To day I pronounced a word which should never come
out of a lady's lips it was that I called John a
Impudent Bitch *Ib* p 51
- 24 I am going to turn over a new life and am going to be
a very good girl and be obedient to Isabella, here
there is plenty of gooseberries which makes my
teeth water *Ib* p 76
- 25 I hope I will be religious again but as for regaining
my character I despair *Ib* p 80
- 26 An annababstist is a thing I am not a member of
Ib p 99
- 27 Sentiment is what I am not acquainted with *Ib*
- 28 My dear Isabella,
I now sit down on my bottom to answer all your
kind and beloved letters which you was so good as to
write to me *Letters I, To Isabella*
- 29 O lovely O most charming pug
Thy graceful air and heanely mug . . .
His noses cast is of the roman
He is a very pretty weoman
I could not get a rhyme for roman
And was obliged to call it weoman *Poems*

PAUL FLEMING

1609-1640

- 30 Des großen Vaters Helm ist viel zu weit dem Sohne
The mighty father's helm is far too big for his son
Sonnet (Die jetzigen Deutschen)

ANDREW FLETCHER OF SALTOUN

1655-1716

- 31 I knew a very wise man so much of Sir Chr—'s senti-
ment, that he believed if a man were permitted to
make all the ballads, he need not care who should
make the laws of a nation
Letter to the Marquis of Montrose, and Others
Political Works

PHINEAS FLETCHER

1582-1650

- 1 Poorly (poor man) he liv'd; poorly (poor man) he di'd.
The Purple Island, i. xix
- 2 His little son into his bosom creeps,
The lively picture of his father's face. *Ib.* xii. vi
- 3 Drop, drop, slow tears,
And bathe those beauteous feet,
Which brought from Heav'n
The news and Prince of Peace. *An Hymn*
- 4 In your deep floods
Drown all my faults and fears;
Not let His eye
See sin, but through my tears. *Ib.*
- 5 Love is like linen often chang'd, the sweeter.
Sicelides, iii. v
- 6 The coward's weapon, poison. *Ib.* v. iii
- 7 Love's tongue is in the eyes.
Piscatory Eclogues, eclog. v, xiii

JOHN FLORIO

1553?-1625

- 8 England is the paradise of women, the purgatory of men, and the hell of horses. *Second Frutes*

MARÉCHAL FOCH

1851-1929

- 9 Mon centre cède, ma droite recule, situation excellente. J'attaque!
My centre is giving way, my right is in retreat; situation excellent. I shall attack.
Sir G. Aston, *Biography of Foch* (1929), ch. 13, p. 122

JEAN DE LA FONTAINE

1621-1695

- 10 Aide-toi, le ciel t'aidera.
Help yourself, and heaven will help you.
Fables, vi. 18. *Le Chartier Embourbé*
- 11 Je plie et ne romps pas.
I bend and I break not.
Ib. i. 22. *Le Chêne et le Roseau*
- 12 C'est double plaisir de tromper le trompeur.
It is doubly pleasing to trick the trickster.
Ib. ii. 15. *Le Coq et le Renard*
- 13 Il connaît l'univers et ne se connaît pas.
He knows the world and does not know himself.
Ib. viii. 26. *Démocrate et les Abdéritains*
- 14 La raison du plus fort est toujours la meilleure.
The reason of the strongest is always the best.
Ib. i. 10. *Le Loup et l'Agneau*
- 15 La mort ne surprend point le sage,
Il est toujours prêt à partir.
Death never takes the wise man by surprise; he is always ready to go.
Ib. viii. 1. *La Mort et le Mourant*

BERNARD LE BOVIER DE FONTENELLE

1657-1757

- 16 Si j'avais les mains pleines de vérités, je me garderais de les ouvrir.
If my hands were filled with truths, I should be careful not to open them.

SAMUEL FOOTE

1720-1777

- 17 Born in a cellar, . . . and living in a garret.
The Author, ii
- 18 So she went into the garden to cut a cabbage-leaf, to make an apple-pie; and at the same time a great she-bear, coming up the street, pops its head into the shop. 'What! no soap?' So he died, and she very imprudently married the barber; and there were present the Picinnies, and the Joblillies, and the Garyalies, and the grand Panjandrum himself, with the little round button at top, and they all fell to playing the game of catch as catch can, till the gun powder ran out at the heels of their boots.
In Maria Edgeworth, Harry and Lucy Concluded
- 19 For as the old saying is,
When house and land are gone and spent
Then learning is most excellent. *Taste*, i. i
- 20 He is not only dull in himself, but the cause of dullness in others. *Remark.* Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, ed. Powell, iv, p. 178. Parody of Shakespeare, *Henry IV, Part II*, i. ii. 7

HENRY FORD

1863-1947

- 21 History is bunk.
In the witness box during his libel suit v. the Chicago Tribune, July 1919

JOHN FORD

1586-1639?

- 22 Hairs as gay as are Apollo's locks.
The Broken Heart, i. ii
- 23 Tempt not the stars, young man, thou canst not play
With the severity of fate. *Ib.* iii
- 24 I am . . . a mushroom
On whom the dew of heaven drops now and then. *Ib.*
- 25 The joys of marriage are the heaven on earth,
Life's paradise, great princess, the soul's quiet,
Sinews of concord, earthly immortality,
Eternity of pleasures; no restoratives
Like to a constant woman. *Ib.* ii. ii
- 26 I have not thoughts
Enough to think. *Ib.* iv. ii
- 27 He hath shook hands with time. *Ib.* v. ii
- 28 We can drink till all look blue.
The Lady's Trial, iv. ii
- 29 Tell us, pray, what devil
This melancholy is, which can transform
Men into monsters. *Ib.* iii. i

- 1 Parthenophil is lost, and I would see him,
For he is like to something I remember,
A great while since, a long, long time ago
The Lover's Melancholy

- 2 'Tis Pity She's a Whore *Title of Play*

- 3 Why, I hold fate
Clasp'd in my fist, and could command the course
Of time's eternal motion, hadst thou been
One thought more steady than an ebbing sea
'Tis Pity She's a Whore, v. 1

LENA GUILBERT FORD
d 1916?

- 4 Keep the home fires burning, while your hearts are
yearning,
Though your lads are far away they dream of home,
There's a silver lining through the dark cloud shining
Turn the dark cloud inside out, till the boys come
home *Keep the Home Fires Burning*

THOMAS FORD
c 1580-1648

- 5 There is a lady sweet and kind,
Was never face so pleased my mind,
I did but see her passing by,
And yet I love her till I die
*There is a Lady (Mime of Sundry Kinds,
1607, ix 1) But see Corrigenda, p 587*

HOWELL FORGY
1908-

- 6 Praise the Lord, and piss the ammunition
*Attr when a Natal Lt., at Pearl Harbour,
7 Dec 1941*

E M FORSTER
1879-

- 7 Beethoven's Fifth Symphony is the most sublime
noise that has ever penetrated into the ear of man
Howards End (1910), ch 5

VENANTIUS FORTUNATUS
530-609

- 8 Vexilla regis prodeunt
Fulget cruxis mysterium
The royal banners forward go
The cross shines forth in mystic glow
Durham Rituale Trans by J M Neale

SAM WALTER FOSS
1858-1911

- 9 I say the very things that make the greatest stir,
An' the most interestin' things, are things that didn't
occur
Back Country Poems Things That Didn't Occur
- 10 When you see a man in woe
Walk right up and say 'hullo',
Say 'hullo' and 'how d'ye do'
How's the world a usin' you?'
Hullo

CHARLES FOSTER
1828-1904

- 11 Isn't this a billion dollar country?
*At the 511 Congress, retorting to a Democratic
gibe about a 'million dollar Congress'*

SIR GEORGE EULAS FOSTER
1847-1931

- 12 In these somewhat troublesome days when the great
Mother Empire stands splendidly isolated in
Europe
*Speech, Canadian House of Commons, 16 Jan
1896*

STEPHEN COLLINS FOSTER
1826-1864

- 13 I come down dah wid my hat caved in,
Doodah! doodah!
I go back home wid a pocket full of tin,
Oh! doodah day!
Gwine to run all night!
Gwine to run all day!
I'll bet my money on de bob tail nag,
Somebody bet on de bay *Campdown Races*
- 14 De blind hoss stuck n in a big mud hole,
Doodah! doodah!
Can't touch de bottom wid a ten foot pole,
Oh! doodah day! *ib*
- 15 Weep no more, my lady,
Oh! weep no more to-day!
We will sing one song for the old Kentucky Home,
For the old Kentucky Home far away
My Old Kentucky Home
- 16 'Way down upon de Swanee Rubber,
Far, far away,
Dere's where my heart is turning ebber
Dere's where de old folks stay
All up and down de whole creation
Sadly I roam,
Still longing for de old plantation,
And for de old folks at home
Old Folks at Home (Swanee Rubber)
- 17 I'm coming I'm coming,
For my head is bending low,
I hear their gentle voices calling
'Poor old Joe' *Poor Old Joe*
- 18 He had no wool on de top of his head,
In de place where de wool ought to grow *Uncle Ned*
- 19 Dere's no more hard work for poor old Ned,
He's gone whar de good niggers go *ib*

CHARLES JAMES FOX
1749-1806

- 20 How much the greatest event it is that ever happened
in the world! and how much the best!
*On the Fall of the Bastille Letter to Fitzpatrick
30 July 1789 Russell's Life and Times of C J
Fox, vol 11, p 361*
- 21 He was uniformly of an opinion which, though not a
popular one, he was ready to aver, that the right of
governing was not property, but a trust
*On Pitt's scheme of Parliamentary Reform
J L Hammond, C J Fox (1903), p 75*

1 No man could be so wise as Thurlow looked.
Campbell's *Lives of the Lord Chancellors*, 1846,
vol. v, p. 661.

2 I die happy.
Last Words. Russell, *op. cit.*, vol. iii, ch. 69

HENRY FOX

see

FIRST BARON HOLLAND

HENRY RICHARD VASSALL FOX

see

THIRD BARON HOLLAND

ANATOLE FRANCE

1844-1924

3 Le bon critique est celui qui raconte les aventures de
son âme au milieu des chefs-d'œuvre.

The good critic is he who relates the adventures of
his soul among masterpieces.

La Vie littéraire, preface

FRANCOIS IER

1508-1565

4 Tout est perdu fors l'honneur.

All is lost save honour.

*Traditional words in a letter to his mother after
his defeat at Pavie, 1525. The actual words
were: 'De toutes choses ne m'est demeuré que
l'honneur et la vie qui est sauve.'* *Collection des
Documents Inédits sur l'Histoire de France*, vol. i,
1847, p. 129

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN

1706-1790

5 Remember, that time is money.

Advice to Young Tradesman, 1748. Writings,
vol. ii

6 No nation was ever ruined by trade.

Essays. Thoughts on Commercial Subjects

7 Be in general virtuous; and you will be happy.

Ib. On Early Marriages

8 There never was a good war, or a bad peace.

Letter to Quincy, 11 Sept. 1783

9 But in this world nothing can be said to be certain,
except death and taxes.

Letter to Jean Baptiste Le Roy, 13 Nov. 1789.
Writings, vol. x

10 A little neglect may breed mischief, . . . for want of a
nail, the shoe was lost; for want of a shoe the
horse was lost; and for want of a horse the rider
was lost.

Maxims . . . Prefixed to Poor Richard's Almanac,
(1758)

11 Some are weather-wise, some are otherwise.

Poor Richard's Almanac, Feb. 1735

12 Necessity never made a good bargain. *Ib. Apr. 1735*

13 Three may keep a secret, if two of them are dead.

Ib. July 1735

14 At twenty years of age, the will reigns; at thirty, the
wit; and at forty, the judgement.

Poor Richard's Almanac, June 1741

15 Dost thou love life? Then do not squander time, for
that's the stuff life is made of. *Ib. June 1746*

16 Many have been ruined by buying good pennyworths.
Ib. Sept. 1747

17 He that lives upon hope will die fasting.

Ib. 1758, preface

18 We must indeed all hang together, or, most assuredly,
we shall all hang separately.

*Remark to John Hancock, at Signing of the
Declaration of Independence, 4 July 1776*

19 Poor man, said I, you pay too much for your whistle.
The Whistle, 10 Nov. 1779

20 Man is a tool-making animal.

Boswell's Life of Johnson, 7 Apr. 1778.

21 The body of
Benjamin Franklin, printer,
(Like the cover of an old book,
Its contents worn out,
And stript of its lettering and gilding)
Lies here, food for worms!
Yet the work itself shall not be lost,
For it will, as he believed, appear once more

In a new
And more beautiful edition,
Corrected and amended

By its Author! *Epitaph for himself*

FREDERICK THE GREAT

1712-1786

22 My people and I have come to an agreement which
satisfies us both. They are to say what they please,
and I am to do what I please. *Ascribed.*

23 Ihr Racker, wollt ihr ewig leben?

Rascals, would you live for ever?

*When the Guards hesitated, at Kolin, 18 June
1757*

EDWARD AUGUSTUS FREEMAN

1823-1892

24 A saying which fell from myself in one of the debates
in Congregation on the Modern Language Statute
has been quoted in several places . . . 'chatter about
Shelley' . . . I mentioned that I had lately read a
review of a book about Shelley in which the critic
. . . praised or blamed the author . . . for his 'treat-
ment of the Harriet problem'.

Contemporary Review, Oct. 1887: 'Literature
and Language'

*The two phrases are often telescoped as 'chatter about
Harriet'.*

JOHN HOOKHAM FRERE

1769-1846

25 The feather'd race with pinions skim the air—
Not so the mackerel, and still less the bear!

Progress of Man, l. 34. *Poetry of the Anti-
Jacobin*, 1799

26 Ah! who has seen the mailed lobster rise,
Clap her broad wings, and soaring claim the skies?

Ib. l. 44

CHARLES FROHMAN

1860-1915

- 1 Why fear death? It is the most beautiful adventure in life

His last words before going down in the Lusitania, 7 May 1915 I F Marcosson and D Frohman, Charles Frohman, ch 19

ROBERT FROST

1875-

- 2 Something there is that doesn't love a wall
North of Boston Mending Wall

- 3 My apple trees will never get across
And eat the cones under his pines, I tell him
He only says, 'Good fences make good neighbours' 1b

JAMES ANTHONY FROUDE

1818-1894

- 4 Wild animals never kill for sport Man is the only one to whom the torture and death of his fellow-creatures is amusing in itself Oceana, ch 5

- 5 Men are made by nature unequal It is vain, therefore to treat them as if they were equal
Short Studies on Great Subjects 3rd Ser Party Politics

- 6 Experience teaches slowly, and at the cost of mistakes 1b

- 7 Fear is the parent of cruelty 1b

THOMAS FULLER

1608-1661

- 8 Thus this brook hath conveyed his [Wickliff's] ashes into Avon, Avon into Severn, Severn into the narrow seas, they, into the main ocean And thus the ashes of Wickliff are the emblem of his doctrine, which now, is dispersed all the world over
The Church History (1655), bk 1v, sec 11, par 53 p 171

- 9 It is a silly game where nobody wins
Gnomologia, No 2880

- 10 A proverb is much matter decocted into few words
The History of the Worthies of England, ch 2

- 11 Know most of the rooms of thy native country before thou goest over the threshold thereof
The Holy and Profane State (1642), bk 11, ch 4 p 159 Of Travelling

- 12 A little skill in antiquity inclines a man to Popery, but depth in that study brings him about again to our religion
1b ch 6, p 69 The True Church Antiquary

- 13 Light (God's eldest daughter)
1b ch 7, p 167 Of Building

- 14 But our captain counts the Image of God never the less his image, cut in ebony as if done in ivory
1b ch 20 The Good Sea-Captain

- 15 Learning hath gained most by those books by which the printers have lost
1b bk 11, ch 18, p 200 Of Books

- 16 He was one of a lean body and visage, as if his eager soul, biting for anger at the clog of his body, desired to fret a passage through it
The Holy and Profane State, bk 1, ch 19, p 441
Life of the Duke of Alba

- 17 Worldly wealth he cared not for, desiring only to make both ends meet [Of Edmund Grindall]
Worthies of England Worthies of Cumberland

- 18 Many were the wit-combats betwixt him [Shakespeare] and Ben Jonson, which two I behold like a Spanish great gallion, and an English man of war Master Jonson (like the former) was built far higher in learning, solid but slow, in his performances Shakespeare, with the English man of war, lesser in bulk, but lighter in sailing, could turn with all the tides, tack about, and take advantage of all winds, by the quickness of his wit and invention
1b Worthies of W'arwickshire

HENRI FUSELI

[JOHANN HEINRICH FUESSL]]

1741-1825

- 19 Blake is damned good to steal from!
Gilchrist's Life of Blake (1863), ch vii

ROSE FYLEMAN

1877-

- 20 There are fairies at the bottom of our garden Fairies

THOMAS GAINSBOROUGH

1727-1788

- 21 We are all going to heaven, and Vandyke is of the company
Attr Last II ords Boulton, Thomas Gainsborough, ch 9

REV THOMAS GAISFORD

1779-1855

- 22 Nor can I do better in conclusion, than impress upon you the study of Greek literature, which not only elevates above the vulgar herd, but leads not infrequently to positions of considerable emolument

Christmas Day Sermon in the Cathedral, Oxford
Rev W Tuekwell, Reminiscences of Oxford (2nd ed, 1907), p 124

GAIUS

fl c 110-c 180

- 23 Damnosa hereditas
Ruinous inheritance Inst 11 163

GALILEO GALILEI

1564-1642

- 24 E pur si muove
But it does move
Attr to Galileo after his recantation in 1632
The earliest appearance of the phrase is 1761 (see E R Hull Galileo), and it is generally conceded to be apocryphal

RICHARD GALL

1776-1801

- 1 Baloo, baloo, my wee wee thing. *Poems and Songs*

JOHN GALSWORTHY

1867-1933

- 2 If on a Spring night I went by
And God were standing there,
What is the prayer that I would cry
To Him? This is the prayer:
O God of Courage grave,
O Master of this night of Spring!
Make firm in me a heart too brave
To ask Thee anything. *The Prayer*
- 3 He [Jolyon] was afflicted by the thought that where
Beauty was, nothing ever ran quite straight, which,
no doubt, was why so many people looked on it as
immoral. *In Chancery*, ch. 13
- 4 Nobody tells me anything. [James Forsyte.]
The Man of Property, pt. 1, ch. i

SIR GREGORY GANDER

[GEORGE ELLIS]

1745-1815

- 5 Snowy, Flowy, Blowy,
Showery, Flowery, Bowery,
Hoppy, Croppy, Droppy,
Breezy, Sneazy, Freezy. *The Twelve Months*

AUGUSTUS P. GARDNER

1865-1918

- 6 Wake up, America. *Speech*, 16 Oct. 1916

JAMES ABRAM GARFIELD

1831-1881

- 7 Fellow-citizens: God reigns, and the Government at
Washington lives!
Speech on Assassination of Lincoln, 1865

DAVID GARRICK

1717-1779

- 8 Prologues precede the piece—in mournful verse;
As undertakers—walk before the hearse.
Apprentice, prologue
- 9 Are these the choice dishes the Doctor has sent us?
Is this the great poet whose works so content us?
This Goldsmith's fine feast, who has written fine
books?
Heaven sends us good meat, but the Devil sends
cooks.
On Doctor Goldsmith's Characteristical Cookery
- 10 Come, cheer up, my lads! 'tis to glory we steer,
To add something more to this wonderful year;
To honour we call you, not press you like slaves,
For who are so free as the sons of the waves?
Heart of oak are our ships,
Heart of oak are our men:
We always are ready;
Steady, boys, steady;
We'll fight and we'll conquer again and again.
Heart of Oak

- 11 We ne'er see our foes but we wish 'em to stay,
They never see us but they wish us away;
If they run, why, we follow, and run 'em ashore,
For if they won't fight us, we cannot do more.
Heart of Oak
- 12 Here lies Nolly Goldsmith, for shortness call'd Noll,
Who wrote like an angel, but talk'd like poor Poll.
Impromptu Epitaph
- 13 I've that within—for which there are no plaisters.
Prologue to Goldsmith's She Stoops to Conquer
- 14 A fellow-feeling makes one wond'rous kind.
An Occasional Prologue on Quitting the Theatre,
10 June 1776
- 15 Kitty, a fair, but frozen maid,
Kindled a flame I still deplore;
The hood-wink'd boy I call'd in aid,
Much of his near approach afraid.
So fatal to my suit before.
A Riddle. Lady's Magazine, June 1762
- 16 That blessed word Mesopotamia.
Garrick tells of the power of George Whitefield's voice, that 'he could make men either laugh or cry by pronouncing the word Mesopotamia'. Related by Francis Jacox. A story goes (Harvey's Companion to English Literature) that an old woman told her pastor that she found great support in that comfortable word Mesopotamia.
Notes and Queries, Ser. xi, i. 458

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON

1805-1879

- 17 I am in earnest—I will not equivocate—I will not
excuse—I will not retreat a single inch—and I will
be heard!
Salutatory Address of The Liberator, 1 Jan.
1831
- 18 Our country is the world—our countrymen are all
mankind. *Prospectus of The Liberator*, 15 Dec. 1837
- 19 The compact which exists between the North and the
South is 'a covenant with death and an agreement
with hell'.
Resolution adopted by the Massachusetts Anti-Slavery Society, 27 Jan. 1843

SIR SAMUEL GARTH

1661-1719

- 20 Hard was their lodging, homely was their food;
For all their luxury was doing good.
Claremont, l. 148
- 21 A barren superfluity of words.
The Dispensary, c. 2, l. 95

ELIZABETH CLEGHORN GASKELL

1810-1865

- 22 Get her a flannel waistcoat and flannel drawers,
ma'am, if you wish to keep her alive. But my
advice is, kill the poor creature at once. [Capt.
Brown on Miss Betsey Barker's cow.]
Cranford, ch. 1
- 23 We were none of us musical, though Miss Jenkyns
beat time, out of time, by way of appearing to be so.
Ib.

- 1 Bombazine would have shown a deeper sense of her loss [Miss Jenkins] Cranford, ch 7

JOSE ORTEGA Y GASSET

1883—

- 2 Orden no es una presión que desde fuera se ejerce sobre la sociedad, sino un equilibrio que se suscita en su interior

Order is not a pressure which is imposed on society from without, but an equilibrium which is set up from within

Mirabeau o el Político

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER

1811—1872

- 3 Tout passe — L'art robuste

Seul a l'éternité,

Le buste

Survit à la cité

See Henry Austin Dobson 183 5 L'Art

- 4 Je suis un homme pour qui le monde extérieur existe

I am a man for whom the outside world exists

Journal des Goncourt, 1 May 1857

CAVARNI

1801—1866

- 5 Les enfants terribles

The embarrassing young Title of a series of prints

JOHN GAY

1685—1732

- 6 I rage, I melt, I burn,

The feeble God has stabbd me to the heart

Acis and Galatea, u

- 7 Bring me an hundred reeds of decent growth,

To make a pipe for my capacious mouth Ib

- 8 O ruddier than the cherry,

O sweeter than the berry Ib

- 9 Would you gain the tender creature?

Softly, gently, kindly treat her,

Soft ring is the lover's part

Beauty by constraint, possessing,

You enjoy but half the blessing,

Lifeless charms, without the heart Ib

- 10 Love sounds the alarm, and Fear is a flying

Ib

- 11 How, like a moth, the simple maid

Still plays about the flame!

The Beggar's Opera, Act 1, sc 1v, air iv

- 12 Our Polly is a sad slut! nor heeds what we have taught

her

I wonder any man alive will ever rear a daughter!

Ib viii, air vii

- 13 Do you think your mother and I should have liv'd

comfortably so long together, if ever we had been

married? Ib

- 14 Can Love be controll'd by advice?

Ib air viii

- 15 O Polly, you might have toy'd and kist,

By keeping men off, you keep them on Ib air ix

- 16 Well, Polly, as far as one woman can forgive another, I forgive thee

The Beggar's Opera, Act 1, sc. viii, air ix

- 17 POLLY

Then all my sorrows are at an end

MRS TEACHTUM

A mighty likely speech, in troth, for a wench who is just married! Ib

- 18 Money, wife, is the true fuller's earth for reputations there is not a spot or a stain but what it can take out Ib ix

- 19 A fox may steal your hens, sir

If lawyer's hand is feed'd, sir

He steals your whole estate Ib air xi

- 20 The comfortable estate of widowhood, is the only hope that keeps up a wife's spirits Ib x

- 21 Oh, ponder well! he not severe,

So live a wretched wife

For on the rope that hangs my dear

Depends poor Polly's life Ib air xu

- 22 Away, hussy! Hang your husband and be dutiful Ib

- 23 Even butchers weep! Ib xu

- 24 Pretty Polly, say,

When I was away

Did your fancy never stray

To some newer lover? Ib xiii, air xiv

- 25 I sapt each flower,

I chang'd ev'ry hour,

But here ev'ry flower is united Ib air xv

- 26 If with me you'd fondly stray

Over the hills and far away Ib air xvi

- 27 O what pain it is to part! Ib air xvii

- 28 We retrench the superfluities of mankind Ib it 1

- 29 Fill ev'ry glass, for wine inspires us,

And fires us

With courage, love and joy

Women and wine should life employ

Is there ought else on earth desirous? Ib air xix

- 30 If the heart of a man is deprest with cares,

The must is dispell'd when a woman appears

Ib iii, air xxi

- 31 I must have women There is nothing unbends the

mund like them Ib

- 32 Youth's the season made for joys,

Love is then our duty Ib iv, air xxii

- 33 To cheat a man is nothing, but the woman must have

fine parts indeed who cheats a woman! Ib

- 34 Man may escape from rope and gun,

Nay, some have outliv'd the doctor's pill

Who takes a woman must be undone,

That basilisk is sure to kill!

The fly that saps treacle is lost in the sweets,

So he that tastes woman, woman, woman,

He that tastes woman, ruin meets Ib viii, air xxvi

- 35 MACHEATH

Have you no bowels, no tenderness, my dear Lucy, to

see a husband in these circumstances?

LUCY

A husband!

MACHEATH

In ev'ry respect but the form

Ib ix

- 1 I am ready, my dear Lucy, to give you satisfaction—
if you think there is any in marriage?
The Beggar's Opera, Act II, sc. ix
- 2 In one respect indeed, our employment may be
reckoned dishonest, because, like great Statesmen,
we encourage those who betray their friends. *Ib.* x
- 3 I think you must ev'n do as other widows—buy your-
self weeds, and be cheerful. *Ib.* xi
- 4 How happy could I be with either,
Were t'other dear charmer away!
But while ye thus tease me together,
To neither a word will I say. *Ib.* xiii, air xxxv
- 5 One wife is too much for one husband to hear,
But two at a time there's no mortal can bear.
This way, and that way, and which way I will,
What would comfort the one, t'other wife would take
ill. *Ib.* iii. xi, air liii
- 6 The charge is prepar'd; the lawyers are met;
The Judges all rang'd (a terrible show!). *Ib.* air lvii
- 7 That that Jemmy Twitcher should peach me, I own
surprised me! *Ib.* xiv
- 8 She who has never lov'd, has never liv'd.
The Captives, II. i
- 9 If e'er your heart has felt the tender passion
You will forgive this just, this pious fraud. *Ib.* iv. x
- 10 She who trifles with all
Is less likely to fall
Than she who but trifles with one.
The Coquet Mother and the Coquet Daughter
- 11 Then nature rul'd, and love, devoid of art,
Spoke the consenting language of the heart.
Dione, prologue
- 12 Behold the victim of Parthenia's pride!
He saw, he sigh'd, he lov'd, was scorn'd and died.
Ib. i. i
- 13 He best can pity who has felt the woe. *Ib.* ii. ii
- 14 Woman's mind
Oft' shifts her passions, like th'inconstant wind;
Sudden she rages, like the troubled main,
Now sinks the storm, and all is calm again. *Ib.* v
- 15 A woman's friendship ever ends in love. *Ib.* iv. vi
- 16 Behold the bright original appear.
Epistle to a Lady, l. 85
- 17 Praising all alike, is praising none. *Ib.* l. 114
- 18 One always zealous for his country's good. *Ib.* l. 118
- 19 Variety's the source of joy below.
Epistle to Bernard Lintott, l. 41
- 20 Life is a jest; and all things show it.
I thought so once; but now I know it.
My Own Epitaph
- 21 Whence is thy learning? Hath thy toil
O'er books consum'd the midnight oil?
Fables. Series I, introduction, l. 15
- 22 Where yet was ever found a mother,
Who'd give her booby for another?
Ib. *The Mother, the Nurse, and the Fairy*, iii, l. 33
- 23 Envy's a sharper spur than pay,
No author ever spar'd a brother,
Wits are gamecocks to one another.
Ib. *The Elephant and the Bookseller*, l. 74
- 24 An open foe may prove a curse,
But a pretended friend is worse.
Fables, xvii. *The Shepherd's Dog and the Wolf*, l. 33
- 25 Where there is life, there's hope, he cried,
Then why such haste? so groan'd and died.
Ib. xxvii. *The Sick Man and the Angel*, l. 49
- 26 Those who in quarrels interpose,
Must often wipe a bloody nose.
Ib. xxxiv. *The Mastiff*, l. 1
- 27 How many saucy airs we meet
From Temple-bar to Aldgate-street.
Ib. xxxv. *The Barley-Mow and Dunghill*, l. 1
- 28 Fools may our scorn, not envy raise,
For envy is a kind of praise.
Ib. xlv. *The Hound and the Huntsman*, l. 29
- 29 Friendship, like love, is but a name.
Ib. l. *The Hare and Many Friends*, l. 1
- 30 And when a lady's in the case,
You know, all other things give place. *Ib.* l. 41
- 31 Give me, kind heaven, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation.
Ib. Series II, ii. *The Vulture, the Sparrow, and
Other Birds*, l. 69
- 32 Studious of elegance and ease.
Ib. viii. *The Man, the Cat, the Dog, and the
Fly*, l. 127
- 33 Whoever heard a man of fortune in England talk of
the necessaries of life? . . . Whether we can afford
it or no, we must have superfluities. *Polly*, I. i
- 34 How little are our customs known on this side of the
herring-pond! *Ib.*
- 35 No, sir, tho' I was born and bred in England, I can
dare to be poor, which is the only thing now-a-
days men are ashamed of. *Ib.* xi
- 36 An inconstant woman, tho' she has no chance to be
very happy, can never be very unhappy. *Ib.* xiv
- 37 Sleep, O Sleep,
With thy rod of incantation
Charm my imagination.
What's to sleep?
'Tis a visionary blessing;
A dream that's past expressing;
Our utmost wish possessing
So may I always keep. *Ib.* ii. i
- 38 And one slight hair the mighty bulk commands.
Rural Sports, c. 1, l. 244
- 39 All in the Downs the fleet was moor'd,
The streamers waving in the wind,
When black-ey'd Susan came aboard.
Sweet William's Farewell to Black-Eyed Susan
- 40 We only part to meet again.
Change, as ye list, ye winds; my heart shall be
The faithful compass that still points to thee. *Ib.*
- 41 They'll tell thee, sailors, when away,
In ev'ry port a mistress find. *Ib.*
- 42 If to far India's coast we sail,
Thy eyes are seen in di'monds bright,
Thy breath is Africk's spicy gale,
Thy skin is ivory, so white.
Thus ev'ry beauteous object that I view,
Wakes in my soul some charm of lovely Sue. *Ib.*

- 1 Adieu, she cries! and wad her lily hand
Sweet William's Farewell to Black Fyed Susan
- 2 A miss for pleasure, and a wife for breed
The Talette
- 3 Now Cynthia nam'd, fair regent of the Night
Trivia, bk iii, l 4
- 4 Dispute the reign of some luxurious mire
Ib l 48
- 5 'Twas when the seas were roaring
With hollow blasts of wind,
A damsel lay deploring,
All on a rock reclind
The What D'ye Call It, ii viii

SIR ERIC GEDDES

1875-1937

- 6 We will get every thing out of her [Germany] that you
can squeeze out of a lemon and a bit more. I will
squeeze her until you can hear the pips squeak
Speech at the Drill Hall, Cambridge, 9 Dec 1918

DAVID LLOYD GEORGE, EARL OF DOWDYOT

1863-1945

- 7 The stern hand of fate has scourged us to an elevation
where we can see the great everlasting things
that matter for a nation, the great peaks of honour
we had forgotten—duty and patriotism clad in glittering
white, the great pinnacle of sacrifice pointing
like a rugged finger to Heaven
Speech, Queen's Hall, London, 19 Sept 1914
- 8 What is our task? To make Britain a fit country for
heroes to live in
Speech, H olterhampton, 24 Nov 1918

HENRY GEORGE

1839-1897

- 9 So long as all the increased wealth which modern
progress brings goes but to build up great fortunes,
to increase luxury and make sharper the contrast
between the House of Have and the House of Want
progress is not real and cannot be permanent
Progress and Poverty Introductory, The Problem

GEORGE I OF GREAT BRITAIN

1660-1727

- 10 I hate all Boets and Bainters
Campbell, Lives of the Chief Justices, ch 30
Lord Mansfield

GEORGE II OF GREAT BRITAIN

1683-1760

- 11 Non, j'aurai des maitresses
No I shall have mistresses
Reply to Queen Caroline when, as she lay dying,
she urged him to marry again Her reply to this
was 'Ah! mon Dieu! c'est un empeche pas Hervey,
Memoirs of George the Second (1848), vol ii
- 12 Oh! he is mad, is he? Then I wish he would bite
some other of my generals
Reply to one who complained that General Wolfe
was a madman F Thackeray, History of William
Pitt, vol i, ch 15, note

GEORGE III OF GREAT BRITAIN

1738-1820

- 13 Born and educated in this country I glory in the name
of Briton
Speech from the Throne, 1760
- 14 'Was there ever,' cried he, 'such stuff as great part of
Shakespeare? Only one must not say so! But what
think you?—what?—Is there not sad stuff?
what?—what?
To Fanny Burney (in her Diary, 19 Dec 1785)

GEORGE V OF GREAT BRITAIN

1865-1936

- 15 Wake up, England
Title of a reprint in 1911 of a speech made by the
King when Prince of Wales in the Guildhall on
5 Dec 1901 on his return from a tour of the
Empire
- 16 I venture to allude to the impression which seemed
generally to prevail among their brethren across
the seas, that the old country must wake up if she
intends to maintain her old position of pre-
eminence in her colonial trade against foreign
competitors Speech
- 17 How is the Empire?
Last Words The Times, 21 Jan 1936

EDWARD GIBBON

1737-1794

- 18 The successors of Charles the Fifth may disdain their
brethren of England, but the romance of Tom
Jones, that exquisite picture of human manners,
will outlive the palace of the Escurial and the
imperial eagle of the house of Austria
Autobiography (World's Classics ed), p 4
- 19 My early and invincible love of reading, which I
would not exchange for the treasures of India
Ib p 27
- 20 To the University of Oxford I acknowledge no
obligation, and she will as cheerfully renounce me
for a son as I am willing to disclaim her for a
mother I spent fourteen months at Magdalen
College they proved the fourteen months the most
idle and unprofitable of my whole life Ib p 36
- 21 The monks of Magdalen
Ib p 40
- 22 Decent easy men, who supinely enjoyed the gifts of
the founder
Ib
- 23 Their dull and deep potations excused the brisk in-
temperance of youth
Ib
- 24 Dr — well remembered that he had a salary to re-
ceive, and only forgot that he had a duty to perform.
Ib p 44
- 25 It was here that I suspended my religious inquiries
(aged 17)
Ib p 63
- 26 I saw and loved
Ib p 83
- 27 I sighed as a lover, I obeyed as a son
Ib
- 28 [Of London]
Crowds without company, and dissipation without
pleasure
Ib p 99
- 29 The captain of the Hampshire grenadiers . . has not
been useless to the historian of the Roman empire
Ib p 106

- 1 It was at Rome, on the 15th of October, 1764, as I sat musing amidst the ruins of the Capitol, while the barefoot friars were singing vespers in the Temple of Jupiter, that the idea of writing the decline and fall of the city first started to my mind.
Autobiography, p. 160
- 2 The first of earthly blessings, independence.
Ib. p. 176
- 3 I will not dissemble the first emotions of joy on the recovery of my freedom, and, perhaps, the establishment of my fame. But my pride was soon humbled, and a sober melancholy was spread over my mind, by the idea that I had taken an everlasting leave of an old and agreeable companion, and that whatsoever might be the future date of my History, the life of the historian must be short and precarious.
Ib. p. 205
- 4 My English text is chaste, and all licentious passages are left in the decent obscurity of a learned language.
Ib. p. 212
- 5 The various modes of worship, which prevailed in the Roman world, were all considered by the people as equally true; by the philosopher, as equally false; and by the magistrate, as equally useful.
Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, ch. 2
- 6 The principles of a free constitution are irrecoverably lost, when the legislative power is nominated by the executive.
Ib. ch. 3
- 7 Titus Antoninus Pius. . . His reign is marked by the rare advantage of furnishing very few materials for history; which is, indeed, little more than the register of the crimes, follies, and misfortunes of mankind.
Ib.
- 8 If a man were called to fix the period in the history of the world during which the condition of the human race was most happy and prosperous, he would, without hesitation, name that which elapsed from the death of Domitian to the accession of Commodus.
Ib.
- 9 All taxes must, at last, fall upon agriculture. *Ib.* ch. 8
- 10 Corruption, the most infallible symptom of constitutional liberty.
Ib. ch. 21
- 11 In every deed of mischief he [Comenus] had a heart to resolve, a head to contrive, and a hand to execute.
Ib. ch. 48
- 12 A victorious line of march had been prolonged above a thousand miles from the rock of Gibraltar to the banks of the Loire; the repetition of an equal space would have carried the Saracens to the confines of Poland and the Highlands of Scotland: the Rhine is not more impassable than the Nile or Euphrates, and the Arabian fleet might have sailed without a naval combat into the mouth of the Thames. Perhaps the interpretation of the Koran would now be taught in the schools of Oxford, and her pulpits might demonstrate to a circumcised people the sanctity and truth of the revelation of Mahomet.
Ib. ch. 52
- 13 Vicissitudes of fortune, which spares neither man nor the proudest of his works, which buries empires and cities in a common grave.
Ib. ch. 71
- 14 All that is human must retrograde if it does not advance.
Ib.

STELLA GIBBONS

1902—

- 15 Something nasty in the woodshed.
Gold Comfort Farm, passim

HUMPHREY GIFFORD

1550—1600

- 16 Ye curious carpet knights, that spend the time in sport and play,
Abroad, and see new sights, your country's cause calls you away. *For Soldiers. Posie of Gilloflowers*

REV. RICHARD GIFFORD

1725—1807

- 17 Verse softens toil, however rude the sound;
She feels no biting pang the while she sings;
Nor, as she turns the giddy wheel around,
Revolves the sad vicissitude of things.
Contemplation

WILLIAM GIFFORD

1756—1826

- 18 In all the sad variety of woe. *The Baviad*, l. 164
- 19 The insatiate itch of scribbling.
Trans. of Juvenal, vii. 79
- 20 Virtue alone is true nobility. *Ib.* viii. 32

FRED GILBERT

1850—1903

- 21 At Trinity Church I met my doom. *Title of Song*
- 22 Woa, mare! Woa, mare!
You've earned your little bit o' corn! *Dotn the Road*
- 23 As I walk along the Bois Bou-long,
With an independent air,
You can hear the girls declare,
'He must be a millionaire';
You can hear them sigh and wish to die,
You can see them wink the other eye
At the man who broke the Bank at Monte Carlo.
The Man Who Broke the Bank at Monte Carlo

SIR HUMPHREY GILBERT

1539?—1583

- 24 We are as near to heaven by sea as by land!
Hakluyt's Voyages, iii (1600), p. 159

SIR WILLIAM SCHWENCK GILBERT

1836—1911

- 25 Among them was a Bishop, who
Had lately been appointed to
The balmy isle of Rum-ti-Foo,
And Peter was his name.
The 'Bab' Ballads, The Bishop of Rum-ti-Foo
- 26 It is my duty, and I will. *Ib. Captain Reece*
- 27 It was their duty, and they did. *Ib.*
- 28 A very good girl was Emily Jane,
Jimmy was good and true,
John was a very good man in the main
(And I am a good man too.)
Ib. Emily; John, James, and I

- 1 Down went the owners—greedy men whom hope of
gain allured
Oh, dry the starting tear, for they were heavily
insured. *The 'Bob' Ballads, Etiquette*
- 2 He had often eaten oysters, but had never had enough *ib*
- 3 There were captains by the hundred, there were
barons by dozens *ib Ferdinand and Elvira*
- 4 Only find out who it is that writes those lovely cracker
mottoes! *ib*
- 5 The padre said, 'Whatever have you been and gone
and done?' *ib Gentle Alice Brown*
- 6 The other night, from cares exempt,
I slept—and what d'you think I dreamt?
I dreamt that somehow I had come
To dwell in Topsy-Turvydom!—
Where vice is virtue—virtue, vice
Where nice is nasty—nasty, nice
Where right is wrong and wrong is right—
Where white is black and black is white
ib My Dream
- 7 From a highly impossible tree
In a highly impossible scene *ib Only a Dancing Girl*
- 8 The mildest curate going *ib The Rival Curates*
- 9 Strike the concertina's melancholy string!
Blow the spirit-stirring harp like anything!
Let the piano's martial blist
Rouse the Echoes of the Past,
For of Agib, Prince of Tartary, I sing!
ib Story of Prince Agib
- 10 Which is pretty, but I don't know what it means *ib*
- 11 Then they began to sing
That extremely lovely thing,
'Scherzando! ma non troppo ppp' *ib*
- 12 Roll on, thou ball, roll on!
Through pathless realms of Space
Roll on!
What though I'm in a sorry case?
What though I cannot meet my bills?
What though I suffer toothache's ills?
What though I swallow countless pills?
Never you mind!
Roll on! *ib To the Terrestrial Globe*
- 13 It's true I've got no shirts to wear,
It's true my butcher's bill is due,
It's true my prospects all look blue—
But don't let that unsettle you!
Never you mind!
Roll on! *(It rolls on) ib*
- 14 Oh, I am a cook and a captain bold,
And the mate of the Nancy brig,
And a bo'sun tight, and a midshipmate,
And the crew of the captain's gig
ib The Yarn of the 'Nancy Bell'
- 15 In all the woes that curse our race
There is a lady in the case *Fallen Fairies, 11*
- 16 He led his regiment from behind—
He found it less exciting *The Gondoliers 1*
- 17 That celebrated,
Cultivated,
Underrated
Nohleman,
The Duke of Plaza Torol *The Gondoliers, 1*
- 18 Of that there is no manner of doubt—
No probable, possible shadow of doubt—
No possible doubt whatever *ib*
- 19 His terrible taste for tipping *ib*
- 20 A taste for drink, combined with gout,
Had doubled him up for ever. *ib*
- 21 Oh, 'tis a glorious thing, I ween,
To be a regular Royal Queen!
No half-and half affair, I mean,
But a right-down regular Royal Queen! *ib*
- 22 All shall equal be
The Earl, the Marquis, and the Dook,
The Groom, the Butler, and the Cook,
The Aristocrat who banks with Coutts,
The Aristocrat who cleans the boots *ib*
- 23 But the privilege and pleasure
That we treasure beyond measure
Is to run on little errands for the Ministers of State. *ib 11*
- 24 With the gratifying feeling that our duty has been
done! *ib*
- 25 Take a pair of sparkling eyes *ib*
- 26 Take my counsel, happy man;
Act upon it, if you can! *ib*
- 27 He wished all men as rich as he
(And he was rich as rich could be),
So to the top of every tree
Promoted everybody, *ib*
- 28 Dukes were three a penny, *ib*
- 29 When every blessed thing you hold
Is made of silver, or of gold,
You long for simple pewter.
When you have nothing else to wear
But cloth of gold and satins rare,
For cloth of gold you cease to care—
Up goes the price of shoddy. *ib*
- 30 When every one is somebodee,
Then no one's anybody. *ib*
- 31 I see no objection to stoutness, in moderation *Iolanthe, 1*
- 32 For I'm to be married to-day—to-day—
Yes, I'm to be married to-day! *ib*
- 33 Thou the singer, I the song! *ib*
- 34 Bow, bow, ye lower middle classes!
Bow, bow, ye tradesmen, bow, ye masses. *ib*
- 35 The Law is the true embodiment
Of everything that's excellent.
It has no kind of fault or flaw,
And I, my Lords, embody the Law. *ib*
- 36 Pretty young wards in Chancery. *ib*
- 37 A pleasant occupation for
A rather susceptible Chancellor! *ib*
- 38 For I'm not so old, and not so plam,
And I'm quite prepared to marry again. *ib*

- 1 Spurn not the nobly born With love affected,
Nor treat with virtuous scorn The well-connected.
Iolanthe, I
- 2 Hearts just as pure and fair
May beat in Belgrave Square
As in the lowly air
Of Seven Dials. *Ib.*
- 3 When I went to the Bar as a very young man,
(Said I to myself, said I). *Ib.*
- 4 My son in tears—and on his wedding day! *Ib.*
- 5 He exercises of his brains,
That is, assuming that he's got any. *Ib. II*
- 6 I am an intellectual chap,
And think of things that would astonish you.
I often think it's comical
How Nature always does contrive
That every boy and every gal,
That's born into the world alive,
Is either a little Liberal,
Or else a little Conservative! *Ib.*
- 7 The House of Peers, throughout the war,
Did nothing in particular,
And did it very well:
Yet Britain set the world ablaze
In good King George's glorious days! *Ib.*
- 8 Oh, Captain Shaw!
Type of true love kept under!
Could thy Brigade
With cold cascade
Quench my great love, I wonder! *Ib.*
- 9 When you're lying awake with a dismal headache,
and repose is taboo'd by anxiety,
I conceive you may use any language you choose
to indulge in, without impropriety. *Ib.*
- 10 For you dream you are crossing the Channel, and
tossing about in a steamer from Harwich—
Which is something between a large bathing machine
and a very small second class carriage. *Ib.*
- 11 And you're giving a treat (penny ice and cold meat)
to a party of friends and relations—
They're a ravenous horde—and they all came on
board at Sloane Square and South Kensington
Stations.
And bound on that journey you find your attorney
(who started that morning from Devon);
He's a bit undersized, and you don't feel surprised
when he tells you he's only eleven. *Ib.*
- 12 In your shirt and your socks (the black silk with gold
clocks), crossing Salisbury Plain on a bicycle. *Ib.*
- 13 From the greengrocer tree you get grapes and green
pea, cauliflower, pineapple, and cranberries,
While the pastrycook plant cherry brandy will grant,
apple puffs, and three-corners, and Banburys. *Ib.*
- 14 Faint heart never won fair lady!
Nothing venture, nothing win—
Blood is thick, but water's thin—
In for a penny, in for a pound—
It's Love that makes the world go round! *Ib.*
- 15 A wandering minstrel I—
A thing of shreds and patches,
Of ballads, songs and snatches,
And dreamy lullaby! *The Mikado, I*
- 16 Are you in sentimental mood?
I'll sigh with you. *Ib.*
- 17 But the happiest hour a sailor sees
Is when he's down
At an inland town,
With his Nancy on his knees, yo ho!
And his arm around her waist! *The Mikado, I*
- 18 And I am right,
And you are right,
And all is right as right can be! *Ib.*
- 19 I can trace my ancestry back to a protoplasmal pri-
mordial atomic globule. Consequently, my family
pride is something in-conceivable. I can't help it.
I was born sneering. *Ib.*
- 20 It revolts me, but I do it! *Ib.*
- 21 I accept refreshment at any hands, however lowly. *Ib.*
- 22 And the brass will crash,
And the trumpets bray,
And they'll cut a dash
On their wedding day. *Ib.*
- 23 I am happy to think that there will be no difficulty
in finding plenty of people whose loss will be a
distinct gain to society at large. *Ib.*
- 24 As some day it may happen that a victim must be
found,
I've got a little list—I've got a little list
Of society offenders who might well be under ground
And who never would be missed—who never
would be missed! *Ib.*
- 25 The idiot who praises, with enthusiastic tone,
All centuries but this, and every country but his own. *Ib.*
- 26 They wouldn't be sufficiently degraded in their own
estimation unless they were insulted by a very
considerable bribe. *Ib.*
- 27 Three little maids from school are we,
Pert as a schoolgirl well can be,
Filled to the brim with girlish glee. *Ib.*
- 28 Life is a joke that's just begun. *Ib.*
- 29 Three little maids who, all unwary,
Come from a ladies' seminary. *Ib.*
- 30 Modified rapture! *Ib.*
- 31 Awaiting the sensation of a short, sharp shock,
From a cheap and chippy chopper on a big black
block. *Ib.*
- 32 For he's going to marry Yum-Yum—
Yum-Yum. *Ib.*
- 33 There's not a trace
Upon her face
Of diffidence or shyness. *Ib. II*
- 34 Ah, pray make no mistake,
We are not shy;
We're very wide awake,
The moon and I! *Ib.*
- 35 Brightly dawns our wedding day;
Joyous hour, we give thee greeting! *Ib.*
- 36 Sing a merry madrigal. *Ib.*
- 37 Here's a how-de-doo! *Ib.*
- 38 Matrimonial devotion
Doesn't seem to suit her notion. *Ib.*

- 1 Hal hal Family Pride, how do you like *that*, my buck?
The Mikado, 11
- 2 My object all sublime
I shall achieve in time—
To let the punishment fit the crime—
The punishment fit the crime *Ib*
- 3 A source of innocent merriment!
Of innocent merriment *Ib*
- 4 Sent to hear sermons
From mystical Germans
Who preach from ten till four *Ib*
- 5 The music-hall singer attends a series
Of masses and fugues and 'ops'
By Bach, intervenen
With Spohr and Beethoven,
At classical Monday Pops *Ib*
- 6 The billiard sharp whom any one catches,
His doom's extremely hard—
He's made to dwell—
In a dungeon cell
On a spot that's always barred
And there he plays extravagant matches
In fitless finger-stalls
On a cloth untrue
With a twisted cue
And elliptical billiard balls *Ib*
- 7 The criminal cried, as he dropped him down,
In a state of wild alarm—
With a frightful, frantic, fearful frown,
I bared my big right arm *Ib*
- 8 I drew my snickersneel *Ib*
- 9 Her terrible tale
You can't assail,
With truth it quite agrees,
Her taste exact
For faultless fact
Amounts to a disease *Ib*
- 10 Though trunkless, yet
It couldn't forget
The deference due to me! *Ib*
- 11 I have a left shoulder-blade that is a miracle of love-
liness People come miles to see it My right elbow
has a fascination that few can resist *Ib*
- 12 Something lingering, with boiling oil in it, I fancy *Ib*
- 13 Merely corroborative detail, intended to give artistic
verisimilitude to an otherwise bald and uncon-
vincing narrative *Ib*
- 14 She has a left elbow which people come miles to see! *Ib*
- 15 The flowers that bloom in the spring,
Tra la,
Have nothing to do with the case *Ib*
- 16 I've got to take under my wing,
Tra la,
A most unattractive old thing,
Tra la,
With a caricature of a face
And that's what I mean when I say, or I sing,
'Oh bother the flowers that bloom in the spring' *Ib*
- 17 On a tree by a river a little toot tee
Sang 'Willow, titwillow, titwillow!'
And I said to him, 'Dicky-bird, why do you sit
Singing 'Willow, titwillow, titwillow?' *Ib*
- 18 'Is it weakness of intellect, birdie?' I cried,
'Or a rather tough worm in your little inside?'
With a shake of his poor little head he replied,
'Oh, willow, titwillow, titwillow!' *The Mikado*, 11
- 19 He sobbed and he sighed, and a gurgle he gave,
Then he plunged himself into the billow wave,
And an echo arose from the suicide's grave—
'Oh willow, titwillow, titwillow!' *Ib*
- 20 There's a fascination frantic
In a ruin that's romantic,
Do you think you are sufficiently decayed? *Ib*
- 21 When your Majesty says, 'Let a thing be done,' it's
as good as done—practically, it is done—because
your Majesty's will is law *Ib*
- 22 Twenty love-sick maidens we,
Love-sick, all against our will *Patience*, 1
- 23 When I first put this uniform on *Ib*
- 24 Am I alone,
And unobserved? I am! *Ib*
- 25 If you're anxious for to slime in the high aesthetic line
as a man of culture rare *Ib*
- 26 You must lie upon the daisies and discourse in novel
phrases of your complicated state of mind,
The meaning doesn't matter if it's only idle chatter of
a transcendental kind
And everyone will say,
As you walk your mystic way,
'If this young man expresses himself in terms too
deep for me,
Why, what a very singularly deep young man this
deep young man must be!' *Ib*
- 27 For Art stopped short in the cultivated court of the
I impress Josephine *Ib*
- 28 Then a sentimental passion of a vegetable fashion
must excite your languid spleen,
An attachment à la Plato for a bashful young potato,
or a not too French French bean!
Though the Philistines may jostle, you will rank as an
apostle in the high aesthetic band,
If you walk down Piccadilly with a poppy or a lily in
your medieval hand
And everyone will say,
As you walk your flowery way,
'If he's content with a vegetable love which would
certainly not suit me,
Why, what a most particularly pure young man this
pure young man must be!' *Ib*
- 29 Pruthee, pretty maiden—pruthee, tell me true *Ib*
- 30 Nobody I care for comes a-courting me *Ib*
- 31 Pruthee, pretty maiden, will you marry me?
(Hey, but I'm hopeful, willow, willow, waly Oi)
I may say, at once, I'm a man of propertee—
Hey willow waly Oi
Money, I despise it,
Many people prize it,
Hey willow waly Oi *Ib*
- 32 The pain that is all but a pleasure will change
For the pleasure that's all but pain *To*
- 33 There will be too much of me
In the coming by and by! *Ib*

- 1 While this magnetic,
Peripatetic
Lover, he lived to learn,
By no endeavour
Can magnet ever
Attract a Silver Churn! *Patience, II*
- 2 Sing 'Hey to you—good day to you'—
Sing 'Bah to you—ha! ha! to you'—
Sing 'Booh to you—pooh, pooh to you'. *Ib.*
- 3 He will have to be contented
With our heartfelt sympathy! *Ib.*
- 4 'High diddle diddle'
Will rank as an idyll,
If I pronounce it chaste! *Ib.*
- 5 Who's fond of his dinner
And doesn't get thinner
On bottled beer and chops. *Ib.*
- 6 Francesca di Rimini, miminy, piminy,
Je-ne-sais-quoi young man! *Ib.*
- 7 A greenery-yallery, Grosvenor Gallery,
Foot-in-the-grave young man! *Ib.*
- 8 A Sewell & Cross young man,
A Howell & James young man,
A pushing young particle—'What's the next article?'
Waterloo House young man! *Ib.*
- 9 I'm called Little Buttercup—dear Little Buttercup,
Though I could never tell why. *H.M.S. Pinafore, I*
- 10 I am the Captain of the *Pinafore*;
And a right good captain too! *Ib.*
- 11 And I'm never, never sick at sea!
What, never?
No, never!
What, *never*?
Hardly ever!
He's hardly ever sick at sea!
Then give three cheers, and one cheer more,
For the hardy Captain of the *Pinafore*! *Ib.*
- 12 You're exceedingly polite,
And I think it only right
To return the compliment. *Ib.*
- 13 I never use a big, big D. *Ib.*
- 14 And so do his sisters, and his cousins and his aunts!
His sisters and his cousins,
Whom he reckons up by dozens,
And his aunts! *Ib.*
- 15 When I was a lad I served a term
As office boy to an Attorney's firm.
I cleaned the windows and I swept the floor,
And I polished up the handle of the big front door.
I polished up that handle so carefuller
That now I am the Ruler of the Queen's Naveel! *Ib.*
- 16 And I copied all the letters in a big round hand. *Ib.*
- 17 I always voted at my party's call,
And I never thought of thinking for myself at all. *Ib.*
- 18 Stick close to your desks and never go to sea,
And you all may be Rulers of the Queen's Naveel! *Ib.*
- 19 His energetic fist should be ready to resist
A dictatorial word. *Ib.*
- 20 His bosom should heave and his heart should glow,
And his fist be ever ready for a knock-down blow. *Ib.*
- 21 Things are seldom what they seem,
Skim milk masquerades as cream. *H.M.S. Pinafore, II*
- 22 The merry maiden and the tar. *Ib.*
- 23 It was the cat! *Ib.*
- 24 He is an Englishman!
For he himself has said it,
And it's greatly to his credit,
That he is an Englishman! *Ib.*
- 25 For he might have been a Roosian,
A French, or Turk, or Proosian,
Or perhaps Ital-ian!
But in spite of all temptations
To belong to other nations,
He remains an Englishman! *Ib.*
- 26 The other, upper crust,
A regular patrician. *Ib.*
- 27 It is, it is a glorious thing
To be a Pirate King. *Pirates of Penzance, I*
- 28 The question is, had he not been
A thing of beauty,
Would she be swayed by quite as keen
A sense of duty? *Ib.*
- 29 Poor wandering one!
Though thou hast surely strayed,
Take heart of grace,
Thy steps retrace,
Poor wandering one! *Ib.*
- 30 Take heart, fair days will shine;
Take any heart, take mine! *Ib.*
- 31 I am the very model of a modern Major-General. *Ib.*
- 32 I'm very good at integral and differential calculus;
I know the scientific names of beings animalculous. *Ib.*
- 33 When the foeman bares his steel,
Tarantara, tarantara!
We uncomfortable feel,
Tarantara. *Ib. II*
- 34 When constabulary duty's to be done,
The policeman's lot is not a happy one. *Ib.*
- 35 When the enterprising burglar's not a-burgling. *Ib.*
- 36 When the coster's finished jumping on his mother—
He loves to lie a-basking in the sun. *Ib.*
- 37 No Englishman unmoved that statement hears,
Because, with all our faults, we love our House of
Peers. *Ib.*
- 38 Politics we bar,
They are not our bent:
On the whole we are
Not intelligent. *Princess Ida, I*
- 39 Yet everybody says I'm such a disagreeable man!
And I can't think why! *Ib.*
- 40 To everybody's prejudice I know a thing or two;
I can tell a woman's age in half a minute—and I do! *Ib.*
- 41 Man is Nature's sole mistake! *Ib. II*
- 42 My natural instinct teaches me
(And instinct is important, O!)
You're everything you ought to be,
And nothing that you oughtn't, O! *Ib.*

- 1 Oh, don't the days seem lank and long
When all goes right and nothing goes wrong,
And isn't your life extremely flat
With nothing whatever to grumble at!
Princess Ida, 11
- 2 All baronets are bad
Ruddigore, 1
- 3 I'll wager in their joy they kissed each other's cheek
(Which is what them furriners do) *Ib*
- 4 You must stir it and stomp it,
And blow your own trumpet,
Or trust me, you haven't a chance *Ib*
- 5 He combines the manners of a Marquis with the
morals of a Methodist *Ib*
- 6 When he's excited he uses language that would make
your hair curl *Ib*
- 7 For duty, duty must be done,
The rule applies to everyone *Ib*
- 8 For you are such a smart little craft—
Such a neat little, sweet little craft,
Such a bright little, tight little,
Slight little, light little,
Trim little, prum little craft! *Ib 11*
- 9 If a man can't forge his own will, whose will can he
forge? *Ib*
- 10 Desperate deeds of derring do *Ib*
- 11 Some word that teems with hidden meaning—like
Basingstoke *Ib*
- 12 This particularly rapid, unintelligible patter
Isn't generally heard, and if it is it doesn't matter *Ib*
- 13 Time was when Love and I were well acquainted
The Sorcerer, 1
- 14 Forsaking even military men *Ib*
- 15 I was a pale young curate then *Ib*
- 16 Oh! My name is John Wellington Wells,
I'm s dealer in magic and spells *Ib*
- 17 If anyone anything lacks,
He'll find it all ready in stacks,
If he'll only look in
On the resident Djinn,
Number seventy, Simmetry Axe! *Ib*
- 18 Now for the tea of our host,
Now for the rollicking bun,
Now for the muffin and toast,
Now for the gay Sally Lunni! *Ib*
- 19 So I fell in love with a rich attorney's
Elderly ugly daughter *Trial by Jury*
- 20 She may very well pass for forty-three
In the dusk with a light behind her! *Ib*
- 21 And many a burglar I've restored
To his friends and his relations *Ib*
- 22 For now I am a Judge,
And a good Judge too *Ib*
- 23 And a good job too! *Ib*
- 24 Oh never, never, never, since I joined the human race,
Saw I so exquisitely fair a face *Ib*
- 25 Is life a boon?
If so, it must befall
'That Death, where'er he call,
Must call too soon *The Yeomen of the Guard, 1*

- 26 I have a song to sing O!
Sing me your song, O! *The Yeomen of the Guard, 1*
- 27 It's a song of a merryman, moping mum,
Whose soul was sad, and whose glance was glum,
Who sipped no sup, and who craved no crumb,
As he sighed for the love of a ladye *Ib*
- 28 His pains were o'er, and he sighed no more,
For he lived in the love of a ladye! *Ib*
- 29 The prisoner comes to meet his doom. *Ib*
- 30 'Tis ever thus with simple folk—an accepted wit has
but to say 'Pass the mustard', and they roar their
ribs out! *Ib 11*

THOMAS GILLESPIE

1777-1844

- 31 An attitude, not only of defence, but defiance
*The Mountain Storm (Wilson's Tales of the
Borders, No 145)*
'Defence not defiance' became the motto of
the Volunteer Movement in 1859.

JAMES GILLRAY

1757-1815

- 32 Political Ravishment, or, The Old Lady of Thread-
needle Street in Danger. *Title of Caricature, 1797*

CHARLOTTE PERKINS STETSON GILMAN

1866-?

- 33 I do not want to be a fly!
I want to be a worm!
In This Our World, A Conservative

WILLIAM EWART GLADSTONE

1809-1898

- 34 You cannot fight against the future. Time is on our
side *Speech on the Reform Bill, 1866*
- 35 [The Turks] one and all, bag and baggage, shall, I
hope, clear out from the province they have deso-
lated and profaned
Speech, House of Commons, 7 May 1877
- 36 Out of the range of practical politics
Ib at Dalkeith, 26 Nov 1879
- 37 The resources of civilization are not yet exhausted
Ib Leeds, Speech at Banquet, 7 Oct 1881
- 38 [The Irish Land League] It is perfectly true that
these gentlemen wish to march through rapine to
disintegration and dismemberment of the Empire;
and, I am sorry to say, even to the placing of
different parts of the Empire in direct hostility
one with the other *Ib Knowlesley, 27 Oct 1881*
- 39 I would tell them of my own intention to keep my own
counsel. . . and I will venture to recommend them,
as an old Parliamentary hand, to do the same
Ib House of Commons, 21 Jan 1886
- 40 All the world over, I will back the masses against the
classes
Ib Liverpool, 28 June 1886
- 41 We are part of the community of Europe, and we must
do our duty as such *Ib Carnarvon, 10 Apr 1888*

- 1 This is the negation of God erected into a system of Government.

First Letter to the Earl of Aberdeen on the State persecutions of the Neapolitan Government, § 8, 1851, p. 9, n.

- 2 The impregnable rock of Holy Scripture.
Title of Book, 1890

- 3 Throw his mind into the common stock.
Phrase. G. W. E. Russell, Collections and Recollections, ch. 33

HANNAH GLASSE

fl. 1747

- 4 Take your hare when it is cased. . . .
Art of Cookery
Usually misquoted as 'First catch your hare'.

WILLIAM HENRY, DUKE OF GLOUCESTER

1743-1805

- 5 Another damned, thick, square book! Always scribble, scribble, scribble! Eh! Mr. Gibbon?
Best's Literary Memorials. (Boswell's Johnson, vol. ii, p. 2, n.)

JOHN A. GLOVER-KIND

- 6 I Do Like To Be Beside the Seaside.
Title of song (1909)

ALFRED DENIS GODLEY

1856-1925

- 7 What asks the Bard? He prays for nought
But what the truly virtuous crave:
That is, the things he plainly ought
To have . . .

His taste in residence is plain:
No palaces his heart rejoice:
A cottage in a lane (Park Lane
For choice)—

Lyra Frivola, 'After Horace'

- 8 What is this that roareth thus?
Can it be a Motor Bus?
Yes, the smell and hideous hum
Indicat Motorem Bum

How shall wretches live like us
Cincti Bis Motoribus?
Domine, defende nos
Contra hos Motores Bos!

The Motor Bus. Letter to C.R.L.F., 10 Jan. 1914

HANNAH GODWIN

- 9 Good sense without vanity, a penetrating judgement without a disposition to satire, good nature and humility, with about as much religion as my William likes, struck me with a wish that she was my William's wife.

Letter of 29 June 1784 to her brother William, recommending Miss Gay. C. Kegan Paul, William Godwin, vol. i

WILLIAM GODWIN

1756-1836

- 10 The log was burning brightly,
'Twas a night that should banish all sin,
For the bells were ringing the Old Year out,
And the New Year in. *The Miner's Dream of Home*

HERMANN GOERING

1893-1946

- 11 Guns will make us powerful; butter will only make us fat.
Radio Broadcast, summer of 1936
12 When I hear anyone talk of Culture, I reach for my revolver.

JOHANN WOLFGANG VON GOETHE

1749-1832

- 13 Lord Byron ist nur groß, wenn er dichtet; sobald er reflektiert ist er ein Kind.
Lord Byron is only great as a poet; as soon as he reflects, he is a child.
Conversations with Eckermann, 18 Jan. 1825
14 Im übrigen ist es zuletzt die größte Kunst, sich zu beschränken und zu isolieren.
For the rest of it, the last and greatest art is to limit and isolate oneself. *Ib. 20 Apr. 1825*
15 Es irrt der Mensch, so lang er strebt.
Man errs, 'till his strife is over.
Faust, pt. i. Prolog im Himmel
16 Zwei Seelen wohnen, ach! in meiner Brust.
Two souls dwell, alas! in my breast.
Ib. Vor dem Thor
17 Ich bin der Geist der stets verneint.
I am the spirit that always denies.
Ib. Studierzimmer
18 Entbehren sollst Du! sollst entbehren!
Das ist der ewige Gesang.
Deny yourself! You must deny yourself!
That is the song that never ends. *Ib.*
19 Grau, teurer Freund, ist alle Theorie
Und grün des Lebens goldner Baum.
All theory, dear friend, is grey, but the golden tree
of actual life springs ever green. *Ib.*
20 Meine Ruh' ist hin,
Mein Herz ist schwer.
My peace is gone,
My heart is heavy. *Ib. Gretchen am Spinnrad*
21 Die Tat ist alles, nicht der Ruhm.
The deed is everything, its repute nothing.
Ib. pt. ii. Großer Vorhof
22 Das Ewig-Weibliche zieht uns hinan.
That which is eternal in Woman lifts us above.
Ib. last line
23 Du musst herrschen und gewinnen,
Oder dienen und verlieren,
Leiden oder triumphieren
Amboss oder Hammer sein.
You must either conquer and rule or lose and serve,
suffer or triumph, and be the anvil or the hammer.
Der Gross-Cophtha, Act ii

- 1 Ein unnütz Leben ist ein früher Tod
A useless life is an early death *Iphigene, 1 2*
- 2 Ich singe, wie der Vogel singt,
Der in den Zweigen wohnt
I sing but as the bird there sings,
High in the treestops nesting *Der Sänger*
- 3 Der Aberglaube ist die Poesie des Lebens
Superstition is the poetry of life
Sprüche in Prosa (1819), III
- 4 Es bildet ein Talent sich in der Stille,
Sich ein Charakter in dem Strom der Welt
Genius develops in quiet places,
Character out in the full current of human life
Tasso, 1 2
- 5 Über allen Gipfeln
Ist Ruh'
Over all the mountain tops is peace
Wanderers Nachtlied
- 6 Kennst du das Land, wo die Zitronen blühn?
Im dunkeln Laub die Gold-Orangen glühn,
Ein sanfter Wind vom blauen Himmel weht,
Die Myrte still und hoch der Lorbeer steht—
Kennst du es wohl?
Dahin! Dahin!
Mocht ich mit dir, o mein Geliebter, ziehn!
Know you the land where the lemon-trees bloom?
In the dark foliage the gold oranges glow, a soft
wind hovers from the sky, the myrtle is still and
the laurel stands tall—do you know it well?
There, there, I would go, O my beloved, with
thee! *Wilhelm Meisters Lehrjahre, III 1*
- 7 Mehr Licht!
More light!
*Attr dying words (Actually 'Macht doch den
zweiten Fensterladen auch auf, damit mehr
Licht hereinkomme' 'Open the second shutter,
so that more light can come in')*
- 8 Ohne Hast, aber ohne Rast
Without haste, but without rest. *Motto*
- OLIVER GOLDSMITH
1728–1774
- 9 For he who fights and runs away
May live to fight another day,
But he who is in battle slain
Can never rise and fight again
*Art of Poetry on a New Plan Written by New-
bery, revised by Goldsmith*
- 10 To the last moment of his breath
On hope the wretch relies,
And even the pang preceding death
Bids expectation rise
Hope, like the gleaming taper's light,
Adorns and cheers our way,
And still as darker grows the night,
Emits a brighter ray *The Captivity, II*
- 11 A night cap decked his brows instead of bay,
A cap by night—a stocking all the day!
*Description of an Author's Bedchamber In
Citizen of the World, letter 30 The Author's
Club (1760)*
- 12 Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the plain
The Deserted Village, 1 1
- 13 The bashful virgin's side-long looks of love,
The matron's glance that would those looks reprove
Id 1 29
- 14 Ill fares the land, to hast'ning ills a prey,
Where wealth accumulates, and men decay;
Princes and lords may flourish, or may fade;
A breath can make them, as a breath has made,
But a bold peasantry, their country's pride,
When once destroy'd, can never be supplied
A time there was, ere England's griefs began,
When every rood of ground maintain'd its man,
For him light labour spread her wholesome store,
Just gave what life requir'd, but gave no more,
His best companions innocence and health,
And his best riches ignorance of wealth *Id 1 51*
- 15 How happy he who crowns in shades like these,
A youth of labour with an age of ease, *Id 1 99*
- 16 Bends to the grave with unperceiv'd decay,
While resignation gently slopes the way,
And, all his prospects bright'ning to the last,
His heaven commences ere the world be pass'd
Id 1 109
- 17 The watchdog's voice that bay'd the whisp'ring wind,
And the loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind
Id 1 121
- 18 A man he was to all the country dear,
And passing rich with forty pounds a year,
Remote from towns he ran his godly race,
Nor e'er had chang'd nor wished to change his place,
Unpractis'd he to fawn, or seek for power,
By doctrines fashion'd to the varying hour,
Far other aims his heart had learn'd to prize,
More skill'd to raise the wretched than to rise
Id 1 141
- 19 He chid their wand'rings, but reliev'd their pain
Id 1 150
- 20 The broken soldier, kindly bade to stay,
Sat by his fire, and talk'd the night away,
Wept o'er his wounds, or tales of sorrow done,
Shoulder'd his crutch, and show'd how fields were
won *Id 1 155*
- 21 Careless their merits, or their faults to scan,
His pity gave ere charity began
Thus to relieve the wretched was his pride,
And e'en his failings lean'd to Virtue's side.
But in his duty prompt at every call,
He watch'd and wept, he pray'd and felt, for all
And, as a bird each fond endearment tries
To tempt its new-fledg'd offspring to the skies,
He tried each art, reprov'd each dull delay,
Allur'd to brighter worlds, and led the way *Id 1 161*
- 22 At church, with meek and unaffected grace,
His looks adorn'd the venerable place,
Truth from his lips prevail'd with double sway,
And fools, who came to scoff, remain'd to pray
Id 1 177
- 23 Even children follow'd with endearing wile,
And pluck'd his gown, to share the good man's smile
Id 1 183

- 1 A man severe he was, and stern to view;
I knew him well, and every truant knew;
Well had the boding tremblers learn'd to trace
The day's disasters in his morning face;
Full well they laugh'd with counterfeited glee,
At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;
Full well the busy whisper, circling round,
Convey'd the dismal tidings when he frown'd;
Yet he was kind; or if severe in aught,
The love he bore to learning was in fault.
The Deserted Village, l. 197
- 2 In arguing too, the parson own'd his skill,
For e'en though vanquish'd, he could argue still;
While words of learned length, and thund'ring sound
Amazed the gazing rustics rang'd around,
And still they gaz'd, and still the wonder grew,
That one small head could carry all he knew.
Ib. l. 211
- 3 The white-wash'd wall, the nicely sanded floor,
The varnish'd clock that click'd behind the door;
The chest contriv'd a double debt to pay,
A bed at night, a chest of drawers by day. *Ib.* l. 227
- 4 The twelve good rules, the royal game of goose.
Ib. l. 232
- 5 And, e'en while fashion's brightest arts decoy,
The heart distrusting asks, if this be joy. *Ib.* l. 263
- 6 How wide the limits stand
Between a splendid and a happy land. *Ib.* l. 267
- 7 Her modest looks the cottage might adorn,
Sweet as the primrose peeps beneath the thorn.
Ib. l. 329
- 8 In all the silent manliness of grief. *Ib.* l. 384
- 9 Thou source of all my bliss, and all my woe,
That found'st me poor at first, and keep'st me so.
Ib. l. 413
- 10 The fat was so white, and the lean was so ruddy.
The Haunch of Venison, l. 4
- 11 Turn, gentle Hermit of the dale,
And guide my lonely way,
To where yon taper cheers the vale
With hospitable ray.
Edwin and Angelina, or The Hermit
- 12 No flocks that range the valleys free
To slaughter I condemn.
Taught by the Power that pities me,
I learn to pity them. *Ib.*
- 13 Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long. *Ib.*
- 14 The sigh that rends thy constant heart,
Shall break thy Edwin's too. *Ib.*
- 15 The king himself has follow'd her,—
When she has walk'd before.
Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize
- 16 The doctor found, when she was dead,—
Her last disorder mortal. *Ib.*
- 17 Good people all, of every sort,
Give ear unto my song;
And if you find it wond'rous short,
It cannot hold you long.
Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog
- 18 That still a godly race he ran,
Whene'er he went to pray *Ib.*
- 19 The naked every day he clad,
When he put on his clothes.
Elegy on the Death of a Mad Dog
- 20 And in that town a dog was found,
As many dogs there be,
Both mongrel, puppy, whelp, and hound,
And curs of low degree. *Ib.*
- 21 The dog, to gain some private ends,
Went mad and bit the man. *Ib.*
- 22 And swore the dog had lost his wits,
To bite so good a man. *Ib.*
- 23 The man recover'd of the bite,
The dog it was that died. *Ib.*
- 24 Brutes never meet in bloody fray,
Nor cut each other's throats, for pay.
Logicians Refuted, l. 39
- 25 Our Garrick's a salad; for in him we see
Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltness agree.
Retaliation, l. 11
- 26 Who mix'd reason with pleasure, and wisdom with
mirth:
If he had any faults, he has left us in doubt. [Dr.
Barnard, Dean of Derry.] *Ib.* l. 24
- 27 Here lies our good Edmund, whose genius was such,
We scarcely can praise it, or blame it too much;
Who, born for the Universe, narrow'd his mind,
And to party gave up what was meant for mankind.
Though fraught with all learning, yet straining his
throat
To persuade Tommy Townshend to lend him a vote;
Who, too deep for his hearers, still went on refining,
And thought of convincing, while they thought of
dining;
Though equal to all things, for all things unfit,
Too nice for a statesman, too proud for a wit.
[Edmund Burke.] *Ib.* l. 29
- 28 Too fond of the *right* to pursue the *expedient*.
[Edmund Burke.] *Ib.* l. 40
- 29 His conduct still right, with his argument wrong.
[William Burke.] *Ib.* l. 46
- 30 Here lies David Garrick, describe me, who can,
An abridgement of all that was pleasant in man.
Ib. l. 93
- 31 As a wit, if not first, in the very first line. [Garrick.]
Ib. l. 96
- 32 On the stage he was natural, simple, affecting;
'Twas only that when he was off he was acting.
[Garrick.] *Ib.* l. 101
- 33 He cast off his friends as a huntsman his pack,
For he knew when he pleas'd he could whistle them
back.
Of praise a mere glutton, he swallow'd what came,
And the puff of a dunce he mistook it for fame.
[Garrick.] *Ib.* l. 107
- 34 Here Reynolds is laid, and to tell you my mind,
He has not left a better or wiser behind:
His pencil was striking, resistless, and grand;
His manners were gentle, complying, and bland;
Still born to improve us in every part,
His pencil our faces, his manners our heart. *Ib.* l. 137
- 35 When they talk'd of their Raphaels, Correggios, and
stuff,
He shifted his trumpet, and only took snuff. [Rey-
nolds.] *Ib.* l. 145

- 1 Thou best-humour'd man with the worst-humour'd
muse [Whitefoord] *Retaliation, l 174*
- 2 Let schoolmasters puzzle their brain,
With grammar, and nonsense, and learning,
Good liquor, I stoutly maintain,
Gives genius a better discerning
She Stoops to Conquer, l 1, song
- 3 Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow,
Or by the lazy Scheldt, or wandering Po
The Traveller, l 1
- 4 Where'er I roam, whatever realms to see,
My heart untravell'd fondly turns to thee,
Still to my brother turns with ceaseless pain,
And drags at each remove a lengthening chain
l b l 7
- 5 And learn the luxury of doing good *l b l 22*
- 6 These little things are great to little man *l b l 42*
- 7 Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we roam,
His first, best country ever is, at home *l b l 73*
- 8 Where wealth and freedom reign, contentment fails,
And honour sinks where commerce long prevails
l b l 91
- 9 Man seems the only growth that dwindles here
l b l 126
- 10 But winter ling'ring chills the lap of May *l b l 172*
- 11 At night returning, every labour sped,
He sits him down the monarch of a bed,
Smiles by his cheerful fire, and round surveys
His children's looks, that brighten at the blaze,
While his lov'd partner, boastful of her hoard,
Displays her cleanly platter on the board *l b l 191*
- 12 They please, are pleas'd, they give to get esteem,
Till, seeming bless'd, they grow to what they seem
l b l 265
- 13 To men of other minds my fancy flies,
Embosom'd in the deep where Holland lies
Methinks her patient sons before me stand,
Where the broad ocean leans against the land
l b l 282
- 14 Pride in their port, defiance in their eye,
I see the lords of human kind pass by *l b l 327*
- 15 The land of scholars, and the nurse of arms
l b l 356
- 16 Laws grnd the poor, and rich men rule the law
l b l 386
- 17 In every government, though terrors reign,
Though tyrant kings, or tyrant laws restrain,
How small, of all that human hearts endure,
That part which laws or kings can cause or cure!
l b l 427
- 18 When lovely woman stoops to folly
And finds too late that men betray,
What charm can soothe her melancholy,
What art can wash her guilt away?
The only art her guilt to cover,
To hide her shame from every eye,
To give repentance to her lover
And wring his bosom—is to die
Song From the Vicar of Wakefield, ch 29
- 19 As writers become more numerous, it is natural for
readers to become more indolent
The Bee, No 175 Upon Unfortunate Merit
- 20 The volume of nature is the book of knowledge.
Citizen of the World, letter 4
- 21 'The Republic of Letters' is a very common expres-
sion among the Europeans *l b letter 20*
- 22 He writes indexes to perfection *l b letter 29*
- 23 To a philosopher no circumstance, however trifling
is too minute. *l b letter 30*
- 24 'Did I say so?' replied he coolly, 'to be sure, if I said
so, it was so' *l b letter 54*
- 25 Had Caesar or Cromwell exchanged countries, the
one might have been a serjeant, and the other an
exciseman *Essays, l Introductory Paper*
- 26 The true use of speech is not so much to express our
wants as to conceal them
l b v. The Use of Language
- 27 Bacon, that great and hardy genius
l b xviii Travel in Asia
- 28 Here's to the marmory of Shakespeare, Falstaff, and
all the merry men of Last-cherp
l b xix At The Boar's Head Tavern
- 29 I hate the French because they are all slaves, and wear
wooden shoes
l b xxiv Distresses of a Common Soldier
- 30 This same philosophy is a good horse in the stable,
but an arrant jade on a journey.
The Good-Natured Man l
- 31 We must touch his weaknesses with a delicate hand.
There are some faults so nearly allied to excellence
that we can scarce weed out the fault without
eradicating the virtue *l b*
- 32 All his faults are such that one loves him still the
better for them *l b*
- 33 I'm now no more than a mere lodger in my own
house *l b*
- 34 Friendship is a disinterested commerce between
equals, love, an abject intercourse between tyrants
and slaves *l b*
- 35 Don't let us make imaginary evils, when you know
we have so many real ones to encounter *l b*
- 36 LEONTINE
An only son, sir, might expect more indulgence
CROAKER
An only father, Sir, might expect more obedience *l b*
- 37 I am told he makes a very handsome corpse, and be-
comes his coffin prodigiously *l b*
- 38 Silence is become his mother tongue *l b ii*
- 39 All men have their faults, too much modesty is his
l b
- 40 You, that are going to be married, think things can
never be done too fast, but we, that are old and
know what we are about, must elope methodically
madam *l b*
- 41 She stoops to conquer *Title of play*
- 42 In my time, the follies of the town crept slowly
among us, but now they travel faster than a stage
coach
She Stoops to Conquer l
- 43 I love every thing that's old, old friends, old times
old manners, old books, old wines *l b*

- 1 As for disappointing them I should not so much mind; but I can't abide to disappoint myself.
She Stoops to Conquer, 1
- 2 Is it one of my well-looking days, child? Am I in face to-day? *Ib.*
- 3 The very pink of perfection. *Ib.*
- 4 In a concatenation accordingly. *Ib.*
- 5 I'll be with you in the squeezing of a lemon. *Ib.*
- 6 It's a damned long, dark, boggy, dirty, dangerous way. *Ib.*
- 7 Your worship must not tell the story of Ould Grouse in the gun-room. I can't help laughing at that . . . We have laughed at that these twenty years. *Ib.* 11
- 8 This is Liberty-Hall, gentlemen. *Ib.*
- 9 The first blow is half the battle. *Ib.*
- 10 We are the boys
That fears no noise
Where the thundering cannons roar. *Ib.*
- 11 Was there ever such a cross-grained brute? *Ib.* 111
- 12 Women and music should never be dated. *Ib.*
- 13 As for murmurs, mother, we grumble a little now and then, to be sure. But there's no love lost between us. *Ib.* 14
- 14 A book may be amusing with numerous errors, or it may be very dull without a single absurdity.
The Vicar of Wakefield, advertisement
- 15 I was ever of opinion, that the honest man who married and brought up a large family, did more service than he who continued single and only talked of population. *Ib.* ch. 1
- 16 I chose my wife, as she did her wedding gown, not for a fine glossy surface, but such qualities as would wear well. *Ib.*
- 17 All our adventures were by the fire-side, and all our migrations from the blue bed to the brown. *Ib.*
- 18 A mutilated courtesy. *Ib.*
- 19 The virtue which requires to be ever guarded is scarcely worth the sentinel. *Ib.* ch. 5
- 20 I find you want me to furnish you with argument and intellects too. No, Sir, there I protest you are too hard for me. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 21 'Very well,' cried I, 'that's a good girl, I find you are perfectly qualified for making converts, and so go help your mother to make the gooseberry-pie.' *Ib.*
- 22 By the living jingo, she was all of a muck of sweat. *Ib.* ch. 9
- 23 With other fashionable topics, such as pictures, taste, Shakespeare, and the musical glasses. *Ib.*
- 24 Mr. Burchell . . . at the conclusion of every sentence would cry out 'Fudge!'—an expression which displeased us all. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 25 Conscience is a coward, and those faults it has not strength enough to prevent it seldom has justice enough to accuse. *Ib.* ch. 13
- 26 It seemed to me pretty plain, that they had more of love than matrimony in them. *Ib.* ch. 16
- 27 There is no arguing with Johnson; for when his pistol misses fire, he knocks you down with the butt end of it.
Remark. Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, 26 Oct. 1769

- 28 As I take my shoes from the shoemaker, and my coat from the tailor, so I take my religion from the priest.
Boswell's Life of Johnson, 9 Apr. 1773
- 29 [To Johnson who was laughing when he said that the little fishes in a proposed fable should talk like little fishes.]
Why, Dr. Johnson, this is not so easy as you seem to think; for if you were to make little fishes talk, they would talk like whales.
Ib. 27 Apr. 1773
- 30 [To Boswell, for talking of Johnson as entitled to the honour of unquestionable superiority.]
Sir, you are for making a monarchy of what should be a republic. *Ib.* 7 May 1773
- 31 [To Boswell, of Johnson.]
Is he like Burke, who winds into a subject like a serpent? *Ib.* 10 May 1773
- 32 He [Johnson] has nothing of the bear but his skin.
Ib. ii. 66 (Birkbeck Hill edn.)

SAMUEL GOLDWYN

1882—

- 33 In two words: im-possible.
Quoted in Alva Johnson: The Great Goldwyn

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON

1833–1870

- 34 Question not, but live and labour
Till yon goal be won,
Helping every feeble neighbour,
Seeking help from none;
Life is mostly froth and bubble,
Two things stand like stone,
Kindness in another's trouble,
Courage in your own.
Ye Wearie Wayfarer, Fytte 8

SIR THOMAS EDWARD GORDON

1832–1914

- 35 The roof of the world. *Title of a book*, 1876

EVA GORE-BOOTH

1872–1926

- 36 The little waves of Breffny go stumbling through my soul.
Poems. The Little Waves of Breffny

GEORGE JOACHIM, FIRST VISCOUNT GOSCHEN

1831–1907

- 37 I have the courage of my opinions, but I have not the temerity to give a political blank cheque to Lord Salisbury. *Speech, House of Commons*, 19 Feb. 1884
- 38 If so we shall make our wills and do our duty.
Speech, 14 Apr. 1886
- 39 We have stood alone in that which is called isolation—our splendid isolation, as one of our colonial friends was good enough to call it. [See G. E. Foster.]
Speech at Lewes, 26 Feb. 1896

SIR EDMUND GOSSE

1849-1928

- 1 Papa, don't tell me that she's a Paedobaptist?
Father and Son, ch 10

REV EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN

1818-1897

- 2 Let the scintillations of your wit be like the coruscations of summer lightning, lambent but innocuous
Sermon at Rugby, Rev W Tuckwell, *Reminiscences of Oxford* (2nd ed., 1907), p 272

JOHN GOWER

1325?-1408

- 3 It hath and schal ben evermor
That love is maister wher he wile.
Confessio Amantis, prologue, l 34

RICHARD GRAFTON

?-1572?

- 4 Thirty days hath November,
April, June, and September,
February hath twenty-eight alone,
And all the rest have thirty one
Abridgement of the Chronicles of England (1570), introductory matter, sig 143 b

CHARLES GRAHAM

- 5 Two little girls in blue, lad,
Two little girls in blue,
They were sisters, we were brothers,
And learned to love the two
Two Little Girls In Blue

HARRY GRAHAM

1874-1936

- 6 Auntie, did you feel no pain
Falling from that apple-tree?
Would you do it, please, again?
Cos my friend here didn't see
Ruthless Rhymes for Heartless Homes *Appreciation*

- 7 O'er the rugged mountain's brow
Clara threw the twins she nursed,
And remarked, 'I wonder now
Which will reach the bottom first?'
Ib *Calculating Clara*

- 8 Aunt Jane observed, the second time
She tumbled off a bus,
The step is short from the Sublime
To the Ridiculous
Ib *Equanimity*

- 9 'There's been an accident!' they said,
'Your servant's cut in half, he's dead!'
'Indeed!' said Mr Jones, 'and please
Send me the half that's got my keys'
Ib *Mr Jones*

- 10 Philp, fooling with his cleek,
Drove his ball through Helen's cheek,
Sad they bore her corpse away,
Seven up and six to play
Ib *Philp*

- 21 Billy, in one of his nice new sashes,
Fell in the fire and was burnt to ashes;
Now, although the room grows chilly,
I haven't the heart to poke poor Billy.
Ruthless Rhymes *Tender-Heartedness*

ROBERT CUNNINGHAM-GRAHAM

1735-1797

- 12 If doughty deeds my lady please,
Right soon I'll mount my steed
If Doughty Dreads My Lady Please, or *O Tell Me How To Woo Thee*
13 For you alone I ride the ring
Ib

JAMES GRAHAM

1765-1811

- 14 Hail, Sabbath! thee I hail, the poor man's day
The Sabbath, l 29

KENNETH GRAHAM

1859-1932

- 15 'Aunt Maria flung herself on him [the curate] 'O
Mr Hodgkiss! 'I heard her cry, "you are bravel for
my sake do not be rash!" He was not rash'
The Golden Age, 'The Burglars'
16 Believe me, my young friend, there is nothing—
absolutely nothing—half so much worth doing as
simply messing about in boats
The Wind in the Willows, ch 1
17 The clever men at Oxford
Know all that there is to be knowned,
But they none of them know one half as much
As intelligent Mr Toad
Ib ch 2

JAMES GRAINGER

1721?-1766

- 15 What is fame? an empty bubble,
Gold? a transient, shining trouble.
Solitude, l 96
19 Now, Muse, let's sing of rats
The Sugar Cane MS quoted in Boswell's *Life of Johnson*, 21 March 1776. The passage was not printed

SIR ROBERT GRANT

1779-1838

- 20 The Ancient of Days,
Pavilioned in splendour,
And girded with praise
Bickersteth's Church Psalms, O *Worship the King*
21 His chariots of wrath The deep thunder clouds form
And dark is his path On the wings of the storm
Ib
22 frail children of dust,
And feeble as frail
Ib

ULYSSES SIMPSON GRANT

1822-1885

- 23 I know no method to secure the repeal of bad or obnoxious laws so effective as their stringent execution
Inaugural Address, 4 Mar 1869

- 1 I purpose to fight it out on this line, if it takes all summer.

Dispatch to Washington, From Head-Quarters in the Field, 11 May 1864

- 2 Let no guilty man escape, if it can be avoided. . . .
No personal considerations should stand in the way of performing a public duty.

Indorsement of a Letter relating to the Whiskey Ring, 29 July 1875

- 3 Let us have peace.

Letter of Acceptance of Nomination, 29 May 1868

- 4 No terms except unconditional and immediate surrender can be accepted. I propose to move immediately upon your works.

To Simon Bolívar Buckner, whom he was besieging in Fort Donelson, 16 Feb. 1862

GEORGE GRANVILLE, BARON LANSDOWNE

1667-1735

- 5 I'll be this abject thing no more;
Love, give me back my heart again.

Adieu l'Amour

- 6 Who to a woman trusts his peace of mind,
Trusts a frail bark, with a tempestuous wind.

The British Enchanters, II. i

- 7 Of all the plagues with which the world is curst,
Of every ill, a woman is the worst.

Ib.

- 8 Marriage the happiest bond of love might be,
If hands were only joined when hearts agree.

Ib. v. i

- 9 O Love! thou bane of the most generous souls!
Thou doubtful pleasure, and thou certain pain.

Heroic Love, II. i

- 10 'Tis the talk, and not the intrigue, that's the crime.

The She Gallants, III. i

- 11 Cowards in scarlet pass for men of war.

Ib. v

- 12 Whimsey, not reason, is the female guide.

The Vision, I. 81

ALFRED PERCEVAL GRAVES

1846-1931

- 13 Of priests we can offer a charmin' variety,
Far renowned for larnin' and piety.

Father O'Flynn

- 14 Powerfulest preacher and tindererest teacher
And kindest creature in ould Donegal.

Ib.

- 15 Checkin' the crazy ones, coaxin' onaisy ones,
Liftin' the lazy ones on wid the stick.

Ib.

JOHN WOODCOCK GRAVES

1795-1886

- 16 D'ye ken John Peel with his coat so gray?
D'ye ken John Peel at the break of the day?
D'ye ken John Peel when he's far far away
With his hounds and his horn in the morning?
'Twas the sound of his horn called me from my bed,
And the cry of his hounds has me oft-times led;
For Peel's view-hollo would waken the dead,
Or a fox from his lair in the morning.

John Peel

ROBERT GRAVES

1895-

- 17 Goodbye to all that.

Title of book

THOMAS GRAY

1716-1771

- 18 The social smile, the sympathetic tear.

Alliance of Education and Government, I. 37

- 19 When love could teach a monarch to be wise,
And gospel-light first dawn'd from Bullen's eyes.

Ib. I. 108

- 20 Ruin seize thee, ruthless King!
Confusion on thy banners wait,
Tho' fann'd by Conquest's crimson wing
They mock the air with idle state.

The Bard, I. i

- 21 To high-born Hoel's harp, or soft Llewellyn's lay.

Ib. ii

- 22 Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding-sheet of Edward's race.
Give ample room, and verge enough
The characters of hell to trace.

Ib. II. i

- 23 Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr blows,
While proudly riding o'er the azure realm
In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes,
Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the helm;
Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind's sway,
That, hush'd in grim repose, expects his evening prey.

Ib. ii

- 24 Ye towers of Julius, London's lasting shame,
With many a foul and midnight murder fed.

Ib. iii

- 25 Visions of glory, spare my aching sight,
Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul!

Ib. III. i

- 26 And Truth severe, by fairy Fiction drest.

Ib. ii

- 27 Now my weary lips I close;
Leave me, leave me to repose!

Descent of Odin, I. 71

- 28 The curfew tolls the knell of parting day,
The lowing herd wind slowly o'er the lea,
The ploughman homeward plods his weary way,
And leaves the world to darkness and to me.

Now fades the glimmering landscape on the sight,
And all the air a solemn stillness holds,

Save where the beetle wheels his droning flight,
And drowsy tinklings lull the distant folds.

Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, i-ii

- 29 Save that from yonder ivy-mantled tow'r,
The moping owl does to the moon complain.

Ib. iii

- 30 Each in his narrow cell for ever laid,
The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep.

Ib. iv

- 31 The breezy call of incense-breathing Morn,
The swallow twitt'ring from the straw-built shed,
The cock's shrill clarion, or the echoing horn,
No more shall rouse them from their lowly bed.

For them no more the blazing hearth shall burn,
Or busy housewife ply her evening care:

No children run to lisp their sire's return,
Or climb his knees the envied kiss to share.

Ib. v-vi

- 1 Let not ambition mock their useful toil,
Their homely joys, and destiny obscure,
Nor grandeur liar with a disdainful smile,
The short and simple annals of the poor
The boast of heraldry, the pomp of pow'r,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
Awaits like th' inevitable hour,
The paths of glory lead but to the grave
Elegy Writen in a Country Churchyard viii-ix
- 2 Where thro' the long drawn aisle and fretted vault
The pealing anthem swells the note of praise
Ib x
- 3 Can storied urn or animated bust
Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath?
Can honour's voice provoke the silent dust,
Or flattery soothe the dull cold ear of death?
Ib xi
- 4 Hands, that the rod of empire might have sway'd,
Or wak'd to ecstasy the living lyre
Ib xii
- 5 But knowledge to their eyes her ample page
Rich with the spoils of time did ne'er unroll,
Chill penury repress'd their noble rage,
And froze the genial current of the soul
Full many a gem of purest ray serene,
The dark unfathom'd caves of ocean bear
Full many a flower is born to blush unseen,
And waste its sweetness on the desert air
Some village Hampden, that with dauntless breast
The little tyrant of his fields withstood,
Some mute inglorious Milton here may rest,
Some Cromwell guiltless of his country's blood
Th' applause of list'ning senates to command,
The threats of pain and ruin to despise,
To scatter plenty o'er a smiling land,
And read their hist'ry in a nation's eyes
Ib xiii-xvii
- 6 Forbad to wade through slaughter to a throne
And shut the gates of mercy on mankind
Ib xviii
- 7 Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife,
Their sober wishes never learn'd to stray,
Along the cool sequester'd vale of life
They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.
Yet ev'n these bones from insult to protect
Some frail memorial still erected nigh,
With uncouth rhymes and shapeless sculpture deck'd,
Implores the passing tribute of a sigh
Ib xix-xx
- 8 And many a holy text around she strews,
That teach the rustic moralist to die
Ib xxi
- 9 For who to dumb Forgetfulness a prey,
This pleasing anxious being e'er resign'd,
Left the warm precincts of the cheerful day,
Nor cast one longing ling'ring look behind?
On some fond breast the parting soul relies,
Some pious drops the closing eye requires,
Ev'n from the tomb the voice of Nature cries,
Ev'n in our ashes live their wonted fires
Ib xxii-xxvii
- 10 Mindful of th' unhonour'd dead
Ib xxviii
- 11 Brushing with hasty steps the dews away
To meet the sun upon the upland lawn
Ib xxix
- 12 His listless length at noontide would he stretch,
And pore upon the brook that babbles by
Ib xxx
- 13 Here rests his head upon the lap of Earth
A youth to fortune and to fame unknown
Fair Science frown'd not on his humble birth,
And Melancholy mark'd him for her own
Large was his bounty, and his soul sincere,
Heav'n did a recompense as largely send
He gave to Mis'ry all he had, a tear,
He gain'd from Heav'n ('twas all he wish'd) a friend
No farther seek his merits to disclose,
Or draw his frailties from their dread abode,
(There they alike in trembling hope repose),
The bosom of his Father and his God
Elegy written in a Country Churchyard, xxx-xxxiii
- 14 Iron-sleet of arrowy shower
Hurries in the darken'd air. *The Fatal Sisters*
- 15 Daughter of Jove, relentless power,
Thou tamer of the human breast,
Whose iron scourge and tort'ring hour
The bad affright, afflict the best
Hyman to Adernity, l 1
- 16 What sorrow was, thou had'st her know,
And from her own, she learn'd to melt at others' woe
Ib l 15
- 17 And leave us leisure to be good
Ib l 20
- 18 Rich windows that exclude the light,
And passages, that lead to nothing
A Long Story, v
- 19 Full oft within the spacious walls,
When he had fifty winters o'er him,
My grave Lord-Keeper led the brawls,
The Seal, and Maets, danc'd before him
Ib iii
- 20 What female heart can gold despise?
What cat's averse to fish?
Ode on the Death of a Favourite Cat
Ib
- 21 A fav'rite has no friend!
- 22 Not all that tempts your wand'ring eyes
And heedless hearts, is lawful prize,
Nor all, that glisters, gold
Ib
- 23 Ye distant spires, ye antique towers,
That crown the wat'ry glade
Ode on a Distant Prospect of Eton College, l 1
Ib l 30
- 24 Urge the flying ball
- 25 Still as they run they look behind,
They hear a voice in every wind,
And snatch a fearful joy
Ib l 38
- 26 Alas, regardless of their doom,
The little victims play!
No sense have they of ills to come,
Nor care beyond to day
Ib l 51
- 27 Ah, tell them, they are men
Ib l 60
- 28 Grim-visag'd comfortless Despair.
Ib l 69
- 29 Slow consuming Age
Ib l 90
- 30 To each his sufferings all are men,
Condemn'd alike to groan,
The tender for another's pain,
Th' unfeeling for his own
Yet ah! why should they know their fate?
Since sorrow never comes too late,
And happiness too swiftly flies
Thought would destroy their paradise
No more where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise
Ib l 91

- 1 Hence, avault ('tis holy ground)
Comus, and his midnight-crew.
Ode for Music, or Installation Ode, l. 1
- 2 Servitude that hugs her chain. *Ib.* l. 6
- 3 There sit the sainted sage, the bard divine,
The few, whom genius gave to shine
Thro' every unborn age, and undiscover'd clime.
Ib. l. 15
- 4 Their tears, their little triumphs o'er,
Their human passions now no more. *Ib.* l. 48
- 5 The meanest flowret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, and skies,
To him are opening paradise.
Ode. On the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude,
l. 49
- 6 The Attic warbler pours her throat,
Responsive to the cuckoo's note.
Ode on the Spring, l. 5
- 7 How vain the ardour of the crowd,
How low, how little are the proud,
How indigent the great! *Ib.* l. 18
- 8 Contemplation's sober eye. *Ib.* l. 31
- 9 The bloom of young desire and purple light of love.
The Progress of Poesy, i. 3
- 10 Nature's darling. [Shakespeare.] *Ib.* iii. 1
- 11 The dauntless child
Stretched forth his little arms, and smiled.
[Shakespeare.] *Ib.*
- 12 Or ope the sacred source of sympathetic tears. *Ib.*
- 13 Nor second he, that rode sublime
Upon the seraph-wings of ecstasy,
The secrets of th' abyss to spy.
He pass'd the flaming bounds of place and time:
The living throne, the sapphire-blaze,
Where angels tremble, while they gaze,
He saw; but blasted with excess of light,
Closed his eyes in endless night. [Milton.] *Ib.* iii. 2
- 14 Two coursers of ethereal race,
With necks in thunder clothed, and long-resounding
pace. *Ib.*
- 15 Bright-eyed Fancy, hovering o'er,
Scatters from her pictured urn
Thoughts, that breathe, and words, that burn. *Ib.* 3
- 16 Beyond the limits of a vulgar fate,
Beneath the good how far—but far above the great.
Ib.
- 17 Too poor for a bribe, and too proud to importune,
He had not the method of making a fortune.
Sketch of his own Character
- 18 To warm their little loves the birds complain.
Sonnet on the Death of Richard West
- 19 And weep the more because I weep in vain. *Ib.*
- 20 Now as the paradisaical pleasures of the Mahometans
consist in playing upon the flute and lying with
Houris, be mine to read eternal new romances of
Marivaux and Crebillon.
Letters. 103, *To West* [8] *Apr.*, [1742]
- 21 The language of the age is never the language of
poetry, except among the French, whose verse,
where the thought or image does not support it,
differs in nothing from prose. *Ib.*
- 22 It has been usual to catch a mouse or two (for form's
sake) in public once a year. [On refusing the
Laureateship.] *Letter*. 259, *To Mason*, 19 Dec. 1757
- 23 Any fool may write a most valuable book by chance,
if he will only tell us what he heard and saw
with veracity. *Ib.* 475, *To Walpole*, 25 Feb. 1768
- 24 I shall be but a shrimp of an author.
Ib. (Seventeen years after the publication of *An
Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard*)

MATTHEW GREEN

1696–1737

- 25 I live by pulling off the hat.
On Barclay's Apology, l. 84
- 26 They politics like ours profess,
The greater prey upon the less. *The Grotto*, l. 69
- 27 Fling but a stone, the giant dies.
Laugh and be well. *The Spleen*, l. 92
- 28 Or to some coffee-house I stray,
For news, the manna of a day,
And from the hipp'd discourses gather
That politics go by the weather. *Ib.* l. 168
- 29 Experience joined with common sense,
To mortals is a providence. *Ib.* l. 312
- 30 Who their ill-tasted, home-brewed prayer
To the State's mellow forms prefer. *Ib.* l. 336
- 31 By happy alchemy of mind
They turn to pleasure all they find. *Ib.* l. 610

ROBERT GREENE

1560?–1592

- 32 A noble mind disdains to hide his head,
And let his foes triumph in his overthrow.
Alphonso, King of Aragon, 1
- 33 Cupid abroad was lated in the night,
His wings were wet with ranging in the rain.
Sonnet: Cupid Abroad was Lated
- 34 Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay. *Title of play*
- 35 Hangs in the uncertain balance of proud time.
Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay, iii. i
- 36 Sweet Adon, darest not glance thine eye
N'oserez vous, mon bel ami?
Upon thy Venus that must die?
Je vous en prie, pity me:
N'oserez vous, mon bel, mon bel,
N'oserez vous, mon bel ami? *Infida's Song*
- 37 Ah! were she pitiful as she is fair,
Or but as mild as she is seeming so.
Dorastus in Praise of Fawnia. Pandosto, ed. 1694
- 38 O glorious sun, imagine me the west!
Shine in my arms, and set thou in my breast! *Ib.*
- 39 Love in my bosom like a bee
Doth suck his sweet;
Now with his wings he plays with me,
Now with his feet.
Within mine eyes he makes his nest,
His bed amid my tender breast;
My kisses are his daily feast,
And yet he robs me of my rest.
Ah, wanton, will ye? *Rosalind's Madrigal*

- 1 Like to Diana in her summer weed,
Girt with a crimson robe of brightest dye,
Goes fair Samela
Whiter than be the flocks that straggling feed,
When washed by Arethusa's fount they lie,
Is fair Samela *Samela*

- 2 Weep not, my wanton, smile upon my knee,
When thou art old there's grief enough for thee
Mother's wag, pretty boy,
Father's sorrow, father's joy
When thy father first did see
Such a boy by him and me,
He was glad I was woe
Fortune changed made him so,
When he left his pretty boy,
Last his sorrow, first his joy *Sephestia's Song*

- 3 The wanton smiled, father wept,
Mother cried, baby leapt,
More he crowed, more we cried,
Nature could not sorrow hide
He must go, he must kiss
Child and mother, baby bliss,
For he left his pretty boy,
Father's sorrow, father's joy *ib*

- 4 The swain did woo she was nice,
Following fashion nayed him twice
The Shepherd's Ode

- 5 Ah! what is love! It is a pretty thing,
As sweet unto a shepherd as a king,
And sweeter too
For kings have cares that wait upon a crown,
And cares can make the sweetest love to frown
Ah then, ah then
If country loves such sweet desires do gain,
What lady would not love a shepherd swain?
The Shepherd's Wife's Song

- 6 For there is an upstart crow, beautified with our
feathers, that with his tiger's heart wrapped in a
player's hide, supposes he is as well able to burn-
bust out a blank verse as the best of you, and
being an absolute *Iohannes fac totum*, in his
own conceit the only Shake scene in a country
*The Groat'sworth of Wit Bought with a Million
of Repentance*

GREGORY I

540-604

- 7 Quasi quidam quippe est fluvius, ut ita dixerim,
planus et altus, in quo et agnus ambulet et elephas
natet

This is as it were a river, if I may so use the expres-
sion, in which a lamb may walk and an elephant
may swim

Moralia in Job Epistola Musena, ch 4

- 8 Responsum est, quod Angli vocarentur At ille
'Bene,' inquit 'nam et angelicam habent faciem, et
tales angelorum in caelis decet esse coheredes'

They answered that they were called Angles 'It
is well,' he said, 'for they have the faces of
angels, and such should be the co heirs of the
angels in heaven'

*Traditionally quoted 'Non Angli sed Angeli'
Bede, Historia Ecclesiastica, it 1*

GREGORY VII

1020-1085

- 9 Dilexi iustitiam et odi iniquitatem, propterea monor
in exilio
I have loved justice and hated iniquity therefore
I die in exile *Bowden, Life, III, ch. 23*

STEPHEN GRELLET

1773-1855

- 10 I expect to pass through this world but once, and
good thing therefore that I can do, or any kindness
that I can show to any fellow-creature, let me do it
now, let me not defer or neglect it, for I shall not
pass this way again
*Attr 'Treasure Trove', collected by John O'
London, 1925* Many other claimants to author-
ship

FULKE GREVILLE, FIRST BARON BROOKE

1554-1628

- 11 More than most fair, full of that heavenly fire,
Kindled above to show the Maker's glory;
Beauty a first born, in whom all powers conspire
To write the Graces' life, and Muses' story
If in my heart all saints else be defaced,
Honour the shrine, where you alone are placed
Calica, sonnet III

- 12 Fire and people do in this agree,
They both good servants, both ill masters be
Argument upon Fame, lxxv

- 13 Do what you can mine shall subsist by me
I am the measure of Fidelity
Mustapha Chorus Tertius, Eternity

- 14 Oh wearisome condition of humanity!
Born under one law, to another bound
Mustapha, v 17

- 15 Silence augmenteth grief, writing increaseth rage,
Stal'd are my thoughts, which loved and lost, the
wonder of our age,
Yet quick ned now with fire, though dead with frost
ere now,
Enraged I write, I know not what dead, quick, I
know not how

Elegy on the Death of Sir Philip Sidney

- 16 Fulke Greville, Servant to Queen Elizabeth, Coun-
cillor to King James, and Friend to Sir Philip
Sidney

*Epitaph Written for Himself, on his Monument
II attack*

EDWARD, VISCOUNT GREY OF FALLODON

1862-1933

- 17 The British Army should be a projectile to be fired
by the British Navy *Lord Fisher, Memories, ch 1*
18 The lamps are going out all over Europe, we shall
not see them lit again in our lifetime
3 Aug 1914 Twenty-Five Years, vol II, ch 18

GERALD GRIFFIN

1803-1840

- 19 I knew a gentle maid,
Flower of the hazel glade,—
Eileen Aroon Eileen Aroon

- 1 Dear were her charms to me,
Dearer her laughter free,
Dearest her constancy,—

Eileen Aroon! *Eileen Aroon*

NICHOLAS GRIMALD

1519-1562

- 2 Of all the heavenly gifts that mortal men commend,
What trusty treasure in the world can countervail a
friend?
Of Friendship

- 3 In working well, if travail you sustain,
Into the wind shall lightly pass the pain;
But of the deed the glory shall remain,
And cause your name with worthy wights to reign.
In working wrong, if pleasure you attain,
The pleasure soon shall fade, and void as vain;
But of the deed throughout the life the shame
Endures, defacing you with foul defame.

Musonius the Philosopher's Saying

GEORGE GROSSMITH

1847-1912

and

WALTER WEEDON GROSSMITH

1854-1919

- 4 What's the good of a home if you are never in it?
The Diary of a Nobody, ch. 1

- 5 I . . . recognized her as a woman who used to work
years ago for my old aunt at Clapham. It only
shows how small the world is. *Ib.* ch. 2

- 6 He [Gowing] suggested we should play 'Cutlets', a
game we never heard of. He sat on a chair, and
asked Carrie to sit on his lap, an invitation which
dear Carrie rightly declined. *Ib.* ch. 7

- 7 One, two, three; go! Have you an estate in Green-
land? *Ib.* ch. 10

- 8 That's right. *Ib.* ch. 11

- 9 Without an original there can be no imitation. *Ib.*

- 10 I left the room with silent dignity, but caught my
foot in the mat. *Ib.* ch. 12

- 11 I am a poor man, but I would gladly give ten shillings
to find out who sent me the insulting Christmas
card I received this morning. *Ib.* ch. 13

- 12 What's the matter with Gladstone? He's all right.
Ib. ch. 17

PHILIP GUEDALLA

1889-1944

- 13 The little ships, the unforgotten Homeric catalogue
of *Mary Jane* and *Peggy IV*, of *Folkestone Belle*,
Boy Billy, and *Ethel Maud*, of *Lady Haig* and
Skylark . . . the little ships of England brought the
Army home.

Mr. Churchill. [Evacuation of Dunkirk.]

- 14 The work of Henry James has always seemed
divisible by a simple dynastic arrangement into
three reigns: James I, James II, and the Old Pre-
tender.

Collected Essays, vol. iv. *Men of Letters: Mr.
Henry James*

YVETTE GUILBERT

- 15 Linger longer Lucy,
Linger longer Lou.

Song

TEXAS GUINAN

1884-1933

- 16 Fifty million Frenchmen can't be wrong.
Attr. New York World-Telegram, 21 Mar. 1931

DOROTHY FRANCES GURNEY

1858-1932

- 17 The kiss of the sun for pardon,
The song of the birds for mirth,
One is nearer God's Heart in a garden
Than anywhere else on earth. *God's Garden*

- 18 O perfect Love, all human thought transcending,
Lowly we kneel in prayer before Thy throne.
Hymn. O Perfect Love

HADRIAN

A.D. 76-138

- 19 Animula vagula blandula,
Hospes comesque corporis,
Quae nunc abibis in loca
Pallidula rigida nudula,
Nec ut soles dabis iocos!

Little soul, wandering, pleasant, guest and com-
panion of the body, into what places wilt thou
now go, pale, stiff, naked, nor wilt thou play any
longer as thou art wont.

Duff, *Minor Latin Poems* (Loeb, 1934), 445

DOUGLAS HAIG, EARL HAIG

1861-1928

- 20 Every position must be held to the last man: there
must be no retirement. With our backs to the wall,
and believing in the justice of our cause, each one
of us must fight on to the end.

Order to the British Troops, 12 Apr. 1918. *The
Times*, 13 Apr.

RICHARD BURDON HALDANE, VISCOUNT
HALDANE

1856-1928

- 21 I had gone to Germany too often, and had read her
literature too much, not to give ground to narrow-
minded people to say that Germany was my
'spiritual home'. *An Autobiography*, p. 285

SIR MATTHEW HALE

1609-1676

- 22 Christianity is part of the Common Law of England.
Historia Placitorum Coronae (1736). Also in
*Blackstone's Commentaries on the Laws of
England*, iv, 1765

SARAH JOSEPHA HALE

1788-1879

- 23 Mary had a little lamb,
Its fleece was white as snow,
And everywhere that Mary went
The lamb was sure to go.

'What makes the lamb love Mary so?'

The eager children cry

'Oh, Mary loves the lamb, you know,'

The teacher did reply

Poems for Our Children Mary's Little Lamb

THOMAS CHANDLER HALIBURTON

1796-1865

- 1 I want you to see Peel Stanley, Graham, Shiel
Russell, Macaulay, Old Joe, and so on These men
are all upper crust here

Sam Slick in England, ch 24

GEORGE SAVILE, MARQUIS OF HALIFAX

1633-1695

- 2 Love is a passion that hath friends in the garrison
Advice to a Daughter Behaviour and Comersation

- 3 This innocent word 'Trimmer' signifies no more than
this, that if men are together in a boat, and one part
of the company would weigh it down on one side,
another would make it lean as much to the contrary
Character of a Trimmer, preface

- 4 He would rather die, than see a piece of English grass
trampled down by a foreign Trespasser

Character of a Trimmer

- 5 Men are not hanged for stealing horses, but that
horses may not be stolen
Political Thoughts and Reflections Of Punishment

- 6 To the question, What shall we do to be saved in this
World? there is no other answer but this, Look to
your Moat *A Rough Draft of a New Model at Sea*

CHARLES SPRAGUE HALL

d 1860

- 7 John Brown's body lies a mould'ring in the grave,
His soul is marching on!
*John Brown's Body Nicholas Smith's Stories of
Great National Songs*

BISHOP JOSEPH HALL

1574-1656

- 8 Ah me! how seldom see we sons succeed
Their fathers' praise, in prowess and great deed
Satires, bk iv, no 3

- 9 I first adventure, follow me who list
And be the second English satirist
Virgidentiae, Prologue

- 10 Perfection is the child of Time
Works (1625), p 670

- 11 All his dealings are square, and above the board
Virtues and Vices (1608), bk 1, p 15

OWEN HALL (JAMES DAVIS)

d 1907

- 12 Tell me, pretty maiden, are there any more at home
like you?
Florodora Act II

FITZ-GREENE HALLECK

1790-1867

- 13 Forever, float that standard sheet!
Where breathes the foe but falls before us,
With Freedom's soil beneath our feet,
And Freedom's banner streaming o'er us?

The American Flag

Attr also to Joseph Rodman Drake, 1795-1820

- 14 They love their land because it is their own,
And scorn to give aught other reason why,
Would shake hands with a king upon his throne,
And think it kindness to his Majesty *Connecticut*

- 15 Green be the turf above thee,
Friend of my better days!
None knew thee hut to love thee,
Nor named thee but to praise
On the Death of J R Drake

- 16 Come to the bridal-chamber, Death!
Come to the mother when she feels,
For the first time, her first born's breath
Marco Bozzaris

FRIEDRICH HALM [FRANZ VON
MÜNCH BELLINGHAUSEN]

1806-1871

- 17 Mein Herz ich will dich frigen
Was ist denn Liebe? Sag'!—
'Zwei Seelen und ein Gedanke,
Zwei Herzen und ein Schlag!'

What love is, if thou wouldst be taught,

Thy heart must teach alone,—

Two souls with but a single thought,

Two hearts that beat as one

Der Sohn der Hildunst, Act II ad fin

Trans by Maria Lovell in *Ingomar the Barbarian*

WILLIAM FREDERICK HALSEY

1882-

- 18 Our ships have been salvaged and are retiring at high
speed toward the Japanese fleet
*Radio Message, Oct 1944 after Japanese claims
that most of the American Third Fleet had been
sunk or were retiring*

PHILIP GILBERT HAMERTON

1834-1894

- 19 The art of reading is to skip judiciously
Intellectual Life, pt iv, letter iv

ALEXANDER HAMILTON

1757-1804

- 20 A national debt, if it is not excessive, will be to us a
national blessing
Letter to Robert Morris, 30 Apr 1781

GAIL HAMILTON

1838-1896

- 21 The total depravity of inanimate things *Epigram*

HAMILTON—HARDY

WILLIAM HAMILTON

1704-1754

- 1 Busk ye, busk ye, my bonny bonny bride,
Busk ye, busk ye, my winsome marrow.
Poetical Works. The Braes of Yarrow

WILLIAM GERARD HAMILTON

1729-1796

- 2 Johnson is dead.—Let us go to the next best:—There
is nobody; no man can be said to put you in mind
of Johnson.
Boswell's Life of Johnson (1934), vol. iv, p. 420

SIR WILLIAM HAMILTON

1788-1856

- 3 Truth, like a torch, the more it's shook it shines.
Discussions on Philosophy, title-page
4 On earth there is nothing great but man; in man there
is nothing great but mind.
Lectures on Metaphysics

OSCAR HAMMERSTEIN

1895-

- 5 The last time I saw Paris, her heart was warm and
gay,
I heard the laughter of her heart in every street café.
Song. The Last Time I Saw Paris

PERCY HAMMOND

1873-1936

- 6 The human knee is a joint and not an entertainment.
Mark Sullivan, *Our Times*, vol. iii, ch. 10

RICHARD ROLLE DE HAMPOLE

1290?-1349

- 7 When Adam dalfe and Eve spane
So spire if thou may spede,
Whare was than the pride of man,
That now merres his mede?
Religious Pieces in Prose and Verse, vii. *Early English Text Society, Original Series*, No. 26.
An altered form was used by John Ball (d. 1381) as the text of his revolutionary sermon on the outbreak of the Peasants' Revolt, 1381:
When Adam delved and Eve span,
Who was then the gentleman?

JOHN HANCOCK

1737-1793

- 8 There, I guess King George will be able to read that.
Remark on signing the Declaration of Independence, 4 July 1776

MINNY MAUD HANFF

fl. 1900

- 9 Since then they called him Sunny Jim.
Sunny Jim. Advertisement for Force, a break-fast food

KATHERINE HANKEY

1834-1911

- 10 Tell me the old, old story,
Of unseen things above.
The Story Wanted. Tell Me the Old, Old Story

PHILIP YORKE, EARL OF HARDWICKE

1690-1764

- 11 His doubts are better than most people's certainties.
[Referring to the book *Dirleton's Doubts*.]
Boswell's Johnson (1934), iii, p. 205

E. J. HARDY

- 12 How To Be Happy Though Married.
Title of book (1910)

THOMAS HARDY

1840-1928

- 13 'He was a man who used to notice such things.'
Afterwards
14 Some nocturnal blackness, mothy and warm,
When the hedgehog travels furtively over the lawn.
Ib.
15 As the hope-hour stroked its sum.
A Broken Appointment
16 Twin halves of one august event.
Convergence of the Twain
17 An aged thrush, frail, gaunt, and small,
In blast-beruffled plume. *The Darkling Thrush*
18 So little cause for carolings
Of such ecstatic sound
Was written on terrestrial things
Afar or nigh around,
That I could think there trembled through
His happy good-night air
Some blessed Hope, whereof he knew
And I was unaware. *Ib.*
19 And foreign constellations west
Each night above his mound. *Drummer Hodge*
20 What of the Immanent Will and its designs?—
It works unconsciously as heretofore,
Eternal artistries in Circumstance.
The Dynasts, pt. i. *Fore-Scene*
21 Like a knitter drowsed,
Whose fingers play in skilled unmindfulness,
The Will has woven with an absent heed
Since life first was; and ever so will weave. *Ib.*
22 The nether sky opens, and Europe is disclosed as a
prone and emaciated figure, the Alps shaping
like a backbone, and the branching mountain-
chains like ribs, the peninsular plateau of Spain
forming a head. Broad and lengthy lowlands stretch
from the north of France across Russia like a
grey-green garment hemmed by the Ural mountains
and the glistening Arctic Ocean.
The point of view then sinks downwards
through space, and draws near to the surface of
the perturbed countries, where the peoples, dis-
tressed by events which they did not cause, are
seen writhing, crawling, heaving, and vibrating in
their various cities and nationalities.
Ib. Stage Direction

- 1 A local cult called Christianity. *The Dynasts*, I vi
2 My argument is that War makes rattling good history,
but Peace is poor reading *Ib* II. v
3 But O, the intolerable agony
Of making figments feel! *Ib* IV. vi
4 Each captain, petty officer, and man
Is only at his post when under fire *Ib* V. i
5 The all-urging Will, raptly magnipotent *Ib* VI. viii
6 But—a stirring thrills the air
Like to sounds of joyance there
That the rages
Of the ages
Shall be cancelled, and deliverance offered from the
darts that were,
Consciousness the Will informing till It fashion all
things fair! *Ib* pt III, last lines
7 The selfsame bloody mode *Emboication*
8 William Dewy, Tranter Reuben, Farmer Ledlow late
at plough,
Robert's kin, and John's, and Ned's,
And the Squire, and Lady Susan, lie in Mellstock
churchyard now! *Friends Beyond*
9 Mothy curfew-tide *Ib*
10 A lone cave's stillicide. *Ib*
11 If ye break my best blue china, children, I shan't care
or ho *Ib*
12 And shakes this fragile frame at eve
With throbbings of noontide *I Look Into My Glass*
13 If way to the Better there be, it exacts a full look at the
worst *In Tenebris*
14 Only a man harrowing clods
In a slow silent walk
With an old horse that stumbles and nods
Half asleep as they stalk.
Only thin smoke without flame
From the heaps of couch grass,
Yet this will go onward the same
Though Dynasties pass
Yonder a maid and her wight
Come whispering by
War's annals will cloud into night
Ere their story die
In Time of 'The Breaking of Nations'
15 That long drp of human tears
On an Invitation to the United States
16 Let me enjoy the earth no less
Because the all enacting Might
That fashioned forth its loveliness
Had other aims than my delight
Let Me Enjoy the Earth
17 Here's not a modest maiden elf
But dreads the final Trumpet,
Lest half of her should rise herself,
And half some sturdy strumpet!
The Levell'd Churchyard
3 What of the faith and fire within us
Men who march away
Ere the barn-cocks say
Night is growing gray? *Men Who March Away*
19 Your face, and the God-curst sun, and a tree,
And a pond edged with grayish leaves *Neutral Tones*
20 And both of us, scorning parochial ways
Had lived like the wives in the patnarchs' days
Over the Coffin
21 Christmas Eve, and twelve of the clock
'Now they are all on their knees,'
An elder said as we sat in a flock
By the embers in hearthside ease. *The Oxen*
22 So fair a fancy few would weave
In these years! *Ib.*
23 I should go with him in the gloom,
Hoping it might be so *Ib.*
24 Read that moderate man Voltaire
The Respectable Burgher
25 I have lived with Shades so long
Retrospect I Hate Lived with Shades
26 Love is lame at fifty years *The Revisitation*
27 A little ball of feather and bone *Shelley's Skylark*
28 Patiently adjust, amend, and heal *The Sleep-Worker*
29 And the spirits of those who were homing
Passed on rushing,ly,
Like the Pentecost Wind *Souls of the Slain*
30 This is the weather the cuckoo likes,
And so do I *Weathers*
31 And maids come forth sprig muslin drest. *Ib*
32 This is the weather the shepherd shuns,
And so do I. *Ib.*
33 Rooks in families homeward go. *Ib.*
34 When I set out for Lyonesse,
A hundred miles away
When I Set Out for Lyonesse
35 When I came back from Lyonesse
With magic in my eyes *Ib*
36 Goodbye is not worth while *Without Ceremony*
37 Life offers—to deny! *Yellham-Wood's Story*
38 The kingly brilliance of Sirius pierced the eye with
a steely glitter, the star called Capella was yellow,
Aldebaran and Betelgueux shone with a fiery red
To persons standing alone on a hill during a clear
midnight such as this, the roll of the world east-
ward is almost a palpable movement
Far From the Madding Crowd, ch 2
39 A nice unparticular man *Ib* ch 8
40 We ought to feel deep cheerfulness that a happy
Providence kept it from being any worse *Ib.*
41 Ah! stirring times we live in—stirring times
Ib ch 15
42 Five decades hardly modified the cut of a gater,
the embroidery of a smock frock, by the breadth
of a hair Ten generations failed to alter the turn
of a single phrase In these Wessex nooks the
busy outsider's ancient times are only old, his
old times are still new, his present is futurity
Ib ch 22

- 1 'And the people of Bath', continued Cain, 'never need to light their fires except as a luxury, for the water springs up out of the earth ready boiled for use.' 'Tis true as the light', testified Matthew Moon. 'I've heard other navigators say the same thing.' *Far From the Madding Crowd*, ch. 33
 - 2 Ethelberta breathed a sort of exclamation, not right out, but stealthily, like a parson's damn. *The Hand of Ethelberta*
 - 3 Done because we are too menny. *Jude the Obscure*, pt. vi, ch. 2
 - 4 Life's Little Ironies. *Title*
 - 5 'Well, poor soul; she's helpless to hinder that or anything now,' answered Mother Cuxsom. 'And all her shining keys will be took from her, and her cupboards opened, and things a' didn't wish seen, anybody will see; and her little wishes and ways will all be as nothing.' *The Mayor of Casterbridge*, ch. 18
 - 6 Dialect words—those terrible marks of the beast to the truly genteel. *Ib.* ch. 20
 - 7 Michael Henchard's Will.
That Elizabeth-Jane Farfrae be not told of my death, or made to grieve on account of me.
& that I be not buried in consecrated ground.
& that no sexton be asked to toll the bell.
& that nobody is wished to see my dead body.
& that no murners walk behind me at my funeral.
& that no flours be planted on my grave.
& that no man remember me.
To this I put my name. *Ib.* ch. 45
 - 8 The heaven being spread with this pallid screen and the earth with the darkest vegetation, their meeting-line at the horizon was clearly marked. In such contrast the heath wore the appearance of an instalment of night which had taken up its place before its astronomical hour was come: darkness had to a great extent arrived hereon, while day stood distinct in the sky. *The Return of the Native*, ch. 1
 - 9 In fact, precisely at this transitional point of its nightly roll into darkness the great and particular glory of the Egdon waste began, and nobody could be said to understand the heath who had not been there at such a time. *Ib.*
 - 10 The great inviolate place had an ancient permanence which the sea cannot claim. Who can say of a particular sea that it is old? Distilled by the sun, kneaded by the moon, it is renewed in a year, in a day, or in an hour. The sea changed, the fields changed, the rivers, the villages, and the people changed, yet Egdon remained. *Ib.*
 - 11 A little one-eyed, blinking sort o' place. *Tess of the D'Urbervilles*, ch. 1
 - 12 Always washing, and never getting finished. *Ib.* ch. 4
 - 13 The New Testament was less a Christiad than a Pauliad to his intelligence. *Ib.* ch. 25
 - 14 The President of the Immortals (in Æschylean phrase) had ended his sport with Tess. *Ib.* ch. 59
 - 15 The courses of the *Victory* were absorbed into the main, then her topsails went, and then her top-gallants. She was now no more than a dead fly's wing on a sheet of spider's web; and even this fragment diminished. Anne could hardly bear to see the end, and yet she resolved not to flinch. The admiral's flag sank behind the watery line, and in a minute the very truck of the last main-mast stole away. The *Victory* was gone. *The Trumpet Major*, ch. 34
 - 16 Good, but not religious-good. *Under the Greenwood Tree*, ch. 2
 - 17 Silent? Ah, he is silent! He can keep silence well. That man's silence is wonderful to listen to. *Ib.* ch. 14
 - 18 You was a good man, and did good things. *The Woodlanders*, ch. 48
- JULIUS CHARLES HARE**
1795-1855
and
AUGUSTUS WILLIAM HARE
1792-1834
- 19 Man without religion is the creature of circumstances. *Guesses at Truth*, Series 1
 - 20 Truth, when witty, is the wittiest of all things. *Ib.*
 - 21 The ancients dreaded death: the Christian can only fear dying. *Ib.*
 - 22 Half the failures in life arise from pulling in one's horse as he is leaping. *Ib.*
 - 23 Purity is the feminine, Truth the masculine, of Honour. *Ib.*
 - 24 Every Irishman, the saying goes, has a potato in his head. *Ib.*
 - 25 Everybody has his own theatre, in which he is manager, actor, prompter, playwright, sceneshifter, boxkeeper, doorkeeper, all in one, and audience into the bargain. *Ib.* Series 2
- MAURICE EVAN HARE**
1889-
- 26 There once was a man who said, 'Damn!
It is borne in upon me I am
An engine that moves
In predestinate grooves,
I'm not even a bus I'm a tram.'
Written, as above, at St. John's College, Oxford, in 1905
- FRANCIS HARGRAVE**
1741?-1821
- 27 A soil whose air is deemed too pure for slaves to breathe in. [England.]
Argument on Sommersett Habeas Corpus Case, 14 May 1772. James Sommersett was a negro slave from Jamaica, who accompanied his master to England and claimed his freedom. See Cobbett's State Trials, vol. xx
- WILLIAM HARGREAVES**
- 28 I'm Burlington Bertie:
I rise at ten-thirty.
Burlington Bertie. First sung by Ella Shields in October 1914 at the Argyle Theatre, Birkenhead.

- 1 I walk down the Strand
With my gloves on my hand
And I walk down again
With them off.

Burlington Bertie

SIR JOHN HARRINGTON

1561-1612

- 2 When I make a feast,
I would my guests should praise it, not the cooks.
*Epigrams, bk. 1, No. 5. Against Writers that
Carp at Other Men's Books*
- 3 Treason doth never prosper: what's the reason?
For if it prosper, none dare call it treason.
Ib. bk. iv, No. 5. Of Treason

ROBERT GOODLOE HARPER

1765-1825

- 4 Millions for defence but not a cent for tribute.
*Toast at the dinner given by Congress at Philadelphia, 28 June 1798. Claypoole's American
Daily Advertiser, 20 June 1798. A. J. Beveridge's Life of John Marshall, vol. II.*

CHARLES K. HARRIS

1865-1930

- 5 After the ball is over, *After the Ball*
6 Somewhere the sun is shining. *Somewhere*

CLIFFORD HARRIS

- 7 You called me Baby Doll a year ago. *A Broken Doll*
8 You left behind a broken doll. *Ib.*

JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS

1848-1908

- 9 'Law, Brer 'Tarrypin! sez Brer Fox, sezee, 'you ain't
see no trouble yit ef you wanten see sho' nuff
trouble, you des oughter go 'longer me; I'm de man
w'at kin show you trouble,' sezee.
Nights with Uncle Remus, ch. 17
- 10 W'en folks git ole en stricken wid de palsy, dey mus'
speck ter be laff'd at. *Ib. ch. 23*
- 11 Hit look lak sparrer-grass, hit feel like sparrer-grass,
hit tas'e lak sparrer-grass, en I bless ef 'taut
sparrer-grass. *Ib. ch. 27*
- 12 All by my own-alone self. *Ib. ch. 36*
- 13 No 'pollygy aint gwine ter make h'ar come back whar
de b'iling water hit. *Ib. ch. 45*
- 14 We er sorter po'ly, Sis Tempy, I'm 'blige ter you
You know w'at de jay-bird say ter der squunch-owll
'I'm sickly but sassy.' *Ib. ch. 50*
- 15 A contrapshun what he call a 'Tar-Baby.
*Uncle Remus, Legends of the Old Plantation,
ch. 2. Tar-Baby Story*
- 16 How duz yo' sym'tums seem ter segashuate? *Ib.*
- 17 'Tar-baby ain't sayin' nuthin', en Brer Fox, he lay low.
Ib.
- 18 Bred en bawn in a brier-patchl *Ib. ch. 4*
19 Lounjun 'roun' en suffer'n'. *Ib. ch. 12*

- 20 Ole man Know-All died las' year.
Uncle Remus, ch. 34. Plantation Proverbs
- 21 Licker talks mighty loud w'en it git loose fum de jug.
Ib.
- 22 Hongry rooster don't cackle w'en he fine a wum. *Ib.*
- 23 Youk'n hide de fier, but w'at you gwine do wid de
smoke? *Ib.*
- 24 Oh, whar shall we go w'en de great day comes,
Wid de blowin' er de trumpits en de bangin' er de
drums?
How many po' sinners'll be latched out late
En find no latch ter de golden gate?
Uncle Remus, His Songs, i

FRANCIS BRETT HART

or

BRET HARTE

1839-1902

- 25 He read aloud the book wherein the Master
Had writ of Little Nell. *Dickens in Camp*
- 26 And on that grave where English oak and holly
And laurel wreaths entwine
Deem it not all a too presumptuous folly,—
This spray of Western pine! *Ib.*
- 27 You see this yer Dow
Hed the worst kind of luck;
He slipped up somehow
On each thing thet he struck.
Why, ef he'd a straddled that fence-rail, the derned
thing 'ed get up and buck. *Dore's Flat*
- 28 Thar ain't no sense
In gittin' nled! *Jim*
- 29 Over the trackless past, somewhere,
Lie the lost days of our tropic youth,
Only regained by faith and prayer,
Only recalled by prayer and plaint!
Each lost day has its patron saint! *The Lost Galleon*
- 30 For there be women fair as she,
Whose verbs and nouns do more agree.
Mrs. Judge Jenkins
- 31 If, of all words of tongue and pen,
The saddest are, 'It might have been,'
'More sad are these we daily see:
'It is, but hadn't ought to be!'
Ib.
- 32 Which I wish to remark,
And my language is plain,
That for ways that are dark
And for tricks that are vain,
The heathen Chinese is peculiar,
Which the same I would rise to explain.
Plain Language from Truthful James
- 33 But his smile it was pensive and childlike. *Ib.*
- 34 But he smiled as he sat by the table,
With the smile that was childlike and bland. *Ib.*
- 35 And the same with intent to deceive. *Ib.*
- 36 We are ruined by Chinese cheap labour. *Ib.*
- 37 And we found on his nails, which were taper,
What is frequent in tapers—that's wax. *Ib.*
- 38 He wore, I think, a chasuble, the day when first we
met. *The Ritualist*

- 1 I reside at Table Mountain, and my name is Truthful James. *The Society upon the Stanislaus*
- 2 And he smiled a kind of sickly smile, and curled up on the floor,
And the subsequent proceedings interested him no more. *Ib.*
- 3 With unpronounceable awful names. *The Tale of a Pony*

MINNIE LOUISE HASKINS

1875-

- 4 And I said to the man who stood at the gate of the year: 'Give me a light that I may tread safely into the unknown'. And he replied: 'Go out into the darkness and put your hand into the hand of God. That shall be to you better than light and safer than a known way.'
- God Knows. Quoted by King George VI in a Christmas Broadcast. 25 Dec. 1939*

STEPHEN HAWES

fl. 1502-1521

- 5 When the lytle byrdes swetely dyd syng
Laudes to their maker early in the mornynge.
Passetyme of Pleasure, cap. 33, xxxiii
- 6 For though the day be never so longe,
At last the belles ringeth to evensonge. *Ib. cap. 42*

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER

1803-1875

- 7 And have they fixed the where and when?
And shall Trelawny die?
Here's twenty thousand Cornish men
Will know the reason why!
Song of the Western Men. The last three lines have existed since the imprisonment by James II, 1688, of the seven Bishops, including Trelawny, Bishop of Bristol

SIR ANTHONY HOPE HAWKINS

see

ANTHONY HOPE

NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE

1804-1864

- 8 Dr. Johnson's morality was as English an article as a beefsteak. *Our Old Home. Lichfield and Uttoxeter*

LORD CHARLES HAY

?-1760

- 9 Gentlemen of the French Guard, fire first! (Messieurs les gardes françaises, tirez.)
Battle of Fontenoy, 1745. E. Fournier, L'Esprit dans l'Histoire (1883), ch. 52, p. 349

WILLIAM HAZLITT

1778-1830

- 10 His sayings are generally like women's letters; all the pith is in the postscript. [Charles Lamb.]
Conversations of Northcote. Boswell Redivivus

- 11 The only specimen of Burke is, *all that he wrote. English Literature, ch. ix. Character of Mr. Burke*
- 12 He writes as fast as they can read, and he does not write himself down. *Ib. ch. xiv. Sir Walter Scott*
- 13 His worst is better than any other person's best. *Ib.*
- 14 His works (taken together) are almost like a new edition of human nature. This is indeed to be an author! *Ib.*
- 15 The round-faced man in black entered, and dissipated all doubts on the subject, by beginning to talk. He did not cease while he stayed; nor has he since, that I know of. [Coleridge.]
Ib. ch. xvii. My First Acquaintance with Poets
- 16 'For those two hours,' he [Coleridge] afterwards was pleased to say, 'he was conversing with W. H.'s forehead!' *Ib.*
- 17 He [Coleridge] lamented that Wordsworth was not prone enough to belief in the traditional superstitions of the place, and that there was a something corporeal, a *matter-of-fact-ness*, a clinging to the palpable, or often to the petty, in his poetry, in consequence. *Ib.*
- 18 At Godwin's . . . they [Lamb, Holcroft, and Coleridge] were disputing fiercely which was the best—Man as he was, or man as he is to be. 'Give me,' says Lamb, 'man as he is *not* to be.' This saying was the beginning of a friendship between us, which I believe still continues. *Ib.*
- 19 You will hear more good things on the 'outside of a stagecoach from London to Oxford than if you were to pass a twelvemonth with the undergraduates, or heads of colleges, of that famous university. *The Ignorance of the Learned*
- 20 The temple of fame stands upon the grave: the flame that burns upon its altars is kindled from the ashes of great men.
Lectures on the English Poets. Lecture viii, On the Living Poets
- 21 He [Coleridge] talked on for ever; and you wished him to talk on for ever. *Ib.*
- 22 The dupe of friendship, and the fool of love; have I not reason to hate and to despise myself? Indeed I do; and chiefly for not having hated and despised the world enough.
The Plain Speaker. On the Pleasure of Hating
- 23 The love of liberty is the love of others; the love of power is the love of ourselves.
Political Essays. 'The Times' Newspaper
- 24 Those who make their dress a principal part of themselves, will, in general, become of no more value than their dress. *Ib. On the Clerical Character*
- 25 There is nothing good to be had in the country, or, if there is, they will not let you have it.
Ib. 1817. Observations on Mr. Wordsworth's Excursion
- 26 The art of pleasing consists in being pleased.
Round Table, vol. i. On Manner
- 27 The greatest offence against virtue is to speak ill of it.
Sketches and Essays. On Cant and Hypocrisy
- 28 The most fluent talkers or most plausible reasoners are not always the justest thinkers. *Ib. On Prejudice*

- 1 We never do anything well till we cease to think
about the manner of doing it
Sketches and Essays On Prejudice
- 2 There is an unseemly exposure of the mind, as well as
of the body *Ib On Disagreeable People*
- 3 A nickname is the heaviest stone that the devil can
throw at a man *Ib Nicknames*
- 4 Rules and models destroy genius and art
Ib On Taste
- 5 But of all footmen the lowest class is literary footmen
Ib Footmen
- 6 His [Leigh Hunt's] light, agreeable, polished style
hits off the faded graces of 'an Adonis of fifty'
The Spirit of the Age Mr Leigh Hunt
- 7 Cavanagh's blows were not undecided and ineffectual
—lumbering like Mr Wordsworth's epic poetry,
nor wavering like Mr Coleridge's lyric prose, nor
short of the mark like Mr Brougham's speeches,
nor wide of it like Mr Canning's wit, nor foul like
the *Quarterly*, nor let balls like the *Edinburgh*
Review Cobbett and Junius together would have
made a Cavanagh
Table Talk, vii The Indian Jugglers
- 8 When I am in the country I wish to vegetate like
the country *Ib xix On Going a Journey*
- 9 Give me the clear blue sky over my head, and the
green turf beneath my feet, a winding road before
me, and a three hours' march to dinner—and then
to thinking! It is hard if I cannot start some game
on these lone heaths *Ib*
- 10 The English (it must be owned) are rather a foul-
mouthed nation *Ib xvii On Criticism*
- 11 We can scarcely hate any one that we know *Ib*
- 12 Venerate art as art *Ib xxx*
- 13 So have I loitered my life away, reading books look-
ing at pictures going to plays hearing, thinking
writing on what pleased me best I have wanted
only one thing to make me happy, but wanting that
have wanted everything
Winterslow My First Acquaintance with Poets
- 14 Well, I've had a happy life
Last words W C Hazlitt's Memoirs of William
Hazlitt, 1867

BISHOP REGINALD HEBER

1783-1826

- 15 Brightest and best of the sons of the morning!
Dawn on our darkness and lend us Thine aid!
Hymns, &c Brightest and Best
- 16 By cool Siloam's shady rill
How sweet the hly grows! *Ib By Cool Siloam's*
- 17 From Greenland's icy mountains,
From India's coral strand
Where Afric's sunny fountains
Roll down their golden sand
Ib From Greenland's Icy Mountains
- 18 What though the spicy breezes
Blow soft o'er Ceylon's isle,
Though every prospect pleases,
And only man is vile

In vain with lavish kindness
The gifts of God are strown;
The heathen in his blindness
Bows down to wood and stone
This is the most familiar version Bishop
Heber originally wrote 'The savage in his blind-
ness' He altered this, and also altered 'Ceylon's'
to 'Java's'.

Hymns From Greenland's Icy Mountains

- 19 Holy, Holy, Holy! Lord God Almighty!
Early in the morning our song shall rise to Thee:
Holy, Holy, Holy! Merciful and Mighty!
God in Three Persons, Blessed Trinity!
Holy, Holy, Holy! all the Saints adore Thee,
Casting down their golden crowns around the glassy
sea *Ib Holy, Holy, Holy!*
- 20 The Son of God goes forth to war,
A Kingly crown to gain,
His blood-red banner streams afar —
Who follows in His train?
Ib The Son of God Goes Forth
- 21 A noble army, men and boys,
The matron and the maid,
Around the Saviour's throne rejoice
In robes of light array'd *Ib.*
- 22 They climb'd the steep ascent of Heav'n
Through peril, toil and pain,
O God to us may grace be given
To follow in their train *Ib.*

GEORG WILHELM HEGEL

1770-1831

- 23 What experience and history teach is this—that people
and governments never have learned anything from
history, or acted on principles deduced from it
Philosophy of History Introduction Used by
Shaw in his Revolutionist's Handbook and in the
preface to Heartbreak House

HEINRICH HEINE

1797-1856

- 24 Ich grolle nicht, und wenn das Herz auch bricht
I do not murmur, even if my heart break
Buch der Lieder Title of song
- 25 Ich weiss nicht, was soll es bedeuten,
Dass ich so trau'ig bin,
Ein Märchen aus alten Zeiten,
Das kommt mir nicht aus dem Sinn
I know not why I am so sad, I cannot get out of my
head a fairy tale of olden times *Die Lorelei*
- 26 Auf Flügeln des Gesanges
On the wings of song *Title of song*
- 27 Dieu me pardonnera C'est son métier
God will pardon me It is His trade
On his Deathbed

SIR ARTHUR HELPS

1813-1875

- 28 Somebody, I suppose, was excusing something on
the score of temper, to which the bishop replied,
'Temper is nine tenths of Christianity'
Friends in Council, bk 1, ch 8

- 1 Reading is sometimes an ingenious device for avoiding thought. *Friends in Council*, bk. ii, ch. 1

- 2 What a blessing this smoking is! perhaps the greatest that we owe to the discovery of America.
Ib. series II, 1859, vol. i, ch. 1, *Worry*

- 3 There is one statesman of the present day, of whom I always say that he would have escaped making the blunders that he has made if he had only ridden more in omnibuses.

Ib. vol. ii, ch. 9, *On Government*

FELICIA DOROTHEA HEMANS

1793-1835

- 4 Not there, not there, my child! *The Better Land*

- 5 The boy stood on the burning deck
Whence all but he had fled;
The flame that lit the battle's wreck
Shone round him o'er the dead. *Casabianca*

- 6 There came a burst of thunder sound—
The boy—oh! where was he? *Ib.*

- 7 Oh! call my brother back to me!
I cannot play alone;
The summer comes with flower and bee—
Where is my brother gone?
The Child's First Grief

- 8 They grew in beauty, side by side,
They fill'd one home with glee;—
Their graves are sever'd, far and wide,
By mount, and stream, and sea.
The Graves of a Household

- 9 One sleeps where Southern vines are drest
Above the noble slain;
He wrapt his colours round his breast
On a blood-red field of Spain. *Ib.*

- 10 She faded 'midst Italian flowers—
The last of that bright band. *Ib.*

- 11 He Never Smiled Again! *Title*

- 12 The stately homes of England,
How beautiful they stand!
Amidst their tall ancestral trees,
O'er all the pleasant land. *The Homes of England*

- 13 The cottage homes of England!
By thousands on her plains. *Ib.*

- 14 Leaves have their time to fall,
And flowers to wither at the north wind's breath,
And stars to set—but all,
Thou hast *all* seasons for thine own, O Death!
The Hour of Death

- 15 In the busy haunts of men.
Tale of the Secret Tribunal, pt. i, l. 203

JOHN HEMING

d. 1630

and

HENRY CONDELL

d. 1627

- 16 His mind and hand went together. What he thought he uttered with that earnestness that we have scarce received from him a blot in his papers.

Preface to the First Folio Shakespeare, 1623

ERNEST HEMINGWAY

1898—

- 17 The world is a fine place and worth fighting for.
For Whom the Bell Tolls, 1940

WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY

1849-1903

- 18 Out of the night that covers me,
Black as the Pit from pole to pole,
I thank whatever gods may be
For my unconquerable soul.
In the fell clutch of circumstance,
I have not winced nor cried aloud:
Under the bludgeonings of chance
My head is bloody, but unbowed.
Echoes, iv. *Invictus*. In *Mem. R. T. H. B.*

- 19 It matters not how strait the gate,
How charged with punishments the scroll,
I am the master of my fate:
I am the captain of my soul. *Ib.*

- 20 The friendly and comforting breast
Of the old nurse, Death. *Ib.* xxix. *To R. L. S.*

- 21 A late lark twitters from the quiet skies.
Ib. xxxv. *Margaritæ Sororis*

- 22 Night with her train of stars
And her great gift of sleep. *Ib.*

- 23 So be my passing!
My task accomplished and the long day done,
My wages taken, and in my heart
Some late lark singing,
Let me be gathered to the quiet west,
The sundown splendid and serene,
Death. *Ib.*

- 24 Or ever the Knightly years were gone
With the old world to the grave,
I was a King in Babylon
And you were a Christian Slave.
Ib. xxxvii. *To W. A.*

- 25 What have I done for you,
England, my England?
What is there I would not do,
England, my own?
For England's Sake, iii. *Pro Rege Nostro*

- 26 Ever the faith endures,
England, my England:—
"Take and break us: we are yours,
England, my own!
Life is good, and joy runs high
Between English earth and sky;
Death is death; but we shall die
To the Song on your bugles blown, England.' *Ib.*

- 27 Far in the stillness a cat
Languishes loudly. *In Hospital*, vii. *Vigil*

- 28 Much is she worth, and even more is made of her.
Ib. viii. *Staff Nurse: Old Style*

- 29 Valiant in velvet, light in ragged luck,
Most vain, most generous, sternly critical,
Buffoon and poet, lover and sensualist:
A deal of Ariel, just a streak of Puck,
Much Antony, of Hamlet most of all,
And something of the Shorter-Catechist. [Stevenson.]
Ib. xxv. *Apparition*

- 30 Gulls in an aery morrice. *Rhymes and Rhythms*, xi

HENRI IV

1553-1610

- 1 Je veux qu'il n'y ait si pauvre paysan en mon royaume
qu'il n'ait tous les dimanches sa poule au pot
I want there to be no peasant in my kingdom so
poor that he is unable to have a chicken in his pot
every Sunday

Hardouin de Pérèfixe, *Hist. de Henry le Grand*,
1681

- 2 Pends toi, brave Crillon; nous avons combattu à
Arques et tu n'y étais pas
Hang yourself, brave Crillon, we fought at Arques
and you were not there

*Traditional form given by Voltaire to a letter
of Henri to Crillon Lettres missives de
Henri IV, Collection des documents inédits de
l'histoire de France, vol. IV, 1847, p. 848*

- 3 Paris vaut bien une messe

Paris is well worth a mass

*Attr. either to Henry IV or to his minister Sully,
in conversation with Henry Caquets de l'Accouchée*, 1622

- 4 The wisest fool in Christendom

*Of James I of England Remark attr. to Henry
IV and Sully The French is not known*

MATTHEW HENRY

1662-1714

- 5 Many a dangerous temptation comes to us in gay,
fine colours, that are but skin-deep

Commentaries, Genesis III 1

- 6 The better day, the worse deed

Ib. VI

- 7 To their own second and sober thoughts

Ib. Job VI XXIX

- 8 He rolls it under his tongue as a sweet morsel

Ib. Ps. XXXVI 11

- 9 They that die by famine die by inches

Ib. Ps. LIX XV

- 10 Men of polite learning and a liberal education

Ib. Acts V 1

- 11 All this and heaven too

Life of Philip Henry, p. 70

O HENRY (WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER)

1862-1910

- 12 Life is made up of sobs, sniffles, and smiles, with
sniffles predominating

Gifts of the Magi

- 13 'Little old New York's good enough for us'—that's
what they sing

A Tempered Wind

- 14 The Four Million

Title

- 15 Turn up the lights, I don't want to go home in the
dark

*Last words, quoting popular song C. A. Smith's
O Henry, ch. 9*

PATRICK HENRY

1736-1799

- 16 Caesar had his Brutus—Charles the First, his Crom-
well—and George the Third—('Treason,' cried
the Speaker) may profit by their example If this
be treason make the most of it

*Speech in the Virginia Convention, 1765 W.
Wirt's Patrick Henry (1818), p. 65*

- 17 I am not a Virginian, but an American.

Speech in the Virginia Convention, Sept. 1774

- 18 I know not what course others may take, but as for
me, give me liberty, or give me death!

*Ib. 23 Mar. 1775 W. Wirt's Patrick Henry
(1818), p. 123.*

PHILIP HENRY

1631-1696

- 19 They are not amissi, but praemissi

[Not lost, but gone before]

*Matthew Henry, Life of Philip Henry, ch. 5,
ed. 1825, p. 111*

HENRY II OF ENGLAND

1133-1189

- 20 Who will free me from this turbulent priest? [Becket]
History books

- 21 What a parcel of fools and dastards have I nourished
in my house, that not one of them will avenge me of
this one upstart clerk!

K. Norgate, in Dict. of Nat. Biog.

HENRY VIII OF ENGLAND

1491-1547

- 22 [Anne of Cleves] The King found her so different
from her picture that he swore they had
brought him a Flanders mare

Smollett, Hist. of England (ed. 3, 1759), VI 68

- 23 This man hath the right sow by the ear

Of Cranmer

HIERACLEITUS

fl. 513 B.C.

- 24 πάντα ῥεῖ, οὐδὲν μένει

All is flux, nothing is stationary

*Alluded to by Aristotle in De Caelo, 3. 1. 18
(ed. Weisse) and elsewhere*

SIR ALAN PATRICK HERBERT

1890-

- 25 Don't let's go to the dogs to night,

For mother will be there *Don't Let's Go to the Dogs*

- 26 Don't tell my mother I'm living in sin,

Don't let the old folks know

- Don't tell my twin that I breakfast on gin,

He'd never survive the blow

Don't Tell My Mother

- 27 I'm not a jealous woman, but I can't see what he sees
in her,

I can't see what he sees in her, I can't see what he sees
in her!

I Can't Think What He Sees in Her

- 28 It may be life, but ain't it slow? *It May Be Life*

- 29 I wouldn't be too ladylike in love if I were you

I Wouldn't Be Too Ladylike

- 30 Let's stop somebody from doing something!

Let's Stop Somebody

- 1 Let's find out what everyone is doing,
And then stop everyone from doing it.
Let's Stop Somebody
- 2 As my poor father used to say
In 1863,
Once people start on all this Art
Good-bye, moralitee!
And what my father used to say
Is good enough for me. *Lines for a Worthy Person*
- 3 This high official, all allow,
Is grossly overpaid.
There wasn't any Board; and now
There isn't any trade.
On the President of the Board of Trade
- 4 Saturday night!
Saturday night!
I want to make Hammersmith hum. *Saturday Night*
- 5 Harriet, Hi!
Light of my cyc!
Come to the pictures and have a good cry,
For it's jolly old Saturday,
Mad-as-a-hatter-day,
Nothing-much-matter-day-night! *Ib.*
- 6 Well, fancy giving money to the Government!
Might as well have put it down the drain.
Fancy giving money to the Government!
Nobody will see the stuff again.
Well, they've no idea what money's for—
Ten to one they'll start another war.
I've heard a lot of silly things, but, Lor'!
Fancy giving money to the Government!
Too Much!
- 7 Holy Deadlock.
Title of a novel satirizing the Divorce Law
- 8 He didn't ought to come to bed in boots.
Riverside Nights
- 9 The Common Law of England has been laboriously
built about a mythical figure—the figure of 'The
Reasonable Man'. *Uncommon Law* (1935), p. 1
- 10 People must not do things for fun. We are not here
for fun. There is no reference to fun in any Act of
Parliament. *Ib.* p. 28
- 11 If elderly bishops were seen leaving the Athenaeum
with jugs of stout in their hands the casual ob-
server would form an impression of the character
of that institution which would be largely unjust.
Ib. p. 33
- 12 *Counsel:* But is the jury to understand, Mr. Haddock,
that in your opinion the highbrow is necessarily of
the feminine gender?
Witness: Of course. It is one of the special diseases
of women. *Ib.* p. 50
- 13 The critical period in matrimony is breakfast-time.
Ib. p. 98
- 14 The Englishman never enjoys himself except for a
noble purpose. *Ib.* p. 198
- 15 For any ceremonial purposes the otherwise excellent
liquid, water, is unsuitable in colour and other
respects. *Ib.* p. 272
- 16 An Act of God was defined as *something which no
reasonable man could have expected.* *Ib.* p. 316
- 17 A dull speaker, like a plain woman, is credited with
all the virtues, for we charitably suppose that a sur-
face so unattractive must be compensated by
interior blessings. *Ib.* p. 412

EDWARD HERBERT, BARON HERBERT OF
CHERBURY

1583-1648

- 18 Now that the April of your youth adorns
The garden of your face.
Poems. Ditty: Now That the April

GEORGE HERBERT

1593-1633

- 19 The book of books, the storehouse and magazine of
life and comfort, the holy Scriptures.
A Priest to the Temple. ch. 4
- 20 I read, and sigh, and wish I were a tree—
For sure then I should grow
To fruit or shade; at least some bird would trust
Her household to me, and I should be just.
The Temple. Affliction
- 21 Ah, my dear God, though I am clean forgot,
Let me not love Thee, if I love Thee not. *Ib.*
- 22 How well her name an 'Army' doth present.
In whom the 'Lord of Hosts' did pitch His tent!
Ib. Anagram, Mary
- 23 Like summer-friends,
Flies of estates and sunshine. *Ib. The Answer*
- 24 Let all the world in ev'ry corner sing
My God and King.
The heav'ns are not too high,
His praise may thither fly;
The earth is not too low,
His praises there may grow.
Let all the world in ev'ry corner sing
My God and King.
The Church with psalms must shout,
No door can keep them out:
But above all, the heart
Must bear the longest part. *Ib. Antiphon*
- 25 Harken unto a Verser, who may chance
Rhyme thee to good, and make a bait of pleasure:
A verse may find him who a sermon flies,
And turn delight into a sacrifice.
Ib. The Church Porch, i
- 26 Drink not the third glass—which thou canst not tame
When once it is within thee. *Ib. v*
- 27 Dare to be true: nothing can need a lie;
A fault, which needs it most, grows two thereby.
Ib. xiii
- 28 Chase brave employment with a naked sword
Throughout the world. *Ib. xv*
- 29 O England, full of sin, but most of sloth;
Spit out thy phlegm, and fill thy breast with glory.
Ib. xvi
- 30 Think the king sees thee still; for his King does.
Ib. xxi
- 31 Never was scraper brave man. Get to live;
Then live, and use it. *Ib. xxvi*
- 32 Wit's an unruly engine, wildly striking
Sometimes a friend, sometimes the engineer. *Ib. xli*
- 33 Towards great persons use respective boldness.
Ib. xliii
- 34 But love is lost, the way of friendship's gone,
Though David had his Jonathan, Christ his John.
Ib. xlvi

- 1 Be calm in arguing, for fierceness makes
Error a fault and truth discourtesy
The Temple The Church Porch, Iu
- 2 Calmness is great advantage, he that lets
Another chafe, may warm him at his fire *Ib Iu*
- 3 Who ameth at the sky
Shoots higher much than he that means a tree *Ib Iu*
- 4 Man is God's image, but a poor man is
Christ's stamp to boot *Ib Ixv*
- 5 Kneeling ne'er spoil d silk stocking, quit thy state,
All equal are within the Church's gate *Ib Ixvii*
- 6 O, be drest
Stay not for th' other pin! Why, thou hast lost
A joy for it worth worlds *Ib Ixix*
- 7 Judge not the preacher, for he is thy Judge,
If thou mislike him, thou conceiv'st him not
God calleth preaching folly do not grudge
To pick out treasures from an earthen pot
The worst speaks something good, if all want sense,
God takes a text, and preacheth patience *Ib Ixxii*
- 8 Look not on pleasures as they come, but go *Ib Ixxvii*
- 9 I struck the board, and cried, 'No more,
I will abroad'
What, shall I ever sigh and pine?
My lines and life are free, free as the road,
Loose as the wind, as large as store
Shall I be still in suit?
Have I no harvest but a thorn
To let me blood, and not restore
What I have lost with cordial fruit?
Sure there was wine
Before my sighs did dry it, there was corn
Before my tears did drown it,
Is the year only lost to me?
Have I no days to crown it? *Ib The Collar*
- 10 Away! take heed,
I will abroad
Call in thy death's head there, tie up thy fears,
He that forbears
To suit and serve his need
Deserves his load
But as I sav'd and grew more fierce and wild
At every word,
Methought I heard one calling 'Child',
And I replied, 'My Lord' *Ib*
- 11 SAVIOUR
That as I did freely part
With my glory and desert,
Left all joys to feel all smart—
MAN
Ah no more Thou break'st my heart *Ib Dialogue*
- 12 Throw away Thy rod,
Throw away Thy wrath,
O my God,
Take the gentle path *Ib Discipline*
- 13 Love is swift of foot,
Love is a man of war,
And can shoot,
And can hit from far *Ib*
- 14 I got me flowers to strew Thy way,
I got me boughs off many a tree
But Thou wast up by break of day,
And brought'st Thy sweets along with Thee
Ib Easter Song
- 15 Teach me, my God and King,
In all things Thee to see,
And what I do in any thing
To do it as for Thee
A man that looks on glass,
On it may stay his eye,
Or if he pleaseth, through it pass,
And then the heaven espy
The Temple The Elixir
- 16 A servant with this clause
Makes drudgery divine,
Who sweeps a room as for Thy laws
Makes that and th' action fine *Ib*
- 17 Oh that I were an orange tree,
That busy plant!
Then I should ever laden be,
And never want
Some fruit for Him that dressed me *Ib Employment*
- 18 And now in age I bud again,
After so many deaths I live and write,
I once more smell the dew and rain,
And relish versing O my only Light,
It cannot be
That I am he
On whom Thy tempests fell all night *Ib The Flower*
- 19 Death is still working like a mole,
And digs my grave at each remove *Ib Grace*
- 20 I made a posy while the day ran by,
Here will I smell my remnant out, and tie
My life within this band,
But Time did beckon to the flow'rs and they
By noon most cunningly did steal away,
And wither'd in my hand *Ib Life*
- 21 Love bade me welcome yet my soul drew back,
Guilty of dust and sin
But quick ey'd Love, observing me grow slack
From my first entrance in,
Drew nearer to me, sweetly questioning
If I lack'd any thing *Ib Love*
- 22 'You must sit down' says Love, 'and taste My meat'
So I did sit and eat *Ib*
- 23 For us the winds do blow,
The earth resteth, heav'n moveth, fountains flow,
Nothing we see but means our good,
As our delight or as our treasure,
The whole is either our upboard of food
Or cabinet of pleasure *Ib Man*
- 24 Oh mighty love! Man is one world, and hath
Another to attend him *Ib*
- 25 King of glory, King of peace
I will love Thee,
And, that love may never cease
I will move Thee *Ib Praise*
- 26 Sev'n whole days not one in seven,
I will praise Thee,
In my heart, though not in heaven,
I can raise Thee *Ib*
- 27 He would adore my gifts instead of Me,
And rest in Nature, not the God of Nature
So both should losers be *Ib The Pulley*

- 1 Yet let him keep the rest,
But keep them with repining restlessness;
Let him be rich and weary, that at least,
If goodness lead him not, yet weariness
May toss him to My breast.
The Temple, The Pulley
- 2 My God, my verse is not a crown,
No point of honour, or gay suit,
No hawk, no banquet, or renown,
Nor a good sword, nor yet a lute. *Ib. The Quiddity*
- 3 But Thou shalt answer, Lord, for me. *Ib. The Quip*
- 4 But who does hawk at eagles with a dove?
Ib. The Sacrifice, xxiii
- 5 Lord, with what care Thou hast begirt us round!
Parents first season us; then schoolmasters
Deliver us to laws; they send us, bound
To rules of reason, holy messengers,
Pulpits and Sundays, sorrow dogging sin,
Afflictions sorted, anguish of all sizes,
Fine nets and stratagems to catch us in,
Bibles laid open, millions of surprises. *Ib. Sin*
- 6 Yet all these fences and their whole array
One cunning bosom sin blows quite away. *Ib.*
- 7 Grasp not at much, for fear thou lovest all.
Ib. The Size
- 8 The Sundays of man's life,
Threaded together on Time's string,
Make bracelets to adorn the wife
Of the eternal glorious King:
On Sunday heaven's gate stands ope;
Blessings are plentiful and rife,
More plentiful than hope. *Ib. Sunday*
- 9 Enrich my heart, mouth, hands in me,
With faith, with hope, with charity,
That I may run, rise, rest with Thee.
Ib. Trinity Sunday
- 10 The God of love my Shepherd is,
And He that doth me feed,
While He is mine, and I am His,
What can I want or need? *Ib. 23rd Psalm*
- 11 Lord, make me coy and tender to offend:
In friendship, first I think if that agree
Which I intend
Unto my friend's intent and end;
I would not use a friend as I use Thee.
Ib. Unkindness
- 12 My friend may spit upon my curious floor;
Would he have gold? I lend it instantly;
But let the poor,
And Thou within them, starve at door:
I cannot use a friend as I use Thee. *Ib.*
- 13 Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky,
The dew shall weep thy fall to-night;
For thou must die.

Sweet rose, whose hue angry and brave
Bids the rash gazer wipe his eye,
Thy root is ever in its grave,
And thou must die.

Sweet spring, full of sweet days and roses,
A box where sweets compacted lie. *Ib. Virtue*
- 14 Only a sweet and virtuous soul,
Like season'd timber, never gives;
But though the whole world turn to coal,
Then chiefly lives. *Ib.*

HERODOTUS

484-424? B.C.

- 15 οὐ φροντὶς Ἱπποκλείδῃ.
Hippocleides doesn't care. *Histories, vi. 129. 4*

ROBERT HERRICK

1591-1674

- 16 With thousand such enchanting dreams, that meet
To make sleep not so sound, as sweet.
*Hesperides. A Country Life: to his Brother,
M. Tho. Herrick*
- 17 I sing of brooks, of blossoms, birds, and bowers:
Of April, May, of June, and July-flowers.
I sing of May-poles, Hock-carts, wassails, wakes,
Of bride-grooms, brides, and of their bridal-cakes.
Ib. Argument of his Book
- 18 A little saint best fits a little shrine,
A little prop best fits a little vine,
As my small cruse best fits my little wine.
*Ib. A Ternary of Littles, upon a Pipkin of Jelly
sent to a Lady*
- 19 A little stream best fits a little boat;
A little lead best fits a little float;
As my small pipe best fits my little note.

A little meat best fits a little belly,
As sweetly, Lady, give me leave to tell ye,
This little pipkin fits this little jelly. *Ib.*
- 20 Fair pledges of a fruitful tree,
Why do ye fall so fast?
Your date is not so past;
But you may stay yet here a while,
To blush and gently smile;
And go at last. *Ib. Blossoms*
- 21 Cherry ripe, ripe, ripe, I cry,
Full and fair ones; come and buy:
If so be, you ask me where
They do grow? I answer, there,
Where my Julia's lips do smile;
There's the land, or cherry-isle. *Ib. Cherry Ripe*
- 22 What needs complaints
When she a place
Has with the race
Of Saints?

In endless mirth,
She thinks not on
What's said or done
In earth.
Ib. Comfort to a Youth that had Lost his Love
- 23 Nor do's she mind,
Or think on't now
That ever thou
Wast kind. *Ib.*
- 24 Get up, get up for shame, the blooming morn
Upon her wings presents the god unshorn.
Ib. Corinna's Going a-Maying
- 25 Get up, sweet Slug-a-bed, and see
The dew hespangling herb and tree. *Ib.*
- 26 'Tis sin,
Nay, profanation to keep in. *Ib.*
- 27 Come, let us go, while we are in our prime;
And take the harmless folly of the time. *Ib.*

- 1 So when or you or I are made
A fable, song, or fleeting shade,
All love, all liking, all delight
Lies drown'd with us in endless night
Then while time serves, and we are but decaying,
Come, my Corinna, come, let's go a-Maying
Hesperides Corinna's Going a-Maying
- 2 Fair daffodils, we weep to see
You haste away so soon
As yet the early-rising sun
Has not attain'd his noon
Stay, stay,
Until the hasting day
Has run
But to the even-song,
And, having pray'd together, we
Will go with you along
Ib Daffodils
- 3 We have short time to stay, as you,
We have as short a Spring,
As quick a growth to meet decay,
As you or any thing
Ib
- 4 A sweet disorder in the dress
Kindles in clothes a wantonness
A lawn about the shoulders thrown
Into a fine distraction
An erring lace, which here and there
Enthralls the crimson stomacher
A cuff neglectful, and thereby
Ribbands to flow confusedly
A winning wave (deserving note)
In the tempestuous petticoat
A careless shoe string in whose tie
I see a wild civility
Do more bewitch me, than when Art
Is too precise in every part
Ib Delight in Disorder
- 5 Here a solemn Fast we keep,
While all beauty lies asleep
Husht be all things, (no noise here)
But the tuning of a tear
Or a sigh of such as bring
Cowslips for her covering
Ib Epitaph upon a Virgin
- 6 Only a little more
I have to write,
Then I'll give o'er,
And bid the world Good night
Ib His Poetry his Pillar
- 7 O time that cut'st down all
And scarce leav'st here
Memorial
Of any men that were
Ib
- 8 Roses at first were white,
Till thy co'd not agree,
Whether my Sappho's breast,
Or they more white sho'd be
Ib How Roses Come Red
- 9 'Twixt kings and tyrants there's this difference
known,
Kings seek their subjects' good tyrants their own
Ib Kings and Tyrants
- 10 You say, to me wards your affection's strong,
Pray love me little, so you love me long
Ib Love me Little, Love me Long
- 11 Love is a circle that doth restless move
In the same sweet eternity of love
Ib Love What It Is
- 12 Night makes no difference 'twixt the Priest and Clerk,
Joan as my Lady is as good as 'th' dark
Hesperides No Difference is 'th' Dark
- 13 I do love I know not what,
Sometimes this, and sometimes that
Ib No Luck in Love
- 14 Made us nobly wild, not mad
Ib Ode for Ben Jonson
- 15 Out-did the meat, out-did the frolic wine
Ib
- 16 Fain would I kiss my Julia's dainty leg,
Which is as white and hairless as an egg
Ib On Julia's Legs
- 17 Men are suspicious, prone to discontent
Subjects still loathe the present Government
Ib Present Government Grievous
- 18 The readiness of doing, doth express
No other, but the doer's willingness
Ib Readiness
- 19 Attempt the end, and never stand to doubt,
Nothing's so hard, but search will find it out
Ib Seek and Find
- 20 And once more yet (ere I am laid out dead)
Knock at a star with my exalted head
Ib The Bad Season Makes the Poet Sad
- 21 It is the end that crowns us, not the fight
Ib The End
- 22 Good morrow to the day so fair,
Good morning Sir, to you
Good morrow to mine own torn hair
Bedabbled with the dew
Ib The Mad Maid's Song
- 23 Her eyes the glow-worm lend thee,
The shooting-stars attend thee,
And the elves also,
Whose little eyes glow,
Like the sparks of fire, befriend thee.
No Will-o'-th'-Wisp mislight thee,
Nor snake, or slow-worm bite thee
But on, on thy way
Not making a stay,
Since ghost there's none to affright thee
Ib The Night Piece, to Julia
- 24 Praise they that will times past, I joy to see
My self now live this age best pleaseth me
Ib The Present Time Best Pleaseth
- 25 Some ask'd how pearls did grow, and where?
Then spoke I to my girl,
To part her lips, and shew'd them there
The quarelets of pearl
Ib The Rock of Rubies, and the Quarry of Pearls
- 26 Now is the time, when all the lights wax dim,
And thou (Anthea) must withdraw from him
Who was thy servant
Ib To Anthea Now is the Time
- 27 For my Embalming (Sweetest) there will be
No Spices wanting, when I'm laid by thee
Ib
- 28 Give me a kiss, and to that kiss a score,
Then to that twenty, add a hundred more
A thousand to that hundred so kiss on,
To make that thousand up a million
Treble that million, and when that is done,
Let's kiss afresh, as when we first begun
Ib To Anthea Ah, My Anthea!

- 1 Bid me to live, and I will live
Thy Protestant to be:
Or bid me love, and I will give
A loving heart to thee.
A heart as soft, a heart as kind,
A heart as sound and free,
As in the whole world thou canst find,
That heart I'll give to thee.
Hesperides. To Anthea, Who May Command Him Anything
- 2 Bid me to weep, and I will weep,
While I have eyes to see. *Ib.*
- 3 Bid me despair, and I'll despair,
Under that cypress tree:
Or bid me die, and I will dare
E'en Death, to die for thee. *Ib.*
- 4 Thou art my life, my love, my heart,
The very eyes of me:
And hast command of every part,
To live and die for thee. *Ib.*
- 5 No marigolds yet closed are;
No shadows great appear.
Ib. To Daisies, not to Shut so Soon
- 6 Sweet, be not proud of those two eyes,
Which star-like sparkle in their skies.
Ib. To Dianeme
- 7 That ruby which you wear
Sunk from the tip of your soft ear
Will last to be a precious stone
When all your world of beauty's gone. *Ib.*
- 8 I dare not ask a kiss;
I dare not beg a smile;
Lest having that, or this,
I might grow proud the while.
No, no, the utmost share
Of my desire, shall be
Only to kiss that air,
That lately kissed thee. *Ib. To Electra*
- 9 He loves his bonds, who when the first are broke,
Submits his neck unto a second yoke. *Ib. To Love*
- 10 Gather ye rosebuds while ye may,
Old Time is still a-flying:
And this same flower that smiles to-day,
To-morrow will be dying.

The glorious lamp of Heaven, the sun,
The higher he's a getting;
The sooner will his race be run,
And nearer he's to setting.

That age is best, which is the first,
When youth and blood are warmer;
But being spent, the worse, and worst
Times, still succeed the former.

Then be not coy, but use your time;
And while ye may, go marry:
For having lost but once your prime,
You may for ever tarry.
Ib. To Virgins, to Make Much of Time
- 11 Welcome maids of honour,
You do bring
In the Spring;
And wait upon her. *Ib. To Violets*
- 12 Her pretty feet
Like snails did creep
A little out, and then,
As if they started at bo-peep,
Did soon draw in agen. *Hesperides. Upon her Feet*
- 13 Whenas in silks my Julia goes,
Then, then (methinks) how sweetly flows
That liquefaction of her clothes.
Next, when I cast mine eyes and see
That brave vibration each way free;
O how that glittering taketh me!
Ib. Upon Julia's Clothes
- 14 So smooth, so sweet, so silv'ry is thy voice,
As, could they hear, the damn'd would make no noise,
But listen to thee (walking in thy chamber)
Melting melodious words, to lutes of amber.
Ib. Upon Julia's Voice
- 15 Here a little child I stand,
Heaving up my either hand;
Cold as paddocks though they be,
Here I lift them up to Thee,
For a benison to fall
On our meat, and on us all. Amen.
Noble Numbers. Another Grace for a Child
- 16 Lord, Thou hast given me a cell
Wherein to dwell,
A little house, whose humble roof
Is weather-proof;
Under the spars of which I lie
Both soft, and dry.
Ib. A Thanksgiving to God for his House
- 17 A little buttery, and therein
A little bin,
Which keeps my little loaf of bread
Unchipt, unsleat:
Some brittle sticks of thorn or briar
Make me a fire,
Close by whose living coal I sit,
And glow like it. *Ib.*
- 18 When the artless doctor sees
No one hope, but of his fees,
And his skill runs on the lees;
Sweet Spirit, comfort me!

When his potion and his pill,
Has, or none, or little skill,
Meet for nothing, but to kill;
Sweet Spirit, comfort me!
Ib. His Litany to the Holy Spirit
- 19 In prayer the lips ne'er act the winning part,
Without the sweet concurrence of the heart.
Ib. The Heart
- 20 But, for Man's fault, then was the thorn,
Without the fragrant rose-bud, born;
But ne'er the rose without the thorn. *Ib. The Rose*
- 21 To work a wonder, God would have her shown,
At once, a bud, and yet a rose full-blown.
Ib. The Virgin Mary
- 22 If any thing delight me for to print
My book, 'tis this; that Thou, my God, art in't.
Ib. To God

JAMES HERVEY

1714-1758

- 1 E'en crosses from his sov'reign hand
Are blessings in disguise
Works Reflections on a Flower-Garden

HESIOD

c. 735 B.C.

- 2 *ἡμίονος πάντος*
The half is greater than the whole
Works and Days, 40

JOHN HEYWOOD

1497?-1580?

- 3 All a green willow, willow,
All a green willow is my garland *The Green Willow*

THOMAS HEYWOOD

d. 1650?

- 4 Seven cities warr'd for Homer, being dead,
Who, living, had no roof to shroud his head
Hierarchy of the Blessed Angels
- 5 Pack, clouds, away, and welcome day,
With night we banish sorrow,
Sweet air blow soft, mount larks aloft
To give my Love good-morrow!
Pack, Clouds, Away, st. 1
- 6 A Woman Killed with Kindness *Title of play*

EMILY HENRIETTA HICKEY

1845-1924

- 7 Beloved, it is morn!
A redder berry on the thorn,
A deeper yellow on the corn,
For this good day new-born
Pray, Sweet, for me
That I may be
Faithful to God and thee
Beloved It Is Morn

WILLIAM EDWARD HICKSON

1803-1870

- 8 'Tis a lesson you should heed,
Try, try again
If at first you don't succeed,
Try, try again *Try and Try Again*

'DR BREWSTER HIGLEY'

nineteenth century

- 9 Oh give me a home where the buffalo roam,
Where the deer and the antelope play,
Where seldom is heard a discouraging word
And the skies are not cloudy all day
Home on the Range (1873)

AARON HILL

1685-1750

- 10 Tender handed stroke a nettle,
And it stings you for your pains,
Grasp it like a man of mettle,
And it soft as silk remains
Verses Written on Windows

ROWLAND HILL

1744-1833

- 11 He did not see any reason why the devil should have
all the good tunes.
E. W. Broome, Ret. Rowland Hill, vii

ARTHUR CLEMENT HILTON

1851-1877

- 12 The papers they had finished lay
In piles of blue and white,
They answered everything they could,
And wrote with all their might,
But though they wrote it all by rote,
They did not write it right
The Vulture and the Husbandman After Lewis Carroll

HIPPOCRATES

c. 460-357 B.C.

- 13 *ὁ βίος βραχύς, ἡ δὲ τέχνη μακρὴ*
The life so short, the craft so long to learn
Aphorisms, I. 1 Trans. by Chaucer

ADOLF HITLER

1889-1945

- 14 My patience is now at an end *Speech*, 26 Sept. 1938
- 15 It is the last territorial claim which I have to make in Europe *Ib*

PRINCE HOARE

1735-1834

- 16 The saucy Arethusa *Song The Arethusa*

THOMAS HOBBS

1588-1679

- 17 Geometry (which is the only science that it hath pleased God hitherto to bestow on mankind)
Leviathan, pt. 1, ch. 4
- 18 The condition of man . . . is a condition of war of everyone against everyone *Ib*
- 19 Words are wise men's counters, they do but reckon with them, but they are the money of fools *Ib*
- 20 They that approve a private opinion, call it opinion, but they that dislike it, heresy and yet heresy signifies no more than private opinion *Ib* ch. 11
- 21 No arts, no letters, no society, and which is worst of all, continual fear and danger of violent death, and the life of man, solitary, poor, nasty, brutish, and short *Ib* ch. 13
- 22 Force, and fraud, are in war the two cardinal virtues *Ib*
- 23 The Papacy is not other than the Ghost of the deceased Roman Empire, sitting crowned upon the grave thereof *Ib* pt. iv, ch. 47
- 24 Laughter is nothing else but sudden glory arising from some sudden conception of some eminency in ourselves by comparison with the infirmity of others, or with our own formerly
On Human Nature, ix (1650)

- 1 He was wont to say that if he had read as much as other men, he should have known no more than other men. Aubrey, *Life of Hobbes*
- 2 I am about to take my last voyage, a great leap in the dark.
Last Words. Watkins, *Anecdotes of Men of Learning*

JOHN CAM HOBHOUSE, BARON BROUGHTON
1786-1869

- 3 When I invented the phrase 'His Majesty's Opposition' [Canning] paid me a compliment on the fortunate hit. *Recollections of a Long Life*, ii, ch. 12

EDWARD WALLIS HOCH
1849-1925

- 4 There is so much good in the worst of us,
And so much bad in the best of us,
That it hardly becomes any of us
To talk about the rest of us.
Good and Bad. Attr. to many other authors

RALPH HODGSON
1871-

- 5 'Twould ring the bells of Heaven
The wildest peal for years,
If Parson lost his senses
And people came to theirs,
And he and they together
Knelt down with angry prayers
For tamed and shabby tigers
And dancing dogs and bears,
And wretched, blind, pit ponies,
And little hunted hares. *Poems. The Bells of Heaven*
- 6 See an old unhappy bull,
Sick in soul and body both. *Ib. The Bull*
- 7 Eve, with her basket, was
Deep in the bells and grass,
Wading in bells and grass
Up to her knees,
Plucking a dish of sweet
Berries and plums to eat,
Down in the bells and grass
Under the trees. *Ib. Eve*
- 8 Picture that orchard sprite,
Eve, with her body white,
Supple and smooth to her
Slim finger tips. *Ib.*
- 9 But oh, the den of wild things in
The darkness of her eyes! *Ib. The Gipsy Girl*
- 10 I did not pray him to lay bare
The mystery to me;
Enough the rose was heaven to smell,
And His own face to see. *Ib. The Mystery*
- 11 Reason has moons, but moons not hers,
Lie mirror'd on her sea,
Confounding her astronomers,
But, O! delighting me. *Ib. Reason Has Moons*
- 12 God loves an idle rainbow,
No less than labouring seas. *Ib.*

- 13 I climbed a hill as light fell short,
And rooks came home in scramble sort,
And filled the trees and flapped and fought
And sang themselves to sleep.
Poems. The Song of Honour

- 14 Hear flocks of shiny pleiades
Among the plums and apple trees
Sing in the summer day. *Ib.*

- 15 When stately ships are twirled and spun
Like whipping tops and help there's none
And mighty ships ten thousand ton
Go down like lumps of lead. *Ib.*

- 16 I stood upon that silent hill
And stared into the sky until
My eyes were blind with stars and still
I stared into the sky. *Ib.*

- 17 Time, you old gypsy man,
Will you not stay,
Put up your caravan
Just for one day? *Ib. Time, You Old Gypsy Man*

HEINRICH HOFFMAN
1809-1874

- 18 Augustus was a chubby lad;
Fat ruddy cheeks Augustus had:
And everybody saw with joy
The plump and hearty, healthy boy.
He ate and drank as he was told,
And never let his soup get cold.
But one day, one cold winter's day,
He screamed out, 'Take the soup away!
O take the nasty soup away!
I won't have any soup to-day.'
Struwwelpeter. Augustus

- 19 Here is cruel Frederick, see!
A horrid wicked boy was he. *Ib. Cruel Frederick*

- 20 The trough was full, and faithful Tray
Came out to drink one sultry day;
He wagged his tail, and wet his lip. *Ib.*

- 21 At this, good Tray grew very red,
And growled, and bit him till he bled. *Ib.*

- 22 But good dog Tray is happy now;
He has no time to say 'Bow-wow!'
He seats himself in Frederick's chair
And laughs to see the good things there:
The soup he swallows, sup by sup—
And eats the pies and puddings up. *Ib.*

- 23 Let me see if Philip can
Be a little gentleman;
Let me see, if he is able
To sit still for once at table. *Ib. Fidgety Philip*

- 24 But fidgety Phil,
He won't sit still;
He wriggles
And giggles,
And then, I declare,
Swings backwards and forwards,
And tilts up his chair. *Ib.*

- 25 It almost makes me cry to tell
What foolish Harriet befell.
Ib. Harriet and the Matches

- 1 Now tall Agrippa lived close by—
So tall he almost touch'd the sky,
He had a mighty inkstand, too,
In which a great goose-feather grew
Strutwelpeter The Inty Boys
- 2 Look at little Johnny there,
Little Johnny Head-In Air! *Ib Johnny Head-In-Air*
- 3 Silly little Johnny, look,
You have lost your writing book! *Ib*
- 4 The door flew open, in he ran,
The great, long, red-legged scissor-man
Ib The Little Suck-a-Thumb
- 5 'Ahl' said Mamma, 'I knew he'd come
To naughty little Suck-a-Thumb' *Ib*
- 6 He finds it hard, without a pair
Of spectacles, to shoot the hare
The hare sits snug in leaves and grass,
And laughs to see the green man pass
Ib The Man Who Went Out Shooting
- 7 And now she's trying all she can,
To shoot the sleepy, green coat man *Ib*
- 8 Help! Fire! Help! The Harel The Harel *Ib*
- 9 The hare's own child, the little hare *Ib*
- 10 Anything to me is sweeter
Than to see Shock headed Peter
Ib Shock Headed Peter

JAMES HOGG

1770-1835

- 11 And hey, then, up go we
Jacobite Relics of Scotland, 1 15 Title
- 12 Wha the deil hae we gotten for a King
But a wee wee German lairdie?
And when we gade to bring him hame,
He was delving in his kail yardie
Ib 83 The Wee, Wee German Lairdie
- 13 Listen a while, and I'll tell you a tale,
Of a new device of a Protestant Flail
Ib 324 The Protestant Flail
- 14 God bless our Lord the King!
God save our lord the king!
God save the king!
Make him victorious,
Happy, and glorious,
Long to reign over us
God save the king! *Ib 11 50 God Save The King*
(But see 6 13, 125 15, and Corrigenda, p 587)
- 15 We'll o'er the water, we'll o'er the sea,
We'll o'er the water to Charlie,
Come weel, come weel we'll gather and go,
And live or die wi' Charlie
Ib 76 O'er the Water to Charlie
- 16 There grows a bonny brier bush in our kail yard
Ib 78 An You Be He
- 17 'Twas on a Monday morning,
Right early in the year,
That Charlie came to our town,
The young Chevalier
And Charlie he's my darling,
My darling, my darling
And Charlie he's my darling,
The young Chevalier
Ib 93 The Young Chevalier (See also 360 15)

- 18 Cock up your beaver, and cock it fu' sprush,
We'll over the Border and gie them a brush,
There's somebody there we'll teach better behaviour
Hey, Johnnie lad, cock up your beaver!
Jacobite Relics, 11 127. Cock Up Your Beaver
- 19 Will you no come back again?
Better lo'ded you'll never be,
And will you no come brack again?
Ib 195 11 111 You No Come Back Again?
- 20 My love she's but a lassie yet *Title of song*
- 21 Bonny Kilmeny gaed up the glen.
The Queen's Wake, 11 Kilmeny Thirteenth Bard's Song, 1 1
- 22 Late, late in the gloamin' Kilmeny came hame! *Ib 1 24*
- 23 For Kilmeny had been she knew not where,
And Kilmeny had seen what she could not declare
Ib 1 38

HENRY FOX, FIRST BARON HOLLAND

1705-1774

- 24 If Mr Selwyn calls again, shew him up if I am alive
I shall be delighted to see him, and if I am dead he
would like to see me
Last Words of J H Jesse, George Selwyn and his Contemporaries, 1844, vol 11, p 50

HENRY RICHARD VASSALL FOX,
THIRD BARON HOLLAND

1733-1840

- 25 Nephew of Fox, and friend of Grey,—
Enough my meed of fame
If those who deign'd to observe me say
I injur'd neither name
Memoir of Rev Sydney Smith (1855), 1 334

SIR RICHARD HOLLAND

c 1450

- 26 O Douglas, O Douglas,
tendir and trowel *Duke of the Howlat, xxxi*

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES

1879-

- 27 The universe is not hostile, nor yet is it friendly It is
simply indifferent
Sensible Man's View of Religion

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES

1809-1894

- 28 Lean, hungry, savage anti everything
Poems A Modest Request
- 29 Sweet is the scene where genial friendship plays
The pleasing game of interchanging praise
Ib An After Dinner Poem
- 30 Uncurs'd by doubt, our earliest creed we take,
We love the precepts for the teacher's sake
Ib A Rhymed Lesson (Urama)
- 31 And when you stick on conversation's burrs,
Don't strew your pathway with those dreadful wurs
Ib

- 1 Man wants but little drink below,
But wants that little strong.
Poems: A Song of other Days. Parody on Goldsmith
- 2 Day hath put on his jacket, and around
His burning bosom buttoned it with stars.
Ib. Evening
- 3 We greet the monarch-peasant.
Ib. For the Burns Centennial Celebration
- 4 Wisdom has taught us to be calm and meek,
To take one blow, and turn the other cheek;
It is not written what a man shall do
If the rude caitiff smite the other too!
Ib. Non-Resistance
- 5 Ay, tear her tattered ensign down!
Long has it waved on high,
And many an eye has danced to see
That banner in the sky;
Beneath it rung the battle shout,
And burst the cannon's roar;—
The meteor of the ocean air
Shall sweep the clouds no more. *Ib. Old Ironsides*
- 6 Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay,
That was built in such a logical way
It ran a hundred years to a day?
Ib. The Deacon's Masterpiece
- 7 A general flavor of mild decay. *Ib.*
- 8 When the last reader reads no more.
Ib. The Last Reader
- 9 Feels the same comfort while his acrid words
Turn the sweet milk of kindness into curds.
Ib. The Moral Bully
- 10 And silence, like a poultice, comes
To heal the blows of sound. *Ib. The Music Grinders*
- 11 Call him not old, whose visionary brain
Holds o'er the past its undivided reign.
For him in vain the envious seasons roll
Who bears eternal summer in his soul.
Ib. The Old Player
- 12 To be seventy years young is sometimes far more
cheerful and hopeful than to be forty years old.
On the Seventieth Birthday of Julia Ward Howe
- 13 Man has his will,—but woman has her way.
The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table, ch. 1
- 14 I think I said, I can make it plain to Benjamin
Franklin here that there are at least six person-
alities distinctly to be recognized as taking part in
that dialogue between John and Thomas.
- Three Johns. { 1. The real John; known only to
his Maker.
2. John's ideal John; never the
real one, and often very unlike
him.
3. Thomas' ideal John; never the
real John, nor John's John,
but often very unlike either.
- Three Thomases. { 1. The real Thomas.
2. Thomas' ideal Thomas.
3. John's ideal Thomas.
Ib. ch. 3
- 25 Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,
As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!
Let each new temple, nobler than the last,

- Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,
Till thou at length art free,
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting sea!
The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table, ch. 4. The Chambered Nautilus
- 16 Boston State-House is the hub of the solar system.
You couldn't pry that out of a Boston man if you
had the tire of all creation straightened out for a
crowbar. *Ib. ch. 6*
- 17 The axis of the earth sticks out visibly through the
centre of each and every town or city. *Ib.*
- 18 The world's great men have not commonly been great
scholars, nor its great scholars great men. *Ib.*
- 19 His humid front the cive, anhelng, wipes.
And dreams of erring on ventiferous ripes.
Ib. ch. 11. Aestivation
- 20 Depart,—be off,—excede,—evade,—erump! *Ib.*
- 21 Fate tried to conceal him by naming him Smith.
[Samuel Francis Smith.] *The Boys*
- 22 It is the province of knowledge to speak and it is the
privilege of wisdom to listen.
The Poet at the Breakfast Table, ch. 10
- 23 It is the folly of the world, constantly, which confounds
its wisdom.
The Professor at the Breakfast Table, ch. 1
- 24 A moment's insight is sometimes worth a life's ex-
perience. *Ib. ch. 10*

JOHN HOME

1722-1808

- 25 In the first days
Of my distracting grief, I found myself—
As women wish to be, who love their lords.
Douglas, I. 1
- 26 My name is Norval; on the Grampian hills
My father feeds his flocks; a frugal swain,
Whose constant cares were to increase his store.
Ib. II. 1
- 27 He seldom errs
Who thinks the worst he can of womankind.
Ib. III. iii
- 28 Like Douglas conquer, or like Douglas die. *Ib. v*
- 29 Bold and erect the Caledonian stood,
Old was his mutton and his claret good;
Let him drink port, the English statesman cried—
He drank the poison and his spirit died.
Lockhart, Life of Scott, IV, ch. v

HOMER

c. 900 B.C.

- 30 μῆτιν αἶδε, θεά, Πηληϊάδεω Ἀχιλῆος
οὐλομένην, ἣ μυρ' Ἀχαιοῖς ἄλγε' ἔθηκε.
The wrath of Peleus' son, the direful spring
Of all the Grecian woes, O Goddess, sing!
Iliad, i. 1. Trans. by Pope
- 31 τὸν δ' ἀπαμειβόμενος.
To him in answer spake. . . *Ib. 84*
- 32 οἷη περ φύλλων γενεή, τοιή δὲ καὶ ἀνδρῶν.
As the generation of leaves, so is that of men.
Ib. vi. 146

HOMER—HOOD

- 1 αἶν' ἀριστεύειν καὶ ὑπείροχον ἔμμεναι ἄλλων
Always to be best, and distinguished above the
rest *Iliad*, vi 208
- 2 δακρυόεν γελᾶσασα
Smiling through her tears *Ib* 484
- 3 εἰς οἷός τις ἀριστος, ἀμύνεσθαι περὶ πατρὸς
One omen is best, to fight in defence of one's
country *Ib* xii 243
- 4 ἄνδρα μοι ἔννεπε, Μοῦσα, πολύτροπον.
Tell me, Muse, of the man of many wiles [*Odyss-*
seus] *Odyss.*, i 1
- 5 πολλῶν δ' ἀνθρώπων ἶδεν ἄστεα καὶ νόον ἔγνω
He saw the cities of many men, and knew their
mind. *Ib* 3
- 6 ὡς ἀπόλοιο καὶ ἄλλος ὅτις τοιαῦτά γε ῥέζοι
So perish all who do the like again *Ib* 47
- 7 βουλομένη κ' ἐπάρουρος ἰὼν θηγεύμεν ἄλλω
ἀνδρὶ παρ' ὀκλήρῳ, ὃ μὴ βίοςτος πολὺς εἴη,
ἢ πᾶσιν νεκρῶσι καταβήμενοις ἀνασσειν
Rather would I, in the sun's warmth divine,
Serve a poor churl who drags his days in grief,
Than the whole lordship of the dead were mine
Ib xi 489

WILLIAM HONE

1780-1842

- 8 A good father is half the shave
Every-Day Book, vol. 1, 1269
- 9 John Jones may be described as 'one of the *has beens*'
Ib vol. 11, 820

THOMAS HOOD

1799-1845

- 10 When Eve upon the first of Men
The apple press'd with specious cant,
Oh! what a thousand pities then
That Adam was not Adamant! *A Reflection*
- 11 It was not in the winter
Our loving lot was cast!
It was the time of roses,
We plucked them as we passed!
Ballad It Was Not in the Winter
- 12 One more Unfortunate,
Weary of breath,
Rashly importunate,
Gone to her death!
Take her up tenderly,
Lift her with care,
Fashion'd so slenderly,
Young, and so fair!
Look at her garments
Clinging like cerements
The Bridge of Sighs
- 13 Loving, not loathing *Ib*
- 14 All that remains of her
Now is pure womanly *Ib*
- 15 Past all dishonour,
Death has left on her
Only the beautiful *Ib*

- 16 Still, for all slips of hers,
One of Eve's family *The Bridge of Sighs*
- 17 Was there a dearer one
Still, and a nearer one
Yet, than all other? *Ib.*
- 18 Alas! for the rarity
Of Christian charity
Under the sun!
Oh! it was pitiful!
Near a whole city full,
Home had she none! *Ib.*
- 19 Even God's providence
Seeming estranged *Ib.*
- 20 Mad from life's history,
Glad to death's mystery,
Swift to be hurl'd—
Anywhere, anywhere,
Out of the world! *Ib.*
- 21 Picture it—think of it,
Dissolute man!
Lave in it, drink of it,
Then, if you can! *Ib.*
- 22 Owning her weakness,
Her evil behaviour,
And leaving, with meekness,
Her sins to her Saviour! *Ib.*
- 23 Our very hopes belied our fears,
Our fears our hopes belied—
We thought her dying when she slept,
And sleeping when she died! *The Death Bed*
- 24 Much study had made him very lean,
And pale, and leaden ey'd
The Dream of Eugene Aram
- 25 But Guilt was my grim Chamberlain
That lighted me to bed *Ib*
- 26 Two stern faced men set out from Lynn,
Through the cold and heavy mist,
And Eugene Aram walked between,
With gyres upon his wrist *Ib*
- 27 Where folks that ride a bit of blood,
May break a bit of bone *The Epping Hunt*, l 99
- 28 O saw ye not fair Inez?
Fair Inez
- 29 Ben Battle was a soldier bold,
And used to war's alarms
But a cannon-ball took off his legs,
So he laid down his arms! *Faithless Nelly Gray*
- 30 For here I leave my second leg,
And the Forty second Foot! *Ib*
- 31 The love that loves a scarlet coat
Should be more uniform *Ib.*
- 32 His death, which happen'd in his berth,
At forty odd befell
They went and told the sexton, and
The sexton toll'd the bell *Faithless Sally Brown*
- 33 I remember, I remember,
The house where I was born,
The little window where the sun
Came peeping in at morn,
He never came a wink too soon,
Nor brought too long a day,
But now, I often wish the night
Had borne my breath away! *I Remember*

- 1 I remember, I remember,
The roses, red and white,
The vi'lets, and the lily-cups,
Those flowers made of light!
The lilacs where the robin built,
And where my brother set
The laburnum on his birthday,—
The tree is living yet! *I Remember*
- 2 I remember, I remember,
The fir trees dark and high;
I used to think their slender tops
Were close against the sky:
It was a childish ignorance,
But now 'tis little joy
To know I'm farther off from heav'n
Than when I was a boy. *Ib.*
- 3 He never spoils the child and spares the rod,
But spoils the rod and never spares the child.
The Irish Schoolmaster, xii
- 4 But evil is wrought by want of thought,
As well as want of heart! *The Lady's Dream*
- 5 For that old enemy the gout
Had taken him in toe! *Lieutenant Luff*
- 6 Alas! my everlasting peace
Is broken into pieces. *Mary's Ghost*
- 7 And then, in the fulness of joy and hope,
Seem'd washing his hands with invisible soap,
In imperceptible water.
Miss Kilmansegg. Her Christening
- 8 There's Bardus, a six-foot column of fop,
A lighthouse without any light atop.
Ib. Her First Step
- 9 For one of the pleasures of having a rout,
Is the pleasure of having it over. *Ib. Her Dream*
- 10 Home-made dishes that drive one from home.
Ib. Her Misery
- 11 No sun—no moon!
No morn—no noon
No dawn—no dusk—no proper time of day. *No!*
- 12 No warmth, no cheerfulness, no healthful ease,
No comfortable feel in any member—
No shade, no shine, no butterflies, no bees,
No fruits, no flowers, no leaves, no birds,—
November! *Ib.*
- 13 I saw old Autumn in the misty morn
Stand shadowless like Silence, listening
To silence. *Ode: Autumn*
- 14 Not one of those self-constituted saints,
Quacks—not physicians—in the cure of souls.
Ode to Rae Wilson, l. 13
- 15 Dear bells! how sweet the sound of village bells
When on the undulating air they swim!
Now loud as welcomes! faint, now, as farewells!
Ib. l. 159
- 16 The shrill sweet lark.
The Plea of the Midsummer Fairies, xxx
- 17 The bird forlorn,
That singeth with her breast against a thorn. *Ib.*
- 18 We will not woo foul weather all too soon,
Or nurse November on the lap of June. *Ib. xcii*
- 19 She stood breast high amid the corn,
Clasp'd by the golden light of morn,
Like the sweetheart of the sun,
Who many a glowing kiss had won. *Ruth*
- 20 Thus she stood amid the stooks,
Praising God with sweetest looks. *Ib.*
- 21 Sure, I said, heav'n did not mean,
Where I reap thou shouldst but glean,
Lay thy sheaf adown and come,
Share my harvest and my home. *Ib.*
- 22 With fingers weary and worn,
With eyelids heavy and red,
A woman sat, in unwomanly rags,
Plying her needle and thread—
Stitch! stitch! stitch!
In poverty, hunger, and dirt. *The Song of the Shirt*
- 23 O! men with sisters dear,
O! men with mothers and wives!
It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives! *Ib.*
- 24 Sewing at once, with a double thread,
A shroud as well as a shirt. *Ib.*
- 25 Oh! God! that bread should be so dear,
And flesh and blood so cheap! *Ib.*
- 26 No blessed leisure for love or hope,
But only time for grief! *Ib.*
- 27 My tears must stop, for every drop
Hinders needle and thread! *Ib.*
- 28 There is a silence where hath been no sound,
There is a silence where no sound may be,
In the cold grave—under the deep deep sea,
Or in wide desert where no life is found.
Sonnet. Silence
- 29 A wife who preaches in her gown,
And lectures in her night-dress!
The Surplice Question
- 30 Our hands have met, but not our hearts;
Our hands will never meet again. *To a False Friend*
- 31 There are three things which the public will always
clamour for, sooner or later: namely, Novelty,
novelty, novelty.
Announcement of Comic Annual for 1836
- 32 The sedate, sober, silent, serious, sad-coloured sect.
[Quakers.] *The Doves and the Crows*
- 33 'Extremes meet', as the whiting said with its tail in
its mouth. *Ib.*
- 34 Holland . . . lies so low they're only saved by being
damned. *Up the Rhine. To Rebecca Page*

RICHARD HOOKER

1554?–1600

- 35 He that goeth about to persuade a multitude, that
they are not so well governed as they ought to be,
shall never want attentive and favourable hearers.
Ecclesiastical Polity, bk. i, § 1
- 36 Of Law there can be no less acknowledged, than that
her seat is the bosom of God, her voice the har-
mony of the world: all things in heaven and earth
do her homage, the very least as feeling her care,
and the greatest as not exempted from her power.
Ib. § xvi

- 1 Change is not made without inconvenience, even from worse to better
Quoted by Johnson, as from Hooker, in the Preface to the 'English Dictionary'

ELLEN STURGIS HOOPER

1816-1841

- 2 I slept, and dreamed that life was Beauty;
 I woke, and found that life was Duty. *Life a Duty*

HERBERT CLARK HOOVER

1874-

- 3 The American system of rugged individualism
Campaign speech, New York, 22 Oct 1928
 4 Our country has deliberately undertaken a great social and economic experiment, noble in motive and far-reaching in purpose [The Eighteenth Amendment, enacting Prohibition]
Letter to Senator W. H. Borah, 28 Feb 1928

ANTHONY HOPE [SIR ANTHONY HOPE HAWKINS]

1863-1933

- 5 Economy is going without something you do want in case you should, some day, want something you probably won't want *The Dolly Dialogues, No 12*
 6 'You oughtn't to yield to temptation'
 'Well, somebody must, or the thing becomes absurd'
Ib No 14
 7 'Boys will be boys—'
 'And even that wouldn't matter if we could only prevent girls from being girls'
Ib No 16
 8 'Bourgeois,' I observed, 'is an epithet which the raff-raff apply to what is respectable, and the aristocracy to what is decent'
Ib No 17
 9 He is very fond of making things which he doesn't want, and then giving them to people who have no use for them
Ib
 10 I wish you would read a little poetry sometimes
 Your ignorance cramps my conversation
Ib No 22
 11 I may not understand, but I am willing to admire
Ib
 12 Good families are generally worse than any others
Prisoner of Zenda, ch 1
 13 His foe was folly and his weapon wit
Inscription on the tablet to IV S Gilbert, Victoria Embankment, London (1915)

LAURENCE HOPE [ADELA FLORENCE NICOLSON]

1865-1904

- 14 Pale hands I loved beside the Shalimar,
 Where are you now? Who lies beneath your spell?
Indian Love Lyrics Pale Hands I Loved
 15 Pale hands, pink-tipped, like lotus buds that float
 On those cool waters where we used to dwell,
 I would have rather felt you round my throat
 Crushing out life than waving me farewell
Ib

- 16 Less than the dust beneath thy chariot wheel,
 Less than the weed that grows beside thy door,
 Less than the rust that never stained thy sword,
 Less than the need thou hast in life of me,
 Even less am I
Indian Love Lyrics Less than the Dust

GERARD MANLEY HOOPKINS

1844-1889

- 17 Wild air, world mothering air,
 Nestling me everywhere
The Blessed Virgin Compared to the Air We Breathe
 18 Some candle clear burns somewhere I came by.
 I muse at how its being puts blissful back
 With yellowy moisture mild night's bleak-all black,
 Or to-fro tender trambeams truckle at the eye
The Candle Indoors
 19 Not, I'll not, carrion comfort, Despair, not feast on thee,
 Not untwist—slack they may be—these last strands of man
 In me or, most weary, cry *I can no more* I can,
 Can something, hope, wish day come, not choose not to be
Carrion Comfort
 20 That night, that year
 Of now done darkness I wretch lay wrestling with
 (my God!) my God *Ib*
 21 Towy city and branchy between towers
Duns Scotus' Oxford
 22 Cuckoo-echoing, bell swarmed, lark charmed, rook-racked, river rounded
Ib
 23 Didst fettle for the great grey drayhorse his bright and battering sandall
Felix Randal
 24 'The world is charged with the grandeur of God'
God's Grandeur
 25 Because the Holy Ghost over the bent
 World broods with warm breast and with ah! bright wings
Ib
 26 Elected Silence, sing to me
 And beat upon my whorled ear,
 Pipe me to pastures still and be
 'The music that I care to hear'
The Habit of Perfection
 27 Palate, the hutch of tasty lust,
 Desire not to be rinsed with wine
 The can must be so sweet, the crust
 So fresh that come in fasts divine
Ib
 28 And you unhouse and house the Lord
Ib
 29 I have desired to go
 Where springs not fail,
 To fields where flies no sharp and sided hail
 And a few hies blow.
 And I have asked to be
 Where no storms come,
 Where the green swell is in the heavens dumb,
 And out of the swing of the sea
Heaven Haven
 30 What would the world be, once bereft
 Of wet and of wildness? Let them be left,
 O let them be left, wildness and wet,
 Long live the weeds and the wilderness yet
Inversnaid

- 1 All
Life death does end and each day dies with sleep.
No Worst, There Is None
- 2 Glory be to God for dappled things. *Pied Beauty*
- 3 All things counter, original, spare, strange;
Whatever is fickle, freckled (who knows how?)
With swift, slow; sweet, sour; adazzle, dim;
He fathers-forth whose beauty is past change:
Praise him. *Ib.*
- 4 The glassy peartree leaves and blooms, they brush
The descending blue; that blue is all in a rush. *Spring*
- 5 Look at the stars! look, look up at the skies!
O look at all the fire-folk sitting in the air!
The bright boroughs, the circle-citadels there!
The Starlight Night
- 6 Ah well! it is all a purchase, all is a prize.
Buy then! bid then!—What?—Prayer, patience, alms,
vows.
Look, look: a May-mess, like on orchard boughs!
Look! March-bloom, like on mealed-with-yellow
sallows!
These are indeed the barn; withindoors house
The shocks. This piece-bright paling shuts the
spouse
Christ home, Christ and his mother and all his
hallows. *Ib.*
- 7 I am all at once what Christ is, since he was what I
am, and
This Jack, joke, poor potsherd, patch, matchwood,
immortal diamond,
Is immortal diamond.
That Nature is a Heraclitean Fire
- 8 Thou art indeed just, Lord, if I contend
With thee; but, sir, so what I plead is just.
Why do sinners' ways prosper? and why must
Disappointment all I endeavour end?
Thou Art Indeed Just, Lord
- 9 Birds build—but not I build; no, but strain,
Time's eunuch, and not breed one work that wakes.
Mine, O thou lord of life, send my roots rain. *Ib.*
- 10 To What Serves Mortal Beauty? *Title*
- 11 I caught this morning morning's minion, kingdom of
daylight's dauphin, dapple-dawn-drawn Falcon.
The Windhover
- 12 The achieve of, the mastery of the thing! *Ib.*

JOSEPH HOPKINSON

1770–1842

- 13 Hail, Columbia! happy land!
Hail, ye heroes! heaven-born band! *Hail, Columbia!*

HORACE

65–8 B.C.

- 14 Ut turpiter atrum
Desinat in piscem mulier formosa superne.
Make what at the top was a beautiful woman have
ugly ending in a black fish's tail.
Ars Poetica, 4. Trans. by Wickham
- 15 'Pictoribus atque poetis
Quidlibet audendi semper fuit aequa potestas.'
Scimus, et hanc veniam petimusque damusque
vicissim.

- 'Poets and painters,' you say, 'have always had
an equal licence in daring invention.' We know
it: this liberty we claim for ourselves and give
again to others. *Ars Poetica*, 9
- 16 Inceptis gravibus plerumque et magna professis
Purpureus, late qui splendeat, unus et alter
Adsuitur pannus.
Often on a work of grave purpose and high promises
is tacked a purple patch or two to give an effect
of colour. *Ib.* 14
- 17 Amphora coepit
Institui: currente rota cur urceus exit?
It was a wine-jar that was to be moulded: as the
wheel runs round why does it come out a pitcher?
Ib. 21
- 18 Brevis esset aboro,
Obscurus fio.
It is when I am struggling to be brief that I be-
come unintelligible. *Ib.* 25
- 19 Dixeris egregie notum si callida verbum
Reddiderit iunctura novum.
You may gain the finest effects in language by the
skilful setting which makes a well-known word
new. *Ib.* 47
- 20 Multa renascentur quae iam cecidere, cadentque
Quae nunc sunt in honore vocabula, si volet usus,
Quem penes arbitrium est et ius et norma loquendi.
Many a term which has fallen from use shall have
a second birth, and those shall fall that are now
in high honour, if so Usage shall will it, in whose
hands is the arbitrament, the right and rule of
speech. *Ib.* 70
- 21 Grammatici certant et adhuc sub iudice lis est.
Scholars dispute, and the case is still before the
courts. *Ib.* 78
- 22 Proicit ampullas et sesquipedalia verba.
Throws aside his paint-pots and his words a foot
and a half long. *Ib.* 97
- 23 Si vis me flere, dolendum est
Primum ipsi tibi.
If you wish to draw tears from me, you must first
feel pain yourself. *Ib.* 102
- 24 Servetur ad imum
Qualis ab incepto processerit, et sibi constet.
Difficile est proprie communia dicere.
See that it [a fresh character in a play] is kept to
the end such as it starts at the beginning and
is self-consistent. It is a hard task to treat what is
common in a way of your own. *Ib.* 126
- 25 Parturient montes, nascetur ridiculus mus.
Mountains will be in labour, the birth will be a
single laughable little mouse. *Ib.* 139
- 26 Dic mihi, Musa, virum, captae post tempora Troiae
Qui mores hominum multorum vidit et urbis.
Of him, my Muse, who, when Troy's ramparts fell,
Saw many cities and men's manners, tell. *Ib.* 141
- 27 Non fumum ex fulgore, sed ex fumo dare lucem
Cogitat.
His thought is not to give flame first and then
smoke, but from smoke to let light break out.
Ib. 143

- 1 Semper ad eventum festinat et in medias res
Non secus ac notas auditorem rapit
He ever hastens to the issue, and hurries his hearers
into the midst of the story as if they knew it be-
fore *Ars Poetica*, 148 Trans by Wickham
- 2 Difficilis, querulus, laudator temporis acti
Se puer, castigat, censorque minorum
Multa ferunt anni venientes commoda secum,
Multa recedentes adiungunt
Testy, a grumbler, inclined to praise the way the
world went when he was a boy, to play the critic
and censor of the new generation The tide of
years as it rises brings many conveniences as it
ebbs carries many away *Ib* 173
- 3 Ne pueros coram populo Medea truerdet
You will not let Medea slay her boys before the
audience *Ib* 185
- 4 Quodcumque ostendis mihi sic, incredulus odi
Anything that you thus thrust upon my sight, I
discredit and revolt at *Ib* 188
- 5 Nec deus intersit, nisi dignus vindice nodus
Incident
Neither should a god intervene, unless a knot be-
falls worthy of his interference *Ib* 191
- 6 Vos exemplaria Graeca
Nocturna versate manu, versate diurna
For yourselves, do you thumb well by night and
day Greek models *Ib* 268
- 7 Fungar vice cotis, acutum
Reddere quae ferrum valet exors ipsa secunda
So I will play the part of a whetstone which can
make steel sharp, though it has no power itself of
cutting *Ib* 304
- 8 Grais ingenium, Grais dedit ore rotundo
Musa loqui
It was the Greeks who had at the Muse's hand
the native gift, the Greeks who had the utterance
of finished grace *Ib* 323
- 9 Omne tulit punctum qui miscuit utile dulci,
Lectorem delectando panterque monendo
He has gained every vote who has mingled profit
with pleasure by delighting the reader at once
and instructing him *Ib* 343
- 10 Indignor quandoque bonus dormitat Homerus
But if Homer, usually good, nods for a moment,
I think it shame *Ib* 359
- 11 Ut pictura poesis
As with the painter's work, so with the poet's
Ib 361
- 12 Mediocribus esse poetas
Non homines, non di, non concessere columnae
To poets to be second-rate is a privilege which
neither men, nor gods, nor bookshelves ever al-
lowed *Ib* 372
- 13 Tu nihil invita dices faciesve Minerva
You will say nothing, do nothing, unless Minerva
pleases *Ib* 385
- 14 Nonumque prematur in annum
Let it be kept quiet till the ninth year *Ib* 388

- 15 Solve senescentem mature sanus equum, ne
Pecceat ad extremum ridendus et ilia ducat
Be wise in time, and turn your horse out to grass
when he shows signs of age, lest he end in a ludi-
crous breakdown with straining flanks
Epistles, 1 i 8 Trans by Wickham
- 16 Nullius addictus iurare in verba magistri,
Quo me cumque rapit tempestas, deferor hospes
I am not bound over to swear allegiance to any
master where the wind carries me, I put into
port and make myself at home *Ib* 14
- 17 Virtus est vitium fugere, et sapientia prima
Stultitia caruisse
To flee vice is the beginning of virtue and the be-
ginning of wisdom is to have got rid of folly *Ib* 41
- 18 Hic murus aeneus esto,
Nil conscire sibi, nulla pallescere culpa
Be this your wall of brass to have no guilty secrets,
no wrong-doing that makes you turn pale *Ib* 60
- 19 Si possis recte, si non, quocumque modo rem
Money by right means if you can, if not, by any
means money *Ib* 66
- 20 Olim quod vulpes aegroti cauta leoni
Respondit referam 'quia me vestigia terrent,
Omnia te adversum spectantia, nulla retrorsum'
The wary fox in the fable answered the sick lion
'Because I am frightened at seeing that all the
footprints point towards your den and none the
other way' *Ib* 73
- 21 Qui quid sit pulchrum, quid turpe, quid utile, quid
non,
Planius ac melius Chrysippo et Crantore dicat
Who shows us what is fair, what is foul, what is
profitable, what not, more plainly and better than
a Chrysippus or a Crantor *Ib* 113
- 22 Quidquid delirant reges plectuntur Achivi
For every folly of their princes the Greeks feel the
acourge *Ib* 14
- 23 Rursus quid virtus et quid sapientia possit
Utile proposuit nobis exemplum Uliven
Again, of the power of virtue and of wisdom he has
given us a profitable example in Ulysses *Ib* 17
- 24 Nos numerus sumus et fruges consumere nati
We are the eiphers, fit for nothing but to eat our
share of earth's fruits *Ib* 27
- 25 Dimidium facti qui coepit habet sapere aude
He who has begun his task has half done it Have
the courage to be wise *Ib* 40
- 26 Ira furor brevis est
Anger is a short madness *Ib* 62
- 27 Omnem crede diem tibi diluxisse supremum
Grata superveniet quae non sperabitur hora
Me pinguem et nitidum bene curata cute vides
Cum ridere voles Epicuri de grege porcum
Hold for yourself the belief that each day that
dawns is your last the hour to which you do not
look forward will be a pleasant surprise If you
ask of myself, you will find me, whenever you
want something to laugh at in good case fat and
sleek, a true hog of Epicurus' herd *Ib* 113

- 1 Nil admirari prope res est una, Numici,
Solaque quae possit facere et servare beatum.
Nought to admire is perhaps the one and only
thing, Numicius, that can make a man happy and
keep him so. *Epistles*, I. vi. 1
- 2 Naturam expellas furca, tamen usque recurret.
If you drive nature out with a pitchfork, she will
soon find a way back. *Ib.* x. 24
- 3 Tamen illic vivere vellem,
Oblitusque meorum obliviscendus et illis.
Yet I could find it in my heart to live there, forget-
ting my friends and forgotten by them. *Ib.* xi. 8
- 4 Caelum non animum mutant qui trans mare currunt,
Strenua nos exercet inertia: navibus atque
Quadrigis petimus bene vivere. Quod petis hic est,
Est Ulubris, animus si te non deficit aequus.
They change their sky, not their soul, who run
across the sea. We work hard at doing nothing:
we seek happiness in yachts and four-horse
coaches. What you seek is here—is at Ulubrae—
if an even soul does not fail you. *Ib.* 27
- 5 Concordia discors.
Harmony in discord. *Ib.* xii. 19
- 6 Principibus placuisse viris non ultima laus est.
Non cuivis homini contingit adire Corinthum.
To have found favour with leaders of mankind is
not the meanest of glories. It is not every one
that can get to Corinth. *Ib.* xvii. 35
- 7 Et semel emissum volat irrevocabile verbum.
A word once let out of the cage cannot be whistled
back again. *Ib.* xviii. 71
- 8 Nam tua res agitur, paries cum proximus ardet.
It is your own interest that is at stake when your
next neighbour's wall is ablaze. *Ib.* 80
- 9 Tu, dum tua navis in alto est,
Hoc age, ne mutata retrorsum te ferat aura.
Oderunt hilarem tristes tristemque iocosi.
For yourself, my friend, while your bark is on the
sea, give all heed lest the breeze shift and turn
your course back again. The gloomy hate the
cheerful, the mirthful the gloomy. *Ib.* 87
- 10 Fallentis semita vitae.
The untrodden paths of life. *Ib.* 103
- 11 Sit mihi quod nunc est, etiam minus, et mihi vivam
Quod superest aevi, si quid superesse volunt di;
Sit bona librorum et provisae frugis in annum
Copia, neu flitem dubiae spe pendulus horae.
Sed satis est orare Iovem qui ponit et aufert,
Det vitam, det opes: aequum mi animum ipse parabo.
Give me what I have, or even less; and therewith
let me live to myself for what remains of life,
if the gods will that anything remain. Let me
have a generous supply of books and of food
stored a year ahead; nor let me hang and tremble
on the hope of the uncertain hour. Nay, it is
enough to ask Jove, who gives them and takes
them away, that he grant life and subsistence; a
balanced mind I will find for myself. *Ib.* 107
- 12 Prisco si credis, Maecenas docte, Cratino,
Nulla placere diu nec vivere carmina possunt
Quae scribuntur aquae potioribus.
- You know, Maecenas, as well as I, that, if you
trust old Cratinus, no poems can please long,
nor live, which are written by water-drinkers.
Epistles, I. xix. 1
- 13 O imitatores, servum pecus.
O imitators, you slavish herd. *Ib.* 19
- 14 Graecia capta ferum victorem cepit et artes
Intulit agresti Latio.
When Greece had been enslaved she made a slave
of her rough conqueror, and introduced the arts
into Latium, still rude. *Ib.* II. i. 156
- 15 Si foret in terris, rideret Democritus.
If he were on earth, Democritus would laugh at
the sight. *Ib.* 194
- 16 Atque inter silvas Academi quaerere verum.
And seek for truth in the garden of Academus.
Ib. II. 45
- 17 Singula de nobis anni praedantur euntes.
Years as they pass plunder us of one thing after
another. *Ib.* 55
- 18 Multa fero, ut placem genus irritabile vatum.
I have to submit to much in order to pacify the
sensitive race of poets. *Ib.* 102
- 19 At qui legitimum cupiet fecisse poema,
Cum tabulis animum censoris sumet honesti.
But the man who shall desire to leave behind him
a poem true to the laws of art, when he takes
his tables to write will take also the spirit of an
honest censor. *Ib.* 109
- 20 Obscurata diu populo bonus eruet atque
Proferet in lucem speciosa vocabula rerum,
Quae priscis memorata Catonibus atque Cethegis
Nunc situs informis premit et deserta vetustas.
Phrases of beauty that have been lost to popular
view he will kindly disinter and bring into the
light, phrases which, though they were on the
lips of a Cato and a Cethegus of old time, now
lie uncouth because out of fashion and disused
because old. *Ib.* 115
- 21 Quid te exempta iuvat spinis de pluribus una?
Vivere si recte nescis, decede peritis.
Lusisti satis, edisti satis atque bibisti:
Tempus abire tibi est.
How does it relieve you to pluck one thorn out of
many? If you do not know how to live aright,
make way for those who do. You have played
enough, have eaten and drunk enough. It is time
for you to leave the scene. *Ib.* 212
- 22 Beatus ille, qui procul negotiis,
Ut prisca gens mortalium,
Paterna rura bubus exercet suis,
Solutus omni faenore.
Happy the man who far from schemes of business,
like the early generations of mankind, ploughs
and ploughs again his ancestral land with oxen
of his own breeding, with no yoke of usury on
his neck! *Epodes*, II. 1. Trans. by Wickham
- 23 Maecenas atavis edite regibus,
O et praesidium et dulce decus meum.
Maecenas, in lineage the child of kings, but oh! to
me, my protector, pride, and joy.
Odes, I. i. 1. Trans. by Wickham

- 1 Indocilis pauperiem pati
To be content without wealth he finds too hard
a lesson *Odes, i 1 18*
- 2 Quodsi me lyricis vatibus inseres,
Sublimi feriam sidera vertice
But if you give me a place among the bards of ille
lyre, I shall lift my head till it strikes the stars
Ib 35
- 3 Audiet pugnas vitio parentum
Rara iuventus
How they fought shall be told to a young genera-
tion scant in number for their parents' crimes
Ib 11 23
- 4 Animae dimidium meae
The half of my own life
Ib 111 8
- 5 Illi robur et aes triplex
Circa pectus erat, qui fragilem truci
Commisit pelago ratem
Primus
His heart was mailed in oak and triple brass who
was the first to commit a frail bark to the rough
seas
Ib 9
- 6 Audax omnia perpeti
Gens humana ruit per vetitum nefas
In its boldness to bear and to dare all things, the
race of man rushes headlong into sin, despite of
law
Ib 25
- 7 Nil mortalibus ardui est
No height is too arduous for mortal men
Ib 37
- 8 Pallida Mors aequo pulsat pede pauperum tabernas
Regumque turris
Pale Death with impartial foot knocks at the doors
of poor men's hovels and of kings' palaces
Ib 14 13
- 9 Vitae summa brevis spem nos vetat incolare longam
Life's short span forbids us to enter on far-reaching
hopes
Ib 15
- 10 Quis multa gracilis te puer in rosa
Perfusus liquidis urget odoribus
Grato, Pyrrha sub antro?
Cui flavam religas comam,
Simplex munditijs?
What delicate stripling is it, Pyrrha that now,
steeped in liquid perfumes, is wooing thee on
the heaped rose leaves in some pleasant grove?
For whose eyes dost thou braid those flaxen
locks, so trim, so simple?
Ib v 1
- 11 Nil desperandum Teuero duce et auspice Teuero
No lot is desperate under Teucer's conduct and
Teucer's star
Ib vii 27
- 12 Cras ingens iterabimus aequor
To-morrow we set out once more upon the bound-
less sea
Ib 32
- 13 Permite divus cetera
All else leave to the gods
Ib ix 9
- 14 Quid sit futurum cras fuge quaerere et
Quem Fors dierum cumque dabit luero
Appone
What shall be to-morrow, think not of asking
Each day that Fortune gives you, be it what it
may, set down for gain
Ib 13

- 15 Donec virenti canities abest
Morosa
So long as youth is green and testy old age is far
off
Odes, i ix 17
- 16 Tu ne quaesieris, scire nefas
Pray, ask not,—such knowledge is not for us
Ib xi 1
- 17 Dum loquimur, fugerit invida
Aetas carpe diem, quam minimum credula postero
I'ven while we speak Time, the churl, will have
been running Snatch the sleeve of to-day and
trust as little as you may to to-morrow
Ib 7
- 18 Velut inter ignis
Luna minores
As shines the moon among the lesser fires
Ib xii 47
- 19 Felices ter et amplius
Quos irrupta tenet copula nec malis
Divulsus querimonia
Suprema citius solvet amor die
Thrice happy they, and more than thrice, whom
an unbroken bond holds fast and whom love,
never torn asunder by foolish quarrellings will
not loose till life's last day
Ib xiii 17
- 20 O matre pulchra filia pulchrior
O fairer daughter of a fair mother
Ib xvi 1
- 21 Mater sacra Cupidinum
The imperious mother of Loves
Ib xix 1
- 22 Integer vitae scelerisque purus
He that is unstained in life and pure from guilt
Ib xxii 1
- 23 Dulce ridentem Lalagen amabo,
Dulce loquentem
Still shall I love I laugh and her sweet laughter,
Lalage and her sweet prattle
Ib 23
- 24 Quis desiderio sit pudor aut modus
Iam cari capitis?
What shame or measure should there be in grief
for one so dear?
Ib xxiv 1
- 25 Multus ille bonis flebilis occidit
Many a good man may weep for his death
Ib 9
- 26 Durum sed levius fit patientia
Quidquid corrigere est nefas
'Tis hard But what may not be altered is made
lighter by patience
Ib 19
- 27 Pareus deorum cultor et infrequens
A grudging and infrequent worshipper of the gods
Ib xxxiv 1
- 28 Nunc est bibendum, nunc pede libero
Pulsanda tellus
Now we must drink, now beat the earth with free
step
Ib xxxvii 1
- 29 Persaeos odi, puer, apparatus
Persian luxury, boy, I hate
Ib xxxviii 1
- 30 Mitte sectari, rosa quo locorum
Sera moretur
Cease your efforts to find where the last rose lingers
Ib 3

- 1 Incedis per ignis
Suppositos cineri doloso.
You tread over fires hidden under a treacherous
crust of ashes. *Odes, II. i. 7*
- 2 Crescit indulgens sibi dirus hydrops.
The dread dropsy grows by indulging itself.
Ib. ii. 13
- 3 Aequam memento rebus in arduis
Servare mentem.
Remember when life's path is steep to keep your
mind even. *Ib. iii. 1*
- 4 Omnes eodem cogimur.
We all are driven one road. *Ib. 25*
- 5 Ille terrarum mihi praeter omnis
Angulus ridet.
That nook of earth's surface has a smile for me be-
fore all other places. *Ib. vi. 13*
- 6 Auream quisquis mediocritatem
Diligit.
Whoso loves well the golden mean. *Ib. x. 5*
- 7 Sperat infestis, metuit secundis
Alteram sortem bene praeparatum
Pectus.
The heart that is well forearmed hopes when times
are adverse, and when they are favourable fears,
a change of fortune. *Ib. 13*
- 8 Neque semper arcum
Tendit Apollo.
Nor keeps Apollo his bow for ever strung. *Ib. 19*
- 9 Eheu fugaces, Postume, Postume,
Labuntur anni.
Ah me, Postumus, Postumus, the fleeting years
are slipping by. *Ib. xiv. 1*
- 10 Domus et placens
Uxor.
House and wife of our choice. *Ib. 21*
- 11 Nihil est ab omni
Parte beatum.
No lot is happy on all sides. *Ib. xvi. 27*
- 12 Credite posteris.
Believe it, after-years! *Ib. xix. 2*
- 13 Compesce clamorem ac sepulcri
Mitte supervacuos honores.
Check all cries, and let be the meaningless honours
of the tomb. *Ib. xx. 23*
- 14 Odi profanum vulgus et arceo;
Favete linguis; carmina non prius
Audita Musarum sacerdos
Virginibus puerisque canto.
I hate the uninitiate crowd and bid them avaunt.
Listen all in silence! Strains unheard before I,
the Muses' hierophant, now chant to maidens
and to boys. *Ib. III. i. 1*
- 15 Omne capax movet urna nomen.
Every name alike is shaken in her roomy urn. *Ib. 16*
- 16 Post equitem sedet atra Cura.
Black Care mounts on the horseman's pillion.
Ib. 40
- 17 Cur valle permitem Sabina
Divitias operosiores?
Why should I exchange my Sabine valley for
wealth which adds to trouble? *Odes, III. i. 47*
- 18 Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori.
To die for fatherland is a sweet thing and be-
coming. *Ib. ii. 13*
- 19 Virtus repulsae nescia sordidae
Intaminatis fulget honoribus,
Nec sumit aut ponit securis
Arbitrio popularis aurae.
Virtue, which cannot know the disgrace of rejection,
shines bright with honours that have no stain on
them, nor takes nor resigns the rods at the shift-
ing breath of the people's pleasure. *Ib. 17*
- 20 Raro antecedentem scelestum
Deseruit pede Poena claudo.
Rarely has Punishment, though halt of foot, left
the track of the criminal in the way before her.
Ib. 31
- 21 Iustum et tenacem propositi virum
Non civium ardor prava iubentium,
Non vultus instantis tyranni
Mente quatit solida.
The just man and firm of purpose not the heat of
fellow citizens clamouring for what is wrong,
nor presence of threatening tyrant can shake in
his rocklike soul. *Ib. iii. 1*
- 22 Si fractus illabatur orbis,
Impavidum ferient ruinae.
If the round sky should crack and fall upon him,
the wreck will strike him fearless still. *Ib. 7*
- 23 Aurum irreperitum et sic melius situm.
The gold unfound, and so the better placed. *Ib. 49*
- 24 Non hoc iocosae conveniet lyrae:
Quo, Musa, tendis?
This will not suit a mirthful lyre. Whither away,
my Muse? *Ib. 69*
- 25 Auditis an me ludit amabilis
Insania?
Do you hear it? Or is it a delightful madness that
makes sport of me? *Ib. iv. 5*
- 26 Non sine dis animosus infans.
A brave babe, surely, and some god's special care.
Ib. 20
- 27 Fratresque tendentes opaco
Pelion imposuisse Olympo.
The brothers who strove to leave Pelion set on the
top of leafy Olympus. *Ib. 51*
- 28 Vis consili expers mole ruit sua.
Force without mind falls by its own weight.
Ib. 65
- 29 O magna Carthago, probrosis
Altior Italiae ruinis!
O mighty Carthage, lifted higher for the shameful
downfall of Italy! *Ib. v. 39*
- 30 Delicta maiorum immeritus lues.
For the sins of your sires albeit you had no hand
in them, you must suffer. *Ib. vi. 1*

- 1 Aetas parentum peior avis tult
Nos nequiores, mox daturus
Progeniem vitiosorem
Our sires' age was worse than our grandsires'
We their sons are more worthless than they so
in our turn we shall give the world a progeny
yet more corrupt *Odes, iiii vi 46*
- 2 Docte sermones utriusque linguae
Learned . . . in the lore of either tongue *Ib viii 5*
- 3 Donec gratus eram tibi
So long as I found favour in your sight *Ib ix 1*
- 4 Tecum vivere amem, tecum obeam libens
With you I should love to live, with you be ready
to die *Ib 24*
- 5 Splendide mendax et in omne virgo
Nobilis aevum
With glorious falsehood . . . , a maid famous to
all time *Ib xi 35*
- 6 Miserarum est neque amoris dare ludum neque dulci
Mala vino lavare
Poor maidens! who may neither let love have his
way, nor wash away their troubles in sweet wine *Ib xii 1*
- 7 O fons Bandusiae splendoris vitro
O spring of Bandusia, more brilliant than glass *Ib xiii 1*
- 8 Non ego hoc ferrem calidus iuventa
Consule Plancio
I should not have borne it in my youth's hot blood
when Plancus was consul *Ib xiv 27*
- 9 Magnas inter opes inops
A pauper in the midst of wealth *Ib xvi 28*
- 10 O nata mecum consule Manlio
pia testa
O born with me when Manlius was consul,
my gentle wine-jar *Ib xxi 1*
- 11 Quid leges sine moribus
Vanæ proficiunt?
What profit laws, which without lives are empty? *Ib xxiv 35*
- 12 Vixi puellis nuper idoneus
Et militavi non sine gloria,
Nunc arma defunctumque bello
Barbiton hic paries habebit
Though that life is past, I was but now still meet
for ladies' love, and fought my battles not without
glory Now my armour and the lute, whose cam-
paigns are over, will hang here on yonder wall *Ib xxvi 1*
- 13 Fumum et opes strepitumque Romae
The smoke, and the grandeur and the noise
of Rome *Ib xxix 12*
- 14 Ille potens sui
Laetusque deget, cui haec in diem
Dixisse 'vixi' cras vel atra
Nube polum Pater occupato
Vel sole puro'.
He will through life be master of himself and a
happy man who from day to day can have said,
'I have lived to-morrow the Sire may fill the
sky with black clouds or with cloudless sunshine'
Odes, iiii xxxi 41
- 15 Exegi monumentum aere perennius
My work is done, the memorial more enduring than
brass *Ib xxx 1*
- 16 Non omnis moriar
I shall not all die *Ib 6*
- 17 Non sum qualis eram bonae
Sub regno Cinnarum Desine, dulcium
Mater saeva Cupidinum
I am other than I was when poor Cinara was queen
Try no more, impenious mother of sweet loves!
Ib iv 13 (Cf 258 22)
- 18 Numerisque fertur
Leges solutus
As he [Pindar] pours along in lawless rhythms *Ib ii 11*
- 19 Quod spiro et placeo, si placeo tuum est
Breath of song and power to please, if please I
may, are alike of thee *Ib iii 24*
- 20 Fortes creantur fortibus et bonis
Gallant sons spring from the gallant and good *Ib iv, 29*
- 21 Duris ut ilex tonsa bipennibus
Nigrae feræi frondis in Algidis,
Per damna, per caedis ab ipso
Ducit opes animumque ferro
Like the holm oak shorn by ruthless axes on Al-
gidus where black leaves grow thick, through
loss through havoc, from the very edge of the
steel draws new strength and heart *Ib 57*
- 22 Mersæ profundo pulchrior evenit
Plunge it in the depth—it comes forth the fairer *Ib 65*
- 23 Occidit, occidit
Spes omnis et fortuna nostra
Nominis Hasdrubale interempto
Fallen, fallen is all our hope and the fortune of
our name in the death of Hasdrubal *Ib 70*
- 24 Diffugere nives, redeunt iam gramina campis
Arboribusque comae
The snows have scattered and fled, already the
grass comes again in the fields and the leaves on
the trees *Ib vii 1*
- 25 Immortalia ne speres, monet annus et alium
Quæ rapit hora diem
That you hope for nothing to last for ever, is the
lesson of the revolving year and of the flight of
time which snatches from us the sunny days *Ib 7*
- 26 Damna tamen celeres reparant caelestia lunæ
Nos ubi decidimus
Quo pater Aeneas, quo Tullus dives et Aeneas,
Pulvis et umbra sumus
Yet change and loss in the heavens the swift moons
make up again For us, when we have descended
where is father Aeneas, where are rich old Tullus
and Aeneas, we are but some dust and a shadow *Ib 13*

- 1 Dignum laude virum Musa vetat mori.
The hero who is worthy of her praise the Muse
will not let die. *Odes*, iv. viii. 28
- 2 Vixere fortes ante Agamemnona
Multi; sed omnes illacrimabiles
Urgentur ignotique longa
Nocte, carent quia vate sacro.
Gallant heroes lived before Agamemnon, not a
few; but on all alike, unwept and unknown,
eternal night lies heavy because they lack a
sacred poet. *Ib.* ix. 25
- 3 Quotiens bonus atque fidus
Iudex honestum praetulit utili.
So often as, on a judgement-seat, generous and leal,
he has set honour before expediency. *Ib.* 40
- 4 Non possidentem multa vocaveris
Recte beatum: rectius occupat
Nomen beati, qui deorum
Muneribus sapienter uti
Duramque callet pauperiem pati
Peiusque leto flagitium timet.
It is not the possessor of many things whom you
will rightly call happy. The name of the happy
man is claimed more justly by him who has
learnt the art wisely to use what the gods give,
and who can endure the hardships of poverty,
who dreads disgrace as something worse than
death. *Ib.* 45
- 5 Misce stultitiam consiliis brevem:
Dulce est desipere in loco.
Mix with your sage counsels some brief folly. In
due place to forget one's wisdom is sweet.
Ib. xii. 27
- 6 Qui fit, Maecenas, ut nemo, quam sibi sortem
Seu ratio dederit seu fors obiecerit, illa
Contentus vivat, laudet diversa sequentes?
How comes it, Maecenas, that, whether it be self-
chosen or flung to him by chance, every one is
discontented with his own lot and keeps his
praises for those who tread some other path?
Satires, i. i. 1. Trans. by Wickham
- 7 Quamquam ridentem dicere verum
Quid vetat? Ut pueris olim dant crustula blandi
Doctores, elementa velint ut discere prima.
And yet, why may one not be telling truth while
one laughs, as teachers sometimes give little boys
cakes to coax them into learning their letters?
Ib. 24
- 8 Mutato nomine de te
Fabula narratur.
Change but the name, and it is of yourself that tale
is told. *Ib.* 69
- 9 Est modus in rebus, sunt certi denique fines,
Quos ultra citraque nequit consistere rectum.
There is measure in everything. There are fixed
limits beyond which and short of which right
cannot find resting-place. *Ib.* 106
- 10 Hoc genus omne.
All their kith and kin. *Ib.* ii. 2
- 11 At ingenium ingens
Inculco latet hoc sub corpore.

- But under that uncouth outside are hidden vast
gifts of mind. *Satires*, i. iii. 33
- 12 Stans pede in uno.
Without effort. *Ib.* iv. 10
- 13 Faenum habet in cornu.
He carries hay on his horns. *Ib.* 34
- 14 Etiam disiecti membra poetae.
Even in his dismembered state, the limbs of a poet.
Ib. 62
- 15 Hic niger est, hunc tu, Romane, caveto.
That man is black at heart: mark and avoid him,
if you are a Roman indeed. *Ib.* 85
- 16 Ad unguem
Factus homo.
The pink of accomplishment. *Ib.* v. 32
- 17 Credat Iudaeus Apella,
Non ego.
Apella the Jew must believe it, not I. *Ib.* 100
- 18 Naso suspendis adunco
Ignotos.
Hang on the crook of your nose those of unknown
origin. *Ib.* vi. 5
- 19 Sic me servavit Apollo.
So Apollo bore me from the fray. *Ib.* ix. 78
- 20 Satis est equitem mihi plaudere, ut audax
Contemptis aliis explosa Arbuscula dixit.
It is enough for me if the knights applaud—I care
not a fig for the rest of the house.
[The actress Arbuscula, as she was being hissed
from the stage.] *Ib.* x. 76
- 21 Solventur risu tabulae, tu missus abibis.
In a tempest of laughter the Tables will go to
pieces. You will leave the court without a stain
on your character. *Ib.* ii. i. 86
- 22 Nec meus hic sermo est, sed quae praecepit Ofellus
Rusticus, abnormis sapiens crassaque Minerva.
This is no talk of my own, but the teaching of Ofel-
lus, the countryman, a philosopher, though not
from the schools, but of home-spun wit. *Ib.* ii. 2
- 23 Par nobile fratrum.
A noble pair of brothers. *Ib.* iii. 243
- 24 Hoc erat in votis: modus agri non ita magnus,
Hortus ubi et tecto vicinus iugis aquae fons
Et paulum silvae super his foret.
This used to be among my prayers—a portion of
land not so very large, but which should contain
a garden, and near the homestead a spring of
ever-flowing water, and a bit of forest to com-
plete it. *Ib.* vi. 1
- 25 O rus, quando ego te aspiciam? quandoque licebit
Nunc veterum libris, nunc somno et inertibus horis,
Ducere sollicitae iucunda obliviae vitae?
O country home, when shall I look on you again!
when shall I be allowed, between my library of
classics and sleep and hours of idleness, to drink
the sweet draughts that make us forget the trou-
bles of life? *Ib.* 60
- 26 O noctes cenaque deum!
O nights and suppers of gods! *Ib.* 65

- 1 Responsare cupidinibus, contemnere honores
Fortis, et in se ipso totus, teres, atque rotundus

Who has courage to say no again and again to de-
sires, to despise the objects of ambition, who is a
whole in himself, smoothed and rounded

Satires, II vi 85

RICHARD HENRY ['HENGIST'] HORNE

1803-1884

- 2 'Tis always morning somewhere in the world
Onion, bk III, c II

- 3 Ye rigid Ploughmen! Bear in mind
Your labour is for future hours
Advance! Spare not! Nor look behind!
Plough deep and straight with all your powers!
The Plough

BISHOP SAMUEL HORSLEY

1733-1806

- 4 The people have nothing to do with the laws but to
obey them *Speech in the House of Lords*

JOHN HOSKINS

1566-1638

- 5 Absence, hear thou my protestation
Against thy strength,
Distance and length
Do what thou canst for alteration,
For hearts of truest mettle
Absence doth join, and time doth settle.
Absence A Poetical Rhapsody Attr

- 6 By absence this good means I gain,
That I can catch her,
Where none can watch her,
In some close corner of my brain
'There I embrace and kiss her,
And so I both enjoy and miss her *Ib*

RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES,
BARON HOUGHTON

1809-1885

- 7 'Lady Moon, Lady Moon, where are you roving?'
'Over the sea'
'Lady Moon, Lady Moon, whom are you loving?'
'All that love me' *A Child's Song Lady Moon*
- 8 A fair little girl sat under a tree,
Sewing as long as her eyes could see,
Then smoothed her work, and folded it right,
And said, 'Dear work! Good Night! Good Night!'
Good Night and Good Morning
- 9 I wander'd by the brookside,
I wander'd by the null,—
I could not hear the brook flow,
'The noisy wheel was still,
There was no burr of grasshopper,
No chirp of any bird,
But the beating of my own heart
Was all the sound I heard *Song The Brookside*

ALFRED EDWARD HOUSMAN

1859-1936

- 10 Loveliest of trees, the cherry now
Is hung with bloom along the hough,
And stands about the woodland ride
Wearing white for Eastertide.
Now, of my threescore years and ten,
Twenty will not come again,
And take from seventy springs a score,
It only leaves me fifty more
And since to look at things in bloom
Fifty springs are little room,
About the woodlands I will go
To see the cherry hung with snow
A Shropshire Lad, II
- 11 There sleeps in Shrewsbury jail to-night,
Or wakes, as may betide,
A better lad, if things went right,
Than most that sleep outside *Ib. ix*
- 12 And naked to the hangman's noose
The morning clocks will ring
A neck God made for other use
Than strangling in a string *Ib*
- 13 In farm and field through all the shire
The eye beholds the heart's desire,
Ah, let not only mine be vain
For lovers should be loved again *Ib. x*
- 14 Lovers lying two and two
Ask not whom they sleep beside,
And the bridegroom all night through
Never turns him to the bride *Ib. xii*
- 15 When I was one-and-twenty
I heard a wise man say,
'Give crowns and pounds and guineas
But not your heart away' *Ib. xiii*
- 16 But I was one and twenty,
No use to talk to me *Ib*
- 17 When I was one-and-twenty
I heard him say again,
'The heart out of the bosom
Was never given in vain,
'Tis paid with sighs a plenty
And sold for endless rue.'
And I am two-and-twenty,
And oh, 'tis true, 'tis true. *Ib*
- 18 His folly has not fellow
Beneath the blue of day
That gives to man or woman
His heart and soul away *Ib. xiv*
- 19 Oh, when I was in love with you,
Then I was clean and brave,
And miles around the wonder grew
How well did I behave
And now the fancy passes by,
And nothing will remain,
And miles around they'll say that I
Am quite myself again *Ib. xviii*
- 20 'The garland briefer than a girl's' *Ib. xix*
- 21 In summertime on Bredon
The bells they sound so clear,
Round both the shires they ring them
In steeples far and near,
A happy noise to hear

- Here of a Sunday morning
My love and I would lie,
And see the coloured counties,
And hear the larks so high
About us in the sky. *A Shropshire Lad*, xxi
- 1 And I would turn and answer
Among the springing thyme,
'Oh, peal upon our wedding,
And we will hear the chime,
And come to church in time.' *Ib.*
- 2 They tolled the one bell only,
Groom there was none to see,
The mourners followed after,
And so to church went she,
And would not wait for me.
The bells they sound on Bredon,
And still the steeples hum.
'Come all to church, good people,'—
Oh, noisy bells, be dumb;
I hear you, I will come. *Ib.*
- 3 The lads that will die in their glory and never be old. *Ib.* xxiii
- 4 Is my team ploughing,
That I was used to drive? *Ib.* xxvii
- 5 Ay, the horses trample,
The harness jingles now;
No change though you lie under
The land you used to plough. *Ib.*
- 6 The goal stands up, the keeper
Stands up to keep the goal. *Ib.*
- 7 Yes, lad, I lie easy,
I lie as lads would choose;
I cheer a dead man's sweetheart,
Never ask me whose. *Ib.*
- 8 The tree of man was never quiet:
Then 'twas the Roman; now 'tis I. *Ib.* xxxi
- 9 To-day the Roman and his trouble
Are ashes under Uricon. *Ib.*
- 10 'Oh, go where you are wanted, for you are not wanted
here.'
And that was all the farewell when I parted from my
dear. *Ib.* xxxiv
- 11 And the enemies of England they shall see me and
be sick. *Ib.*
- 12 White in the moon the long road lies,
The moon stands blank above;
White in the moon the long road lies
That leads me from my love. *Ib.* xxxvi
- 13 Oh tarnish late on Wenlock Edge,
Gold that I never see;
Lie long, high snowdrifts in the hedge
That will not shower on me. *Ib.* xxxix
- 14 Into my heart an air that kills
From yon far country blows.
What are those blue remembered hills,
What spires, what farms are those?
That is the land of lost content,
I see it shining plain,
The happy highways where I went
And cannot come again. *Ib.* xl
- 15 But play the man, stand up and end you,
When your sickness is your soul. *Ib.* xlv
- 16 Be still, be still, my soul; it is but for a season;
Let us endure an hour and see injustice done. *A Shropshire Lad*, xlviii
- 17 Oh why did I awake? When shall I sleep again? *Ib.*
- 18 Think no more, lad; laugh, be jolly:
Why should men make haste to die?
Empty heads and tongues a-talking
Make the rough road easy walking,
And the feather pate of folly
Bears the falling sky.
Oh, 'tis jesting, dancing, drinking
Spins the heavy world around.
If young hearts were not so clever,
Oh, they would be young for ever:
Think no more; 'tis only thinking
Lays lads underground. *Ib.* xlix
- 19 Far in a western brookland
That bred me long ago
The poplars stand and tremble
By pools I used to know. *Ib.* lii
- 20 There, by the starlit fences,
The wanderer halts and hears
My soul that lingers sighing
About the glimmering weirs. *Ib.*
- 21 Many a rose-lipt maiden
And many a lightfoot lad. *Ib.* liv
- 22 I shall have lived a little while
Before I die for ever. *Ib.* lvii
- 23 In all the endless road you tread
There's nothing but the night. *Ib.* lx
- 24 Say, for what were hop-yards meant,
Or why was Burton built on Trent? *Ib.* lxii
- 25 Malt does more than Milton can,
To justify God's ways to man. *Ib.*
- 26 Mithridates, he died old. *Ib.*
- 27 We'll to the woods no more,
The laurels all are cut. *Last Poems*, introductory.
- 28 And lads are in love with the grave. *Ib.* iv
- 29 Peace is come and wars are over,
Welcome you and welcome all. *Ib.* viii
- 30 May will be fine next year as like as not:
Oh ay, but then we shall be twenty-four. *Ib.* ix
- 31 We for a certainty are not the first
Have sat in taverns while the tempest hurled
Their hopeful plans to emptiness, and cursed
Whatever brute and blackguard made the world. *Ib.*
- 32 The troubles of our proud and angry dust
Are from eternity, and shall not fail.
Bear them we can, and if we can we must.
Shoulder the sky, my lad, and drink your ale. *Ib.*
- 33 Pass me the can, lad; there's an end of May. *Ib.*
- 34 But men at whiles are sober
And think by fits and starts.
And if they think, they fasten
Their hands upon their hearts. *Ib.* x
- 35 I, a stranger and afraid
In a world I never made. *Ib.* xii
- 36 Made of earth and sea
His overcoat for ever,
And wears the turning globe. *Ib.* xx

Say I'm weary, say I'm sad,
Say that health and wealth have missed me,
Say I'm growing old, but add,
Jenny kissed me

Rondeau

- 1 Stolen sweets are always sweeter,
Stolen kisses much completer,
Stolen looks are nice in chapels,
Stolen, stolen, be your apples

Song of Fairies Robbing an Orchard

- 2 Where the light woods go seaward from the town
The Story of Rimm, 1, 18

- 3 But most he loved a happy human face
Ib 11, 1 110

- 4 The two divinest things this world has got,
A lovely woman in a rural spot! *Ib 1 257*

- 5 Places of nestling green, for poets made *Ib 1 430*

- 6 This Adonis in loveliness was a corpulent man of
fifty [The Prince Regent]
The Examiner, 22 Mar 1812

- 7 A pleasure so exquisite as to amount to pain
Letter to Alexander Ireland, 2 June 1845

ANNE HUNTER

1742-1821

- 8 My mother bids me bind my hair

With bands of rosy hue,
Tie up my sleeves with ribbons rare,
And lace my bodice blue

'For why,' she cries, 'sit still and weep,
While others dance and play?'

Alas! I scarce can go or creep
While Lubin is away

My Mother Bids Me Bind My Hair

JOHN RUSS

1373-1415

- 9 O saneta simplicitas!

O holy simplicity!

*At the stake, seeing an old peasant bringing a flag-
got to throw on the pile Zinegreff-Weidner,
Apophthegmata, pub in Amsterdam 1653,
pt iii, p 383 Geo Büchmann, Geflügelte
Worte (1898), p 509*

FRANCIS HUTCHESON

1694-1746

- 10 Wisdom denotes the pursuing of the best ends by the
best means

*Inquiry into the Original of our Ideas of Beauty
and Virtue, 1725 Treatise I, sec v, § 18*

- 11 That action is best, which procures the greatest happi-
ness for the greatest numbers

*Ib Treatise II Concerning Moral Good and
Evil, sec 3, § 8 (See 42 21)*

ALDOUS LEONARD HUXLEY

1894-

- 12 But when the wearied Band
Swoons to a waltz, I take her hand,
And there we sit in peaceful calm,
Quietly sweating palm to palm.

Frascati

- 13 Seated upon the convex mound
Of one vast kidney, Jonah prays
And sings his canticles and hymns,
Making the hollow vault resound
God's goodness and mysterious ways,
Till the great fish spouts music as he swims *Jonah*

- 14 Bewildered furrows deepen the Thunderer's scowl,
This world so vast, so variously foul—
Who can have made its ugliness? In what
Revolting fancy were the Forms begot
Of all these monsters? What strange deity—
So barbarously not a Greek, was he? *Leda*

- 15 Your maiden modesty would float face down,
And men would weep upon your hinder parts *Ib*

- 16 Beauty for some provides escape,
Who gain a happiness in evening
The gorgeous buttocks of the ape
Or Autumn sunsets exquisitely dying
The Ninth Philosopher's Song

- 17 Then brim the bowl with atrabilious liquor!
We'll pledge our Empire vast across the flood
I or Blood, as all men know, than water's thicker,
But water's wider, thank the Lord, than Blood *Ib*

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY

1825-1895

- 18 Science is nothing but trained and organized com-
mon sense, differing from the latter only as a
veteran may differ from a raw recruit and its
methods differ from those of common sense only
as far as the guardsman's cut and thrust differ from
the manner in which a savage wields his club
Collected Essays, iv The Method of Zadig

- 19 The great tragedy of Science—the slaying of a
beautiful hypothesis by an ugly fact
Ib viii Biogenesis and Abiogenesis

- 20 The chess-board is the world, the pieces are the
phenomena of the universe, the rules of the game
are what we call the laws of Nature The player on
the other side is hidden from us We know that
his play is always fair, just, and patient But also
we know, to our cost, that he never overlooks a
mistake, or makes the smallest allowance for igno-
rance *Lay Sermons, etc, iii A Liberal Education*

- 21 If some great Power would agree to make me always
think what is true and do what is right, on condition
of being turned into a sort of clock and wound
up every morning before I got out of bed, I should
instantly close with the offer.

*On Descartes' Discourse on Method Method &
Results, iv*

- 22 Logical consequences are the scarecrows of fools and
the beacons of wise men
*Science and Culture, ix On the Hypothesis that
Animals are Automata*

- 23 Irrationally held truths may be more harmful than
reasoned errors
Ib xii The Coming of Age of the Origin of Species

- 24 It is the customary fate of new truths to begin as
heresies and to end as superstitions *Ib*

- 25 I took thought, and invented what I conceived to be
the appropriate title of 'agnostic'
Science and Christian Tradition, ch 7

EDWARD HYDE

see

EARL OF CLARENDON

HENRIK IBSEN

1828-1906

- 1 The minority is always right.
An Enemy of the People, Act IV
- 2 One should never put on one's best trousers to go out to battle for freedom and truth. *Ib.* Act V
- 3 Vine-leaves in his hair. *Hedda Gabler*, Act II
- 4 People don't do such things. *Ib.* Act IV
- 5 The younger generation will come knocking at my door.
The Master-Builder, Act I

WILLIAM RALPH INGE

1860-

- 6 Democracy is only an experiment in government, and it has the obvious disadvantage of merely counting votes instead of weighing them.
Possible Recovery?
- 7 Literature flourishes best when it is half a trade and half an art. *The Victorian Age* (1922), p. 49
- 8 A man may build himself a throne of bayonets, but he cannot sit on it.
Marchant, *Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge*, No. 108
- 9 The nations which have put mankind and posterity most in their debt have been small states—Israel, Athens, Florence, Elizabethan England.
Ib. No. 181

JEAN INGELOW

1820-1897

- 10 But two are walking apart for ever,
And wave their hands for a mute farewell.
Divided
- 11 When sparrows build, and the leaves break forth,
My old sorrow wakes and cries. *Supper at the Mill*
- 12 Play uppe 'The Brides of Enderby'.
The High Tide on the Coast of Lincolnshire, 1571
- 13 Come uppe, Whitefoot, come uppe Lightfoot,
Come uppe Jetty, rise and follow,
Jetty, to the milking shed. *Ib.*
- 14 A sweeter woman ne'er drew breath
Than my sonne's wife, Elizabeth. *Ib.*
- 15 And didst Thou love the race that loved not Thee?
Hymn

ROBERT GREEN INGERSOLL

1833-1899

- 16 An honest God is the noblest work of man.
Gods, pt. 1, p. 2. (See also 112:9)
- 17 In nature there are neither rewards nor punishments—there are consequences.
Lectures & Essays, 3rd Series. *Some Reasons Why*, viii

JOHN KELLS INGRAM

1823-1907

- 18 Who fears to speak of Ninety-Eight?
The Nation, April 1843

WASHINGTON IRVING

1783-1859

- 19 A tart temper never mellows with age, and a sharp tongue is the only edged tool that grows keener with constant use. *Rip Van Winkle*
- 20 They who drink beer will think beer.
The Sketch Book. Stratford
- 21 A woman's whole life is a history of the affections.
Ib. The Broken Heart
- 22 Free-livers on a small scale; who are prodigal within the compass of a guinea. *The Stout Gentleman*
- 23 I am always at a loss to know how much to believe of my own stories.
Tales of a Traveller, To the Reader
- 24 There is a certain relief in change, even though it be from bad to worse; as I have found in travelling in a stage-coach, that it is often a comfort to shift one's position and be bruised in a new place. *Ib.*
- 25 The almighty dollar, that great object of universal devotion throughout our land, seems to have no genuine devotees in these peculiar villages.
Wolfert's Roost. The Creole Village

ANDREW JACKSON

1767-1845

- 26 You are uneasy; you never sailed with *me* before, I see.
J. Parton's *Life of Jackson*, vol. iii, ch. 35
- 27 Our Federal Union: it must be preserved.
Toast given on the Jefferson Birthday Celebration, 13 Apr. 1830. Benton, Thirty Years' View, vol. I

RICHARD JAGO

1715-1781

- 28 With leaden foot time creeps along
While Delia is away. *Absence: With Leaden Foot*

JAMES I OF ENGLAND AND VI OF SCOTLAND

1566-1625

- 29 A branch of the sin of drunkenness, which is the root of all sins. *A Counterblast to Tobacco* (1604)
- 30 A custom loathsome to the eye, hateful to the nose, harmful to the brain, dangerous to the lungs, and in the black, stinking fume thereof, nearest resembling the horrible Stygian smoke of the pit that is bottomless. *Ib.*
- 31 Herein is not only a great vanity, but a great contempt of God's good gifts, that the sweetness of man's breath, being a good gift of God, should be wilfully corrupted by this stinking smoke. *Ib.*
- 32 Dr. Donne's verses are like the peace of God; they pass all understanding.
Saying recorded by Archdeacon Plume (1630-1704)

HENRY JAMES

1843-1916

- 1 It takes a great deal of history to produce a little literature
Life of Nathaniel Hawthorne
- 2 [Thoreau] was worse than provincial—he was parochial
Ib ch 4
- 3 Dramatise, dramatise!
Prefaces Altar of the Dead, and elsewhere
- 4 The note I wanted, that of the strange and sinister embroidered on the very type of the normal and easy
Ib
- 5 The terrible fluidity of self-revelation
Ib The Ambassadors
- 6 The deep well of unconscious cerebration
Ib The American
- 7 The historian, essentially, wants more documents than he can really use, the dramatist only wants more liberties than he can really take
Ib The Aspern Papers, &c
- 8 I have always fondly remembered a remark that I heard fall years ago from the lips of Ivan Furgeneff in regard to his own experience of the usual origin of the fictive picture. It began for him almost always with the vision of some person or persons who hovered before him, soliciting him as the active or passive figure, interesting him and appealing to him just as they were and by what they were. He saw them in that fashion, as *disponibles*, saw them subject to the chances, the complications of existence and saw them vividly, but then had to find for them the right relations, those that would bring them out
Ib The Portrait of a Lady
- 9 The fatal futility of Fact
Ib The Spoils of Poynton, &c
- 10 The Real Right Thing
Story title
- 11 The only obligation to which in advance we may hold a novel, without incurring the accusation of being arbitrary is that it is interesting
The Art of Fiction Partial Portraits
- 12 Experience is never limited, and it is never complete, it is an immense sensibility, a kind of huge spider web of the finest silken threads suspended in the chamber of consciousness, and catching every air borne particle in its tissue
Ib
- 13 What is character but the determination of incident? what is incident but the illustration of character?
Ib
- 14 We must grant the artist his subject, his idea, his *donné* our criticism is applied only to what he makes of it
Ib
- 15 Vereker's secret, my dear man—the general intention of his books the string the pearls were strung on, the buried treasure, the figure in the carpet
The Figure in the Carpet, ch 11
- 16 Cats and monkeys, monkeys and cats—all human life is there
The Madonna of the Future
- 17 Tennyson was not Tennysonian
The Middle Years
- 18 Print it as it stands—beautifully
Terminations The Death of the Lion, &c

THOMAS JEFFERSON

1743-1826

- 19 We hold these truths to be sacred and undeniable, that all men are created equal and independent, that from that equal creation they derive rights inherent and inalienable, among which are the preservation of life, and liberty, and the pursuit of happiness
Original draft for the Declaration of Independence (See 11 12)
- 20 In the full tide of successful experiment
First Inaugural Address, 4 March 1801
- 21 Peace, commerce and honest friendship with all nations—entangling alliances with none
Ib
- 22 A little rebellion now and then is a good thing
Letter to James Madison, 30 Jan 1787
- 23 The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure
Ib To W S Smith, 13 Nov 1787
- 24 Whenever a man has cast a longing eye on them [offices] a rottenness begins in his conduct
Ib To Tench Coxe, 1799
- 25 To seek out the best through the whole Union we must resort to other information, which, from the best of men acting disinterestedly and with the purest motives is sometimes incorrect
Letter to Elias Shipman and others of New Haven, 22 July 1801
- 26 If a due participation of office is a matter of right, how are vacancies to be obtained? Those by death are few by resignation none
Usually quoted 'Few die and none resign' Ib
- 27 Indeed I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just
Notes on Virginia, Query xiii Manners
- 28 When a man assumes a public trust, he should consider himself as public property
Remark to Baron von Humboldt, 1807 Rayner's Life of Jefferson, p 356
- 29 No duty the Executive had to perform was so trying as to put the right man in the right place
J B MacMaster, History of the People of the US vol 11 ch 13, p 566

CHARLES JEFFERYS

1807-1865

- 30 I have heard the mavis singing
His love song to the morn,
I have seen the dew-drop clinging
To the rose just newly born
Mary of Argyle

FRANCIS, LORD JEFFREY

1773-1850

- 31 This will never do
On Wordsworth's 'Excursion' *Edinburgh Review, Nov 1814, p 1*

JEROME KLAPKA JEROME

1859-1927

- 32 It is impossible to enjoy idling thoroughly unless one has plenty of work to do
Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fellow On Being Idle

JEROME—JOHNSON

- 1 Love is like the measles; we all have to go through it.
Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fellow. On Being in Love
- 2 George goes to sleep at a bank from ten to four each day, except Saturdays, when they wake him up and put him outside at two.
Three Men in a Boat, ch. 2
- 3 But there, everything has its drawbacks, as the man said when his mother-in-law died, and they came down on him for the funeral expenses. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 4 My tooth-brush is a thing that haunts me when I'm travelling, and makes my life a misery. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 5 I like work: it fascinates me. I can sit and look at it for hours. I love to keep it by me: the idea of getting rid of it nearly breaks my heart. *Ib.* ch. 15
- 6 The Passing of the Third Floor Back. *Title of play*

DOUGLAS WILLIAM JERROLD

1803-1857

- 7 Honest bread is very well—it's the butter that makes the temptation. *The Catspaw*, Act III
- 8 Religion's in the heart, not in the knees.
The Devil's Ducat, 1. ii
- 9 Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures. *Title of Book*
- 10 He is one of those wise philanthropists who, in a time of famine, would vote for nothing but a supply of toothpicks.
Wit and Opinions of Douglas Jerrold (1859), p. 2.
A Philanthropist
- 11 Love's like the measles—all the worse when it comes late in life. *Ib.* p. 6
- 12 The best thing I know between France and England is—the sea. *Ib.* p. 13. *The Anglo-French Alliance*
- 13 That fellow would vulgarize the day of judgment.
Ib. *A Comic Author*
- 14 The ugliest of trades have their moments of pleasure. Now, if I were a grave-digger, or even a hangman, there are some people I could work for with a great deal of enjoyment. *Ib.* p. 14. *Ugly Trades*
- 15 Earth is here [Australia] so kind, that just tickle her with a hoe and she laughs with a harvest.
Ib. *A Land of Plenty*
- 16 Some people are so fond of ill-luck that they run half-way to meet it.
Ib. *Meeting Troubles Half-way*
- 17 He was so good he would pour rose-water over a toad. *Ib.* p. 17. *A Charitable Man*
- 18 Talk to him of Jacob's ladder, and he would ask the number of the steps.
Ib. p. 29. *A Matter-of-fact Man*
- 19 We love peace, as we abhor pusillanimity; but not peace at any price. There is a peace more destructive of the manhood of living man than war is destructive of his material body. Chains are worse than bayonets. *Ib.* p. 155. *Peace*
- 20 If an earthquake were to engulf England to-morrow, the English would manage to meet and dine somewhere among the rubbish, just to celebrate the event.
Remark. Blanchard Jerrold's *Life of D. Jerrold*, ch. 14

- 21 The only athletic sport I ever mastered was backgammon.
W. Jerrold, *Douglas Jerrold* (1914), vol. i, ch. 1, p. 22

BISHOP JOHN JEWEL

1522-1571

- 22 In old time we had treen chalices and golden priests, but now we have treen priests and golden chalices.
Certain Sermons Preached Before the Queen's Majesty, 1609, p. 176

JOHN OF SALISBURY

see

SALISBURY

ANDREW JOHNSON

1808-1875

- 23 We are swinging round the circle.
Speech on the Presidential Reconstruction, August 1866

LIONEL PIGOT JOHNSON

1867-1902

- 24 There Shelley dream'd his white Platonic dreams.
Oxford
- 25 In her ears the chime
Of full, sad bells brings back her old springtide. *Ib.*
- 26 I know you: solitary griefs,
Desolate passions, aching hours.
The Precept of Silence
- 27 The saddest of all Kings
Crown'd, and again discrown'd.
By the Statue of King Charles I at Charing Cross
- 28 Stars in their stations set;
And every wandering star. *Ib.*
- 29 The fair and fatal King. *Ib.*
- 30 Speak after sentence? Yea:
And to the end of time. *Ib.*
- 31 King, tried in fires of woe!
Men hunger for thy grace:
And through the night I go,
Loving thy mournful face. *Ib.*

PHILANDER CHASE JOHNSON

1866-

- 32 Cheer up, the worst is yet to come.
Shooting Stars. See *Everybody's Magazine*, May 1920

SAMUEL JOHNSON

1709-1784

- 33 The rod produces an effect which terminates in itself. A child is afraid of being whipped, and gets his task, and there's an end on't; whereas, by exciting emulation and comparisons of superiority, you lay the foundation of lasting mischief; you make brothers and sisters hate each other.
Boswell's Life of Johnson (L. F. Powell's revision of G. B. Hill's edition), vol. i, p. 46

- 1 In my early years I read very hard. It is a sad reflection but a true one, that I knew almost as much at eighteen as I do now
Boswell's Life of Johnson, vol 1, p 56. 20 July 1763
- 2 Johnson I had no notion that I was wrong or irreverent to my tutor
Boswell That, Sir, was great fortitude of mind
Johnson No, Sir, stark insensibility
Ib p 60 3 Nov 1728
- 3 Sir, we are a nest of singing birds *Ib* p 75 1730
- 4 If you call a dog *Herby*, I shall love him
Ib p 106 1737
- 5 My old friend, Mrs Carter, could make a pudding as well as translate Epictetus *Ib* p 123 n 1738
- 6 Sleep, undisturb'd, within this peaceful shrine,
Till angels wake thee with a note like thine!
Ib p 149 1741
- 7 Great George's acts let tuneful Ciber sing,
For Nature form'd the Poet for the King *Ib*
- 8 Tom Birch is as brisk as a bee in conversation, but no sooner does he take a pen in his hand, than it becomes a torpedo to him, and henumbs all his faculties *Ib* p 159 1743
- 9 [When asked how he felt upon the ill success of *Irene*]
Like the Monument *Ib* p 199 Feb 1749
- 10 I'll come no more behind your scenes, David, for the silk stockings and white bosoms of your actresses excite my amorous propensities *Ib* p 201 1750
- 11 A man may write at any time, if he will set himself doggedly to it *Ib* p 203 Mar 1750
- 12 [Of F. Lewis]
Sir, he lived in London, and hung loose upon society
Ib p 226 1750
- 13 [To Beauclerk]
Thy body is all vice, and thy mind all virtue
Ib p 250 1752
- 14 [On being knocked up at 3 a.m. by Beauclerk and Langton]
What, is it you, you dogs! I'll have a frisk with you *Ib*
- 15 Wretched unidea'd girls *Ib* p 251 1753
- 16 I had done all I could, and no man is well pleased to have his all neglected, be it ever so little
Ib p 261 Letter to Lord Chesterfield, 7 Feb 1755
- 17 The shepherd in Virgil grew at last acquainted with Love, and found him a native of the rocks *Ib*
- 18 Is not a Patron, my Lord, one who looks with unconcern on a man struggling for life in the water, and, when he has reached ground, encumbers him with help? The notice which you have been pleased to take of my labours, had it been early, had been kind, but it has been delayed till I am indifferent, and cannot enjoy it, till I am solitary, and cannot impart it, till I am known, and do not want it *Ib*
- 19 A fly, Sir, may sting a stately horse and make him vince, but one is but an insect, and the other is a horse still *Ib* p 263, n 3
- 20 [Of Lord Chesterfield]
This man I thought had been a Lord among wits, but, I find, he is only a wit among Lords
Ib p 266 1754
- 21 [Of Lord Chesterfield's Letters]
They teach the morals of a whore, and the manners of a dancing master *Boswell's Life*, vol 1, p 266 1754
- 22 [Of Bolingbroke and his editor, Mallet]
Sir, he was a scoundrel, and a coward a scoundrel, for charging a blunderbuss against religion and morality, a coward, because he had not resolution to fire it off himself, but left half a crown to a beggarly Scotchman, to draw the trigger after his death *Ib* p 268 6 Mar. 1754
- 23 Mr Millar, bookseller, undertook the publication of Johnson's Dictionary. When the messenger who carried the list sheet to Millar returned, Johnson asked him, 'Well what did he say?' 'Sir,' answered the messenger, he said, thank God I have done with him'
'I am glad', replied Johnson, with a smile, 'that he thanks God for any thing' *Ib* p 287 Apr 1755
- 24 I respect Millar, Sir, he has raised the price of literature *Ib* p 288 1755
- 25 There are two things which I am confident I can do very well one is an introduction to any literary work, stating what it is to contain, and how it should be executed in the most perfect manner, the other is a conclusion, shewing from various causes why the execution has not been equal to what the author promised to himself and to the public *Ib* p 292 1755
- 26 [When asked by a lady why he defined 'pastern' as the 'knee' of a horse in his Dictionary]
Ignorance, madam, pure ignorance *Ib* p 293 1755
- 27 Lexicographer a writer of dictionaries, a harmless drudge *Ib* p 296 1755
- 28 I have protracted my work till most of those whom I wished to please have sunk into the grave, and success and miscarriage are empty sounds
Ib p 297 1755
- 29 A man, Sir, should keep his friendship in constant repair *Ib* p 300 1755
- 30 The booksellers are generous liberal-minded men *Ib* p 304 1756
- 31 The worst of Warburton is, that he has a rage for saying something, when there's nothing to be said *Ib* p 329 1758
- 32 No man will be a sailor who has contrivance enough to get himself into a jail, for being in a ship is being in a jail with the chance of being drowned. A man in a jail has more room, better food and commonly better company *Ib* p 348 16 Mar 1759
- 33 'Are you a botanist, Dr Johnson?'
'No, Sir, I am not a botanist, and (alluding, no doubt, to his near sightedness) should I wish to become a botanist, I must first turn myself into a reptile' *Ib* p 377 20 July 1762
- 34 *Boswell* I do indeed come from Scotland, but I cannot help it
Johnson That, Sir, I find, is what a very great many of your countrymen cannot help
Ib p 392 16 May 1763
- 35 When a butcher tells you that his heart bleeds for his country he has, in fact, no uneasy feeling
Ib p 394 16 May 1763

- 1 [On Dr. Blair's asking whether any man of a modern age could have written *Ossian*]
Yes, Sir, many men, many women, and many children. Boswell's *Life*, vol. i, p. 396. 24 May 1763
- 2 Sir, it was like leading one to talk of a book when the author is concealed behind the door. *Ib.*
- 3 He insisted on people praying with him; and I'd as lief pray with Kit Smart as any one else.
Ib. p. 397. 24 May 1763
- 4 [Of Kit Smart]
He did not love clean linen; and I have no passion for it. *Ib.*
- 5 [Of literary criticism]
You may scold a carpenter who has made you a bad table, though you cannot make a table. It is not your trade to make tables. *Ib.* p. 409. 25 June 1763
- 6 [Of Dr. John Campbell]
I am afraid he has not been in the inside of a church for many years; but he never passes a church without pulling off his hat. This shews that he has good principles. *Ib.* p. 418. 1 July 1763
- 7 [Of Dr. John Campbell]
He is the richest author that ever grazed the common of literature. *Ib.* n.
- 8 Norway, too, has noble wild prospects; and Lapland is remarkable for prodigious noble wild prospects. But, Sir, let me tell you, the noblest prospect which a Scotchman ever sees, is the high road that leads him to England! *Ib.* p. 425. 6 July 1763
- 9 A man ought to read just as inclination leads him; for what he reads as a task will do him little good.
Ib. p. 428. 14 July 1763
- 10 But if he does really think that there is no distinction between virtue and vice, why, Sir, when he leaves our houses let us count our spoons.
Ib. p. 432. 14 July 1763
- 11 Truth, Sir, is a cow, which will yield such people [sceptics] no more milk, and so they are gone to milk the bull. *Ib.* p. 444. 21 July 1763
- 12 Your levellers wish to level *down* as far as themselves; but they cannot bear levelling *up* to themselves.
Ib. p. 448. 21 July 1763
- 13 Sir, it is no matter what you teach them [children] first, any more than what leg you shall put into your breeches first. *Ib.* p. 452. 26 July 1763
- 14 Why, Sir, Sherry [Thomas Sheridan] is dull, naturally dull; but it must have taken him a great deal of pains to become what we now see him. Such an excess of stupidity, Sir, is not in Nature.
Ib. p. 453. 28 July 1763
- 15 [Of Thomas Sheridan's influence on the English language]
Sir, it is burning a farthing candle at Dover, to shew light at Calais. *Ib.* p. 454. 28 July 1763
- 16 Sir, a woman's preaching is like a dog's walking on his hinder legs. It is not done well; but you are surprised to find it done at all.
Ib. p. 463. 31 July 1763
- 17 I look upon it, that he who does not mind his belly will hardly mind anything else.
Ib. p. 467. 5 Aug. 1763
- 18 This was a good dinner enough, to be sure; but it was not a dinner to *ask* a man to.
Boswell's *Life*, vol. i, p. 470. 5 Aug. 1763
- 19 Sir, we could not have had a better dinner had there been a *Synod of Cooks*. *Ib.*
- 20 [Boswell happened to say it would be terrible if Johnson should not find a speedy opportunity of returning to London, from Harwich]
Don't, Sir, accustom yourself to use big words for little matters. It would *not* be *terrible*, though I *were* to be detained some time here.
Ib. p. 471. 6 Aug. 1763
- 21 [Talking of Bishop Berkeley's theory of the non-existence of matter, Boswell observed that though they were satisfied it was not true, they were unable to refute it. Johnson struck his foot against a large stone, till he rebounded from it, saying]
I refute it *thus*. *Ib.*
- 22 [Of Sir John Hawkins]
A very unclubable man. *Ib.* p. 480 n. 1764
- 23 Our tastes greatly alter. The lad does not care for the child's rattle, and the old man does not care for the young man's whore.
Ib. vol. ii, p. 14. Spring, 1766
- 24 It was not for me to bandy civilities with my Sovereign. *Ib.* p. 35. Feb. 1767
- 25 Sir, I love Robertson, and I won't talk of his book. *Ib.* p. 53. 1768
- 26 *Johnson*: Well, we had a good talk.
Boswell: Yes, Sir; you tossed and gored several persons. *Ib.* p. 66. 1769
- 27 Let me smile with the wise, and feed with the rich. *Ib.* p. 79. 6 Oct. 1769
- 28 Sir, We *know* our will is free, and *there's* an end on't. *Ib.* p. 82. 16 Oct. 1769
- 29 Inspissated gloom. *Ib.*
- 30 I do not know, Sir, that the fellow is an infidel; but if he be an infidel, he is an infidel as a dog is an infidel; that is to say, he has never thought upon the subject. *Ib.* p. 95. 19 Oct. 1769
- 31 Shakespeare never had six lines together without a fault. Perhaps you may find seven, but this does not refute my general assertion.
Ib. p. 96. 19 Oct. 1769
- 32 I would not *coddle* the child. *Ib.* p. 101. 26 Oct. 1769
- 33 Let fanciful men do as they will, depend upon it, it is difficult to disturb the system of life.
Ib. p. 102. 26 Oct. 1769
- 34 *Boswell*: So, Sir, you laugh at schemes of political improvement?
Johnson: Why, Sir, most schemes of political improvement are very laughable things. *Ib.*
- 35 It matters not how a man dies, but how he lives. *Ib.* p. 106. 26 Oct. 1769
- 36 Burton's *Anatomy of Melancholy*, he said, was the only book that ever took him out of bed two hours sooner than he wished to rise. *Ib.* p. 121. 1770

- 1 [On Jonas Hanway, who followed his *Travels to Persia with An Eight Day's Journey from London to Portsmouth*]
Jonas acquired some reputation by travelling abroad, but lost it all by travelling at home
Boswell's Life of Johnson, vol 11, p 122 1770
- 2 Want of tenderness is want of parts, and is no less a proof of stupidity than depravity *Ib*
- 3 That fellow seems to me to possess but one idea, and that is a wrong one *Ib* p 126 1770
- 4 A gentleman who had been very unhappy in marriage, married immediately after his wife died Johnson said, it was the triumph of hope over experience
Ib p 128 1770
- 5 Every man has a lurking wish to appear considerable in his native place
Ib p 141 *Letter to Sir Joshua Reynolds*, 17 July 1771
- 6 It is so far from being natural for a man and woman to live in a state of marriage that we find all the motives which they have for remaining in that connection, and the restraints which civilized society imposes to prevent separation are hardly sufficient to keep them together *Ib* p 165 31 Mar 1772
- 7 Nobody can write the life of a man, but those who have eat and drunk and lived in social intercourse with him *Ib* p 166 31 Mar 1772
- 8 I would not give half a guinea to live under one form of government rather than another It is of no moment to the happiness of an individual
Ib p 170 31 Mar 1772
- 9 [To Sir Adam Ferguson]
Sir, I perceive you are a vile Whig *Ib*
- 10 There is a remedy in human nature against tyranny, that will keep us safe under every form of government *Ib*
- 11 A man who is good enough to go to heaven, is good enough to be a clergyman *Ib* p 171 5 Apr 1772
- 12 Sir, there is more knowledge of the heart in one letter of Richardson's, than in all *Tom Jones*
Ib p 174 6 Apr 1772
- 13 Why, Sir, if you were to read Richardson for the story, your impatience would be so much fretted that you would hang yourself
Ib p 175 6 Apr 1772
- 14 [On Lord Mansfield, who was educated in England]
Much may be made of a Scotchman, if he be caught young
Ib p 194 Spring 1772
- 15 [On Goldsmith's apology in the *London Chronicle* for beating Evans the bookseller]
It is a foolish thing well done
Ib p 210 3 Apr 1773
- 16 Elphinstone What, have you not read it through? ..
Johnson No, Sir, do you read books through?
Ib p 226 19 Apr 1773
- 17 [Quoting a college tutor]
Read over your compositions, and where ever you meet with a passage which you think is particularly fine, strike it out
Ib p 237 30 Apr 1773
- 18 He [Goldsmith] is now writing a Natural History and will make it as entertaining as a Persian Tale *Ib*
- 19 [Of Lady Diana Beauclerk]
The woman's a whore, and there's an end on't.
Boswell's Life, vol 11, p 247 7 May 1773
- 20 I hope I shall never be deterred from detecting what I think a cheat, by the menaces of a ruffian
Ib p 298 *Letter to James Macpherson*, 20 Jan 1775
- 21 [To Dr Barnard, Bishop of Killaloe]
The Irish are a fair people,—they never speak well of one another *Ib* p 307 1775
- 22 [To William Strahan]
There are few ways in which a man can be more innocently employed than in getting money
Ib p 323 27 Mar 1775
- 23 He [Thomas Gray] was dull in a new way, and that made many people think him great
Ib p 327 28 Mar 1775
- 24 I never think I have hit hard, unless it rebounds
Ib p 335 2 Apr 1775
- 25 I think the full tide of human existence is at Charing-Cross
Ib p 337 2 Apr 1775
- 26 Most vices may be committed very genteelly a man may debauch his friend's wife genteelly he may cheat at cards genteelly *Ib* p 340 6 Apr 1775
- 27 George the First knew nothing and desired to know nothing, did nothing, and desired to do nothing, and the only good thing that is told of him is, that he wished to restore the crown to its hereditary successor
Ib p 342 6 Apr 1775
- 28 A man will turn over half a library to make one book.
Ib p 344 6 Apr 1775
- 29 Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel
Ib p 348 7 Apr 1775
- 30 That is the happiest conversation where there is no competition, no vanity, but a calm quiet interchange of sentiments *Ib* p 359 14 Apr 1775
- 31 [On the Scotch]
Their learning is like bread in a besieged town every man gets a little, but no man gets a full meal
Ib p 363 18 Apr 1775
- 32 Knowledge is of two kinds We know a subject ourselves or we know where we can find information upon it
Ib p 365 18 Apr 1775
- 33 Politics are now nothing more than a means of rising in the world
Ib p 369 1775
- 34 Players, Sir! I look upon them as no better than creatures set upon tables and joint stools to make faces and produce laughter, like dancing dogs
Ib p 404 1775
- 35 In lapidary inscriptions a man is not upon oath
Ib p 407 1775
- 36 There is now less flogging in our great schools than formerly, but then less is learned there, so that what the boys get at one end they lose at the other *Ib*
- 37 When men come to like a sea life, they are not fit to live on land
Ib p 438 18 Mar 1776
- 38 Sir, it is a great thing to dine with the Canons of Christ-Church
Ib p 445 20 Mar 1776
- 39 There is nothing which has yet been contrived by man, by which so much happiness is produced as by a good tavern or inn *Ib* p 452 21 Mar 1776

- 1 Marriages would in general be as happy, and often more so, if they were all made by the Lord Chancellor. *Boswell's Life*, vol. ii, p. 461. 22 Mar. 1776
- 2 Questioning is not the mode of conversation among gentlemen. *Ib.* p. 472. Mar. 1776
- 3 Fine clothes are good only as they supply the want of other means of procuring respect. *Ib.* p. 475. 27 Mar. 1776
- 4 [Johnson had observed that a man is never happy for the present, but when he is drunk, and Boswell said: 'Will you not add,—or when driving rapidly in a post-chaise?']
No, Sir, you are driving rapidly *from* something, or *to* something. *Ib.* vol. iii, p. 5. 29 Mar. 1776
- 5 If a madman were to come into this room with a stick in his hand, no doubt we should pity the state of his mind; but our primary consideration would be to take care of ourselves. We should knock him down first, and pity him afterwards. *Ib.* p. 11. 3 Apr. 1776
- 6 Consider, Sir, how should you like, though conscious of your innocence, to be tried before a jury for a capital crime, once a week. *Ib.*
- 7 We would all be idle if we could. *Ib.* p. 13. 3 Apr. 1776
- 8 No man but a blockhead ever wrote, except for money. *Ib.* p. 19. 5 Apr. 1776
- 9 It is better that some should be unhappy than that none should be happy, which would be the case in a general state of equality. *Ib.* p. 26. 7 Apr. 1776
- 10 His [Lord Shelburne's] parts, Sir, are pretty well for a Lord; but would not be distinguished in a man who had nothing else but his parts. *Ib.* p. 35. 11 Apr. 1776
- 11 A man who has not been in Italy, is always conscious of an inferiority. *Ib.* p. 36. 11 Apr. 1776
- 12 'Does not Gray's poetry tower above the common mark?'
'Yes, Sir, but we must attend to the difference between what men in general cannot do if they would, and what every man may do if he would. Sixteen-string Jack towered above the common mark.' *Ib.* p. 38. 12 Apr. 1776
- 13 'Sir, what is poetry?'
'Why, Sir, it is much easier to say what it is not. We all *know* what light is; but it is not easy to *tell* what it is.' *Ib.*
- 14 [To Mrs. Thrale, who had interrupted him and Boswell by a lively extravagant sally on the expense of clothing children]
Nay, Madam, when you are declaiming, declaim; and when you are calculating, calculate. *Ib.* p. 49. 26 Apr. 1776
- 15 Every man of any education would rather be called a rascal, than accused of deficiency in *the graces*. *Ib.* p. 54. May 1776
- 16 Sir, you have but two topics, yourself and me. I am sick of both. *Ib.* p. 57. May 1776
- 17 Dine with Jack Wilkes, Sir! I'd as soon dine with Jack Ketch. *Ib.* p. 66. 15 May 1776
- 18 Sir, it is not so much to be lamented that Old England is lost, as that the Scotch have found it. *Ib.* p. 78. 15 May 1776
- 19 Olivarii Goldsmith, Poetae, Physici, Historici, Qui nullum fere scribendi genus non tetigit, Nullum quod tetigit non ornavit.
To Oliver Goldsmith, A Poet, Naturalist, and Historian, who left scarcely any style of writing untouched, and touched nothing that he did not adorn.
Boswell's Life, vol. iii, p. 82. 22 June 1776.
Epitaph on Goldsmith
- 20 That distrust which intrudes so often on your mind is a mode of melancholy, which, if it be the business of a wise man to be happy, it is foolish to indulge; and if it be a duty to preserve our faculties entire for their proper use, it is criminal. *Ib.* p. 135. *Letter to Boswell*, 11 Sept. 1777
- 21 If I had no duties, and no reference to futurity, I would spend my life in driving briskly in a post-chaise with a pretty woman. *Ib.* p. 162. 19 Sept. 1777
- 22 Depend upon it, Sir, when a man knows he is to be hanged in a fortnight, it concentrates his mind wonderfully. *Ib.* p. 167. 19 Sept. 1777
- 23 No, Sir, when a man is tired of London, he is tired of life; for there is in London all that life can afford. *Ib.* p. 178. 20 Sept. 1777
- 24 He was so generally civil, that nobody thanked him for it. *Ib.* p. 183. 21 Sept. 1777
- 25 He who praises everybody praises nobody. *Ib.* p. 225 n.
- 26 Round numbers are always false. *Ib.* p. 226, n. 4. 30 Mar. 1778. *Wks.* 1787
- 27 Accustom your children (said he) constantly to this; if a thing happened at one window and they, when relating it, say that it happened at another, do not let it pass, but instantly check them; you do not know where deviation from truth will end. *Ib.* p. 228. 31 Mar. 1778
- 28 [Of the appearance of the spirit of a person after death]
All argument is against it; but all belief is for it. *Ib.* p. 230. 31 Mar. 1778
- 29 John Wesley's conversation is good, but he is never at leisure. He is always obliged to go at a certain hour. This is very disagreeable to a man who loves to fold his legs and have out his talk, as I do. *Ib.*
- 30 Though we cannot out-vote them we will out-argue them. *Ib.* p. 234. 3 Apr. 1778
- 31 [To a clergyman who asked: 'Were not Dodd's sermons addressed to the passions?']
They were nothing, Sir, be they addressed to what they may. *Ib.* p. 248. 7 Apr. 1778
- 32 Seeing Scotland, Madam, is only seeing a worse England. *Ib.*
- 33 Goldsmith, however, was a man, who, whatever he wrote, did it better than any other man could do. *Ib.* p. 253. 9 Apr. 1778
- 34 Every man thinks meanly of himself for not having been a soldier, or not having been at sea. *Ib.* p. 265. 10 Apr. 1778
- 35 A mere antiquarian is a rugged being. *Ib.* p. 278. *Letter to Boswell*, 23 Apr. 1778

- 1 Johnson had said that he could repeat a complete chapter of 'The Natural History of Iceland', from the Danish of Horrebow, the whole of which was exactly thus:—*CHAP. LXXII. Concerning snakes.* 'There are no snakes to be met with throughout the whole island.'
Boswell's Life of Johnson, vol. iii, p. 279. 13 Apr. 1778
- 2 A country governed by a despot is an inverted cone.
Ib. p. 283. 14 Apr. 1778
- 3 I am willing to love all mankind, except an American
Ib. p. 290. 15 Apr. 1778
- 4 As the Spanish proverb says, 'He, who would bring home the wealth of the Indies, must carry the wealth of the Indies with him.' So it is in traveling; a man must carry knowledge with him, if he would bring home knowledge.
Ib. p. 302. 17 Apr. 1778
- 5 All censure of a man's self is oblique praise. It is in order to shew how much he can spare.
Ib. p. 323. 25 Apr. 1778
- 6 [On Boswell's expressing surprise at finding a Staffordshire Whig]
Sir, there are rascals in all countries.
Ib. p. 326. 28 Apr. 1778
- 7 I have always said, the first Whig was the Devil. *Ib.*
- 8 It is thus that mutual cowardice keeps us in peace. Were one half of mankind brave and one half cowards, the brave would be always beating the cowards. Were all brave, they would lead a very uneasy life; all would be continually fighting; but being all cowards, we go on very well. *Ib.*
- 9 The King of Siam sent ambassadoes to Louis XIV, but Louis XIV sent none to the King of Siam.
Ib. p. 336. 29 Apr. 1778
- 10 Were it not for imagination, Sir, a man would be as happy in the arms of a chambermaid as of a Duchess.
Ib. p. 341. 9 May 1778
- 11 Dr. Mead lived more in the broad sunshine of life than almost any man. *Ib.* p. 355. 16 May 1778
- 12 Claret is the liquor for boys; port for men; but he who aspires to be a hero must drink brandy.
Ib. p. 381. 7 Apr. 1779
- 13 A man who exposes himself when he is intoxicated, has not the art of getting drunk.
Ib. p. 389. 24 Apr. 1779
- 14 Remember that all tricks are either knavish or childish.
Ib. p. 396. Letter to Boswell, 9 Sept. 1779
- 15 Boswell: Is not the Giant's-Causeway worth seeing? Johnson. Worth seeing? yes; but not worth going to see
Ib. p. 410. 12 Oct. 1779
- 16 If you are idle, be not solitary; if you are solitary, be not idle.
Ib. p. 415. Letter to Boswell, 27 Oct. 1779
- 17 Sir, among the anfractuosities of the human mind, I know not if it may not be one, that there is a superstitious reluctance to sit for a picture.
Ib. vol. iv, p. 4. 1780
- 18 [Of Kitty Clive]
Clive, sir, is a good thing to sit by; she always understands what you say.
Ib. p. 7. 1780
- 19 [On being asked why Pope had written:
Let modest Foster, if he will, excel
Ten metropolitans in preaching well]
Sir, he hoped it would vex somebody.
Boswell's Life, vol. iv, p. 9. 1780
- 20 A Frenchman must be always talking, whether he knows anything of the matter or not; an Englishman is content to say nothing, when he has nothing to say.
Ib. p. 15. 1780
- 21 Greek, Sir, is like lace; every man gets as much of it as he can.
Ib. p. 23. 1780
- 22 Are we alive after all this satire! *Ib.* p. 29. 1780
- 23 [Of Goldsmith]
No man was more foolish when he had not a pen in his hand, or more wise when he had. *Ib.*
- 24 Depend upon it that if a man talks of his misfortunes there is something in them that is not disagreeable to him; for where there is nothing but pure misery there never is any recourse to the mention of it.
Ib. p. 31. 1780
- 25 [Mr. Fowke once observed to Dr. Johnson that, in his opinion, the Doctor's literary strength lay in writing biography, in which he infinitely exceeded all his contemporaries]
'Sir', said Johnson, 'I believe that is true. The dogs don't know how to write trifles with dignity.'
Ib. p. 34. n. 5
- 26 Mrs. Montagu has dropt me. Now, Sir, there are people whom one should like very well to drop, but would not wish to be dropped by.
Ib. p. 73. Mar. 1781
- 27 This merriment of parsons is mighty offensive.
Ib. p. 76. Mar. 1781
- 28 [Of Lord North]
He fills a chair. *Ib.* p. 81. 1 Apr. 1781
- 29 [At the sale of Thrale's brewery]
We are not here to sell a parcel of boilers and vats, but the potentiality of growing rich, beyond the dreams of advance *Ib.* p. 87. 6 Apr. 1781
- 30 'The woman had a bottom of good sense.'
The word 'bottom' thus introduced, was so ludicrous, . . . that most of us could not forbear tittering . . .
'Where's the merriment? . . . I say the woman was fundamentally sensible.' *Ib.* p. 99. 20 Apr. 1781
- 31 Classical quotation is the *parole* of literary men all over the world. *Ib.* p. 102. 8 May 1781
- 32 [To Miss Monckton, afterwards Lady Corke, who said that Steme's writings affected her]
Why, that is, because, dearest, you're a dunce.
Ib. p. 109. May 1781
- 33 Sir, I have two very cogent reasons for not printing any list of subscribers;—one, that I have lost all the names,—the other, that I have spent all the money.
Ib. p. 111. May 1781
- 34 My friend [Johnson] was of opinion, that when a man of rank appeared in that character [as an author], he deserved to have his merit handsomely allowed.
Ib. p. 114. May 1781
- 35 A wise Tory and a wise Whig, I believe, will agree. Their principles are the same, though their modes of thinking are different.
Ib. p. 117. Written statement given to Boswell, May 1781

- 1 Officious, innocent, sincere,
Of every friendless name the friend.
Yet still he fills affection's eye,
Obscurely wise, and coarsely kind.
Boswell's *Life*, vol. iv, p. 127. 20 Jan. 1782.
On the death of Mr. Levett
- 2 In Misery's darkest caverns known,
His ready help was ever nigh. *Ib.*
- 3 His virtues walk'd their narrow round,
Nor made a pause, nor left a void;
And sure th' Eternal Master found
His single talent well employ'd. *Ib.*
- 4 Then, with no throbs of fiery pain,
No cold gradations of decay,
Death broke at once the vital chain,
And freed his soul the nearest way. *Ib.*
- 5 Resolve not to be poor: whatever you have, spend less.
Poverty is a great enemy to human happiness; it certainly destroys liberty, and it makes some virtues impracticable and others extremely difficult.
Ib. p. 157. 7 Dec. 1782
- 6 I never have sought the world; the world was not to seek me. *Ib.* p. 172. 23 Mar. 1783
- 7 Thurlow is a fine fellow; he fairly puts his mind to yours. *Ib.* p. 179. 1783
- 8 [Of Ossian]
Sir, a man might write such stuff for ever, if he would abandon his mind to it. *Ib.* p. 183. 1783
- 9 [When Dr. Adam Smith was expatiating on the beauty of Glasgow, Johnson had cut him short by saying, 'Pray, Sir, have you ever seen Brentford?']
Boswell: My dear Sir, surely that was shocking?
Johnson: Why, then, Sir, you have never seen Brentford. *Ib.* p. 186. 1783
- 10 [To Maurice Morgann who asked him whether he reckoned Derrick or Smart the better poet]
Sir, there is no settling the point of precedence between a louse and a flea. *Ib.* p. 192. 1783
- 11 When I observed he was a fine cat, saying, 'why yes, Sir, but I have had cats whom I liked better than this'; and then as if perceiving Hodge to be out of countenance, adding, 'but he is a very fine cat, a very fine cat indeed.' *Ib.* p. 197. 1783
- 12 [Johnson had said 'public affairs vex no man', and Boswell had suggested that the growing power of the Whigs vexed Johnson]
Sir, I have never slept an hour less, nor eat an ounce less meat. I would have knocked the factious dogs on the head, to be sure; but I was not vexed. *Ib.* p. 220. 15 May 1783
- 13 Clear your mind of cant. *Ib.* p. 221. 15 May 1783
- 14 Sir, he is a cursed Whig, a bottomless Whig, as they all are now. *Ib.* p. 223. 26 May 1783
- 15 As I know more of mankind I expect less of them, and am ready now to call a man a good man, upon easier terms than I was formerly.
Ib. p. 239. Sept. 1783
- 16 Boswell is a very clubable man. *Ib.* p. 254 n. 1783
- 17 [Of George Psalmanazar, whom he revered for his piety]
I should as soon think of contradicting a Bishop.
Ib. p. 274. 15 May 1784
- 18 [To Bennet Langton who brought him texts on Christian charity when he was ill]
What is your drift, Sir?
Boswell's *Life*, vol. iv, p. 281. 30 May 1784
- 19 [On the roast mutton he had for dinner at an inn]
It is as bad as bad can be: it is ill-fed, ill-killed, ill-kept, and ill-drest. *Ib.* p. 284. 3 June 1784
- 20 Johnson: As I cannot be sure that I have fulfilled the conditions on which salvation is granted, I am afraid I may be one of those who shall be damned (looking dismally).
Dr Adams: What do you mean by damned?
Johnson (passionately and loudly): Sent to Hell, Sir, and punished everlastingly. *Ib.* p. 299. 1784
- 21 [To Miss Hannah More, who had expressed a wonder that the poet who had written *Paradise Lost* should write such poor Sonnets]
Milton, Madam, was a genius that could cut a Colossus from a rock; but could not carve heads upon cherry-stones. *Ib.* p. 305. 13 June 1784
- 22 Don't cant in defence of savages.
Ib. p. 308. 15 June 1784
- 23 [On hearing the line in Brooke's *Earl of Essex* 'Who rules o'er freemen should himself be free']
It might as well be 'Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat.' *Ib.* p. 313. June 1784
- 24 Sir, I have found you an argument; but I am not obliged to find you an understanding. *Ib.*
- 25 [On Sir Joshua Reynolds's observing that the real character of a man was found out by his amusements]
Yes, Sir; no man is a hypocrite in his pleasures.
Ib. p. 316. June 1784
- 26 Blown about by every wind of criticism.
Ib. p. 319. June 1784
- 27 Talking of the Comedy of 'The Rehearsal', he [Johnson] said, 'It has not wit enough to keep it sweet.' This was easy;—he therefore caught himself, and pronounced a more rounded sentence; 'It has not vitality enough to preserve it from putrefaction.' *Ib.* p. 320. June 1784
- 28 Who can run the race with Death?
Ib. p. 360. Letter to Dr. Burney, 2 Aug. 1784
- 29 Sir, I look upon every day to be lost, in which I do not make a new acquaintance. *Ib.* p. 374. Nov. 1784
- 30 I will be conquered; I will not capitulate. *Ib.*
- 31 Are you sick or are you sullen?
Ib. p. 380. Letter to Boswell, 3 Nov. 1784
- 32 A lawyer has no business with the justice or injustice of the cause which he undertakes, unless his client asks his opinion, and then he is bound to give it honestly. The justice or injustice of the cause is to be decided by the judge.
Boswell, *Tour to the Hebrides*, 15 Aug. 1773, p. 175
- 33 Let him go abroad to a distant country; let him go to some place where he is not known. Don't let him go to the devil where he is known!
Ib. 18 Aug., p. 194
- 34 I wonder, however, that so many people have written who might have let it alone. *Ib.* 19 Aug., p. 197

- 1 [To Boswell who would excuse Sir Alexander Gordon's boring of them by saying it was all kindness]
True, Sir, but sensation is sensation
Boswell, *Tour to the Hebrides*, 23 Aug., p. 219
- 2 I have, all my life long, been lying till noon, yet I tell all young men, and tell them with great sincerity, that nobody who does not rise early will ever do any good.
Ib 14 Sept., p. 299
- 3 I inherited a vile melancholy from my father, which has made me mad all my life, at least not sober
Ib 16 Sept., p. 302
- 4 I am always sorry when any language is lost, because languages are the pedigree of nations
Ib 18 Sept., p. 310
- 5 [Johnson, railing against Scotland, said that the wine the Scots had before the Union would not make them drunk. Boswell assured Johnson there was much drunkenness]
No, Sir, there were people who died of dropsies, which they contracted in trying to get drunk
Ib 23 Sept., p. 326
- 6 I do not like much to see a Whig in any dress, but I hate to see a Whig in a parson's gown
Ib 24 Sept., p. 331
- 7 It was said to old Bentley upon the attacks against him, 'Why, they'll write you down' 'No, Sir,' he replied, 'depend upon it, no man was ever written down but by himself'
Ib 1 Oct., p. 344
- 8 The known style of a dedication is flattery it professes to flatter
Ib 4 Oct., p. 352
- 9 A cucumber should be well sliced, and dressed with pepper and vinegar, and then thrown out, as good for nothing
Ib 5 Oct., p. 354
- 10 [Calling for a gill of whisky]
Come, let me know what it is that makes a Scotchman happy!
Ib 23 Oct., p. 393
- 11 Sir, are you so grossly ignorant of human nature, as not to know that a man may be very sincere in good principles, without having good practice?
Ib 25 Oct., p. 403
- 12 I am sorry I have not learned to play at cards. It is very useful in life: it generates kindness and consolidates society
Ib 21 Nov., p. 433
- 13 This world where much is to be done and little to be known
Johnsonian Miscellanies ed. G. B. Hill (1897), vol. 1. *Prayers and Meditations Against inquisitive and perplexing Thoughts*, p. 118
- 14 Wheresoe'er I turn my view,
All is strange, yet nothing new,
Endless labour all along,
Endless labour to be wrong,
Phrase that time hath flung away,
Uncouth words in disarray
'Trick'd in antique ruff and bonnet,
Ode, and elegy, and sonnet
Ib *Anecdotes of Johnson* by Mrs. Piozzi, p. 190
- 15 Hermit hoar, in solemn cell,
Wearing out life's evening gray,
Strike thy bosom, sage and tell
What is bliss, and which the way?
- Thus I spoke, and speaking sigh'd,
Scarcely repress'd the starting tear,
When the hoary Sage reply'd,
'Come, my lad, and drink some beer'
Johnsonian Miscellanies, vol. 1, p. 193
- 16 If the man who turnips cries,
Cry not when his father dies,
'Tis a proof that he had rather
Have a turnip than his father
Ib *Burlesque of Lopez de Vega's lines, 'Se acquien los leones tence,' &c*
- 17 He [Charles James Fox] talked to me at club one day concerning Catline's conspiracy—so I withdrew my attention, and thought about Tom Thumb
Ib p. 202
- 18 Dear Bathurst (said he to me one day) was a man to my very heart's content: he hated a fool, and he hated a rogue, and he hated a whig, he was a very good hater
Ib p. 204
- 19 [Of a Jamaica gentleman, then lately dead]
He will not, whether he is now gone, find much difference, I believe, either in the climate or the company
Ib p. 211
- 20 One day at Streatham a young gentleman called to him suddenly, and I suppose he thought disrespectfully, in these words: 'Mr. Johnson, would you advise me to marry?' 'I would advise no man to marry, Sir,' returns for answer in a very angry tone Dr. Johnson, who is not likely to propagate understanding'
Ib p. 213
- 21 [To a Quaker]
Oh, let us not be found, when our Master calls us, ripping the lace off our waistcoats, but the spirit of contention from our souls and tongues!
Ib p. 222
- 22 Goldsmith: Here's such a stir about a fellow that has written one book [Beattie's *Essay on Truth*], and I have written many
Johnson: Ah, Doctor, there go two and-forty sixpences you know to one guinea
Ib p. 269
- 23 It is very strange, and very melancholy, that the poverty of human pleasures should persuade us ever to call hunting one of them
Ib p. 288
- 24 You could not stand five minutes with that man [Edmund Burke] beneath a shed while it rained, but you must be convinced you had been standing with the greatest man you had ever yet seen
Ib p. 290
- 25 Johnson observed that he 'did not care to speak ill of any man behind his back, but he believed the gentleman was an attorney'.
Ib p. 327, n.
- 26 Was there ever yet anything written by mere man that was enjoyed longer by its readers, excepting *Don Quixote*, *Robinson Crusoe*, and the *Pilgrim's Progress*?
Ib p. 332
- 27 [On his Parliamentary reports]
I took care that the *Whig Dogs* should not have the best of it
Ib *An Essay on Johnson*, by Arthur Murphy, p. 379
- 28 Books that you may carry to the fire, and hold readily in your hand, are the most useful after all
Ib vol. 11. *Apophthegms from Hawkins's edition of Johnson's works*, p. 2

- 1 A man is in general better pleased when he has a good dinner upon his table, than when his wife talks Greek. *Johnsonian Miscellanies*, vol. ii, p. 11
- 2 I would rather see the portrait of a dog that I know, than all the allegorical paintings they can shew me in the world. *Ib.* p. 15
- 3 There is a time of life, Sir, when a man requires the repairs of a table. *Ib. Anecdotes by Joseph Cradock*, p. 64
- 4 I have heard him assert, that a tavern chair was the throne of human felicity. *Ib. Extracts from Hawkins's Life of Johnson*, p. 91.
- 5 I dogmatise and am contradicted, and in this conflict of opinions and sentiments I find delight. *Ib.* p. 92
- 6 Abstinence is as easy to me, as temperance would be difficult. *Ib. Anecdotes by Hannah More*, p. 197
- 7 Of music Dr. Johnson used to say that it was the only sensual pleasure without vice. *Ib. Anecdotes by William Seward*, p. 301
- 8 [Of the performance of a celebrated violinist] Difficult do you call it, Sir? I wish it were impossible. *Ib.* p. 308
- 9 What is written without effort is in general read without pleasure. *Ib.* p. 309
- 10 As with my hat upon my head
I walk'd along the Strand,
I there did meet another man
With his hat in his hand.
Ib. Anecdotes by George Steevens, p. 315
- 11 Where you see a Whig you see a rascal. *Ib. Anecdotes by the Rev. W. Cole*, p. 393
- 12 Love is the wisdom of the fool and the folly of the wise. *Ib. William Cooke's Life of Samuel Foote*, p. 393
- 13 Fly fishing may be a very pleasant amusement; but angling or float fishing I can only compare to a stick and a string, with a worm at one end and a fool at the other.
Attributed to Johnson by Hacker in Instructions to Young Sportsmen, 1859, p. 197. *Not found in his works. See Notes and Queries*, 11 Dec. 1915
- 14 Madam, before you flatter a man so grossly to his face, you should consider whether or not your flattery is worth his having.
Remark to Hannah More. Mme D'Arblay's Diary and Letters (1891), vol. i, ch. ii, p. 55
- 15 I know not, madam, that you have a right, upon moral principles, to make your readers suffer so much.
To Mrs. Sheridan, after publication of her novel Memoirs of Miss Sydney Biddulph (1763)
- 16 Sir, your wife, under pretence of keeping a bawdy-house, is a receiver of stolen goods.
To a Thames waterman, reported by Bennet Langton to James Boswell, 1780
- 17 Nobody speaks in earnest, Sir; there is no serious conversation. *Attrib.*
- 18 A book should teach us to enjoy life, or to endure it. *Attrib.*
- 19 No two men can be half an hour together, but one shall acquire an evident superiority over the other. *See Corrigenda*, p. 587
- 20 In all pointed sentences, some degree of accuracy must be sacrificed to conciseness.
On the Bravery of the English Common Soldier. Works (1787), vol. x, p. 286
- 21 I am not yet so lost in lexicography, as to forget that words are the daughters of earth, and that things are the sons of heaven.
Dictionary of the English Language. Preface
- 22 Every quotation contributes something to the stability or enlargement of the language. *Ib.*
- 23 But these were the dreams of a poet doomed at last to wake a lexicographer. *Ib.*
- 24 If the changes that we fear be thus irresistible, what remains but to acquiesce with silence, as in the other insurmountable distresses of humanity? It remains that we retard what we cannot repel, that we palliate what we cannot cure. *Ib.*
- 25 The chief glory of every people arises from its authors. *Ib.*
- 26 To make dictionaries is dull work. *Ib. Dull.* 8
- 27 *Excise.* A hateful tax levied upon commodities. *Ib.*
- 28 *Net.* Anything reticulated or decussated at equal distances, with interstices between the inter-sections. *Ib.*
- 29 *Oats.* A grain, which in England is generally given to horses, but in Scotland supports the people. *Ib.*
- 30 *Patron.* Commonly a wretch who supports with insolence, and is paid with flattery. *Ib.*
- 31 *Pension.* An allowance made to anyone without an equivalent. In England it is generally understood to mean pay given to a state hireling for treason to his country. *Ib.*
- 32 *Whig.* The name of a faction. *Ib.*
- 33 Every man is, or hopes to be, an idler. *The Idler*, No. 1
- 34 When two Englishmen meet, their first talk is of the weather. *Ib.* No. 11
- 35 Promise, large promise, is the soul of an advertisement. *Ib.* No. 41
- 36 He is no wise man who will quit a certainty for an uncertainty. *Ib.* No. 57
- 37 A Scotchman must be a very sturdy moralist who does not love Scotland better than truth.
Journey to the Western Islands. Col.
- 38 At seventy-seven it is time to be in earnest. *Ib.*
- 39 Whatever withdraws us from the power of our senses; whatever makes the past, the distant, or the future, predominate over the present, advances us in the dignity of thinking beings. *Ib. Inch Kenneth*
- 40 Grief is a species of idleness.
Letters of Johnson (ed. G. B. Hill, 1892), vol. i, p. 212. No. 302, to Mrs. Thrale, 17 Mar. 1773
- 41 There is no wisdom in useless and hopeless sorrow. *Ib.* vol. ii, p. 215. No. 722, to Mrs. Thrale, 12 Apr. 1781
- 42 I am very ready to repay for that kindness which soothed twenty years of a life radically wretched. *Ib.* p. 407. No. 972, to Mrs. Thrale, 8 July 1784

- 1 A hardened and shameless tea-drinker, who has for twenty years diluted his meals with only the infusion of this fascinating plant, whose kettle has scarcely time to cool, who with tea amuses the evening, with tea solices the midnight, and with tea welcomes the morning
Review in the 'Literary Magazine', vol 11 No xiii 1757
- 2 The true genius is a mind of large general powers, accidentally determined to some particular direction
Lives of the English Poets, 1905, ed G B Hill, vol 1, Cowley, § 3, p 2
- 3 Language is the dress of thought *Ib § 181, p 58*
- 4 An acrimonious and surly republican
Ib Milton, § 168, p 156
- 5 The great source of pleasure is variety
Ib Butler, § 35, p 212
- 6 The father of English criticism [Dryden]
Ib Dryden, § 193, p 410
- 7 But what are the hopes of man! I am disappointed by that stroke of death, which has eclipsed the gaiety of nations and impoverished the public stock of harmless pleasure [Garriek's death]
Ib vol 11, Edmund Smith, § 76, p 21
- 8 About things on which the public thinks long it commonly attains to think right
Ib Addison, § 136, p 132
- 9 Whoever wishes to attain an English style, familiar but not coarse, and elegant but not ostentatious, must give his days and nights to the volumes of Addison
Ib § 168, p 150
- 10 By the common sense of readers uncorrupted with literary prejudices must be finally decided all claim to poetical honours *Ib Gray, § 51, p 441*
- 11 He washed himself with oriental scrupulosity
Ib vol 11, Swift, § 122, p 55
- 12 There are minds so impatient of inferiority that their gratitude is a species of revenge, and they return benefits, not because recompense is a pleasure, but because obligation is a pain
The Rambler, 15 Jan 1751
- 13 I have laboured to refine our language to grammatical purity, and to clear it from colloquial barbarisms, licentious idioms, and irregular combinations
Ib 14 Mar 1752
- 14 Ye who listen with credulity to the whispers of fancy, and pursue with eagerness the phantoms of hope, who expect that age will perform the promises of youth, and that the deficiencies of the present day will be supplied by the morrow, attend to the history of Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia
Rasselas, ch 1
- 5 The business of a poet, said Imlac, is to examine, not the individual, but the species, . . . he does not number the streaks of the tulip, or describe the different shades in the verdure of the forest *Ib ch 10*
- 6 Human life is everywhere a state in which much is to be endured, and little to be enjoyed *Ib ch 11*
- 7 Marriage has many pains, but celibacy has no pleasures
Ib ch 26
- 8 Example is always more efficacious than precept
Ib ch 29
- 19 Integrity without knowledge is weak and useless, and knowledge without integrity is dangerous and dreadful
Rasselas, ch 41
- 20 The endearing elegance of female friendship
Ib ch 45
- 21 The power of punishment is to silence, not to confute
Sermons, No xxiii
- 22 Notes are often necessary, but they are necessary evils
Shakespeare (1765), preface
- 23 A quibble is to Shakespeare what luminous vapours are to the traveller he follows it at all adventures, it is sure to lead him out of his way and sure to engulf him in the mire *Ib*
- 24 It must be at last confessed that, as we owe everything to him [Shakespeare], he owes something to us, that, if much of our praise is paid by perception and judgement, much is likewise given by custom and veneration We fix our eyes upon his graces and turn them from his deformities, and endure in him what we should in another loathe or despise *Ib*
- 25 I have always suspected that the reading is right which requires many words to prove it wrong, and the emendation wrong that cannot without so much labour appear to be right *Ib*
- 26 How is it that we hear the loudest yelps for liberty among the drivers of negroes?
Taxation No Tyranny
- 27 Unmov'd tho' wiflings sneer and rivals rail, Studious to please, yet not ashamed to fail
Irene, prologue
- 28 Learn that the present hour alone is man's
Ib III 11 33
- 29 How small, of all that human hearts endure, That part which laws or kings can cause or cure! Still to ourselves in every place consigned, Our own felicity we make or find With secret course, which no loud storms annoy, Glides the smooth current of domestic joy
Lines added to Goldsmith's 'Traveller'
- 30 Here falling houses thunder on your head, And here a female atheist talks you dead
London, l 17
- 31 And, bid him go to Hell, to Hell he goes *Ib l 116*
- 32 Of all the griefs that harass the distress'd, Sure the most bitter is a scornful jest, Fate never wounds more deep the gen'rous heart, Than when a blockhead's insult points the dart
Ib l 166
- 33 This mournful truth is ev'rywhere confess'd! Slow rises worth by poverty depress'd *Ib l 176*
- 34 When learning's triumph o'er her barb'rous foes First rear'd the Stage, immortal Shakespeare rose, Each change of many-colour'd life he drew, Exhausted worlds, and then imagin'd new Existence saw him spurn her bounded reign, And panting Time toil'd after him in vain
Prologue at the Opening of the Theatre in Drury Lane, 1747
- 35 Cold approbation gave the ling'ring bays, For those who durst not censure, scarce could praise
Ib
- 36 The wild vicissitudes of taste
Ib

1 The stage but echoes back the public voice.
The drama's laws the drama's patrons give,
For we that live to please, must please to live.
Prologue at the Opening of Drury Lane

2 Let observation with extensive view,
Survey mankind, from China to Peru;
Remark each anxious toil, each eager strife,
And watch the busy scenes of crowded life.
Vanity of Human Wishes, l. 1

3 Our supple tribes repress their patriot throats,
And ask no questions but the price of votes. *Ib. l. 93*

4 Deign on the passing world to turn thine eyes,
And pause awhile from letters to be wise;
There mark what ills the scholar's life assail,
Toil, envy, want, the patron, and the jail.
See nations slowly wise, and meanly just,
To buried merit raise the tardy bust. *Ib. l. 157*

5 A frame of adamant, a soul of fire,
No dangers fright him and no labours tire. *Ib. l. 193*

6 His fall was destined to a barren strand,
A petty fortress, and a dubious hand;
He left the name, at which the world grew pale,
To point a moral, or adorn a tale. *Ib. l. 219*

7 'Enlarge my life with multitude of days!'
In health, in sickness, thus the suppliant prays:
Hides from himself its state, and shuns to know,
That life protracted is protracted woe.
Time hovers o'er, impatient to destroy,
And shuts up all the passages of joy. *Ib. l. 225*

8 An age that melts with unperceiv'd decay,
And glides in modest innocence away. *Ib. l. 293*

9 Superfluous lags the vet'ran on the stage. *Ib. l. 308*

10 In life's last scene what prodigies surprise,
Fears of the brave, and follies of the wise!
From Marlborough's eyes the streams of dotage flow,
And Swift expires a driv'ler and a show. *Ib. l. 315*

11 What ills from beauty spring. *Ib. l. 321*

12 Still raise for good the supplicating voice,
But leave to Heaven the measure and the choice,
Ib. l. 351

13 Secure, whate'er he gives, he gives the best. *Ib. l. 356*

14 Faith, that, panting for a happier seat,
Counts death kind Nature's signal of retreat. *Ib. l. 363*

15 With these celestial Wisdom calms the mind,
And makes the happiness she does not find. *Ib. l. 367*

JOHN BENN JOHNSTONE

1803-1891

16 I want you to assist me in forcing her on board the
luggie; once there, I'll frighten her into marriage.
(Since quoted as: Once aboard the luggie and the maid
is mine.) *The Gipsy Farmer*

AL JOLSON

1886-1950

17 You ain't heard nothin' yet, folks.
*Remark in the first talking film, 'The Jazz Singer',
July 1927*

JOHN PAUL JONES

1747-1792

18 I have not yet begun to fight.
*Remark on being hailed to know whether he had
struck his flag, as his ship was sinking, 23 Sept.
1779. De Koven's Life and Letters of J. P.
Jones, vol. i*

SIR WILLIAM JONES

1746-1794

19 On parent knees, a naked new-born child,
Weeping thou sat'st, when all around thee smil'd;
So live, that, sinking in thy last long sleep,
Calm thou may'st smile, while all around thee weep.
*Persian Asiatick Miscellany (1786), vol. ii, p.
374, A Moral Tetrastich*

20 My opinion is, that power should always be distrusted,
in whatever hands it is placed.
*Lord Teignmouth's Life of Sir W. Jones (1835),
vol. i. Letter to Lord Althorpe, 5 Oct. 1782*

21 Seven hours to law, to soothing slumber seven,
Ten to the world allot, and all to Heaven.
*Ib. vol. ii. Lines in Substitution for Sir E. Coke's
lines: Six hours in sleep, [&c.]. (See 148:8)*

BEN JONSON

1573-1637

22 Fortune, that favours fools. *The Alchemist, prologue*

23 I will eat exceedingly, and prophesy.
Bartholomew Fair, I. vi

24 Neither do thou lust after that tawney weed tobacco.
Ib. II. vi

25 When I mock poorness, then heaven make me poor.
The Case is Altered, III. i

26 PEOPLE:
The Voice of Cato is the voice of Rome.
CATO:
The voice of Rome is the consent of heaven!
Catiline his Conspiracy, III. i

27 Where it concerns himself,
Who's angry at a slander makes it true. *Ib.*

28 Slow, slow, fresh fount, keep time with my salt tears:
Yet, slower, yet; O faintly, gentle springs:
List to the heavy part the music bears,
Woe weeps out her division, when she sings.
Cynthia's Revels, I. i

29 So they be ill men,
If they spake worse, 'twere better: for of such
To be dispraised, is the most perfect praise. *Ib. III. ii*

30 True happiness
Consists not in the multitude of friends,
But in the worth and choice. *Ib.*

31 Queen and huntress, chaste and fair,
Now the sun is laid to sleep,
Seated in thy silver chair,
State in wonted manner keep:
Hesperus entreats thy light,
Goddess, excellently bright. *Ib. v. iii*

32 If he were
To be made honest by an act of parliament,
I should not alter in my faith of him.
The Devil is An Ass, iv. i

- 1 I remember the players have often mentioned it as
an honour to Shakespeare that in his writing
(whatsoever he penned) he never blotted out a
line My answer hath been 'Would he had
blotted a thousand' Which they thought a malevo-
lent speech I had not told postently this, but for
their ignorance, who chose that circumstance to
commend their friend by wherein he most faulted,
and to justify mine own candour for I loved the
man, and do honour his memory, on this side
idolatry, as much as any He was (indeed) honest
and of an open and free nature, had an excellent
phantasy, brave notions, and gentle expressions,
wherein he flowed with that facility, that some-
times was necessary he should be stopped
suffraganeus erat, as Augustus said of Haterius
His wit was in his own power, would the rule of
it had been so too But he redeemed his vices
with his virtues There was ever more in him to
be praised than to be pardoned
*Dicentes De Shakespeare Nostrati Augustus
in Haterium*
- 2 His hearers could not enough, or look aside from him
without loss The fear of every man that heard
him was, lest he should make an end [Bacon]
Ib lxxviii Domnus Verulamius
- 3 In his adversity I ever prayed that God would give
him strength, for greatness he could not want
*Ib lxxx De Augustus Scientiarum,—Lord
St Alban*
- 4 Yet the best pilots have needs of mariners, besides
sails, anchor, and other tackle
Ib Illiteratus Princeps
- 5 Talking and eloquence are not the same to speak,
and to speak well, are two things
Ib Praecept Element
- 6 Alas, all the castles I have, are built with air, thou
know'st
Eastward Ho, II ii 226
- 7 Still to be neat, still to be drest
As you were going to a feast,
Still to be powder'd, still perfum'd,
Lady, it is to be presumed,
Though art's hid causes are not found,
All is not sweet, all is not sound
Give me a look, give me a face,
That makes simplicity a grace,
Robes loosely flowing, hair as free
Such sweet neglect more taketh me,
Than all the adulteries of art,
They strike mine eyes, but not my heart
Epicoene, I i
- 8 HAUGHTY
Is this the silent woman?
CENTAURE
Nay, she has found her tongue since she was married
Ib III vi
- 9 But that which most doth take my Muse and me,
Is a pure cup of rich Canary wine,
Which is the Mermaid's now, but shall be mine
Of which, had Horace or Anacreon tasted
Their lives, as do their lines, till now had lasted
Epigrams, ci Inviting a Friend to Supper
- 10 Weep with me, all you that read
This little story
And know for whom a tear you shed
Death's self is sorry
'Twas a child that so did thrive
In grace and feature,
As Heaven and Nature seem'd to strive
Which own'd the creature
Years he number'd scarce thirteen
When Iates turn'd cruel
Yet three fill'd Zodiacs had he been
The stage a jewel,
And did act, what now we moan,
Old men so dully,
As sooth the Parcae thought him one,
He play'd so truly
So hy error, to his fate
They all consented,
But viewing him since, alas, too late
They have repented
And have sought (to give new birth)
In baths to steep him,
But being so much too good for earth,
Heaven vows to keep him
*Epigrams cxx An Epitaph on Salomon Paty, a
Child of Queen Elizabeth's Chapel*
- 11 Underneath this stone doth lie
As much beauty as could die,
Which in life did harbour give
To more virtue than doth live
If at all she had a fault
Leave it buried in this vault
One name was Elizabeth
The other let it sleep with death
Fitter, where it died, to tell,
Than that it lived at all Farewell
Ib cxxiv Epitaph on Elizabeth L II
- 12 Helter skelter hang sorrow, care'll kill a cat, up tails
all, and a louse for the hangman
Every Man in His Humour, I iii
- 13 As sure as death
Ib II i
- 14 Ods me, I marvel what pleasure or felicity they have
in taking their roguish tobacco It is good for
nothing but to choke a man, and fill him full of
smoke and embers
Ib III v
- 15 I do honour the very flea of his dog
Ib IV ii
- 16 I have it here in black and white
Ib
- 17 It must be done like lightning
Ib v
- 18 There shall be no love lost
Every Man out of His Humour, II i
- 19 Blind Fortune still
Bestows her gifts on such as cannot use them
Ib II
- 20 Follow a shadow, it still flies you,
Seem to fly it it will pursue
So court a mistress, she denies you,
Let her alone, she will court you
Say, are not women truly, then,
Styl'd but the shadows of us men?
*The Forest, vii Song That Women are but Men's
Shadows*
- 21 Drink to me only with thine eyes,
And I will pledge with mine,
Or leave a kiss but in the cup,
And I'll not look for wine

- The thirst that from the soul doth rise
Doth ask a drink divine;
But might I of Jove's nectar sup,
I would not change for thine.
I sent thee late a rosy wreath,
Not so much honouring thee,
As giving it a hope that there
It could not wither'd be.
But thou thereon didst only breathe,
And sent'st it back to me;
Since when it grows and smells, I swear,
Not of itself, but thee. *The Forest, ix. To Celia*
- 1 How near to good is what is fair!
Which we no sooner see,
But with the lines and outward air,
Our senses taken be.
Love Freed from Ignorance and Folly
- 2 Thou art not to learn the humours and tricks of that
old bald cheater, Time. *The Poetaster, i. i*
- 3 Ramp up my genius, be not retrograde;
But boldly nominate a spade a spade. *Ib. v. i*
- 4 Detraction is but baseness' varlet;
And apes are apes, though clothed in scarlet. *Ib.*
- 5 This is Mab, the Mistress-Fairy
That doth nightly rob the dairy. *The Satyr*
- 6 She that pinches country wenches
If they rub not clean their benches. *Ib.*
- 7 But if so they chance to feast her,
In a shoe she drops a tester. *Ib.*
- 8 Tell proud Jove,
Between his power and thine there is no odds:
'Twas only fear first in the world made gods.
Sejanus, ii. ii
- 9 This figure that thou here seest put,
It was for gentle Shakespeare cut,
Wherein the graver had a strife
With Nature, to out-do the life:
O could he but have drawn his wit
As well in brass, as he has hit
His face; the print would then surpass
All that was ever writ in brass:
But since he cannot, reader, look
Not on his picture, but his book.
On the Portrait of Shakespeare, To the Reader
- 10 While I confess thy writings to be such,
As neither man, nor muse, can praise too much.
To the Memory of My Beloved, the Author, Mr. William Shakespeare
- 11 Soul of the Age!
The applause! delight! the wonder of our stage!
My Shakespeare, rise; I will not lodge thee by
Chaucer, or Spenser, or bid Beaumont lie
A little further, to make thee a room:
Thou art a monument, without a tomb,
And art alive still, while thy book doth live,
And we have wits to read, and praise to give. *Ib.*
- 12 Marlowe's mighty line. *Ib.*
- 13 And though thou hadst small Latin, and less Greek. *Ib.*
- 14 Call forth thundering Aeschylus. *Ib.*
- 15 To hear thy buskin tread,
And shake a stage: or, when thy socks were on,
Leave thee alone, for the comparison
Of all, that insolent Greece, or haughty Rome
Sent forth, or since did from their ashes come. *Ib.*
- 16 He was not of an age, but for all time! *Ib.*
- 17 For a good poet's made, as well as born. *Ib.*
- 18 Sweet Swan of Avon! what a sight it were
To see thee in our waters yet appear,
And make those flights upon the banks of Thames,
That so did take Eliza, and our James! *Ib.*
- 19 THOMAS:
They write here, one Cornelius-Son
Hath made the Hollanders an invisible eel
To swim the haven at Dunkirk, and sink all
The shipping there. . . .
CYMBAL:
It is an automa, runs under water,
With a snug nose, and has a nimble tail
Made like an auger, with which tail she wriggles
Betwixt the costs of a ship, and sinks it straight.
The Staple of News, III. i
- 20 Well, they talk we shall have no more Parliaments,
God bless us! *Ib.*
- 21 Hark you, John Clay, if you have
Done any such thing, tell troth and shame the devil.
Tale of a Tub, II. i
- 22 Mother, the still sow eats up all the draff. *Ib. III. v*
- 23 I sing the birth was born to-night,
The author both of life and light.
Underwoods. Poems of Devotion, iii. Hymn on the Nativity
- 24 Have you seen but a bright lily grow,
Before rude hands have touch'd it?
Have you mark'd but the fall o' the snow
Before the soil hath smutch'd it?
O so white! O so soft! O so sweet is she!
Ib. Celebration of Charis, iv. Her Triumph
- 25 She is Venus when she smiles;
But she's Juno when she walks,
And Minerva when she talks. *Ib. v*
- 26 Greek was free from rhyme's infection,
Happy Greek, by this protection,
Was not spoiled:
Whilst the Latin, queen of tongues,
Is not yet free from rhyme's wrongs,
But rests foiled.
Ib. xlviii. A Fit of Rhyme against Rhyme
- 27 Vulgar languages that want
Words, and sweetness, and be scant
Of true measure,
Tyrant rhyme hath so abused,
That they long since have refused
Other cesure.
He that first invented thee,
May his joints tormented be,
Cramp'd for ever;
Still may syllables jar with time,
Still may reason war with rhyme,
Resting never! *Ib.*
- 28 England's high Chancellor: the destin'd heir,
In his soft cradle, to his father's chair.
Ib. lxx. On Lord Bacon's [Sixtieth] Birthday

- 1 It is not growing like a tree
In bulk, doth make men better be,
Or standing long an oak, three hundred year,
To fall a log at last, dry, bald, and sere
A lily of a day,
Is fairer far in May,
Although it fall and die that night,
It was the plant and flower of light
In small proportions we just beauties see,
And in short measures, life may perfect be
*Underwoods, lxxxviii A Pindaric Ode on the
Death of Sir H. Morison*
- 2 What gentle ghost, besprout with April dew,
Hails me so solemnly to yonder yew?
Ib c1 Elegy on the Lady Jane Packer
- 3 The voice so sweet, the words so fair,
As some soft chime had stroked the air,
And though the sound were parted thence,
Still left an echo in the sense *Ib Eupheme, iv*
- 4 Calumnies are answered best with silence
Volpone, ii 11
- 5 Come, my Celia, let us prove,
While we can, the sports of love *Ib iii v*
- 6 Suns, that set, may rise again,
But if once we lose this light,
'Tis with us perpetual night *Ib*
- 7 You have a gift, sir, (thank your education)
Will never let you want, while there are men,
And malice, to breed causes [To a lawyer] *Ib v 1*
- 8 Mischiefs feed
Like beasts, till they be fat, and then they bleed
Ib viii
- 9 O rare Ben Jonson
*Epitaph written on his tombstone in Westminster
Abbey, by Jack Young See Aubrey's Brief
Lives, Ben Jonson*

DOROTHEA JORDAN

1762-1816

- 10 'Oh where, and Oh! where is your Highland Iddie
gone?'
'He's gone to fight the French, for King George
upon the throne,
And it's Oh! in my heart, how I wish him safe at
home!' *The Blue Bells of Scotland*

JOSEPH JOUBERT

1754-1824

- 11 S'il est un homme tourmenté par la maudite ambition
de mettre tout un livre dans une page, toute une
page dans une phrase, et cette phrase dans un mot,
e'est moi
If there be any man cursed with the itch to com-
press a whole book into a page, a whole page into
a phrase and that phrase into a word, it is I
Pensées

BENJAMIN JOWETT

1817-1893

- 2 The lie in the Soul is a true lie
*From the Introduction to his translation of Plato's
Republic, bk ii*

- 13 One man is as good as another until he has written a
book
Campbell and Abbott, *Life and Letters of B.
Jowett*, 1 248

JAMES JOYCE

1882-1941

- 14 A portrait of the artist as a young man *Title of Book*

JULIAN

c 331-363

- 15 Vicisti, Galilee
Thou hast conquered, O Galilean
*Dying words Latin translation of Theodoret,
Iust Eccles iii 20*

JUNTUS

fl 1770

- 16 The liberty of the press is the Palladium of all the
civil, political, and religious rights of an English-
man *Letters, dedication*
- 17 The right of election is the very essence of the consti-
tution *Ib Letter 11, 24 Apr 1769*
- 18 Is thus the wisdom of a great minister? or is it the
ominous vibration of a pendulum?
Ib Letter 12, 30 May 1769
- 19 There is a holy mistaken zeal in politics as well as in
religion By persuading others, we convince our-
selves *Ib Letter 35, 19 Dec 1769*
- 20 Whether it be the heart to conceive, the understand-
ing to direct, or the hand to execute
Ib Letter 37, 19 Mar 1770
- 21 The injustice done to an individual is sometimes of
service to the public *Ib Letter 41, 14 Nov 1770*

EMPEROR JUSTINIAN

527-565

- 22 Justitia est constans et perpetua voluntas jus suum
cuique tribuens
Justice is the constant and perpetual wish to render
to every one his due *Institutiones, i 1 1*

JUVENAL

AD 60-c 130

- 23 Probitas laudatur et alget
Honesty is commended, and starves
Satires, i 74 Trans by Lewis Evans
- 24 Si natura negat, facit indignatio versum
If nature denies the power, indignation would give
birth to verses *Ib 79*
- 25 Quidquid agunt homines votum timor ira voluptas
Gaudia discursus nostri farrago libelli est
All that men are engaged in, their wishes, fears
anger, pleasures, joys, and varied pursuits, form
the hotch potch of my book *Ib 85*
- 26 Quis tulerat Gracchos de seditione querentis?
Who shall endure the Gracchi complaining about
sedition? *Ib ii 24*

- 1 Dat veniam corvis, vexat censura columbas.
Censure acquits the raven, but falls foul of the dove.
Satires, ii. 63
- 2 Nemo repente fuit turpissimus.
No one ever reached the climax of vice at one step.
Ib. 83
- 3 Grammaticus rhetor geometres pictor aliptes
Augur schoenobates medicus magus, omnia novit
Graeculus esuriens; in caelum miseris, ibit.
(*Alternative reading of last line: in coelum iusseris, ibit.*)
Grammarian, rhetorician, geometer, painter, trainer, soothsayer, rope-dancer, physician, wizard—he knows everything. Bid the hungry Greekling go to heaven! He'll go.
Ib. iii. 76
- 4 Nil habet infelix paupertas durius in se
Quam quod ridiculos homines facit.
Poverty, bitter though it be, has no sharper pang than this, that it makes men ridiculous. *Ib. 152*
- 5 Haud facile emergunt quorum virtutibus opstat
Res angusta domi.
Difficult indeed is it for those to emerge from obscurity whose noble qualities are cramped by narrow means at home.
Ib. 164
- 6 Omnia Romae
Cum pretio.
Everything at Rome is coupled with high price.
Ib. 183
- 7 Credo Pudicitiam Saturno rege moratam
In terris visamque diu.
I believe that while Saturn still was king, Chastity lingered upon earth, and was long seen there.
Ib. vi. 1
- 8 Rara avis in terris nigroque simillima cyano.
A rare bird on the earth and very like a black swan.
Ib. 165
- 9 Hoc volo, sic iubeo, sit pro ratione voluntas.
I will it, I insist on it! Let my will stand instead of reason.
Ib. 223
- 10 Nunc patimur longae pacis mala, saevior armis
Luxuria incubuit victumque ulciscitur orbem.
Now we are suffering all the evils of long-continued peace. Luxury, more ruthless than war, broods over Rome, and exacts vengeance for a conquered world.
Ib. 292
- 11 'Pone seram, prohibe.' Sed quis custodiet ipsos
Custodes? Cauta est et ab illis incipit uxor.
'Put on a lock! keep her in confinement!' But who is to guard the guards themselves? Your wife is as cunning as you, and begins with them.
Ib. 347
- 12 Tenet insanabile multos
Scribendi cacoethes et aegro in corde senescit.
An inveterate itch of writing, now incurable, clings to many, and grows old in their distempered body.
Ib. vii. 51
- 13 Occidit miseros crambe repetita magistros.
It is the reproduction of the cabbage that wears out the master's life. [i.e. cabbage twice cooked.]
Ib. 154
- 14 Summum crede nefas animam praeferre pudori
Et propter vitam vivendi perdere causas.
Deem it to be the summit of impiety to prefer existence to honour, and for the sake of life to sacrifice life's only end.
Satires, viii. 83
- 15 Omnibus in terris, quae sunt a Gadibus usque
Auroram et Gangen, pauci dinoscere possunt
Vera bona atque illis multum diversa, remota
Erroris nebula.
In all the regions which extend from Gades even to the farthest east and Ganges, there are but few that can discriminate between real blessings and those that are widely different, all the mist of error being removed.
Ib. x. 1
- 16 Nocitura toga, nocitura petuntur
Militia.
Our prayers are put up for what will injure us in peace, and injure us in war.
Ib. 8
- 17 Cantabit vacuus coram latrone viator.
The traveller with empty pockets will sing even in the robber's face.
Ib. 22
- 18 Verbosa et grandis epistula venit
A Capreis.
A wordy and lengthy epistle came from Capreae.
Ib. 71
- 19 Duas tantum res anxius optat,
Panem et circenses.
Limits its [i.e. the Roman people's] anxious longings to two things only—bread, and the games of the circus.
Ib. 80
- 20 Expende Hannibalem: quot libras in duce summo invenies?
Put Hannibal in the scales: and how many pounds of flesh will you find in that famous general?
Ib. 147
- 21 I demens et saevas curre per Alpes,
Ut pueris placeas et declamatio fias.
Go then, madman, and hurry over the rugged Alps, that you may be the delight of boys, and furnish subjects for declamations.
Ib. 166
- 22 Mors sola fatetur
Quantula sint hominum corpuscula.
Death alone discloses how very small are the puny bodies of men.
Ib. 172
- 23 Da spatium vitae, multos da, Iuppiter, annos.
Grant length of life, great Jove, and many years.
Ib. 188
- 24 Orandum est ut sit mens sana in corpore sano.
Fortem posce animum mortis terrore carentem,
Qui spatium vitae extremum inter munera ponat
Naturae.
Your prayer must be that you may have a sound mind in a sound body. Pray for a bold spirit, free from all dread of death; that reckons the closing scene of life among Nature's kindly boons.
Ib. 356
- 25 Nullum numen habes si sit prudentia, nos te,
Nos facimus, Fortuna, deam caeloque locamus.
If we have wise foresight, thou, Fortune, hast no divinity. It is we that make thee a deity, and place thy throne in heaven!
Ib. 365

1 *Prima est haec ultio quod se
Iudice nemo nocens absolvitur*
This is the punishment that first lights upon him
that by the verdict of his own breast no guilty
man is acquitted *Satires, xiii 2*

2 *Quippe minuti
Semper et infirmi est animi exiguae voluptas
Ultio Continuo sic collige, quod vindicta
Nemo magis gaudet quam femina*
Since revenge is ever the pleasure of a paltry spirit,
a weak and abject mind! Draw this conclusion
at once from the fact, that no one delights in re-
venge more than a woman *Ib 189*

3 *Maxima debetur puero reverentia, siquid
Turpe parvis, nec tui pueri contempseris annos*
The greatest reverence is due to a child! If you
are contemplating a disgraceful act, despise not
your child's tender years *Ib xiv 47*

IMMANUEL KANT

1724-1804

4 *Zwei Dinge erfüllen das Gemüth mit immer neuer
und zunehmender Bewunderung und Ehrfurcht,
je öfter und anhaltender sich das Nachdenken
damit beschäftigt der bestimmte Himmel über mir,
und das moralische Gesetz in mir*
Two things fill the mind with ever-increasing won-
der and awe, the more often and the more in-
tensely the mind of thought is drawn to them:
the starry heavens above me and the moral law
within me

Critique of Practical Reason, conclusion

5 There is but one categorical imperative 'Act only
on that maxim whereby thou canst at the same
time will that it should become a universal law'
*Trans. by A. D. Lindsay, from Fundamental
Principles of Morals, p. 421*

6 I ought, therefore I can *Attrib*

ALPHONSE KARR

1808-1890

7 *Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose*
The more things change, the more they are the
same *Les Gueux, Jan 1849, vi*
8 *Si l'on veut abolir la peine de mort en ce cas, que
MM les assassins commencent*
If we are to abolish the death penalty, I should like
to see the first step taken by our friends the
murderers *Ib*

DENIS KEARNEY

1847-1907

9 Horny-handed sons of toil
Speech San Francisco, c. 1878

JOHN KEATS

1795-1821

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,
Close bosom friend of the maturing sun,
Conspiring with him how to load and bless
With fruit the vines that round the thatch eaves run
To Autumn

11 To set budding more
And still more later flowers for the bees,
Until they think warm days will never cease,
For Summer has o'erbrimmed their clammy cells
To Autumn

12 Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind;
Or on a half repp'd furrow sound asleep,
Drows'd with the fume of poppies while thy hook
Spares the next swath and all its twined flowers *Ib*

13 Where are the songs of Spring? Ay, where are they?
Ib

14 Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn
Among the river shallows, borne aloft
Or sinking as the light wind lives or dies *Ib*

15 The red-breast whistles from a garden-croft,
And gathering swallows twitter in the skies *Ib*

16 Bards of Passion and of Mirth
Ye have left your souls on earth!
Have ye souls in heaven too?
*Written on the blank page before Beaumont
and Fletcher's Fair Maid of the Inn Bards of
Passion and of Mirth*

17 Where the nightingale doth sing
Not a senseless tranced thing,
But divine melodious truth *Ib*

18 The imagination of a boy is healthy, and the mature
imagination of a man is healthy, but there is a space
of life between in which the soul is in a ferment
the character undecided, the way of life uncertain
the ambition thick-sighted thence proceeds man-
kiness *Indymon, preface*

19 A thing of beauty is a joy for ever
Its loveliness increases it will never
Pass into nothingness but still will keep
A bower quiet for us, and a sleep
Full of sweet dreams and health, and quiet breathing
Ib bk 1, l 1

20 The inhuman dearth
Of noble natures *Ib l 8*

21 The grandeur of the dooms
We have imagined for the mighty dead *Ib l 20*

22 They must be always with us, or we die *Ib l 33*

23 The unimaginable lodge
For solitary thinkings, such as dodge
Conception to the very bourne of heaven
Then leave the naked brain *Ib l 293*

24 O magic sleep! O comfortable bird,
That broodest o'er the troubled sea of the mind
Till it is hush'd and smooth! *Ib l 453*

25 Wherein lies happiness? In that which becks
Our ready minds to fellowship divine,
A fellowship with essence *Ib l 777*

26 The crown of these
Is made of love and friendship, and sits high
Upon the forehead of humanity *Ib l 800*

- 1 Who, of men, can tell
That flowers would bloom, or that green fruit would
swell
To melting pulp, that fish would have bright mail,
The earth its dower of river, wood, and vale,
The meadows runnels, runnels pebble-stones,
The seed its harvest, or the lute its tones,
Tones ravishment, or ravishment its sweet
If human souls did never kiss and greet?
Endymion, bk. i, l. 835
- 2 Never, I aver,
Since Ariadne was a vintager. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 442
- 3 O Sorrow,
Why dost borrow
Heart's lightness from the merriment of May?
Ib. bk. iv, l. 164
- 4 To Sorrow,
I bade good-morrow,
And thought to leave her far away behind;
But cheerly, cheerly,
She loves me dearly;
She is so constant to me, and so kind. *Ib.* l. 173
- 5 Come hither, lady fair, and joined be
To our wild minstrelsy! *Ib.* l. 236
- 6 Great Brahma from his mystic heaven groans,
And all his priesthood moans. *Ib.* l. 265
- 7 Their smiles,
Wan as primroses gather'd at midnight
By chilly finger'd spring. *Ib.* l. 969
- 8 Sweet are the pleasures that to verse belong,
And doubly sweet a brotherhood in song.
Epistle to G. F. Mathew
- 9 Oh, never will the prize,
High reason, and the love [flore] of good and ill,
Be my award! *Epistle to J. H. Reynolds*, l. 74
- 10 Lost in a sort of Purgatory blind. *Ib.* l. 80
- 11 It is a flaw
In happiness, to see beyond our bourn,—
It forces us in summer skies to mourn,
It spoils the singing of the nightingale. *Ib.* l. 82
- 12 St. Agnes' Eve—Ah, bitter chill it was!
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold;
The hare limp'd trembling through the frozen grass,
And silent was the flock in woolly fold.
The Eve of Saint Agnes, i
- 13 The sculptur'd dead on each side seem to freeze,
Emprison'd in black, purgatorial rails. *Ib.* ii
- 14 The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide. *Ib.* iv
- 15 Upon the honey'd middle of the night. *Ib.* vi
- 16 The music, yearning like a God in pain. *Ib.* vii
- 17 A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, churchyard thing.
Ib. xviii
- 18 Out went the taper as she hurried in;
Its little smoke, in pallid moonshine, died. *Ib.* xxiii
- 19 A casement high and triple-arch'd there was,
All garlanded with carven imag'ries
Of fruits, and flowers, and bunches of knot-grass,
And diamonded with panes of quaint device,
Innumerable of stains and splendid dyes,
As are the tiger-moth's deep-damask'd wings;
And in the midst, 'mong thousand heraldries,
And twilight saints, and dim emblazonings,
A shielded scutcheon blush'd with blood of queens
and kings. *Ib.* xxiv
- 20 Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast.
The Eve of Saint Agnes, xxv
- 21 By degrees
Her rich attire creeps rustling to her knees. *Ib.* xxvi
- 22 Her soft and chilly nest. *Ib.* xxvii
- 23 As though a rose should shut, and be a bud again.
Ib.
- 24 And still she slept an azure-lidded sleep,
In blanched linen, smooth, and lavender'd. *Ib.* xxx
- 25 And lucent syrops, tinct with cinnamon;
Manna and dates, in argosy transferr'd
From Fez; and spiced dainties, every one,
From silken Samarcand to cedar'd Lebanon. *Ib.*
- 26 He play'd an ancient ditty, long since mute,
In Provence call'd, 'La belle dame sans mercy'.
Ib. xxxiii
- 27 And the long carpets rose along the gusty floor. *Ib.* xl
- 28 And they are gone: aye, ages long ago
These lovers fled away into the storm. *Ib.* xlii
- 29 The Beadsman, after thousand aves told,
For aye unsought-for slept among his ashes cold. *Ib.*
- 30 Upon a Sabbath-day it fell;
Twice holy was the Sabbath-bell,
That call'd the folk to evening prayer.
The Eve of Saint Mark, l. 1
- 31 Dry your eyes—O dry your eyes,
For I was taught in Paradise
To ease my breast of melodies.
Fairy Song: Shed No Tear
- 32 Fanatics have their dreams, wherewith they weave
A paradise for a sect. *The Fall of Hyperion*, l. 1
- 33 'None can usurp this height', return'd that shade,
'But those to whom the miseries of the world
Are misery, and will not let them rest.' *Ib.* l. 147
- 34 They are no dreamers weak,
They seek no wonder but the human face;
No music but a happy-noted voice. *Ib.* l. 162
- 35 The poet and the dreamer are distinct,
Diverse, sheer opposite, antipodes.
The one pours out a balm upon the world,
The other vexes it. *Ib.* l. 199
- 36 His flaming robes stream'd out beyond his heels,
And gave a roar, as if of earthly fire,
That scared away the meek ethereal hours,
And made their dove-wings tremble. On he flared.
Ib. c. ii, l. 58
- 37 Ever let the fancy roam,
Pleasure never is at home. *Fancy*, l. 1
- 38 O sweet Fancy! let her loose;
Summer's joys are spoilt by use. *Ib.* l. 9
- 39 Where's the cheek that doth not fade,
Too much gaz'd at? Where's the maid
Whose lip mature is ever new? *Ib.* l. 69
- 40 Where's the face
One would meet in every place? *Ib.* l. 73

- Where—where slept thine ire,
When like a blank idiot I put on thy wreath,
Thy laurel, thy glory,
The light of thy story,
Or was I a worm—too law crawling, for death?
O Delphic Apollo! *Hymn to Apollo*
- Far from the fiery noon, and eve's one star.
Hyperion, bk. i, l. 3
- No stir of air was there,
Not so much life as on a summer's day
Robs not one light seed from the feather'd grass,
But where the dead leaf fell, there did it rest. *Ib.* l. 7
- The Naiad 'mid her reeds
Press'd her cold finger closer to her lips. *Ib.* l. 13
- How beautiful, if sorrow had not made
Sorrow more beautiful than Beauty's self. *Ib.* l. 35
- That large utterance of the early Gods. *Ib.* l. 51
- O aching time! O moments big as years! *Ib.* l. 63
- As when, upon a tranced summer-night,
Those green-rob'd senators of mighty woods,
Tall oaks, branch-charm'd by the earnest stars,
Dream, and so dream all night without a stir.
Ib. l. 72
- And all these acts which Deity supreme
Dath ease its heart of love in, *Ib.* l. 111
- Unseen before by Gods or wandering men,
Ib. l. 183
- Instead of sweets, his ample palate took
Savour of pisanous brass and metal sick. *Ib.* l. 188
- He enter'd, but he enter'd full of wrath. *Ib.* l. 213
- For as in theatres of crowded men
Hubbub increases more they call out, 'Hush!'
Ib. l. 253
- And still they were the same bright, patient stars.
Ib. l. 353
- What cost her mather Tellus keener pangs,
Though feminine, than any of her sons.
Ib. bk. ii, l. 54
- Now comes the pain of truth, to whom 'tis pain;
O folly for to bear all naked truths,
And to envisage circumstance, all calm,
That is the top of sovereignty. *Ib.* l. 202
- A solitary sorrow best befits
Thy lips, and anthering a lonely grief.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 5
- Point me out the way
To any one particular beauteous star,
And I will flit into it with my lyre,
And make its silvery splendour pant with bliss.
Ib. l. 99
- Knowledge enormous makes a God of me. *Ib.* l. 113
- But, for the general award of love,
The little sweet doth kill much bitterness.
Isabella, xiii
- Why were they proud? again we ask aloud,
Why in the name of Glory were they proud? *Ib.* xvi
- So the two brothers and their murder'd man
Rode past fair Florence. *Ib.* xxvii
- And she forgot the stars, the moon, the sun,
And she forgot the blue above the trees,
And she forgot the dells where waters run,
And she forgot the chilly autumn breeze;
She had no knowledge when the day was done,
And the new moon she saw not: but in peace
Hung over her sweet Basil evermore. *Isabella*, lvi
- 'For cruel 'tis,' said she,
'To steal my Basil-pot away from me.' *Ib.* lvi
- I stood tip-toe upon a little hill. *Title*
- And then there crept
A little noiseless name among the leaves,
Born of the very sight that silence heaves.
I Stood Tip-toe upon a Little Hill
- Here are sweet peas, on uptoe for a flight. *Ib.*
- Oh what can ail thee, Knight at arms
Alone and palely loitering;
The sedge is wither'd from the lake,
And no birds sing. *La Belle Dame Sans Merci*
- I see a lily on thy brow,
With anguish moist and fever dew;
And on thy cheek a fading rose
Fast withereth too. *Ib.*
- I met a lady in the meads
Full beautiful, a faery's child;
Her hair was lang, her foot was light,
And her eyes were wild. *Ib.*
- I set her on my paeing steed,
And nothing else saw all day lang;
For sideways would she lean, and sing
A faery's sang. *Ib.*
- She look'd at me as she did love,
And made sweet maan,
And sure in language strange she said,
'I love thee true!' *Ib.*
- And there I shut her wild, wild eyes
With kisses faur. *Ib.* (Ld. Haughton's version)
- La belle Dame sans Merci
Hath thee in thrall! *Ib.*
- I saw their star'd lips in the gloam
With harrid warning gap'd wide,
And I awoke, and found me here
On the cold hill side. *Ib.*
- She was a gordian shape of dazzling hue,
Vermilion-spotted, golden, green, and blue;
Striped like a zebra, freckled like a pard,
Eyed like a peacock, and all crimson barr'd.
Lamia, pt. i, l. 47
- Real are the dreams of Gods, and smoothly pass
Their pleasures in a long immortal dream. *Ib.* l. 127
- Love in a hut, with water and a crust,
Is—Love, forgive us!—cinders, ashes, dust;
Love in a palace is perhaps at last
More grievous torment than a hermit's fast.
Ib. pt. ii, l. 1
- That purple-lined palace of sweet sin. *Ib.* l. 31
- In pale contented sort of discontent. *Ib.* l. 135
- Do not all charms fly
At the mere touch of cold philosophy?
There was an awful rainbow once in heaven.
We know her woof, her texture; she is given
In the dull catalogue of common things.
Philosophy will clip an Angel's wings. *Ib.* l. 229

- 1 Souls of poets dead and gone,
What Elysium have ye known,
Happy field or mossy cavern,
Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?
Have ye tippled drink more fine
Than mine host's Canary wine?
Lines on the Mermaid Tavern
- 2 Pledging with contented smack
The Mermaid in the Zodiac. *Ib.*
- 3 This living hand, now warm and capable
Of earnest grasping, would, if it were cold
And in the icy silence of the tomb,
So haunt thy days and chill thy dreaming nights
That thou wouldst wish thine own heart dry of blood
So in my veins red life might stream again,
And thus be conscience-calm'd—see here it is—
I hold it towards you.
*Lines Supposed to have been Addressed to Fanny
Brayne*
- 4 Old Meg was brave as Margaret Queen
And tall as Amazon:
An old red blanket cloak she wore;
A chip hat had she on. *Meg Merrilies*
- 5 Let none profane my Holy See of love,
Or with a rude hand break
The sacramental cake. *Ode to Fanny*
- 6 Thou still unravish'd bride of quietness,
Thou foster-child of silence and slow time.
Ode on a Grecian Urn
- 7 What men or gods are these? What maidens loth?
What mad pursuit? What struggle to escape?
What pipes and timbrels? What wild ecstasy? *Ib.*
- 8 Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard
Are sweeter; therefore, ye soft pipes, play on;
Not to the sensual ear, but, more endear'd,
Pipe to the spirit ditties of no tone. *Ib.*
- 9 For ever wilt thou love, and she be fair! *Ib.*
- 10 For ever piping songs for ever new. *Ib.*
- 11 All breathing human passion far above. *Ib.*
- 12 Who are these coming to the sacrifice?
To what green altar, O mysterious priest,
Lead'st thou that heifer lowing at the skies,
And all her silken flanks with garlands drest?
What little town by river or sea shore,
Or mountain-built with peaceful citadel,
Is emptied of this folk, this pious morn? *Ib.*
- 13 O Attic shape! Fair attitude! *Ib.*
- 14 Thou, silent form, dost tease us out of thought
As doth eternity: Cold Pastoral! *Ib.*
- 15 'Beauty is truth, truth beauty,'—that is all
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know. *Ib.*
- 16 For I would not be dieted with praise,
A pet-lamb in a sentimental farce! *Ode on Indolence*
- 17 By bards who died content on pleasant sward,
Leaving great verse unto a little clan. *Ode to Maia*
- 18 Rich in the simple worship of a day. *Ib.*
- 19 No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist
Wolf's-bane, tight-rooted, for its poisonous wine.
Ode on Melancholy
- 20 Nor let the beetle, nor the death-moth be
Your mournful Psyche. *Ib.*
- 21 She dwells with Beauty—Beauty that must die;
And Joy, whose hand is ever at his lips
Bidding adieu; and aching Pleasure nigh,
Turning to Poison while the bee-mouth sips:
Ay, in the very temple of delight
Veil'd Melancholy has her sovran shrine.
Though seen of none save him whose strenuous
tongue
Can burst Joy's grape against his palate fine;
His soul shall taste the sadness of her might,
And be among her cloudy trophies hung.
Ode on Melancholy
- 22 My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains
My sense. *Ode to a Nightingale*
- 23 'Tis not through envy of thy happy lot,
But being too happy in thine happiness,—
That thou, light-winged Dryad of the trees,
In some melodious plot
Of beechen green, and shadows numberless,
Singest of summer in full-throated ease. *Ib.*
- 24 O, for a draught of vintage! that hath been
Cool'd a long age in the deep-delv'd earth,
Tasting of Flora and the country green,
Dance, and Provençal song, and sunburnt mirth!
O for a beaker full of the warm South,
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,
With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,
And purple-stained mouth;
That I might drink, and leave the world unseen,
And with thee fade away into the forest dim. *Ib.*
- 25 Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget
What thou among the leaves hast never known,
The weariness, the fever, and the fret,
Here, where men sit and hear each other groan. *Ib.*
- 26 Where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin, and dies. *Ib.*
- 27 Where but to think is to be full of sorrow
And leaden-eyed despairs,
Where Beauty cannot keep her lustrous eyes,
Or new Love pine at them beyond to-morrow. *Ib.*
- 28 Away! away! for I will fly to thee,
Not charioted by Bacchus and his pards,
But on the viewless wings of Poesy,
Though the dull brain perplexes and retards. *Ib.*
- 29 But here there is no light,
Save what from heaven is with the breezes blown
Through verdurous glooms and winding mossy ways. *Ib.*
- 30 I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs. *Ib.*
- 31 Fast fading violets cover'd up in leaves;
And mid-May's eldest child,
The coming musk-rose, full of dewy wine,
The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves. *Ib.*
- 32 Darkling I listen; and, for many a time
I have been half in love with easeful Death,
Call'd him soft names in many a mused rhyme,
To take into the air my quiet breath;
Now more than ever seems it rich to die,
To cease upon the midnight with no pain,
While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad
In such an ecstasy!
Still wouldst thou sing, and I have ears in vain—
To thy high requiem become a sod.

- 1 Thou wast not born for death, immortal Bird!
No hungry generations tread thee down,
The voice I hear this passing night was heard
In ancient days by emperor and clown
Perhaps the self-same song that found a path
Through the sad heart of Ruth, when sick for home,
She stood in tears amid the alien corn,
The same that oft-times hath
Charm'd magic casements, opening on the foam
Of perilous seas, in færy lands forlorn
Ode to a Nightingale
- 2 Forlorn! the very word is like a bell
To toll me back from thee to my sole self!
Adieu! the fancy cannot cheat so well
As she is fam'd to do, deceiving elf
Adieu! adieu! thy plaintive anthem fades
Past the near meadows, over the sullen stream,
Up the hill-side, and now 'tis buried deep
In the next valley-glades
Was it a vision, or a waking dream?
Fled is that music—Do I wake or sleep? *lb*
- 3 'Mid hush'd, cool-rooted flowers fragrant eyed,
Blue, silver white, and budded Tynan
Ode to Psyche
- 4 O latest-born and loveliest vision far
Of all Olympus' faded hierarchy! *lb*
5 To make delicious moan
Upon the midnight hours *lb*
- 6 Thy voice, thy lute, thy pipe, thy incense sweet
From winged center teeming,
Thy shrine, thy grove, thy oracle, thy heat
Of pale mouth'd prophet dreaming *lb*
- 7 Yes, I will be thy priest, and build a fane
In some untrodden region of my mind,
Where branched thoughts, new grown with pleasant
pain,
Instead of pines shall murmur in the wind *lb*
- 8 With buds, and bells, and stars without a name,
With all the gardener Fancy e'er could feign,
Who breeding flowers, will never breed the same *lb*
- 9 A bright torch, and a casement ope at night,
To let the warm Love in! *lb*
- 10 Stop and consider! life is but a day,
A fragile dew-drop on its perilous way
From a tree's summit, a poor Indian's sleep
While his boat hastens to the monstrous steep
Of Montmorency *Sleep and Poetry, 1 85*
- 11 O for ten years, that I may overwhelm
Myself in poesy, so I may do the deed
That my own soul has to itself decreed *lb 1 96*
- 12 They sway'd about upon a rocking horse,
And thought it Pegasus *lb 1 186*
- 13 The blue
Bared its eternal bosom, and the dew
Of summer nights collected still to make
The morning precious *lb 1 189*
- 14 A drainless shower
Of light is poesy, 'tis the supreme of power,
'Tis might half slumbering on its own right arm
lb 1 235
- The great end
Of poesy, that it should be a friend
To soothe the cares, and lift the thoughts of man
lb 1 245
- 16 They shall be accounted poet kings
Who simply tell the most heart-easing things.
Sleep and Poetry, 1 267
- 17 Bright star, would I were steadfast as thou art—
Not in lone splendour hung aloft the night
And watching, with eternal lids apart,
Like nature's patient, sleepless Eremite,
The moving waters at their priestlike task
Of pure ablution round earth's human shores
Sonnet. Bright Star
- 18 Still, still to hear her tender-taken breath,
And so live ever—or else swoon to death *lb*
- 19 Much have I travell'd in the realms of gold,
And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;
Round many western islands have I been
Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold
Oft of one wide expanse had I been told
That deep-bow'd Homer ruled as his demesne,
Yet did I never breathe his pure serene
Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and bold
Then felt I like some watcher of the skies
When a new planet swims into his ken,
Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes
He star'd at the Pacific—and all his men
Look'd at each other with a wild surmise—
Silent, upon a peak in Darien
lb On First Looking into Chapman's Homer
- 20 O Chatterton! how very sad thy fate!
lb. To Chatterton
- 21 Mortality
Weighs heavily on me like unwilling sleep
lb On Seeing the Elgin Marbles
- 22 The poetry of earth is never dead
When all the birds are faint with the hot sun,
And hide in cooling trees, a voice will run
From hedge to hedge about the new-mown mead
lb On the Grasshopper and Cricket
- 23 Happy is England! I could be content
To see no other verdure than its own,
To feel no other breezes than are blown
Through its tall woods with high romances blent
lb Happy is England!
- 24 Happy is England sweet her artless daughters,
Enough their simple loveliness for me *lb*
- 25 Other spirits there are standing apart
Upon the forehead of the age to come
lb To Haydon, 11 Great Spirits Now On Earth
- 26 There is a budding morrow in midnight
lb To Homer
- 27 Four seasons fill the measure of the year
lb Human Seasons
- 28 Glory and loveliness have pass'd away
lb To Leigh Hunt
- 29 Son of the old moon-mountains African!
Chief of the Pyramid and Crocodile! *lb To the Nile*
- 30 It keeps eternal whisperings around
Desolate shores, and with its mighty swell
Gluts twice ten thousand Caverns *lb On the Sea*
- 31 O soft embalmer of the still midnight, *lb To Sleep*
- 32 Turn the key deftly in the oiled wards,
And seal the hushed casket of my soul *lb*
- 33 The sweet converse of an innocent mind
lb To Solitude

- 1 The day is gone, and all its sweets are gone!
Sweet voice, sweet lips, soft hand, and softer breast.
Sonnet. The Day Is Gone
- 2 To one who has been long in city pent;
'Tis very sweet to look into the fair
And open face of heaven.
Ib. To One Who Has Been Long
- 3 A debonair
And gentle tale of love and languishment. *Ib.*
- 4 When I have fears that I may cease to be
Before my pen has glean'd my teeming brain.
Ib. When I Have Fears
- 5 When I behold upon the night's starr'd face,
Huge cloudy symbols of a high romance. *Ib.*
- 6 Then on the shore
Of the wide world I stand alone, and think
Till love and fame to nothingness do sink. *Ib.*
- 7 In a drear-nighted December,
Too happy, happy tree,
Thy branches ne'er remember
Their green felicity.
Stanzas. In a Drear-nighted December
- 8 But were there ever any
Writh'd not at passing joy?
To know the change and feel it,
When there is none to heal it,
Nor numbed sense to steel it,
Was never said in rhyme. *Ib.*
- 9 O fret not after knowledge—I have none,
And yet my song comes native with the warmth.
O fret not after knowledge—I have none,
And yet the Evening listens. *What the Thrush Said*
- 10 Woman! when I behold thee flippant, vain,
Inconstant, childish, proud, and full of fancies.
Woman! When I Behold Thee
- 11 Like a whale's back in the sea of prose.
Letters (ed. M. B. Forman, 1935), 14. To Leigh Hunt, 10 May 1817
- 12 What a thing to be in the mouth of fame. *Ib.*
- 13 I remember your saying that you had notions of a
good Genius presiding over you. I have of late
had the same thought—for things which [I] do
half at random are afterwards confirmed by my
judgment in a dozen features of propriety. Is it
too daring to fancy Shakespeare this Presider?
Ib. 15. To B. R. Haydon, 10-11 May 1817
- 14 I am quite disgusted with literary men.
Ib. 25. To Benjamin Bailey, 8 Oct. 1817
- 15 A long poem is a test of invention which I take to
be the Polar star of poetry, as fancy is the sails,
and imagination the rudder. *Ib.*
- 16 A man should have the fine point of his soul taken
off to become fit for this world.
Ib. 30. To J. H. Reynolds, 22 Nov. 1817
- 17 I am certain of nothing but the holiness of the heart's
affections and the truth of imagination—what the
imagination seizes as beauty must be truth—
whether it existed before or not.
Ib. 31. To Benjamin Bailey, 22 Nov. 1817
- 18 I have never yet been able to perceive how anything
can be known for truth by consecutive reasoning—
and yet it must be. *Ib.*

- 19 O for a life of sensations rather than of thoughts! *Ib.*
- 20 The excellency of every art is its intensity, capable
of making all disagreeables evaporate, from their
being in close relationship with beauty and truth.
Letters, 32. To G. and T. Keats, 21 Dec. 1817
- 21 Negative Capability, that is, when a man is capable
of being in uncertainties, mysteries, doubts, with-
out any irritable reaching after fact and reason—
Coleridge, for instance, would let go by a fine
isolated verisimilitude caught from the Penetralium
of mystery, from being incapable of remaining con-
tent with half-knowledge. *Ib.*
- 22 There is nothing stable in the world; uproar's your
only music.
Ib. 37. To G. and T. Keats, 13 Jan. 1818
- 23 So I do believe . . . that works of genius are the first
things in this world. *Ib.*
- 24 For the sake of a few fine imaginative or domestic
passages, are we to be bullied into a certain
philosophy engendered in the whims of an egotist.
Ib. 44. To J. H. Reynolds, 3 Feb. 1818
- 25 We hate poetry that has a palpable design upon us—
and if we do not agree, seems to put its hand in its
breeches pocket. Poetry should be great and un-
obtrusive, a thing which enters into one's soul, and
does not startle or amaze it with itself, but with its
subject. *Ib.*
- 26 When man has arrived at a certain ripeness in intel-
lect any one grand and spiritual passage serves
him as a starting-post towards all 'the two-and-
thirty palaces'.
Ib. 48. To J. H. Reynolds, 19 Feb. 1818
- 27 Poetry should surprise by a fine excess, and not by
singularity; it should strike the reader as a wording
of his own highest thoughts, and appear almost a
remembrance. Its touches of beauty should never
be half-way, thereby making the reader breathless,
instead of content. The rise, the progress, the
setting of imagery should, like the sun, come
natural to him.
Ib. 51. To John Taylor, 27 Feb. 1818
- 28 If poetry comes not as naturally as leaves to a tree it
had better not come at all. *Ib.*
- 29 I have good reason to be content, for thank God I
can read and perhaps understand Shakespeare to
his depths. *Ib.*
- 30 Scenery is fine—but human nature is finer.
Ib. 53. To Benjamin Bailey, 13 Mar. 1818
- 31 As if the roots of the earth were rotten, cold, and
drenched. *Ib. 60. To J. H. Reynolds, 9 Apr. 1818*
- 32 A country which is continually under hatches.
Ib. 61. To J. H. Reynolds, 10 Apr. 1818
- 33 I have been hovering for some time between the
exquisite sense of the luxurious and a love for
philosophy—were I calculated for the former I
should be glad—but as I am not I shall turn all
my soul to the latter.
Ib. 62. To John Taylor, 24 Apr. 1818
- 34 Axioms in philosophy are not axioms until they are
proved upon our pulses: we read fine things but
never feel them to the full until we have gone the
same steps as the author.
Ib. 64. To J. H. Reynolds, 3 May 1818

- 1 I am in that temper that if I were under water I would scarcely kick to come to the top
Letters, 66 To Benjamin Bailey, 21 May 1818
- 2 Were it in my choice I would reject a petrarchal coronation—on account of my dying day, and because women have cancers
Ib 69 To Benjamin Bailey, 10 June 1818
- 3 I do think better of womankind than to suppose they care whether Mister John Keats five feet high likes them or not
Ib 79 To Benjamin Bailey, 18 July 1818
- 4 His identity presses upon me
Ib 86 To C W Dilke, 21 Sept 1818
- 5 I never was in love—yet the voice and the shape of a woman has haunted me these two days
Ib 87 To J H Reynolds, 22 Sept 1818
- 6 There is an awful warmth about my heart like a lord of immortality
Ib
- 7 In Endymion, I leaped headlong into the sea and thereby have become better acquainted with the soundings, the quicksands, and the rocks than if I had stayed upon the green shore and piped a silly pipe, and took tea and comfortable advice
Ib 90 To James Hester, 9 Oct 1818
- 8 I would sooner fail than not be among the greatest
Ib
- 9 As to the poetical character itself (I mean that sort of which if I am anything, I am a member, that sort distinguished from the Wordsworthian or egotistical sublime, which is a thing *per se* and stands alone) it is not itself—it has no self. It has as much delight in conceiving an Iago as an Imogen
Ib 93 To Richard Woodhouse, 27 Oct 1818
- 10 A poet is the most unpoetical of anything in existence, because he has no identity, he is continually [informing] and filling some other body
Ib
- 11 I think I shall be among the English Poets after my death
Ib 94 To George and Georgiana Keats, 14 Oct 1818
- 12 The roaring of the wind is my wife and the stars through the window pane are my children. The mighty abstract idea I have of beauty in all things stifles the more divided and minute domestic happiness. The opinion I have of the generality of women—who appear to me as children to whom I would rather give a sugar plum than my time forms a barrier against matrimony which I rejoice in
Ib
- 13 I never can feel certain of any truth but from a clear perception of its beauty
Ib 98 To George and Georgiana Keats, 16 Dec 1818-4 Jan 1819
- 14 I have come to this resolution—never to write for the sake of writing or making a poem, but from running over with any little knowledge or experience which many years of reflection may perhaps give me, otherwise I shall be dumb
Ib 115 To B R Haydon 8 Mar 1819
- 15 It is true that in the height of enthusiasm I have been cheated into some fine passages, but that is not the thing
Ib
- 16 I should like the window to open onto the Lake of Geneva—and there I'd sit and read all day like the picture of somebody reading
Letters, 116 To Fanny Keats, 13 Mar 1819
- 17 A man's life of any worth is a continual allegory
Ib 123 To George and Georgiana Keats, 14 Feb-3 May 1819
- 18 Shakespeare led a life of allegory his works are the comments on it
Ib
- 19 Nothing ever becomes real till it is experienced—even a proverb is no proverb to you till your life has illustrated it
Ib
- 20 Call the world if you please 'The vale of Soul making'
Ib
- 21 I have met with women whom I really think would like to be married to a poem, and to be given away by a novel
Ib 136 To Fanny Bratne, 8 July 1819
- 22 I have two luxuries to brood over in my walks, your loveliness and the hour of my death. O that I could have possession of them both in the same minute
Ib 139 To Fanny Bratne, 25 July 1819
- 23 I am convinced more and more day by day that fine writing is next to fine doing the top thing in the world
Ib 145 To J H Reynolds, 24 Aug 1819
- 24 Give me books, fruit, french wine and fine weather and a little music out of doors, played by somebody. I do not know
Ib 146 To Fanny Keats, 29 Aug 1819
- 25 All clean and comfortable I sit down to write
Ib 156 To George and Georgiana Keats, 17 Sept 1819
- 26 I have but lately been on my guard against Milton. Life to him would be death to me. The Miltonic verse cannot be written but it [for me] the vein of art—I wish to devote myself to another sensation
Ib
- 27 The only means of strengthening one's intellect is to make up one's mind about nothing—to let the mind be a thoroughfare for all thoughts. Not a select party
Ib
- 28 You have ravished me away by a power I cannot resist, and yet I could resist till I saw you, and even since I have seen you I have endeavoured often 'to reason against the reason of my Love'
Ib 160 To Fanny Bratne, 13 Oct 1819
- 29 'If I should die', said I to myself 'I have left no immortal work behind me—nothing to make my friends proud of my memory—but I have loved the principle of beauty in all things, and if I had had time I would have made myself remembered.'
Ib 186 To Fanny Bratne, Feb 1820
- 30 I long to believe in immortality. If I am destined to be happy with you here—how short is the longest life. I wish to believe in immortality—I wish to live with you for ever
Ib 223 To Fanny Bratne, July 1820
- 31 I wish you could invent some means to make me at all happy without you. Every hour I am more and more concentrated in you, every thing else tastes like chaff in my mouth
Ib 224 To Fanny Bratne Aug 1820

- 1 You, I am sure, will forgive me for sincerely remark-
ing that you might curb your magnanimity, and be
more of an artist, and load every rift of your subject
with ore. *Letters, 227. To Shelley, Aug. 1820*
- 2 He already seemed to feel the flowers growing over
him.
*Words reported by Severn. W. Sharp, Life and
Letters of Severn, ch. 4*
- 3 Here lies one whose name was writ in water.
Epitaph. Lord Houghton, Life of Keats, ii. 91

JOHN KEBLE

1792-1866

- 4 New every morning is the love
Our wakening and uprising prove.
The Christian Year. Morning
- 5 If on our daily course our mind
Be set to hallow all we find,
New treasures still, of countless price,
God will provide for sacrifice. *Ib.*
- 6 We need not bid, for cloister'd cell,
Our neighbour and our work farewell.
Nor strive to wind ourselves too high
For sinful man beneath the sky. *Ib.*
- 7 The trivial round, the common task,
Would furnish all we ought to ask;
Room to deny ourselves; a road
To bring us, daily, nearer God. *Ib.*
- 8 And help us, this and every day,
To live more nearly as we pray. *Ib.*
- 9 Sun of my soul! Thou Saviour dear,
It is not night if Thou be near. *Ib. Evening*
- 10 Abide with me from morn till eve,
For without Thee I cannot live:
Abide with me when night is nigh,
For without Thee I dare not die. *Ib.*
- 11 Like infant slumbers, pure and light. *Ib.*
- 12 There is a book, who runs may read,
Which heavenly truth imparts,
And all the lore its scholars need,
Pure eyes and Christian hearts. *Ib. Septuagesima*
- 13 Bless'd are the pure in heart,
For they shall see our God. *Ib. The Purification*
- 14 Still to the lowly soul
He doth Himself impart,
And for His cradle and His throne
Chooseth the pure in heart. *Ib.*
- 15 The voice that breathed o'er Eden.
Poems. Holy Matrimony
- 16 The English *Virgil*. [Spenser.]
Lectures on Poetry, lect. v, 1912, vol. i, p. 82

FRANK BILLINGS KELLOGG

1856-1937

- 17 The high contracting parties solemnly declare in
the names of their respective peoples that they
condemn recourse to war for the solution of inter-
national controversies, and renounce it as an instru-
ment of national policy in their relations with one

another. The high contracting parties agree that
the settlement or solution of all disputes or con-
flicts of whatever nature or of whatever origin they
may be, which may rise among them, shall never be
sought except by pacific means.

Peace Pact, signed at Paris 27 Aug. 1928

THOMAS KELLY

1769-1854

- 18 The Head that once was crowned with thorns
Is crowned with glory now.
*Hymns on Various Passages of Scripture (1820).
The Head that Once Was Crowned*

THOMAS A KEMPIS

1380-1471

- 19 Opto magis sentire compunctionem quam scire eius
definitionem.
I had rather feel compunction, than understand
the definition thereof.
*Imitatio Christi, ch. 1, § iii. Trans. by Anthony
Hoskins.*
- 20 Nam homo proponit, sed Deus disponit.
Man proposes but God disposes. *Ib. § xix*
- 21 Sic transit gloria mundi.
O, how quickly doth the glory of the world pass
away! *Ib. ch. 3, § vi*
- 22 Passione interdum movemur et zelum putamus.
We are sometimes moved with passion, and we
think it to be zeal. *Quoted in ib. ch. 5, § i*
- 23 Multo tutius est stare in subiectione quam in prae-
latura.
It is much safer to obey, than to govern. *Ib. ch. 9, § i*
- 24 Si libenter crucem portas portabit te.
If thou bear the Cross cheerfully, it will bear thee.
Ib. ch. 12, § v
- 25 Nunquam sis ex toto otiosus, sed aut legens, aut
scribens, aut orans, aut meditans, aut aliquid utili-
tatis pro communi laborans.
Never be entirely idle: but either be reading, or
writing, or praying, or meditating, or endeavour-
ing something for the public good. *Ib. ch. 19, § iv*
- 26 Utinam per unam diem essemus bene conversati in
hoc mundo.
O that we had spent but one day in this world
thoroughly well! *Ib. ch. 23, § ii*

JOHN KEMPThORNE

1775-1838

- 27 Praise the Lord! ye heavens adore Him,
Praise Him, Angels in the height;
Sun and moon, rejoice before Him,
Praise Him, all ye stars and light.
*Hymns of Praise. For Foundling Apprentices
(1796). Praise the Lord! Ye Heavens Adore Him*

BISHOP THOMAS KEN

1637-1711

- 1 Awake my soul, and with the sun
Thy daily stage of duty run,
Shake off dull sloth and joyful rise
To pay thy morning sacrifice
Morning Hymn (1709) Awake My Soul
- 2 Teach me to live, that I may dread
The grave as little as my bed
Evening Hymn Glory to Thee My God This Night
- 3 Praise God, from whom all blessings flow,
Praise Him, all creatures here below,
Praise Him above, ye heavenly host,
Praise Father, Son, and Holy Ghost
Morning and Evening Hymn

LLOYD KENYON, FIRST BARON KENYON

1732-1802

- 4 The Christian religion is part of the law of the land
[England] *Decision in William's Case 1797*

LADY CAROLINE KEPPEL

1735-?

- 5 What's this dull town to me?
Robin's not near
He whom I wished to see,
Wished for to hear,
Where's all the joy and mirth
Made life a heaven on earth?
Oh they're all fled with thee,
Robin Adair *Robin Adair*

JOSEPH KESSELRING

1902-

- 6 Arsenic and Old Lace *Title of Play (1941)*

WILLIAM KETHE

d. 1608?

- 7 All people that on earth do dwell,
Sing to the Lord with cheerful voice,
Him serve with fear, His praise forth tell,
Come ye before Him, and rejoice
The Lord, ye know, is God indeed,
Without our aid He did us make
Day's Psalm (1560) All People That on Earth
- 8 For it is seemly so to do *1b*
- 9 For why? The Lord our God is good *1b*

RALPH KETTELL

1563-1643

- 10 Here is Hey for Garsington! and Hey for Cuddesdon!
and Hey Hockley! but here's nobody cries, Hey
for God Almighty!
Sermon at Garsington Revel Aubrey's Brief Lives,
vol. II

FRANCIS SCOTT KEY

1779-1843

- "Tis the star spangled banner, O long may it wave
O'er the land of the free and the home of the brave!
The Star Spangled Banner

JOYCE KILMER

1888-1918

- 12 I think that I shall never see
A poem lovely as a tree
Poems, Essays, and Letters, 1917, 1 Trees
- 13 Poems are made by fools like me,
But only God can make a tree *1b*

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN KING

1857-1894

- 14 Nothing to do but work,
Nothing to eat but food,
Nothing to wear but clothes
To keep one from going nude *The Peasants*
- 15 Nothing to breathe but air,
Quick as a flash 'tis gone,
Nowhere to fall but off,
Nowhere to stand but on! *1b*

HARRY KING

- 16 Young men taken in and done for *Title of Song*

BISHOP HENRY KING

1592-1669

- 17 Nature's true-born child, who sums his years
(Like me) with no arithmetic but tears
The Annunciate Elgy
- 18 Accept, thou shrine of my dead Saint,
Instead of dirges this complaint,
And for sweet flowers to crown thy hearse,
Receive a strew of weeping verse
From thy grief'd friend, whom thou might'st see
Quite melted into tears for thee *The Exquisite*
- 19 Sleep on, my Love, in thy cold bed,
Never to be disquieted!
My last good night! Thou wilt not wake
Till I thy fate shall overtake
Till age, or grief, or sickness must
Marry my body to that dust
It so much loves, and fill the room
My heart keeps empty in thy tomb.
Stay for me there, I will not fail
To meet thee in that hollow vale
And think not much of my delay,
I am already on the way,
And follow thee with all the speed
Desire can make, or sorrows breed *1b*
- 20 'Tis true, with shame and grief I yield,
Thou like the van first took at the field,
And gotten hast the victory
In thus adventuring to die
Before me, whose more years might crave
A just precedence in the grave
But hark! My pulse like a soft drum
Beats my approach, tells thee I come,
And slow how'er my marches be,
I shall at last sit down by thee *1b*

- 21 We that did nothing study but the way
To love each other, with which thoughts the day
Rose with delight to us, and with them set,
Must learn the hateful art, how to forget
The Surrender

STODDARD KING

1889-1933

- 1 There's a long, long trail a-winding
 Into the land of my dreams,
 Where the nightingales are singing
 And a white moon beams:
 There's a long, long night of waiting
 Until my dreams all come true;
 Till the day when I'll be going down
 That long long trail with you. *The Long, Long Trail*

ALEXANDER WILLIAM KINGLAKE

1809-1891

- 2 Soon the men of the column began to see that though
 the scarlet line was slender, it was very rigid and
 exact. *Invasion of the Crimea, vol. ii, p. 455*

CHARLES KINGSLEY

1819-1875

- 3 Airly Beacon, Airly Beacon;
 Oh the pleasant sight to see
 Shires and towns from Airly Beacon,
 While my love climb'd up to me! *Airly Beacon*
- 4 Airly Beacon, Airly Beacon;
 Oh the weary haunt for me,
 All alone on Airly Beacon,
 With his baby on my knee! *Ib.*
- 5 And no one but the baby cried for poor Lorraine,
 Lorrèe. *Ballad: 'Lorraine, Lorraine, Lorrèe'*
- 6 My fairest child, I have no song to give you;
 No lark could pipe in skies so dull and grey.
A Farewell. To C. E. G.
- 7 Be good, sweet maid, and let who can be clever;
 Do lovely things, not dream them, all day long;
 And so make Life, and Death, and that For Ever,
 One grand sweet song. *Ib.*
- 8 It was Earl Haldan's daughter,
 She looked across the sea.
It Was Earl Haldan's Daughter
- 9 The locks of six princesses
 Must be my marriage fee,
 'So hey bonny boat, and ho bonny boat!
 Who comes a-wooing me?' *Ib.*
- 10 Leave to Robert Browning
 Beggars, fleas, and vines;
 Leave to squeamish Ruskin
 Popish Apennines,
 Dirty stones of Venice
 And his gas-lamps seven;
 We've the stones of Snowdon
 And the lamps of heaven. *Letter to Thomas Hughes*
- 11 What we can we will be,
 Honest Englishmen.
 Do the work that's nearest,
 Though it's dull at whites,
 Helping, when we meet them,
 Lame dogs over stiles. *Ib.*
- 12 Welcome, wild North-easter!
 Shame it is to see
 Odes to every zephyr;
 Ne'er a verse to thee. *Ode to the North-East Wind*

- 13 Jovial wind of winter
 Turn us out to play! *Ode to the North-East Wind*
- 14 Chime, ye dappled darlings,
 Down the roaring blast;
 You shall see a fox die
 Ere an hour be past. *Ib.*
- 15 'Tis the hard grey weather
 Breeds hard English men. *Ib.*
- 16 Come; and strong within us
 Stir the Vikings' blood;
 Bracing brain and sinew;
 Blow, thou wind of God! *Ib.*
- 17 I once had a sweet little doll, dears,
 The prettiest doll in the world;
 Her cheeks were so red and so white, dears,
 And her hair was so charmingly curled.
Songs from The Water Babies. My Little Doll
- 18 Yet, for old sakes' sake she is still, dears,
 The prettiest doll in the world. *Ib.*
- 19 When all the world is young, lad,
 And all the trees are green;
 And every goose a swan, lad,
 And every lass a queen;
 Then hey for boot and horse, lad,
 And round the world away:
 Young blood must have its course, lad,
 And every dog his day.
 When all the world is old, lad,
 And all the trees are brown;
 And all the sport is stale, lad,
 And all the wheels run down;
 Creep home, and take your place there,
 The spent and maimed among:
 God grant you find one face there,
 You loved when all was young. *Ib. Young and Old*
- 20 The merry brown hares came leaping
 Over the crest of the hill,
 Where the clover and corn lay sleeping
 Under the moonlight still. *The Bad Squire*
- 21 Oh! that we two were Maying
 Down the stream of the soft Spring breeze;
 Like children with violets playing,
 In the shade of the whispering trees.
The Saint's Tragedy, II. ix.
- 22 'O Mary, go and call the cattle home,
 And call the cattle home,
 And call the cattle home,
 Across the sands of Dee:
 The western wind was wild and dank with foam,
 And all alone went she. *The Sands of Dee*
- 23 The western tide crept up along the sand,
 And o'er and o'er the sand,
 And round and round the sand,
 As far as eye could see.
 The rolling mist came down and hid the land:
 And never home came she. *Ib.*
- 24 The cruel crawling foam. *Ib.*
- 25 Three fishers went sailing away to the west,
 Away to the west as the sun went down;
 Each thought on the woman who loved him the best,
 And the children stood watching them out of the
 town. *The Three Fishers*
- 26 And the night-rack came rolling up ragged and
 brown. *Ib.*

- 1 For men must work, and women must weep,
And there's little to earn, and many to keep,
Though the harbour bar be moaning
The Three Fishers
- 2 For men must work, and women must weep,
And the sooner it's over, the sooner to sleep;
And good-bye to the bar and its moaning *Ib*
- 3 To be discontented with the divine discontent, and to
be ashamed with the noble shame, is the very germ
and first upgrowth of all virtue
Health and Education (1874), p. 20
- 4 Truth, for its own sake, had never been a virtue with
the Roman clergy
Review of Froude's History of England, in Macmillan's Magazine for Jan 1864
- 5 He did not know that a keeper is only a poacher
turned outside in, and a poacher a keeper turned
inside out *The Water Babies, ch. 1*
- 6 As thorough an Englishman as ever coveted his
neighbour's goods *Ib ch. 4*
- 7 And still the lobster held on *Ib ch. 5*
- 8 Mrs Bedonebyasoundid is coming *Ib*
- 9 The loveliest fairy in the world, and her name is
Mrs Doasyouwouldbedoneby *Ib*
- 10 All the butterflies and cockyolbirds would fly past
me *Ib ch. 8*
- 11 Till the coming of the Cocquegrues. *Ib*
- 12 Don Desperado
Walked on the Prado,
And there he met his enemy *Westward Ho, ch. 12*
- 13 More ways of killing a cat than choking her with
cream *Ib ch. 20*
- 14 Eustace is a man no longer, he is become a thing, a
tool, a Jesuit *Ib ch. 23*
- 15 What, then, does Dr Newman mean?
Title of a pamphlet, 1864
- 16 Some say that the age of chivalry is past, that the
spirit of romance is dead. The age of chivalry is
never past, so long as there is a wrong left unre-
dressed on earth *Life (1879), vol. 11, ch. 28*
- RUDYARD KIPLING**
1865-1936
- 17 When you've shouted 'Rule Britannia', when you've
sung 'God save the Queen',
When you've finished killing Kruger with your
mouth *The Absent-Minded Beggar*
- 18 He's an absent minded beggar, and his weaknesses
are great—
But we and Paul must take him as we find him—
He's out on active service, wiping something off a
slate—
And he's left a lot of little things behind him! *Ib*
- 19 Duke's son—cook's son—son of a hundred Kings—
(Fifty thousand horse and foot going to Table Bay!) *Ib*
- Pass the hat for your credit's sake, and pay—pay—
pay! *Ib*
If you'd go to Mother Carey
(Walk her down to Mother Carey!),
Oh, we're bound to Mother Carey where she feeds
her chicks at seal *Anchor Song*
- 22 England's on the anvil—hear the hammers ring—
Clanging from the Severn to the Tyne!
Never was a blacksmith like our Norman King—
England's being hammered, hammered, hammered
into line! *The Anvil*
- 23 Back to the Army again *Title*
- 24 A-hyn' on to the Sergeant I don't know a gun from
a bat *Back to the Army Again*
- 25 I 'eard the feet on the gravel—the feet o' the men
what drill—
An' I sez to my fluttern' 'eart-strings, I sez to 'em,
'Peace, be still! *Ib*
- 26 Rolling down the Ratcliffe Road drunk and raising
Cain *The Ballad of the 'Bolivar*
- 27 Oh, East is East, and West is West, and never the
twain shall meet,
Till Earth and Sky stand presently at God's great
Judgment Seat.
But there is neither East nor West, Border, nor
Breed, nor Birth,
When two strong men stand face to face, though they
come from the ends of the earth!
The Ballad of East and West
- 28 With the mouth of a bell and the heart of Hell and the
head of the gallows tree *Ib*
- 29 And the talk slid north and the talk slid south,
With the sliding puffs from the hookah-mouth.
Four things greater than all things are,—
Women and Horses and Power and War
Ballad of the King's Jet
- 30 It was not part of their blood,
It came to them very late
With long arrears to make good,
When the English began to hate *The Begunners*
- 31 There's peace in a Larriaga, there's calm in a Henry
Clay *The Betrothed*
- 32 And a woman is only a woman, but a good cigar is a
Smoke *Ib*
- 33 Gentlemen unafraid
Beyond the Path of the Outmost Sun (Barrack
Room Ballads Dedication)
- 34 'Oh, where are you going to, all you Big Steamers,
With England's own coal, up and down the salt seas?
'We are going to fetch you your bread and your butter,
Your beef, pork, and mutton, eggs, apples, and
cheese' *Big Steamers*
- 35 'Oh, the Channel's as bright as a ball room already
And pilots are thicker than pilchards at Looe' *Ib*
- 36 'For the bread that you eat and the biscuits you nibble,
The sweets that you suck and the joints that you
carve,
They are brought to you daily by all us Big Steam-
ers—
And if any one hinders our coming you'll starve!' *Ib*
- 37 We're foot—slog—slog—slog—sloggin' over Africa—
Foot—foot—foot—foot—sloggin' over Africa—
(Boots—boots—boots—boots—movin' up an' down
again!)
There's no discharge in the war! *Boots*

- 1 Try—try—try—to think o' something different—
Oh—my—God—keep—me from goin' lunatic!
(Boots—boots—boots—boots—movin' up an' down again!) *Boots*
- 2 O ye who tread the Narrow Way
By Tophet-flare to Judgement Day.
Buddha at Kamakura
- 3 I've a head like a concertina, I've a tongue like a button-stick,
I've a mouth like an old potato, and I'm more than a little sick,
But I've had my fun o' the Corp'ral's Guard; I've made the cinders fly,
And I'm here in the Clink for a thundering drink and blacking the Corporal's eye. *Cells*
- 4 'Drunk and resisting the Guard!
Mad drunk and resisting the Guard—
'Strewth, but I socked it them hard!
So it's pack-drill for me and a fortnight's C.B.
For 'drunk and resisting the Guard'. *Ib.*
- 5 Take of English earth as much
As either hand may rightly clutch.
In the taking of it breathe
Prayer for all who lie beneath. . . .
Lay that earth upon thy heart,
And thy sickness shall depart! *A Charm*
- 6 Land of our birth, we pledge to thee
Our love and toil in the years to be;
When we are grown and take our place,
As men and women with our race.
Father in Heaven who lovest all,
Oh, help Thy children when they call;
That they may build from age to age
An undefiled heritage.
Teach us to bear the yoke in youth,
With steadfastness and careful truth;
That, in our time, Thy Grace may give
The truth whereby the nations live.
The Children's Song
- 7 That we, with Thee, may walk uncowed
By fear or favour of the crowd. *Ib.*
- 8 That, under Thee, we may possess
Man's strength to comfort man's distress.
Teach us delight in simple things,
And mirth that has no bitter springs;
Forgiveness free of evil done,
And love to all men 'neath the sun!
Land of our birth, our faith, our pride,
For whose dear sake our fathers died;
O Motherland, we pledge to thee
Head, heart, and hand through the years to be! *Ib.*
- 9 High noon behind the tamarisks—the sun is hot above us—
As at Home the Christmas Day is breaking wan.
They will drink our healths at dinner—those who tell us how they love us,
And forget us till another year be gone!
Christmas in India
- 10 So Time, that is o'er-kind,
To all that be,
Ordains us e'en as blind,
As bold as she:

- That in our very death,
And burial sure,
Shadow to shadow, well persuaded, saith,
'See how our works endure!'
Cities and Thrones and Powers (Puck of Pook's Hill)
- 11 We must go back with Policeman Day—
Back from the City of Sleep! *The City of Sleep*
- 12 The coastwise lights of England watch the ships of England go!
The Coastwise Lights
- 13 They know the worthy General as 'that most immoral man'.
A Code of Morals
- 14 Gold is for the mistress—silver for the maid—
Copper for the craftsman cunning at his trade.
'Good!' said the Baron, sitting in his hall,
'But Iron—Cold Iron—is master of them all.'
Cold Iron
- 15 We have learned to whittle the Eden Tree to the shape of a surplice-peg,
We have learned to bottle our parents twain in the yolk of an addled egg,
We know that the tail must wag the dog, for the horse is drawn by the cart;
But the Devil whoops, as he whooped of old: 'It's clever, but is it Art?'
The Comundrum of the Workshops
- 16 Our father Adam sat under the Tree and scratched with a stick in the mould;
And the first rude sketch that the world had seen was joy to his mighty heart.
Till the Devil whispered behind the leaves, 'It's pretty, but is it Art?' *Ib.*
- 17 By the favour of God we might know as much—as our father Adam knew! *Ib.*
- 18 And that is called paying the Dane-geld;
But we've proved it again and again,
That if once you have paid him the Dane-geld
You never get rid of the Dane. *Dane-Geld*
- 19 'What are the bugles blowin' for?' said Files-on-Parade.
'To turn you out, to turn you out,' the Colour-Sergeant said. *Danny Deever*
- 20 'For they're hangin' Danny Deever, you can hear the Dead March play,
The Regiment's in 'ollow square—they're hangin' 'im to-day;
They've taken of 'is buttons off an' cut 'is stripes away,
An' they're hangin' Danny Deever in the mornin'.'
Ib.
- 21 The 'eathen in 'is blindness bows down to wood an' stone;
'E don't obey no orders unless they is 'is own;
'E keeps 'is side-arms awful: 'e leaves 'em all about,
An' then comes up the Regiment an' pokes the 'eathen out. *The 'Eathen*
- 22 All along o' dirtiness, all along o' mess,
All along o' doin' things rather-more-or-less,
All along of abby-nay*, kul†, an' hazar-ho‡,
Mind you keep your rifle an' yourself jus' so! *Ib.*
* not now † to-morrow ‡ wait a bit.
- 23 The 'eathen in 'is blindness must end where 'e began,
But the backbone of the Army is the Non-commisioned man! *Ib.*

- 1 The first dry rattle of new-drawn steel
Changes the world to-dry! *Edgehill Fight*
- 2 Who are neither children nor Gods, but men in a
world of men! *England's Answer to the Cities*
- 3 Winds of the World, give answer! They are wham-
pering to and fro—
And what should they know of England who only
England know? *The English Flag*
- 4 I barred my gates with iron, I shuttered my doors
with flame,
Because to force my ramparts your nutshell navies
came! *Ib*
- 5 Never was isle so little, never was sea so lone,
But over the seud and the palm trees an English Flag
was flown *Ib*
- 6 I could not look on Death, which being known,
Men led me to him blindfold and alone
Epitaphs of the War The Coward
- 7 All that pentecostal crew. *Et Dona Ferentes*
- 8 But it never really mattered till the English grew
polite *Ib*
- 9 Something lost behind the Ranges *The Explorer*
- 10 Your 'Never never country' *Ib*
- 11 Anybody might have found it, but—His Whisper
came to me! *Ib*
- 12 For the Red Gods call us out and we must go!
The Feet of the Young Men
- 13 When the Hymalayan peasant meets the he bear in
his pride,
He shouts to scare the monster, who will often turn
aside
But the she-bear thus accosted rends the peasant
tooth and nail
For the female of the species is more deadly than the
male *The Female of the Species*
- 14 Man propounds negotiations, Man accepts the com-
promise,
Very rarely will he squarely push the logic of a fact
To its ultimate conclusion in unmitigated act *Ib*
- 15 Buy my English posies!
Kent and Surrey may—
Violets of the Undercliff
Wet with Channel spray,
Cowslips from a Devon comb—
Midland furze afire—
Buy my English posies
And I'll sell your heart's desire! *The Flowers*
- 16 Take the flower and turn the hour, and kiss your love
again! *Ib*
- 17 So it's knock out your pipes an' follow me!
An' it's finish up your swipes an' follow me!
Oh, 'ark to the big drum callin',
Follow me—follow me 'ome! *Follow Me 'Ome*
- 18 For it's 'Three rounds blank' an' follow me,
An' it's 'Thirteen rank' an' follow me,
Oh, passin' the love o' women,
Follow me—follow me 'ome! *Ib*
- 19 For all we have and are,
For all our children's fate,
Stand up and take the war
The Hun is at the gate! *For All We Have and Are*
- 20 There is but one task for all—
One life for each to give.
What stands if Freedom fall?
Who dies if England live? *For All We Have and Are*
- 21 Ford, ford, ford o' Kabul river,
Ford o' Kabul river in the dark!
There's the river up an' brummin', an' there's 'arf a
squadron swimmin'
'Cross the ford o' Kabul river in the dark
Ford o' Kabul River
- 22 For to admire an' for to see,
For to be'old this world so wide
It never done no good to me,
But I can't drop it if I tried! *For to Admire*
- 23 So 'ere's to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your 'ome in the
Soudan,
You're a pore benighted 'eathen but a first class
fightin' man,
An' 'ere's to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, with your 'aynck
'ead of 'air—
You big black boundin' beggar—for you broke a
British square! *Fuzzy-Wuzzy*
- 24 'T's all 'ot sand an' ginger when alive,
An' 'e's generally shammin' when 'e's dead *Ib*
- 25 'T's the only thing that doesn't give a damn
For a Regiment o' British Infantrie! *Ib*
- 26 To the legion of the lost ones, to the cohort of the
damned *Gentlemen Rankers*
- 27 Gentlemen-rankers out on the spree,
Damned from here to Eternity *Ib*
- 28 We have done with Hope and Honour, we are lost to
Love and Truth,
We are dropping down the ladder rung by rung,
And the measure of our torment is the measure of our
youth
God help us, for we knew the worst too young! *Ib*
- 29 The wild hawk to the wind-swept sky,
The deer to the wholesome wold,
And the heart of a man to the heart of a maid,
As it was in the days of old *The Gipsy Trail*
- 30 Our England is a garden that is full of stately views
Of borders, beds and shrubberies and lawns and
avenues,
With statues on the terraces and peacocks strutting
by,
But the Glory of the Garden lies in more than meets
the eye *The Glory of the Garden*
- 31 The Glory of the Garden it abideth not in words *Ib*
- 32 Our England is a garden, and such gardens are not
made
By singing —'Oh, how beautiful!' and sitting in the
shade,
While better men than we go out and start their
working lives
At grubbing weeds from gravel paths with broken
dinner knives *Ib*
- 33 Then seek your job with thankfulness and work till
further orders,
If it's only netting strawberries or killing slugs on
borders,
And when your back stops aching and your hands
begin to harden,
You will find yourself a partner in the Glory of the
Garden

Oh, Adam was a gardener, and God who made him
sees
That half a proper gardener's work is done upon his
knees,
So when your work is finished, you can wash your
hands and pray
For the Glory of the Garden, that it may not pass
away!
And the Glory of the Garden it shall never pass
away!
The Glory of the Garden

1 You may talk o' gin an' beer
When you're quartered safe out 'ere,
An' you're sent to penny-fights an' Aldershot it;
But when it comes to slaughter
You will do your work on water,
An' you'll lick the bloomin' boots of 'im that's got it.
Gunga Din

2 The uniform 'e wore
Was nothin' much before,
An' rather less than 'arf o' that be'ind. *Ib.*

3 An' for all 'is dirty 'ide
'E was white, clear white, inside
When 'e went to tend the wounded under fire! *Ib.*

4 So I'll meet 'im later on
At the place where 'e is gone—
Where it's always double drills and no canteen. *Ib.*

5 'E'll be squattin' on the coals
Givin' drink to poor damned souls,
An' I'll get a swig in Hell from Gunga Din. *Ib.*

6 Though I've belted you an' flayed you,
By the livin' Gawd that made you,
You're a better man than I am, Gunga Din! *Ib.*

7 But O, 'tis won'erful good for the Prophet!
Hal o' the Draft. (Puck of Pook's Hill)

8 Ere yet we loose the legions—
Ere yet we draw the blade,
Jehovah of the Thunders,
Lord God of Battles, aid! *Hymn Before Action*

9 There are nine and sixty ways of constructing tribal
lays,
And—every—single—one—of—them—is—right!
In the Neolithic Age

10 If you can keep your head when all about you
Are losing theirs and blaming it on you,
If you can trust yourself when all men doubt you,
But make allowance for their doubting too;
If you can wait and not be tired by waiting,
Or being lied about, don't deal in lies,
Or being hated, don't give way to hating,
And yet don't look too good, nor talk too wise:

If you can dream—and not make dreams your master;
If you can think—and not make thoughts your aim;
If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster
And treat those two impostors just the same. *If—*

11 If you can make one heap of all your winnings
And risk it on one turn of pitch-and-toss,
And lose, and start again at your beginnings
And never breathe a word about your loss. *Ib.*

12 If you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,
Or walk with Kings—nor lose the common touch,
If neither foes nor loving friends can hurt you,
If all men count with you, but none too much;

If you can fill the unforgiving minute
With sixty seconds' worth of distance run,
Yours is the Earth and everything that's in it,
And—which is more—you'll be a Man, my son!
If—

13 I have eaten your bread and salt,
I have drunk your water and wine.
*I Have Eaten Your Bread. (Departmental Ditties:
Prelude)*

14 Dear hearts across the seas. *Ib.*

15 No doubt but ye are the People. *The Islanders*

16 Then ye returned to your trinkets; then ye contented
your souls
With the flannelled fools at the wicket or the muddled
oafs at the goals. *Ib.*

17 Given to strong delusion, wholly believing a lie. *Ib.*

18 He wrote that monarchs were divine,
And left a son who—proved they weren't! *James I*

19 Jane went to Paradise:
That was only fair,
Good Sir Walter met her first,
And led her up the stair.
Henry and Tobias,
And Miguel of Spain,
Stood with Shakespeare at the top
To welcome Jane. *Jane's Marriage*

20 Jane lies in Winchester, blessèd be her shade!
Praise the Lord for making her, and her for all she
made.
And, while the stones of Winchester—or Milsom
Street—remain,
Glory, Love, and Honour unto England's Jane! *Ib.*

21 Cold, commanded lust. *Justice*

22 Let them relearn the Law. *Ib.*

23 I've never sailed the Amazon,
I've never reached Brazil.
Just-So Stories. Beginning of the Armadilloes

24 Yes, weekly from Southampton,
Great steamers, white and gold,
Go rolling down to Rio
(Roll down—roll down to Rio!).
And I'd like to roll to Rio
Some day before I'm old! *Ib.*

25 I've never seen a Jaguar,
Nor yet an Armadill-
o dilloing in his armour,
And I s'pose I never will. *Ib.*

26 The Camel's hump is an ugly lump
Which well you may see at the Zoo;
But uglier yet is the Hump we get
From having too little to do.
Ib. How the Camel Got His Hump

27 We get the Hump—
Camelious Hump—
The Hump that is black and blue! *Ib.*

28 The cure for this ill is not to sit still,
Or frowst with a book by the fire;
But to take a large hoe and a shovel also,
And dig till you gently perspire. *Ib.*

29 Old Man Kangaroo first, Yellow-Dog Dingo behind.
Ib. Sing-Song of Old Man Kangaroo

- 1 'Confound Romancel' . . . And all unseen
Romance brought up the nine fifteen *The King*
- 2 For Allah created the English mad—the maddest of
all mankind! *Kitchener's School*
- 3 I've taken my fun where I've found it,
An' now I must pay for my fun
For the more you 'ave known o' the others
The less will you settle to one,
An' the end of it's sittin' an' thinkin',
An' dreamin' Hell fires to see
So be warned by my lot (which I know you will not)
An' learn about women from me! *The Ladies*
- 4 An' I learned about women from 'er! *lb*
- 5 But the things you will learn from the Yellow an
Brown,
They'll 'elp you a lot with the White! *lb*
- 6 For the Colonel's Lady an' Judy O Grady
Are sisters under their skins! *lb*
- 7 Have it jest as you've a mind to, but, if I was you, I'd
dreen *The Land*
- 8 'Hev it just as you've a mind to, but'—and here he
takes command
For whoever pays the taxes old Mus' Hobden owns
the land *lb*
- 9 Thus said the Lord in the vault above the Cherubim
Calling to the Angels and the Souls in their degree
The Last Chantry
- 10 Then said the soul of the Angel of the Off shore
Wind *lb*
- 11 And Ye take mine honour from me if Ye take away
the seal *lb*
- 12 Then cried the soul of the stout Apostle Paul to God
lb
- 13 When they learned Thy Grace and Glory under
Malta by the seal *lb*
- 14 Loud sang the souls of the jolly, jolly mariners,
Plucking at their harps, and they plucked unhandily
'Our thumbs are rough and tarred,
And the tune is something hard—
May we lift a Deepsea Chantey such as seamen use
at sea?' *lb*
- 15 Heave or sink it, leave or drink it, we were masters
of the seal *lb*
- 16 Then stooped the Lord, and He called the good sea
up to Him,
And 'established its borders unto all eternity,
That such as have no pleasure
For to praise the Lord by measure,
They may enter into galleons and serve Him on the
Sea *lb*
- 17 And the ships shall go abroad
To the Glory of the Lord
Who heard the silly sailor folk and gave them back
their seal *lb*
- ha' harpit ye up to the 'Throne o' God,
I ha' harpit your midmost soul in three
ha' harpit ye down to the Hinges o' Hell,
And—ye—would—make—a Knight o' me!
The Last Rhyme of True Thomas
- Now this is the Law of the Jungle—as old and as true
as the sky *The Law of the Jungle*
- 20 This is the sorrowful story
'Told as the twilight falls
And the monkeys walk together
Holding their neighbours' tails
The Legends of Evil
- 21 Thin Noah spoke him fairly, thin talked to him
severely,
An' thin he cursed him squarely to the glory av the
Lord —
'Divil take the ass that bred you, an' the greater ass
that fed you!
Divil go wid you, ye spalpeen!' an' the Donkey went
aboard *lb*
- 22 Till Noah said —'There's wan av us that hasn't paid
his fare! *lb*
- 23 We have had an Imperial lesson, it may make us an
Empire yet! *The Lessor*
- 24 And that's how it all began, my dears,
And that's how it all began!
The Light that Failed, chapter heading
- 25 The Liner she's a lady, an' she never looks nor
'eeds—
The Man-o'-War's 'er 'usband, an' 'e gives 'er all
she needs,
But, oh, the little cargo-boats, that sail the wet sea
roun',
They're just the same as you an' me a plyin' up an
down! *The Liner She's a Lady*
- 26 There's a whisper down the field where the year has
shot her yield,
And the ricks stand grey to the sun,
Singing —'Over then, come over, for the bee has quit
the clover,
And your English summer's done' *The Long Trail*
- 27 You have heard the beat of the off-shore wind,
And the thresh of the deep-sea rain,
You have heard the song—how long? how long?
Pull out on the trail again!
Ha' done with the Tents of Shem, dear lass,
We've seen the seasons through,
And it's time to turn on the old trail, our own trail,
the out trail,
Pull out, pull out, on the Long Trail—the trail that
is always new! *lb*
- 28 It's North you may run to the rime-ringed sun,
Or South to the blind Horn's hate,
Or East all the way into Mississippi Bay,
Or West to the Golden Gate *lb*
- 29 The Queen was in her chamber, and she was muddling
old,
Her petticoat was satin, and her stomacher was gold
Backwards and forwards and sideways did she pass,
Making up her mind to face the cruel looking glass
The cruel looking glass that will never show a lass
As comely or as kindly or as young as what she was!
The Looking Glass
- 30 The Queen was in her chamber, her sins were on her
head
She looked the spirits up and down and stately she
said —
'Backwards and forwards and sideways though I've
been,
Yet I am Harry's daughter and I am England's
Queen!' *lb*

- 1 There's a Legion that never was 'listed.
The Lost Legion
- 2 To go and find out and be damned
(Dear boys!),
To go and get shot and be damned. *Ib.*
- 3 Lord, Thou hast made this world below the shadow
of a dream,
An', taught by time, I tak' it so—exceptin' always
Steam.
From coupler-flange to spindle-guide I see Thy
Hand, O God—
Predestination in the stride o' yon connectin'-rod.
McAndrew's Hymn
- 4 Alone wi' God an' these
My engines. *Ib.*
- 5 Yon's strain, hard strain, o' head an' hand, for though
Thy Power brings
All skill to naught, Ye'll understand a man must
think o' things. *Ib.*
- 6 Ye thought? Ye are not paid to think. *Ib.*
- 7 Mister McAndrew, don't you think steam spoils
romance at sea? *Ib.*
- 8 Romance! Those first-class passengers they like it
very well,
Printed an' bound in little books; but why don't
poets tell? *Ib.*
- 9 While, out o' touch o' vanity, the sweatin' thrust-
block says:
'Not unto us the praise, or man—not unto us the
praise!' *Ib.*
- 10 By the old Moulmein Pagoda, lookin' eastward to the
sea,
There's a Burma girl a-settin', and I know she thinks
o' me;
For the wind is in the palm-trees, an' the temple-
bells they say:
'Come you back, you British soldier; come you back
to Mandalay!
Come you back to Mandalay,
Where the old Flotilla lay:
Can't you 'ear their paddles chunkin' from Rangoon
to Mandalay?
On the road to Mandalay,
Where the flyin'-fishes play,
An' the dawn comes up like thunder outer China
'crost the Bay! *Mandalay*
- 11 An' I seed her first a-smokin' of a whackin' white
cheroot,
An' a-wastin' Christian kisses on an 'eathen idol's
foot. *Ib.*
- 12 When the mist was on the rice-fields an' the sun was
droppin' slow,
She'd git 'er little banjo an' she'd sing 'Kulla-lo-lo!
Ib.
- 13 But that's all shove be'ind me—long ago an' fur away,
An' there ain' no 'buses runnin' from the Bank to
Mandalay;
An' I'm learnin' 'ere in London wot the ten-year
soldier tells:
'If you've 'eard the East a-callin', you won't never
'eed naught else.' *Ib.*
- 14 I am sick o' wastin' leather on these gritty pavin'-
stones,
An' the blasted English drizzle wakes the fever in my
bones;
Tho' I walks with fifty 'ousemaids outer Chelsea to
the Strand,
An' they talks a lot o' lovin', but wot do they under-
stand?
Beefy face an' grubby 'and—
Law! Wot do they understand?
I've a neater, sweeter maiden in a cleaner, greener
land! *Mandalay*
- 15 Ship me somewheres east of Suez, where the best is
like the worst,
Where there aren't no Ten Commandments, an' a
man can raise a thirst:
For the temple-bells are callin', an' it's there that I
would be—
By the old Moulmein Pagoda, looking lazy at the sea.
Ib.
- 16 Ten thousand men on the pay-roll, and forty
freighters at sea! *The 'Mary Gloster'*
- 17 'Harrer an' Trinity College! I ought to ha' sent you
to sea. *Ib.*
- 18 For you muddled with books and pictures, an' china
an' etchin's an' fans,
And your rooms at college was beastly—more like a
whore's than a man's. *Ib.*
- 19 I've seen your carriages blocking the half o' the
Cromwell Road,
But never the doctor's brougham to help the missus
unload. *Ib.*
- 20 For a man he must go with a woman, which women
don't understand—
Or the sort that say they can see it, they aren't the
marrying brand. *Ib.*
- 21 I'm sick of the hired women. I'll kiss my girl on her
lips! *Ib.*
- 22 Nice while it lasted, an' now it is over—
Tear out your 'eart an' good-bye to your lover!
What's the use o' grievin', when the mother that bore
you
(Mary, pity women!) knew it all before you?
Mary, Pity Women
- 23 There runs a road by Merrow Down—
A grassy track to-day it is—
An hour out of Guildford town,
Above the river Wey it is. *Merrow Down*
- 24 But as the faithful years return
And hearts unwounded sing again,
Comes Taffy dancing through the fern
To lead the Surrey spring again. *Ib.*
- 25 Mines reported in the fairway,
Warn all traffic and detain.
'Sent up *Unity, Glaribel, Assyrian, Stormcock, and*
Golden Gain. Mine Sweepers
- 26 Good rest to all
That keep the Jungle Law.
Morning Song in the Jungle
- 27 If I were hanged on the highest hill,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine!
I know whose love would follow me still,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine!
Mother O' Mine

- 1 If I were damned of body and soul,
I know whose prayers would make me whole,
Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine! *Mother O'Mine*
- 2 'Have ye news of my boy Jack?'
Not this tide
'When d'you think that he'll come back?'
Not with this wind blowing, and this tide
My Boy Jack
- 3 My new-cut ashlar takes the light
Where crimson blank the windows flare
My New cut Ashlar
- 4 The depth and dream of my desire,
The bitter paths wherein I stray—
Thou knowest Who hast made the Fire,
Thou knowest Who hast made the Clay *Ib*
- 5 One stone the more swings into place
In that dread Temple of Thy worth
It is enough that, through Thy Grace,
I saw nought common on Thy Earth *Ib*
- 6 Now it is not good for the Christian's health to hustle
The Aryan brown,
For the Christian rules, and the Aryan smiles, and it
weareth the Christian down,
And the end of the fight is a tombstone white with
the name of the late deceased,
And the epitaph dears 'A Fool lies here who tried to
hustle the East' *Naulahka, heading of ch 5*
- 7 The Saxon is not like us Normans His manners are
not so polite
But he never means anything serious till he talks
about justice and right,
When he stands like an ox in the furrow with his
sullen set eyes on your own,
And grumbles, 'This isn't fair dealing' my son, leave
the Saxon alone *Norman and Saxon*
- 8 The 'orse 'e knows above a bit, the bullock's but a
fool,
The elephant's a gentleman, the battery mule's a
mule,
But the commussariat cam u el, when all is said an'
done,
'E's a devil an' a ostrich an' a orphan child in one
Oonts
- 9 Excellent herbs had our fathers of old—
Excellent herbs to ease their pain
Our Fathers of Old
- 10 Anything green that grew out of the mould
Was an excellent herb to our fathers of old *Ib*
- 11 A Nation spoke to a Nation
A Throne sent word to a Throne
'Daughter am I in my mother's house,
But mistress in my own
The gates are mine to open,
As the gates are mine to close,
And I abide by my Mother's House'
Said our Lady of the Snows *Our Lady of the Snows*
- 12 In the Name of the Empress, the Overland Mail
The Overland Mail
- 13 The toad beneath the harrow knows
Exactly where each tooth point goes,
The butterfly upon the road
Preaches contentment to that toad *Pagett M P*
- 14 Pagett, M P, was a liar, and a fluent liar therewith
Ib
- 15 After me cometh a Builder Tell him, I too have
known *The F*
- 16 Can't! Don't! Sha'n't! Won't!
Pass it along the line!
Somebody's pack has slid from his back,
'Wish it were only mine!
Somebody's load has tipped off in the road—
Cheer for a halt and a rowl
Urhl Yarrhl Grhl Arrhl
Somebody's catching it now!
Parade-Song of the Camp-Animals C
sariat Camels
- 17 But a man in khaki kit who could handle men a bit
With his bedding labelled Sergeant Whatsname
Pharaoh and the Sergeant
- 18 He drank strong waters and his speech was coarse,
He purchased raiment and forbore to pay,
He stuck a trusting junior with a horse,
And won gymkhanas in a doubtful way,
Then, 'twixt a vice and folly, turned aside
To do good deeds—and straight to cloak them, lied.
Plain Tales from the Hills Chapter heading to
A Bank Fraud
- 19 The Three in One the One in Three? Not so!
To my own Gods I go
It may be they shall give me greater ease
Than your cold Christ and tangled Trinities
Ib Chapter heading to Lupeth
- 20 Bade farewell to Minnie Boffkin in one last, long
lingering fit *The Post that Fitted*
- 21 Year by year, in pious patience, vengeful Mrs Boff
kin sits
Waiting for the Sleary babies to develop Sleary's fits.
Ib
- 22 There is sorrow enough in the natural way
From men and women to fill our day,
But when we are certain of sorrow in store,
Why do we always arrange for more?
Brothers and Sisters, I bid you beware
Of giving your heart to a dog to tear
The Power of the Dog
- 23 Valour and Innocence
Have latterly gone hence
To certain death by certain shame attended
The Queen's Men
- 24 God of our fathers, known of old,
Lord of our far-flung battle line,
Beneath whose awful Hand we hold
Dominion over palm and pine—
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget—lest we forget!
The tumult and the shouting dies,
The Captains and the Kings depart
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice,
An humble and a contrite heart
Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget—lest we forget!
Recessional
- 25 Lo, all our pomp of yesterday
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre! *Ib*
- 26 If, drunk with sight of power we loose
Wild tongues that have not Thee in awe,
Such boastings as the Gentiles use,
Or lesser breeds without the Law *Ib*

- 1 For heathen heart that puts her trust
In reeking tube and iron shard,
All valiant dust that builds on dust,
And, guarding, calls not Thee to guard,
For frantic boast and foolish word—
Thy mercy on Thy People, Lord!
Recessional
- 2 If England was what England seems,
An' not the England of our dreams,
But only putty, brass, an' paint,
'Ow quick we'd drop 'er! But she ain't!
The Return
- 3 There's never a law of God or man runs north of the
Fifty-Three. *The Rhyme of the Three Sealers*
- 4 English they be and Japanee that hang on the Brown
Bear's flank,
And some be Scot, but the worst of the lot, and the
boldest thieves, be Yank!
Ib.
- 5 And I've lost Britain, and I've lost Gaul,
And I've lost Rome and, worst of all,
I've lost Lalage!
Rimini
- 6 I walk my beat before London Town,
Five hours up and seven down,
Up I go till I end my run
At Tide-end-town, which is Teddington.
The River's Tale
- 7 Brother, thy tail hangs down behind!
Road Song of the Bandar-Log
- 8 Smokin' my pipe on the mountings, sniffin' the
mornin' cool,
I walks in my old brown gaiters along o' my old brown
mule
With seventy gunners be'ind me, an' never a beggar
forgets
It's only the pick of the Army that handles the dear
little pets—
For you all love the Screw-guns—the Screw-guns
they all love you!
So when we call round with a few guns, o' course
you'll know what to do—
Just send in your Chief an' surrender—it's worse if
you fights or you runs:
You can go where you please, you can skid up the
trees, but you don't get away from the guns!
Screw-guns
- 9 Who hath desired the Sea?—the sight of salt water
unbounded. *The Sea and the Hills*
- 10 So and no otherwise—so and no otherwise—hillmen
desire their Hills!
Ib.
- 11 Cheer for the Sergeant's weddin'—
Give 'em one cheer more!
Grey gun-'orses in the lando,
An' a rogue is married to a whore.
The Sergeant's Weddin'
- 12 Shillin' a day,
Bloomin' good pay—
Lucky to touch it, a shillin' a day! *Shillin' a Day*
- 13 Give 'im a letter—
Can't do no better,
Late Troop-Sergeant-Major an'—runs with a letter!
Think what 'e's been,
Think what 'e's seen,
Think of 'is pension an'—
GAWD SAVE THE QUEEN!
Ib.
- 14 So it was 'Rounds! What Rounds?' at two of a frosty
night.
'E's 'oldin' on by the Sergeant's sash, but, sentry,
shut your eye. *The Shut-Eye Sentry*
- 15 But you ought to 'ave 'eard 'em markin' time
To 'ide the things 'e said!
Ib.
- 16 There was two-an'-thirty Sergeants,
There was Corp'rals forty-one,
There was just nine 'undred rank an' file
To swear to a touch o' sun.
Ib.
- 17 We'll 'elp 'im for 'is mother, an' 'e'll 'elp us by-an'-
by!
Ib.
- 18 Them that asks no questions isn't told a lie.
Watch the wall, my darling, while the Gentlemen go
by!
Five and twenty ponies
Trotting through the dark—
Brandy for the Parson,
'Baccy for the Clerk;
Laces for a lady, letters for a spy,
Watch the wall, my darling, while the Gentlemen go
by!
A Smuggler's Song
- 19 Sez 'e, 'I'm a Jolly—'Er Majesty's Jolly—soldier an'
sailor too!
Soldier an' Sailor too!
- 20 'E's a kind of a giddy harumfrodite—soldier an'
sailor too!
Ib.
- 21 I'm the Prophet of the Utterly Absurd,
Of the Patently Impossible and Vain.
The Song of the Banjo
- 22 I am all that ever went with evening dress!
Ib.
- 23 There's never a wave of all her waves
But marks our English dead. *The Song of the Dead, ii*
- 24 If blood be the price of admiralty,
Lord God, we ha' paid in full!
Ib.
- 25 For the Lord our God Most High
He hath made the deep as dry,
He hath smote for us a pathway to the ends of all the
earth!
A Song of the English
- 26 Keep ye the Law—be swift in all obedience—
Clear the land of evil, drive the road and bridge the
ford.
Make ye sure to each his own
That he reap where he hath sown;
By the peace among our peoples let men know we
serve the Lord!
Ib.
- 27 Ere Mor the Peacock flutters, ere the Monkey People
cry,
Ere Chil the Kite swoops down a furlong sheer,
Through the Jungle very softly flits a shadow and a
sigh—
He is Fear, O Little Hunter, he is Fear!
The Song of the Little Hunter
- 28 But thy throat is shut and dried, and thy heart against
thy side
Hammers: 'Fear, O Little Hunter—this is Fear!' *Ib.*
- 29 Mithras, God of the Morning, our trumpets waken
the Wall!
'Rome is above the Nations, but Thou art over all!
A Song to Mithras

- 1 The Sons of Mary seldom bother, for they have inherited that good part,
But the Sons of Martha favour their Mother of the careful soul and the troubled heart
And because she lost her temper once, and because she was rude to the Lord her Guest,
Her Sons must wait upon Mary's Sons world without end, reprieve, or rest
The Sons of Martha
- 2 They do not preach that their God will rouse them a little before the nuts work loose
They do not teach that His Pity allows them to leave their job when they damn-well choose *Ib*
- 3 They sit at the Feet—they hear the Word—they see how truly the Promise runs
They have cast their burden upon the Lord, and—the Lord He lays it on Martha's Sons! *Ib*
- 4 'Let us now praise famous men'—
Men of little showing—
For their work continueth,
And their work continueth,
Broad and deep continueth,
Greater than their knowing!
Stalky & Co A School Song
- 5 An' it all goes into the laundry,
But it never comes out in the wash,
'Ow we're sugared about by the old men
('Eavy stemmed amateur old men!)
That 'amper an' 'inder an' scold men
For fear o' Stellenbosch! *Stellenbosch*
- 6 You may carve it on his tombstone, you may cut it on his card,
That a young man married is a young man married
The Story of the Gadabys
- 7 No tender-hearted garden crowns,
No bosomed woods adorn
Our blunt, bow headed whale backed Downs,
But gnarled and writhen thorn *Sussex*
- 8 Half wild and wholly tame,
The wise turf cloaks the white cliff edge
As when the Romans came *Ib*
- 9 The barrow and the camp abide,
The sunlight and the sword *Ib*
- 10 And here the sea fogs lap and cling
And here each warning each,
The sheep bells and the ship-bells ring
Along the hidden beach *Ib*
- 11 Little, lost, Down churches praise
The Lord who made the hills *Ib*
- 12 Huge oaks and old, the which we hold
No more than Sussex weed *Ib*
- 13 God gives all men all earth to love,
But, since man's heart is small,
Ordains for each one spot shall prove
Belovèd over all
Each to his choice, and I rejoice
The lot has fallen to me
In a fair ground—in a fair ground—
Yea, Sussex by the sea! *Ib*
- 14 Till I 'eard a beggar squealin' out for quarter as 'e ran
An' I thought I knew the voice an'—it was me!
That Day
- 15 Once on a time there was a Man
Things and the Man
- 16 And, Thomas, here's my best respects to you!
Ta Thomas Atkins Prelude to Barrack-Room Ballads
- 17 One man in a thousand, Solomon says,
Will stick more close than a brother
The Thousandth Man
- 18 But the Thousandth Man will stand by your side
To the gallows-foot—and after! *Ib*
- 19 With maids of matchless beauty and parentage un-guessed,
And a Church of England parson for the Islands of the Blest
The Three-Decker
- 20 Till he heard as the roar of a rain-fed ford the roar of the Milky Way
Tomlinson
- 21 Stand up, stand up now, Tomlinson, and answer loud and high
The good that ye did for the sake of men or ever ye came to die *Ib*
- 22 But now ye wait at Heaven's Gate and not in Berkeley Square *Ib*
- 23 Though we called your friend from his bed this night, he could not speak to you,
For the race is run by one and one and never by two and two *Ib*
- 24 'Ye have read, ye have heard, ye have thought,' he said, 'and the tale is yet to run
By the worth of the body that once ye had, give answer—what ha' ye done?' *Ib*
- 25 Oh thus I have felt, and thus I have guessed, and thus I have heard men say,
And thus they wrote that another man wrote of a earl in Norraway *Ib*
- 26 And—the faith that ye share with Berkeley Square uphold you, Tomlinson! *Ib*
- 27 The Wind that blows between the Worlds, it nipped him to the bone,
And he yeamed to the flare of Hell gate there as the light of his own hearth-stone *Ib*
- 28 For the sin ye do by two and two ye must pay for one by one! *Ib*
- 29 Once I ha' laughed at the power of Love and twice at the grip of the Grave,
And thrice I ha' parted my God on the head that men might call me brave *Ib*
- 30 Have ye sinned one sin for the pride o' the eye or the sinful lust of the flesh? *Ib*
- 31 Then Tomlinson he gripped the bars and yammered, 'Let me in—
For I mind that I borrowed my neighbour's wife to sin the deadly sin'
The Devil he gnined behind the bars, and banked the fires high
'Did ye read of that sin in a book?' said he, and 'Tomlinson said 'Ayl' *Ib*
- 32 The Devil he blew upon his nails, and the little devils ran *Ib*
- 33 'Ye have scarce the soul of a louse,' he said, 'but the roots of sin are there' *Ib*
- 34 And—the God that you took from a printed book be with you, Tomlinson! *Ib*

- 1 Oh, it's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' 'Tommy,
go away';
But it's 'Thank you, Mister Atkins,' when the band
begins to play. *Tommy*
- 2 It's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' 'Chuck him
out, the brute!'
But it's 'Saviour of 'is country' when the guns begin
to shoot. *Ib.*
- 3 Then it's Tommy this, an' Tommy that, an' 'Tommy,
'ow's yer soul?'
But it's 'Thin red line of 'eroes' when the drums
begin to roll. *Ib.*
- 4 We aren't no thin red 'eroes, nor we aren't no black-
guards too.
But single men in barricks, most remarkable like you;
An' if sometimes our conduct isn't all your fancy
paints,
Why, single men in barricks don't grow into plaster
saints. *Ib.*
- 5 Of all the trees that grow so fair,
Old England to adorn,
Greater are none beneath the Sun,
Than Oak, and Ash, and Thorn. *A Tree Song*
- 6 England shall bide till Judgement Tide,
By Oak, and Ash, and Thorn! *Ib.*
- 7 I tell this tale, which is strictly true,
Just by way of convincing you
How very little, since things were made,
Things have altered in the building trade.
A Truthful Song
- 8 Your glazing is new and your plumbing's strange,
But otherwise I perceive no change;
And in less than a month, if you do as I bid,
I'd learn you to build me a Pyramid! *Ib.*
- 9 The old man kindly answered them:
'It might be Japheth, it might be Shem,
Or it might be Ham (though his skin was dark),
Whereas it is Noah, commanding the Ark.'
Your wheel is new and your pumps are strange,
But otherwise I perceive no change;
And in less than a week, if she did not ground,
I'd sail this hooker the wide world round! *Ib.*
- 10 Much I owe to the Lands that grew—
More to the Lives that fed—
But most to Allah Who gave me two
Separate sides to my head. *The Two-Sided Man*
- 11 The dark eleventh hour
Draws on and sees us sold. *Ulster*
- 12 A fool there was and he made his prayer
(Even as you and I!)
To a rag and a bone and a hank of hair
(We called her the woman who did not care)
But the fool he called her his lady fair—
(Even as you and I!) *The Vampire*
- 13 But a fool must follow his natural bent
(Even as you and I!) *Ib.*
- 14 Oh, was there ever sailor free to choose,
That didn't settle somewhere near the sea?
The Virginity
- 15 They that have wrought the end unthought
Be neither saint nor sage,
But only men who did the work
For which they drew the wage. *The Wage-Slaves*
- 16 They shut the road through the woods
Seventy years ago. *The Way Through the Woods*
- 17 Steadily cantering through
The misty solitudes,
As though they perfectly knew
The old lost road through the woods—
But there is no road through the woods! *Ib.*
- 18 Father, Mother, and Me,
Sister and Auntie say
All the people like us are We,
And every one else is They. *We and They*
- 19 When Earth's last picture is painted and the tubes are
twisted and dried,
When the oldest colours have faded, and the youngest
critic has died,
We shall rest, and, faith, we shall need it—lie down
for an æon or two,
Till the Master of All Good Workmen shall put us to
work anew. *When Earth's Last Picture*
- 20 And those that were good shall be happy: they shall
sit in a golden chair;
They shall splash at a ten-league canvas with brushes
of comets' hair. *Ib.*
- 21 And only The Master shall praise us, and only The
Master shall blame;
And no one shall work for money, and no one shall
work for fame,
But each for the joy of the working, and each, in his
separate star,
Shall draw the Thing as he sees It for the God of
Things as They are! *Ib.*
- 22 When 'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre,
'E'd 'eard men sing by land an' sea;
An' what 'e thought 'e might require,
'E went an' took—the same as me!
*When 'Omer Smote. (Barrack-Room Ballads:
Introduction)*
- 23 They knew 'e stole; 'e knew they knowed.
They didn't tell, nor make a fuss,
But winked at 'Omer down the road,
An' 'e winked back—the same as us! *Ib.*
- 24 Take up the White Man's burden—
Send forth the best ye breed—
Go, bind your sons to exile
To serve your captives' need;
To wait in heavy harness
On fluttered folk and wild—
Your new-caught, sullen peoples,
Half-devil and half-child. *The White Man's Burden*
- 25 By all ye cry or whisper,
By all ye leave or do,
The silent, sullen peoples
Shall weigh your Gods and you. *Ib.*
- 26 Take up the White Man's burden—
And reap his old reward:
The blame of those ye better,
The hate of those ye guard. *Ib.*
- 27 'Ave you 'eard o' the Widow at Windsor
With a hairy gold crown on 'er 'ead?
She 'as ships on the foam—she 'as millions at 'ome,
An' she pays us poor beggars in red. *The Widow at Windsor*

- 1 Onaway! Awake, beloved!
The Song of Hiawatha x1 *Hiawatha's Wedding-feast*
- 2 He is dead, the sweet musician!
He the sweetest of all singers!
He has gone from us for ever,
He has moved a little nearer
To the Master of all music,
To the Master of all singing!
O my brother, Chibabos!
Ib xv. Hiawatha's Lamentation
- 3 The secret anniversaries of the heart
Sonnets Holidays
- 4 Stars of the summer night
Far in yon azure deeps,
Hide, hide your golden light!
She sleeps!
My lady sleeps!
Sleeps!
The Spanish Student, I II
- 5 Dreams of the summer night
Tell her, her lover keeps
Watch! while in slumbers light
She sleeps!
Ib
- 6 Thinking the deed, and not the creed,
Would help us in our utmost need
Tales of a Wayside Inn, pt 1, Prelude, I 221
- 7 At all feasts where ale was strongest
Sat the merry monarch longest,
First to come and last to go
Ib The Musician's Tale The Saga of King Olaf, II
- 8 He seemed the incarnate 'Well, I told you so!'
Ib The Poet's Tale The Birds of Killingworth
- 9 Our ingress into the world
Was naked and bare,
Our progress through the world
Is trouble and care,
Our egress from the world
Will be nobody knows where,
But if we do well here
We shall do well there,
And I could tell you no more,
Should I preach a whole year!
Ib pt II The Student's Tale The Cobbler of Hagenau
- 10 Ships that pass in the night, and speak each other in passing,
Only a signal shown and a distant voice in the darkness,
So on the ocean of life we pass and speak one another,
Only a look and a voice, then darkness again and a silence
Ib pt III The Theologian's Tale Elizabeth, IV
- 11 Under the spreading chestnut tree
The village smithy stands,
The smith, a mighty man is he,
With large and sinewy hands,
And the muscles of his brawny arms
Are strong as iron bands
The Village Blacksmith
- 12 He earns whate'er he can,
And looks the whole world in the face,
For he owes not any man
Ib
- 13 Toiling—rejoicing,—sorrowing,
Onward through life he goes,
Each morning sees some task begun,
Each evening sees it close,
Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night's repose
The Village Blacksmith
- 14 It was the schooner Hesperus,
That sailed the wintry sea,
And the skipper had taken his little daughter,
To bear him company.
The Wreck of the Hesperus
- 15 But the father answered never a word,
A frozen corpse was he
Ib
- 16 And fast through the midnight dark and drear,
Through the whistling sleet and snow,
Like a sheeted ghost, the vessel swept
Towards the reef of Norman's Woe.
Ib
- 17 There was a little girl
Who had a little curl
Right in the middle of her forehead,
When she was good
She was very, very good,
But when she was bad she was horrid
B R T Machetta, Home Life of Longfellow
- 18 In this world a man must be either anvil or hammer
Hypnerion, ch. IV
- ANITA LOOS
1893—
19 Gentlemen Prefer Blondes.
Title of Novel
- LOUIS XIV
1638-1715
20 Il n'y a plus de Pyrénées
The Pyrenees have ceased to exist
At the accession of his grandson to the throne of Spain, 1700 *Attr by Voltaire in Siècle de Louis XIV, ch 28*
- 21 L'État c'est moi
I am the State
Attr remark before the Parlement de Paris, 13 April 1655 Dulaure, Histoire de Paris
- 22 Toutes les fois que je donne une place vacante, je fais cent mécontents et un ingrat
Every time I make an appointment, I make one ungrateful person and a hundred with a grievance
Voltaire Siècle de Louis XIV, ch 26
- LOUIS XVIII
1755-1824
23 L'exactitude est la politesse des rois
Punctuality is the politeness of kings.
Attr
- RICHARD LOVELACE
1618-1658
24 Am not I shot
With the self same artillery?
Amyntor from Beyond the Sea to Alexis
- 25 Lucasta that bright northern star
Ib
- 26 And when she ceas'd, we sighing saw
The floor lay pav'd with broken hearts
Grahana Dancing and Singing

- 1 So did she move; so did she sing
Like the harmonious spheres that bring
Unto their rounds their music's aid;
Which she performed such a way,
As all th' inamour'd world will say
The Graces danced, and Apollo play'd.
Gratiana Dancing and Singing
- 2 Forbear, thou great good husband, little ant.
The Ant
- 3 Cease, large example of wise thrift a while.
Ib.
- 4 When Love with unconfined wings
Hovers within my gates;
And my divine Althea brings
To whisper at the grates:
When I lie tangled in her hair,
And fettered to her eye;
The Gods, that wanton in the air,
Know no such liberty. *To Althea, From Prison*
- 5 When flowing cups run swiftly round
With no allaying Thames.
Ib.
- 6 When thirsty grief in wine we steep,
When healths and draughts go free,
Fishes, that tinkle in the deep,
Know no such liberty.
Ib.
- 7 When (like committed linnets) I
With shriller throat shall sing
The sweetness, mercy, majesty,
And glories of my King;
When I shall voice aloud, how good
He is, how great should be;
Enlarged winds that curl the flood,
Know no such liberty.

Stone walls do not a prison make
Nor iron bars a cage;
Minds innocent and quiet take
That for an hermitage;
If I have freedom in my love,
And in my soul am free;
Angels alone, that soar above,
Enjoy such liberty.
Ib.
- 8 If to be absent were to be
Away from thee;
Or that when I am gone,
You or I were alone;
Then my Lucasta might I crave
Pity from blust'ring wind, or swallowing wave.
To Lucasta, Going Beyond the Seas
- 9 And greet as angels greet.
Ib.
- 10 Tell me not (Sweet) I am unkind,
That from the nunnery
Of thy chaste breast, and quiet mind,
To war and arms I fly.

True; a new mistress now I chase,
The first foe in the field;
And with a stronger faith embrace
A sword, a horse, a shield.

Yet this inconstancy is such,
As you too shall adore;
I could not love thee (Dear) so much,
Lov'd I not honour more.
To Lucasta, Going to the Wars

SAMUEL LOVER

1797-1868

- 11 When once the itch of literature comes over a man,
nothing can cure it but the scratching of a pen.
Handy Andy, ch. 36
- 12 'Now women are mostly troublesome cattle to deal
with mostly', said Goggins.
Ib.

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL

1819-1891

- 13 An' you've gut to git up airy
Ef you want to take in God.
The Biglow Papers, First Series, No. 1
- 14 God'll send the bill to you.
Ib.
- 15 You've a darned long row to hoe.
Ib.
- 16 This goin' ware glory waits ye haint one agreeable
feetur.
Ib. No. 2
- 17 But John P.
Robinson he
Sez they didn't know everythin' down in Judee.
Ib. No. 3
- 18 A marcfiful Providunce fashioned us holler,
O' purpose thet we might our principles swaller.
Ib. No. 4
- 19 I du believe in Freedom's cause,
Ez fur away ez Payris is;
I love to see her stick her claws
In them infarnal Phayrisees;
It's wal enough agin a king
To dror resolves an' triggers,—
But libbaty's a kind o' thing
Thet don't agree with niggers.
Ib. No. 6. The Pious Editor's Creed
- 20 An' in convartin' public trusts
To very privit uses.
Ib.
- 21 I *don't* believe in princerple,
But O, I *du* in interest.
Ib.
- 22 It ain't by princerples nor men
My preudunt course is steadied,—
I scent wich pays the best, an' then
Go into it baldheaded.
Ib.
- 23 God makes sech nights, all white an' still
Fur'z you can look or listen,
Moonshine an' snow on field an' hill,
All silence an' all glisten.
Ib. Introduction to the Second Series. The Courtin'.
- 24 'Twas kin' o' kingdom-come to look
On sech a blessed cretur.
Ib.
- 25 She thought no v'ice hed sech a swing
Ez hisn in the choir;
Myl when he made Ole Hunderd ring,
She *knowed* the Lord was nigher.
Ib.
- 26 His heart kep' goin' pity-pat,
But hern went pity Zekle.
Ib.
- 27 I tell ye wut, my jedgeement is you're pooty sure to
fail,
Ez long 'z the head keeps turnin' back for counsel to
the tail.
Ib. Second Series, No. 3, l. 223
- 28 We've a war, an' a debt, an' a flag; an' ef this
Ain't to be inderpendunt, why, wut on airth is?
Ib. No. 4

- 1 But somehow, when the dogs had gut asleep,
Their love o' mutton beat their love o' sheep
The Biglow Papers Second Series, Jb No 11, 1 291
- 2 In life's small things be resolute and great
To keep thy muscle trained know'st thou when Fate
Thy measure takes, or when she'll say to thee
'I find thee worthy, do this deed for me?' *Epigram*
- 3 They believed—faith, I'm puzzled—I think I may
call
Their belief a believing in nothing at all,
Or something of that sort, I know they all went
For a general union of total dissent
A Fable for Critics, 1 733
- 4 There comes Poe with his raven like Barnaby Rudge,
Three-fifths of him genius, and two fifths sheer fudge
Jb 1 1215
- 5 No man is born into the world, whose work
Is not born with him, there is always work,
And tools to work withal, for those who will
And blessed are the horny hands of toil!
A Glance Behind the Curtain, 1 201
- 6 These pearls of thought in Persian gulfs were bred,
Each softly luccent as a rounded moon,
The diver Omar plucked them from their bed,
Fitzgerald strung them on an English thread
In a Copy of Omar Khayyam
- 7 The birch, most shy and ladylike of trees
An Indian-Summer Retiree
- 8 Before Man made us citizens, great Nature made us
men
On the Capture of Fugitive States
- 9 Once to every man and nation comes the moment to
decide,
In the strife of Truth with Falsehood for the good or
evil side
The Present Crisis
- 10 Truth forever on the scaffold, Wrong forever on the
throne
Jb
- 11 Behind the dim unknown,
Standeth God within the shadow, keeping watch
above his own
Jb
- 12 Then to side with Truth is noble when we share her
wretched crust,
Ere her cause bring fame and profit, and 'tis prosper-
ous to be just,
Then it is the brave man chooses, while the coward
stands aside,
Doubting in his abject spirit, till his Lord is crucified
Jb
- 13 New occasions teach new duties Time makes ancient
good uncouth,
They must upward still, and onward, who would
keep abreast of Truth
Jb
- 14 They are slaves who fear to speak
For the fallen and the weak
Stanzas on Freedom
- 15 They are slaves who dare not be
In the right with two or three
Jb
- 16 May is a pious fraud of the almanac
Under the Willows, 1 21
- 17 And what is so rare as a day in June?
Then if ever, come perfect days,
Then Heaven tries earth if it be in tune,
And over it softly her warm ear lays
Vision of Sir Launfal, pt 1, prelude

- 18 Who gives himself with his alms feeds three,—
Himself, his hungering neighbour, and Me
Vision of Sir Launfal, pt 11 viii
- 19 A wise scepticism is the first attribute of a good critic.
Among My Books Shakespeare Once More
- 20 Let us be of good cheer, however, remembering that
the misfortunes hardest to bear are those which
never come
Democracy and Addresses Democracy
- 21 There is no good in arguing with the inevitable The
only argument available with an east wind is to put
on your overcoat
Jb

LUCAN

AD 39-65

- 22 *Victrix causa deis placuit, sed vieta Catoni*
The conquering cause was pleasing to the Gods,
but the conquered one to Cato
Works, 1 128 Trans by Ridley
- 23 *Stat magni nominis umbra*
There stands the shadow of a glorious name
Jb 135
- 24 *Nil actum credens, dum quid superesset agendum*
Thinking nothing done while anything remained to
be done
Jb 11 657
- 25 *Clarum et venerabile nomen*
Gentibus
A name illustrious and revered by nations
Jb ix 203
- 26 *Estne Dei sedes nisi terra, et pontus, et aer,
Et coelum et virtus? Superos quid quaerimus ultra?
Jupiter est quodeumque vides, quocumque movens*
The abode of God, too, is, wherever is earth and
sea and air, and sky, and virtue Why further
do we seek the Gods of heaven? Whatever
thou dost behold and whatever thou dost touch
that is Jupiter
Jb 578

LUCRETII

99-55 B C

- 27 *Ergo vivida vis animi pervicit, et extra
Proceus longe flammantia moenia mundi
Atque omne immensum peragravit, mente animoque*
And so it was that the lively force of his mind won
its way, and he passed on far beyond the fiery
walls of the world, and in mind and spirit
traversed the boundless whole
De Rerum Natura, 1 72 Trans by Bailey
- 28 *Tantum religio potuit suadere malorum*
Such evil deeds could religion prompt
Jb 101
- 29 *Nid posse creari*
De nilo
Nothing can be created out of nothing
Jb 155
- 30 *Suave, mari magno turbantibus aequora ventis,
E terra magnum alterius spectare laborem,
Non quia vexari quemquamst iucunda voluptas,
Sed quibus ipse malis careas quia cernere suave est
Suave etiam belli certamina magna tueri
Per campos instructa tua sine parte pericli
Sed nil dulcius est, bene quam munita tenere
Edita doctrina sapientum templa serena,*

Despicere unde queas alios passimque videre
Errare atque viam palantis quaerere vitae,
Certare ingenio, contendere nobilitate,
Noctes atque dies niti praestante labore
Ad summas emergere opes rerumque potiri.

Sweet it is, when on the great sea the winds are
buffeting the waters, to gaze from the land on
another's great struggles; not because it is pleasure
or joy that any one should be distressed,
but because it is sweet to perceive from what mis-
fortune you yourself are free. Sweet is it too, to
behold great contests of war in full array over
the plains, when you have no part in the danger.
But nothing is more gladdening than to dwell
in the calm high places, firmly embattled on the
heights by the teaching of the wise, whence you
can look down on others, and see them wander-
ing hither and thither, going astray as they seek
the way of life, in strife matching their wits or
rival claims of birth, struggling night and day
by surpassing effort to rise up to the height of
power and gain possession of the world.

De Rerum Natura, ii. 1

1 Sic rerum summa novatur
Semper, et inter se mortales mutua vivunt.
Augescunt aliae gentes, aliae minuuntur,
Inque brevi spatio mutantur saecula animantum
Et quasi cursores vitae lampada tradunt.

Thus the sum of things is ever being replenished,
and mortals live one and all by give and take.
Some races wax and others wane, and in a short
space the tribes of living things are changed, and
like runners hand on the torch of life. *Ib.* 75

2 Medio de fonte leporum
Surgit amari aliquid quod in ipsis floribus angat.
From the heart of this fountain of delights wells
up some bitter taste to choke them even amid
the flowers. *Ib.* iv. 1133

MARTIN LUTHER

1483-1546

3 Esto peccator et pecca fortiter, sed fortius fide et gaude
in Christo.

Be a sinner and sin strongly, but more strongly
have faith and rejoice in Christ.
Letter to Melancthon. Epistolæ M. Lutheri
(Ienae (1556), i. 345)

4 Ich kann nicht anders.

I can do no other.
Speech at the Diet of Worms, 18 Apr. 1521. On
his monument at Worms

5 Wer nicht liebt Wein, Weib und Gesang,
Der bleibt ein Narr sein Leben lang.

Who loves not woman, wine, and song
Remains a fool his whole life long.
Attr. to Luther. Written in the Luther room in the
Wartburg, but no proof exists of its authorship

6 Ein feste Burg ist unser Gott,
Ein gute Wehr und Waffen.

A safe stronghold our God is still,
A trusty shield and weapon.
Klug'sche Gesangbuch (1529), Ein Feste Burg.
Trans. by Carlyle

7 Wenn ich gewisst hätte, dass so viel Teufel auf mich
gezielet hätten, als Ziegel auf den Dächern waren
zu Worms, wäre ich dennoch eingeritten.

If I had heard that as many devils would set on me
in Worms as there are tiles on the roofs, I should
none the less have ridden there.

Luthers Sämmtliche Schriften (1745), xvi. 14

JOHN LYDGATE

1370?-1451?

8 Woord is but wynd; leff woord and tak the dede.

Secrees of old Philisoffres, l. 1224

9 Sithe off oure language he [Chaucer] was the lode-
sterre.

The Fall of Princes, prol. l. 252

10 Sithe he off Inglissh in makying was the beste,
Preie onto God to yiue his soule good reste. *Ib.* l. 356

11 Comparisouns doon offte gret greuance.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 2188

12 Love is mor than gold or gret richesse.
The Siege of Thebes, pt. III, l. 2716

JOHN LYLY

1554?-1606

13 CAMPASPE:
Were women never so fair, men would be false.

APELLES:
Were women never so false, men would be fond.
Campaspe, III. iii

14 Cupid and my Campaspe play'd
At cards for kisses, Cupid paid;
He stakes his quiver, bow, and arrows,
His mother's doves, and team of sparrows;
Loses them too; then, down he throws
The coral of his lip, the rose
Growing on 's cheek (but none knows how);
With these, the crystal of his brow,
And then the dimple on his chin:
All these did my Campaspe win.
At last he set her both his eyes;
She won, and Cupid blind did rise.
O Love! has she done this to thee?
What shall, alas! become of me? *Ib.* III. v

15 What bird so sings, yet so does wail?
O 'tis the ravish'd nightingale.
Jug, jug, jug, jug, tereu, she cries,
And still her woes at midnight rise. *Ib.* v. i

16 How at heaven's gates she claps her wings,
The morn not waking till she sings. *Ib.*

17 Be valiant, but not too venturous. Let thy attire be
comely, but not costly.
Euphues, Anatomy of Wit (Arber), p. 39

18 Night hath a thousand eyes.
Maides Metamorphose, III. i

19 If all the earth were paper white
And all the sea were ink
'Twere not enough for me to write
As my poor heart doth think.
Poems, Early Autobiographical. Lyly's Works,
ed. Bond (1902), vol. iii, p. 452

HENRY FRANCIS LYTE

1793-1847

- 1 Abide with me, fast falls the eventide;
The darkness deepens, Lord, with me abide;
When other helpers fail, and comforts flee,
Help of the helpless, O, abide with me
Swift to its close ebbs out life's little day,
Earth's joys grow dim, its glories pass away,
Change and decay in all around I see,
O Thou, who changest not, abide with me
Remains Abide with Me

- 2 I fear no foe with Thee at hand to bless,
Ills have no weight, and tears no bitterness,
Where is death's sting? Where, grave, thy victory?
I triumph still, if Thou abide with me
Hold Thou Thy Cross before my closing eyes,
Shine through the gloom, and point me to the skies,
Heaven's morning breaks, and earth's vain shadows
flee,
In life, in death, O Lord, abide with me *Ib*

GEORGE LYTTTELTON, BARON LYTTTELTON

1709-1773

- 3 What is your sex's earliest, latest care,
Your heart's supreme ambition?—To be fair
Advice to a Lady, l 17
4 Seek to be good, but aim not to be great,
A woman's noblest station is retreat *Ib. l 51*
5 Where none admire, 'tis useless to excel,
Where none are beaux, 'tis vain to be a belle
Soliloquy of a Beauty in the Country
6 Tell me, my heart, if this be love?
Song When Delia

EDWARD GEORGE BULWER LYTTON,
BARON LYTTON

1803-1873

- 7 Ah, never can fall from the days that have been
A gleam on the years that shall be! *A Lament*
8 When stars are in the quiet skies,
Then most I pine for thee,
Bend on me, then, thy tender eyes,
As stars look on the sea!
Ernest Maltravers, bk 11, ch 1
9 Here Stanley meets,—how Stanley scorns, the glance!
The brilliant chief, irregularly great,
Frank, haughty, rash,—the Rupert of Debate
The New Timon, pt 1 v1
10 Out babying Wordsworth and out glittering Keats
[Tennyson] *Ib*
11 Beneath the rule of men entirely great
The pen is mightier than the sword *Richieu, 11 11*
12 In the lexicon of youth, which Fate reserves
For a bright manhood, there is no such word
As—fail! *Ib*
13 Poverty has strange bedfellows
The Caxtons, pt 14, ch 4
14 There is no man so friendless but what he can find
a friend sincere enough to tell him disagreeable
truths
What Will He Do With It?, bk 11, ch 15
(heading)

EDWARD ROBERT BULWER, EARL OF
LYTTON

see

OWEN MEREDITH

WARD McALLISTER

1827-1895

- 15 There are only about four hundred people in New
York society
*Interview with Charles H. Crandall in the New
York Tribune, 1888*

DOUGLAS MacARTHUR

1880-

- 16 I shall return
*Message on leaving Corregidor for Australia
11 Mar 1942*

THOMAS BABINGTON MACAULAY,
BARON MACAULAY

1800-1859

- 17 Attend, all ye who list to hear our noble England's
praise
I tell of the three famous deeds she wrought in
ancient days *The Armada*
18 Night sank upon the dusky beach, and on the purple
sea,
Such night in England ne'er had been, nor e'er again
shall be *Ib*
19 The rugged miners poured to war from Mendip's
sunless caves *Ib*
20 The sentinel on Whitehall gate looked forth into the
night *Ib*
21 At once on all her stately gates arose the answering
fires,
At once the wild alarm clashed from all her reeling
spires *Ib*
22 And broader still became the blaze, and louder still
the din,
As fast from every village round the horse came spur-
ring in,
And eastward straight from wild Blackheath the war-
like errand went,
And roused in many an ancient hall the gallant squires
of Kent *Ib*
23 Till Belvoir's lordly terraces the sign to Lincoln sent,
And Lincoln sped the message on o'er the wide vale
of Trent,
Till Skiddaw saw the fire that burned on Gaunt's em-
battled pile,
And the red glare on Skiddaw roused the burghers of
Carlisle *Ib*
24 Obadiah Bind - their - kings - in - chains - and - their -
nobles-with-links-of-iron *The Battle of Naseby*
25 Oh, wherefore come ye forth in triumph from the
north,
With your hands, and your feet, and your raiment
all red?
And wherefore doth your rout send forth a joyous
shout?
And whence be the grapes of the wine-press which
ye tread? *Ib*

- 1 And the Man of Blood was there, with his long
essenced hair,
And Astley, and Sir Marmaduke, and Rupert of the
Rhine. *The Battle of Naseby*
- 2 For God! for the Cause! for the Church! for the
laws!
For Charles King of England, and Rupert of the
Rhine! *Ib.*
- 3 The furious German comes, with his clarions and
his drums. *Ib.*
- 4 He looked upon his people, and a tear was in his eye;
He looked upon the traitors, and his glance was stern
and high. *Ivry*
- 5 'Press where ye see my white plume shine, amidst the
ranks of war,
And be your oriflamme to-day the helmet of Navarre.' *Ib.*
- 6 Their ranks are breaking like thin clouds before a
Biscay gale. *Ib.*
- 7 To my true king I offer'd free from stain
Courage and faith; vain faith, and courage vain.
A Jacobite's Epitaph
- 8 And pined by Arno for my lovelier Tees. *Ib.*
- 9 By those white cliffs I never more must see,
By that dear language which I spake like thee,
Forget all feuds, and shed one English tear
O'er English dust. A broken heart lies here. *Ib.*
- 10 Lars Porsena of Clusium
By the nine gods he swore
That the great house of Tarquin
Should suffer wrong no more.
By the Nine Gods he swore it,
And named a trysting day,
And bade his messengers ride forth,
East and west and south and north,
To summon his array.
Lays of Ancient Rome. Horatius, i
- 11 From lordly Volaterræ,
Where scowls the far-famed hold
Piled by the hands of giants
For godlike kings of old. *Ib. iv*
- 12 The harvests of Arretium,
This year, old men shall reap.
This year, young boys in Umbro
Shall plunge the struggling sheep;
And in the vats of Luna,
This year, the must shall foam
Round the white feet of laughing girls
Whose sires have marched to Rome. *Ib. viii*
- 13 A proud man was Lars Porsena
Upon the trysting day. *Ib. xi*
- 14 And with a mighty following
To join the muster came
The Tusculan Mamilius,
Prince of the Latian name. *Ib. xii*
- 15 And plainly and more plainly
Now might the burghers know,
By port and vest, by horse and crest,
Each warlike Lucumo. *Ib. xxiii*
- 16 But the Consul's brow was sad,
And the Consul's speech was low,
And darkly looked he at the wall,
And darkly at the foe. *Ib. xxvi*
- 17 Then out spake brave Horatius,
The Captain of the Gate:
'To every man upon this earth
Death cometh soon or late.
And how can man die better
Than facing fearful odds,
For the ashes of his fathers,
And the temples of his Gods?' *Horatius, xxvii*
- 18 To save them from false Sextus
That wrought the deed of shame. *Ib. xxviii*
- 19 'Now who will stand on either hand,
And keep the bridge with me?' *Ib. xxix*
- 20 And straight against that great array
Forth went the dauntless Three. *Ib. xxxi*
- 21 Then none was for a party;
Then all were for the state;
Then the great man helped the poor,
And the poor man loved the great:
Then lands were fairly portioned;
Then spoils were fairly sold:
The Romans were like brothers
In the brave days of old. *Ib. xxxi*
- 22 Was none who would be foremost
To lead such dire attack;
But those behind cried 'Forward!'
And those before cried 'Back!' *Ib. i*
- 23 Thrice looked he at the city;
Thrice looked he at the dead;
And thrice came on in fury,
And thrice turned back in dread. *Ib. lii*
- 24 'Come back, come back, Horatius!'
Loud cried the Fathers all.
'Back, Lartius! back, Herminius!
Back, ere the ruin fall!' *Ib. liii*
- 25 But when they turned their faces,
And on the farther shore
Saw brave Horatius stand alone,
They would have crossed once more. *Ib. liv*
- 26 Round turned he, as not deigning
Those craven ranks to see;
Nought spake he to Lars Porsena,
To Sextus nought spake he;
But he saw on Palatinus
The white porch of his home!
And he spake to the noble river
That rolls by the towers of Rome. *Ib. lviii*
- 27 'Oh, Tiber! father Tiber!
To whom the Romans pray,
A Roman's life, a Roman's arms,
Take thou in charge this day!' *Ib. lix*
- 28 And even the ranks of Tuscany
Could scarce forbear to cheer. *Ib. lx*
- 29 Never, I ween, did swimmer,
In such an evil case,
Struggle through such a raging flood
Safe to the landing place. *Ib. lxii*
- 30 'Heaven help him!' quoth Lars Porsena,
'And bring him safe to shore;
For such a gallant feat of arms
Was never seen before.' *Ib. lxiii*
- 31 When the oldest cask is opened,
And the largest lamp is lit. *Ib. lxix*

- 1 With weeping and with laughter
Still is the story told,
How well Horatius kept the bridge
In the brave days of old
Lays of Ancient Rome Horatius, lxx
- 2 In lordly Lacedaemon,
The city of two kings
Ib The Battle of Lake Regillus, ii
- 3 Those trees in whose dim shadow
The ghastly priest doth reign,
The priest who slew the slayer,
And shall himself be slain
Ib x
- 4 Herminius glared on Sextus
Ib xv
- 5 Ah! woe is me for the good house
That loves the people well!
Ib xvii
- 6 For aye Valerius loathed the wrong,
And aye upheld the right
Ib xviii
- 7 Away, away went Auster
Like an arrow from the bow
Black Auster was the fleetest steed
From Aufidus to Po,
Ib xxi
- 8 One of us two, Herminius,
Shall never more go home
I will lay on for Tusculum
And lay thou on for Romel
Ib xxvii
- 9 Herminius smote Mamilius
Through breast plate and through breast,
And fast flowed out the purple blood
Over the purple vest.
Mamilius smote Herminius
Through headpiece and through head,
And side by side those chiefs of pride
Together fell down dead
Ib xxviii
- 10 The pass was steep and rugged,
The wolves they howled and whined,
But he ran like a whirlwind up the pass,
And he left the wolves behind
Ib xxxix
- 11 "The furies of thy brother
With me and mine abide,
If one of your accursed house
Upon black Auster ride!"
Ib xxx
- 12 So spake he, and was buckling
Tighter black Auster's band,
When he was aware of a princely pair
That rode at his right hand
So like they were, no mortal
Might one from other know
White as snow their armour was
Their steeds were white as snow
Ib xxxiii
- 13 And all who saw them trembled,
And pale grew every cheek.
Ib xxxiiii
- 14 Let no man stop to plunder,
But slay, and slay, and slay,
The Gods who live for ever
Are on our side to day
Ib xxxv
- 15 And fiers and pursuers
Were mingled in a mass,
And far away the battle
Went roaring through the pass
Ib xxxvi
- 16 These be the great Twin Brethren
To whom the Dorians pray
Ib xi
Thou, through all change,
Fix thy firm gaze on virtue and on me.
Lues Written in August
- 18 From all the angelic ranks goes forth a groan,
'How long, O Lord, how long?'
The still small voice makes answer 'Wait and see,
O sons of glory, what the end shall be.'
Marriage of Tirzah and Ahvad
- 19 Ye diners out from whom we guard our spoons
Political Georgics See his letter to Hannah Macaulay, 29 June 1831
- 20 Knowledge advances by steps, and not by leaps
Essays and Biographies History
- 21 'The business of everybody is the business of nobody,
Historical Essays Contributed to the 'Edinburgh Review' Hallam's Constitutional History (Sept. 1828)
- 22 The gallery in which the reporters sit has become a
fourth estate of the realm
Ib
- 23 He knew that the essence of war is violence, and that
moderation in war is imbecility [John Hampden.]
Ib Lord Nugent's Memorials of Hampden (Dec. 1831)
- 24 The reluctant obedience of distant provinces gener-
ally costs more than it [the territory] is worth
Ib Lord Mahon's War of the Succession (Jan. 1833)
- 25 The highest intellects, like the tops of mountains, are
the first to catch and to reflect the dawn.
Ib Sir J Mackintosh's History of the Revolution (July 1835)
- 26 The history of England is emphatically the history of
progress
Ib
- 27 The rising hope of those stern and unbending Tories
Ib Gladstone on Church and State (April 1839)
- 28 Every schoolboy knows who imprisoned Montezuma,
and who strangled Atahualpa.
Ib Lord Clive (Jan 1840)
- 29 They [the Nabobs] raised the price of everything in
their neighbourhood, from fresh eggs to rotten
boroughs
Ib
- 30 A savage old Nabob, with an immense fortune, a
tawny complexion, a bad liver, and a worse heart.
[Clive]
Ib
- 31 When some traveller from New Zealand shall, in the
midst of a vast solitude, take his stand on a broken
arch of London Bridge to sketch the ruins of St.
Paul's
Ib Von Ranke (Oct. 1840)
- 32 The Chief Justice was rich, quiet, and infamous
Ib Warren Hastings (Oct. 1841)
- 33 The great Proconsul
Ib
- 34 In order that he might rob a neighbour whom he had
promised to defend black men fought on the coast
of Coromandel, and red men scalped each other by
the Great Lakes of North America
Ib Fredenc the Great (Apr 1842)
- 35 We hardly know any instance of the strength and
weakness of human nature so striking, and so
grotesque, as the character of this haughty, vigilant,
resolute, sagacious blue-stocking, half Mithridates
and half Trissotin, bearing up against a world in
arms, with an ounce of poison in one pocket and a
qure of bad verses in the other [Fredencck.] *Ib*
- 36 *Lues Bozellianna*, or disease of admiration.
Ib Earl of Chatham (Jan 1834)

- 1 The dust and silence of the upper shelf.
Literary Essays Contributed to the 'Edinburgh Review'. Milton (Aug. 1825)
- 2 As civilization advances, poetry almost necessarily declines.
Ib.
- 3 Perhaps no person can be a poet, or can even enjoy poetry, without a certain unsoundness of mind. *Ib.*
- 4 Nobles by the right of an earlier creation, and priests by the imposition of a mightier hand. *Ib.*
- 5 That propensity which, for want of a better name, we will venture to christen Boswellism. *Ib.*
- 6 Out of his surname they have coined an epithet for a knave, and out of his Christian name a synonym for the Devil. *Ib. Machiavelli (Mar. 1827)*
- 7 Nothing is so useless as a general maxim. *Ib.*
- 8 We have heard it said that five per cent. is the natural interest of money.
Ib. Southey's Colloquies (Jan. 1830)
- 9 His writing bears the same relation to poetry which a Turkey carpet bears to a picture. There are colours in the Turkey carpet out of which a picture might be made. There are words in Mr. Montgomery's writing which, when disposed in certain orders and combinations, have made, and will make again, good poetry. But, as they now stand, they seem to be put together on principle in such a manner as to give no image of anything 'in the heavens above, or in the earth beneath, or in the waters under the earth.'
Ib. Mr. Robert Montgomery's Poems (Apr. 1830)
- 10 The use of a mirror, we submit, is not to be painted upon. *Ib.*
- 11 But Mr. Robert Montgomery's readers must take such grammar as they can get, and be thankful. *Ib.*
- 12 We take this to be, on the whole, the worst similitude in the world. In the first place, no stream meanders, or can possibly meander, level with its fount. In the next place, if streams did meander level with their founts, no two motions can be less like each other than that of meandering level and that of mounting upwards. *Ib.*
- 13 His theory is therefore this, that God made the thunder, but that the lightning made itself. *Ib.*
- 14 He had a head which statuary loved to copy, and a foot the deformity of which the beggars in the street mimicked.
Ib. Moore's Life of Lord Byron (June 1830)
- 15 We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodical fits of morality. *Ib.*
- 16 We prefer a gipsy by Reynolds to his Majesty's head on a sign-post. *Ib.*
- 17 The world, we believe, is pretty well agreed in thinking that the shorter a prize poem is, the better. *Ib.*
- 18 From the poetry of Lord Byron they drew a system of ethics, compounded of misanthropy and voluptuousness, a system in which the two great commandments were, to hate your neighbour, and to love your neighbour's wife. *Ib.*
- 19 Very few and very weary are those who are in at the death of the Blatant Beast.
Ib. Southey's Edition of Pilgrim's Progress (Dec. 1830)
- 20 What schoolboy of fourteen is ignorant of this remarkable circumstance?
Ib. Sir William Temple (Oct. 1838)
- 21 There is a vile phrase of which bad historians are exceedingly fond, 'the dignity of history'. *Ib.*
- 22 The conformation of his mind was such that whatever was little seemed to him great, and whatever was great seemed to him little.
Ib. Horace Walpole (Oct. 1833)
- 23 With the dead there is no rivalry. In the dead there is no change. Plato is never sullen. Cervantes is never petulant. Demosthenes never comes unseasonably. Dante never stays too long. No difference of political opinion can alienate Cicero. No heresy can excite the horror of Bossuet.
Ib. Lord Bacon (July 1837)
- 24 An acre in Middlesex is better than a principality in Utopia. *Ib.*
- 25 The checkered spectacle of so much glory and so much shame. *Ib.*
- 26 The Life of Johnson is assuredly a great, a very great work. Homer is not more decidedly the first of heroic poets, Shakespeare is not more decidedly the first of dramatists, Demosthenes is not more decidedly the first of orators, than Boswell is the first of biographers.
Ib. Boswell's Life of Johnson (Sept. 1831)
- 27 They knew luxury; they knew beggary; but they never knew comfort. *Ib.*
- 28 In the foreground is that strange figure which is as familiar to us as the figures of those among whom we have been brought up, the gigantic body, the huge massy face, seamed with the scars of disease, the brown coat, the black worsted stockings, the grey wig with the scorched foretop, the dirty hands, the nails bitten and pared to the quick. *Ib.*
- 29 Like Sir Condry Rackrent in the tale, she survived her own wake, and overheard the judgment of posterity.
Ib. Madame D'Arblay (Jan. 1843)
- 30 A sort of broken Johnsonese. *Ib.*
- 31 He was a rake among scholars, and a scholar among rakes. [Richard Steele.]
Ib. Aikin's Life of Addison (July 1843)
- 32 The old philosopher is still among us in the brown coat with the metal buttons and the shirt which ought to be at wash, blinking, puffing, rolling his head, drumming with his fingers, tearing his meat like a tiger, and swallowing his tea in oceans.
Ib. Life of Johnson (ad fin.)
- 33 I shall cheerfully bear the reproach of having descended below the dignity of history.
Ib. History of England, vol. i, ch. 1
- 34 Thus our democracy was, from an early period, the most aristocratic, and our aristocracy the most democratic in the world. *Ib.*
- 35 Persecution produced its natural effect on them. It found them a sect; it made them a faction. *Ib.*
- 36 It was a crime in a child to read by the bedside of a sick parent one of those beautiful collects which had soothed the griefs of forty generations of Christians. *Ib. ch. 2*

- 1 The Puritan hated bear-baiting, not because it gave pain to the bear, but because it gave pleasure to the spectators. *History of England*, vol. i, ch. 2
- 2 There were gentlemen and there were seamen in the navy of Charles the Second. But the seamen were not gentlemen; and the gentlemen were not seamen. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 3 The English Bible, a book which, if everything else in our language should perish, would alone suffice to show the whole extent of its beauty and power. *Edinburgh Review*, Jan. 1828 *On John Dryden*
- 4 His imagination resembled the wings of an ostrich. It enabled him to run, though not to soar. *Ib.*
- 5 It is not easy to make a simile go on all fours. *Ib.* Dec. 1830. *On John Bunyan*
- 6 The object of oratory alone is not truth, but persuasion. *Works* (1898), vol. xi. *Essay on Athenian Orators*
- 7 History, abounding with kings thirty feet high, and reigns thirty thousand years long—and geography made up of seas of treacle and seas of butter. *Minute, as Member of Supreme Council of India*, 2 Feb. 1835
- 8 Dark and terrible beyond any season within my remembrance of political affairs was the day of their flight. Far darker and far more terrible will be the day of their return. [The Tory Government, defeated in Nov. 1830.] *Speech*, 20 Sept. 1831
- 9 A broken head in Cold Bath Fields produces a greater sensation among us than three pitched battles in India. *Ib.* 10 July 1833
- 10 Thank you, madam, the agony is abated. [Reply, aged four.] *Trevelyan's Life and Letters of Macaulay*, ch. 1
- 11 I shall not be satisfied unless I produce something which shall for a few days supersede the last fashionable novel on the tables of young ladies. *Ib.* ch. 13

ANTHONY CLEMENT MACAULIFFE

1898-

- 12 Nuts!
Reply to German demand for surrender of 101st Airborne Division men trapped at Bastogne, Belgium, 23 Dec. 1944

JOSEPH MCCARTHY

contemporary

- 13 You made me love you,
I didn't want to do it. *You Made Me Love You*

GEORGE MCCLELLAN

1826-1885

- 14 All quiet along the Potomac.
Attr. in the American Civil War

JOHN McCRAE

d. 1918

- 15 We shall not sleep, though poppies grow
In Flanders fields.
In Flanders Fields. (*Punch*, vol. cxlix, 8 Dec. 1915)

CHARLES BAIRD MACDONALD

1885-

- 16 When ye come to play golf ye maun hae a heid!
Scotland's Gift—Golf, 1928
- (A caddy at St. Andrews named Lang Willie was teaching one of the professors of the university the noble game. The professor was not a promising pupil—Willie fairly got out of patience and said to him: 'Ye see, Professor, as long as ye are learning thae lads at the Collège Latin and Greek it is easy work, but when ye come to play golf ye maun hae a heid!')

GEORGE MACDONALD

1824-1905

- 17 Where did you come from, baby dear?
Out of the everywhere into here.
At the Back of the North Wind, xxxiii, Song
- 18 Where did you get your eyes so blue?
Out of the sky as I came through. *Ib.*
- 19 Here lie I, Martin Elginbrodde:
Hae mercy o' my soul, Lord God;
As I wad do, were I Lord God,
And ye were Martin Elginbrodde.
David Elginbrod, bk. i, ch. 13
- 20 Alas, how easily things go wrong!
A sigh too much, or a kiss too long,
And there follows a mist and a weeping rain,
And life is never the same again.
Phantastes: Down the Lane
- 21 They all were looking for a king
To slay their foes, and lift them high;
Thou cam'st, a little baby thing,
That made a woman cry. *That Holy Thing*

CHARLES MACKAY

1814-1889

- 22 Cheer! Boys, cheer!
Title of Song
- 23 There's a good time coming, boys,
A good time coming *The Good Time Coming*
- 24 Old Tubal Cain was a man of might
In the days when earth was young. *Tubal Cain*

HENRY MACKENZIE

1745-1831

- 25 The Man of Feeling. *Title of Novel*

SIR JAMES MACKINTOSH

1765-1832

- 26 Men are never so good or so bad as their opinions.
Ethical Philosophy, § 6. Bentham
- 27 The frivolous work of polished idleness.
Ib. *Remarks on Thomas Brown*
- 28 The Commons, faithful to their system, remained in
a wise and masterly inactivity.
Vindiciæ Gallicæ, § 1

MURDOCH McLENNAN

fl. 1715

- 1 There's some say that we wan, some say that they wan,
Some say that nane wan at a', man;
But one thing I'm sure, that at Sheriffmuir
A battle there was which I saw, man:
And we ran, and they ran, and they ran, and we ran,
And we ran; and they ran awa', man!
Sheriffmuir. Roxburghe Ballads (1889), vol. vi.
In Hogg's *Jacobite Relics*, 1821, vol. ii, the last
line is: 'But Florence ran fastest of a', man.'
(Florence was the Marquis of Huntley's horse)

IRENE RUTHERFORD McLEOD

1891-

- 2 I'm a lean dog, a keen dog, a wild dog, and alone.
Lone Dog, st. 1

NORMAN MACLEOD

1812-1872

- 3 Courage, brother! do not stumble,
Though thy path is dark as night;
There's a star to guide the humble:
'Trust in God, and do the Right.'
Edinburgh Christian Magazine, Jan. 1857

MAURICE DE MACMAHON

1808-1893

- 4 J'y suis, j'y reste.
Here I am, and here I stay.
Attr. remark at the taking of the Malakoff, 8 Sept.
1855

LEONARD McNALLY

1752-1820

- 5 This lass so neat, with smiles so sweet,
Has won my right good-will,
I'd crowns resign to call thee mine,
Sweet lass of Richmond Hill.
The Lass of Richmond Hill. E. Duncan, *Minstrelsy of England* (1905), i. 254. Attr. also to W. Upton in *Oxford Song Book*, and to W. Hudson in Baring-Gould, *English Minstrelsy* (1895), iii. 54

SAMUEL MADDEN

1686-1765

- 6 Words are men's daughters, but God's sons are things.
Boulter's Monument, l. 377

MAURICE DE MAETERLINCK

1862-

- 7 Il n'y a pas de morts.
There are no dead. *L'Oiseau bleu*, iv. ii

ARCHBISHOP WILLIAM CONNOR MAGEE

1821-1891

- 8 I'd rather that England should be free than that
England should be compulsorily sober.
Sermon at Peterborough, 1868

MAGNA CARTA

1215

- 9 Nisi per legale iudicium parium suorum vel per legem terrae.
Except by the legal judgement of his peers or the law of the land. *Clause 39*

SIR JOHN PENTLAND MAHAFFY

1839-1919

- 10 [On distinguishing the Irish bull from similar freaks of language.] The Irish bull is always pregnant.

ALFRED THAYER MAHAN

1840-1914

- 11 Those far distant, storm-beaten ships, upon which the Grand Army never looked, stood between it and the dominion of the world.
The Influence of Sea Power upon the French Revolution and Empire, 1793-1812 (1892), ii. 118

FRANCIS SYLVESTER MAHONY

see

FATHER PROUT

SIR HENRY JAMES SUMNER MAINE

1822-1888

- 12 Except the blind forces of Nature, nothing moves in this world which is not Greek in its origin.
Rede Lecture, 1875. Village Communities

JOSEPH DE MAISTRE

1753-1821

- 13 Toute nation a le gouvernement qu'elle mérite.
Every country has the government it deserves.
Lettres et Opuscules Inédits, i, p. 215, 15 août 1811

DAVID MALLET

1705?-1765

- 14 O grant me, Heaven, a middle state,
Neither too humble nor too great;
More than enough, for nature's ends,
With something left to treat my friends.
Imitation of Horace, bk. ii, sat. vi

SIR THOMAS MALORY

fl. 1470

- 15 It is notoriously known through the universal world that there be nine worthy and the best that ever were. That is to wit three paynims, three Jews, and three Christian men. As for the paynims they were . . . the first Hector of Troy, . . . the second Alexander the Great; and the third Julius Caesar. . . . As for the three Jews . . . the first was Duke Joshua . . .; the second David, King of Jerusalem; and the third Judas Maccabaeus. . . . And sith the said Incarnation . . . was first the noble Arthur. . . . The second was Charlemagne or Charles the Great . . .; and the third and last was Godfrey of Bouillon.

Le Morte D'Arthur, Caxton's Original Preface

- 1 I, according to my copy, have done set it in imprint,
to the intent that noble men may see and learn
the noble acts of chivalry, the gentle and virtuous
deeds that some knights used in those days
Le Morte D'Arthur. Caxton's Original Preface
- 2 Wherein they shall find many joyous and pleasant
histories, and noble and renowned acts of humanity,
gentleness, and chivalries. For hereinafter may be seen
noble chivalry, courtesy, humanity, friendliness,
hardiness, love, friendship, cowardice, murder,
hate, virtue, and sin. Do after the good and leave
the evil, and it shall bring you to good fame and
renown *Ib*
- 3 Whoso pulleth out this sword of this stone and anvil
is rightwise King born of all England
Ib bk i, ch 4
- 4 This beast went to the well and drank and the noise
was in the beast's belly like unto the queuing of
thirty couple hounds, but all the while the beast
drank there was no noise in the beast's belly
Ib ch 19
- 5 Me repenteth, said Merlin, because of the death of
that lady thou shalt strike a stroke most dolorous
that ever man struck, except the stroke of our
Lord, for thou shalt hurt the truest knight and
the man of most worship that now liveth, and
through that stroke three kingdoms shall be in
great poverty, misery and wretchedness twelve
years, and the knight shall not be whole of that
wound for many years *Ib bk ii, ch 8*
- 6 What, nephew, said the king, is the wind in that
door? *Ib bk vii, ch 34*
- 7 Ah, my little son, thou hast murdered thy mother!
And therefore I suppose thou that art a murderer so
young thou art full likely to be a manly man in
thine age when he is christened let call him
Tristram, that is as much to say as a sorrowful
birth *Ib bk viii, ch 1*
- 8 The queening beast *Ib bk ix, ch 12*
- 9 God defend me, said Dinadan, for the joy of love is
too short, and the sorrow thereof, and what cometh
thereof, dureth over long *Ib bk x, ch 56*
- 10 It is his day, said Dinadan *Ib ch 70*
- 11 Nay, by my knighthood, said Palomides, I never
espied that ever she loved me more than all the
world, nor never had I pleasure with her, but the
last day she gave me the greatest rebuke that ever
I had, the which shall never go from my heart
Ib ch 82
- 12 Now I thank God, said Sir Launcelot, for His great
mercy of that I have seen, for it sufficeth me. For,
as I suppose, no man in this world hath lived better
than I have done, to achieve that I have done
Ib bk xvii, ch 16
- 13 Fair lord, salute me to my lord, Sir Launcelot, my
father, and as soon as ye see him, bid him remember
of this unstable world *Ib ch 22*
- 14 Thus endeth the story of the Sangreal, that was
briefly drawn out of French into English, the
which is a story chronicled for one of the truest
and the holiest that is in this world *Ib ch 23, end*
- 15 And thus it passed on from Candlemass until after

Easter, that the month of May was come, when
every lusty heart beginneth to blossom, and to
bring forth fruit, for like as herbs and trees bring
forth fruit and flourish in May, in likewise every
lusty heart that is in any manner a lover, springeth
and flourisheth in lusty deeds

Le Morte D'Arthur, bk xviii, ch 25

- 16 Therefore all ye that be lovers call unto your remem-
brance the month of May, like as did Queen
Guenevere, for whom I make here a little mention,
that while she lived she was a true lover, and
therefore she had a good end *Ib*
- 17 Through this man and me hath all this war been
wrought, and the death of the most noblest
knights of the world, for through our love that
we have loved together is my most noble lord
slain *Ib bk xxi, ch 9*
- 18 Therefore, Sir Launcelot, I requise thee and be-
seech thee heartily, for all the love that ever was
betwixt us, that thou never see me more in the
visage *Ib*
- 19 Wherefore, madam, I pray you kiss me and never
no more. Nay, said the queen, that shall I never
do, but abstain you from such works and they
departed. But there was never so hard an hearted
man but he would have wept to see the colour
that they made *Ib ch 12*
- 20 And Sir Launcelot awoke, and went and took his
horse, and rode all that day and all night in a
forest, weeping *Ib*
- 21 Then Sir Launcelot saw her visage, but he wept
not greatly, but sighed *Ib ch 11*
- 22 Then Sir Launcelot never after ate but little meat,
ne drank, till he was dead *Ib ch 12*
- 23 I saw the angels heave up Sir Launcelot unto heaven,
and the gates of heaven opened against him *Ib*
- 24 Said Sir Ector Sir Launcelot thou wert never
matched of earthly knight's hand, and thou wert
the courtest knight that ever bare shield, and
thou wert the truest friend to thy lover that ever
bestrode horse, and thou wert the truest lover of
a sinful man that ever loved woman, and thou
wert the kindest man that ever struck with sword,
and thou wert the goodliest person that ever came
among press of knights, and thou wert the meekest
man and the gentlest that ever ate in hall among
ladies, and thou wert the sternest knight to thy
mortal foe that ever put spear in the rest
Ib ch 13

THOMAS ROBERT MALTHUS

1766-1834

- 25 Population, when unchecked, increases in a geo-
metrical ratio. Subsistence only increases in an
arithmetical ratio. *The Principle of Population, 1*

W. R. MANDALE

nineteenth century

- 26 Up and down the City Road,
In and out the Eagle,
'That's the way the money goes—
Pop goes the weasel!

Pop Goes the Weasel

JAMES CLARENCE MANGAN

1803-1849

- 1 There's wine from the royal Pope
Upon the ocean green;
And Spanish ale shall give you hope,
My Dark Rosaleen! *Dark Rosaleen*
- 2 Your holy delicate white hands
Shall girdle me with steel. *Ib.*
- 3 The fair hills of Eiré, O. *Title of Poem*
- 4 Roll forth, my song, like the rushing river.
The Nameless One
- 5 He, too, had tears for all souls in trouble
Here, and in hell. *Ib.*

MANILIUS

A.D. 1st cent.

- 6 Eripuit caelo fulmen, mox sceptrum tyrannis.
He snatched the thunderbolt from heaven, soon
the sceptres from tyrants.
i. 104. (*Inscribed on Benjamin Franklin's Statue*)

MRS. MARY DE LA RIVIERE MANLEY

1663-1724

- 7 No time like the present. *The Lost Lover, iv. i*

HORACE MANN

1796-1859

- 8 The object of punishment is, prevention from evil; it
never can be made impulsive to good.
Lectures and Reports on Education, 1867, lecture
vii
- 9 Lost, yesterday, somewhere between Sunrise and
Sunset, two golden hours, each set with sixty
diamond minutes. No reward is offered, for they
are gone forever. *Lost, Two Golden Hours*

LORD JOHN MANNERS, DUKE OF RUTLAND

1818-1906

- 10 Let wealth and commerce, laws and learning die,
But leave us still our old nobility!
England's Trust, pt. III, l. 227

WILLIAM MURRAY, EARL OF MANSFIELD

1705-1793

- 11 Consider what you think justice requires, and decide
accordingly. But never give your reasons; for your
judgement will probably be right, but your reasons
will certainly be wrong.
Advice. Campbell's Lives of the Chief Justices,
1874, vol. iv, p. 26

RICHARD MANT

1776-1848

- 12 Bright the vision that delighted
Once the sight of Judah's seer.
Ancient Hymns. Bright the Vision

JOHANNES MANTUANUS

- 13 Semel insanivimus omnes.
We have all been mad once. *Eclogue, i. 217*

WALTER MAP or MAPES

fl. 1200

- 14 If die I must, let me die drinking in an inn.
De mugis curialium

MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS

A.D. 121-180

- 15 The poet says, Dear city of Cecrops; and wilt not
thou say, Dear City of Zeus? *Trans. by G. Long*

WILLIAM LEARNED MARCY

1786-1857

- 16 To the victor belong the spoils of the enemy.
Parton's Life of Jackson (1860), vol. iii, p. 378

JUAN DE MARIANA

1535-1624

- 17 La última camisa de que se despojan los sabios es la
soberbia.
The last shirt your wise man will abandon is pride.

MARIE-ANTOINETTE

1755-1793

- 18 Qu'ils mangent de la brioche.
Let them eat cake.
On being told that her people had no bread.
Attributed to Marie-Antoinette, but much older.
Rousseau refers in his Confessions, 1740, to
a similar remark, as a well-known saying

EDWIN MARKHAM

1852-1940

- 19 Bowed by the weight of centuries he leans
Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,
The emptiness of ages in his face,
And on his back the burden of the world.
The Man with the Hoe

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE

1564-1593

- 20 My men, like satyrs grazing on the lawns,
Shall with their goat feet dance an antic hay.
Edward II, i. i. 59
- 21 Live and die in Aristotle's works. *Faustus, l. 33*
- 22 Sweet Analytics, 'tis thou hast ravished me. *Ib. l. 34*
- 23 I'll have them fly to India for gold,
Ransack the ocean for orient pearl. *Ib. l. 110*
- 24 I'll have them wall all Germany with brass,
And make swift Rhine circle fair Wertenberg.
I'll have them fill the public schools with silk,
Wherewith the students shall be bravely clad.
Ib. l. 116
- 25 For when we hear one rack the name of God,
Abjure the Scriptures, and his Saviour Christ,
We fly, in hope to get his glorious soul. *Ib. l. 282*

- 1 MEPHISTOPHELES
O by aspiring pride and insolence,
For which God threw him from the face of heaven
FAUSTUS
And what are you that live with Lucifer?
MEPHISTOPHELES
Unhappy spirits that fell with Lucifer,
Conspired against our God with Lucifer,
And are for ever damned with Lucifer *Faustus*, 1 303
- 2 Why this is hell, nor am I out of it
Thinkst thou that I who saw the face of God,
And tasted the eternal joys of heaven,
Am not tormented with ten thousand hells
In being deprived of everlasting bliss? *Ib* 1 312
- 3 When all the world dissolves,
And every creature shall be purified,
All places shall be hell that are not heaven *Ib* 1 556
- 4 Have not I made blind Homer sing to me?
Ib 1 637
- 5 Was this the face that launch'd a thousand ships,
And burnt the topless towers of Ilium?
Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a kiss!
Her lips suck forth my soul: see, where it flies!
Come Helen, come give me my soul again:
Here will I dwell, for heaven be in these lips,
And all is dross that is not Helena *Ib* 1 1328
- 6 O thou art fairer than the evening air,
Clad in the beauty of a thousand stars,
Brighter art thou than flaming Jupiter,
When he appeared to hapless Semele,
More lovely than the monarch of the sky
In wanton Arethusa's azure arms,
And none but thou shalt be my paramour *Ib* 1 1341
- 7 Now hast thou but one bare hour to live,
And then thou must be damned perpetually,
Stand still you ever moving spheres of heaven,
That time may cease, and midnight never come
Fair Nature's eye, rise, rise again and make
Perpetual day, or let this hour be but
A year, a month, a week, a natural day,
That Faustus may repent and save his soul
O *lente, lente currite noctis equi*
The stars move still, time runs, the clock will strike,
The devil will come, and Faustus must be damn'd
O I'll leap up to my God: who pulls me down?
See, where Christ's blood streams in the firmament
One drop would save my soul, half a drop, ah my
Christ *Ib* 1 1420
- 8 Mountains and hills, come, come and fall on me,
And hide me from the heavy wrath of God *Ib* 1 1438
- 9 You stars that reigned at my nativity,
Whose influence hath allotted death and hell,
Now draw up Faustus like a foggy mist,
Into the entrails of yon labouring cloud,
That when you vomit forth into the air,
My limbs may issue from your smoky mouths,
So that my soul may but ascend to heaven *Ib* 1 1443
- 10 Ah, Pythagoras' metempsychosis *Ib* 1 1461
- 11 O soul, be changed into little water drops,
And fall into the ocean: ne'er be found
My God, my God: look not so fierce on me
Ib 1 1472
- 12 Cut is the branch that might have grown full straight,
And burn'd is Apollo's laurel bough,
That sometime grew within this learned man
Faustus, 1 1478
- 13 It lies not in our power to love, or hate,
For will in us is overrul'd by fate
When two are stripped, long ere the course begin,
We wish that one should lose, the other win,
And one especially do we affect
Of two gold ingots, like in each respect
The reason no man knows, let it suffice,
What we behold is censured by our eyes
Where both deliberate, the love is slight,
Who ever loved that loved not at first sight?
Hero and Leander First Sestiad, 1 167
- 14 I count religion but a childish toy,
And hold there is no sin but ignorance
The Jews of Malta, 1 14
- 15 And as their wealth increases, so enclose
Infinite riches in a little room *Ib* 1 71
- 16 As for myself, I walk abroad o' nights
And kill sick people groaning under walls
Sometimes I go about and poison wells *Ib* 1 939
- 17 Come live with me, and be my love,
And we will all the pleasures prove,
That valleys, groves, hills and fields,
Woods or steepy mountain yields
The Passionate Shepherd to his Love
- 18 By shallow rivers to whose falls
Melodious birds sing madrigals *Ib*
- 19 And I will make thee beds of roses
And a thousand fragrant posies *Ib*
- 20 Juggling veins of rhyming mother wits
Conquests of Tamburlaine, prologue
- 21 Zenocrate, lovelier than the Love of Jove,
Brighter than is the silver Rhodope,
Fairer than whitest snow on Scythian hills
Ib pt 1, 1 283
- 22 Our swords shall play the orators for us *Ib* 1 328
- 23 With Nature's pride, and richest furniture,
His looks do menace heaven and dare the Gods *Ib* 1 351
- 24 His deep affections make him passionate *Ib* 1 359
- 25 These are the men that all the world admires *Ib* 1 418
- 26 Accurst be he that first invented war *Ib* 1 664
- 27 Is it not passing brave to be a King,
And ride in triumph through Persepolis? *Ib* 1 758
- 28 Nature that fram'd us of four elements,
Warring within our breasts for regiment,
Doth teach us all to have aspiring minds
Our souls, whose faculties can comprehend
The wondrous Architecture of the world
And measure every wand'ring planet's course,
Still climbing after knowledge infinite
And always moving as the restless Spheres,
Will us to wear ourselves and never rest,
Until we reach the ripest fruit of all,
That perfect bliss and sole felicity,
The sweet fruition of an earthly crown *Ib* 1 869
- 29 Virtue is the fount whence honour springs *Ib* 1 1769

1 Ah fair Zenocrate, divine Zenocrate,
Fair is too foul an epithet for thee.
Conquests of Tamburlaine, pt. I, l. 1916

2 What is beauty saith my sufferings then?
If all the pens that ever poets held,
Had fed the feeling of their masters' thoughts,
And every sweetness that inspir'd their hearts,
Their minds, and muses on admired themes:
If all the heavenly quintessence they still
From their immortal flowers of Poesy,
Wherein as in a mirror we perceive
The highest reaches of a human wit.
If these had made one poem's period
And all combin'd in beauty's worthiness,
Yet should there hover in their restless heads,
One thought, one grace, one wonder at the least,
Which into words no virtue can digest.
But how unseemly is it for my sex,
My discipline of arms and chivalry,
My nature and the terror of my name,
To harbour thoughts effeminate and faint!
Save only that in Beauty's just applause,
With whose instinct the soul of man is touched;
And every warrior that is rapt with love
Of fame, of valour, and of victory,
Must needs have beauty beat on his conceits:
I thus conceiving and subduing both,
That which hath stooped the tempest of the Gods,
Even from the fiery-spangled veil of heaven,
To feel the lovely warmth of shepherds' flames
And march in cottages of strowed weeds,
Shall give the world to note, for all my birth,
That Virtue solely is the sum of glory,
And fashions men with true nobility. *Ib.* l. 1941

3 Now walk the angels on the walls of heaven,
As sentinels to warn th' immortal souls,
To entertain divine Zenocrate. *Ib.* pt. II, l. 2983

4 Yet let me kiss my Lord before I die,
And let me die with kissing of my Lord. *Ib.* l. 3037

5 Helen, whose beauty summoned Greece to arms,
And drew a thousand ships to Tenedos. *Ib.* l. 3055

6 More childish valourous than manly wise. *Ib.* l. 3690

7 Holla, ye pampered Jades of Asia:
What, can ye draw but twenty miles a day?
Ib. l. 3980

8 Tamburlaine, the Scourge of God, must die.
Ib. l. 4641

9 I'm arm'd with more than complete steel—
The justice of my quarrel.
Lust's Dominion, iv. iii. (Play probably not by
Marlowe. See 7:7)

SHACKERLEY MARMION

1603-1639

10 Familiarity begets boldness. *The Antiquary*, Act I

11 Great joys, like griefs, are silent.
Holland's Leaguer, v. I

DONALD ROBERT PERRY MARQUIS

1878-1937

12 toujours gai, archy, toujours gai.
archy's life of mehitabel, i. the life of mehitabel the
cat

13 the great open spaces
where cats are cats.
archy's life of mehitabel, xiv. mehitabel has an
adventure

FREDERICK MARRYAT

1792-1848

14 There's no getting blood out of a turnip.
Japhet in Search of a Father, ch. 4

15 If you please, ma'am, it was a very little one. [The
nurse excusing her illegitimate baby.]
Midshipman Easy, ch. 3

16 All zeal . . . all zeal, Mr. Easy. *Ib.* ch. 9

17 As savage as a bear with a sore head.
The King's Own, ch. 26

18 I never knows the children. It's just six of one and
half-a-dozen of the other. *The Pirate*, ch. 4

19 I think it much better that . . . every man paddle his
own canoe. *Settlers in Canada*, ch. 8

20 I haven't the gift of the gab, my sons—because I'm
bred to the sea. *The Old Navy*, st. 1

JOHN MARSTON

1575?-1634

21 Who winks and shuts his apprehension up.
Antonio's Revenge, prologue

MARTIAL

b. A.D. 43

22 Non est, crede mihi, sapientis dicere 'Vivam':
Sera nimis vita est crastina: vive hodie.

It sorts not, believe me, with wisdom to say 'I
shall live'. Too late is to-morrow's life; live thou
to-day. *Epigrammata*, I. xv. Trans. by Ker

23 Sunt bona, sunt quaedam mediocria, sunt mala plura
Quae legis hic: aliter non fit, Avite, liber.

There are good things, there are some indifferent,
there are more things bad that you read here.
Not otherwise, Avitus, is a book produced.
Ib. xvi

24 Non amo te, Sabidi, nec possum dicere quare:
Hoc tantum possum dicere, non amo te.

I do not love you, Sabidius, and I can't say why.
This only I can say, I do not love you. *Ib.* xxxiii

25 Laudant illa sed ista legunt.
Those they praise, but they read the others.
Ib. iv. xlix

26 Bonosque
Soles effugere atque abire sentit,
Qui nobis pereunt et imputantur.

And he feels the good days are flitting and passing
away, our days that perish and are scored to our
account. *Ib.* v. xx

27 Non est vivere, sed valere vita est.
Life is not living, but living in health. *Ib.* vi. lxx

28 Rus in urbe.
The country in town. *Ib.* xii. lvii

ANDREW MARVELL

1621-1678

- 1 Where the remote Bermudas ride
In th' ocean's bosom unespied
Bermudas
- 2 Like golden lamps in a green night
Ib
- 3 And makes the hollow seas, that roar,
Proclaim the ambergris on shore
He east (of which we rather boast)
The Gospel's pearls upon our coast
Ib
- 4 Echo beyond the Mexique Bay
Ib
- 5 My love is of a birth as rare
As 'tis for object strange and high:
It was begotten by despair
Upon impossibility
Definition of Love
Magnanimous Despair alone
Could show me so divine a thing,
Where feeble Hope could ne'er have flown
But vainly flap its tinsel wing
- 6 As lines so loves oblique may well
Themselves in every angle greet
But ours so truly parallel,
Though infinite can never meet
Therefore the love which us doth bind,
But Fate so enviously debars,
Is the conjunction of the mind,
And opposition of the stars
Ib
- 7 Earth cannot shew so brave a sight
As when a single soul does fence
The batteries of alluring sense,
And Heaven views it with delight
Dialogue between the Resolved Soul and Created Pleasure
- 8 All this fair, and soft, and sweet,
Which scatteringly doth shine,
Shall within one Beauty meet,
And she be only thine
Ib
- 9 And want new worlds to buy
Ib
- 10 Not full sails hasting laden home,
Nor the chaste lady's pregnant womb,
Nor Cynthia teeming shows so fair,
As two eyes swoln with weeping are
Eyes and Tears
- 11 Till let your streams o'erflow your springs,
Till eyes and tears be the same things
And each the other's difference bears,
These weeping eyes, those seeing tears
Ib
- 12 Choosing each stone, and poisoning every weight,
Trying the measures of the breadth and height,
Here pulling down, and there erecting new,
Founding a firm state by proportions true
The First Anniversary of the Government under Oliver Cromwell, 1 245
- 13 How vainly men themselves amaze
To win the palm, the oak, or bays,
And their incessant labours see
Crown'd from some single herb or tree,
Whose short and narrow verged shade
Does prudently their toils upbraid,
While all flowers and all trees do close
To weave the garlands of repose
The Garden
- 14 Fair quiet, have I found thee here,
And Innocence thy Sister dear!
Ib
- 15 Society is all but rude,
To this delicious solitude
The Garden
- 16 The Gods, that mortal beauty chase,
Still in a tree did end their race
Apollo hunted Daphne so,
Only that she might laurel grow.
And Pan did after Syrinx speed,
Not as a nymph, but for a reed
Ib
- 17 What wond'rous life is this I lead!
Ripe apples drop about my head,
The luscious clusters of the vine
Upon my mouth do crush their wine;
The nectarine and curious peach,
Into my hands themselves do reach,
Stumbling on melons, as I pass,
Insar'd with flow'rs, I fall on grass
Ib
- 18 Meanwhile the mind, from pleasure less,
Withdraws into its happiness
Ib
- 19 Annihilating all that's made
To a green thought in a green shade
Ib
- 20 Here at the fountain's sliding foot,
Or at some fruit-tree's mossy root,
Casting the body's vest aside,
My soul into the boughs does glide
There like a bird it sits, and sings,
Then whets, and combs its silver wings,
And, till prepar'd for longer flight,
Waves in its plumes the various light
Ib
- 21 Such was that happy garden state,
While man there walk'd without a mate
Ib
- 22 But 'twas beyond a mortal's share
To wander solitary there
Two Paradises 'twere in one
To live in Paradise alone
Ib
- 23 Of a tall stature and of sable hue,
Much like the son of Kish that lofty Jew,
Twelve years complete he suffer'd in exile
And kept his father's asses all the while
An Historical Poem
- 24 [Charles I]
He nothing common did or mean
Upon that memorable scene
But with his keener eye
The axe's edge did try
Horatian Ode upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland, 1 57
- 25 But bowed his comely head,
Down as upon a bed
Ib
- 26 And now the Irish are ashamed
To see themselves in one year tamed
So much one man can do
That does both act and know
Ib 1 75
- 27 Ye living lamps, by whose dear light
The nightingale does sit so late,
And studying all the summer night,
Her matchless songs does meditate
The Mower to the Glow worms
- 28 The wanton troopers riding by
Have shot my fawn and it will die
Nymph Complaining for the Death of her Fawn
- 29 Thy love was far more better than
The love of false and cruel men
Ib

1 It is a wond'rous thing, how fleet
'Twas on those little silver feet.
With what a pretty skipping grace,
It oft would challenge me the race:
And when 't had left me far away,
'Twould stay, and run again, and stay.
For it was nimbler much than hinds;
And trod, as on the four winds.

Nymph Complaining for the Death of her Faun

2 I have a garden of my own,
But so with roses overgrown,
And lilies, that you would it guess
To be a little wilderness.

Ib.

3 Had it liv'd long, it would have been
Lilies without, roses within.

Ib.

4 The Picture of little T.C. in a Prospect of Flowers.
Title of Poem

5 Who can foretell for what high cause
This darling of the Gods was born?

The Picture of Little T.C.

6 For though the whole world cannot shew such
another,

Yet we'd better by far have him than his brother.

Statue in Stocks-Market

7 He is Translation's thief that addeth more,
As much as he that taketh from the store
Of the first author.

To Dr. Witty

8 Had we but world enough, and time,
This coyness, Lady, were no crime.
We would sit down, and think which way
To walk, and pass our long love's day.
Thou by the Indian Ganges' side
Shouldst rubies find: I by the tide
Of Humber would complain. I would
Love you ten years before the Flood:
And you should if you please refuse
Till the conversion of the Jews.
My vegetable love should grow
Vaster than empires, and more slow.

To His Coy Mistress

9 But at my back I always hear
Time's wingèd chariot hurrying near.
And yonder all before us lie
Deserts of vast eternity.
Thy beauty shall no more be found;
Nor, in thy marble vault, shall sound
My echoing song: then worms shall try
That long preserved virginity:
And your quaint honour turn to dust;
And into ashes all my lust.
The grave's a fine and private place,
But none I think do there embrace.

Ib.

10 Thrice happy he who, not mistook,
Hath read in Nature's mystic book.
Upon Appleton House. To My Lord Fairfax,
lxxiii

KARL MARX

1818-1883

11 Die Proletarier haben nichts in ihr zu verlieren als
ihre Ketten. Sie haben eine Welt zu gewinnen.
Proletarier aller Lander, vereinigt euch!

The workers have nothing to lose in this [revo-
lution] but their chains. They have a world to gain.
Workers of the world, unite!

The Communist Manifesto (1848), last words

12 Jeder nach seinen Fähigkeiten, jedem nach seinen
Bedürfnissen.

From each according to his abilities, to each accord-
ing to his needs.

Criticism of the Gotha programme, 1875.
(See 29:14)

13 Die Religion . . . ist das Opium des Volkes.

Religion . . . is the opium of the people.

*Kritik der Hegelschen Rechtsphilosophie, Intro-
duction*

14 The dictatorship of the proletariat.

'Used more than once', according to Mr. and Mrs.
Sidney Webb

MARY TUDOR

1516-1558

15 When I am dead and opened, you shall find 'Calais'
lying in my heart. Holinshed, *Chron.* iii. 1160

THEOPHILE JULIUS HENRY MARZIALS

1850-1920

16 Ahoy! and Oho, and it's who's for the ferry?
(The briar's in bud and the sun going down:)
And I'll row ye so quick and I'll row ye so steady,
And 'tis but a penny to Twickenham Town.
Twickenham Ferry

JOHN MASEFIELD

1874-

17 Over the grasses of the ancient way
Rutted this morning by the passing guns.
August 1914

18 Coming in solemn beauty like slow old tunes of Spain.
Beauty

19 But the loveliest things of beauty God ever has
showed to me,
Are her voice, and her hair, and eyes, and the dear red
curve of her lips. *Ib.*

20 Quinquireme of Nineveh from distant Ophir
Rowing home to haven in sunny Palestine,
With a cargo of ivory,
And apes and peacocks,
Sandalwood, cedarwood, and sweet white wine.
Cargoes

21 Dirty British coaster with a salt-caked smoke stack,
Butting through the Channel in the mad March days,
With a cargo of Tyne coal,
Road-rail, pig-lead,
Firewood, iron-ware, and cheap tin trays. *Ib.*

22 Oh some are fond of Spanish wine, and some are fond
of French,
And some'll swallow tay and stuff fit only for a wench.
Captain Stratton's Fancy

23 And fifteen arms went round her waist.
(And then men ask, Are Barmaids chaste?)
The Everlasting Mercy

24 To get the whole world out of bed
And washed, and dressed, and warmed, and fed,
To work, and back to bed again,
Believe me, Saul, costs worlds of pain. *Ib.*

- 1 And he who gives a child a treat
Makes joy-bells ring in Heaven's street,
And he who gives a child a home
Builds palaces in Kingdom come,
And she who gives a baby birth
Brings Saviour Christ again to Earth
The Everlasting Mercy
- 2 O Christ, the plough O Christ, the laughter
Of holy white birds flying after *Ib*
- 3 The corn that makes the holy bread
By which the soul of man is fed,
The holy bread, the food unpriced,
Thy everlasting mercy, Christ *Ib*
- 4 Death opens unknown doors It is most grand to die
Pompey the Great 1 The Chief Centurions 'Man
is a sacred city'
- 5 He passed the spring where the rushes spread,
And there in the stones was his earth ahead
One last short burst upon failing feet—
There life lay waiting so sweet, so sweet,
Rest in a darkness, balm for aches

The earth was stopped It was barred with stakes
Reynard the Fox
- 6 Then the moon came quiet and flooded full
Light and beauty on clouds like wool,
On a feasted fox at rest from hunting,
In the beech wood grey where the brooks were
grunting
The beech-wood grey rose dim in the night
With moonlight fallen in pools of light,
The long dead leaves on the ground were rimed,
A clock struck twelve and the church-bells chimed *Ib*
- 7 The house is falling,
The beaten men come into their own
The Rider at the Gate
- 8 One road leads to London,
One road runs to Wales,
My road leads me seawards
To the white dipping sails *Roadways*
- 9 My road calls me, lures me
West, east, south, and north,
Most roads lead men homewards,
My road leads me forth *Ib*
- 10 I must down to the seas again, to the lonely sea and
the sky,
And all I ask is a tall ship and a star to steer her by,
And the wheel's kick and the wind's song and the
white sail's shaking,
And a grey must on the sea's face and a grey dawn
breaking *Sea Fever*
- 11 I must down to the seas again, for the call of the
running tide
Is a wild call and a clear call that may not be denied *Ib*
- 12 I must down to the seas again, to the vagrant gypsy
life,
To the gull's way and the whale's way where the
wind's like a whetted knife,
And all I ask is a merry yarn from a laughing fellow-
rover,
And quiet sleep and a sweet dream when the long
trick's over *Ib*

- 13 Friends and loves we have none, nor wealth nor
blessed abode,
But the hope of the City of God at the other end of
the road *The Seekers*
- 14 It is good to be out on the road, and going one knows
not where *Tevelsbury Road*
- 15 It's a warm wind, the west wind, full of birds' enes,
I never hear the west wind but tears are in my eyes
For it comes from the west lands, the old brown
hills,
And April's in the west wind, and daffodils
The West Wind

JACKSON MASON

1833-1889

- 16 Rise up, My love, My fair one,
Arise and come away
For lo, 'tis past, the winter,
The winter of thy year,
The rain is past and over,
The flowers on earth appear.
And now the time of singing
Is come for every bird,
And over all the country
The turtle dove is heard
Suppl. Hymns to Hymns A and M, 1889
O Voice of the Beloved

PHILIP MASSINGER

1583-1640

- 17 Ambition, in a private man a vice,
Is, in a prince, the virtue *The Bashful Lover, 1 u*
- 18 He that would govern others, first should be
The master of himself *The Bondman, 1 iii*
- 19 Be wise,
Soar not too high to fall, but stoop to rise
Duke of Milan, 1 ii
- 20 Greatness, with private men
Esteem'd o' blessing, is to me o' curse,
And we, whom, for our high births, they conclude
The only freemen, are the only slaves
Happy the golden mean! *Great Duke of Florence, 1 i*
- 21 I am driven
Into a desperate strait and cannot steer
A middle course *Ib 111 i*
- 22 A New Way to Pay Old Debts *Title of Play*
- 23 The devil turned precisian!
A New Way to Pay Old Debts, 1 i
- 24 I write *nil ultra* to my proudest hopes *Ib 1 v i*
- 25 Patience, the beggar's virtue *Ib v i*
- 26 Some undone widow sits upon my arm,
And takes away the use of t, and my sword,
Glued to my seaboard with wrong'd orphans' tears
Will not be drawn *Ib*
- 27 View yourselves
In the deceiving mirror of self-love
Parliament of Love, 1 v
- 28 What pity 'tis, one that can speak so well,
Should in his actions be so ill! *Ib 111 iii*

- 1 All words,
And no performance! *Parliament of Love*, iv. ii
- 2 There are a thousand doors to let out life. *Ib.*
- 3 Serves and fears
The fury of the many-headed monster,
The giddy multitude. *The Unnatural Combat*, III. ii

CHARLES ROBERT MATURIN

1782-1824

- 4 'Tis well to be merry and wise,
'Tis well to be honest and true;
'Tis well to be off with the old love,
Before you are on with the new. *Bertram. Motto*

SOMERSET MAUGHAM

1874-

- 5 People ask you for criticism, but they only want praise.
Of Human Bondage, ch. 50

FREDERICK DENISON MAURICE

1805-1872

- 6 I knew . . . that I was in danger of attaching myself
to a party which should inscribe 'No Party' on its
flag. Many had fallen into that snare.
Life . . . chiefly told in his own Letters, ed. F.
Maurice, 2nd edn. (1884), i. 239
- 7 Subscription no Bondage.
Title of pamphlet (1835) *against abolishing sub-*
scription to the Thirty-nine Articles.

GEORGE LOUIS PALMELLA

BUSSON DU MAURIER

1834-1896

- 8 Life ain't all beer and skittles, and more's the pity;
but what's the odds, so long as you're happy?
Trilby, pt. I
- 9 The salad, for which, like everybody else I ever met,
he had a special receipt of his own. *Ib.*
- 10 A little work, a little play
To keep us going—and so, good-day!
A little warmth, a little light
Of love's bestowing—and so, good-night!
A little fun, to match the sorrow
Of each day's growing—and so, good-morrow!
A little trust that when we die
We reap our sowing! and so—good-bye! *Ib.* (end)

TERENTIANUS MAURUS

fl. c. A.D. 200

- 11 Pro captu lectoris habent sua fata libelli.
The fate of books depends on the capacity of the
reader. *De Literis, Syllabis, &c.*, l. 1286

HUGHES MEARNS

1875-

- 12 As I was going up the stair
I met a man who wasn't there.
He wasn't there again to-day.
I wish, I wish he'd stay away.
The Psychoed (Antigonish)

WILLIAM LAMB, VISCOUNT MELBOURNE

1779-1848

- 13 I wish I was as cocksure of anything as Tom Macau-
lay is of everything.
Earl Cowper's Preface to Lord Melbourne's
Papers, 1889, p. xii
- 14 [Catholic Emancipation] What all the wise men pro-
mised has not happened, and what all the d—d
fools said would happen has come to pass.
H. Dunkley, Lord Melbourne (1890)
- 15 I like the Garter; there is no damned merit in it.
On the Order of the Garter
- 16 Things have come to a pretty pass when religion is
allowed to invade the sphere of private life.
Remark on hearing an Evangelical Sermon.
G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections,
ch. 6
- 17 [At a Cabinet meeting]
Now, is it to lower the price of corn, or isn't it? It is
not much matter which we say, but mind, we must
all say *the same*.
Attrib. (see Bagehot's *English Constitution*, ch. 1)
- 18 Damn it all, another Bishop dead,—I verily believe
they die to vex me. *Attrib.*
- 19 The worst of the present day [1835] is that men hate
one another so damnably. For my part I love
them all. *Attrib.*
- 20 I don't know, Ma'am, why they make all this fuss
about education; none of the Pagets can read or
write, and they get on well enough. [To the Queen.]
Attrib.
- 21 While I cannot be regarded as a pillar, I must be
regarded as a buttress of the church, because I
support it from the outside. *Attrib.*

THOMAS MELLOR

1880-1926

- 22 I wouldn't leave my little wooden hut for you!
I've got one lover and I don't want two.
I Wouldn't Leave My Little Wooden Hut for You

GEORGE MEREDITH

1828-1909

- 23 With patient inattention hear him prate.
Bellerophon, iv
- 24 Sword of Common Sense!
Our surest gift. *To the Comic Spirit*
- 25 And we go,
And we drop like the fruits of the tree,
Even we,
Even so. *Dirge in Woods*
- 26 Keep the young generations in hail,
And bequeath them no tumbled house!
The Empty Purse
- 27 The Man of England circled by the sands.
Epitaph on Gordon of Khartoum
- 28 Shall man into the mystery of breath
From his quick beating pulse a pathway spy?
Or learn the secret of the shrouded death,
By lifting up the lid of a white eye?
Cleave thou thy way with fathering desire
Of fire to reach to fire. *Hymn to Colour*, v

- 1 Not forfeiting the beast with which they are crossed,
To stature of the gods they will attain
Hymn to Colour, xiv
- 2 The song had ceased; my vision with the song
Ib xv
- 3 Death met I too,
And saw the dawn glow through
Ib
- 4 Bring the army of the faithful through
To [John] M[ortimer]
- 5 I've studied men from my topsy-turvy
Close, and, I reckon, rather true
Some are fine fellows some, right scurvy
Most, a dash between the two *Juggling Jerry, vii*
- 6 I'm the bird dead struck!
Ib xiii
- 7 Under yonder beech-tree single on the greensward,
Couched with her arms behind her golden head,
Knees and tresses folded to slip and ripple idly,
Lies my young love sleeping in the shade
Love in the Valley, i
- 8 She whom I love is hard to catch and conquer,
Hard, but O the glory of the winning were she won!
Ib ii
- 9 Lovely are the curves of the white owl sweeping
Wavy in the dusk lit by one large star
Lone on the fir-branch, his rattle note unvaried,
Brooding o'er the gloom, spins the brown eve-jar
Darker grows the valley, more and more forgetting
So were it with me if forgetting could be willed
Tell the grassy hollow that holds the bubbling well-
spring,
Tell it to forget the source that keeps it filled
Ib v
- 10 Fain would fling the net, and fain have her free
Ib vi
- 11 Pure from the night, and splendid for the day
Ib ix
- 12 In arrowy rain
Ib xii
- 13 Quaintest, richest carol of all the singing throats!
[Blackbird]
Ib xvii
- 14 Straight rains and tiger sky
Ib xix
- 15 Gossips count her faults, they scour a narrow
chamber
Where there is no window, read not heaven or her
Ib xxii
- 16 Our souls were in our names
Ib xxiii
- 17 On a starred night Prince Lucifer uprose
Tired of his dark dominion swung the fiend . .
He reached a middle height, and at the stars, . .
Which are the brain of heaven, he looked, and sank
Around the ancient track marched, rank on rank,
The army of unalterable law *Lucifer in Starlight*
- 18 Each wishing for the sword that severs all
Modern Love, i
- 19 He fainted on his vengeance, and strove
To ape the magnanimity of love,
Ib ii
- 20 Not till the fire is dying in the grate,
Look we for any kinship with the stars
Ib iv
- 21 With hindward feather, and with forward toe
Her much adored delightful Fairy Prince!
Ib x
- 22 And if I drink oblivion of a day,
So shorten I the stature of my soul
Ib xii
- 23 'I play for Seasons, not Eternities!
Says Nature
Ib xiii
- 24 It is in truth a most contagious game
Hiding the skeleton, shall be its name
Ib xvii
- 25 They have the secret of the bull and lamb
'Tis true that when we trace its source, 'tis beer
Modern Love, xviii
- 26 We'll sit contentedly
And eat our pot of honey on the grave
Ib xxix
- 27 That rarest gift
To Beauty, Common Sense
Ib xxxii
- 28 O have a care of natures that are mute!
Ib xxxv
- 29 God, what a dancing spectre seems the moon
Ib xxxix
- 30 In tragic life, God wot,
No villain need bel Passions spin the plot
We are betrayed by what is false within
Ib xliii
- 31 We saw the swallows gathering in the sky
Ib xliii
- 32 The pilgrims of the year waxed very loud
In multitudinous chatterings
Ib
- 33 Their sense is with their senses all mixed in,
Destroyed by subtleties these women are!
Ib xlviii
- 34 More brain, O Lord, more brain!
Ib
- 35 Thus piteously Love closed what he pegat
The union of this ever diverse pair!
These two were rapid falcons in a snare,
Condemned to do the flitting of a bat
Ib l
- 36 Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul
When hot for certainties in this our life!
Ib
- 37 God! of whom music
And song and blood are pure,
The day is never darkened
That had thee here obscure *Phoebus with Admetus*
- 38 You with shelly horns, rams! and, promontory goats,
You whose browsing beards dip in coldest dew!
Bulls, that walk the pastures in kingly-flashing coats!
Laurel, ivy, vine, wreathed for feasts not few!
Ib
- 39 Narrows the world to my neighbour's gate
Seed Time
- 40 Through the sermon's dull defile
The Sage Enamoured, v
- 41 Into the breast that gives the rose,
Shall I with shuddering fall?
The Spirit of Earth in Autumn
- 42 Broad as ten thousand beves
At pasture!
The Spirit of Shakespeare i
- 43 As the birds do, so do we,
Bill our mate, and choose our tree
The Three Singers to Young Blood, i
- 44 Lowly, with a broken neck,
The crocus lays her cheek to mire
The Thrush in February
- 45 Full lasting is the song, though he,
The singer, passes lasting too,
For souls not lent in usury,
The rapture of the forward view
Ib
- 46 We spend our lives in learning pilotage,
And grow good steersmen when the vessel's crank!
The Wisdom of Eld
- 47 Sweet as Eden is the air,
And Eden-sweet the ray
Woodland Peace
- 48 Enter these enchanted woods,
You who dare *The Woods of Westerman*

- 1 Love meet they who do not shove
Cravings in the van of Love. *Woods of Westermain*
- 2 [On Carlyle's style]
A style resembling either early architecture or utter dilapidation, so loose and rough it seemed; a wind-in-the-orchard style, that tumbled down here and there an appreciable fruit with uncouth bluster; sentences without commencements running to abrupt endings and smoke, like waves against a sea-wall, learned dictionary words giving a hand to street-slang, and accents falling on them haphazard, like slant rays from driving clouds; all the pages in a breeze, the whole book producing a kind of electrical agitation in the mind and the joints.
Beauchamp's Career, ch. 2
- 3 Thoughts of heroes were as good as warming-pans.
Ib. ch. 4
- 4 'Wilt thou?' said the winged minute. *Ib.* ch. 22
- 5 They that make of his creed a strait jacket for humanity.
Ib. ch. 29
- 6 He had by nature a tarnishing eye that cast discolouration.
Diana of the Crossways, ch. 1
- 7 Men may have rounded Seraglio Point: they have not yet doubled Cape Turk.
Ib.
- 8 Sentimental people, in her phrase, fiddle harmonics on the strings of sensualism.
Ib.
- 9 Rose pink and dirty drab will alike have passed away.
Ib.
- 10 'Tis Ireland gives England her soldiers, her generals too.
Ib. ch. 2
- 11 She did not seduce, she ravished.
Ib. ch. 7
- 12 'Hog's my feed,' said Andrew Hedger . . . 'Ah could eat hog a solid hower!'
Ib. ch. 8
- 13 She was a lady of incisive features bound in stale parchment.
Ib. ch. 14
- 14 Prose can paint evening and moonlight, but poets are needed to sing the dawn.
Ib. ch. 16
- 15 'But how divine is utterance!' she said. 'As we to the brutes, poets are to us.'
Ib.
- 16 Brittle is foredoomed.
Ib. ch. 28
- 17 Between the ascetic rocks and the sensual whirlpools.
Ib. ch. 37
- 18 He had his nest of wishes piping to him all the time.
Ib. ch. 42
- 19 There is nothing the body suffers the soul may not profit by.
Ib. ch. 43
- 20 You see he has a leg. *The Egoist*, ch. 2
- 21 A Phoebus Apollo turned fasting friar.
Ib.
- 22 A dainty rogue in porcelain.
Ib. ch. 5
- 23 Cynicism is intellectual dandyism.
Ib. ch. 7
- 24 To plod on and still keep the passion fresh.
Ib. ch. 12
- 25 In . . . the book of Egoism, it is written, Possession without obligation to the object possessed approaches felicity.
Ib. ch. 14
- 26 An aged and a great wine.
Ib. ch. 20
- 27 I have but a girl to give!
Ib.
- 28 In the middle of the night it rang a little silver bell in my ear.
The Egoist, ch. 25
- 29 Are you quite well, Laetitia?
Ib. ch. 40
- 30 None of your dam punctilio.
One of Our Conquerors, ch. 1
- 31 I expect that Woman will be the last thing civilized by Man.
The Ordeal of Richard Feverel, ch. 1
- 32 In action Wisdom goes by majorities.
Ib.
- 33 Who rises from prayer a better man, his prayer is answered.
Ib. ch. 12
- 34 A youth educated by a system.
Ib. ch. 15
- 35 Away with Systems! Away with a corrupt world! Let us breathe the air of the Enchanted island.
Golden lie the meadows; golden run the streams; red gold is on the pine-stems. The sun is coming down to earth, and walks the fields and the waters.
The sun is coming down to earth, and the fields and the waters shout to him golden shouts. *Ib.* ch. 19
- 36 Kissing don't last: cookery do! *Ib.* ch. 28
- 37 Speech is the small change of silence. *Ib.* ch. 34
- 38 Italia, Italia shall be free. *Vittoria*, ch. 21
- 39 Much benevolence of the passive order may be traced to a disinclination to inflict pain upon oneself.
Ib. ch. 42
- OWEN MEREDITH
[EDWARD ROBERT BULWER, EARL OF
LYTTON]
1831-1891
- 40 There's nothing certain in man's life but this:
That he must lose it. *Clytemnestra*, pt. xx
- 41 We may live without poetry, music and art;
We may live without conscience, and live without heart;
We may live without friends; we may live without books;
But civilized man cannot live without cooks.
Lucile, pt. 1, c. 2. xix
- 42 He may live without books,—what is knowledge but grieving?
He may live without hope,—what is hope but deceiving?
He may live without love,—what is passion but pining?
But where is the man that can live without dining?
Ib. xxiv
- 43 Genius does what it must, and Talent does what it can.
Poems. Last Words of a Sensitive Second-Rate Poet
- DIXON LANIER MERRITT
1879-
- 44 A wonderful bird is the pelican,
His bill will hold more than his belican.
He can take in his beak
Food enough for a week,
But I'm damned if I see how the helican.
The Pelican

JEAN MESSELIER
eighteenth century

- 1 Je voudrais et ce sera le dernier et le plus ardent de
mes souhaits, je voudrais que le dernier des rois
fût étranglé avec les boyaux du dernier prêtre
I should like to see, and this will be the last and the
most ardent of my desires, I should like to see
the last king strangled with the guts of the last
priest *In his Will, 1733, published by Voltaire*

PRINCE METTERNICH
1773-1859

- 2 Italien ist ein geographischer Begriff
Italy is a geographical expression
Letter, 19 Nov 1849

ALICE MEYNELL
1847-1922

- 3 Flocks of the memories of the day draw near
The dovecoat doors of sleep *At Night*
- 4 With this ambiguous earth
His dealings have been told us These abide
The signal to a maid, the human birth,
The lesson, and the young Man crucified
Christ in the Universe
- 5 I come from nothing, but from where
Come the undying thoughts I bear?
The Modern Poet, or A Song of Derivations
- 6 I must not think of thee, and, tired yet strong,
I shun the thought that lurks in all delight—
The thought of thee—and in the blue heaven's height,
And in the sweetest passage of a song
Renouncement (ed 1923)
- 7 With the first dream that comes with the first sleep
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart *Ib*
- 8 She walks—the lady of my delight—
A shepherdess of sheep *The Shepherdess*
- 9 She holds her little thoughts in sight,
Though gay they run and leap
She is so circumspect and right,
She has her soul to keep *Ib*
- 10 Sudden as sweet
Come the expected feet
All joy is young and new all art,
And He too, Whom we have by heart
Unto us a Son is Given

HUGO MEYNELL
1727-1808

- 11 The chief advantage of London is, that a man is
always so near his burrow
*Boswell & Johnson (ed 1934), vol III, p 379,
1 Apr 1779*
- 12 For anything I see, foreigners are fools
Ib vol IV, p 15, 1780

WILLIAM JULIUS MICKLE
1735-1788

- 13 The dews of summer night did fall,
The moon sweet regent of the sky,
Silver'd the walls of Cumnor Hall,
And many an oak that grew thereby

Cumnor Hall

THOMAS MIDDLETON
1570?-1627

- 14 I never heard
Of any true affection but 'twas nipt
With care *Blurt, Master-Constable, III 1 39*
- 15 By many a happy accident
No Wit, No Help, Like a Woman's, IV 1 66
- 16 Though I be poor, I'm honest *The Witch, III II*
- 17 There's no hate lost between us *Ib IV III 10*
- 18 Black spirits and white, red spirits and gray,
Mingle, mingle, mingle, you that mingle may!
Ib V u 60

ALBERT MIDLANE
1825-1909

- 19 There's a Friend for little children
Above the bright blue sky,
A Friend Who never changes,
Whose love will never die
Good News for the Little Ones

JOHN STUART MILL
1806-1873

- 20 Ask yourself whether you are happy, and you cease
to be so *Autobiography, ch 5*
- 21 No great improvements in the lot of mankind are
possible, until a great change takes place in the
fundamental constitution of their modes of thought.
Ib ch 7
- 22 As often as a study is cultivated by narrow minds,
they will draw from it narrow conclusions
Auguste Comte and Positivism, 1865, p 82
- 23 When society requires to be rebuilt, there is no use in
attempting to rebuild it on the old plan
*Dissertations and Discussions, Essay on Cole-
ridge, 1859, vol I, p 423*
- 24 Unearned increment *Ib vol IV, p 299*
- 25 The sole end for which mankind are warranted, indi-
vidually or collectively, in interfering with the
liberty of action of any of their number, is self-
protection *Liberty, introduction*
- 26 If all mankind minus one, were of one opinion, and
only one person were of the contrary opinion, man-
kind would be no more justified in silencing that
one person, than he, if he had the power, would be
justified in silencing mankind *Ib ch 2*
- 27 We can never be sure that the opinion we are en-
deavouring to stifle is a false opinion, and if we
were sure, stifling it would be an evil still *Ib*
- 28 A party of order or stability, and a party of progress
or reform, are both necessary elements of a healthy
state of political life *Ib*
- 29 The liberty of the individual must be thus far limited
he must not make himself a nuisance to other
people *Ib ch 3*
- 30 All good things which exist are the fruits of organ-
ality *Ib*
- 31 Liberty consists in doing what one desires *Ib ch 5*
- 32 The worth of a State, in the long run, is the worth of
the individuals composing it *Ib*

- 1 A State which dwarfs its men, in order that they may be more docile instruments in its hands even for beneficial purposes—will find that with small men no great thing can really be accomplished.

Liberty, ch. 5

- 2 When the land is cultivated entirely by the spade and no horses are kept, a cow is kept for every three acres of land.

Political Economy. A Treatise on Flemish Husbandry

- 3 The great majority of those who speak of perfectibility as a dream, do so because they feel that it is one which would afford them no pleasure if it were realized.

Speech on Perfectibility, 1828

- 4 If we may be excused the antithesis, we should say that eloquence is *heard*, poetry is *overheard*.

Thoughts on Poetry and its varieties (1859)

EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY

1892—

- 5 Euclid alone has looked on Beauty bare.

The Harp-Weaver, p. iv, sonnet xxii

- 6 My candle burns at both ends;

It will not last the night;

But oh, my foes, and oh, my friends—

It gives a lovely light.

Poems (1923)

ALICE DUER MILLER

1874—1942

- 7 I am American bred,

I have seen much to hate here—much to forgive,

But in a world where England is finished and dead,

I do not wish to live.

The White Cliffs (1940)

MRS. EMILY MILLER

1833—1913

- 8 I love to hear the story

Which angel voices tell.

The Little Corporal. I Love to Hear

WILLIAM MILLER

1810—1872

- 9 Wee Willie Winkie
Rins through the town,
Upstairs and downstairs
In his nicht-gown,
Tirling at the window,
Crying at the lock,
'Are the weans in their bed,
For it's now ten o'clock?'

Willie Winkie

A. J. MILLS

- 10 Just like the ivy I'll cling to you.

Title of Song

REV. HENRY HART MILMAN

1791—1868

- 11 When our heads are bowed with woe,
When our bitter tears o'erflow.

Hymns. When Our Heads

- 12 Ride on! ride on in majesty!

In lowly pomp ride on to die.

Ib. Ride On!

ALAN ALEXANDER MILNE

1882—

- 13 There was once an old sailor my grandfather knew,
Who had so many things which he wanted to do
That, whenever he thought it was time to begin,
He couldn't, because of the state he was in.

Now We are Six, The Old Sailor

- 14 They're changing guard at Buckingham Palace—
Christopher Robin went down with Alice.

When We Were Very Young. Buckingham Palace

- 15 James James
Morrison Morrison
Weatherby George Dupree
Took great

Care of his Mother

Though he was only three.

Ib. Disobedience

- 16 You must never go down to the end of the town if
you don't go down with me.

Ib.

- 17 The King asked

The Queen, and

The Queen asked

The Dairymaid:

'Could we have some butter for

The Royal slice of bread?' *Ib. The King's Breakfast*

- 18 I do like a little bit of butter to my bread!

Ib.

- 19 Little Boy kneels at the foot of the bed,

Droops on the little hands, little gold head;

Hush! Hush! Whisper who dares!

Christopher Robin is saying his prayers. *Ib. Vespers*

- 20 Isn't it funny

How a bear likes honey?

Buzz! Buzz! Buzz!

I wonder why he does? *Winnie-the-Pooh*, ch. 1

- 21 I am a Bear of Very Little Brain, and long words

Bother me.

Ib. ch. 4

- 22 Time for a little something.

Ib. ch. 6

- 23 'Pathetic', he said. 'That's what it is. Pathetic'. *Ib.*

- 24 On Monday, when the sun is hot,

I wonder to myself a lot:

'Now is it true, or is it not,

'That what is which and which is what?' *Ib.* ch. 7

ALFRED, LORD MILNER

1854—1925

- 25 [*The Peers and the Budget*] If we believe a thing to be bad, and if we have a right to prevent it, it is our duty to try to prevent it and to damn the consequences.

Speech at Glasgow, 26 Nov. 1909

JOHN MILTON

1608—1674

- 26 Such sweet compulsion doth in music lie.

Arcades, l. 68

- 27 Before the starry threshold of Jove's Court
My mansion is.

Comus, l. 1

- 28 Above the smoke and stir of this dim spot,
Which men call Earth.

Ib. l. 5

- 29 Yet some there be that by due steps aspire
To lay their just hands on that golden key
That opes the palace of Eternity.

Ib. l. 12

- 1 Rich and various gems inlay
The unadorned bosom of the deep. *Comus*, l. 22
- 2 An old, and haughty nation proud in arms. *Jb.* l. 33
- 3 What never yet was heard in tale or song
From old or modern bard in hall or bower *Jb.* l. 44
- 4 And the gilded ear of day,
His glowing axle doth allay
In the steep Atlantic stream. *Jb.* l. 95
- 5 What hath night to do with sleep? *Jb.* l. 122
- 6 Ere the blabbing eastern scout,
The nice Morn on th' Indian steep
From her cabin'd loop-hole peep. *Jb.* l. 138
- 7 Come, knit hands, and beat the ground,
In a light fantastic round. *Jb.* l. 143
- 8 When the grey-hooded Even
Like a sad votarist in palmer's weed,
Rose from the hindmost wheels of Phœbus' wain. *Jb.* l. 183
- 9 O thievish Night,
Why shouldst thou, but for some felonious end,
In thy dark lantern thus close up the stars,
That nature hung in heaven, and filled their lamps
With everlasting oil, to give due light
To the mislead and lonely traveller? *Jb.* l. 195
- 10 Calling shapes and beckoning shadows dire,
And airy tongues that syllable men's names
On sands, and shores, and desert wildernesses.
These thoughts may startle well, but not astound
The virtuous mind, that ever walks attended
By a strong siding champion, Conscience. *Jb.* l. 207
- 11 O welcome pure-ey'd Faith, white-handed Hope,
Thou hovering angel girt with golden wings. *Jb.* l. 213
- 12 Was I deceived, or did a sable cloud
Turn forth her silver lining on the night? *Jb.* l. 221
- 13 Sweet Echo, sweetest nymph, that liv'st unseen
Within thy airy shell
By slow Meander's margent green,
And in the violet-embroidered vale. *Jb.* l. 230
- 14 Can any mortal mixture of earth's mould
Breathe such divine enchanting ravishment? *Jb.* l. 244
- 15 How sweetly did they float upon the wings
Of silence, through the empty-vaulted night
At every fall smoothing the raven down
Of darkness till it smiled! *Jb.* l. 249
- 16 Such sober certainty of waking bliss
I never heard till now. *Jb.* l. 263
- 17 Shepherd, I take thy word,
And trust thy honest offer'd courtesy,
Which oft is sooner found in lowly sheds
With smoky rafters, than in tap'stry halls
And courts of princes *Jb.* l. 321
- 18 With thy long levell'd rule of streaming light *Jb.* l. 340
- 19 What need a man forestall his date of grief,
And run to meet what he would most avoid? *Jb.* l. 362
- 20 Virtue could see to do what virtue would
By her own radiant light, though sun and moon
Were in the flat sea sunk And Wisdom's self
Oft seeks to sweet retired solitude,
- Where with her best nurse Contemplation
She plumes her feathers, and lets grow her wings
That in the various bustle of resort
Were all to-ruffled, and sometimes impair'd.
He that has light within his own clear breast
May sit i' th' centre and enjoy bright day;
But he that hides a dark soul and foul thoughts
Benighted walks under the midday sun. *Comus*, l. 373
- 21 The unsunned heaps
Of miser's treasure. *Jb.* l. 398
- 22 'Tis Chastity, my brother, Chastity:
She that has that, is clad in complete steel. *Jb.* l. 420
- 23 So dear to Heaven is saintly chastity
That when a soul is found sincerely so
A thousand liveried angels lackey her,
Driving far off each thing of sin and guilt. *Jb.* l. 453
- 24 How charming is divine philosophy!
Not harsh, and embellish'd as dull fools suppose,
But musical as is Apollo's lute,
And a perpetual feast of nectared sweets,
Where no crude surfeit reigns. *Jb.* l. 476
- 25 What the sage poets taught by th' heavenly Muse,
Stoned of old in high immortal verse
Of dire chimeras and enchanted isles
And rifted rocks whose entrance leads to Hell,—
For such there be, but unbelief is blind. *Jb.* l. 515
- 26 And fill'd the air with barbarous dissonance. *Jb.* l. 550
- 27 A steam of rich distill'd perfumes. *Jb.* l. 556
- 28 I was all ear,
And took in strains that might create a soul
Under the ribs of Death. *Jb.* l. 560
- 29 That power
Which erring men call Chance. *Jb.* l. 587
- 30 Virtue may be assailed, but never hurt,
Surprised by unjust force, but not enthralled. *Jb.* l. 589
- 31 If this fail,
The pillared firmament is rottenness,
And earth's base built on stubble. *Jb.* l. 597
- 32 The dull swain
Treads on it daily with his clouted shoon. *Jb.* l. 634
- 33 Hast thou betrayed my credulous innocence
With vizor'd falsehood, and base forgery? *Jb.* l. 697
- 34 None
But such as are good men can give good things,
And that which is not good, is not delicious
To a well-govern'd and wise appetite. *Jb.* l. 702
- 35 Budge doctors of the Stoic fur. *Jb.* l. 707
- 36 Praising the lean and sallow abstinence. *Jb.* l. 709
- 37 Beauty is Nature's coin, must not be hoarded,
But must be current, and the good thereof
Consists in mutual and partaken bliss. *Jb.* l. 739
- 38 Beauty is Nature's brag, and must be shown
In courts, at feasts, and high solemnities,
Where most may wonder at the workmanship;
It is for homely features to keep home,
They had their name thence; coarse complexions
And cheeks of sorry grain will serve to ply
The sampler, and to tease the huswife's wool.
What need a vermeil-tinctur'd lip for that,
Love-darting eyes, or tresses like the morn? *Jb.* l. 745

- 1 Obtruding false rules pranked in reason's garb.
Comus, l. 759
- 2 Through the porch and inlet of each sense
Dropt in ambrosial oils till she reviv'd. *Ib.* l. 839
- 3 Sabrina fair,
Listen where thou art sitting
Under the glassy, cool, translucent wave,
In twisted braids of lilies knitting
The loose train of thy amber-dropping hair. *Ib.* l. 859
- 4 Thus I set my printless feet
O'er the cowslip's velvet head,
That bends not as I tread. *Ib.* l. 897
- 5 Love virtue, she alone is free,
She can teach ye how to climb
Higher than the sphery chime;
Or, if virtue feeble were,
Heaven itself would stoop to her. *Ib.* l. 1019
- 6 O fairest flower, no sooner blown but blasted,
Soft silken primrose fading timelessly.
On the Death of a Fair Infant, Dying of a Cough,
l. 1
- 7 Hence, vain deluding joys,
The brood of Folly without father bred.
Il Penseroso, l. 1
- 8 Hail divinest Melancholy. *Ib.* l. 12
- 9 And looks commercing with the skies,
Thy rapt soul sitting in thine eyes:
There held in holy passion still,
Forget thyself to marble. *Ib.* l. 39
- 10 And join with thee calm Peace, and Quiet,
Spare Fast, that oft with gods doth diet. *Ib.* l. 45
- 11 And add to these retired Leisure,
That in trim gardens takes his pleasure. *Ib.* l. 49
- 12 Him that yon soars on golden wing,
Guiding the fiery-wheeled throne,
The Cherub Contemplation. *Ib.* l. 52
- 13 Sweet bird, that shunn'st the noise of folly,
Most musical, most melancholy! *Ib.* l. 61
- 14 I walk unseen
On the dry smooth-shaven green,
To behold the wandering moon,
Riding near her highest noon,
Like one that had been led astray
Through the heav'n's wide pathless way;
And oft, as if her head she bow'd,
Stooping through a fleecy cloud. *Ib.* l. 65
- 15 Oft, on a plat of rising ground,
I hear the far-off curfew sound
Over some wide-watered shore,
Swinging slow with sullen roar. *Ib.* l. 73
- 16 Where glowing embers through the room
Teach light to counterfeit a gloom,
Far from all resort of mirth,
Save the cricket on the hearth. *Ib.* l. 79
- 17 Where I may oft outwatch the Bear,
With thrice great Hermes, or unsphere
The spirit of Plato. *Ib.* l. 87
- 18 Sometime let gorgeous Tragedy
In sceptred pall come sweeping by,
Presenting Thebes, or Pelops' line,
Or the tale of Troy divine. *Ib.* l. 97
- 19 Or bid the soul of Orpheus sing
Such notes as, warbled to the string,
Drew iron tears down Pluto's cheek.
Il Penseroso, l. 105
- 20 Or call up him that left half told
The story of Cambuscan bold. *Ib.* l. 109
- 21 Where more is meant than meets the ear. *Ib.* l. 120
- 22 While the bee with honied thigh,
That at her flowery work doth sing,
And the waters murmuring
With such consort as they keep,
Entice the dewy-feather'd sleep. *Ib.* l. 142
- 23 But let my due feet never fail
To walk the studious cloister's pale. *Ib.* l. 155
- 24 With antique pillars massy proof,
And storied windows richly dight,
Casting a dim religious light.
There let the pealing organ blow,
To the full-voiced quire below,
In service high, and anthems clear
As may, with sweetness, through mine ear,
Dissolve me into ecstasies,
And bring all Heaven before mine eyes. *Ib.* l. 158
- 25 Till old experience do attain
To something like prophetic strain. *Ib.* l. 173
- 26 Hence, loathed Melancholy,
Of Cerberus, and blackest Midnight born,
In Stygian cave forlorn,
'Mongst horrid shapes, and shrieks, and sights un-
holy. *L' Allegro*, l. 1
- 27 So buxom, blithe, and debonair. *Ib.* l. 24
- 28 Haste thee Nymph, and bring with thee
Jest and youthful jollity,
Quips and cranks, and wanton wiles,
Nods, and becks, and wreathed smiles. *Ib.* l. 25
- 29 Sport that wrinkled Care derides,
And Laughter holding both his sides.
Come, and trip it as ye go
On the light fantastic toe. *Ib.* l. 31
- 30 The mountain nymph, sweet Liberty. *Ib.* l. 36
- 31 Mirth, admit me of thy crew,
To live with her, and live with thee,
In unreproved pleasures free.
To hear the lark begin his flight,
And singing startle the dull night,
From his watch-tower in the skies,
Till the dappled dawn doth rise;
Then to come in spite of sorrow,
And at my window bid good-morrow. *Ib.* l. 38
- 32 While the cock with lively din
Scatters the rear of darkness thin,
And to the stack, or the barn door,
Stoutly struts his dames before. *Ib.* l. 49
- 33 Right against the eastern gate,
Where the great Sun begins his state. *Ib.* l. 59
- 34 The ploughman near at hand,
Whistles o'er the furrowed land,
And the milkmaid singeth blithe,
And the mower whets his scythe,
And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale. *Ib.* l. 63

- 1 Meadows trim with daisies pied,
Shallow brooks and rivers wide
Towers, and battlements it sees
Bosom'd high in tufted trees,
Where perhaps some beauty lies,
The cynosure of neighbouring eyes *L'Allegro*, 1 75
- 2 Of herbs, and other country messes,
Which the neat handed Phyllis dresses *Ib* 1 85
- 3 To many a youth, and many a maid,
Dancing in the chequered shade
And young and old come forth to play
On a sunshine holiday *Ib* 1 95
- 4 Then to the spicy nut brown ale *Ib* 1 100
- 5 Towered cities please us then,
And the busy hum of men *Ib* 1 117
- 6 Store of ladies, whose bright eyes
Rain influence *Ib* 1 121
- 7 And pomp, and feast, and revelry,
With masq, and antique pageantry,
Such sights as youthful poets dream,
On summer eves by haunted stream
Then to the well-trod stage anon,
If Jonson's learned sock be on,
Or sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's child,
Warble his native wood notes wild,
And ever against eating cares,
Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
Married to immortal verse
Such as the meeting soul may pierce
In notes, with many a winding bout
Of linked sweetness long drawn out *Ib* 1 127
- 8 The melting voice through mazes running,
Untwisting all the chains that tie
The hidden soul of harmony *Ib* 1 142
- 9 Such strains as would have won the ear
Of Pluto, to have quite set free
His half regan'd Eurydice *Ib* 1 148
- 10 Yet once more, O ye laurels, and once more
Ye myrtles brown, with ivy never sere,
I come to pluck your berries harsh and crude,
And with forc'd fingers rude,
Shatter your leaves before the mellowing year
Bitter constraint and sad occasion dear
Compels me to disturb your season due,
For Lycidas is dead, dead ere his prime,
Young Lycidas and hath not left his peer
Who would not sing for Lycidas? he knew
Himself to sing and build the lofty rhyme
He must not float upon his watery bier
Unwept, and welter to the parching wind
Without the meed of some melodious tear *Lycidas*, 1 1
- 11 Hence with denial vain, and coy excuse,
So may some gentle Muse
With lucky words favour my destin'd urn,
And as he passes turn,
And bid fair peace be to my sable shroud!
For we were nursed upon the self same hill *Ib* 1 18
- 12 Under the opening eyelids of the morn *Ib* 1 26
- 13 But O the heavy change, now thou art gone,
Now thou art gone, and never must return! *Ib* 1 37
- 14 The gadding vine *Ib* 1 40
- 15 As killing as the canker to the rose. *Lycidas*, 1 45
- 16 Flowers that their gay wardrobe wear *Ib* 1 47
- 17 Where were ye, Nymphs, when the remorseless deep
Closed o'er the head of your loved Lycidas? *Ib* 1 50
- 18 Whom universal Nature did lament *Ib* 1 60
- 19 Down the swift Hebrus to the Lesbian shore *Ib* 1 63
- 20 Alas! what boots it with incessant care
To tend the homely, slighted, shepherd's trade,
And strictly meditate the thankless Muse?
Were it not better done, as others use,
To sport with Amaryllis in the shade,
Or with the tangles of Nereus's hair
Fame is the spur that the clear spirit doth raise
(That last infirmity of noble mind)
To scorn delights and live laborious days;
But the fair guerdon when we hope to find,
And think to burst out into sudden blaze,
Comes the blind Fury with th' abhorred shears
And slits the thin-spun life *Ib* 1 64
- 21 Touch'd my trembling ears *Ib* 1 77
- 22 Fame is no plant that grows on mortal soil *Ib* 1 78
- 23 As he pronounces lastly on each deed,
Of so much fame in I heaven expect thy meed *Ib* 1 83
- 24 That strain I heard was of a higher mood *Ib* 1 87
- 25 'Tis was that fatal and perfidious bark
Built in th' eclipse, and rigged with curses dark,
That sunk so low that sacred head of thine *Ib* 1 100
- 26 Last came, and last did go,
The Pilot of the Galilean lake,
Two massy keys he bore of metals twain,
The golden opes, the iron shuts amain *Ib* 1 108
- 27 Such as for their bellies' sake,
Creep and intrude, and climb into the fold
Of other care they little reckoning make,
Than how to scramble at the shearers' feast,
And shove away the worthy bidden guest *Ib* 1 114
- 28 Blind mouths! that scarce themselves know how to
hold
A sheep hook, or have learn'd aught else the least
That to the faithful herdsman's art belongs! *Ib* 1 119
- 29 Their lean and flashy songs
Grate on their scrannel pipes of wretched straw,
The hungry sheep look up, and are not fed,
But, swoll with wind and the rank mist they draw,
Rot inwardly and foul contagion spread,
Besides what the grim wolf with privy paw
Daily devours apace, and nothing said
But that two handed engine at the door
Stands ready to smite once, and smite no more *Ib* 1 123
- 30 Return, Alpheus, the dread voice is past
That shrunk thy streams, return Sicilian Muse *Ib* 1 132
- 31 Throw hither all your quaint enamell'd eyes
That on the green turf suck the honied showers,
And purple all the ground with vernal flowers,
Bring the ruthe primrose that forsaken dies,

- The tufted crow-toe, and pale jessamine,
The white pink, and the pansy freakt with jet,
The glowing violet,
The musk-rose, and the well-attir'd woodbine,
With cowslips wan that hang the pensive head,
And every flower that sad embroidery wears.
Bid amaranthus all his beauty shed,
And daffadillies fill their cups with tears,
To strew the laureate hearse where Lycid lies.
Lycidas, l. 139
- 1 So to interpose a little ease,
Let our frail thoughts dally with false surmise.
Ib. l. 152
- 2 Whether beyond the stormy Hebrides,
Where thou perhaps under the whelming tide
Visit'st the bottom of the monstrous world;
Or whether thou, to our moist vows denied,
Sleepst by the fable of Bellerus old,
Where the great Vision of the guarded mount
Looks toward Namancos and Bayona's hold.
Look homeward, Angel, now, and melt with ruth.
Ib. l. 156
- 3 For Lycidas your sorrow is not dead,
Sunk though he be beneath the watery floor;
So sinks the day-star in the ocean bed,
And yet anon repairs his drooping head,
And tricks his beams, and with new spangled ore,
Flames in the forehead of the morning sky:
So Lycidas sunk low, but mounted high,
Through the dear might of Him that walked the
waves. *Ib.* l. 166
- 4 In solemn troops, and sweet societies. *Ib.* l. 179
- 5 Thus sang the uncouth swain. *Ib.* l. 186
- 6 He touch'd the tender stops of various quills,
With eager thought warbling his Doric lay.
Ib. l. 188
- 7 At last he rose, and twitch'd his mantle blue;
To-morrow to fresh woods, and pastures new.
Ib. l. 192
- 8 The bright morning star, day's harbinger.
On May Morning
- 9 This is the month, and this the happy morn,
Wherein the Son of Heaven's eternal King,
Of wedded maid, and virgin mother born,
Our great redemption from above did bring;
For so the holy sages once did sing,
That He our deadly forfeit should release,
And with His Father work us a perpetual peace.
Hymn. On the Morning of Christ's Nativity, l. 1
- 10 The star-led wizards haste with odours sweet!
Ib. l. 23
- 11 It was the winter wild
While the Heav'n-born child
All meanly wrapt in the rude manger lies,
Nature in awe to him
Had doff't her gawdy trim
With her great Master so to sympathize. *Ib.* l. 29
- 12 Nor war, nor battle's sound
Was heard the world around,
The idle spear and shield were high uphung.
Ib. l. 53
- 13 Birds of calm sit brooding on the charmed wave.
Ib. l. 68
- 14 The stars with deep amaze
Stand fixt in stedfast gaze
Bending one way their precious influence
And will not take their flight
For all the morning light,
Or Lucifer that often warned them thence,
But in their glimmering orbs did glow
Until their Lord himself bespake and bid them go.
Hymn. On the Morning of Christ's Nativity, l. 69
- 15 Perhaps their loves, or else their sheep,
Was all that did their silly thoughts so busy keep.
Ib. l. 91
- 16 The helmed Cherubim
And sworded Seraphim,
Are seen in glittering ranks with wings display'd.
Ib. l. 112
- 17 Ring out ye crystal spheres,
Once bless our human ears
(If ye have power to touch our senses so)
And let your silver chime
Move in melodious time;
And let the base of heav'ns deep organ blow,
And with your ninefold harmony
Make up full consort to th' angelic symphony.
Ib. l. 125
- 18 Time will run back, and fetch the age of gold.
Ib. l. 135
- 19 And speckled Vanity
Will sicken soon and die. *Ib.* l. 136
- 20 Swinges the scaly horror of his folded tail. *Ib.* l. 172
- 21 The oracles are dumb,
No voice or hideous hum
Runs through the arched roof in words deceiving.
Apollo from his shrine
Can no more divine,
With hollow shriek the steep of Delphos leaving.
No nightly trance or breathed spell,
Inspires the pale-eyed priest from the prophetic cell.
Ib. l. 173
- 22 From haunted spring and dale
Edg'd with poplar pale
The parting genius is with sighing sent. *Ib.* l. 184
- 23 Peor and Baalim
Forsake their temples dim. *Ib.* l. 197
- 24 So when the sun in bed,
Curtain'd with cloudy red,
Pillows his chin upon an orient wave. *Ib.* l. 229
- 25 But see the Virgin blest,
Hath laid her Babe to rest,
Time is our tedious song should here have ending,
Heav'n's youngest teemed star,
Hath fixt her polisht car,
Her sleeping lord with handmaid lamp attending:
And all about the courtly stable,
Bright-harnest Angels sit in order serviceable.
Ib. l. 237
- 26 Rhyme being no necessary adjunct or true ornament
of poem or good verse, in longer works especially,
but the invention of a barbarous age, to set off
wretched matter and lame metre.
The Verse. Preface to Paradise Lost, 1668 ed.
- 27 The troublesome and modern bondage of Rhyming.
Ib.

- 1 Of Man's first disobedience, and the fruit
Of that forbidden tree, whose mortal taste
Brought death into the world, and all our woe,
With loss of Eden *Paradise Lost, bk 1, l 1*
- 2 Or if Sion hill
Delight thee more, and Siloa's brook that flow'd
Fast by the oracle of God *Ib 1 10*
- 3 Things unattempted yet in prose or rhyme *Ib 1 16*
- 4 What in me is dark
Illumine, what is low raise and support,
That to the highth of this great argument
I may assert eternal Providence,
And justify the ways of God to Men *Ib 1 22*
- 5 For one restraint, lords of the world besides *Ib 1 32*
- 6 The infernal serpent, he it was, whose guile,
Stirr'd up with envy and revenge, deceived
The mother of mankind *Ib 1 34*
- 7 Him the Almighty Power
Hurled headlong flaming from th' ethereal sky
With hideous ruin and combustion down
To bottomless perdition, there to dwell
In adamant chains and penal fire
Who durst defy th' Omnipotent to arms *Ib 1 44*
- 8 As far as angels' ken *Ib 1 59*
- 9 A dungeon horrible, on all sides round
As one great furnace flam'd, yet from those flames
No light, but rather darkness visible
Serv'd only to discover sights of woe,
Regions of sorrow, doleful shades, where peace
And rest can never dwell, hope never comes
That comes to all *Ib 1 60*
- 10 As far removed from God and light of heav'n
As from the centre thence to th' utmost pole *Ib 1 73*
- 11 But O how fall'n how changed
From him who in the happy realms of light,
Clothed with transcendent brightness didst outshine
Myriads though bright *Ib 1 84*
- 12 United thoughts and counsels, equal hope,
And hazard in the glorious enterprise *Ib 1 88*
- 13 Yet not for those
Nor what the potent victor in his rage
Can else inflict do I repent or change,
Though changed in outward lustre, that fix'd mind
And high disdain, from sense of injured merit *Ib 1 94*
- 14 What though the field be lost?
All is not lost, th' unconquerable will,
And study of revenge, immortal hate
And courage never to submit or yield
And what is else not to be overcome? *Ib 1 105*
- 15 Vaunting aloud, but racked with deep despair *Ib 1 126*
- 16 Fall'n Cherub to be weak is miserable
Doing or suffering, but of this be sure,
To do ought good never will be our task,
But ever to do ill our sole delight *Ib 1 157*
- 17 And out of good still to find means of evil *Ib 1 165*
- 18 The seat of desolation, void of light *Ib 1 181*
- 19 What reinforcement we may gain from hope
If not what resolution from despair *Ib 1 190*
- 20 The will
And high permission of all ruling Heaven
Left him at large to his own dark designs,
That with reiterated crimes he might
Heap on himself damnation *Paradise Lost, bk 1, l 211*
- 21 Is this the region, this the soil, the clime,
Said then the lost Archangel, this the seat
That we must change for heav'n, this mournful
gloom
For that celestial light? *Ib 1 242*
- 22 Farthest from him is best
Whom reason hath equalled, force hath made
supreme
Above his equals Farewell happy fields
Where joy for ever dwells Hail horrors, hail
Infernal world, and thou profoundest Hell
Receive thy new possessor one who brings
A mind not to be chang'd by place or time.
The mind is its own place, and in it self
Can make a heav'n of Hell, a Hell of heav'n *Ib 1 247*
- 23 Here we may reign secure, and in my choice
To reign is worth ambition though in hell
Better to reign in hell than serve in heav'n *Ib 1 261*
- 24 His spear, to equal which the tallest pine
Hewn on Norwegian hills, to be the mast
Of some great ammiral, were but a wand,
He walk'd with to support uneasy steps
Over the burning marle *Ib 1 292*
- 25 Thick as autumnal leaves that strow the brooks
In Vallombrosa where th' Etrurian shades
High over arch'd imbower *Ib 1 302*
- 26 Buzins and his Memphian chivalry *Ib 1 307*
- 27 'Awake arise, or be for ever fall'n'
They heard and were abashed, and up they sprang
Upon the wing as when men wont to watch
On duty, sleeping found by whom they dread,
Rouse and bestir themselves ere well awake *Ib 1 330*
- 28 First Moloch, horrid king besmear'd with blood
Of human sacrifice, and parents' tears *Ib 1 392*
- 29 For spirits when they please
Can either sex assume, or both, so soft
And uncompos'd is their essence pure *Ib 1 423*
- 30 Execute their aery purposes *Ib 1 430*
- 31 Astarte, Queen of Heav'n, with crescent horns *Ib 1 439*
- 32 Thammuz came next behind,
Whose annual wound in Lebanon allur'd
The Syrian damsels to lament his fate
In amorous ditties all a summer's day,
While smooth Adonis from his native rock
Ran purple to the sea *Ib 1 446*
- 33 A leper once he lost and gain'd a king *Ib 1 471*
- 34 Jehovah, who in one night when he passed
From Egypt marching *Ib 1 487*
- 35 And when night
Darkens the streets then wander forth the winds
Of Beulah, blown with insolence and wine *Ib 1 500*
- 36 Shone like a meteor streaming to the wind *Ib 1 537*

- 1 Sonorous metal blowing martial sounds:
At which the universal host upsent
A shout that tore hell's concave, and beyond
Frighted the reign of Chaos and old Night.
Paradise Lost, bk. i, l. 540
- 2 Anon they move
In perfect phalanx to the Dorian mood
Of flutes and soft recorders. *Ib.* l. 549
- 3 That small infantry
Warred on by cranes. *Ib.* l. 575
- 4 What resounds
In fable or romance of Uther's son
Begirt with British and Armoric knights;
And all who since, baptized or infidel
Jousted in Aspramont or Montalban,
Damasco, or Marocco, or Trebisonde,
Or whom Biserta sent from Afric shore
When Charlemain with all his peerage fell
By Fontarabbia. *Ib.* l. 579
- 5 He above the rest
In shape and gesture proudly eminent
Stood like a tower; his form had yet not lost
All her original brightness, nor appeared
Less than archangel ruined, and th' excess
Of glory obscur'd. *Ib.* l. 589
- 6 The sun . . .
In dim eclipse disastrous twilight sheds
On half the nations, and with fear of change
Perplexes monarchs. *Ib.* l. 594
- 7 His face
Deep scars of thunder had intrenched, and care
Sat on his faded cheek, but under brows
Of dauntless courage, and considerate pride
Waiting revenge. *Ib.* l. 600
- 8 Who overcomes
By force, hath overcome but half his foe. *Ib.* l. 648
- 9 Mammon led them on,
Mammon, the least erected Spirit that fell
From heav'n, for ev'n in heav'n his looks and thoughts
Were always downward bent, admiring more
The riches of heaven's pavement, trodden gold,
Than aught divine or holy else enjoy'd
In vision beatific. *Ib.* l. 678
- 10 Let none admire
That riches grow in hell; that soil may best
Deserve the precious bane. *Ib.* l. 690
- 11 Anon out of the earth a fabric huge
Rose like an exhalation. *Ib.* l. 710
- 12 From morn
To noon he fell, from noon to dewy eve,
A summer's day; and with the setting sun
Dropt from the zenith like a falling star. *Ib.* l. 742
- 13 Fairy elves,
Whose midnight revels, by a forest side
Or fountain some belated peasant sees,
Or dreams he sees, while overhead the moon
Sits arbitress. *Ib.* l. 781
- 14 High on a throne of royal state, which far
Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of Ind,
Or where the gorgeous East with richest hand
Showers on her kings barbaric pearl and gold,
Satan exalted sat, by merit raised
To that bad eminence; and from despair
Thus high uplifted beyond hope. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 1
- 15 The strongest and the fiercest Spirit
That fought in Heav'n; now fiercer by despair.
His trust was with th' Eternal to be deemed
Equal in strength, and rather than be less
Cared not to be at all. *Paradise Lost*, bk. ii, l. 44
- 16 My sentence is for open war: of wiles
More unexpert, I boast not. *Ib.* l. 51
- 17 When the scourge
Inexorably, and the torturing hour
Calls us to penance. *Ib.* l. 90
- 18 Belial, in act more graceful and humane;
A fairer person lost not Heav'n; he seemed
For dignity compos'd and high exploit:
But all was false and hollow; though his tongue
Dropt manna, and could make the worse appear
The better reason. *Ib.* l. 109
- 19 For who would lose,
Though full of pain, this intellectual being,
Those thoughts that wander through eternity,
To perish rather, swallowed up and lost
In the wide womb of uncreated night,
Devoid of sense and motion? *Ib.* l. 146
- 20 His red right hand. *Ib.* l. 174
- 21 Unrespited, unpitied, unreprieved,
Ages of hopeless end. *Ib.* l. 185
- 22 Thus Belial with words clothed in reason's garb
Counselled ignoble ease, and peaceful sloth,
Not peace. *Ib.* l. 226
- 23 Our torments also may in length of time
Become our elements. *Ib.* l. 274
- 24 With grave
Aspect he rose, and in his rising seem'd
A pillar of state; deep on his front engraven
Deliberation sat and public care;
And princely counsel in his face yet shone,
Majestic though in ruin. *Ib.* l. 300
- 25 To sit in darkness here
Hatching vain empires. *Ib.* l. 377
- 26 Who shall tempt with wand'ring feet
The dark unbottom'd infinite abyss
And through the palpable obscure find out
His uncouth way. *Ib.* l. 404
- 27 Long is the way
And hard, that out of hell leads up to light. *Ib.* l. 432
- 28 O shame to men! devil with devil damn'd
Firm concord holds, men only disagree
Of creatures rational. *Ib.* l. 496
- 29 In discourse more sweet
(For eloquence the soul, song charms the sense,)
Others apart sat on a hill retir'd,
In thoughts more elevate, and reason'd high
Of providence, foreknowledge, will, and fate,
Fix'd fate, free will, foreknowledge absolute,
And found no end, in wand'ring mazes lost. *Ib.* l. 555
- 30 Vain wisdom all, and false philosophy. *Ib.* l. 565
- 31 A gulf profound as that Serbonian bog
Betwixt Damietta and Mount Casius old,
Where armies whole have sunk: the parching air
Burns froze, and cold performs th' effect of fire. *Ib.* l. 592

- 1 The bitter change
Of fierce extremes, extremes by change more fierce.
Paradise Lost, bk. 11, l. 598
- 2 O'er many a frozen, many a fiery Alp,
Rocks, caves, lakes, fens, bogs, dens, and shades of
death. *Ib.* l. 620
- 3 Worse
Than fables yet have feigned, or fear conceived,
Gorgons and Hydras, and Chimeras dire. *Ib.* l. 626
- 4 The other shape,
If shape it might be call'd that shape had none
Distinguishable in member, joint, or limb,
Or substance might be call'd that shadow seem'd,
For each seem'd either; black it stood as night,
Fierce as ten furies, terrible as hell,
And shook a dreadful dart; what seem'd his head
The likeness of a kingly crown had on. *Ib.* l. 666
- 5 Whence and what art thou, execrable shape?
Ib. l. 681
- 6 Incens'd with indignation Satan stood
Unterrif'd, and like a comet burn'd
That fires the length of Ophiucus huge
In th' arctic sky, and from his horrid hair
Shakes pestilence and war. *Ib.* l. 707
- 7 Their fatal hands
No second stroke intend. *Ib.* l. 712
- 8 I fled, and cry'd out, *Death*;
Hell trembled at the hideous name, and sigh'd
From all her caves, and back resounded, *Death*.
Ib. l. 787
- 9 On a sudden open fly
With impetuous recoil and jarring sound
Th' infernal doors, and on their hinges grate
Harsh thunder. *Ib.* l. 879
- 10 A dark
Illimitable ocean without bound,
Without dimension, where length, breadth, and
height,
And time and place are lost. *Ib.* l. 891
- 11 Chaos umpire sits,
And by decision more embroils the fray
By which he reigns: next him high arbiter
Chance governs all. *Ib.* l. 907
- 12 This wild abyss,
The womb of nature and perhaps her grave.
Ib. l. 910
- 13 To compare
Great things with small. *Ib.* l. 921
- 14 So eagerly the fiend
O'er bog or steep, through strait, rough, dense, or
rare,
With head, hands, wings, or feet pursues his way,
And swims or sinks, or wades, or creeps, or flies.
Ib. l. 947
- 15 Sable-vested Night, eldest of things.
Ib. l. 962
- 16 With run upon ruin, rout on rout,
Confusion worse confounded. *Ib.* l. 995
- 17 So he with difficulty and labour hard
Moved on, with difficulty and labour he. *Ib.* l. 1021
- 18 Hail, holy light, offspring of Heaven first-born,
Or of th' Eternal co-eternal beam,
May I express thee unblamed? Since God is light,
And never but in unapproach'd light
Dwelt from eternity. *Ib.* bk. iii, l. 1
- 19 So thick a drop serene hath quenched their orbs,
Or dim suffusion veiled. Yet not the more
Cease I to wander where the Muses haunt
Clear spring, or shady grove, or sunny hill.
Paradise Lost, bk. iii, l. 23
- 20 Nor sometimes forget
Those other two equall'd with me in fate,
So were I equall'd with them in renown,
Blind Thamyris and blind Mæonides,
And Tereus and Phineus, prophets old.
Then feed on thoughts, that voluntary move
Harmonious numbers, as the wakeful bird
Sings darkling, and in shades covert hid,
Tunes her nocturnal note. Thus with the year
Seasons return, but not to me returns
Day, or the sweet approach of ev'n or morn,
Or sight of vernal bloom, or summer's rose,
Or flocks, or herds, or human face divine;
But cloud instead, and ever-during dark
Surrounds me, from the cheerful ways of men
Cut off, and for the book of knowledge fair
Presented with a universal blank
Of Nature's works to me expung'd and raz'd,
And wisdom at one entrance quite shut out.
So much the rather thou celestial light
Shine inward. *Ib.* l. 32
- 21 Freely they stood who stood, and fell who fell. *Ib.* l. 102
- 22 Dark with excessive bright. *Ib.* l. 350
- 23 Sencana, where Chineses drive
With sails and wind their many waggons light. *Ib.* l. 438
- 24 Embryos and idiots, eremites and friars,
White, black and grey, with all their trumpery. *Ib.* l. 474
- 25 Dying put on the weeds of Dominic,
Or in Franciscan think to pass disguised. *Ib.* l. 479
- 26 Then might ye see
Cows, hoods, and habits, with their wearers, tost
And fluttered into rags, then relics, beads,
Indulgences, dispenses, pardons, bulls,
The sport of winds. *Ib.* l. 489
- 27 Into a Lumbo large and broad, since called
The *Paradise of Fools*, to few unknown. *Ib.* l. 495
- 28 For neither man nor angel can discern
Hypocrisy, the only evil that walks
Invisible, except to God alone. *Ib.* l. 682
- 29 At whose sight all the stars
Hide their diminished heads. *Ib.* bk. iv, l. 34
- 30 Warring in Heav'n against Heav'n's matchless King *Ib.* l. 41
- 31 And understood not that a grateful mind
By owing owes not, but still pays, at once
Indebted and discharged. *Ib.* l. 55
- 32 Me miserable! which way shall I fly
Infinite wrath, and infinite despair?
Which way I fly is Hell; myself am Hell;
And in the lowest deep a lower deep
Still threatening to devour me opens wide,
To which the Hell I suffer seems a Heaven. *Ib.* l. 73
- 33 So farewell hope, and with hope farewell fear,
Farewell remorse: all good to me is lost;
Evil be thou my Good. *Ib.* l. 108

- 1 Off at sea north-east winds blow
Sabæan odours from the spicy shore
Of Araby the blest. *Paradise Lost*, bk. iv, l. 161
- 2 Many a league
Cheer'd with the grateful smell old Ocean smiles.
Ib. l. 164
- 3 So clomb this first grand thief into God's fold:
So since into his church lewd hirelings climb.
Thence up he flew, and on the tree of life,
The middle tree and highest there that grew,
Sat like a cormorant. *Ib.* l. 192
- 4 A heaven on earth. *Ib.* l. 208
- 5 Groves whose rich trees wept odorous gums and balm,
Others whose fruit burnished with golden rind
Hung amiable, Hesperian fables true,
If true, here only. *Ib.* l. 248
- 6 Flowers of all huc, and without thorn the rose.
Ib. l. 256
- 7 The mantling vine. *Ib.* l. 258
- 8 Not that fair field
Of Enna, where Proserpin gathering flowers
Herself a fairer flower by gloomy Dis
Was gathered. *Ib.* l. 268
- 9 Nor where Abassin kings their issue guard,
Mount Amara, though this by some supposed
True paradise. *Ib.* l. 280
- 10 Two of far nobler shape erect and tall,
Godlike erect, with native honour clad
In naked majesty seemed lords of all. *Ib.* l. 288
- 11 For contemplation he and valour formed;
For softness she and sweet attractive grace,
He for God only, she for God in him:
His fair large front and eye sublime declared
Absolute rule. *Ib.* l. 297
- 12 Which implied
Subjection, but required with gentle sway
And by her yielded, by him best received;
Yielded with coy submission, modest pride,
And sweet reluctant amorous delay. *Ib.* l. 307
- 13 Adam, the goodliest man of men since born
His sons; the fairest of her daughters Eve. *Ib.* l. 323
- 14 The savoury pulp they chew, and in the rind
Still as they thirsted scooped the brimming stream.
Ib. l. 335
- 15 Sporting the lion ramped, and in his paw,
Dandled the kid; bears, tigers, ounces, pards
Gamboll'd before them, th' unwieldy elephant
To make them mirth us'd all his might, and wreathed
His lithe proboscis. *Ib.* l. 343
- 16 So spake the Fiend, and with necessity,
The tyrant's plea, excus'd his devilish deeds.
Ib. l. 393
- 17 With eyes
Of conjugal attraction unprov'd. *Ib.* l. 492
- 18 Imparadised in one another's arms. *Ib.* l. 506
- 19 Now came still evening on, and twilight gray
Had in her sober livery all things clad;
Silence accompanied, for beast and bird,
They to their grassy couch, these to their nests,
Were slunk, all but the wakeful nightingale;
She all night long her amorous descant sung;
Silence was pleas'd: now glow'd the firmament
- With living sapphires: Hesperus that led
The starry host, rode brightest, till the moon,
Rising in clouded majesty, at length
Apparent queen unveil'd her peerless light,
And o'er the dark her silver mantle threw.
Paradise Lost, bk. iv, l. 598
- 20 God is thy law, thou mine: to know no more
Is woman's happiest knowledge and her praise.
Ib. l. 637
- 21 With thee conversing I forget all time. *Ib.* l. 639
- 22 Sweet is the breath of morn, her rising sweet,
With charm of earliest birds. *Ib.* l. 641
- 23 Sweet the coming on
Of grateful evening mild, then silent night
With this her solemn bird and this fair moon,
And these the gems of Heav'n, her starry train.
Ib. l. 646
- 24 Millions of spiritual creatures walk the earth
Unseen, both when we wake, and when we sleep.
Ib. l. 677
- 25 Into their inmost bower
Handed they went; and eas'd the putting off
These troublesome disguises which we wear,
Strait side by side were laid, nor turned I ween
Adam from his fair spouse, nor Eve the rites
Mysterious of connubial love refus'd:
Whatever hypocrites austere talk
Of purity and place and innocence,
Defaming as impure what God declares
Pure, and commands to some, leaves free to all.
Ib. l. 738
- 26 Hail wedded love, mysterious law, true source
Of human offspring, sole propriety,
In Paradise of all things common else. *Ib.* l. 750
- 27 Sleep on,
Blest pair; and O yet happiest if ye seek
No happier state, and know to know no more.
Ib. l. 773
- 28 Him there they found
Squat like a toad, close at the ear of Eve. *Ib.* l. 799
- 29 Him thus intent Ithuriel with his spear
Touched lightly; for no falsehood can endure
Touch of celestial temper, but returns
Of force to its own likeness; up he starts
Discover'd and surpris'd. *Ib.* l. 810
- 30 Not to know me argues yourselves unknown.
Ib. l. 830
- 31 Abash'd the Devil stood,
And felt how awful goodness is, and saw
Virtue in her shape how lovely. *Ib.* l. 846
- 32 Of regal port,
But faded splendour wan. *Ib.* l. 869
- 33 But wherefore thou alone? Wherefore with thee
Came not all hell broke loose? *Ib.* l. 917
- 34 Then when I am thy captive talk of chains,
Proud liminary Cherub. *Ib.* l. 970
- 35 Like Teneriff or Atlas unremov'd. *Ib.* l. 987
- 36 Fled
Murmuring, and with him fled the shades of night.
Ib. l. 1014
- 37 His sleep
Was aery light, from pure digestion bred.
Ib. bk. v, l. 3

- 1 My fairest, my espoused, my latest found,
Heaven's last best gift, my ever new delight
Paradise Lost, bk vi, l 18
- 2 Good, the more
Communicated, more abundant grows *Ib* l 71
- 3 Best image of myself and dearer half *Ib* l 95
- 4 These are thy glorious works, Parent of Good,
Almighty, thine this universal frame,
Thus wondrous fair, thyself how wondrous then!
Ib l 153
- 5 Him first, him last, him midst, and without end
Ib l 165
- 6 A wilderness of sweets *Ib* l 294
- 7 Another morn
Ris'n on mid-noon *Ib* l 310
- 8 So saying, with despatchful looks in haste
She turns, on hospitable thoughts intent *Ib* l 331
- 9 From many a berry, and from sweet kernels press'd
She tempers dulcet creams *Ib* l 346
- 10 Nor jealousy
Was understood, the injured lover's hell *Ib* l 449
- 11 Son of Heaven and Earth,
Attend that thou art happy, owe to God,
That thou continuest such, owe to thyself,
That is, to thy obedience, therein stand *Ib* l 519
- 12 Freely we serve,
Because we freely love, as in our will
To love or not, in this we stand or fall *Ib* l 538
- 13 What if earth
Be but the shadow of Heaven, and things therein
Each to other like, more than on earth is thought?
Ib l 574
- 14 Hear all ye Angels, progeny of light,
Thrones, Dominations, Princedoms, Virtues, Powers
Ib l 600
- 15 All seem'd well pleased, all seem'd but were not all
Ib l 617
- 16 And in their motions harmony divine
So smoothes her charming tones, that God's own ear
Listens delighted *Ib* l 625
- 17 Satan, so call him now, his former name
Is heard no more in heaven *Ib* l 655
- 18 So spake the Seraph Abdiel faithful found
Among the faithless, faithful only he
Among innumerable false, unmoved,
Unshaken, unseduced, untimid
His loyalty he kept, his love, his zeal *Ib* l 893
- 19 All night the dreadless angel unpursued
Through Heaven's wide champain held his way till
morn,
Waked by the circling hours, with rosy hand
Unbarred the gates of light *Ib* bk vi, l 1
- 20 Servant of God, well done, well hast thou fought
The better fight who singly hast maintained
Against revolved multitudes the cause
Of truth, in word mightier than they in arms
Ib l 29
- 21 He onward came, far off his coming shone
Ib l 768
- 22 Headlong themselves they threw
Down from the verge of Heaven, eternal wrath
Burnt after them to the bottomless pit *Ib* l 864
- 23 Standing on earth, not rapt above the Pole,
More safe I sing with mortal voice, unchang'd
To hoarse or mute, though fall'n on evil days,
On evil days though fall'n, and evil tongues
In darkness, and with dangers compass'd round,
And solitude, yet not alone, while thou
Visit'st my slumbers nightly, or when morn
Purples the east still govern thou my song,
Urania, and fit audience find, though few.
But drive far off the barbarous dissonance
Of Bæchus and his revellers
Paradise Lost, bk vii, l 23
- 24 The affable Archangel *Ib* l 41
- 25 Necessity and chance
Approach not me, and what I will is fate *Ib* l 172
- 26 There Leviathan
Hugest of living creatures, on the deep
Stretch'd like a promontory sleeps or swims,
And seems a moving land, and at his gills
Draws in, and at his trunk spouts out a sea
Ib l 412
- 27 Now half appear'd
The tawny lion, pawing to get free
His hinder parts *Ib* l 463
- 28 The Planets in their stations list'ning stood,
While the bright Pomps ascended jubilant
Open, ye everlasting gates, they sung,
Open, ye heavens, your living doors, let in
The great Creator from his work return'd
Magnificent, his six days' work, a world *Ib* l 563
- 29 The Angel ended, and in Adam's ear
So charming left his voice that he a while
Thought him still speaking, still stood fixed to hear
Ib bk viii, l 1
- 30 He his fabre of the Heavens
Hath left to their disputes, perhaps to move
His laughter at their quaint opinions wide
Hereafter, when they come to model Heaven
And calculate the stars, how they will wield
The mighty frame, how build, unbuild, contrive
To save appearances, how gird the sphere
With centric and eccentric scribbled o'er,
Cycle and epicycle, orb in orb *Ib* l 76
- 31 Heaven is for thee too high
To know what passes there, be lowly wise
Think only what concerns thee and thy being
Ib l 172
- 32 Liquid lapse of murmuring streams *Ib* l 263
- 33 And feel that I am happier than I know *Ib* l 282
- 34 In solitude
What happiness? Who can enjoy alone,
Or all enjoying, what contentment find? *Ib* l 364
- 35 I waked
To find her, or for ever to deplore
Her loss, and other pleasures all abjure *Ib* l 478
- 36 Grace was in all her steps, heaven in her eye,
In every gesture dignity and love *Ib* l 488
- 37 Her virtue, and the conscience of her worth,
That would be wooed, and not unsought be won
Ib l 502
- 38 The amorous bird of night
Sung spousal, and bid haste the evening star
On his hill top, to light the bridal lamp *Ib* l 518
- 39 The sun of earthly bliss *Ib* l 522

1 So absolute she seems
And in herself complete, so well to know
Her own, that what she wills to do or say
Seems wisest, virtuousest, discreetest, best.
Paradise Lost, bk. viii, l. 547

2 To whom the Angel with contracted brow.
Accuse not Nature, she hath done her part;
Do thou but thine, and be not diffident
Of wisdom, she deserts thee not, if thou
Dismiss not her. *Ib.* l. 560

3 Oft-times nothing profits more
Than self-esteem, grounded on just and right
Well manag'd. *Ib.* l. 571

4 With a smile that glow'd
Celestial rosy red, love's proper hue. *Ib.* l. 618

5 My celestial Patroness, who deigns
Her nightly visitation unimplor'd,
And dictates to me slumb'ring, or inspires
Easy my unpremeditated verse:
Since first this subject for heroic song
Pleas'd me long choosing, and beginning late.
Ib. bk. ix, l. 21

6 Unless an age too late, or cold
Climate, or years damp my intended wing. *Ib.* l. 44

7 The serpent subtlest beast of all the field. *Ib.* l. 86

8 For nothing lovelier can be found
In woman, than to study household good,
And good works in her husband to promote.
Ib. l. 232

9 For solitude sometimes is best society,
And short retirement urges sweet return. *Ib.* l. 249

10 Wouldst thou approve thy constancy, approve
First thy obedience. *Ib.* l. 367

11 As one who long in populous city pent,
Where houses thick and sewers annoy the air,
Forth issuing on a summer's morn to breathe
Among the pleasant villages and farms
Adjoin'd, from each thing met conceives delight.
Ib. l. 445

12 She fair, divinely fair, fit love for Gods. *Ib.* l. 489

13 Hope elevates, and joy
Brightens his crest. *Ib.* l. 633

14 God so commanded, and left that command
Sole daughter of his voice; the rest, we live
Law to ourselves, our reason is our law. *Ib.* l. 652

15 Her rash hand in evil hour
Forth reaching to the fruit, she pluck'd, she eat:
Earth felt the wound, and Nature from her seat
Sighing through all her works gave signs of woe
That all was lost. *Ib.* l. 780

16 Adam shall share with me in bliss or woe:
So dear I love him, that with him all deaths
I could endure, without him live no life. *Ib.* l. 831

17 O fairest of creation! last and best
Of all God's works! creature in whom excell'd
Whatever can to sight or thought be form'd,
Holy, divine, good, amiable, or sweet!
How art thou lost, how on a sudden lost,
Defac'd, deflower'd, and now to Death devote?
Ib. l. 896

18 For with thee
Certain my resolution is to die;
How can I live without thee, how forgo
Thy sweet converse and love so dearly joined,
To live again in these wild woods forlorn?
Should God create another Eve, and I
Another rib afford, yet loss of thee
Would never from my heart; no no, I feel
The link of nature draw me: flesh of flesh,
Bone of my bone thou art, and from thy state
Mine never shall be parted, weal or woe.
Paradise Lost, bk. ix, l. 906

19 What thou art is mine;
Our state cannot be sever'd, we are one,
One flesh; to lose thee were to lose myself. *Ib.* l. 957

20 He hears
On all sides, from innumerable tongues,
A dismal universal hiss, the sound
Of public scorn. *Ib.* bk. x, l. 506

21 Complicated monsters, head and tail,
Scorpion and asp, and Amphisbaena dire,
Cerastes horned, Hydrus, and Ellops drear. *Ib.* l. 523

22 Chew'd bitter ashes, which th' offended taste
With spattering noise rejected. *Ib.* l. 566

23 Oh! why did God,
Creator wise, that peopled highest Heaven
With Spirits masculine, create at last
This novelty on Earth, this fair defect
Of Nature? *Ib.* l. 888

24 Demoniac frenzy, moping melancholy,
And moon-struck madness. *Ib.* bk. xi, l. 485

25 Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou liv'st
Live well, how long or short permit to Heaven. *Ib.* l. 553

26 The evening star,
Love's harbinger. *Ib.* l. 588

27 The brazen throat of war had ceased to roar:
All now was turned to jollity and game,
To luxury and riot, feast and dance. *Ib.* l. 713

28 For now I see
Peace to corrupt no less than war to waste. *Ib.* l. 779

29 Then wilt thou not be loth
To leave this Paradise, but shalt possess
A Paradise within thee, happier far. *Ib.* bk. xii, l. 585

30 In me is no delay; with thee to go,
Is to stay here; without thee here to stay,
Is to go hence unwilling; thou to me
Art all things under Heaven, all places thou,
Who for my wilful crime art banished hence. *Ib.* l. 615

31 They looking back, all th' eastern side beheld
Of Paradise, so late their happy seat,
Wav'd over by that flaming brand, the Gate
With dreadful faces throng'd and fiery arms.
Some natural tears they dropped, but wiped them
soon;
The world was all before them, where to choose
Their place of rest, and Providence their guide:
They hand in hand with wandering steps and slow
Through Eden took their solitary way. *Ib.* l. 641

32 Satan, bowing low
His gray dissimulation, disappeared.
Paradise Regained, bk. i, l. 497

- 1 Skill'd to retire, and in retiring draw
Hearts after them tangled in amorous nets
Paradise Regained, bk. 11, l. 161
- 2 Beauty stands
In the admiration only of weak minds
Led captive *Ib* l. 220
- 3 And now the herald lark
Left his ground nest, high tow'ring to desert
The morn's approach, and greet her with his song
Ib l. 279
- 4 Ladies of th' Hesperides, that seemed
Fairer than feign'd of old, or fabled since
Of faery damsels met in forest wide
By knights of Logres or of Lyones,
Lancelot or Pelleas, or Pellenore *Ib* l. 357
- 5 Of whom to be dispraised were no small praise
Ib bk. 11, l. 56
- 6 But on Ocean's forelock watchful wut *Ib* l. 173
- 7 As he who, seeking asses, found a kingdom
Ib l. 242
- 8 Elephants endorsed with towers *Ib* l. 329
- 9 Dusk faces with white silken turbans wreath'd
Ib bk. 11, l. 76
- 10 The childhood shows the man
As morning shows the day Be famous then
By wisdom, as thy empire must extend,
So let extend thy mind o'er all the world *Ib* l. 220
- 11 Athens, the eye of Greece mother of arts
And eloquence, native to famous wits
Or hospitable in her sweet recess,
City or suburban, studious walks and shades,
See there the olive grove of Academe,
Plato's retirement, where the Attic bird
Trills her thick warbled notes the summer long
Ib l. 240
- 12 The first and wisest of them all professed
To know this only, that he nothing knew *Ib* l. 293
- 13 Deep versed in books and shallow in himself
Ib l. 327
- 14 In them is plainest taught, and easiest learnt,
What makes a nation happy, and keeps it so
Ib l. 361
- 15 Till morning fair
Came forth with pilgrim steps in amice grey
Ib l. 426
- 16 Without wing
Of hippogriff *Ib* l. 541
- 17 And, as that Theban monster that proposed
Her riddle, and him who solved it not devoured,
That once found out and solved, for grief and spite
Cast herself headlong from th' Ismenian steep,
So strook with dread and anguish fell the Fiend,
And to his crew, that sat consulting, brought
Joyless triumphs of his hop't success,
Ruin, and desperation, and dismay,
Who durst so proudly tempt the Son of God
Ib l. 572
- 18 He unobserved
Home to his mother's house private returned
Ib l. 638
- 19 But headlong joy is ever on the wing
The Passion, l. 5
- 20 A little onward lend thy guiding hand
To these dark steps, a little further on
Samson Agonistes, l. 1
- 21 Eyeless in Gaza, at the mill with slaves *Ib* l. 41
- 22 O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of noon,
Irrecoverably dark, total eclipse
Without all hope of day! *Ib* l. 80
- 23 The sun to me is dark
And silent as the moon,
When she deserts the night
I hid in her vacant interlunar cave *Ib* l. 85
- 24 To live a life half dead, a living death *Ib* l. 100
- 25 Ran on embattled armies clad in iron,
And, weaponless himself,
Made arms ridiculous *Ib* l. 129
- 26 Wisest men
Have erred and by bad women been deceived,
And shall again, pretend they ne'er so wise *Ib* l. 210
- 27 Just are the ways of God,
And justifiable to men,
Unless there be who think not God at all *Ib* l. 293
- 28 Of such doctrine never was there school,
But the heart of the fool,
And no man therein doctor but himself *Ib* l. 297
- 29 What boots it at one gate to make defence,
And at another to let in the foe? *Ib* l. 360
- 30 My race of glory run, and race of shame,
And I shall shortly be with them that rest *Ib* l. 597
- 31 But who is this, what thing of sea or land?
Female of sex it seems,
That so bedeck'd, ornate, and gay,
Comes this way sailing
Like a stately ship
Of Tarsus, bound for th' isles
Of Javan or Gadier,
With all her bravery on, and tackle trim,
Sails fill'd, and streamers waving
Courtied by all the winds that hold them play,
An amber scent of odorous perfume
Her harbinger *Ib* l. 710
- 32 That grounded maxim
So ripe and celebrated in the mouths
Of wisest men, that to the public good
Private respects must yield *Ib* l. 862
- 33 Yet beauty, though injurious, hath strange power,
After offence returning, to regain
Love once possess'd *Ib* l. 1003
- 34 Love quarrels oft in pleasing concord end *Ib* l. 1008
- 35 Therefore God's universal law
Gave to the man despotic power
Over his female in due awe *Ib* l. 1053
- 36 O how comely it is, and how reviving
To the spirits of just men long oppress'd,
When God into the hands of their deliverer
Puts invincible might,
To quell the mighty of the earth, th' oppressor
Ib l. 1268
- 37 He's gone, and who knows how he may report
Thy words by adding fuel to the flame? *Ib* l. 1350
- 38 Lords are lordliest in their wine *Ib* l. 1418

- 1 For evil news rides post, while good news baits.
Samson Agonistes, l. 1538
- 2 And as an ev'ning dragon came,
 Assailant on the perched roosts
 And nests in order rang'd
 Of tame villatic fowl. *Ib.* l. 1692
- 3 Like that self-begotten bird
 In the Arabian woods embost,
 That no second knows nor third,
 And lay erewhile a holocaust. *Ib.* l. 1699
- 4 And though her body die, her fame survives,
 A secular bird, ages of lives. *Ib.* l. 1706
- 5 Samson hath quit himself
 Like Samson, and heroically hath finish'd
 A life heroic. *Ib.* l. 1709
- 6 Nothing is here for tears, nothing to wail
 Or knock the breast; no weakness, no contempt,
 Dispraise or blame; nothing but well and fair,
 And what may quiet us in a death so noble.
Ib. l. 1721
- 7 All is best, though we oft doubt,
 What th' unsearchable dispose
 Of highest wisdom brings about,
 And ever best found in the close.
 Oft he seems to hide his face,
 But unexpectedly returns
 And to his faithful champion hath in place
 Bore witness gloriously; whence Gaza mourns
 And all that band them to resist
 His uncontrollable intent,
 His servants he with new acquit
 Of true experience from this great event
 With peace and consolation hath dismiss'd,
 And calm of mind all passion spent. *Ib.* l. 1745
- 8 What needs my Shakespeare for his honour'd bones,
 The labour of an age in piled stones,
 Or that his hallow'd relics should be hid
 Under a star-y-pointing pyramid?
 Dear son of memory, great heir of fame,
 What need'st thou such weak witness of thy name?
[Epitaph] on Shakespeare
- 9 Blest pair of Sirens, pledges of Heaven's joy,
 Sphere-born harmonious sisters, Voice and Verse.
At a Solemn Music
- 10 Where the bright Seraphim in burning row
 Their loud up-lifted Angel trumpets blow. *Ib.*
- 11 Till disproportion'd sin
 Jarr'd against nature's chime. *Ib.*
- 12 O nightingale, that on yon bloomy spray
 Warbl'st at eve, when all the woods are still.
Sonnet i. To the Nightingale
- 13 All is, if I have grace to use it so,
 As ever in my great Task-Master's eye.
Ib. ii. *On his having arrived at the age of twenty-three*
- 14 Captain or Colonel, or Knight in arms.
Ib. viii. *When the assault was intended to the city*
- 15 The great Emathian conqueror bid spare
 The house of Pindarus, when temple and tower
 Went to the ground. *Ib.*
- 16 As that dishonest victory
 At Charonea, fatal to liberty,
 Killed with report that old man eloquent.
Ib. x. *To the Lady Margaret Ley*
- 17 Those rugged names to our like mouths grow sleek,
 That would have made Quintilian stare and gasp.
 Thy age, like ours, O soul of Sir John Cheke,
 Hated not learning worse than toad or asp,
 When thou taught'st Cambridge, and King Edward
 Greek. *Sonnet*, xi. *'A book was writ of late'*
- 18 I did but prompt the age to quit their clogs,
 By the known rules of ancient liberty,
 When straight a barbarous noise environs me
 Of owls and cuckoos, asses, apes, and dogs.
Ib. xii. *On the Same. [the detraction, &c.]*
- 19 Licence they mean when they cry Liberty;
 For who loves that, must first be wise and good. *Ib.*
- 20 Avenge, O Lord, thy slaughtered saints, whose bones
 Lie scattered on the Alpine mountains cold;
 Ev'n them who kept thy truth so pure of old,
 When all our fathers worshipped stocks and stones,
 Forget not. In thy book record their groans
 Who were thy sheep, and in their ancient fold
 Slain by the bloody Piedmontese, that rolled
 Mother with infant down the rocks.
Ib. xv. *On the late Massacre in Piedmont*
- 21 When I consider how my light is spent,
 E're half my days, in this dark world and wide,
 And that one Talent which is death to hide,
 Lodg'd with me useless, though my Soul more bent
 To serve therewith my Maker, and present
 My true account, lest He returning chide;
 'Doth God exact day-labour, light deny'd?'
 I fondly ask; But Patience, to prevent
 That murmur, soon replies, 'God doth not need
 Either man's work or his own gifts. Who best
 Bear his mild yoke, they serve him best, his State
 Is Kingly. Thousands at his bidding speed
 And post o'er Land and Ocean without rest:
 They also serve who only stand and wait.'
Ib. xvi. *On His Blindness*
- 22 In mirth, that after no repenting draws.
Ib. xviii. *To Cyriac Skinner*
- 23 To measure life learn thou betimes, and know
 Toward solid good what leads the nearest way;
 For other things mild Heaven a time ordains,
 And disapproves that care, though wise in show,
 That with superfluous burden loads the day,
 And, when God sends a cheerful hour, refrains. *Ib.*
- 24 Methought I saw my late espousèd Saint
 Brought to me like Alcestis from the grave.
Ib. xix. *On His Deceased Wife*
- 25 Love, sweetness, goodness, in her person shined. *Ib.*
- 26 But O as to embrace me she inclined,
 I waked, she fled, and day brought back my night. *Ib.*
- 27 New Presbyter is but old Priest writ large.
Ib. *On the New Forcers of Conscience under the Long Parliament*
- 28 For what can war but endless war still breed?
Ib. *On the Lord General Fairfax*
- 29 Peace hath her victories
 No less renowned than war.
Ib. *[To the Lord General Cromwell, May 1652]*
- 30 Help us to save free conscience from the paw
 Of hireling wolves, whose gospel is their maw. *Ib.*
- 31 Fly, envious Time, till thou run out thy race:
 Call on the lazy leaden-stepping hours. *On Time*, l. 1

- 1 Beldam Nature
At a Vacation Exercise in the College, l 46
- 2 He who would not be frustrate of his hope to write
well hereafter in laudable things ought himself to
be a true poem
Apology for Smeectymnus, introd to § 1
- 3 His words . . . like so many nimble and airy servitors
trip about him at command Ib § 12
- 4 For this is not the liberty which we can hope, that no
grievance ever should arise in the Commonwealth,
that let no man in this world expect, but when
complaints are freely heard, deeply considered,
and speedily reformed, then is the utmost bound
of civil liberty attained that wise men look for
Areopagitica
- 5 Books are not absolutely dead things, but do contain a
potency of life in them to be as active as that soul
was whose progeny they are, nay they do preserve
as in a vial the purest efficacy and extraction of that
living intellect that bred them Ib
- 6 As good almost kill a man as kill a good book who
kills a man kills a reasonable creature, God's image,
but he who destroys a good book, kills reason itself,
kills the image of God, as it were in the eye Ib
- 7 A good book is the precious life-blood of a master
spirit, embalmed and treasured up on purpose to a
life beyond life Ib
- 8 It was from out the rind of one apple tasted that the
knowledge of good and evil as two twins cleaving
together leaped forth into the world Ib
- 9 He that can apprehend and consider vice with all her
baits and seeming pleasures, and yet abstain, and
yet distinguish, and yet prefer that which is truly
better, he is the true wayfaring Christian I cannot
praise a fugitive and cloistered virtue, unexercised
and unbreathed, that never sallies out and sees her
adversary, but slinks out of the race, where that
immortal garland is to be run for, not without
dust and heat Assuredly we bring not innocence
into the world, we bring impurity much rather
that which punishes us is trial, and trial is by what
is contrary Ib
- 10 Our sage and serious poet Spenser Ib
- 11 To be still searching what we know not by what we
know, still closing up truth to truth as we find it
(for all her body is homogeneal and proportional),
this is the golden rule in theology as well as in
arithmetic, and makes up the best harmony in a
church Ib
- 12 God is decreeing to begin some new and great period
in His Church even to the reforming of Reforma-
tion itself What does He then but reveal Himself to
His servants, and as His manner is, first to His
Englishmen? Ib
- 13 Behold now this vast city [London], a city of refuge,
the mansion house of liberty, encompassed and sur-
rounded with His protection Ib
- 14 Where there is much desire to learn, there of neces-
sity will be much arguing, much writing, many
opinions, for opinion in good men is but knowledge
in the making Ib
- 15 Methinks I see in my mind a noble and puissant
nation rousing herself like a strong man after sleep
and shaking her invincible locks Methinks I see
her as an eagle mewing her mighty youth, and
kindling her undazzled eyes at the full mudday
beam Areopagitica
- 16 Give me the liberty to know, to utter, and to argue
freely according to conscience, above all liberties Ib
- 17 Though all the winds of doctrine were let loose to
play upon the earth, so Truth be in the field, we do
injuriously by licensing and prohibiting to mis-
doubt her strength Let her and Falsehood grapple,
who ever knew Truth put to the worse, in a free
and open encounter Ib
- 18 But because about the manner and order of this
government, whether it ought to be Presbyterial, or
Prelatical, such endless question, or rather uproar
is arisen in this land, as may be justly termed, what
the fever is to the physicians, the eternal reproach
of the divines
- Reason of Church Government, preface
- 19 This manner of writing [i.e. prose] wherein knowing
myself inferior to myself . . . I have the use, as I
may account it, but of my left hand Ib bk ii, introd to ch. 1
- 20 A poet soaring in the high region of his fancies with
his garland and singing robes about him Ib
- 21 By labour and intent study (which I take to be my
portion in this life) joined with the strong propen-
sity of nature, I might perhaps leave something so
written to after-times, as they should not willingly
let it die Ib
- 22 Inquisitorious and tyrannical duncery. Ib
- 23 Beholding the bright countenance of truth in the
quiet and still air of delightful studies Ib
- 24 Let not England forget her precedence of teaching
nations how to live
- The Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce
- 25 I call therefore a complete and generous education
that which fits a man to perform justly, skilfully
and magnanimously all the offices both private and
public of peace and war Of Education
- 26 I will point ye out the right path of a virtuous and
noble Education, laborious indeed at the first as
cent, but else so smooth, so green, so full of goodly
prospect, and melodious sounds on every side, that
the harp of Orpheus was not more charming Ib
- 27 Brave men, and worthy patriots, dear to God, and
famous to all ages Ib
- 28 Ornate rhetoric taught out of the rule of Plato,
To which poetry would be made subsequent or
indeed rather precedent, as being less subtle and
fine, but more simple, sensuous and passionate Ib
- 29 In those vernal seasons of the year, when the air is
calm and pleasant, it were an injury and sullenness
against Nature not to go out, and see her riches and
partake in her rejoicing with Heaven and Earth Ib
- 30 The Wars of Kites or Crows fighting in the air
History of Britain, ch 4

- 1 For such kind of borrowing as this, if it be not
bettered by the borrower, among good authors is
accounted plagiarist. *Iconoclastes*, ch. 23
- 2 None can love freedom heartily, but good men; the
rest love not freedom, but licence.
Tenure of Kings and Magistrates
- 3 No man who knows aught, can be so stupid to deny
that all men naturally were born free. *Ib.*

COMTE DE MIRABEAU

1749-1791

- 4 La guerre est l'industrie nationale de la Prusse.
War is the national industry of Prussia.
*Attr. to Mirabeau by Albert Sorel, based on his
Introduction to his 'Monarchie Prussienne'*

MISSAL

- 5 O felix culpa, quae talem ac tantum meruit habere
Redemptorem.
O happy fault, which has deserved to have such
and so mighty a Redeemer.
'Exsultet' on Holy Saturday

MARY RUSSELL MITFORD

1787-1855

- 6 I have discovered that our great favourite, Miss
Austen, is my country-woman. . . . with whom
mamma before her marriage was acquainted.
Mamma says that she was then the prettiest, silliest,
most affected, husband-hunting butterfly she ever
remembers.
*Letter to Sir William Elford, 3 Apr. 1815. Rev.
A. G. L'Estrange: Life of Mary Russell Mitford,
vol. i, pp. 305-6*

EMILIO MOLA

d. 1936

- 7 La quinta columna.
The fifth column.
*Radio Address given when a General in the Spanish
Civil War, 1936-1939*

JEAN BAPTISTE POQUELIN, called MOLIÈRE

1622-1673

- 8 Vous êtes orfèvre, Monsieur Jossel
You are in the trade, Monsieur Jossel
L'Amour Médecin, I. i
- 9 Présentez toujours le devant au monde.
Always show your front to the world.
L'Avare, III. ii
- 10 Il faut manger pour vivre et non pas vivre pour
manger.
One should eat to live, not live to eat. *Ib.* v
- 11 M. JOURDAIN: Quoi? quand je dis: 'Nicole, apportez-
moi mes pantoufles, et me donnez mon bonnet de
nuit', c'est de la prose?
MAÎTRE DE PHILOSOPHIE: Oui, monsieur.
M. JOURDAIN: Par ma foi il y a plus de quarante ans
que je dis de la prose sans que j'en susse rien.
M. JOURDAIN: What? when I say: 'Nicole, bring me
my slippers, and give me my night-cap,' is that
prose?

PROFESSOR OF PHILOSOPHY: Yes, Sir.

M. JOURDAIN: Good Heavens! For more than forty
years I have been speaking prose without know-
ing it. *Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*, II. iv

- 12 Tout ce qui n'est point prose est vers; et tout ce qui
n'est point vers est prose.
All that is not prose is verse; and all that is not verse
is prose. *Ib.*
- 13 Ah, la belle chose que de savoir quelque chose.
Knowledge is a fine thing. *Ib.* vi
- 14 Je voudrais bien savoir si la grande règle de toutes les
règles n'est pas de plaire.
I sometimes wonder whether the greatest rule of
all is not—to know how to please.
Critique de L'École des Femmes, vii
- 15 C'est une étrange entreprise que celle de faire rire les
honnêtes gens.
It is an odd calling, to make decent folk laugh. *Ib.*
- 16 Je vis de bonne soupe et non de beau langage.
It's good food and not fine words that keeps me
alive. *Les Femmes Savantes*, II. vii
- 17 Guenille, si l'on veut: ma guenille m'est chère.
Rags and tatters, maybe: but I am fond of my rags
and tatters. *Ib.*
- 18 Un sot savant est sot plus qu'un sot ignorant.
An erudite fool is a greater fool than an ignorant
fool. *Ib.* IV. iii
- 19 Les livres cadrent mal avec le mariage.
Reading goes ill with the married state. *Ib.* v. iii
- 20 Qui vit sans tabac n'est pas digne de vivre.
He who lives without tobacco is not worthy to live.
Festin de Pierre, I. i
- 21 Que diable allait-il faire dans cette galère?
What the devil is he doing in this galley?
Les Fourberies de Scapin, II. vii
- 22 Vous l'avez voulu, Georges Dandin, vous l'avez
voulu.
You asked for it, George Dandin, you asked for it.
Georges Dandin, I. ix
- 23 L'on a le temps d'avoir les dents longues, lorsqu'on
attend pour vivre le trépas de quelqu'un.
He who waits for dead men's leavings may well be
sharp set before he gets a meal.
Le Médecin malgré lui, II. ii
- 24 Oui, cela était autrefois ainsi, mais nous avons changé
tout cela.
Yes, it used to be so, but we have changed all that.
Ib. vi. *Said by the pretended doctor to justify
his mistake as to the relative positions of heart
and liver.*
- 25 Il faut, parmi le monde, une vertu traitable.
Virtue, in the great world, should be amenable.
Le Misanthrope, I. i
- 26 C'est une folie à nulle autre seconde,
De vouloir se mêler à corriger le monde.
Of all human follies there's none could be greater
Than trying to render our fellow-men better. *Ib.*

- 1 On doit se regarder soi-même un fort long temps,
Avant que de songer à condamner les gens
We should look long and carefully at ourselves
Before we pass judgement on our fellows.
Le Misanthrope, III vii
- 2 Allez-vous-en la voir et me laissez enfin
Dans ce petit coin sombre avec mon noir chagrin
Go get you gone—go, seek her out again
And leave me pent in gloom with my o'er shadow-
ing pain *Ib* v 1
- 3 C'est un homme expéditif, qui aime à dépêcher ses
malades, et quand on a à mourir, cela se fait avec lui
le plus vite du monde
He wastes no time with patients and if you have
to die, he will put the business through quicker
than any body else

Monneur de Pourcenuat, I vii

- 4 Ils commencent ici (Paris) par faire pendre un homme
et puis ils lui font son procès
Here, in Paris, they hang a man first, and try him
afterwards *Ib* III ii
- 5 Les gens de qualité savent tout sans avoir jamais rien
appris
People of quality know everything without ever
having been taught *Les Précieuses Ridicules*, x
- 6 Ah, pour être dévot, je n'en suis pas moins homme
I am not the less human for being devout
Tartuffe, III iii
- 7 Le ciel défend, de vrai, certains contentements
Mais on trouve avec lui des accommodements
God, it is true, does some delights condemn,
But 'tis not hard to come to terms with Him
Ib IV v
- 8 L'homme est, je vous l'avoue, un méchant animal
Man, I can assure you, is a nasty creature *Ib* V vi
- 9 Il m'est permis, disait Molière, de reprendre mon
bien où je le trouve
It is permitted me, said Molière, to take good
fortune where I find it
Grimarest, *Vie de Molière* (1704), p 14

JAMES, DUKE OF MONMOUTH

1649-1685

- 10 Do not hack me as you did my Lord Russell
Words to his executioner. Macaulay, *Hist of*
England, vol 1, ch 5

JOHN SAMUEL BEWLEY MONSELL

1811-1875

- 11 Fight the good fight with all thy might,
Christ is thy strength, and Christ thy right,
Lay hold on life, and it shall be
Thy joy and crown eternally
Run the straight race through God's good grace,
Lift up thine eyes and seek His Face,
Life with its way before us lies,
Christ is the path, and Christ the prize
Hymns of Love and Praise Fight of Faith
- 12 Faint not nor fear, His arms are near,
He changeth not and thou art dear,
Only believe, and thou shalt see
That Christ is all in all to thee.

Ib

- 13 This world consists of men, women, and Herveys
Letters, vol 1, p 67
- 14 But the fruit that can fall without shaking,
Indeed is too mellow for me
Letters and Works Answered, for Lord William
Hamilton
- 15 And we meet, with champagne and a chicken, at last
Ib The Lover
- 16 General notions are generally wrong
Ib Letter to Mr Wortley Montagu, 28 Mar. 1710
- 17 Civility costs nothing and buys everything
Ib Letter to the Countess of Bute, 30 May 1756

MICHEL EYQUEM MONTAIGNE

1533-1592

- 18 Le continuel ouvrage de votre vie, c'est bâtir la mort
The ceaseless labour of a man's whole life is to build
the house of death *Essais*, I, xx
- 19 Il faut être toujours botté et prêt à partir
One should be ever booted and spurred and ready
to depart *Ib*
- 20 L'utilité du vivre n'est pas en l'espace, elle est en
l'usage, tel a vécu longtemps qui a peu vécu...
Il git en votre volonté, non au nombre des ans,
que vous ayez assez vécu
The value of life lies not in the length of days, but
in the use we make of them: a man may live long,
yet get little from life. Whether you find satis-
faction in life depends not on your tale of years,
but on your will *Ib*
- 21 [Of his friend, Étienne de la Boétie]
Si l'on me presse de dire pourquoi je l'aimais, je sens
que cela ne se peut exprimer qu'en répondant,
Parce que c'était lui, parce que c'était moi
If you press me to say why I loved him, I can say
no more than it was because he was he and I
was I *Ib* xxviii
- 22 La gloire et le repos sont choses qui ne peuvent loger
en même gîte.
Fame and tranquillity can never be bedfellows
Ib xxxix
- 23 Il se faut réserver une arrière boutique, toute notre,
toute franche, en laquelle nous établissons notre
vraie liberté en principale retraite et solitude
A man must keep a little back shop where he can be
himself without reserve. In solitude alone can he
know true freedom *Ib*
- 24 La plus grande chose du monde c'est de savoir être
à soi
The greatest thing in the world is to know how to be
sufficient unto oneself *Ib*
- 25 Pour juger des choses grandes et hautes, il faut une
âme de même
Only he can judge of matters great and high whose
soul is likewise *Ib* xlii

MONTAIGNE—MONTROSE

- 1 Mon métier et mon art, c'est vivre.

To know how to live is all my calling and all my art.
Essais, II. vi

- 2 La vertu refuse la facilité pour compagne . . . elle demande un chemin aspre et espineux.

Virtue can have naught to do with ease . . . It craves a steep and thorny path. *Ib.* xi

- 3 Quand je me joue à ma chatte, qui sait si elle passe son temps de moi, plus que je ne fais d'elle?

When I play with my cat, who knows whether I do not make her more sport than she makes me?
Ib. xii

- 4 La vie est un songe . . . nous veillons dormants et veillants dormons.

Life is a dream . . . we waking sleep and sleeping wake. *Ib.*

- 5 Que sais-je?

What do I know? *Ib.*

- 6 Comme quelqu'un pourrait dire de moi que j'ai seulement fait ici un amas de fleurs étrangères, n'y ayant fourni du mien que le filet à les lier.

And one might therefore say of me that in this book I have only made up a bunch of other people's flowers, and that of my own I have only provided the string that ties them together.
Ib. III. xii

CHARLES DE SECONDAT, BARON DE MONTESQUIEU

1689-1755

- 7 Les grands seigneurs ont des plaisirs, le peuple a de la joie.

Great lords have their pleasures, but the people have happiness. *Pensées Diverses*

- 8 Les Anglais sont occupés; ils n'ont pas le temps d'être polis.

The English are busy folk; they have no time in which to be polite. *Ib.*

JAMES MONTGOMERY

1771-1854

- 9 'For ever with the Lord!'

Amen; so let it be;
Life from the dead is in that word,
'Tis immortality. *At Home in Heaven*

- 10 Here in the body pent,
Absent from Him I roam,
Yet nightly pitch my moving tent
A day's march nearer home. *Ib.*

- 11 Prayer is the soul's sincere desire,
Uttered or unexpressed,
The motion of a hidden fire
That trembles in the breast. *What is Prayer?*

- 12 A day in such serene enjoyment spent
Were worth an age of splendid discontent.
Greenland, canto ii, l. 224

ROBERT MONTGOMERY

1807-1855

- 13 The solitary monk who shook the world.
Luther. Man's Need and God's Supply, l. 68

- 14 With fearful gaze, still be it mine to see
How all is fill'd and vivified by Thee;
Upon thy mirror, earth's majestic view,
To paint Thy Presence, and to feel it too.
The Omnipresence of the Deity (ed. 1830), pt. 1, l. 105

- 15 And thou, vast ocean! on whose awful face
Time's iron feet can print no ruin-trace. *Ib.* l. 141

- 16 Ye quenchless stars! so eloquently bright,
Untroubled sentries of the shadowy night. *Ib.* l. 305

- 17 The soul aspiring pants its source to mount,
As streams meander level with their fount. *Ib.* l. 339

JAMES GRAHAM, MARQUIS OF MONTROSE

1612-1650

- 18 My dear and only love, I pray
This noble world of thee,
Be govern'd by no other sway
But purest Monarchy.
For if confusion have a part,
Which virtuous souls abhor,
And hold a synod in thy heart,
I'll never love thee more. *My Dear and Only Love*

- 19 He either fears his fate too much,
Or his deserts are small,
That puts it not unto the touch,
To win or lose it all. *Ib.*

- 20 But if thou wilt be constant then,
And faithful of thy word,
I'll make thee glorious by my pen,
And famous by my sword. *Ib.*

- 21 Let them bestow on every airth a limb;
Then open all my veins, that I may swim
To thee, my Maker! in that crimson lake;
Then place my parboiled head upon a stake—
Scatter my ashes—strew them in the air;—
Lord! since thou know'st where all these atoms are,
I'm hopeful thou'lt recover once my dust,
And confident thou'lt raise me with the just.
Lines Written on the Window of his Jail the Night before his Execution. Scottish Poetry of the Seventeenth Century

PERCY MONTROSE

nineteenth century

- 22 In a cavern, in a canyon,
Excavating for a mine,
Dwelt a miner, Forty-niner,
And his daughter, Clementine.
Oh, my darling, oh my darling, oh my darling
Clementine!
Thou art lost and gone for ever, dreadful sorry,
Clementine. *Clementine*

- 23 Light she was and like a fairy,
And her shoes were number nine;
Herring boxes without topes,
Sandals were for Clementine. *Ib.*

- 24 But I kissed her little sister,
And forgot my Clementine. *Ib.*

CLEMENT C MOORE

1779-1863

- 1 'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through
the house
Not a creature was stirring not even a mouse,
The stockings were hung by the chimney with care,
In hopes that St Nicholas soon would be there
The Night before Christmas

EDWARD MOORE

1712-1757

- 2 Thus is adding insult to injuries *The Foundling, v 11*
3 I am rich beyond the dreams of avarice
The Gamester, 11 11

GEORGE MOORE

1852-1933

- 4 All reformers are bachelors
The Bending of the Dough, Act 1
5 Art must be parochial in the beginning to become
cosmopolitan in the end
Hail and Farewell! (1925), vol 1, p 5
6 Acting is therefore the lowest of the arts, if it is an art
at all
Mummer-Worship

THOMAS MOORE

1779-1852

- 7 For you know, dear—I may, without vanity, hint—
Though an angel should write, still 'tis *deus* must
print *The Fudges in England, letter III, l 64*
8 Yet, who can help loving the land that has taught us
Six hundred and eighty five ways to dress eggs?
The Fudge Family in Paris, letter viii l 64
9 A Persian's Heaven is easily made,
'Tis but black eyes and lemonade
Intercepted Letters, vi
10 And doth not a meeting like this make amends,
For all the long years I've been wand'ring away?
Irish Melodies And Doth Not a Meeting
11 Believe me, if all those endearing young charms,
Which I gaze on so fondly to-day
Ib Believe Me, if All
12 And around the dear ruin each wish of my heart
Would entwine itself verdantly still *Ib*
13 No the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets,
But as truly loves on to the close,
As the sun flower turns on her god when he sets
'The same look which she turn'd when he rose *Ib*
14 Eyes of most unholy blue *Ib By that Lane*
15 Come rest in this bosom my own stricken deer,
'Though the herd have fled from thee thy home is still
here *Ib Come Rest In This Bosom*
16 I know not, I ask not if guilt's in that heart,
But I know that I love thee, whatever thou art *Ib*
17 Ern the tear and the smile in thine eyes,
Blend like the rainbow that hangs in thy skies
Ib Ern, the Tear
18 You may break you may shatter the vase if you will,
But the scent of the roses will hang round it still
Ib Farewell But Whenever

- 19 Go where glory waits thee,
But, while fame elates thee,
Oh! still remember me
Irish Melodies Go Where Glory
20 The harp that once through Tara's halls
The soul of music shed,
Now hangs as mute on Tara's walls
As if that soul were fled—
So sleeps the pride of former days,
So glory's thrill is o'er,
And hearts, that once beat high for praise,
Now feel that pulse no more
Ib The Harp that Once
21 Thus freedom now so seldom wakes,
The only thro' she gives,
Is when some heart indignant breaks,
To show that still she lives *Ib*
22 Has sorrow thy young days shaded?
Ib Has Sorrow Thy Young
23 And, when once the young heart of a maiden is stolen,
The maiden herself will steal after it soon
Ib Ill Omens
24 Lesbia hath a beaming eye,
But no one knows for whom it beameth
Ib Lesbia Hath
25 No, there's nothing half so sweet in life
As love's young dream *Ib Love's Young Dream*
26 There is not in the wide world a valley so sweet
As that vale in whose bosom the bright waters meet
Ib The Meeting of the Waters
27 The Minstrel Boy to the war is gone,
In the ranks of death you'll find him,
His father's sword he has girded on
And his wild harp slung behind him
Ib The Minstrel Boy
28 Oh! blame not the bard *Ib Oh! Blame Not*
29 Oh! breathe not his name, let it sleep in the shade,
Where cold and unhonour'd his relics are laid
Ib Oh! Breathe not his Name
30 Rich and rare were the gems she wore,
And a bright gold ring on her wand she bore
Ib Rich and Rare
31 She is far from the land where her young hero sleeps,
And lovers are round her, sighing
But coldly she turns from their gaze, and weeps,
For her heart in his grave is lying *Ib She is Far*
32 The light, that lies
In woman's eyes,
Has been my heart's undoing *Ib The Time I've Lost*
33 My only books
Were woman's looks,
And folly's all they've taught me *Ib*
34 'This life is all chequer'd with pleasures and woes
Ib This Life is All Chequered
35 'Tis sweet to think that, where'er we rove,
We are sure to find something blissful and dear,
And that, when we're far from the lips we love,
We've but to make love to the lips we are near
Ib 'Tis Sweet to Think
36 'Tis the last rose of summer
Left blooming alone,
All her lovely companions
Are faded and gone
Ib 'Tis the Last Rose

- 1 Then awake! the heavens look bright, my dear;
'Tis never too late for delight, my dear;
And the best of all ways
To lengthen our days
Is to steal a few hours from the night, my dear!
Irish Melodies. The Young May Moon
- 2 Where I love I must not marry;
Where I marry, cannot love.
Juvenile Poems. Love and Marriage
- 3 'Twere more than woman to be wise;
'Twere more than man to wish thee so!
Ib. The Ring (ed. 1882)
- 4 To love you was pleasant enough,
And, oh! 'tis delicious to hate you!
Ib. To—When I Lov'd You
- 5 Oh! ever thus, from childhood's hour,
I've seen my fondest hopes decay;
I never lov'd a tree or flow'r,
But 'twas the first to fade away.
I never nurs'd a dear gazelle,
To glad me with its soft black eye,
But when it came to know me well,
And love me, it was sure to die!
Lalla Rookh. The Fire-Worshippers, i, l. 279
- 6 Like Dead Sea fruits, that tempt the eye,
But turn to ashes on the lips!
Ib. l. 484
- 7 One Morn a Peri at the gate
Of Eden stood, disconsolate.
Ib. Paradise and the Peri, l. 1
- 8 Some flow'rets of Eden ye still inherit,
But the trail of the Serpent is over them all!
Ib. l. 206
- 9 And, when all hope seem'd desp'rate, wildly hurl'd
Himself into the scale, and sav'd a world.
Ib. The Veiled Prophet, iii, l. 211
- 10 But Faith, fanatic Faith, once wedded fast
To some dear falsehood, hugs it to the last. *Ib. l. 356*
- 11 'Come, come', said Tom's father, 'at your time of life,
'There's no longer excuse for thus playing the
rake—
'It is time you should think, boy, of taking a wife'—
'Why, so it is, father—whose wife shall I take?'
Miscellaneous Poems. A Joke Versified
- 12 Disguise our bondage as we will,
'Tis woman, woman, rules us still.
Ib. Sovereign Woman
- 13 Oft, in the stilly night,
Ere Slumber's chain has bound me,
Fond Memory brings the light
Of other days around me;
The smiles, the tears,
Of boyhood's years,
The words of love then spoken;
The eyes that shone,
Now dimm'd and gone,
The cheerful hearts now broken!
National Airs. Oft in the Stilly Night
- 14 I feel like one
Who treads alone
Some banquet-hall deserted,
Whose lights are fled,
Whose garlands dead,
And all but he departed!
Ib.
- 15 Those evening bells! those evening bells!
How many a tale their music tells,
Of youth, and home, and that sweet time
When last I heard their soothing chime.
National Airs. Those Evening Bells
- 16 Faintly as tolls the evening chime
Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.
Soon as the woods on shore look dim,
We'll sing at St. Ann's our parting hymn.
Row, brothers, row, the stream runs fast,
The Rapids are near and the daylight's past.
Poems Relating to America. Canadian Boat Song
- 17 Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's dark sea!
Jehovah has triumph'd—his people are free.
*Sacred Songs. Miriam's Song. Sound the Loud
Timbrel*
- 18 There was a little Man, and he had a little Soul,
And he said, 'Little Soul, let us try, try, try'.
*Satirical and Humorous Poems. Little Man and
Little Soul*
- 19 And one wild Shakespeare, following Nature's lights,
Is worth whole planets, filled with Stagyrates.
The Sceptic
- 20 Your priests, whate'er their gentle shamming,
Have always had a taste for damning.
Twopenny Post-Bag, letter iv
- 21 Good at a fight, but better at a play,
Godlike in giving, but—the devil to pay!
*On a Cast of Sheridan's Hand. Memoirs of the Life
of R. B. Sheridan (1825), p. 712*

THOMAS OSBERT MORDAUNT

1730–1809

- 22 Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife,
Throughout the sensual world proclaim,
One crowded hour of glorious life
Is worth an age without a name.
*The Bee, 12 Oct. 1791. Verses Written During
the War, 1756–1763*

HANNAH MORE

1745–1833

- 23 For you'll ne'er mend your fortunes, nor help the just
cause,
By breaking of windows, or breaking of laws.
*Address to the Meeting in Spa Fields (1817).
H. Thompson's Life (1838), p. 398*
- 24 A crown! what is it?
It is to bear the miseries of a people!
To hear their murmurs, feel their discontents,
And sink beneath a load of splendid care!
Daniel, pt. vi, l. 72
- 25 Small habits, well pursued betimes,
May reach the dignity of crimes. *Florio, l. 77*
- 26 He lik'd those literary cooks
Who skim the cream of others' books;
And ruin half an author's graces
By plucking bon-mots from their places. *Ib. l. 123*
- 27 Did not God
Sometimes withhold in mercy what we ask,
We should be ruined at our own request.
Moses in the Bulrushes, pt. i, l. 34

- 1 The sober comfort, all the peace which springs
From the large aggregate of little things,
On these small cares of daughter, wife, or friend,
The almost sacred joys of home depend
Sensibility, I 315

SIR THOMAS MORE

1478-1535

- 2 'In good faith, I rejoiced, son,' quoth he, 'that I had
given the devil a foul fall and that with those Lords
I had gone so far, as without great shame I could
never go back again'
Roper, *Life of Sir Thomas More* (1935), p 69
- 3 'By god body, master More, *Indignatio principis mors est*'
'Is that all, my Lord?' quoth he 'Then in good faith
is there no more difference between your grace and
me, but that I shall die to-day, and you to-morrow'
Ib p 71
- 4 Son Roper, I thank our Lord the field is won
Ib p 73
- 5 Is not this house [the Tower of London] as nigh
heaven as my own?
Ib p 83
- 6 I pray you, master Lieutenant, see me safe up, and
my coming down let me shift for my self [On
mounting the scaffold]
Ib p 103
- 7 Pluck up thy spirits, man, and be not afraid to do
thine office, my neck is very short, take heed there-
fore thou strike not awry, for saving of thine
honesty [To the Executioner]
Ib p 103
- 8 This hath not offended the king [As he drew his
beard aside on placing his head on the block]
Bacon, *Apophthegms*, 22
- 9 Yea, marry, now it is somewhat, for now it is rhyme,
before, it was neither rhyme nor reason [Advising
an author to put his ill-written work into verse]
A Caley's *Memoirs of Sir Thos More* (1808)
vol 1, p 247
- 10 They roll and tumble,
They turn and tumble,
As pigges do in a poke
Works (1557) ¶ 11 6 *How a Sergeant would learn
to Play the Frere*
- 11 This is a fair tale of a tub told us of his elects
Ib p 576 *Confutation of Tyndale's Answers*
- 12 Your sheep, that were wont to be so meek and tame,
and so small eaters, now, as I hear say, be become
so great devourers, and so wild, that they eat up
and swallow down the very men themselves
Utopia, bk 1

THOMAS MORELL

1703-1784

- 13 See, the conquering hero comes!
Sound the trumpets, beat the drums! *Joshua*, pt 111

AUGUSTUS DE MORGAN

1806-1871

- Great fleas have little fleas upon their backs to bite
'em,
And little fleas have lesser fleas, and so *ad infinitum*
A Budget of Paradoxes (1872), p 377

ALBERT EDMUND PARKER, EARL OF MORLEY

1843-1905

- 15 I am always very glad when Lord Salisbury makes a
great speech, . . . It is sure to contain at least one
blazing indiscretion which it is a delight to re-
member
Speech, 11th, 25 Nov 1887

JOHN, VISCOUNT MORLEY OF BLACKBURN

1838-1923

- 16 No man can climb out beyond the limitations of his
own character
Critical Miscellany (1886), 1, *Robespierre*, p 93
- 17 [Letter-writing,] that most delightful way of wasting
time
Ib in *Life of Geo Eliot*, p 96
- 18 The whole of the golden Gospel of Silence is now
effectively compressed in thirty-five volumes
Ib Carlyle, p 195

CHARLES MORRIS

1745-1838

- 19 If one must have a villa in summer to dwell,
Oh, give me the sweet shady side of Pall Mall
The Contrast
- 20 A house is much more to my taste than a tree,
And for groves, oh! a good grove of chimneys for me.
Ib.

GEORGE POPE MORRIS

1802-1867

- 21 Woodman, spare that tree!
Touch not a single bough!
In youth it sheltered me,
And I'll protect it now
Woodman, Spare That Tree

SIR LEWIS MORRIS

1833-1907

- 22 How far high failure overleaps the bounds of low
success
The Epic of Hades, Marsyas

WILLIAM MORRIS

1834-1896

- 23 One of these cloths is heaven, and one is hell,
Now choose one cloth for ever, which they be,
I will not tell you, you must somehow tell
Of your own strength and mightiness
Defence of Guenevere
- 24 And one of these strange choosing cloths was blue,
Wavy and long, and one cut short and red,
No man could tell the better of the two
After a shivering half hour you said
'God help! heaven's colour, the blue,' and he said
'hell'
Perhaps you then would roll upon your bed,
And cry to all good men that loved you well,
'Ah Christ! if only I had known, known, known' *Ib*
- 25 The idle singer of an empty day
The Earthly Paradise An Apology

- 1 Dreamer of dreams, born out of my due time,
Why should I strive to set the crooked straight?
Let it suffice me that my murmuring rhyme
Beats with light wing against the ivory gate,
Telling a tale not too importunate
To those who in the sleepy region stay,
Lulled by the singer of an empty day.
The Earthly Paradise. An Apology
- 2 Forget six counties overhung with smoke,
Forget the snorting steam and piston stroke,
Forget the spreading of the hideous town;
Think rather of the pack-horse on the down,
And dream of London, small and white and clean,
The clear Thames bordered by its gardens green.
Ib. Prologue. The Wanderers, l. 1
- 3 Death have we hated, knowing not what it meant;
Life we have loved, through green leaf and through
sere,
Though still the less we knew of its intent.
Ib. L'Envoi, xiii
- 4 Had she come all the way for this,
To part at last without a kiss?
Yea, had she borne the dirt and rain
That her own eyes might see him slain
Beside the haystack in the floods?
The Haystack in the Floods
- 5 I know a little garden close
Set thick with lily and red rose,
Where I would wander if I might
From dewy dawn to dewy night,
And have one with me wandering.
The Life and Death of Jason, l. 577
- 6 Love is enough: though the world be a-waning,
And the woods have no voice but the voice of com-
plaining.
Love is Enough, i
- 7 But lo, the old inn, and the lights, and the fire,
And the fiddler's old tune and the shuffling of feet;
Soon for us shall be quiet and rest and desire,
And to-morrow's uprising to deeds shall be sweet.
The Message of the March Winds
- 8 You must be very old, Sir Giles.
Old Love
- 9 They hammer'd out my basnet point
Into a round salade.
Ib.
- 10 My lady seems of ivory
Forehead, straight nose, and cheeks that be
Hollow'd a little mournfully.
Beata mea Domina! Praise of my Lady
- 11 Across the empty garden-beds,
When the Sword went out to sea.
The Sailing of the Sword
- 12 There were four of us about that bed;
The mass-priest knelt at the side.
Shameful Death
- 13 He did not die in the night,
He did not die in the day.
Ib.
- 14 It is the longest night in all the year,
Near on the day when the Lord Christ was born;
Six hours ago I came and sat down here,
And ponder'd sadly, wearied and forlorn.
Sir Galahad, A Christmas Mystery, l. 1
- 15 O servant of the high God, Galahad!
Ib. l. 153
- 16 Speak but one word to me over the corn,
Over the tender, bow'd locks of the corn.
Summer Dawn

- 17 And ever she sung from noon to noon,
'Two red roses across the moon.'
Two Red Roses Across the Moon
- 18 Wind, wind! thou art sad, art thou kind? *The Wind*
- 19 Forsooth, brothers, fellowship is heaven, and lack of
fellowship is hell: fellowship is life, and lack of
fellowship is death: and the deeds that ye do upon
the earth, it is for fellowship's sake that ye do them.
The Dream of John Ball, ch. 4

THOMAS MORTON

1764?-1838

- 20 Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley is praise indeed.
A Cure for the Heartache, v. ii
- 21 I eat well, and I drink well, and I sleep well—but
that's all.
A Roland for an Oliver, i. ii
- 22 Always ding, dinging Dame Grundy into my ears—
what will Mrs. Grundy say? What will Mrs.
Grundy think?
Speed the Plough, i. i

JOHN LOTHROP MOTLEY

1814-1877

- 23 As long as he lived, he was the guiding-star of a whole
brave nation, and when he died the little children
cried in the streets. [William of Orange.]
Rise of the Dutch Republic, pt. vi, ch. vii
- 24 Give us the luxuries of life, and we will dispense with
its necessities.
*Remark. O. W. Holmes, Autocrat of the Breakfast-
Table, ch. 6*

PETER ANTHONY MOTTEUX

1660-1718

- 25 The devil was sick, the devil a monk wou'd be;
The devil was well, and the devil a monk he'd be.
*Translation of Rabelais. Gargantua and Panta-
gruel, bk. iv, ch. 24*

HENRY PHIPPS, EARL OF MULGRAVE

1755-1831

- 26 And toast before each martial tune—
'Howe, and the Glorious First of June!'
Our Line was Formed

DINAH MARIA MULOCK

see

MRS. DINAH MARIA CRAIK

ANTHONY MUNDAY

1553-1633

- 27 Beauty sat bathing by a spring
Where fairest shades did hide her;
The winds blew calm, the birds did sing,
The cool streams ran beside her.
My wanton thoughts enticed mine eye
To see what was forbidden:
But better memory said, fie!
So vain desire was chidden.
*Hey nonny, nonny.
England's Helicon. To Colin Clout*

HECTOR HUGH MUNRO

see

SAKI

C. W. MURPHY

- 1 We all go the same way home *Title of Song*
 2 Has anybody here seen Kelly?
 Kelly from the Isle of Man?
Has Anybody Here seen Kelly?
 3 Kelly from the Em'rald Isle *Ib*

CHARLES MURRAY

1864-1941

- 4 Gun danger's there, we'll thole our share,
 Gie's but the weapons, we've the will,
 Ayont the main, to prove again
 Auld Scotland counts for something still *Ilamewith*

FRED MURRAY

- 5 Carve a little bit off the top for me!
A Little Bit Off The Top
 6 Our lodger's a such a nice young man *Title of Song*

ALFRED DE MUSSET

1810-1857

- 7 Mon verre n'est pas grand mais je bois dans mon verre
 The glass I drink from is not large, but at least it
 is my own *La Coupe et les Lèvres*
 8 Le seul bien qui me reste au monde
 Est d'avoir quelquefois pleuré
 The only good thing left to me
 Is knowledge that I, too, have wept. *Poèmes*
 9 Malgré moi l'infini me tourmente
 I can't help it, the idea of the infinite is a torment to
 me. *Premières Poésies, L'Espoir en Dieu*

FREDERICK WILLIAM HENRY MYERS

1843-1901

- 10 Moses on the mountain
 Died of the kisses of the lips of God
Saint Paul, st 127
 11 Yea, thro' life, death, thro' sorrow and thro' sinning,
 He shall suffice me, for he hath sufficed
 Christ is the end, for Christ is the beginning,
 Christ the beginning for the end is Christ
Ib st 150

CAROLINA, BARONESS NAPIER

1766-1845

- 12 Will ye no come back again?
 Better lo ed ye canna be,
 Will ye no come back again?
Life and Songs (1869), Bonnie Charlie's now awa'
 13 Wha'll buy my caller herrin'?
 They're bonnie fish and halesome farin',
 Wha'll buy my caller herrin',
 New drawn frae the Forth? *Ib Caller Herrin'*

- 14 Oh, ye may ca' them vulgar farin',
 Wives and muthers maist despairin',
 Ca' them lives o' men
Life and Songs (1869), Caller Herrin'
 15 Charlie is my darling, my darling, my darling,
 Charlie is my darling, the young Chevalier
Ib Charlie is My Darling
 16 Gude nicht, and joy be wi' you a'. *Ib Gude Nicht*
 17 Wi' a hundred pipers an' a', an' a',
 Wi' a hundred pipers an' a', an' a',
 We'll up an' gie them a blaw, a blaw,
 Wi' a hundred pipers an' a', an' a'
Ib The Hundred Pipers
 18 A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree
Ib The Laird of Cockpen
 19 I'm wearin' awa'
 To the land o' the leal *Ib The Laird o' the Leal*
 20 There's nae sorrow there, John,
 There's neither could nor care, John,
 The day is aye fair
 In the land o' the leal *Ib*

SIR WILLIAM NAPIER

1785-1860

- 21 Then was seen with what a strength and majesty the
 British soldier fights
History of the War in the Peninsula, bk xii, ch 6, Albuera

NAPOLEON I

1769-1821

- 22 L'Angleterre est une nation de boutiquiers
 England is a nation of shopkeepers
Attr by B B E O Meara, Napoleon at St Helena, vol. 11 The original is probably, sono mercanti, a phrase of Paoli, quoted by Napoleon, see Gourgaud, Journal inédit de Ste-Hélène, t. 69 (See 1 6, 503 11)
 23 Tout soldat français porte dans sa giberne le bâton de
 maréchal de France
 Every French soldier carries in his cartridge-pouch
 the baton of a marshal of France
E. Blaze, La Vie Militaire sous l'Empire, 1 v
 24 A la guerre, les trois quarts sont des affaires morales,
 la balance des forces réelles n'est que pour un
 autre quart
 In war, moral considerations make up three-quar-
 ters of the game the relative balance of man-
 power accounts only for the remaining quarter
Correspondance de Napoléon I^{er}, xvi, no 14276 (Observations sur les affaires d'Espagne, Saint-Cloud, 27 août 1808)
 25 Quant au courage moral, il avait trouvé fort rare,
 disait-il, celui de deux heures après minuit, c'est-à-
 dire le courage de l'improvisé
 As to moral courage, I have very rarely met with
 the two o'clock in the morning courage I mean
 unprepared courage
Las Cases, Mémoires de Ste-Hélène, Dec 4-5, 1815
 26 La carrière ouverte aux talents
 The career open to talents
O'Meara, Napoleon in Exile (1822), vol 1, p 103

- 1 Soldats, songez quc, du haut de ces pyramides,
quarantc siècles vous contemplant.
Think of it, soldiers; from the summit of these
pyramids, forty centuries look down upon you.
Speech to the Army of Egypt on 21 July 1798,
before the Battle of the Pyramids. Gourgaud,
Mémoires, Guerre d'Orient, i, p. 160

- 2 Du sublime au ridicule il n'y a qu'un pas.
There is only one step from the sublime to the
ridiculous.
To De Pradt, Polish ambassador, after the retreat
from Moscow in 1812. De Pradt, Histoire de
l'Ambassade dans le grand-duché de Varsovie en
1812, ed. 1815, p. 215.

- 3 Voilà le soleil d'Austerlitz.
There rises the sun of Austerlitz.
To his officers, before Moscow, 7 Sept. 1812
4 Tête d'Armée. *Last words*

THOMAS NASHE
1567-1601

- 5 Brightness falls from the air;
Queens have died young and fair;
Dust hath closed Helen's eye.
I am sick, I must die.
Lord have mercy on us. *In Time of Pestilence*
6 Spring, the sweet spring, is the year's pleasant king;
Then blooms each thing, then maids dance in a ring,
Cold doth not sting, the pretty birds do sing:
Cuckoo, jug-jug, pu-we, to-witta-woo! *Spring*

JAMES BALL NAYLOR
1860-1945

- 7 King David and King Solomon
Led merry, merry lives,
With many, many lady friends
And many, many wives;
But when old age crept over them,
With many, many qualms,
King Solomon wrote the Proverbs
And King David wrote the Psalms,
David and Solomon

JAMES MASON NEALE
1818-1866

- 8 All glory, laud, and honour
To Thee, Redeemer, King,
To whom the lips of children
Made sweet Hosannas ring.
All Glory, Laud, and Honour, trans. from Latin
Gloria, Laus et Honor tibi sit.
9 Around the throne of God a band
Of glorious Angels always stand.
Around the Throne of God. Hymns for Children,
First Series (1842)
10 Art thou weary, art thou languid,
Art thou sore distressed?
Art Thou Weary, trans. from Greek
11 Angels, Martyrs, Prophets, Virgins,
Answer, Yes! *Ib.*
12 Brief life is here our portion;
Brief sorrow, short-lived care.
Brief Life is Here, trans. from Latin, Hic breve
Vivitur

- 13 Christian, dost thou see them
On the holy ground,
How the troops of Midian
Prowl and prowl around?
Christian, up and smite them,
Counting gain but loss;
Smite them by the merit
Of the holy Cross.
Christian, Dost Thou See Them, trans. from Greek

- 14 Laud and honour to the Father,
Laud and honour to the Son,
Laud and honour to the Spirit,
Ever Three and ever One;
Consubstantial, co-eternal,
While unending ages run.
Come ye Faithful, Raise the Anthem. The Chris-
tian Remembrancer, July 1863

- 15 Loosed from Pharaoh's bitter yoke
Jacob's sons and daughters;
Led them with unmoisten'd foot
Through the Red Sea waters.
Come ye Faithful, Raise the Strain, trans. from
Greek

- 16 Endless noon-day, glorious noon-day.
Light's Abode, Celestial Salem, trans. from Latin,
Hierusalem Luminosa

- 17 For thee, O dear, dear Country,
Mine eyes their vigils keep.
For Thee, O Dear, Dear Country, trans. from
Latin, O Bona Patria

- 18 Good Christian men, rejoice
With heart, and soul, and voice.
Good Christian Men, Helmore and Neale, Carols
for Christmastide

- 19 Good King Wenceslas look'd out,
On the Feast of Stephen;
When the snow lay round about,
Deep and crisp and even.
Good King Wenceslas. Helmore and Neale, Carols
for Christmastide

- 20 'Hither, page, and stand by me,
If thou know'st it, telling,
Yonder peasant, who is he?
Where and what his dwelling?' *Ib.*

- 21 'Bring me flesh and bring me wine,
Bring me pine-logs hither.' *Ib.*

- 22 Page and monarch, forth they went,
Forth they went together. *Ib.*

- 23 'Sire, the night is darker now,
And the wind blows stronger,
Fails my heart, I know not how;
I can go no longer.'
'Mark my footsteps, good my page,
'Tread thou in them boldly,
Thou shalt find the winter's rage
Freeze thy blood less coldly.' *Ib.*

- 24 In his master's steps he trod,
Where the snow lay dinted;
Heat was in the very sod
Which the Saint had printed.
Wherefore, Christian men, be sure,
Wealth or rank possessing,
Ye who now do bless the poor
Shall yourselves find blessing. *Ib.*

1 She [the Catholic Church] holds that it were better for sun and moon to drop from heaven, for the earth to fail, and for all the many millions who are upon it to die of starvation in extremest agony, as far as temporal affliction goes, than that one soul, I will not say, should be lost, but should commit one single venial sin, should tell one walful untruth, or steal one poor farthing without excuse
Lectures on Anglican Difficulties Lecture VIII

2 Ex umbris et imaginibus in veritatem
From shadows and types to the reality *Motto*

3 Cor ad cor loquitur
Heart speaks to heart
Motto adopted for his coat-of-arms as cardinal 1879

4 May He support us all the day long, till the shades lengthen, and the evening comes, and the busy world is hushed, and the fever of life is over, and our work is done! Then in His mercy may He give us a safe lodging, and a holy rest, and peace at the last
Sermon, 1834 Wisdom and Innocence

5 Firmly I believe and truly
God is Three, and God is One,
And I next acknowledge duly
Manhood taken by the Son
The Dream of Gerontius

6 Praise to the Holiest in the height,
And in the depth be praise,
In all his words most wonderful,
Most sure in all His ways *Ib*

7 A second Adam to the fight
And to the rescue came *Ib*

8 O wisest level that flesh and blood
Which did in Adam fail,
Should strive afresh against their foe,
Should strive and should prevail *Ib*

9 Prune thou thy words the thoughts control
That o'er thee swell and throng,
They will condense within thy soul,
And change to purpose strong
Flowers Without Fruit Prune Thou Thy Words

10 Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom,
Lead thou me on,
They night is dark, and I am far from home,
Lead thou me on
Keep Thou my feet, I do not ask to see
The distant scene, one step enough for me
The Pillar of Cloud Lead Kindly Light

11 I loved the garish day, and, spite of fears,
Pride ruled my will remember not past years *Ib*

12 And with the morn those Angel faces smile,
Which I have loved long since, and lost awhile *Ib*

SIR ISAAC NEWTON

1642-1727

13 I do not know what I may appear to the world, but to myself I seem to have been only a boy playing on the sea shore, and diverting myself in now and then finding a smoother pebble or a prettier shell than ordinary, whilst the great ocean of truth lay all undiscovered before me

Brewster's Memoirs of Newton vol 11, ch 27

14 O Diamond! Diamond! thou little knowest the mischief done!

Remark to a dog who knocked down a candle and so set fire to some papers and 'destroyed the almost finished labours of some years' Thomas Maude, Wensley-Dale a Poem (1780), p 28, note

JOHN NEWTON

1725-1807

15 How sweet the name of Jesus sounds
In a believer's ear!
It soothes his sorrows, heals his wounds,
And drives away his fear
Olney Hymns (1779), How Sweet the Name

16 Glorious things of thee are spoken,
Zion, city of our God *Ib Glorious Things of Thee*

NICHOLAS I OF RUSSIA

1796-1855

17 Nous avons sur les bras un homme malade—un homme gravement malade
We have on our hands a sick man—a very sick man
[The sick man of Europe the Turk]
Parliamentary Papers Accounts and Papers, vol lxxi, pt 5 Eastern Papers, p 2 Sir G H Seymour to Lord John Russell, 11 Jan 1853

18 Russia has two generals in whom she can confide—
Generals Janvier and Février
Punch, 10 Mar 1853 Speech of the late Emperor of Russia

NICIAS

c 470-413 B C

19 αἰδρες γὰρ πόλεις, καὶ οὐ τεῖχος οὐδὲ νῆες ἀνδρῶν κεῖναι
It is men who make a city, not walls or ships without crews
Speech to his army after his defeat by the Syracusans (413 B C) Thucydides, vii 77

ADELA FLORENCE NICOLSON

see

LAURENCE HOPE

FRIEDRICH WILHELM NIETZSCHE

1844-1900

20 Jenseits von Gut und Bose
Beyond good and evil *Title of Book*

21 Herren-Moral und Sklaven Moral
Morality of masters and the morality of slaves
Jenseits von Gut und Böse

22 Ich lehre euch den Übermenschen Der Mensch ist Etwas, das überwunden werden soll
I teach you the superman Man is something to be surpassed
Thus Spake Zarathustra Prologue

23 Blonde Bestie
Blonde beast *Zur Genealogie der Moral*

'NIMROD' [CHARLES JAMES APPERLEY]

1779-1843

- 1 'Who is that under his horse in the brook?'
'Only Dick Christian,' answers Lord Forester, 'and it's nothing new to him.'
'But he'll be drowned,' exclaims Lord Kinnaird.
'I shouldn't wonder,' observes Mr. William Coke.
'But the pace is too good to inquire.' *The Chase*
- 2 'Quite the cream of the thing, I suppose,' says Lord Gardner. *Ib.*

ALBERT JAY NOCK

1873-1945

- 3 It is an economic axiom as old as the hills that goods and services can be paid for only with goods and services. *Memoirs of a Superfluous Man*. iii, ch. 3

RODEN BERKELEY NOEL

1834-1894

- 4 After battle sleep is best,
After noise, tranquillity. *The Old!*
- 5 Loving, adorable,
Softly to rest,
Here in my crystalline,
Here in my breast!
The Water-Nymph and the Boy

THOMAS NOEL

1799-1861

- 6 Rattle his bones over the stones;
He's only a pauper, whom nobody owns!
Rhymes and Roundelays, The Pauper's Drive

REV. JOHN NORRIS

1657-1711

- 7 Were angels to write, I fancy we should have but few
Folios. *Collections of Miscellanies* (1678), Preface
- 8 How fading are the joys we doat upon!
Like apparitions seen and gone.
But those which soonest take their flight
Are the most exquisite and strong,—
Like angels' visits, short and bright;
Mortality's too weak to bear them long.
Ib. The Parting

CHRISTOPHER NORTH

[JOHN WILSON]

1785-1854

- 9 Minds like ours, my dear James, must always be
above national prejudices, and in all companies it
gives me true pleasure to declare, that, as a people,
the English are very little indeed inferior to the
Scotch. *Noctes Ambrosianae*, No. 9 (May 1828)
- 10 His Majesty's dominions, on which the sun never sets.
Ib. No. 20 (April 1829)
- 11 Laws were made to be broken.
Ib. No. 24 (May 1830)
- 12 Insultin the sun, and quarrellin wi' the equawtor.
[*Ettrick Shepherd.*] *Ib.* (May 1830)

- 13 Animosities are mortal, but the Humanities live for
ever. *Noctes Ambrosianae*, No. 35 (Aug. 1834)
- 14 I cannot sit still, James, and hear you abuse the
shopocracy. *Ib.* No. 39 (Feb. 1835)

SIR STAFFORD HENRY NORTHCOTE, EARL OF
IDDESLEIGH

1818-1887

- 15 Argue as you please, you are nowhere, that grand old
man, the Prime Minister, insists on the other thing.
Speech at Liverpool, 12 Apr. 1882

CAROLINE ELIZABETH SARAH NORTON

1808-1877

- 16 My beautiful, my beautiful! that standest meekly by,
With thy proudly-arched and glossy neck, and dark
and fiery eye!
Fret not to roam the desert now, with all thy winged
speed:
I may not mount on thee again!—thou'rt sold, my
Arab steed! *The Arab's Farewell to His Steed*
- 17 The stranger hath thy bridle-rein, thy master hath his
gold;—
Fleet-limbed and beautiful, farewell; thou'rt sold, my
steed, thou'rt sold. *Ib.*
- 18 And sitting down by the green well, I'll pause and
sadly think—
'Twas here he bowed his glossy neck when last I saw
him drink.' *Ib.*
- 19 They tempted me, my beautiful! for hunger's power
is strong—
They tempted me, my beautiful! but I have loved too
long. *Ib.*
- 20 'Tis false! 'tis false, my Arab steed! I fling them back
their gold! *Ib.*
- 21 A soldier of the Legion lay dying in Algiers—
There was lack of woman's nursing, there was
dearth of woman's tears. *Bingen on the Rhine*
- 22 I do not love thee!—no! I do not love thee!
And yet when thou art absent I am sad.
I Do Not Love Thee
- 23 For death and life, in ceaseless strife,
Beat wild on this world's shore,
And all our calm is in that balm—
Not lost but gone before. *Not Lost but Gone Before*

NOVALIS [FRIEDRICH VON
HARDENBERG]

1772-1801

- 24 Ein Gott-betrunkener Mensch.
A God-intoxicated man. *Remark about Spinoza*

ALFRED NOYES

1880-

- 25 Go down to Kew in lilac-time, in lilac-time, in lilac-
time;
Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it isn't far from
London!)
And you shall wander hand in hand with love in
summer's wonderland;
Go down to Kew in lilac-time (it isn't far from
London!) *Barrel Organ*

NOYES—NURSERY RHYMES

- 1 The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty
trees,
The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon cloudy
seas,
The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple
moor,
And the highwayman came riding—
Riding—riding—
The highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door.
The Highwayman
 - 2 The landlord's black-eyed daughter,
Bess, the landlord's daughter,
Plaiting a dark red love-knot into her long black hair.
Ib.
 - 3 Look for me by moonlight;
Watch for me by moonlight;
I'll come to thee by moonlight, though hell should
bar the way!
Ib.
 - 4 There's a magic in the distance, where the sea-line
meets the sky.
Forty Singing Seamen, ix
 - 5 Calling as he used to call, faint and far away,
In Sherwood, in Sherwood, about the break of day.
Sherwood
 - 6 Sherwood in the red dawn, is Robin Hood asleep? *Ib.*
- NURSERY RHYMES
(See Note to the Second Edition, p. v)
- 7 A was an apple-pie;
B bit it;
C cut it.
Quoted by John Eachard, *Some Observations* (1671)
 - 8 As I was going to St Ives,
I met a man with seven wives,
Each wife had seven sacks,
Each sack had seven cats,
Each cat had seven kits.
Kits, cats, sacks, and wives,
How many were there going to St Ives?
Harley MS, 7316 (c. 1730)
 - 9 Baa, baa, black sheep,
Have you any wool?
Yes, sir, yes, sir,
Three bags full—
One for the master,
And one for the dame,
And one for the little boy
Who lives down the lane
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
 - 10 Boys and girls come out to play,
The moon doth shine as bright as day.
*In William King, Useful Transactions in Phila-
sophy (1708-9)*
 - 11 Bye, baby bunting,
Daddy's gone a-hunting,
Gone to get a rabbit skin
To wrap the baby bunting in.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
 - 12 Cock a doodle doo!
My dame has lost her shoe;
My master's lost his fiddling-stick,
And knows not what to do
Quoted in *The Most Cruel And Bloody Murder
Committed by an Innkeepers Wife* (1606)
 - 13 Come, let's to bed, says Sleepy-head;
Tarry a while, says Slow;
Put on the pot, says Greedy-gut,
We'll sup before we go.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
 - 14 Cross-patch,
Draw the latch,
Sit by the fire and spin:
Take a cup,
And drink it up,
Then call your neighbours in.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
 - 15 Cry, baby, cry,
Put your finger in your eye,
And tell your mother it wasn't I.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1853)
 - 16 Curly locks, Curly locks,
Wilt thou be mine?
Thou shalt not wash dishes
Nor yet feed the swine.
But sit on a cushion
And sew a fine seam,
And feed upon strawberries,
Sugar and cream.
Infant Institutes (1797)
 - 17 Daffy-down-dilly is new come to town,
With a yellow petticoat, and a green gown,
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
 - 18 Ding, dong, bell,
Pussy's in the well
Who put her in?
Little Johnny Green.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
 - 19 Four and twenty tailors went to kill a snail,
The best man among them durst not touch her tail.
She put out her horns like a little Kyloe cow,
Run, tailors, run, or she'll kill you all e'en now.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
 - 20 A fox jumped up one winter's night.
The Opera, ed. James Ballantyne (1832)
 - 21 A frog he would a-wooing go.
'Heigh ho!' says Rowley.
In Thomas Ravenscroft, Melismata (1611)
 - 22 Georgie Porgie, pudding and pie,
Kissed the girls and made them cry;
When the boys came out to play
Georgie Porgie ran away.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1842)
 - 23 Goosey goosey gander,
Whither shall I wander?
Upstairs and downstairs,
And in my lady's chamber;
There I met an old man
That would not say his prayers;
I took him by the left leg,
And threw him down the stairs.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)

NURSERY RHYMES

- 1 Hey diddle diddle,
The cat and the fiddle,
The cow jumped over the moon;
The little dog laughed
To see such sport,
And the dish ran away with the spoon.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
- 2 Hickety, pickety, my black hen,
She lays eggs for gentlemen;
Gentlemen come every day
To see what my black hen doth lay.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1853)
- 3 Hickory, dickory, dock,
The mouse ran up the clock,
The clock struck one,
The mouse ran down;
Hickory, dickory, dock.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 4 How many miles to Babylon?
Threescore miles and ten.
Can I get there by candle-light?
Yes, and back again.
If your heels are nimble and light,
You may get there by candle-light.
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 5 Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall,
Humpty Dumpty had a great fall;
All the king's horses,
And all the king's men,
Couldn't put Humpty together again.
From MS. addition to a copy of *Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1803)*
- 6 If I'd as much money as I could spend,
I never would cry old chairs to mend;
Cry chairs to mend, old chairs to mend;
I never would cry old chairs to mend.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1810)
- 7 I had a little nut tree, nothing would it bear
But a silver nutmeg and a golden pear;
The king of Spain's daughter came to visit me,
And all for the sake of my little nut tree.
Newest Christmas Box (c. 1797)
- 8 I like little pussy, her coat is so warm,
And if I don't hurt her, she'll do me no harm.
So I'll not pull her tail, nor drive her away,
But pussy and I very gently will play.
Only True Mother Goose Melodies (Boston, c. 1843)
- 9 Jack and Jill went up the hill
To fetch a pail of water;
Jack fell down and broke his crown,
And Jill came tumbling after.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)
- 10 Jack Sprat could eat no fat,
His wife could eat no lean;
And so between them both, you see,
They licked the platter clean.
In John Clarke, Paroemiologia Anglo-Latina (1639)
- 11 The King of France went up the hill,
With forty thousand men;
The King of France came down the hill,
And ne'er went up again.
Quoted by James Howell in a letter to Sir James Crofts, 12 May 1620
- 12 Ladybird, ladybird, fly away home,
Your house is on fire, and your children all gone.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 13 The lion and the unicorn
Were fighting for the crown;
The lion beat the unicorn
All round about the town.
Some gave them white bread,
And some gave them brown;
Some gave them plum cake,
And sent them out of town.
In William King, Useful Transactions in Philosophy (1708-9)
- 14 Little Bo-Peep has lost her sheep,
And can't tell where to find them;
Leave them alone, and they'll come home,
And bring their tails behind them.
Douce MS. (c. 1805)
- 15 Little boy blue, come blow up your horn,
The sheep's in the meadow, the cow's in the corn;
But where is the boy that looks after the sheep?
He's under the haycock fast asleep.
Will you wake him? No, not I,
For if I do, he'll be sure to cry.
The Famous Tommy Thumb's Little Story Book (c. 1760)
- 16 Little Jack Horner sat in the corner,
Eating a Christmas pie:
He put in his thumb, and pulled out a plum,
And said, 'What a good boy am I!'
Quoted by Henry Carey, *Namby Pamby (c. 1720)*
- 17 Little Polly Flinders
Sat among the cinders,
Warming her pretty little toes
Her mother came and caught her,
And whipped her little daughter
For spoiling her nice new clothes.
Original Ditties for the Nursery (c. 1805)
- 18 Little Tommy Tucker
Sings for his supper;
What shall we give him?
White bread and butter.
How shall he cut it
Without a knife?
How will he be married
Without a wife?
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)
- 19 London bridge is broken down,
My fair lady.
Quoted by Henry Carey, *Namby Pamby (c. 1720)*
- 20 The man in the wilderness asked me,
How many strawberries grow in the sea?
I answered him, as I thought good,
As many as red herrings grow in the wood.
MS. addition, dated 1744, to the Bath Municipal Library's copy of *The Whole Duty of Man (1733)*
- 21 Mary, Mary, quite contrary,
How does your garden grow?
With silver bells, and cockle shells,
And pretty maids all in a row.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)

- 1 Monday's child is fair of face,
Tuesday's child is full of grace,
Wednesday's child is full of woe,
Thursday's child has far to go,
Friday's child is loving and giving,
Saturday's child works hard for its living,
And a child that's born on the Sabbath day
Is fair and wise and good and gay
Quoted by A E Bray, Traditions of Devonshire
(1838), II 288
- 2 The north wind doth blow,
And we shall have snow,
And what will poor robin do then?
Poor thing!
He'll sit in a barn,
To keep himself warm,
And hide his head under his wing
Poor thing!
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 3 Old King Cole
Was a merry old soul,
And a merry old soul was he,
He called for his pipe,
And he called for his bowl,
And he called for his fiddlers three
Quoted by William King, Useful Transactions in
Philosophy (1708-9)
- 4 Old Mother Hubbard
Went to the cupboard,
To get her poor dog a bone,
But when she came there
The cupboard was bare,
And so the poor dog had none
Sarah Catherine Martin, The Comic Adventures
of Old Mother Hubbard (1805)
- 5 One a penny, two a penny, hot cross-buns,
If your daughters do not like them, give them to your
sons
Christmas Box (1797)
- 6 One, two,
Buckle my shoe;
Three, four,
Knock at the door,
Five, six,
Pick up sticks
Seven, eight,
Lay them straight,
Nine, ten,
A big fat hen
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 7 Oranges and lemons
Say the bells of St Clement's
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c 1744)
- 8 When will you pay me?
Say the bells of Old Bailey
When I grow rich,
Say the bells of Shoreditch.
ib
- 9 Here comes a candle to light you to bed,
Here comes a chopper to chop off your head
ib
- 10 Pat a cake, pat-a cake, baker's man,
Bake me a cake as fast as you can,
Pat it and prick it and mark it with B,
Put it in the oven for baby and me
Quoted in Tom D Urfe, The Campaigners (1698)
- 11 Pease porridge hot, pease porridge cold,
Pease-porridge in the pot, nine days old
Newest Christmas Box (c. 1797)
- 12 Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled pepper;
A peck of pickled pepper Peter Piper picked;
If Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled pepper,
Where's the peck of pickled pepper Peter Piper picked?
Peter Piper's Practical Principles of Plain and
Perfect Pronunciation (1819)
- 13 Please to remember
The Fifth of November,
Gunpowder treason and plot;
We know no reason
Why gunpowder treason
Should ever be forgot
Anonymous broadsheet (1826) *See Wm Hone,*
The Literary-Day Book (1841) *See also 9 11*
- 14 Pussy cat, pussy cat, where have you been?
I've been up to London to look at the queen
Pussy cat, pussy cat, what did you there?
I frightened a little mouse under the chair
Songs for the Nursery (1805)
- 15 The Queen of Hearts
She made some tarts,
All on a summer's day,
The Knave of Hearts
He stole the tarts,
And took them clean away
The European Magazine (April 1782)
- 16 Rain, rain, go away,
Come again another day
In James Howell, Proverbs (1659)
- 17 Ride a cock-horse to Banbury Cross,
To see a fine lady upon a white horse,
Rings on her fingers and bells on her toes,
And she shall have music wherever she goes
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)
- 18 See-saw, Margery Daw,
Jacky shall have a new master,
Jacky must have but a penny a day,
Because he can't work any faster
Mother Goose's Melody (c 1765)
- 19 Simple Simon met a pieman
Going to the fair
Says Simple Simon to the pieman,
'Let me taste your ware'
Simple Simon (a chapbook advertisement, 1764)
- 20 Sing a song of sixpence,
A pocket full of rye,
Four and twenty blackbirds,
Baked in a pie,
When the pie was opened,
The birds began to sing,
Was not that a dainty dish
To set before the king?
The king was in his counting-house
Counting out his money,
The queen was in the parlour
Eating bread and honey,
The maid was in the garden
Hanging out the clothes,
There came a little blackbird,
And snapped off her nose
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c 1744)
- 21 Solomon Grundy,
Born on a Monday,
Christened on Tuesday,

NURSERY RHYMES—OAKELEY

Married on Wednesday,
Took ill on Thursday,
Worse on Friday,
Died on Saturday,
Buried on Sunday:
This is the end
Of Solomon Grundy.

Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1842)

- 1 Taffy was a Welshman, Taffy was a thief;
Taffy came to my house and stole a piece of beef:
I went to Taffy's house, Taffy was not at home;
Taffy came to my house and stole a marrow-bone.
Nancy Cock's Pretty Song Book (c. 1780)

- 2 Tell tale, tit!
Your tongue shall be split,
And all the dogs in the town
Shall have a little bit.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1842)

- 3 There was a crooked man, and he walked a crooked mile,
He found a crooked sixpence against a crooked stile:
He bought a crooked cat, which caught a crooked mouse,
And they all lived together in a little crooked house.
Ib.

- 4 There was an old woman who lived in a shoe,
She had so many children she didn't know what to do;
She gave them some broth without any bread,
She whipped them all soundly and put them to bed.
Gammer Gurton's Garland (1784)

- 5 Thirty days hath September,
April, June, and November;
All the rest have thirty-one,
Excepting February alone,
And that has twenty-eight days clear
And twenty-nine in each leap year.
Stevens MS. (c. 1555). (See 228:4)

- 6 This is the farmer sowing his corn,
That kept the cock that crowed in the morn,
That waked the priest all shaven and shorn,
That married the man all tattered and torn,
That kissed the maiden all forlorn,
That milked the cow with the crumpled horn,
That tossed the dog,
That worried the cat,
That killed the rat,
That ate the malt
That lay in the house that Jack built.
Nurse Truelove's New-Year's-Gift (1755)

- 7 This little pig went to market;
This little pig stayed at home;
This little pig had roast beef;
And this little pig had none;
And this little pig cried, Wee, wee, wee!
I can't find my way home.
The Famous Tommy Thumb's Little Story Book
(c. 1760)

- 8 Three blind mice, see how they run!
They all ran after the farmer's wife,
Who cut off their tails with a carving-knife,
Did you ever see such a thing in your life
As three blind mice?
In Thomas Ravenscroft, Deuteromelia (1609)

- 9 Three wise men of Gotham
Went to sea in a bowl:
And if the bowl had been stronger,
My song would have been longer.
Mother Goose's Melody (c. 1765)

- 10 Tom he was a piper's son,
He learned to play when he was young,
But all the tune that he could play,
Was 'Over the hills and far away.'
Tom, the Piper's Son (c. 1795)

- 11 Tom, Tom, the piper's son,
Stole a pig, and away he run;
The pig was eat, and Tom was beat,
And Tom went howling down the street. *Ib.*

- 12 What are little boys made of?
What are little boys made of?
Frogs and snails, and puppy-dogs' tails;
That's what little boys are made of.

- What are little girls made of?
What are little girls made of?
Sugar and spice, and all that's nice;
That's what little girls are made of.
Nursery Rhymes, ed. J. O. Halliwell (1844)

- 13 When I was a little boy, I had but little wit,
'Tis a long time ago, and I have no more yet;
Nor ever ever shall, until that I die,
For the longer I live, the more fool am I.
Wit and Mirth, an Antidote against Melancholy
(1684)

- 14 Where are you going to, my pretty maid?
Quoted by William Pryce, *Archaeologia Cornu-Britannica* (1790)

- 15 'My face is my fortune, sir,' she said. *Ib.*

- 16 'Nobody asked you, sir,' she said. *Ib.*

- 17 Who comes here?
A grenadier.
What do you want?
A pot of beer.
Where is your money?
I've forgot.
Get you gone,
You drunken sot!
Henry Carey, *Namby Pamby* (c. 1720)

- 18 'Who killed Cock Robin?'
'I,' said the Sparrow,
'With my bow and arrow,
I killed Cock Robin.'
All the birds of the air fell a-sighing and a-sobbing
When they heard of the death of poor Cock Robin.
Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book (c. 1744)

- 19 'Who saw him die?'
'I,' said the Fly,
'With my little eye,
I saw him die.' *Ib.*

FREDERICK OAKELEY

1802-1880

- 20 O come, all ye faithful,
Joyful and triumphant,
O come ye, O come ye to Bethlehem.
O Come, All Ye Faithful, trans. from Latin, *Adeste Fideles*

SEAN O'CASEY

1884—

- 1 The whole world is in a state of chassiss
Juno and the Paycock, I 1

ADOLPH S OCHS

1858—1935

- 2 All the news that's fit to print
Motto of the 'New York Times'

WILLIAM DOUGLAS O CONNOR

1832—1889

- 3 The Good Gray Poet [Whitman] *Title of book*, 1866

JAMES OGILVY, FIRST EARL OF SEAFIELD

1664—1730

- 4 Now there's an end of an old song
As he signed the engrossed exemplification of the Act of Union 1706 Lockhart Papers (1817), 1 223

JOHN O'KEEFFE

1747—1833

- 5 Amo amas, I love a lass,
As a cedar tall and slender,
Sweet cowslip a glance
Is her nom'native case,
And she's of the feminine gender
Rorum corum, sunt Divorum!
Harum, scarum, Divol
Tag rag, merry derry, perwig and hatband!
Hic hoc horum Genuvol
Agreeable Surprise, II 11 *Song Amo, Amas*
- 6 Fat, fair and forty were all the toasts of the young
men
Irish Minnie, II
- 7 You should always except the present company
London Hermit, I 11

DENNIS O KELLY

1720?—1787

- 8 Eclipse first, the rest nowhere
Epsom, 3 May 1769 *Annals of Sporting*, vol II,
p 271

JOHN OLDHAM

1653—1683

- 9 And all your fortune lies beneath your hat
A Satire addressed to a Friend about to leave the University, I 25
- 10 Racks gibbets halters were their arguments
Satires Upon the Jesuits, Sat 1, *Garnet's Ghost*,
I 176

WILLIAM OLDYS

1696 1761

- 11 Busy, curious, thirsty fly
Busy, Curious, Thirsty Fly, I 1

JOHN OPIE

1761—1807

- 12 [When asked with what he mixed his colours]
I mix them with my brains, sir
Samuel Smiles, Self-Help, ch 4

BARONESS ORCZY

[MRS. MONTAGUE BARSTOW]

d 1947

- 13 We seek him here, we seek him there,
Those Frenchies seek him everywhere
Is he in heaven?—Is he in hell?
That demmed, elusive Pimpernel?
The Scarlet Pimpernel, ch 12

JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY

1844—1890

- 14 The organized charity, scrimped and iced,
In the name of a cautious, statistical Christ
Life, Poems, and Speeches (1891), *In Bohemia*,
I 37

META ORRÉD

- 15 In the gloaming, O, my darling!
When the lights are dim and low,
And the quiet shadows falling
Softly come and softly go
In the Gloaming

GEORGE ORWELL [ERIC BLAIR]

1903—1950

- 16 All animals are equal, but some animals are more
equal than others
Animal Farm, ch 10

DOROTHY OSBORNE [LADY TEMPLE]

1627—1695

- 17 The heat of the day is spent in reading or working
and about six or seven o'clock I walk out into a
common that lies hard by the house, where a great
many young wenches keep sheep and cows, and sit
in the shade singing of ballads I go to them and
compare their voices and beauties to some ancient
shepherdesses I have read of, and find a vast
difference there, but, trust me, I think these are as
innocent as those could be
Letter to Sir Wm Temple, May 1653
- 18 All letters, methinks, should be as free and easy as
one's discourse, not studied as an oration, nor made
up of hard words like a charm
16 Oct 1653

ARTHUR WILLIAM EDGAR O'SHAUGHNESSY

1844—1881

- 19 We are the music makers
We are the dreamers of dreams,
Wandering by lone sea breakers,
And sitting by desolate streams;—
World losers and world forsakers,
On whom the pale moon gleams
We are the movers and shakers
Of the world for ever, it seems
Ode We are the Music Makers'

- 1 One man with a dream, at pleasure,
Shall go forth and conquer a crown;
And three with a new song's measure
Can trample a kingdom down.
Ode: 'We are the Music Makers'
- 2 For each age is a dream that is dying,
Or one that is coming to birth. *Ib.*

SIR WILLIAM OSLER

1849-1919

- 3 The uselessness of men above sixty years of age,
and the incalculable benefit it would be in commercial, political, and in professional life if, as a matter of course, men stopped work at this age.
Address, Johns Hopkins University, Feb. 1905.
H. Cushing's Life of Sir W. Osler (1925),
vol. i, p. 667

JOHN O'SULLIVAN

1813-1895

- 4 Our manifest destiny to overspread the continent
allotted by Providence for the free development
of our yearly multiplying millions.
U.S. Magazine and Democratic Review, vol. xvii,
p. 5
- 5 A torchlight procession marching down your throat.
Description of some whisky. G. W. E. Russell's
Collections and Recollections, ch. 19

JAMES OTIS

1725-1783

- 6 Taxation without representation is tyranny.
Watchword of the American Revolution. Attrib.

THOMAS OTWAY

1652-1685

- 7 These are rogues that pretend to be of a religion now!
Well, all I say is, honest atheism for my money.
The Atheist, Act III, l. 31
- 8 Ere man's corruptions made him wretched, he
Was born most noble that was born most free:
Each of himself was lord; and unconfin'd
Obey'd the dictates of his godlike mind.

Don Carlos, Act II, l. 3

- 9 Destructive, damnable, deceitful woman!
The Orphan, Act III, l. 586
- 10 And for an apple damn'd mankind. *Ib. l. 594*
- 11 You wags that judge by rote, and damn by rule.
Titus and Berenice, prologue, l. 3

- 12 Oh woman! lovely woman! Nature made thee
To temper man: we had been brutes without you;
Angels are painted fair, to look like you;
There's in you all that we believe of heav'n,
Amazing brightness, purity, and truth,
Eternal joy, and everlasting love.

Venice Preserved, Act I, l. 337

- 13 No praying, it spoils business. *Ib. Act II, l. 87*

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY

1581-1613

- 14 In part to blame is she,
Which hath without consent been only tried;
He comes too near, that comes to be denied.
Miscellaneous Works. A Wife, xxvi

- 15 He disdains all things above his reach, and preferreth
all countries before his own.
Miscellaneous Works. An Affectate Traveller
- 16 You cannot name any example in any heathen author
but I will better it in Scripture.
Ib. Crumms Fal'n From King James's Table, § 10

OVID

43 B.C.—A.D. 18?

- 17 Et nulli cessura fides, sine crimine mores,
Nudaque simplicitas, purpureusque pudor.
And I have good faith that will yield to none, and
ways without reproach, and unadorned simplicity, and blushing modesty.
Amores, I. iii. 13. Trans. by Showerman
- 18 Cetera quis nescit?
The rest who does not know? *Ib. v. 25*
- 19 Procul omen abesto!
Far from us be the omen! *Ib. xiv. 41*
- 20 Vilia miretur vulgus; mihi flavus Apollo
Pocula Castalia plena ministret aqua.
Let what is cheap excite the marvel of the crowd;
for me may golden Apollo minister full cups
from the Castalian fount. *Ib. xv. 35*
- 21 Procul hinc, procul este, severae!
Away from me, far away, ye austere fair!
Ib. II. i. 3
- 22 Iuppiter ex alto periuria ridet amantum.
Jupiter from on high laughs at the perjury of lovers.
Ars Amatoria, i. 633
- 23 Forsitan et nostrum nomen miscebitur istis.
Perhaps too my name will be joined to theirs.
Ib. iii. 339
- 24 Nil mihi rescribas, tu tamen ipse veni!
Yet write nothing back to me; yourself come!
Heroides, I. i. 2. Trans. by Showerman
- 25 Iam seges est ubi Troia fuit.
Now are fields of corn where Troy once was.
Ib. 53
- 26 Rudis indigestaque moles.
An unformed and confused mass.
Metamorphoses, i. 7
- 27 Medio tutissimus ibis.
You will go most safely in the middle. *Ib. ii. 137*
- 28 Inopem me copia fecit.
Plenty makes me poor. *Ib. iii. 466*
- 29 Ipse docet quid agam; fas est et ab hoste doceri.
He himself teaches what I should do; it is right to
be taught by the enemy. *Ib. iv. 428*
- 30 Video meliora, proboque;
Deteriora sequor.
I see and approve better things, but follow worse.
Ib. vii. 20
- 31 Tempus edax rerum.
Time the devourer of all things. *Ib. xv. 234*

1 Jamque opus exegi, quod nec Iovis ira, nec ignis,
Nec potent ferrum, nec edax abolere vetustas.

And now I have finished the work, which neither
the wrath of Jove, nor fire, nor the sword, nor
devouring age shall be able to destroy.

Metamorphoses, xv. 871

2 Principis obsta; sero medicina paratur
Cum mala per longas convaluerit moras.

Resist beginnings; too late is the medicine pre-
pared when the disease has gained strength by
long delays.

Remedia Amoris, 91. Trans. by Showerman

3 Qui finem quaeris amoris,
Cedet amor rebus; res age, tutus eris.

You who seek an end of love, love yields to busi-
ness; be busy, and you will be safe. *Ib.* 143

4 Tu quoque.
Thou also. *Tristia*, ii. 39

5 Teque, rebellatrix, tandem, Germania, magni
Triste caput pedibus suppositus ducis!

That thou, rebellious Germany, at length hast
lowered thy sorrowing head beneath the foot of
our leader. *Ib.* iii. xii. 47

6 Virgilium vidi tantum.
I had but a glimpse of Virgil *Ib.* iv. x. 51

7 Utque solebamus consumere longa loquendo
Tempora, sermonem deficiente die

As we were wont to pass long hours in converse,
till daylight failed our talk. *Ib.* v. xiii. 27

8 Nescio quae natale solum dulcedine captos
Ducit et inmemores non sinit esse sui.

By what sweet charm I know not the native land
draws all men nor allows them to forget her.

Eptulæ Ex Pontio, i. iii. 35. Trans. by
Wheeler

9 Adde quod ingenuas didicisse fideliter artes
Emollit mores nec sinit esse ferus.

Note too that a faithful study of the liberal arts
humanizes character and permits it not to be
cruel. *Ib.* ii. ix. 47

10 Gutta cavat lapidem, consumitur annulus usu.
Drops of water hollow out a stone, a ring is worn
thin by use. *Ib.* iv. x. 5

11 (Gutta cavat lapidem, non vi sed sæpe cadendo.
The drop of rain maketh a hole in the stone, not
by violence, but by oft falling.

Latimer, *7th Sermon before Edw. VI.*, 1549)

JOHN OWEN

1560?—1622

12 God and the doctor we alike adore
But only when in danger, not before;
The danger o'er, both are alike requited,
God is forgotten, and the Doctor slighted. *Epigrams*

13 Tempora mutantur nos et mutamur in illis
Quomodo? fit semper tempore pejor homo.

Times change, and we change with them too. How
so?

With time men only the more vicious grow. *Ib.*

EDWARD OXENFORD

1847—1929

14 I fear no foe in shining armour. *Song*

COUNT OXENSTIERNA

1583—1654

15 An nescis, mi fili, quantilla prudentia regitur orbis?
Dost thou not know, my son, with how little wis-
dom the world is governed?

Letter to his son, 1648

BARRY PAINE

1864—1928

16 The cosy fire is bright and gay,
The merry kettle boils away
And hums a cheerful song.
I sing the saucer and the cup,
Pray, Mary, fill the teapot up,
And do not make it strong
The Poets of Tea Conquer

17 Pour, varlet, pour the water,
The water steaming hot!
A spoonful for each man of us,
Another for the pot! *Ib. Macaulay*

18 As the sin that was sweet in the sinning
Is foul in the ending thereof,
As the heat of the summer's beginning
Is past in the winter of love
O purity, painful and pleading!
O coldness, ineffably gray!
O hear us, our handmaid unheeding,
And take it away! *Ib. Swinburne*

19 I think that I am drawing to an end
For on a sudden came a gasp for breath,
And stretching of the hands, and blinded eyes,
And a great darkness falling on my soul.
O Hallelujah! . . . Kindly pass the milk. *Ib. Tennyson*

20 'Come, little cottage girl, you seem
To want my cup of tea;
And will you take a little cream?
Now tell the truth to me.'
She had a rustic, woodland grin
Her cheek was soft as silk,
And she replied, 'Sir, please put in
A little drop of milk.' *Ib. Wordsworth*

THOMAS PAINE

1737—1809

21 The sublime and the ridiculous are often so nearly
related, that it is difficult to class them separately.
One step above the sublime, makes the ridiculous;
and one step above the ridiculous, makes the
sublime again. *Age of Reason* (1795), p. ii, p. 20

22 These are the times that try men's souls.
The American Crisis, No. 1. *Writings* (1894),
vol. 1, p. 170

23 The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in
this crisis, shrink from the service of their country.
Ib. In the *Pennsylvania Journal*, 19 Dec. 1785

- 1 Government, even in its best state, is but a necessary evil; in its worst state, an intolerable one.
Common Sense, ch. 1
- 2 The final event to himself [Mr. Burke] has been, that as he rose like a rocket, he fell like the stick.
Letter to the Addressers on the late Proclamation (1792), p. 4
- 3 [Burke] is not affected by the reality of distress touching his heart, but by the showy resemblance of it striking his imagination. He pities the plumage, but forgets the dying bird.
Rights of Man (1791), p. 26
- 4 My country is the world, and my religion is to do good.
Ib. pt. ii, ch. 5
- 5 The religion of humanity. *Attr. by Edmund Gosse*

REV. WILLIAM PALEY

1743-1805

- 6 Who can refute a sneer?
Moral Philosophy, bk. v, ch. 9

HENRY JOHN TEMPLE, VISCOUNT PALMERSTON

1784-1865

- 7 Accidental and fortuitous concurrence of atoms.
Speech, House of Commons, 5 Mar. 1857
- 8 What is merit? The opinion one man entertains of another.
Quoted by Carlyle in *Critical and Miscellaneous Essays*, viii, 'Shooting Niagara'
- 9 Die, my dear Doctor, that's the last thing I shall do!
Attr. last words

EDWARD HAZEN PARKER

- 10 Life's race well run,
Life's work well done,
Life's victory won,
Now cometh rest.
See *Notes and Queries*, 9th Series, vol. iv, p. 167, and vol. vii, p. 406

MARTIN PARKER

d. 1656?

- 11 Country men of England, who live at home with ease,
And little think what dangers are incident o' th' seas:
Give ear unto the sailor who unto you will show
His case, his case: *How e'er the wind doth blow*.
Sailors for My Money (*Roxburghe Ballads*, vol. vi, p. 797)
- 12 You gentlemen of England
Who live at home at ease,
How little do you think
On the dangers of the seas.
The Valiant Sailors (*Early Naval Ballads* [Percy Society, 1841], p. 34)
- 13 But all's to no end, for the times will not mend
Till the king enjoys his own again.
Upon Defacing of Whitehall (*The Loyal Garland*, 1671). Later title: *When the King Enjoys His Own Again*. Ritson's *Ancient Songs* (1792), p. 231

- 14 My skill goes beyond the depths of a pond,
Or rivers, in the greatest rain:
Whereby I can tell, all things will be well,
When the King enjoys his own again. *Ib.*

ROSS PARKER

1914-

and

HUGHIE CHARLES

1907-

- 15 There'll always be an England
While there's a country lane,
Wherever there's a cottage small
Beside a field of grain.
Song of Second World War, 1939

THEODORE PARKER

1810-1860

- 16 A democracy, that is, a government of all the people, by all the people, for all the people; of course, a government after the principles of eternal justice, the unchanging law of God; for shortness' sake, I will call it the idea of freedom.
The American Idea. Speech at N. E. Anti-Slavery Convention, Boston, 29 May, 1850. Discourses of Slavery (1863), i

CHARLES STEWART PARNELL

1846-1891

- 17 No man has a right to fix the boundary of the march of a nation; no man has a right to say to his country—thus far shalt thou go and no further.
Speech at Cork, 21 Jan. 1885

THOMAS PARNELL

1679-1718

- 18 When thy beauty appears,
In its graces and airs,
All bright as an angel new dropt from the sky;
At distance I gaze, and am aw'd by my fears,
So strangely you dazzle my eye!
Poems (1894). *Song, 'When thy Beauty Appears'*
- 19 Still an angel appear to each lover beside,
But still be a woman to you. *Ib.*
- 20 We call it only pretty Fanny's way.
Ib. An Elegy, to an Old Beauty, l. 34

BLAISE PASCAL

1623-1662

- 21 Quand on voit le style naturel, on est tout étonné et ravi, car on s'attendait de voir un auteur, et on trouve un homme.
When we encounter a natural style we are always astonished and delighted, for we expected to see an author, and found a man. *Pensées*, § i. 29
- 22 Le nez de Cléopâtre: s'il eût été plus court, toute la face de la terre aurait changé.
Had Cleopatra's nose been shorter, the whole history of the world would have been different.
Ib. § ii. 162

- 1 Le silence éternel de ces espaces infinis m'effraie.
The eternal silence of these infinite spaces [the
heavens] terrifies me. *Pensées*, § III. 206
- 2 Le dernier acte est sanglant, quelque belle que soit la
comédie en tout le reste.
The last act is bloody, however charming the rest
of the play may be. *Ib.* 210

- 3 On mourra seul.
We shall die alone. *Ib.* 211
- 4 Le cœur a ses raisons que la raison ne connaît point.
The heart has its reasons which reason knows
nothing of. *Ib.* § IV. 277

- 5 L'homme n'est qu'un roseau, le plus faible de la
nature; mais c'est un roseau pensant.
Man is only a reed, the weakest thing in nature; but
he is a thinking reed. *Ib.* § VI. 347

- 6 Le moi est haïssable
The 'self' is hateful. *Ib.* § VII. 434
- 7 Console-toi, tu ne me chercherais pas si tu ne
m'avais trouvé.
Comfort yourself, you would not seek me if you had
not found me. *Ib.* 553

- 8 Je n'ai fait celle-ci plus longue que parceque je n'ai
pas eu le loisir de la faire plus courte.
I have made this letter longer than usual, because
I lack the time to make it short.
Lettres Provinciales (1657), xvi

WALTER HORATIO PATER

1839-1894

- 9 A white bird, she told him once, looking at him
gravely, a bird he must carry in his bosom across
a crowded public place—his own soul was like that!
Marius the Epicurean, pt. 1, ch. 2
- 10 The presence that thus rose so strangely beside the
waters, is expressive of what in the ways of a
thousand years men had come to desire. Hers is
the head upon which all 'the ends of the world
are come', and the eyelids are a little weary. . . .
Set it for a moment beside one of those white
Greek goddesses or beautiful women of antiquity,
and how would they be troubled by this beauty,
into which the soul with all its maladies has
passed? [Mona Lisa]

The Renaissance. Leonardo da Vinci

- 11 She is older than the rocks among which she sits;
like the vampire, she has been dead many times,
and learned the secrets of the grave; and has been
a diver in deep seas, and keeps their fallen day
about her; and trafficked for strange webs with
Eastern merchants—and, as Leda, was the mother
of Helen of Troy, and, as Saint Anne, the mother
of Mary; and all this has been to her but as the
sound of lyres and flutes, and lives only in the
delicacy with which it has moulded the changing
lineaments, and tinged the eyelids and the hands
Ib.

- 12 All art constantly aspires towards the condition of
music. *Ib. The School of Giorgione*

- 13 For art comes to you, proposing frankly to give
nothing but the highest quality to your moments as
they pass, and simply for those moments' sake.
The Renaissance. Conclusion
- 14 To burn always with this hard, gemlike flame, to
maintain this ecstasy, is success in life. *Ib.*

ANDREW PATERSON

1864-1941

- 15 Once a jolly swagman camped by a billy-bong,
Under the shade of a kulbar tree,
And he sang as he sat and waited for his billy-boil,
'You'll come a-waltzing, Matilda, with me.'
Waltzing Matilda

COVENTRY PATMORE

1823-1896

- 16 For dear to maidens are their rivals dead.
Amelia, l. 135
- 17 Grant me the power of saying things
Too simple and too sweet for words!
The Angel in the House (ed. 1904), bk. 1, c. 1,
Prelude 1, *The Impossibility*, l. 7
- 18 Love, sole mortal thing
Of worth immortal.
Ib. Prelude 2, Love's Reality, l. 9
- 19 The fair sum of six thousand years'
Traditions of civility.
Ib. The Cathedral Close, v, l. 27

- 20 Ah, wasteful woman, she who may
On her sweet self set her own price,
Knowing man cannot choose but pay,
How has she cheapen'd paradise,
How given for nought her priceless gift,
How spoil'd the bread and spill'd the wine,
Which, spent with due, respective thrift,
Had made brutes men, and men divine.
Ib. c. III, Prelude 3, Unthrift

- 21 Leave us alone! After a while,
This pool of private charity
Shall make its continent an isle,
And roll, a world-embracing sea.
Ib. c. VI, Prelude 2, Love Justified, l. 9
- 22 Kind souls, you wonder why, love you,
When you, you wonder why, love none
We love, Fool, for the good we do,
Not that which unto us is done!
Ib. Prelude 4, A Riddle Solved

- 23 Love wakes men, once a lifetime each;
They lift their heavy lids, and look;
And, lo, what one sweet page can teach,
They read with joy, then shut the book.
And some give thanks, and some blaspheme,
And most forget, but, either way,
That and the Child's unheeded dream
Is all the light of all their day.
Ib. c. VIII, Prelude 2, The Revelation, l. 5

- 24 I drew my bride, beneath the moon,
Across my threshold; happy hour!
But, ah, the walk that afternoon
We saw the water-flags in flower!
Ib. Prelude 3, The Spirit's Epoch, l. 9

- 1 God's grace is the only grace,
And all grace is the grace of God.
The Angel in the House (ed. 1904), bk. 1, c. x,
Prelude 1, *The Joyful Wisdom*
- 2 'I'll hunt for dangers North and South,
To prove my love, which sloth maligns!
What seems to say her rosy mouth?
'I'm not convinced by proofs but signs.'
Ib. bk. II, c. iv, Prelude 3, *Valour Misdirected*
- 3 'I saw you take his kiss!' 'Tis true.'
'O, modesty!' 'Twas strictly kept:
He thought me asleep; at least, I knew
He thought I thought he thought I slept.
Ib. c. viii, Prelude 3, *The Kiss*
- 4 Why, having won her, do I woo?
Because her spirit's vestal grace
Provokes me always to pursue,
But, spirit-like, eludes embrace.
Ib. c. xii, Prelude 1, *The Married Lover*, l. 1
- 5 Because, though free of the outer court
I am, this Temple keeps its shrine
Sacred to Heaven; because, in short,
She's not and never can be mine. *Ib.* l. 29
- 6 Some dish more sharply spiced than this
Milk-soup men call domestic bliss *Olympus*, l. 15
- 7 Well dost thou, Love, thy solemn Feast to hold
In vestal February.
The Unknown Eros, bk. 1. i. *St. Valentine's Day*,
l. 1
- 8 Fair as the rash oath of virginity
Which is first-love's first cry.
O 'Baby Spring,
That flutter'st sudden 'neath the breast of Earth
A month before the birth. *Ib.* l. 9
- 9 Thy heart with dead, wing'd innocencies fill'd,
Ev'n as a nest with birds
After the old ones by the hawk are kill'd. *Ib.* l. 51
- 10 But, in a while,
The immeasurable smile
Is broke by fresher airs to flashes blent
With darkling discontent.
Ib. ii. *Wind and Wave*, l. 15
- 11 I, singularly moved
To love the lovely that are not beloved,
Of all the Seasons, most
Love Winter. *Ib.* iii. *Winter*, l. 1
- 12 It ~~was~~ the azalea's breath, and she ~~was~~ dead!
Ib. vii. *The Azalea*, l. 17
- 13 So, till to-morrow eve, my Own, adieu!
Parting's well-paid with soon again to meet,
Soon in your arms to feel so small and sweet,
Sweet to myself that am so sweet to you! *Ib.* l. 22
- 14 It was not like your great and gracious ways!
Do you, that have nought other to lament,
Never, my Love, repent
Of how, that July afternoon,
You went,
With sudden, unintelligible phrase,
And frighten'd eye,
Upon your journey of so many days,
Without a single kiss, or a good-bye?
Ib. viii. *Departure*, l. 1
- 15 And the only loveless look the look with which you
pass'd. *Ib.* l. 31
- 16 My little Son, who look'd from thoughtful eyes
And moved and spoke in quiet grown-up wise,
Having my law the seventh time disobey'd,
I struck him, and dismiss'd
With hard words and unkiss'd,
His Mother, who was patient, being dead.
The Unknown Eros, bk. 1. x. *The Toys*, l. 1
- 17 Then, fatherly, not less
Than I whom Thou hast moulded from the clay,
Thou'lt leave Thy wrath, and say,
'I will be sorry for their childishness.' *Ib.*
- 18 For want of me the world's course will not fail:
When all its work is done, the lie shall rot;
The truth is great, and shall prevail,
When none cares whether it prevail or not.
Ib. xii. *Magna est Veritas*, l. 7
- 19 In the year of the great crime,
When the false English Nobles and their Jew,
By God demented, slew
The trust they stood twice pledged to keep from
wrong,
One said, Take up thy Song,
That breathes the mild and almost mythic time
Of England's prime! *Ib.* xiii, 1867, l. 1
- 20 If I were dead, you'd sometimes say, Poor Child!
Ib. xiv. 'If I were dead', l. 1
- 21 With all my will, but much against my heart,
We two now part.
My Very Dear,
Our solace is, the sad road lies so clear.
It needs no art,
With faint, averted feet
And many a tear,
In our opposed paths to persevere.
Ib. xvi. *A Farewell*, l. 1
- 22 Haply yon wretch, so famous for his falls,
Got them beneath the Devil-defended walls
Of some high Virtue he had vow'd to win.
Ib. xx. 'Let Be', l. 17
- 23 That shaft of slander shot
Miss'd only the right blot.
I see the shame
They cannot see:
'Tis very just they blame
The thing that's not. *Ib.* l. 35
- 24 Through delicatest ether feathering soft their solitary
beat. *Ib.* bk. II. i. *To the Unknown Eros*, l. 8
- 25 What in its ruddy orbit lifts the blood,
Like a perturbed moon of Uranus,
Reaching to some great world in ungauged darkness
hid. *Ib.* l. 33
- 26 Who is this only happy She,
Whom, by a frantic flight of courtesy,
Born of despair
Of better lodging for his Spirit fair,
He adores as Margaret, Maude, or Cecily?
Ib. v. *Sponsa Dei*, l. 30
- 27 The Jebusite,
That, maugre all God's promises could do,
The chosen People never conquer'd quite;
Who therefore lived with them,
And that by formal truce and as of right,
In metropolitan Jerusalem.
Ib. vii. *To the Body*, l. 32

- 1 Enoch, Elijah, and the Lady, she
Who left the lilies in her body's lieu
The Unknown Eros, bk 11 111 *To the Body*, 1 45
- 2 Who has thy birth time's consecrating dew
For death's sweet chrisom retain'd,
Quick, tender, virginal, and unprofaned! *Ib* 1 51
- 3 There of pure Virgins none
Is fairer seen,
Save One,
Than Mary Magdalene *Ib* 1 127
- 4 Shall I, the gnat which dances in thy ray,
Dare to be reverent?
Ib xiv *Pyche's Discontent*, 1 72
- 5 Maud burst in, while the Earl was there,
With 'Oh, Mama, do be a bear!
The Victories of Love, bk 11 11 *From Lady
Clitheroe to Mary Churchill*, 1 89

- 6 No magic of her voice or smile
Suddenly raised a fairy isle,
But fondness for her undervent
An unregarded increment,
Like that which lifts, through centuries,
The coral reef within the seas,
Till, lol the land where was the wave,
Alas! 'tis everywhere her grave
Ib v *From Mrs Graham*, 1 57
- 7 Faults had she, child of Adam's stern,
But only Heaven knew of them
Ib xii *From Felix to Honoria*, 1 167
- 8 This is to say, my dear Augusta,
We've had another awful buster
Ten thousand Frenchmen sent below!
Thank God from whom all blessings flow
*Epigram on King William's dispatch to Queen
Augusta reported in The Times*, 8 Aug 1870
B Champneys, *Coventry Patmore* (1900), 1 286

JAMES PAYN
1830-1898

- 9 I had never had a piece of toast
Particularly long and wide,
But fell upon the sanded floor,
And always on the buttered side
Chambers's Journal, 2 Feb 1884

JOHN HOWARD PAYNE
1791-1852

- 10 Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam,
Be it ever so humble, there's no place like home,
A charm from the sky seems to hallow us there,
Which seek through the world, is ne'er met with
elsewhere
Home, home sweet sweet home!
There's no place like home! there's no place like
home!
Clari, the Maid of Milan Home, Sweet Home

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK
1785-1866

- 11 Ancient sculpture is the true school of modesty But
where the Greeks had modesty, we have cant,
where they had poetry, we have cant, where they
bad patriotism, we have cant, where they had

any thing that exalts, delights, or adorns humanity,
we have nothing but cant, cant, cant

Crochet Castle, ch 7

- 12 A book that furnishes no quotations is, *me judice*, no
book—it is a plaything *Ib* ch 9
- 13 Modern literature having attained the honourable
distinction of sharing with blacking and Macassar
oil the space which used to be monopolized by
razor strops and the lottery *Ib* ch 15
- 14 The march of mind—has marched in through my
back-parlour shutters, and out again with my
silver spoons, in the dead of the night The
policeman, who was sent down to examine, says
my house has been broken open on the most
scientific principles *Ib* ch 17
- 15 Nothing can be more obvious than that all animals
were created solely and exclusively for the use of
man *Headlong Hall*, ch 2
- 16 'Indeed, the loaves and fishes are typical of a mixed
diet, and the practice of the Church in all ages
shows—'
'That it never loses sight of the loaves and fishes'
Ib
- 17 'I distinguish the picturesque and the beautiful, and
I add to them, in the laying out of grounds, a
third and distinct character, which I call *unex-
pectedness*'
'Pray, sir,' said Mr Milestone, 'by what name do you
distinguish this character, when a person walks
round the grounds for the second time?' *Ib* ch 4
- 18 Sir, I have quarrelled with my wife, and a man who
has quarrelled with his wife is absolved from all
duty to his country *Nightmare Abbey*, ch 11
- 19 He remembered too late on his thorny green bed,
Much that well may be thought cannot wisely be said
Crochet Castle (1831) *The Priest and the Mul-
berry Tree*, at 5
- 20 Long night succeeds thy little day
Oh blighted blossom! can it be,
That this gray stone and grassy clay
Have closed our anxious care of thee?
Epitaph on his Daughter Works of Peacock, ed
Cole (1875), *Biographical Notice by E Nicolls*
- 21 In his last bunn Sir Peter lies,
Who knew not what it was to frown
Death took him mellow by surprise,
And in his cellar stopped him down
Headlong Hall, ch 5
- 22 Hail to the Headlong! the Headlong Ap Headlong!
All hail to the Headlong, the Headlong Ap Headlong!
The Headlong Ap Headlong
Ap-Breakneck Ap Headlong
Ap-Catastrophe Ap Pistyll Ap Rhaidder Ap Headlong!
Ib ch 13 *Chorus*
- 23 The mountain sheep are sweeter,
But the valley sheep are fatter,
We therefore deemed it meet
To carry off the latter
The Misfortunes of Elphun, ch 11 *The War-
Song of Dinas Vawr*
- 24 The bowl goes trim The moon doth shine,
And our ballast is old wine
Nightmare Abbey, ch 11

- 1 In a bowl to sea went wise men three,
On a brilliant night in June:
They carried a net, and their hearts were set
On fishing up the moon.
The Wise Men of Gotham. Paper Money Lyrics

GEORGE PEELE

1558?-1597?

- 2 Fair and fair, and twice so fair,
As fair as any may be;
The fairest shepherd on our green,
A love for any lady.
Works, ed. Bullen, vol. i. *Arraignment of Paris*,
i. ii. 55. *Song of Oenone and Paris*
- 3 What thing is love for (well I wot) love is a thing.
It is a prick, it is a sting,
It is a pretty, pretty thing;
It is a fire, it is a coal
Whose flame creeps in at every hole.
Ib. vol. ii. *Miscellaneous Poems. The Hunting of Cupid*, l. 1
- 4 His golden locks time hath to silver turn'd;
O time too swift, O swiftness never ceasing!
His youth 'gainst time and age hath ever spurn'd
But spurn'd in vain; youth waneth by increasing:
Beauty, strength, youth, are flowers but fading seen;
Duty, faith, love, are roots, and ever green.
His helmet now shall make a hive for bees,
And, lovers' sonnets turn'd to holy psalms,
A man-at-arms must now serve on his knees,
And feed on prayers, which are age his alms:
But though from court to cottage he depart,
His saint is sure of his unspotted heart.
Goddess, allow this aged man his right,
To be your beadsman now that was your knight.
Ib. *Polyhymnia, Sonnet ad finem. A Farewell to Arms*

HENRY HERBERT, EARL OF PEMBROKE

1734-1794

- 5 My noble friend Lord Pembroke said once to me at
Wilton, with a happy pleasantry and some truth,
that, 'Dr. Johnson's sayings would not appear so
extraordinary, were it not for his *bow-wow way*'.
Boswell's Life of Johnson, 27 Mar. 1775, note

WILLIAM PENN

1644-1718

- 6 No Cross, No Crown. *Title of Pamphlet*, 1669
- 7 It is a reproach to religion and government to suffer
so much poverty and excess.
Reflexions and Maxims, pt. i, No. 52
- 8 Men are generally more careful of the breed of their
horses and dogs than of their children. *Ib.* No. 85
- 9 The country life is to be preferred, for there we see
the works of God, but in cities little else but the
works of men. *Ib.* No. 220

SAMUEL PEPYS

1633-1703

- 10 Strange the difference of men's talk!
Diary, 4 Jan. 1659-60

- 11 And so to bed. *Diary*, 20 Apr. 1660
- 12 A silk suit, which cost me much money, and I pray
God to make me able to pay for it. *Ib.* 1 July 1660
- 13 I . . . sent for Mr. Butler, who was now all full of
his high discourse in praise of Ireland, . . . but so
many lies I never heard in praise of anything as
he told of Ireland. *Ib.* 28 July 1660
- 14 I went out to Charing Cross, to see Major-general
Harrison hanged, drawn, and quartered; which
was done there, he looking as cheerful as any man
could do in that condition. *Ib.* 13 Oct. 1660
- 15 Very merry, and the best fritters that ever I eat in
my life. *Ib.* 26 Feb. 1660-1 (*Shrove Tues.*)
- 16 A good honest and painful sermon. *Ib.* 17 Mar. 1661
- 17 If ever I was foxed it was now. *Ib.* 23 Apr. 1661
- 18 But methought it lessened my esteem of a king, that
he should not be able to command the rain. *Ib.* 19 July 1662
- 19 I see it is impossible for the King to have things done
as cheap as other men. *Ib.* 21 July 1662
- 20 But Lord! to see the absurd nature of Englishmen,
that cannot forbear laughing and jeering at every-
thing that looks strange. *Ib.* 27 Nov. 1662
- 21 My wife, who, poor wretch, is troubled with her
lonely life. *Ib.* 19 Dec. 1662
- 22 Went to hear Mrs. Turner's daughter . . . play on
the harpsichord; but, Lord! it was enough to make
any man sick to hear her; yet was I forced to com-
mend her highly. *Ib.* 1 May 1663
- 23 Most of their discourse was about hunting, in a
dialect I understand very little. *Ib.* 22 Nov. 1663
- 24 While we were talking came by several poor creatures
carried by, by constables, for being at a conven-
ticle. . . . I would to God they would either con-
form, or be more wise, and not be catched!
Ib. 7 Aug. 1664

- 25 Pretty witty Nell. [Nell Gwynne.] *Ib.* 3 Apr. 1665
- 26 But Lord! what a sad time it is to see no boats upon
the River; and grass grows all up and down White
Hall Court. *Ib.* 20 Sept. 1665
- 27 Strange to see how a good dinner and feasting recon-
ciles everybody. *Ib.* 9 Nov. 1665
- 28 Strange to say what delight we married people have
to see these poor fools decoyed into our condition.
Ib. 25 Dec. 1665

- 29 And mighty proud I am (and ought to be thankful
to God Almighty) that I am able to have a spare
bed for my friends. *Ib.* 8 Aug. 1666
- 30 I bless God I do find that I am worth more than
ever I yet was, which is £6,200, for which the
Holy Name of God be praised! *Ib.* 31 Oct. 1666
- 31 But it is pretty to see what money will do.
Ib. 21 Mar. 1667-8

CHARLES PERRAULT

1628-1703

- 32 'Anne, ma sœur Anne, ne vois-tu rien venir?' Et la
sœur Anne lui répondit, 'Je ne vois rien que le
soleil qui poudroye, et l'herbe qui verdoye.'

'Anne, sister Anne, do you see anybody coming?
And her sister Anne replied, 'I see nothing but
the sun which makes a dust, and the grass looking
green'

Perrault, *Histoires ou Contes du Temps Passé*,
1697 Trans by R Samber, 1764

PERSIUS

A D 34-62

- 1 Nec te quaesiveris extra
Nor ask any opinion but your own
Satires, 1 7 Trans by Conington
- 2 At pulchrum est digito monstrari et dicier 'hic est'
But it is a fine thing for men to point one out and
say 'There he goes' *Ib* 28
- 3 Virtutem videant intabescantque relicta
Let them look upon virtue, and pine that they have
lost her for ever *Ib* 38
- 4 Venienti occurrere morbo
Meet the disease at its first stage *Ib* 64
- 5 De nihilo nihilum, in nihilum nil posse reverti
Nothing can come out of nothing, nothing can go
back to nothing *Ib* 84 Trans by Conington
- 6 Tecum habita noris quam sit tibi curta supellex
Live at home, and learn how slenderly furnished
your apartments are *Ib* 14 52

MARÉCHAL PÉTAIN

1856-1951

- 7 Ils ne passeront pas
They shall not pass *Verdun, Feb 1916*

PETRONIUS

d c A.D 66

- 8 Cave canem
Beware of the dog
Petroni Arbitri Satyricon, 29, 1
Found with picture of a dog on a mosaic floor in Pompeii
- 9 Horatii eurus felicitas
The exact felicity of Horace *Ib* 118
- 10 Habes confitentem reum
You have a confessing prisoner *Ib* 130
- 11 Abiit ad plures
He has joined the great majority
Cena Trimalchonis, xlii 5

EDWARD JOHN PHELPS

1822-1900

- 12 The man who makes no mistakes does not usually
make anything
Speech at Mansion House, 24 Jan 1899

JOHN WOODWARD PHILIP

1840-1900

- 13 Don't cheer, boys, those poor devils are dying
At the Battle of Santiago, 4 July 1898

PHILIPIDES

c 490 B.C.

14 Λαίπετε, ἰκάρους

Joy we win

Having run to Athens with the tidings of Mara-
thon He died upon his message Lucian, *Pro Lapsu*
in *Salutando*, para iii Trans by Fowler

AMBROSE PHILIPS

1675?-1749

- 15 The flowers anew, returning seasons bring
But beauty faded has no second spring
The First Pastoral, Lobbin, 1 55
- 16 Timely blossom, infant fair,
Fondling of a happy pair,
Every morn, and every night,
Their solicitous delight,
Sleeping waking, still at ease,
Pleasing without skill to please
Little gossip, blithe and hale,
Tattling many a broken tale
To Mistress Charlotte Pulteney, 1 1

JOHN PHILIPS

1676-1709

- 17 Happy the man, who, void of cares and strife,
In silken or in leathern purse retains
A Splendid Shilling *The Splendid Shilling*, 1 1

STEPHEN PHILLIPS

1864-1915

- 18 A man not old, but mellow, like good wine
Ulysses, iii 11

WENDELL PHILLIPS

1811-1884

- 19 One, on God's side, is a majority
Speeches (1880), *Lecture at Brooklyn, NY*, 1 Nov
1859
- 20 Every man meets his Waterloo at last *Ib*
- 21 We live under a government of men and morning
newspapers
Address The Press

EDEN PHILLPOTTS

1862-

- 22 His father's sister had bats in the belfry and was put
away
Peacock House My First Murder

PINDAR

c 522-442 B.C.

- 23 ἀριστον μὲν ὕδωρ
Water is best
Olympian Odes, 1 1

- 24 φωνῶντα συνετοῖσιν ἐς δὲ τὸ πᾶν ἐρμηνεύει
χαρίζεαι

Vocal to the wise, but for the crowd they need
interpreters *Ib* 11 85

SIR ARTHUR WING PINERO

1855-1934

- 1 What beautiful fruit! I love fruit when it's expensive.
The Second Mrs. Tanqueray, Act I

WILLIAM PITT, EARL OF CHATHAM

1708-1778

- 2 The atrocious crime of being a young man . . . I shall neither attempt to palliate nor deny.
Speech, House of Commons, 27 Jan. 1741
- 3 I rejoice that America has resisted. Three millions of people, so dead to all the feelings of liberty, as voluntarily to submit to be slaves, would have been fit instruments to make slaves of the rest.
Ib. 14 Jan. 1766
- 4 I cannot give them my confidence; pardon me, gentlemen, confidence is a plant of slow growth in an aged bosom: youth is the season of credulity.
Ib.
- 5 Unlimited power is apt to corrupt the minds of those who possess it. *Ib.* *House of Lords*, 9 Jan. 1770
- 6 There is something behind the throne greater than the King himself. *Ib.* 2 Mar. 1770
- 7 We have a Calvinistic creed, a Popish liturgy, and an Arminian clergy. *Ib.* 19 May 1772
- 8 If I were an American, as I am an Englishman, while a foreign troop was landed in my country, I never would lay down my arms,—never—never—never!
Ib. 18 Nov. 1777
- 9 You cannot conquer America. *Ib.*
- 10 I invoke the genius of the Constitution! *Ib.*
- 11 The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to all the forces of the Crown. It may be frail—its roof may shake—the wind may blow through it—the storm may enter—the rain may enter—but the King of England cannot enter—all his force dares not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement!
Ib. *Date unknown*. Brougham's *Statesmen in the Time of George III*, First Series
- 12 Our watchword is security. *Attr.*
- 13 It was a saying of Lord Chatham, that the parks were the lungs of London.
William Windham, in a *Speech in House of Commons*, 30 June 1808

WILLIAM PITT

1759-1806

- 14 Necessity is the plea for every infringement of human freedom. It is the argument of tyrants; it is the creed of slaves.
Speech, House of Commons, 18 Nov. 1783
- 15 We must recollect . . . what it is we have at stake, what it is we have to contend for. It is for our property, it is for our liberty, it is for our independence, nay, for our existence as a nation; it is for our character, it is for our very name as Englishmen, it is for everything dear and valuable to man on this side of the grave.
Ib. 22 July 1803

- 16 England has saved herself by her exertions, and will, as I trust, save Europe by her example.
Speech. At the Guildhall, 1805
- 17 Roll up that map; it will not be wanted these ten years.
On a map of Europe, after hearing the news of the Battle of Austerlitz. Stanhope's *Life of the Rt. Hon. William Pitt* (1862), vol. iv, p. 369
- 18 Oh, my country! how I love my country.
Attr. last words. Ib. p. 382
- 19 Oh, my country! how I leave my country!
Attr. last words. Ib. (1879), vol. iii, p. 391
- 20 My country! oh, my country!
Attr. last words. G. Rose, Diary, 23 Jan. 1806
- 21 I think I could eat one of Bellamy's veal pies.
Alternative attributed last words

JAMES ROBINSON PLANCHÉ

1796-1880

- 22 Ching-a-ring-a-ring-ching! Feast of lanterns!
What a crop of chop-sticks, honges and gonges!
Hundred thousand Chinese crinkum-crankums,
Hung among the bells and ding-dongs!
The Drama at Home, or An Evening With Puff
- 23 It would have made a cat laugh.
Extravaganzas (1879), *The Queen of the Frogs*, I. iv

PLATO

c. 429-347 B.C.

- 24 Σωκράτης φησὶν ἀδικεῖν τοὺς τε νέους διαφθείροντα καὶ θεοὺς οὓς ἡ πόλις νομίζει οὐ νομίζοντα, ἕτερα δὲ δαιμόνια καὶνά.
Socrates is charged with corrupting the youth of the city, and with rejecting the gods of Athens and introducing new divinities.
Apologia, 24^b 9
- 25 δημοκρατία ἐσχάτη τυραννίς.
Democracy passes into despotism.
Republic, pt. iv, bk. viii. 562. Cornford's translation

PLAUTUS

B.C. 254-184

- 26 Miles gloriosus.
The boastful soldier. *Title of Play*
- 27 GRIPUS: Tum tu mendicus es?
LABRAX: Tetigisti acu.
GRIPUS: Then you are a beggar?
LABRAX: You have touched the point with a needle.
[You have put your finger on the spot.]
Rudens, l. 1305

PLINY

A.D. 23-79

- 28 Brutum fulmen.
A harmless thunderbolt.
Historia Naturalis, II. xliii

- 1 Ex Africa semper aliquid novi
There is always something new from Africa *Proverbial from Pliny* Unde etiam vulgare Graeciae dictum 'semper aliquid novi Africam adferre'.
Whence it is commonly said among the Greeks that 'Africa always offers something new'
Historia Naturalis, II viii 42

- 2 In vino veritas
Truth comes out in wine *Proverbial from Pliny*
Vulgoque veritas iam attributa vino est
Now truth is commonly said to be in wine
Ib xii. 141

- 3 Sal Atticum
Attic wit. *Ib* xxxi 87

- 4 Nulla dies sine linea
Not a day without a line *Proverbial from Pliny*
Apelli sunt aliqui perpetua consuetudo numquam tam occupatam diem agendi ut non lineam ducendo exerceat artem, quod ab eo in proverbium venit
It was moreover a regular habit of Apelles never to be so occupied in the business of the day that he could not practise his art by drawing a line, and this gave rise to the proverb
Ib xxxi 36 12

- 5 Ne supra crepidam sutor iudicaret
The cobbler should not judge above his last *Ib* 85

JOSEPH MARY PLUNKETT

1887-1916

- 6 I see His blood upon the rose
And in the stars the glory of His eyes
Poems (1916), *I See His Blood*

EDGAR ALLAN POE

1809-1849

- 7 This maiden she lived with no other thought
Than to love and be loved by me *Annabel Lee*

- 8 I was a child and she was a child,
In this kingdom by the sea,
But we loved with a love which was more than love—
I and my Annabel Lee,
With a love that the winged seraphs of heaven
Coveted her and me *Ib*

- 9 The beautiful Annabel Lee *Ib*

- 10 In the sepulchre there by the sea,
In her tomb by the sounding sea *Ib*

- 11 The fever call'd 'Living'
Is conquer'd at last *For Anne*

- 12 Keeping time, time time,
In a sort of Runic rhyme,
To the tintinnabulation that so musically wells
From the bells, bells, bells, bells *The Bells*, I 9

- 13 They are neither man nor woman—
They are neither brute nor human,
They are Ghouls *Ib* I 86

- 14 Vastness! and Age! and Memories of Eld!
Silence! and Desolation! and dim Night!
The Coliseum, I 10

- 15 While the angels, all pallid and wan,
Uprising, unfolding, affirm
That the play is the tragedy, 'Man',
And its hero the Conqueror Worm
The Conqueror Worm, I 39

- 16 All that we see or seem
Is but a dream within a dream
A Dream within a Dream, I 10

- 17 Helen, thy beauty is to me
Like those Nemean barks of yore,
That gently, o'er a perfumed sea,
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore
To his own native shore
On desperate seas long wont to roam,
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,
Thy Naiad airs have brought me home
To the glory that was Greece
And the grandeur that was Rome *To Helen*, I 1

- 18 If I could dwell where Israfil
Hath dwelt, and he where I,—
He might not sing so wildly well
A mortal melody,
While a bolder note than his might swell
From my lyre within the sky *Israfil*

- 19 And, Guy de Vere, hast thou no tear?—weep now or
nevermore! *Lenore*, I 3

- 20 *Precepsimus*, but rave not thus! and let a Sabbath song
Go up to God so solemnly the dead may feel no
wrong *Ib* I 13

- 21 And all my days are trances,
And all my nightly dreams
Are where thy grey eye glances,
And where thy footstep gleams—
In what ethereal dances,
By what eternal streams *To One in Paradise*, I 21

- 22 Once upon a midnight dreary, while I pondered,
weak and weary,
Over many a quaint and curious volume of forgotten
lore,
While I nodded, nearly napping, suddenly there came
a tapping,
As of some one gently rapping *The Raven*, I

- 23 Sorrow for the lost Lenore—
For the rare and radiant maiden whom the angels
name Lenore—
Nameless here for evermore *Ib* 11

- 24 Deep into that darkness peering, long I stood there
wondering fearing,
Doubting dreaming dreams no mortal ever dared to
dream before *Ib* v

- 25 Ghastly grim and ancient raven wandering from the
nightly shore—
Tell me what thy lordly name is on the Night's
Plutonian shore! *Ib* viii

- 26 'Prophet! said I, 'thing of evil—prophet still, if bird
or devil
By that heaven that bends above us—by that God
we both adore' *Ib* xvi

- 27 Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy form
from off my door!
Quoth the Raven, 'Nevermore'. *Ib* xvii

- 1 The skies they were ashen and sober;
The leaves they were crisped and sere—
The leaves they were withering and sere;
It was night in the lonesome October
Of my most immemorial year. *Ulahume*, l. 1

- 2 Here once, through an alley Titanic,
Of cypress, I roamed with my Soul—
Of cypress, with Psyche, my Soul. *Ib.* l. 10

JOHN POMFRET

1667-1703

- 3 We live and learn, but not the wiser grow.
Reason, l. 112

MME DE POMPADOUR

1721-1764

- 4 Après nous le déluge.
After us the deluge.
Madame de Hausset, *Mémoires*, p. 19

JOHN POOLE

1786?-1872

- 5 I hope I don't intrude?
Paul Pry, l. ii

ALEXANDER POPE

1688-1744

- 6 To wake the soul by tender strokes of art,
To raise the genius, and to mend the heart;
To make mankind in conscious virtue bold,
Live o'er each scene, and be what they behold:
For this the Tragic Muse first trod the stage.
Prologue to Addison's Cato, l. 1

- 7 A brave man struggling in the storms of fate,
And greatly falling, with a falling State.
While Cato gives his little senate laws,
What bosom beats not in his country's cause?
Ib. l. 21

- 8 Ye gods! annihilate but space and time,
And make two lovers happy.
The Art of Sinking in Poetry, ch. 11

- 9 And thou Dalhousy, the great God of War,
Lieutenant-Colonel to the Earl of Mar. *Ib.*

- 10 A very heathen in the carnal part
Yet still a sad, good Christian at her heart.
Of the Character of Women

- 11 Poetic Justice, with her lifted scale,
Where, in nice balance, truth with gold she weighs,
And solid pudding against empty praise.
The Dunciad, bk. i, l. 52

- 12 Now night descending, the proud scene was o'er,
But liv'd in Settle's numbers one day more. *Ib.* l. 89

- 13 Pensive poets painful vigils keep,
Sleepless themselves to give their readers sleep.
Ib. l. 93

- 14 Or where the pictures for the page atone,
And Quarles is sav'd by beauties not his own.
Ib. l. 139

- 15 And gentle dullness ever loves a joke. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 34

- 16 Earless on high, stood unabash'd De Foe. *Ib.* l. 147

- 17 Another, yet the same. *Ib.* bk. iii, l. 40

- 18 Lo, where Maeotis sleeps, and hardly flows
The freezing Tanais thro' a waste of snows.
The Dunciad, bk. iii, l. 87

- 19 Peel'd, patch'd, and piebald, linsey-wolsey brothers,
Grave mummers! sleeveless some, and shirtless
others. *Ib.* l. 115

- 20 All crowd, who foremost shall be damn'd to fame.
Ib. l. 158

- 21 Some free from rhyme or reason, rule or check,
Break Priscian's head, and Pegasus's neck. *Ib.* l. 161

- 22 So sweetly mawkish, and so smoothly dull. *Ib.* l. 171

- 23 And Alma Mater all dissolv'd in port. *Ib.* l. 338

- 24 May you, my Cam and Isis, preach it long!
The Right Divine of Kings to govern wrong.
Ib. bk. iv, l. 187

- 25 Stretch'd on the rack of a too easy chair. *Ib.* l. 341

- 26 She comes! she comes! the sable Throne behold
Of Night primæval, and of Chaos old!
Before her, Fancy's gilded clouds decay,
And all its varying rain-bows die away. *Ib.* l. 629

- 27 See skulking Truth to her old cavern fled,
Mountains of Casuistry heap'd o'er her head!
Philosophy, that lean'd on Heav'n before,
Shrinks to her second cause, and is no more.
Physic of Metaphysic begs defence,
And Metaphysic calls for aid on Sense!
See Mystery to Mathematics fly!
In vain! they gaze, turn giddy, rave, and die.
Religion blushing veils her sacred fires,
And unawares Morality expires.
Nor public flame, nor private, dares to shine;
Nor human spark is left, nor glimpse divin!
Lo! thy dread empire, Chaos! is restor'd;
Light dies before thy uncreating word;
Thy hand, great Anarch! lets the curtain fall,
And universal darkness buries all. *Ib.* l. 641

- 28 Vital spark of heav'nly flame!
Quit, oh quit this mortal frame:
Trembling, hoping, ling'ring, flying,
Oh the pain, the bliss of dying!
The Dying Christian to his Soul

- 29 Tell me, my soul, can this be death? *Ib.*

- 30 What beck'ning ghost, along the moon-light shade
Invites my steps, and points to yonder glade?
Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady, l. 1

- 31 Is it, in heav'n, a crime to love too well? *Ib.* l. 6

- 32 Is there no bright reversion in the sky,
For those who greatly think, or bravely die? *Ib.* l. 9

- 33 Ambition first sprung from your bless'd abodes;
The glorious fault of angels and of gods. *Ib.* l. 13

- 34 By foreign hands thy dying eyes were closed,
By foreign hands thy decent limbs composed,
By foreign hands thy humble grave adorned,
By strangers honoured, and by strangers mourned!
Ib. l. 51

- 35 Yet shall thy grave with rising flow'rs be dressed,
And the green turf lie lightly on thy breast. *Ib.* l. 63

- 36 So peaceful rests, without a stone, a name,
What once had beauty, titles, wealth, and fame.
How loved, how honoured once, avails thee not,
To whom related, or by whom begot;
A heap of dust alone remains of thee;
'Tis all thou art, and all the proud shall be! *Ib.* l. 69

- 1 Line after line my gushing eyes o'erflow,
Lied through a sad variety of woe.
Now warm in love, now with'ring in my bloom,
Lost in a convent's solitary gloom!
Elousa to Abelard, l. 35
- 2 Heav'n first taught letters for some wretch's aid,
Ib. l. 51
- 3 No, make me mistress to the man I love
If there be yet another name more free
More fond than mistress, make me that to thee!
Ib. l. 88
- 4 Of all affliction taught a lover yet,
'Tis sure the hardest science to forget. *Ib. l. 189*
- 5 How happy is the blameless vestal's lot!
The world forgetting, by the world forgot.
Ib. l. 207
- 6 One thought of thee puts all the pomp to flight,
Priests, tapers, temples, swim before my sight.
Ib. l. 273
- 7 See my lips tremble, and my eye-balls roll,
Suck my last breath, and catch my flying soul!
Ib. l. 323
- 8 Teach me at once, and learn of me to die. *Ib. l. 328*
- 9 You beat your pate, and fancy wit will come:
Knock as you please, there's nobody at home.
Epigrams An Empty House
- 10 Has she no faults then (Envy says), Sir?
Yes, she has one, I must aver;
When all the world conspires to praise her,
The woman's deaf, and does not hear.
Ib. On a Certain Lady at Court
- 11 I am his Highness' dog at Kew;
Pray tell me, sir, whose dog are you?
Ib. On the Collar of a Dog which I gave to his Royal Highness
- 12 Here rests a woman, good without pretence.
Epitaphs. On Mrs. Corbet
- 13 Heav'n, as its purest gold, by tortures tried;
The saint sustain'd it, but the woman died. *Ib.*
- 14 Whether thou choose Cervantes' serious air,
Or laugh and shake in Rab'lais' easy chair,
Or in the graver gown instruct mankind,
Or, silent, let thy morals tell thy mind.
Ib. To Swift. 22 Oct. 1727
- 15 In wit a man; simplicity a child. *Ib. On Gay*
- 16 Form'd to delight at once and lash the age. *Ib. l. 4*
- 17 Nature and Nature's laws lay hid in night:
God said, *Let Newton be!* and all was light
Ib. Intended for Sir Isaac Newton
- 18 Prais'd, wept,
And honour'd by the Muse he lov'd.
Epitaph on James Craggs in Westminster Abbey
- 19 Ten censure wrong for one who writes amiss;
A fool might once himself alone expose,
Now one in verse makes many more in prose.
'Tis with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.
An Essay on Criticism, l. 6
- 20 Let such teach others who themselves excel,
And censure freely who have written well. *Ib. l. 15*
- 21 Some are bewildered in the maze of schools,
And some made coxcombs nature meant but fools
An Essay on Criticism, l. 26
- 22 A little learning is a dang'rous thing;
Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian spring:
There shallow draughts intoxicate the brain,
And drinking largely sobers us again. *Ib. l. 215*
- 23 Hills peep o'er hills, and Alps on Alps arise!
Ib. l. 232
- 24 'Tis not a lip, or eye, we beauty call,
But the joint force and full result of all. *Ib. l. 245*
- 25 Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see
Thinks what ne'er was, nor is, nor e'er shall be.
Ib. l. 253
- 26 Poets, like painters, thus unskilled to trace
The naked nature, and the living grace,
With gold and jewels cover ev'ry part,
And hide with ornaments their want of art.
Ib. l. 293
- 27 True wit is nature to advantage dressed,
What oft was thought, but ne'er so well expressed.
Ib. l. 297
- 28 Such laboured nothings, in so strange a style,
Amaze th' unlearn'd, and make the learned smile.
Ib. l. 326
- 29 Be not the first by whom the new are tried,
Nor yet the last to lay the old aside. *Ib. l. 335*
- 30 As some to church repair,
Not for the doctrine, but the music there.
These equal syllables alone require,
Tho' oft the ear the open vowels tire;
While expletives their feeble aid do join;
And ten low words oft creep in one dull line. *Ib. l. 342*
- 31 Where'er you find 'the cooling western breeze',
In the next line, it 'whispers through the trees';
If crystal streams 'with pleasing murmurs creep',
The reader's threatened, not in vain, with 'sleep'.
Then, at the last and only couplet fraught
With some unmeaning thing they call a thought,
A needless Alexandrine ends the song,
That, like a wounded snake, drags its slow length
along. *Ib. l. 350*
- 32 True ease in writing comes from art, not chance,
As those move easiest who have learned to dance.
'Tis not enough no harshness gives offence,
The sound must seem an echo to the sense.
Soft is the strain when zephyr gently blows,
And the smooth stream in smoother numbers flows;
But when loud surges lash the sounding shore,
The hoarse, rough verse should like the torrent roar:
When Ajax strives some rock's vast weight to throw,
The line too labours, and the words move slow:
Not so, when swift Canulla scours the plain,
Flies o'er th' unbending corn, and skims along the
main. *Ib. l. 362*
- 33 Yet let not each gay turn thy rapture move;
For fools admire, but men of sense approve. *Ib. l. 390*
- 34 What woeful stuff this madrigal would be,
In some starved hackney sonneteer, or mel!
But let a lord once own the happy lines,
How the wit brightens; how the style refines
Ib. l. 418

- 1 Some praise at morning what they blame at night;
But always think the last opinion right.
An Essay on Criticism, l. 430
- 2 To err is human, to forgive, divine. *Ib.* l. 525
- 3 Men must be taught as if you taught them not,
And things unknown proposed as things forgot.
Ib. l. 574
- 4 The bookful blockhead, ignorantly read,
With loads of learned lumber in his head. *Ib.* l. 612
- 5 For fools rush in where angels fear to tread.
Ib. l. 625
- 6 Still pleased to teach, and yet not proud to know.
Ib. l. 632
- 7 Awake, my St. John! leave all meaner things
To low ambition, and the pride of kings.
Let us, since life can little more supply
Than just to look about us and to die,
Expatiate free o'er all this scene of man;
A mighty mazel but not without a plan.
An Essay on Man. Epistle i, l. 1
- 8 Eye Nature's walks, shoot folly as it flies,
And catch the manners living as they rise.
Laugh where we must, be candid where we can;
But vindicate the ways of God to man.
Say first, of God above or man below,
What can we reason but from what we know?
Ib. l. 13
- 9 Observe how system into system runs,
What other planets circle other suns. *Ib.* l. 25
- 10 Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
A hero perish, or a sparrow fall,
Atoms or systems into ruin hurled,
And now a bubble burst, and now a world. *Ib.* l. 87
- 11 Hope springs eternal in the human breast;
Man never is, but always to be blessed.
The soul, uneasy, and confined from home,
Rests and expatiates in a life to come.
Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutored mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind;
His soul proud science never taught to stray
Far as the solar walk or milky way;
Yet simple nature to his hope has giv'n,
Behind the cloud-topped hill, an humbler heav'n.
Ib. l. 95
- 12 But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,
His faithful dog shall bear him company. *Ib.* l. 111
- 13 In pride, in reas'ning pride, our error lies;
All quit their sphere and rush into the skies!
Pride still is aiming at the bless'd abodes,
Men would be angels, angels would be gods.
Aspiring to be gods if angels fell,
Aspiring to be angels men rebel. *Ib.* l. 123
- 14 The first Almighty Cause
Acts not by partial, but by gen'ral laws. *Ib.* l. 145
- 15 Why has not man a microscopic eye?
For this plain reason, man is not a fly. *Ib.* l. 193
- 16 Die of a rose in aromatic pain? *Ib.* l. 200
- 17 The spider's touch how exquisitely fine!
Feels at each thread, and lives along the line.
Ib. l. 217
- 18 All are but parts of one stupendous whole,
Whose body nature is, and God the soul. *Ib.* l. 267
- 19 Warms in the sun, refreshes in the breeze,
Glow in the stars, and blossoms in the trees.
An Essay on Man, Ep. i, l. 271
- 20 As the rapt Seraph that adores and burns. *Ib.* l. 278
- 21 All nature is but art unknown to thee,
All chance, direction which thou canst not see;
All discord, harmony not understood;
All partial evil, universal good;
And, spite of pride, in erring reason's spite,
One truth is clear, Whatever is, is right. *Ib.* l. 284
- 22 Know then thyself, presume not God to scan,
The proper study of mankind is man.
Placed on this isthmus of a middle state,
A being darkly wise, and rudely great:
With too much knowledge for the sceptic side,
With too much weakness for the stoic's pride,
He hangs between; in doubt to act or rest;
In doubt to deem himself a god, or beast;
In doubt his mind or body to prefer;
Born but to die, and reas'ning but to err;
Alike in ignorance, his reason such,
Whether he thinks too little or too much;
Chaos of thought and passion, all confused;
Still by himself abused, or disabused;
Created half to rise, and half to fall;
Great lord of all things, yet a prey to all;
Sole judge of truth, in endless error hurled;
The glory, jest, and riddle of the world!
Ib. Ep. ii, l. 1
- 23 Go, teach eternal wisdom how to rule—
Then drop into thyself, and be a fool! *Ib.* l. 29
- 24 Fix'd like a plant on his peculiar spot,
To draw nutrition, propagate, and rot. *Ib.* l. 63
- 25 And hence one master-passion in the breast,
Like Aaron's serpent, swallows up the rest. *Ib.* l. 131
- 26 The young disease, that must subdue at length,
Grows with his growth, and strengthens with his
strength. *Ib.* l. 135
- 27 Vice is a monster of so frightful mien,
As to be hated needs but to be seen;
Yet seen too oft, familiar with her face,
We first endure, then pity, then embrace.
But where th' extreme of vice, was ne'er agreed:
Ask where's the North? at York, 'tis on the Tweed;
In Scotland, at the Orcades; and there,
At Greenland, Zembla, or the Lord knows where.
Ib. l. 217
- 28 Till one man's weakness grows the strength of all. *Ib.* l. 252
- 29 The learn'd is happy nature to explore,
The fool is happy that he knows no more. *Ib.* l. 263
- 30 Behold the child, by nature's kindly law
Pleased with a rattle, tickled with a straw:
Some livelier plaything gives his youth delight,
A little louder, but as empty quite:
Scarfs, garters, gold, amuse his riper stage,
And beads and pray'r-books are the toys of age:
Pleased with this bauble still, as that before;
Till tired he sleeps, and life's poor play is o'er.
Ib. l. 275

- 1 For forms of government let fools contest;
 What'er is best administered is best:
 For modes of faith let graceless zealots fight;
 His can't be wrong whose life is in the right:
 In faith and hope the world will disagree,
 But all mankind's concern is charity.
An Essay on Man Ep. iii. l. 303
- 2 O Happiness! our being's end and aim,
 Good, pleasure, ease, content! what'er thy name
 That something still which prompts th' eternal sigh,
 For which we bear to live, or dare to die
Ib Ep. iv. l. 1
- 3 Order is Heav'n's first law *Ib l. 49*
 4 Buries madmen in the heaps they raise. *Ib l. 76*
 5 Shall gravitation cease, if you go by?
 Or some old temple, nodding to its fall,
 For Chartres' head reserve the hanging wall?
Ib l. 128
- 6 Go, like the Indian, in another life
 Expect thy dog, thy bottle, and thy wife. *Ib l. 177*
 7 Worth makes the man, and want of it the fellow;
 'The rest is all but leather or prunella' *Ib l. 203*
 8 What can ennoble sots, or slaves, or cowards?
 Alas! not all the blood of all the Howards *Ib l. 215*
 9 A wit's a feather, and a chief a rod;
 An honest man's the noblest work of God. *Ib l. 247*
 10 And more true joy Mæceus exil'd feels,
 Than Caesar with a senate at his heels. *Ib l. 257*
 11 Truths would you teach, or save a sinking land?
 All fear, none aid you, and few understand.
Ib l. 265
- 12 If parts allure thee, think how Bacon shined,
 The wisest, brightest, meanest of mankind.
 Or ravished with the whistling of a name,
 See Cromwell, damned to everlasting fame!
Ib l. 281
- 13 Know then this truth, enough for man to know,
 'Virtue alone is happiness below.' *Ib l. 309*
- 14 Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,
 But looks through nature up to nature's God
Ib l. 331
- 15 Formed by thy converse, happily to sever
 From grave to gay, from lively to severe. *Ib l. 379*
- 16 Say, shall my little bark attendant sail,
 Pursue the triumph, and partake the gale? *Ib l. 385*
- 17 Thou wert my guide, philosopher, and friend.
Ib l. 390
- 18 That true self-love and social are the same.
Ib l. 396
- 19 All our knowledge is ourselves to know. *Ib l. 398*
- 20 Achilles' wrath, to Greece the direful spring
 Of woes unnumbered, heavenly goddess, sing
Iliad, l. 1
- 21 To observations which ourselves we make,
 We grow more partial for th' observer's sake.
Moral Essays, Ep. 1, To Lord Cobham, l. 11
- 22 Like following life through creatures you dissect,
 You lose it in the moment you detect. *Ib l. 29*
- 23 Alas! in truth the man but changed his mind,
 Perhaps was sick, in love, or had not dined
Ib l. 127
- 24 'Tis from high life high characters are drawn;
 A saint in rags is twice a saint in lawn.
Moral Essays, Ep. 1, To Lord Cobham, l. 135
- 25 'Odious! in woollen! 'twould a saint provoke!
 (Were the last words that poor Narcissa spoke.)
Ib l. 246
- 26 'One would not, sure, be frightful when one's dead—
 And,—Betty,—give this cheek a little red.' *Ib l. 250*
- 27 And you, brave Cobham! to the latest breath,
 Shall feel your ruling passion strong in death.
Ib l. 262
- 28 Most women have no characters at all.
Ib Ep. ii. To Mrs. M. Blount, l. 2
- 29 Choose a firm cloud, before it fall, and in it
 Catch, ere she change, the Cynthia of this minute
Ib l. 19
- 30 Chaste to her husband, frank to all beside,
 A teeming mistress, but a barren bride. *Ib l. 71*
- 31 Flavia's a wit, has too much sense to pray;
 To toast our wants and wishes is her way;
 Nor asks of God, but of her stars, to give
 'The mighty blessing, 'while we live, to live'. *Ib l. 87*
- 32 Wise wretch! with pleasures too refined to please;
 With too much spirit to be e'er at ease;
 With too much quickness ever to be taught;
 With too much thinking to have common thought.
Ib l. 95
- 33 'With every pleasing, every prudent part,
 Say, what can Chloe want?'—She wants a heart.
Ib l. 159
- 34 Virtue she finds too painful an endeavour,
 Content to dwell in deeneies for ever. *Ib l. 163*
- 35 In men, we various ruling passions find;
 In women, two almost divide the kind;
 Those, only fixed, they first or last obey,
 The love of pleasure, and the love of sway. *Ib l. 207*
- 36 Men, some to business, some to pleasure take;
 But every woman is at heart a rake.
 Men, some to quiet, some to public strife;
 But every lady would be queen for life. *Ib l. 215*
- 37 See how the world its veterans rewards!
 A youth of frolics, an old age of cards. *Ib l. 243*
- 38 She who ne'er answers till a husband cools,
 Or, if she rules him, never shows she rules;
 Charms by accepting, by submitting, sways,
 Yet has her humour most, when she obeys. *Ib l. 261*
- 39 And mistress of herself, though china fall. *Ib l. 268*
- 40 Woman's at best a contradiction still. *Ib l. 270*
- 41 Who shall decide, when doctors disagree,
 And soundest eastists doubt, like you and me?
Ib Ep. iii. To Lord Bathurst, l. 1
- 42 But thousands die, without or this or that,
 Die, and endow a college, or a cat. *Ib l. 95*
- 43 The ruling passion, be it what it will,
 The ruling passion conquers reason still. *Ib l. 153*
- 44 Rise, bonest Musel and sing the Man of Ross!
Ib l. 250

- 1 In the worst inn's worst room, with mat half-hung,
Great Villiers lies—alas! how changed from him,
Gallant and gay, in Cliveden's proud alcove
The bower of wanton Shrewsbury and love.
Moral Essays, Ep. iii, *To Lord Bathurst*, ll. 299-308
- 2 Where London's column, pointing at the skies
Like a tall bully, lifts the head, and lies. *Ib.* l. 339
- 3 Grove nods at grove, each alley has a brother,
And half the platform just reflects the other.
Ib. Ep. iv, *To Lord Burlington*, l. 117.
- 4 To rest, the cushion and soft dean invite,
Who never mentions hell to ears polite. *Ib.* l. 149
- 5 Such were the notes, thy once-loved Poet sung,
Till Death untimely stopped his tuneful tongue.
Ib. Ep. v, *To the Earl of Oxford and Earl Mortimer*, l. 1
- 6 Statesman, yet friend to truth! of soul sincere,
In action faithful, and in honour clear;
Who broke no promise, served no private end,
Who gained no title, and who lost no friend.
Ib. Ep. vii, *To Mr. Addison*, l. 67
- 7 Where'er you walk cool gales shall fan the glade;
Trees, where you sit, shall crowd into a shade;
Where'er you tread, the blushing flow'rs shall rise,
And all things flourish where you turn your eyes.
Pastorals, *Summer*, l. 73
- 8 What dire offence from am'rous causes springs,
What mighty contests rise from trivial things!
The Rape of the Lock, c. i, l. 1
- 9 Here files of pins extend their shining rows,
Puffs, powders, patches, bibles, billets-doux.
Ib. l. 137
- 10 On her white breast a sparkling cross she wore,
Which Jews might kiss, and infidels adore.
Ib. c. ii, l. 7
- 11 Bright as the sun, her eyes the gazers strike,
And, like the sun, they shine on all alike. *Ib.* l. 13
- 12 If to her share some female errors fall,
Look on her face, and you'll forget 'em all. *Ib.* l. 17
- 13 Fair tresses man's imperial race insnare,
And beauty draws us with a single hair. *Ib.* l. 27
- 14 Here thou, great Anna! whom three realms obey,
Dost sometimes counsel take—and sometimes tea.
Ib. c. iii, l. 7
- 15 The hungry judges soon the sentence sign,
And wretches hang that jurymen may dine. *Ib.* l. 21
- 16 Let spades be trumps! she said, and trumps they
were. *Ib.* l. 46
- 17 Not louder shrieks to pitying heav'n are cast,
When husbands, or when lap-dogs breathe their last.
Ib. l. 157
- 18 Sir Plume, of amber snuff-box justly vain,
And the nice conduct of a clouded cane.
Ib. c. iv, l. 123
- 19 Beauties in vain their pretty eyes may roll;
Charms strike the sight, but merit wins the soul.
Ib. c. v, l. 33
- 20 Shut, shut the door, good John! fatigued I said,
Tie up the knocker; say I'm sick, I'm dead.
Epistles and Satires of Horace Imitated. Prologue,
Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 1
- 21 Is there a parson, much bemused in beer,
A maudlin poetess, a rhyming peer,
A clerk, foredoomed his father's soul to cross,
Who pens a stanza, when he should engross?
Ib. Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 15
- 22 Fired that the house reject him, "Sdeath I'll print it,
And shame the fools." *Ib.* l. 61
- 23 You think this cruel? take it for a rule,
No creature smarts so little as a fool.
Let peals of laughter, Codrus! round thee break,
'Thou unconcern'd canst hear the mighty crack:
Pit, box, and gall'ry in convulsions hurl'd,
Thou stand'st unshook amidst a bursting world.
Ib. l. 83
- 24 Destroy his fib or sophistry—in vain!
The creature's at his dirty work again. *Ib.* l. 91
- 25 As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisped in numbers, for the numbers came. *Ib.* l. 127
- 26 This long disease, my life. *Ib.* l. 132
- 27 Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or worms!
The things we know are neither rich nor rare,
But wonder how the devil they got there. *Ib.* l. 169
- 28 And he, whose fustian's so sublimely bad,
It is not poetry, but prose run mad. *Ib.* l. 187
- 29 Were there one whose fires
True genius kindles, and fair fame inspires;
Blest with each talent, and each art to please,
And born to write, converse, and live with ease:
Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne,
View him with scornful, yet with jealous eyes,
And hate for arts that caused himself to rise;
Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
And, without sneering, teach the rest to sneer;
Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike.
Alike reserved to blame, or to commend,
A timorous foe, and a suspicious friend;
Dreading e'en fools, by flatterers besieged,
And so obliging, that he ne'er obliged;
Like Cato, give his little senate laws,
And sit attentive to his own applause;
While wits and Templars every sentence raise,
And wonder with a foolish face of praise—
Who but must laugh, if such a man there be?
Who would not weep, if Atticus were he!
[Addison.] *Ib.* l. 193
- 30 Let Sporus tremble.—A. What? that thing of silk,
Sporus, that mere white curd of ass's milk?
Satire or sense, alas! can Sporus feel?
Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel? *Ib.* l. 305
- 31 Yet let me flap this bug with gilded wings—
This painted child of dirt, that stinks and stings. *Ib.* l. 309
- 32 So well-bred spaniels civilly delight
In mumbling of the game they dare not bite.
Eternal smiles his emptiness betray,
As shallow streams run dimpling all the way. *Ib.* l. 313
- 33 A Cherub's face, a reptile all the rest. *Ib.* l. 331
- 34 Wit that can creep, and pride that licks the dust. *Ib.* l. 333

- 1 That not in fancy's maze he wandered long,
But stooped to truth, and moralised his song;
*Epistles and Satires of Horace Imitated Prologue,
Epistle to Dr Arbuthnot, l 340*
- 2 The dull, the proud, the wicked and the mad
Ib l 347
- 3 A knave's a knave to me in every state
Ib l 361
- 4 Unlearned, he knew no schoolman's subtle art,
No language, but the language of the heart
By nature honest, by experience wise,
Healthy by temperance, and by exercise
Ib l 398
- 5 There St John mingles with my friendly bowl
The feast of reason and the flow of soul
Ib l Hor II, Sat 1 To Mr Fortescue, l 127
- 6 For I, who hold sage Homer's rule the best,
Welcome the coming speed the going guest
*Ib II Hor II, Sat 2 To Mr Bethel, l 159 (In
Odyssey, xv 83 with 'parting' for 'going')*
- 7 In life's cool evening situate of applause
Ib III Hor I, Ep 1 To Lord Bolingbroke, l 9
- 8 Not to go back, is somewhat to advance,
And men must walk at least before they dance
Ib l 53
- 9 Get place and wealth—if possible with grace,
If not, by any means, get wealth and place
Ib l 103
- 10 The worst of madmen is a saint run mad
Ib IV Hor I, Ep 6 To Mr Murray, l 27
- 11 Grac'd as thou art with all the Pow'r of Words,
So known, so honour'd, at the House of Lords
Ib l 48
- 12 Shakespeare (whom you and every play house bill
Style the divine, the matchless, what you will)
For gain, not glory, winged his roving flight,
And grew immortal in his own despite
Ib V Hor II, Ep 1 To Augustus, l 69
- 13 Who now reads Cowley? if he pleases yet,
His moral pleasures, not his pointed wit,
Forgot his epic, nay Pindaric art,
But still I love the language of his heart
Ib l 75
- 14 The people's voice is odd,
It is, and it is not, the voice of God
Ib l 89
- 15 In quibbles, angel and archangel join,
And God the Father turns a school divine
On Paradise Lost Ib l 101
- 16 The mob of gentlemen who wrote with ease
Ib l 108
- 17 Waller was smooth, but Dryden taught to join
The varying verse, the full resounding line,
The long majestic march and energy divine
Ib l 267
- 18 Ev'n copious Dryden wanted, or forgot,
The last and greatest art, the art to blot
Ib l 280
- 19 There still remains to mortify a wit,
The many headed monster of the pit
Ib l 304
- 20 Let humble Allen, with an awkward shame,
Do good by stealth, and blush to find it fame
Ib Epilogue, Dial 1, l 136
- 21 Argyll the state's whole thunder born to wield,
And shake alike the senate and the field
Ib Dial II, l 86
- 22 Ask you what provocation I have had?
The strong antipathy of good to bad.
Ib l 197
- 23 Yes, I am proud, I must be proud to see
Men not afraid of God, afraid of me
Ib l 208
- 24 Vain was the chief's, the sage's pride
They had no poet, and they died
Imitations of Horace, Odes, IV. ix iv
- 25 Bathos, the art of sinking in Poetry.
Miscellaneous Title
- 26 Happy the man whose wish and care
A few paternal acres bound,
Content to breathe his native air,
In his own ground
Ode on Solitude
- 27 Thus let me live, unseen, unknown,
Thus unlamented let me die,
Steal from the world, and not a stone
Tell where I lie
Ib
- 28 And the touched needle trembles to the pole
Temple of Fame, l 431
- 29 I rather of all in ev'ry age,
In ev'ry clime adored,
By saint, by savage, and by sage,
Jehovah, Jove, or Lord!
Thou Great First Cause, least understood!
Who all my sense confined
To know but this, that thou art good,
And that myself am blind
The Universal Prayer
- 30 What conscience dictates to be done,
Or warns me not to do,
Thus teach me more than hell to shun,
'That, more than heav'n pursue,
Ib.
- 31 Teach me to feel another's woe,
To hide the fault I see,
That mercy I to others show,
That mercy show to me
Ib.
- 32 Oft, as in airy rings they skim the heath,
The clam'rous lapwings feel the leaden death
Oft, as the mounting larks their notes prepare,
They fall, and leave their little lives in air
Windsor Forest, l 131
- 33 Not to admire, is all the art I know
To make men happy, and to keep them so
Trans of Horace, Epistles, l. vi
- 34 This is the Jew
That Shakespeare drew
*Of Macklin's performance of Shylock, 14 Feb
1741 Baker, Reed, & Jones, Biographia Drama-
tica (1812), vol 1, pt II, p 469*
- 35 Party-spirit, which at best is but the madness of many
for the gain of a few
Letters To E Blount, 27 Aug 1714
- 36 'Blessed is the man who expects nothing, for he shall
never be disappointed', was the ninth beatitude
which a man of wit (who, like a man of wit, was a
long time in gaol) added to the eighth
Ib To Fortescue, 23 Sept 1725
- 37 How often are we to die before we go quite off this
stage? In every friend we lose a part of ourselves,
and the best part
Ib To Swift, 5 Dec 1732
- 38 To endeavour to work upon the vulgar with fine
sense, is like attempting to hew blocks with a razor
Thoughts on Various Subjects

- 1 When men grow virtuous in their old age, they only
make a sacrifice to God of the devil's leavings.
Thoughts on Various Subjects. (See 520:48)

WALTER POPE

1630-1714

- 2 If I live to be old, for I find I go down,
Let this be my fate in a country town;
May I have a warm house with a stone at the gate,
And a cleanly young girl to rub my bald pate.
May I govern my passion with an absolute sway,
And grow wiser and better as my strength wears
away,
Without gout or stone, by a gentle decay.
*The Old Man's Wish. H. Playford, Theater of
Musick (1685), bk. i, p. 50*

RICHARD PORSON

1759-1808

- 3 When Dido found Æneas would not come,
She mourn'd in silence, and was Di-do-dum.
*Epigram: On Latin Gerunds. J. S. Watson, Life
of Porson (1861), p. 418*

- 4 The Germans in Greek
Are sadly to seek:
Not five in five score,
But ninety-five more:
All, save only Herman,
And Herman's a German.
M. L. Clarke, Life of Porson, ch. vii

- 5 Madoc will be read,—when Homer and Virgil are
forgotten. [To Southey.]
Rogers, Table Talk, p. 330

- 6 He sometimes draws out the thread of his verbosity
finer than the staple of his argument.
*Of Gibbon's Decline and Fall. Letters to Travis
(1790), preface, p. xxix. (See 455:24)*

- 7 I went to Frankfort, and got drunk
With that most learn'd professor, Brunck;
I went to Worts, and got more drunken
With that more learn'd professor, Ruhnken.
Facetiæ Cantabrigienses, 1825

WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER

see

O. HENRY

BEILBY PORTEUS

1731-1808

- 8 In sober state,
Through the sequester'd vale of rural life,
The venerable Patriarch guileless held
The tenor of his way. *Death, l. 108*
- 9 One murder made a villain,
Millions a hero. *Ib. l. 155*
- 10 War its thousands slays, Peace its ten thousands.
Ib. l. 179
- 11 Teach him how to live,
And, oh! still harder lesson! how to die. *Ib. l. 319*

FRANCIS POTT

1832-1909

- 12 The strife is o'er, the battle done;
Now is the Victor's triumph won;
O let the song of praise be sung. Alleluia!
*The Strife is O'er. Hymns fitted to the Order of
Common Prayer (1861), trans. of Latin, Finita Iam
Sunt Praelia*

HENRY CODMAN POTTER

1835-1908

- 13 We have exchanged the Washingtonian dignity for the
Jeffersonian simplicity, which in due time came to
be only another name for the Jacksonian vulgarity.
Address, Washington Centennial, 30 Apr. 1889

SIR JOHN POWELL

1645-1713

- 14 Let us consider the reason of the case. For nothing is
law that is not reason.
Coggs v. Bernard, 2 Lord Raymond, 911

JOHN O'CONNOR POWER

- 15 The mules of politics: without pride of ancestry, or
hope of posterity.
*Quoted in H. H. Asquith's Memories and Reflec-
tions, i. 123*

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED

1802-1839

- 16 I think that nought is worth a thought,
And I'm a fool for thinking.
The Chant of the Brazen Head
- 17 My own Araminta, say 'No!' *A Letter of Advice*
- 18 A happy boy, at Drury's. *School and Schoolfellows*
- 19 Just Eton boys grown heavy. *Ib.*
- 20 Of science and logic he chatters,
As fine and as fast as he can;
Though I am no judge of such matters,
I'm sure he's a talented man. *The Talented Man*
- 21 Whate'er the stranger's caste or creed,
Pundit or Papist, saint or sinner,
He found a stable for his steed,
And welcome for himself, and dinner. *The Vicar*
- 22 If he departed as he came,
With no new light on love or liquor,—
Good sooth, the traveller was to blame,
And not the Vicarage, nor the Vicar. *Ib.*
- 23 His talk was like a stream, which runs
With rapid change from rocks to roses:
It slipped from politics to puns,
It passed from Mahomet to Moses;
Beginning with the laws which keep
The planets in their radiant courses,
And ending with some precept deep
For dressing eels, or shoeing horses. *Ib.*
- 24 The Baptist found him far too deep;
The Deist sighed with saving sorrow;
And the lean Levite went to sleep,
And dreamed of tasting pork to-morrow. *Ib.*

- 1 For all who understood admired,
And some who did not understand them *The Vear*

CHARLES PRATT, EARL CAMDEN

1714-1794

- 2 The British Parliament has no right to tax the Americans . . . Taxation and representation are inseparably united. God hath joined them, no British Parliament can put them asunder. To endeavour to do so is to stab our very vitals
Speech, House of Lords, 1765

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 3 The two extremes, of too much stiffness in refusing, and of too much easiness in admitting any variation *The Preface*
- 4 There was never any thing by the wit of man so well devised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not been corrupted
Ib. Concerning the Service of the Church
- 5 A table of the Moveable Feasts
Section Heading in Introductory Pages, p. xxxi
- 6 Dearly beloved brethren, the Scripture moveth us in sundry places to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness
Morning Prayer Priest's Opening Exhortation
- 7 We should not dissemble nor cloke them. *Ib*
- 8 When we assemble and meet together *Ib.*
- 9 Those things which are requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. *Ib*
- 10 We have erred, and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep. *Ib General Confession*
- 11 We have left undone those things which we ought to have done, And we have done those things which we ought not to have done, And there is no health in us. *Ib*
- 12 A godly, righteous, and sober life. *Ib*
- 13 And forgive us our trespasses, As we forgive them that trespass against us. *Ib. The Lord's Prayer*
- 14 As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be world without end Amen *Ib. Gloria*
- 15 Lord God of Sabaoth. *Ib. Te Deum Laudamus*
- 16 An infinite Majesty. *Ib*
- 17 The sharpness of death. *Ib*
- 18 The noble army of martyrs. *Ib*
- 19 O Lord, in thee have I trusted: let me never be confounded *Ib*
- 20 O all ye Works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord. praise him, and magnify him for ever. *Ib Benedicite*
- 21 O all ye Green Things upon the Earth, bless ye the Lord praise him, and magnify him for ever. *Ib.*
- 22 O ye Whales, and all that move in the Waters. *Ib*
- 23 O Ananias, Azarias, and Misael, bless ye the Lord praise him, and magnify him for ever. *Ib*
- 24 Give peace in our time, O Lord
Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God. *Ib. Versicles*

- 25 The author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom.
Morning Prayer. Second Collect, for Peace
- 26 Neither run into any kind of danger. *Ib. Third Collect, for Grace*
- 27 In Quires and Places where they sing.
Ib. Rubric after Third Collect
- 28 Grant her in health and wealth long to live.
Ib. A Prayer for the Queen's Majesty
- 29 The fountain of all goodness
Ib Prayer for the Royal Family
- 30 Almighty and everlasting God, who alone workest great marvels, Send down upon our Bishops, and Curates, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthful spirit of thy grace.
Ib Prayer for the Clergy and People
- 31 The continual dew of thy blessing *Ib.*
- 32 With one accord to make our common supplications unto thee. *Ib Prayer of St. Chrysostom*
- 33 When two or three are gathered together in thy Name thou wilt grant their requests. *Ib.*
- 34 From whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed
Evening Prayer. Second Collect
- 35 That peace which the world cannot give. *Ib.*
- 36 Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord; and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night *Ib. Third Collect*
- 37 Whosoever will be saved before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholick Faith.
Which Faith except every one do keep whole and undefiled without doubt he shall perish everlastingly.
Athanasian Creed
- 38 Neither confounding the Persons, nor dividing the Substance. *Ib*
- 39 As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three uncreated: but one uncreated, and one incomprehensible. *Ib.*
- 40 Not three Gods but one God. *Ib.*
- 41 Of a reasonable soul and human flesh subsisting *Ib.*
- 42 Not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the Manhood into God. *Ib.*
- 43 Have mercy upon us miserable sinners. *The Litany*
- 44 Neither take thou vengeance of our sins. *Ib.*
- 45 The crafts and assaults of the devil *Ib.*
- 46 Envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness. *Ib.*
- 47 Deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil. *Ib.*
- 48 From battle and murder, and from sudden death *Ib.*
- 49 Hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment. *Ib.*
- 50 Agony and bloody Sweat. *Ib*
- 51 In the hour of death, and in the day of judgement. *Ib.*
- 52 All Bishops, Priests, and Deacons. *Ib.*
- 53 Unity, peace, and concord. *Ib.*
- 54 To bring forth the fruits of the Spirit. *Ib.*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 To strengthen such as do stand; and to comfort and help the weak-hearted; and to raise up them that fall; and finally to beat down Satan under our feet.
The Litany
- 2 All that are in danger, necessity, and tribulation. *Ib.*
- 3 All that travel by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sick persons, and young children; and to shew thy pity upon all prisoners and captives.
Ib.
- 4 The fatherless children, and widows. *Ib.*
- 5 Our enemies, persecutors, and slanderers. *Ib.*
- 6 The kindly fruits of the earth, so as in due time we may enjoy them. *Ib.*
- 7 Our sins, negligences, and ignorances. *Ib.*
- 8 The sighing of a contrite heart. *Ib. First Collect*
- 9 The craft and subtilty of the devil or man. *Ib.*
- 10 We have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.
Ib. Sentences after the First Collect
- 11 Turn from us all those evils that we most righteously have deserved. *Ib. Second Collect*
- 12 Tied and bound with the chain of our sins.
Prayers and Thanksgivings, upon Several Occasions. 'O God, whose nature and property'
- 13 Our Mediator and Advocate. *Ib.*
- 14 The safety, honour, and welfare of our Sovereign, and her Dominions.
Ib. Prayer for the High Court of Parliament
- 15 All sorts and conditions of men.
Ib. Prayer for All Conditions of Men
- 16 All who profess and call themselves Christians. *Ib.*
- 17 Any ways afflicted, or distressed, in mind, body, or estate. *Ib.*
- 18 A happy issue out of all their afflictions. *Ib.*
- 19 Our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life. *Ib. Thanksgivings. A General Thanksgiving*
- 20 For the means of grace, and for the hope of glory. *Ib.*
- 21 The former and the latter rain. *Ib. For Rain*
- 22 Cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life.
Collects. 1st Sunday in Advent
- 23 Hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them. *Ib. 2nd Sunday in Advent*
- 24 An acceptable people in thy sight.
Ib. 3rd Sunday in Advent
- 25 Sore let and hindered in running the race.
Ib. 4th Sunday in Advent
- 26 Children by adoption and grace. *Ib. Christmas Day*
- 27 The glory that shall be revealed.
Ib. St. Stephen's Day
- 28 That they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also may have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same.
Ib. 1st Sunday after Epiphany
- 29 Grant us thy peace all the days of our life.
Ib. 2nd Sunday after Epiphany
- 30 By reason of the frailty of our nature we cannot always stand upright. *Collects. 4th Sunday after Epiphany*
- 31 That most excellent gift of charity.
Ib. Quinquagesima Sunday
- 32 All evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul.
Ib. 2nd Sunday in Lent
- 33 Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks.
Ib. Good Friday. Third Collect
- 34 Thy special grace preventing us. *Ib. Easter Day*
- 35 The leaven of malice and wickedness.
Ib. 1st Sunday after Easter
- 36 Those things that are contrary to their profession.
Ib. 3rd Sunday after Easter
- 37 The unruly wills and affections of sinful men.
Ib. 4th Sunday after Easter
- 38 Among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed where true joys are to be found. *Ib.*
- 39 To have a right judgement in all things.
Ib. Whitsun-day
- 40 The weakness of our mortal nature.
Ib. 1st Sunday after Trinity
- 41 We may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal.
Ib. 4th Sunday after Trinity
- 42 Such good things as pass man's understanding.
Ib. 6th Sunday after Trinity
- 43 The author and giver of all good things.
Ib. 7th Sunday after Trinity
- 44 Running the way of thy commandments.
Ib. 11th Sunday after Trinity
- 45 Those things whereof our conscience is afraid.
Ib. 12th Sunday after Trinity
- 46 Increase of faith, hope, and charity.
Ib. 14th Sunday after Trinity
- 47 Because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall.
Ib. 15th Sunday after Trinity
- 48 Serve thee with a quiet mind.
Ib. 21st Sunday after Trinity
- 49 Thy household the Church.
Ib. 22nd Sunday after Trinity
- 50 Stir up, we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people; that they, plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded.
Ib. 25th Sunday after Trinity
- 51 Carried away with every blast of vain doctrine.
Ib. St. Mark's Day
- 52 Whom truly to know is everlasting life.
Ib. St. Philip and St. James's Day
- 53 Constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truth's sake.
Ib. St. John Baptist's Day
- 54 Ordained and constituted the services of Angels and men in a wonderful order.
Ib. St. Michael and All Angels
- 55 Who hast knit together thine elect in one communion and fellowship, in the mystical body of thy Son.
Ib. All Saints' Day

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 An open and notorious evil liver
Holy Communion Introductory Rubric
- 2 Truly repented and amended his former naughty life
Ib
- 3 A fair white linen cloth
Ib
- 4 Unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and
from whom no secrets are hid
Ib Collect for Purity
- 5 Thou shalt have none other gods but me
Ib 1st Commandment
- 6 Incline our hearts to keep this law
Ib Response to Commandment's
- 7 Thou shalt not make to thyself any graven image, nor
the likeness of any thing that is in heaven above,
or in the earth beneath, or in the water under the
earth Thou shalt not bow down to them, nor
worship them for I the Lord thy God am a jealous
God, and visit the sins of the fathers upon the children
unto the third and fourth generation
Ib 2nd Commandment
- 8 Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God
in vain
Ib 3rd Commandment
- 9 Remember that thou keep holy the Sabbath day
Six days shalt thou labour, and do all that thou
hast to do, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of
the Lord thy God
Ib 4th Commandment
- 10 The stranger that is within thy gates
Ib
- 11 In six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea,
and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day
Ib
- 12 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy days may
be long in the land which the Lord thy God giveth
thee
Ib 5th Commandment
- 13 Thou shalt do no murder
Ib 6th Commandment
- 14 Thou shalt not commit adultery
Ib 7th Commandment
- 15 Thou shalt not steal
Ib 8th Commandment
- 16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neigh-
bour
Ib 9th Commandment
- 17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his
servant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor
any thing that is his
Ib 10th Commandment
- 18 All things visible and invisible
Ib Nicene Creed
- 19 Very God of very God
Ib
- 20 The Lord and giver of life
Ib
- 21 Who spake by the Prophets
Ib
- 22 One Catholick and Apostolick Church
Ib
- 23 In a decent bason to be provided by the Parish
*Ib Rubric before the Prayer for the Church
Militant*
- 24 The whole state of Christ's Church militant here in
earth
Ib Prayer for the Church Militant
- 25 The spirit of truth, unity, and concord
Ib
- 26 Live in unity and godly love
Ib
- 27 Truly and indifferently minister justice
Ib
- 28 Thy true and lively Word
Ib
- 29 All them, who in this transitory life are in trouble,
sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity
Ib
- 30 Departed this life in thy faith and fear
Holy Communion Prayer for the Church Militant
- 31 Discreet and learned Minister of God's Word
Ib First Exhortation
- 32 Ghostly counsel and advice
Ib
- 33 We eat and drink our own damnation
Ib Third Exhortation
- 34 Ye that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins,
and are in love and charity with your neighbours
and intend to lead a new life
Ib The Invitation
- 35 Meekly kneeling upon your knees
Ib
- 36 The burden of them is intolerable
Ib General Confession
- 37 Hear what comfortable words
Ib Comfortable Words
- 38 It is meet and right so to do
Ib Versicles
- 39 Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all
the company of heaven
Ib Hymn of Praise
- 40 Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, heaven and
earth are full of thy glory Glory be to thee, O Lord
most High
Ib
- 41 By the operation of the Holy Ghost
Ib Proper Preface for Christmas Day
- 42 A full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and
satisfaction
Ib Prayer of Consecration
- 43 Who, in the same night that he was betrayed
Ib
- 44 Thus our bounden duty and service
Ib Prayer of Oblation, &c
- 45 Not weighing our merits but pardoning our offences
Ib
- 46 The mystical body of thy Son which is the blessed
company of all faithful people
Ib 2
- 47 Heirs through hope of thy everlasting kingdom
Ib
- 48 The peace of God, which passeth all understanding
Ib The Blessing
- 49 Be amongst you and remain with you always
Ib
- 50 All the changes and chances of this mortal life
Ib Collects after the Offertory, 1
- 51 Prevent us O Lord, in all our doings
Ib 4
- 52 All our works begun, continued, and ended in thee
Ib
- 53 Those things, which for our unworthiness we dare
not, and for our blindness we cannot ask
Ib 5
- 54 For that were Idolatry, to be abhorred of all faithful
Christians
Ib Black Rubric
- 55 In the vulgar tongue
Public Baptism of Infants Introductory Rubric, 1
- 56 All this I stedfastly believe
Ib Vow of Faith
- 57 Grant that the old Adam in this Child may be so
buried, that the new man may be raised up in him
Ib Imocation of Blessing on the Child
- 58 The faith of Christ crucified
Ib Reception and Dedication of the Child
- 59 Dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness
Ib Thanksgiving
- 60 Crucify the old man
Ib
- 61 Ministration of Baptism to Such as are of Riper
Years
Title

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 Put on Christ.
Ministration of Baptism to Such as are of Riper Years. Final Exhortation
- 2 What is your name?
N. or M.
Who gave you this name?
My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptism;
wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child
of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven.
What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for
you?
They did promise and vow three things in my name.
First, that I should renounce the devil and all his
works, the pomps and vanity of this wicked world,
and all the sinful lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that
I should believe all the Articles of the Christian
Faith. And thirdly, that I should keep God's holy
will and commandments, and walk in the same all
the days of my life. *The Catechism*
- 3 Yes verily; and by God's help so I will. *Ib.*
- 4 Rehearse the Articles of thy Belief. *Ib.*
- 5 My duty towards God, and my duty towards my
Neighbour. *Ib.*
- 6 To love him as myself, and to do to all men, as I
would they should do unto me. *Ib.*
- 7 Governors, teachers, spiritual pastors and masters. *Ib.*
- 8 To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my
tongue from evil-speaking, lying, and slandering. *Ib.*
- 9 To learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and
to do my duty in that state of life, unto which it
shall please God to call me. *Ib.*
- 10 My good child, know this. *Ib.*
- 11 Amen, So be it. *Ib.*
- 12 Two only, as generally necessary to salvation, that is
to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord. *Ib.*
- 13 An outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual
grace. *Ib.*
- 14 In their Mother Tongue. *Ib. Final Rubric*
- 15 Confirmation, or laying on of hands. *Title*
- 16 Being now come to the years of discretion. *Confirmation*
- 17 Ratify and confirm the same. *Ib.*
- 18 Our help is in the name of the Lord
Who hath made heaven and earth.
Blessed be the name of the Lord;
Henceforth, world without end.
Lord, hear our prayers;
And let our cry come unto thee. *Ib.*
- 19 Thy manifold gifts of grace. *Ib.*
- 20 Defend, O Lord, this thy child [or this thy servant]
with thy heavenly grace that *he* may continue thine
for ever; and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more
and more, until *he* come unto thy everlasting
kingdom. *Ib.*
- 21 If any of you know cause, or just impediment, why
these two persons should not be joined together in
holy Matrimony, ye are to declare it. This is the
first time of asking.
Solemnization of Matrimony. The Banns
- 22 Here in the sight of God, and in the face of this
congregation.
Solemnization of Matrimony. Exhortation
- 23 Brute beasts that have no understanding. *Ib.*
- 24 First, it was ordained for the procreation of children.
Ib.
- 25 A remedy against sin. *Ib.*
- 26 Such persons as have not the gift of continency. *Ib.*
- 27 Let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his
peace. *Ib.*
- 28 Wilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to
live together after God's ordinance in the holy
estate of Matrimony? *Ib. Betrothal*
- 29 Forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long
as ye both shall live. *Ib.*
- 30 To have and to hold from this day forward, for better
for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in
health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part,
according to God's holy ordinance; and thereto I
 plight thee my troth. *Ib.*
- 31 To love, cherish, and to obey. *Ib.*
- 32 With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee
worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee
endow. *Ib. The Wedding*
- 33 This Ring given and received. *Ib. The Prayer*
- 34 Those whom God hath joined together let no man
put asunder. *Ib.*
- 35 Consented together in holy wedlock.
Ib. Priest's Declaration
- 36 Peace be to this house. *Visitation of the Sick*
- 37 Unto God's gracious mercy and protection we com-
mit thee. *Ib.*
- 38 The inner man. *Ib.*
- 39 Against the hour of death. *Ib.*
- 40 Laid violent hands upon themselves.
Burial of the Dead. Introductory Rubric
- 41 Man that is born of a woman hath but a short time to
live, and is full of misery. *Ib. First Anthem*
- 42 In the midst of life we are in death. *Ib.*
- 43 Suffer us not, at our last hour, for any pains of death,
to fall from thee. *Ib.*
- 44 We therefore commit *his* body to the ground; earth
to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; in sure and
certain hope of the Resurrection to eternal life. *Ib.*
- 45 Sat in the seat of the scornful. *Psalms i. 1*
- 46 He shall be like a tree planted by the water-side. *Ib. 3*
- 47 Why do the heathen so furiously rage together: and
why do the people imagine a vain thing? *Ib. ii. 1*
- 48 Let us break their bonds asunder: and cast away their
cords from us. *Ib. 3*
- 49 The Lord shall have them in derision. *Ib. 4*
- 50 Thou shalt bruise them with a rod of iron: and break
them in pieces like a potter's vessel. *Ib. 9*
- 51 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and so ye perish from the
right way: if his wrath be kindled, (yea, but a little,)
blessed are all they that put their trust in him. *Ib. 12*
- 52 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own
heart, and in your chamber, and be still. *Ib. iv. 4*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 There be many that say Who will shew us any good?
Psalms iv. 6
- 2 Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon
us *Ib 7*
- 3 The Lord will abhor both the bloodthirsty and de-
ceitful man *Ib v 6*
- 4 Make thy way plain before my face *Ib 8*
- 5 Their throat is an open sepulchre they flatter with
their tongue *Ib 10*
- 6 Let them perish through their own imaginations
Ib 11
- 7 God is a righteous Judge, strong, and patient and
God is provoked every day *Ib vii 12*
- 8 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast
thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies
that thou mightest still the enemy, and the avenger
Ib viii 2
- 9 For I will consider thy heavens, even the works of thy
fingers the moon and the stars, which thou hast
ordained *Ib 3*
- 10 What is man, that thou art mindful of him and the
son of man, that thou visitest him? *Ib 4*
- 11 Thou madest him lower than the angels to crown
him with glory and worship *Ib 5*
- 12 The fowls of the air, and the fishes of the sea and
whatsoever walketh through the paths of the seas
Ib 8
- 13 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual
end *Ib ix 6*
- 14 Their memorial is perished with them *Ib*
- 15 Up, Lord, and let not man have the upper hand
Ib 19
- 16 That the heathen may know themselves to be but
men *Ib 20*
- 17 In the Lord put I my trust how say ye then to my
soul, that she should flee as a bird unto the hill?
Ib xi 1
- 18 That they may privily shoot at them which are true
of heart *Ib 2*
- 19 For the foundations will be cast down and what hath
the righteous done? *Ib 3*
- 20 They do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble in
their double heart *Ib xi 2*
- 21 The fool hath said in his heart There is no God
Ib xiv 1
- 22 There is none that doeth good, no not one *Ib 2*
- 23 They are altogether become abominable *Ib 4*
- 24 Lord who shall dwell in thy tabernacle or who shall
rest upon thy holy hill?
Even he, that leadeth an uncorrupt life and doeth
the thing which is right, and speaketh the truth
from his heart
He that hath used no deceit in his tongue nor done
evil to his neighbour and hath not slandered his
neighbour
He that setteth not by himself but is lowly in his own
eyes and maketh much of them that fear the Lord
He that sweareth unto his neighbour, and dis-
appointeth him not though it were to his own
hindrance
- He that hath not given his money upon usury nor
taken reward against the innocent
Whoso doeth these things shall never fall *Psalms xv*
- 25 Thou shalt maintain my lot *Ib xvi 6*
- 26 The lot is fallen unto me in a fair ground yea, I have
a goodly heritage *Ib 7*
- 27 For why? thou shalt not leave my soul in hell
neither shalt thou suffer thy Holy One to see
corruption
Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence
is the fulness of joy and at thy right hand there is
pleasure for evermore *Ib 11*
- 28 Keep me as the apple of an eye hide me under the
shadow of thy wings *Ib xvii 8*
- 29 Thou also shalt light my candle the Lord my God
shalt make my darkness to be light *Ib xviii 28*
- 30 With the help of my God I shall leap over the wall
Ib 29
- 31 A people whom I have not known shall serve me
Ib 44
- 32 The heavens declare the glory of God and the
firmament sheweth his handy-work
One day telleth another and one night certifieth
another
There is neither speech nor language but their voices
are heard among them
Their sound is gone out into all lands and their words
into the ends of the world
In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun which
cometh forth as a bridegroom out of his chamber,
and rejoiceth as a giant to run his course
It goeth forth from the uttermost part of the heaven,
and runneth about unto the end of it again and
there is nothing hid from the heat thereof
Ib xix 1
- 33 More to be desired are they than gold yea, than much
fine gold sweeter also than honey, and the honey-
comb *Ib 10*
- 34 Who can tell how oft he offendeth O cleanse thou
me from my secret faults
Keep thy servant also from presumptuous sins, lest
they get the dominion over me so shall I be un-
defiled, and innocent from the great offence
Let the words of my mouth and the meditation of my
heart be always acceptable in thy sight,
O Lord my strength and my redeemer *Ib 12*
- 35 The Lord hear thee in the day of trouble the Name
of the God of Jacob defend thee,
Send thee help from the sanctuary and strengthen
thee out of Sion *Ib xx 1*
- 36 Grant thee thy heart's desire and fulfil all thy mind
Ib 4
- 37 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses
but we will remember the name of the Lord our
God
They are brought down, and fallen but we are risen
and stand upright *Ib 7*
- 38 Thou hast given him his heart's desire and hast not
denied him the request of his lips *Ib xxi 2*
- 39 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest him a long life
even for ever and ever *Ib 4*
- 40 And imagined such a device as they are not able to
perform *Ib 11*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 My God, my God, look upon me; why hast thou forsaken me: and art so far from my health, and from the voice of my complaint?
O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou hearest not: and in the night-season also I take no rest.
And thou continuest holy: O thou worship of Israel.
Psalms xxii. 1
- 2 But as for me, I am a worm, and no man. *Ib. 6*
- 3 All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out their lips, and shake their heads, saying,
He trusted in God, that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, if he will have him. *Ib. 7*
- 4 Many oxen are come about me: fat bulls of Basan close me in on every side. *Ib. 12*
- 5 For many dogs are come about me. *Ib. 16*
- 6 They pierced my hands and my feet; I may tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking upon me.
They part my garments among them: and cast lots upon my vesture. *Ib. 17*
- 7 Deliver my soul from the sword: my darling from the power of the dog.
Save me from the lion's mouth: thou hast heard me also from the horns of the unicorns. *Ib. 20*
- 8 For he hath not despised, nor abhorred, the low estate of the poor. *Ib. 24*
- 9 All they that go down into the dust shall kneel before him: and no man hath quickened his own soul. *Ib. 30*
- 10 The Lord is my shepherd: therefore can I lack nothing.
He shall feed me in a green pasture: and lead me forth beside the waters of comfort.
He shall convert my soul: and bring me forth in the paths of righteousness, for his Name's sake.
Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff comfort me.
Thou shalt prepare a table before me against them that trouble me: thou hast anointed my head with oil, and my cup shall be full.
But thy loving-kindness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever. *Ib. xxiii*
- 11 The earth is the Lord's, and all that therein is: the compass of the world, and they that dwell therein. *Ib. xxiv. 1*
- 12 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors: and the King of glory shall come in. *Ib. 7*
- 13 Who is the King of glory: even the Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory. *Ib. 10*
- 14 O remember not the sins and offences of my youth. *Ib. xxv. 6*
- 15 The sorrows of my heart are enlarged. *Ib. 16*
- 16 Deliver Israel, O God: out of all his troubles. *Ib. 21*
- 17 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me: try out my reins and my heart. *Ib. xxvi. 2*
- 18 I will wash my hands in innocency, O Lord: and so will I go to thine altar. *Ib. 6*
- 19 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.
O shut not up my soul with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty. *Ib. 8*
- 20 The Lord is my light, and my salvation; whom then shall I fear: the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom then shall I be afraid? *Psalms xxvii. 1*
- 21 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me up. *Ib. 12*
- 22 I should utterly have fainted: but that I believe verily to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living. *Ib. 15*
- 23 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to bring forth young, and discovereth the thick bushes. *Ib. xxix. 8*
- 24 The Lord sitteth above the water-flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for ever. *Ib. 9*
- 25 Give thanks unto him for a remembrance of his holiness.
For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heaviness may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning. *Ib. xxx. 4*
- 26 What profit is there in my blood: when I go down to the pit?
Shall the dust give thanks unto thee; or shall it declare thy truth? *Ib. 9*
- 27 Into thy hands I commend my spirit. *Ib. xxxi. 6*
- 28 But hast set my feet in a large room. *Ib. 9*
- 29 I am clean forgotten, as a dead man out of mind. *Ib. 14*
- 30 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed me marvellous great kindness in a strong city. *Ib. 23*
- 31 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daily complaining. *Ib. xxxii. 3*
- 32 For this shall every one that is godly make his prayer unto thee, in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water-floods they shall not come nigh him. *Ib. 7*
- 33 Thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. *Ib. 8*
- 34 Be ye not like to horse and mule, which have no understanding: whose mouths must be held with bit and bridle, lest they fall upon thee. *Ib. 10*
- 35 Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for it becometh well the just to be thankful.
Praise the Lord with harp: sing praises unto him with the lute, and instrument of ten strings.
Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily unto him with a good courage. *Ib. xxxiii. 1*
- 36 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: and maketh the devices of the people to be of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of princes. *Ib. 10*
- 37 There is no king that can be saved by the multitude of an host: neither is any mighty man delivered by much strength.
A horse is counted but a vain thing to save a man: neither shall he deliver any man by his great strength. *Ib. 15*
- 38 O taste, and see, how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.
O fear the Lord, ye that are his saints: for they that fear him lack nothing.
The lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they who seek the Lord shall want no manner of thing that is good. *Ib. xxxiv. 8*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 What man is he that lusteth to live: and would fain see good days? *Psalms xxxiv. 12*
- 2 Eschew evil, and do good: seek peace, and ensue it. *Ib. 14*
- 3 Fret not thyself because of the ungodly. *Ib. xxxviii. 1*
- 4 He shall make thy righteousness as clear as the light and thy just dealing as the noon-day. *Ib. 6*
- 5 I have been young, and now am old: and yet saw I never the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging their bread. *Ib. 25*
- 6 I myself have seen the ungodly in great power: and flourishing like a green bry-tree
I went by, and lo, he was gone. I sought him, but his place could no where be found
Keep innocency, and take heed unto the thing that is right: for that shall bring a man peace at the last *Ib. 36*
- 7 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee. *Ib. xxxviii. 9*
- 8 I held my tongue, and spake nothing. I kept silence, yea, even from good words, but it was pain and grief to me.
My heart was hot within me, and while I was thus musing the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue,
Lord, let me know mine end, and the number of my days: that I may be certified how long I have to live. *Ib. xxxix. 3*
- 9 Mine age is even as nothing in respect of thee: and verily every man living is altogether vanity.
For man walketh in a vain shadow, and disquieteth himself in vain: he heareth up riches, and cannot tell who shall gather them. *Ib. 6*
- 10 Thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moth fretting a garment: every man therefore is but vanity. *Ib. 12*
- 11 For I am a stranger with thee: and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.
O spare me a little, that I may recover my strength before I go hence, and be no more seen. *Ib. 14*
- 12 I waited patiently for the Lord, and he inclined unto me, and heard my calling.
He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet upon the rock, and ordered my goings. *Ib. xl. 1*
- 13 Burnt-offerings, and sacrifice for sin, hast thou not required: then said I, Lo, I come.
In the volume of the book it is written of me, that I should fulfil thy will, O my God. *Ib. 9*
- 14 Thou art my helper and redeemer: make no long tarrying, O my God. *Ib. 21*
- 15 Yea, mine own familiar friend . . . hath lifted up his heel against me. *Ib. xli. 9* [Bible Version]
- 16 Like as the hart desireth the water-brooks, so longeth my soul after thee, O God. *Ib. xli. 1*
- 17 Why art thou so full of heaviness, O my soul: and why art thou so disquieted within me? *Ib. 6*
- 18 The little hill of Hermon. *Ib. 8*
- 19 One deep calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waves and storms are gone over me. *Ib. 9*
- 20 While mine enemies that trouble me cast me in the teeth. *Psalms xlii. 12*
- 21 My heart is inditing of a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made unto the King.
My tongue is the pen of a ready writer. *Ib. xli. 1*
- 22 Gird thee with thy sword upon thy thigh, O thou most Mighty: according to thy worship and renown.
Good luck have thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekness, and righteousness, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. *Ib. 4*
- 23 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in a vesture of gold, wrought about with divers colours.
Hearken, O daughter, and consider, incline thine ear: forget also thine own people, and thy father's house.
So shall the King have pleasure in thy beauty. *Ib. 10*
- 24 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift. *Ib. 13*
- 25 The King's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.
She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needle-work: the virgins that be her fellows shall bear her company, and shall be brought unto thee. *Ib. 14*
- 26 Instead of thy fathers thou shalt have children: whom thou mayest make princes in all lands. *Ib. 17*
- 27 God is our hope and strength, a very present help in trouble.
Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be moved, and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea. *Ib. xlii. 1*
- 28 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be removed: God shall help her, and that right early.
The heathen make much ado, and the kingdoms are moved: but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away. *Ib. 5*
- 29 He maketh wars to cease in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the spear in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.
Be still then, and know that I am God. *Ib. 9*
- 30 He shall subdue the people under us: and the nations under our feet. *Ib. xliii. 3*
- 31 God is gone up with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the trumpet. *Ib. 5*
- 32 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding. *Ib. 7*
- 33 For lo, the kings of the earth are gathered, and gone by together.
They marvelled to see such things: they were astonished; and suddenly cast down. *Ib. xliiii. 3*
- 34 Thou shalt break the ships of the sea, through the east-wind. *Ib. 6*
- 35 Walk about Sion, and go round about her: and tell the towers thereof.
Mark well her bulwarks, set up her houses: that ye may tell them that come after.
For this God is our God for ever and ever: he shall be our guide unto death. *Ib. 11*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 And yet they think that their houses shall continue
for ever: and that their dwelling-places shall endure
from one generation to another; and call the lands
after their own names. *Psalms xlix. 11*
- 2 He shall follow the generation of his fathers: and shall
never see light.
Man being in honour hath no understanding: but is
compared unto the beasts that perish. *Ib. 19*
- 3 For all the beasts of the forest are mine: and so are
the cattle upon a thousand hills. *Ib. l. 10*
- 4 Thinkest thou that I will eat bulls' flesh: and drink
the blood of goats? *Ib. 13*
- 5 When thou sawest a thief, thou consentedst unto him:
and hast been partaker with the adulterers. *Ib. 18*
- 6 O consider this, ye that forget God. *Ib. 22*
- 7 For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is ever
before me.
Against thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in
thy sight. *Ib. li. 3*
- 8 Behold, I was shapen in wickedness: and in sin hath
my mother conceived me.
But lo, thou requirest truth in the inward parts: and
shalt make me to understand wisdom secretly.
Thou shalt purge me with hyssop, and I shall be
clean: thou shalt wash me, and I shall be whiter
than snow.
Thou shalt make me hear of joy and gladness: that
the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice. *Ib. 5*
- 9 Make me a clean heart, O God: and renew a right
spirit within me.
Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy
holy Spirit from me.
O give me the comfort of thy help again: and stablish
me with thy free Spirit.
Then shall I teach thy ways unto the wicked: and
sinners shall be converted unto thee.
Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God. *Ib. 10*
- 10 For thou desirest no sacrifice, else would I give it
thee: but thou delightest not in burnt-offerings.
The sacrifice of God is a troubled spirit: a broken
and contrite heart, O God, shalt thou not despise.
O be favourable and gracious unto Sion: build thou
the walls of Jerusalem. *Ib. 16*
- 11 Then shall they offer young bullocks upon thine altar. *Ib. 19*
- 12 My guide, and mine own familiar friend.
We took sweet counsel together: and walked in the
house of God as friends. *Ib. lv. 14*
- 13 His words were smoother than oil and yet be they
very swords. *Ib. 22*
- 14 All that they imagine is to do me evil.
They hold all together, and keep themselves close. *Ib. lvi. 5*
- 15 Thou tellest my flittings; put my tears into thy bottle:
are not these things noted in thy book? *Ib. 8*
- 16 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, and my
feet from falling: that I may walk before God in
the light of the living. *Ib. 13*
- 17 Under the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge,
until this tyranny be over-past. *Ib. lvii. 1*
- 18 God shall send forth his mercy and truth: my soul is
among lions.
And I lie even among the children of men, that are
set on fire: whose teeth are spears and arrows, and
their tongue a sharp sword.
Set up thyself, O God, above the heavens: and thy
glory above all the earth.
They have laid a net for my feet, and pressed down
my soul: they have digged a pit before me, and are
fallen into the midst of it themselves. *Psalms lvii. 4*
- 19 Awake up, my glory; awake, lute and harp: I myself
will awake right early. *Ib. 9*
- 20 Even like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ears;
Which refuseth to hear the voice of the charmer:
charm he never so wisely. *Ib. lviii. 4*
- 21 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the
untimely fruit of a woman: and let them not see the
sun.
Or ever your pots be made hot with thorns: so let
indignation vex him, even as a thing that is raw. *Ib. 7*
- 22 They grin like a dog, and run about through the city. *Ib. lix. 6*
- 23 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoice, and
divide Sichem: and mete out the valley of Succoth.
Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also
is the strength of my head; Judah is my law-giver.
Moab is my wash-pot; over Edom will I cast out my
shoe: Philistia, be thou glad of me.
Who will lead me into the strong city: who will bring
me into Edom? *Ib. lx. 6*
- 24 As for the children of men, they are but vanity: the
children of men are deceitful upon the weights,
they are altogether lighter than vanity itself.
O trust not in wrong and robbery, give not yourselves
unto vanity; if riches increase, set not your heart
upon them.
God spake once, and twice I have also heard the same:
that power belongeth unto God;
And that thou, Lord, art merciful: for thou rewardest
every man according to his work. *Ib. lxii. 9*
- 25 My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after
thee: in a barren and dry land where no water is. *Ib. lxiii. 2*
- 26 Have I not remembered thee in my bed: and thought
upon thee when I was waking? *Ib. 7*
- 27 Thou that hearest the prayer: unto thee shall all flesh
come. *Ib. lxxv. 2*
- 28 Thou that art the hope of all the ends of the earth,
and of them that remain in the broad sea.
Who in his strength setteth fast the mountains: and
is girded about with power.
Who stilleth the raging of the sea: and the noise of
his waves, and the madness of the people. *Ib. 5*
- 29 Thou that makest the outgoings of the morning and
evening to praise thee. *Ib. 8*
- 30 Thou waterest her furrows, thou sendest rain into the
little valleys thereof: thou makest it soft with the
drops of rain, and blessest the increase of it.
Thou crownest the year with thy goodness: and thy
clouds drop fatness.
They shall drop upon the dwellings of the wilderness:
and the little hills shall rejoice on every side.

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- The folds shall be full of sheep the valleys also shall stand so thick with eorn, that they shall laugh and sing
Psalms lvi. 11
- 1 Who holdeth our soul in life and suffereth not our feet to slip
For thou O God, hast proved us thou also hast tried us, like as silver is tried
Ib lvi. 8
- 2 God be merciful unto us, and bless us and shew us the light of his countenance, and be merciful unto us
That thy way may be known upon earth thy saving health among all nations
Ib lvi. 1
- 3 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase and God, even our own God, shall give us his blessing
Ib 6
- 4 Let God arise and let his enemies be scattered let them also that hate him flee before him
Like as the smoke vanisheth so shalt thou drive them away and like as wax melteth at the fire, so let the ungodly perish at the presence of God
Ib lvi. 1
- 5 O sing unto God, and sing praises unto his Name magnify him that rideth upon the heavens, as it were upon an horse praise him in his Name JAIL, and rejoice before him
He is a Father of the fatherless, and defendeth the cause of the widows even God in his holy habitation
He is the God that maketh men to be of one mind in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captivity but letteth the runagates continue in scarceness
O God, when thou wentest forth before the people when thou wentest through the wilderness, The earth shook, and the heavens dropped at the presence of God
Ib 4
- 6 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious rain upon thine inheritance and refreshedst it when it was weary
Ib 9
- 7 The Lord gave the word great was the company of the preachers
Kings with their armies did flee, and were discomfited and they of the household divided the spoil
Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove that is covered with silver wings, and her feathers like gold
When the Almighty scattered kings for their sake then were they as white as snow in Salmon
As the hill of Basan so is God's hill even an high hill, as the hill of Basan
Why hop ye so, ye high hills? this is God's hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell
Ib 11
- 8 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels
Ib 17
- 9 Thou art gone up on high thou hast led captivity captive, and received gifts for men
Ib 18
- 10 God shall wound the head of his enemies and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his wickedness
Ib 21
- 11 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies and that the tongue of thy dogs may be red through the same
Ib 23
- 12 The singers go before, the minstrels follow after in the midst are the dimshels playing with the timbrels
Psalms lxxiii. 25
- 13 There is little Benjamin their ruler, and the princes of Judah their counsel
Ib 27
- 14 When he hath scattered the people that delight in war
Ib 30
- 15 Lo, he doth send out his voice, yea, and that a mighty voice
Ib 33
- 16 I paid them the things that I never took God, thou knowest my simpleness
Ib lxx. 5
- 17 The zeal of thine house hath even eaten me.
Ib 9
- 18 They that sit in the gate speak against me and the drunkards make songs upon me
Ib 12
- 19 I looked for some to have pity on me, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.
They gave me gall to eat and when I was thirsty they gave me vinegar to drink
Ib 21
- 20 Let them for their reward be soon brought to shame, that cry over me, There, there
Ib lxx. 3
- 21 I am become as it were a monster unto many.
Ib lxxi. 6
- 22 Give the King thy judgements, O God and thy righteousness unto the King's son
Ib lxxii. 1
- 23 The mountains also shall bring peace and the little hills righteousness unto the people
Ib 3
- 24 He shall come down like the rain into a fleece of wool even as the drops that water the earth
Ib 6
- 25 His enemies shall lick the dust
The kings of Tharsis and of the isles shall give presents the Kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts
All kings shall fall down before him all nations shall do him service
Ib 9
- 26 Therefore fill the people unto them and therout suck they no small advantage
Tush, say they, how should God perceive it is there knowledge in the Most High?
Ib lxxiii. 10
- 27 Then thought I to understand this but it was too hard for me
Until I went into the sanctuary of God then understood I the end of these men
Ib 15
- 28 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the enemies
Ib lxxiv. 20
- 29 The earth is weak, and all the inhabitants thereof
I bear up the pillars of it
Ib lxxv. 4
- 30 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west nor yet from the south
Ib 7
- 31 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red it is full mixed, and he poureth out of the same
Ib 9
- 32 I have considered the days of old and the years that are past
Ib lxxvii. 5
- 33 A faithless and stubborn generation
Ib lxxviii. 9
- 34 Who being harnessed and carrying bows, turned themselves back in the day of battle
Ib 10
- 35 So man did eat angels' food
Ib 26
- 36 Starting aside like a broken bow.
Ib 58

- 1 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleep: and like a giant refreshed with wine.
He smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetual shame. *Psalms lxxviii. 66*
- 2 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears. *Ib. lxxx. 5*
- 3 I proved thee also at the waters of strife. *Ib. lxxxi. 8*
- 4 They will not be learned nor understand, but walk on still in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course. *Ib. lxxxii. 5*
- 5 O how amiable are thy dwellings: thou Lord of hosts! My soul hath a desire and longing to enter into the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh rejoice in the living God.
Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest where she may lay her young: even thy altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God. *Ib. lxxxiv. 1*
- 6 Who going through the vale of misery use it for a well: and the pools are filled with water.
They will go from strength to strength. *Ib. 6*
- 7 For one day in thy courts: is better than a thousand. I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God: than to dwell in the tents of ungodliness. *Ib. 10*
- 8 Lord, thou art become gracious unto thy land: thou hast turned away the captivity of Jacob. *Ib. lxxxv. 1*
- 9 Mercy and truth are met together: righteousness and peace have kissed each other.
Truth shall flourish out of the earth: and righteousness hath looked down from heaven. *Ib. 10*
- 10 Righteousness shall go before him: and he shall direct his going in the way. *Ib. 13*
- 11 The congregations of naughty men have sought after my soul. *Ib. lxxxvi. 14*
- 12 Shew some token upon me for good, that they who hate me may see it, and be ashamed. *Ib. 17*
- 13 Her foundations are upon the holy hills: the Lord loveth the gates of Sion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.
Very excellent things are spoken of thee: thou city of God. *Ib. lxxxvii. 1*
- 14 The singers also and trumpeters shall he rehearse: All my fresh springs shall be in thee. *Ib. 7*
- 15 Lord, thou hast been our refuge from one generation to another.
Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever the earth and the world were made: thou art God from everlasting, and world without end.
Thou turnest man to destruction: again thou sayest, Come again, ye children of men.
For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.
As soon as thou scatterest them they are even as a sleep: and fade away suddenly like the grass.
In the morning it is green, and groweth up: but in the evening it is cut down, dried up, and withered. *Ib. xc. 1*
- 16 For when thou art angry all our days are gone: we bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.
The days of our age are threescore years and ten; and though men be so strong that they come to fourscore years: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone. *Ib. 9*
- 17 Prosper thou the work of our hands upon us, O prosper thou our handy-work. *Psalms xc. 17*
- 18 For he shall deliver thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.
He shall defend thee under his wings, and thou shalt be safe under his feathers: his faithfulness and truth shall be thy shield and buckler.
Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.
For the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the sickness that destroyeth in the noon-day.
A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee. *Ib. xci. 3*
- 19 There shall no evil happen unto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.
For he shall give his angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy ways.
They shall bear thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone. *Ib. 10*
- 20 An unwise man doth not well consider this: and a fool doth not understand it. *Ib. xcii. 6*
- 21 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well-liking. *Ib. 13*
- 22 The Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparel: the Lord hath put on his apparel, and girded himself with strength.
He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be moved. *Ib. xciii. 1*
- 23 The floods are risen, O Lord, the floods have lift up their voice: the floods lift up their waves.
The waves of the sea are mighty, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord, who dwelleth on high, is mightier. *Ib. 4*
- 24 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear: or he that made the eye, shall he not see? *Ib. xciv. 9*
- 25 Shew ourselves glad in him with psalms. *Ib. xcv. 2*
- 26 In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.
The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land. *Ib. 4*
- 27 O come, let us worship and fall down: and kneel before the Lord our Maker. *Ib. 6*
- 28 For he is the Lord our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. *Ib. 7*
- 29 To-day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness. *Ib. 8*
- 30 When your fathers tempted me: proved me, and saw my works. *Ib. 9*
- 31 The Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the isles may be glad thereof. *Ib. xcvi. 1*
- 32 With trumpets also, and shawms: O shew yourselves joyful before the Lord the King. *Ib. xcvi. 7*
- 33 The Lord is King, be the people never so impatient: he sitteth between the cherubims, be the earth never so unquiet. *Ib. xcix. 1*
- 34 Whoso hath also a proud look and high stomach: I will not suffer him. *Ib. ci. 7*

- 1 I am become like a pelican in the wilderness: and like an owl that is in the desert.
I have watched, and am even as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone upon the house-top.
Psalms cii. 6
- 2 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: they old shall wax old as doth a garment;
And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.
Ib. 26
- 3 Praise the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits.
Ib. civ. 2
- 4 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lusty as an eagle.
Ib. 5
- 5 He will not always be eluding, neither keepeth he his anger for ever.
Ib. 9
- 6 For look how high the heaven is in comparison of the earth: so great is his mercy also toward them that fear him.
Look how wide also the east is from the west: so far hath he set our sins from us.
Yea, like as a father pitieth his own children: even so is the Lord merciful unto them that fear him.
Ib. 11
- 7 The days of man are but as grass: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.
For as soon as the wind goeth over it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.
Ib. 15
- 8 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters, and maketh the clouds his chariot, and walketh upon the wings of the wind.
He maketh his angels spirits and his ministers of flaming fire.
He laid the foundations of the earth: that it never should move at any time.
Thou coverdest it with the deep like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hills.
At thy rebuke they flee: at the voice of thy thunder they are afraid.
They go up as high as the hills, and down to the valleys beneath: even unto the place which thou hast appointed for them.
Thou hast set them their bounds which they shall not pass: neither turn again to cover the earth.
He sendeth the springs into the rivers: which run among the hills.
All beasts of the field drink thereof: and the wild asses quench their thirst.
Beside them shall the fowls of the air have their habitation: and sing among the branches.
Ib. civ. 3
- 9 Wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oil to make him a cheerful countenance, and bread to strengthen man's heart.
The trees of the Lord also are full of sap: even the cedars of Libanus which he hath planted.
Ib. 15
- 10 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the fir-trees are a dwelling for the stork.
The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats: and so are the stony rocks for the conies.
He appointed the moon for certain seasons: and the sun knoweth his going down.
Thou makest darkness that it may be night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do move.

- The lions roaring after their prey: do seek their meat from God.
The sun riseth, and they get them away together: and lay them down in their dens.
Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour: until the evening.
Psalms civ. 17
- 11 So is the great and wide sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.
There go the ships, and there is that Leviathan: whom thou hast made to take his pasture therein.
These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them meat in due season.
Ib. 23
 - 12 Whose feet they hurt in the stocks: the iron entered into his soul.
Ib. cv. 18
 - 13 Wonders in the land of Ham.
Ib. 27
 - 14 Went on whoring with their own inventions.
Ib. cvi. 38
 - 15 Hungry and thirsty: their soul fainted in them.
So they cried unto the Lord in their trouble: and he delivered them from their distress.
He led them forth by the right way, that they might go to the city where they dwell.
O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodness: and declare the wonders that he doeth for the children of men!
For he satisfieth the empty soul: and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.
Such as sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and iron;
Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsel of the most High.
Ib. cvii. 5
 - 16 Their soul abhorred all manner of meat: and they were even hard at death's door.
Ib. 18
 - 17 They that go down to the sea in ships: and occupy their business in great waters;
These men see the works of the Lord: and his wonders in the deep.
Ib. 23
 - 18 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wit's end.
So when they cry unto the Lord in their trouble: he delivereth them out of their distress.
Ib. 27
 - 19 Then are they glad, because they are at rest: and so he bringeth them unto the haven where they would be.
Ib. 30
 - 20 Again, he maketh the wilderness a standing water: and water-springs of a dry ground.
Ib. 35
 - 21 And again, when they are minished, and brought low: through oppression, through any plague, or trouble.
Ib. 39
 - 22 Whoso is wise will ponder these things.
Ib. 43
 - 23 The Lord said unto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.
Ib. cx. 1
 - 24 The Lord swears, and will not repent: Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedech.
Ib. 4
 - 25 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do thereafter; the praise of it endureth for ever.
Ib. cxii. 10
 - 26 A good man is merciful, and lendeth.
Ib. cxiii. 5
 - 27 He hath dispersed abroad, and given to the poor.
Ib. 9

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 He maketh the barren woman to keep house: and to be a joyful mother of children. *Psalms cxiii. 8*
- 2 The sea saw that, and fled: Jordan was driven back. *Ib. cxiv. 3*
- 3 The mountains skipped like rams: and the little hills like young sheep. *Ib. 4*
- 4 They have mouths, and speak not: eyes have they, and see not.
They have ears, and hear not: noses have they, and smell not.
They have hands, and handle not; feet have they, and walk not: neither speak they through their throat. *Ib. cxv. 5*
- 5 The snares of death compassed me round about: and the pains of hell gat hold upon me. *Ib. cxvi. 3*
- 6 And why? thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling. *Ib. 8*
- 7 I said in my haste, All men are liars. *Ib. 10*
- 8 The voice of joy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to pass. *Ib. cxviii. 15*
- 9 The right hand of the Lord hath the pre-eminence. *Ib. 16*
- 10 I shall not die, but live: and declare the works of the Lord. *Ib. 17*
- 11 The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head-stone in the corner. *Ib. 22*
- 12 Blessed be he that cometh in the Name of the Lord: we have wished you good luck, ye that are of the house of the Lord. *Ib. 26*
- 13 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way: even by ruling himself after thy word. *Ib. cxix. 9*
- 14 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments: for therein is my desire. *Ib. 35*
- 15 O turn away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity: and quicken thou me in thy law. *Ib. 37*
- 16 In the house of my pilgrimage. *Ib. 54*
- 17 The law of thy mouth is dearer unto me: than thousands of gold and silver. *Ib. 72*
- 18 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke. *Ib. 83*
- 19 I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandment is exceeding broad. *Ib. 96*
- 20 I have more understanding than my teachers: for thy testimonies are my study.
I am wiser than the aged: because I keep thy commandments. *Ib. 99*
- 21 Thy word is a lantern unto my feet: and a light unto my paths.
I have sworn, and am stedfastly purposed, to keep thy righteous judgements. *Ib. 105*
- 22 O stablish me according to thy word. *Ib. 116*
- 23 Princes have persecuted me without a cause. *Ib. 161*
- 24 What reward shall be given or done unto thee, thou false tongue: even mighty and sharp arrows, with hot burning coals.
Woe is me, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to have my habitation among the tents of Kedar. *Ib. cxx. 3*
- 25 I labour for peace, but when I speak unto them thereof: they make them ready to battle. *Psalms cxx. 6*
- 26 I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help. *Ib. cxxi. 1*
- 27 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: and he that keepeth thee will not sleep. *Ib. 3*
- 28 The Lord himself is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence upon thy right hand;
So that the sun shall not burn thee by day: neither the moon by night. *Ib. 5*
- 29 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in: from this time forth for evermore. *Ib. 8*
- 30 I was glad when they said unto me: We will go into the house of the Lord. *Ib. cxxii. 1*
- 31 O pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.
Peace be within thy walls: and plenteousness within thy palaces.
For my brethren and companions' sakes: I will wish thee prosperity.
Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I will seek to do thee good. *Ib. 6*
- 32 Our soul is escaped even as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are delivered. *Ib. cxxiv. 6*
- 33 The hills stand about Jerusalem: even so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for evermore.
For the rod of the ungodly cometh not into the lot of the righteous: let the righteous put their hand unto wickedness. *Ib. cxxv. 2*
- 34 Turn our captivity, O Lord: as the rivers in the south. They that sow in tears: shall reap in joy.
He that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth forth good seed: shall doubtless come again with joy, and bring his sheaves with him. *Ib. cxxvi. 5*
- 35 Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.
Except the Lord keep the city: the watchman waketh but in vain.
It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise up early, and so late take rest, and eat the bread of carefulness: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.
Lo, children and the fruit of the womb are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.
Like as the arrows in the hand of the giant: even so are the young children.
Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speak with their enemies in the gate. *Ib. cxxvii. 1*
- 36 Thy wife shall be as the fruitful vine upon the walls of thine house.
Thy children like the olive-branches round about thy table. *Ib. cxxviii. 3*
- 37 The plowers plowed upon my back: and made long furrows. *Ib. cxxix. 3*
- 38 Out of the deep have I called unto thee, O Lord: Lord, hear my voice. *Ib. cxxx. 1*
- 39 If thou, Lord, wilt be extreme to mark what is done amiss: O Lord, who may abide it? *Ib. 3*
- 40 My soul fleeth unto the Lord: before the morning watch, I say, before the morning watch. *Ib. 6*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER

- 1 Lord, I am not high minded I have no proud looks
I do not exercise myself in great matters which are
too high for me
But I refrain my soul, and keep it low, like as a child
that is weaned from his mother yea, my soul is
even as a weaned child *Psalms cxxxix 1*
- 2 Lord, remember David and all his trouble
Ib cxxxix 1
- 3 Behold, how good and joyfull a thing it is, brethren
to dwell together in unity!
It is like the precious ointment upon the head that
ran down unto the beard even unto Aaron's
beard, and went down to the skirts of his clothing
Ib cxxxix 1
- 4 His mercy endureth for ever
Ib cxxxix 1
- 5 By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept
when we remembered thee, O Sion
As for our harps, we hanged them up upon the trees
that are therein
For they that led us away captive required of us then
a song, and melody, in our heaviness Sing us one
of the songs of Sion
How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange
land?
If I forget thee O Jerusalem let my right hand
forget her cunning
If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to
the roof of my mouth yea, if I prefer not Jerusalem
in my mirth *Ib cxxxix 1*
- 6 How they said, Down with it, down with it, even to
the ground
O daughter of Babylon, wasted with misery yea,
happy shall he be that rewardeth thee, as thou hast
served us
Blessed shall he be that taketh thy children and
throweth them against the stones *Ib 7*
- 7 O Lord, thou hast searched me out, and known me
thou knowest my down sitting, and mine up
rising, thou understandest my thoughts long
before *Ib cxxxix 1*
- 8 Such knowledge is too wonderful and excellent for
me I cannot attain unto it *Ib 5*
- 9 If I take the wings of the morning and remain in the
uttermost parts of the sea,
Even there also shall thy hand lead me and thy right
hand shall hold me
If I say, Peradventure the darkness shall cover me
then shall my night be turned to day
Yea the darkness is no darkness with thee, but the
night is as clear as the day the darkness and light
to thee are both alike *Ib 8*
- 10 I will give thanks unto thee, for I am fearfully and
wonderfully made *Ib 13*
- 11 And in thy book were all my members written
Ib 15
- 12 Thou hast covered my head in the day of battle
Ib cxi 7
- 13 Let the lifting up of my hands be an evening sacrifice
Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth and keep the
door of my lips *Ib cxi 2*
- 14 Let the righteous rather smite me friendly and re-
prove me
But let not their precious balms break my head *Ib 5*
- 15 Let the ungodly fall into their own nets together and
let me ever escape them *Psalms cxli 11*
- 16 That our sons may grow up as the young plants and
that our daughters may be as the polished corners
of the temple *Ib cxli 12*
- 17 That our oven may be strong to labour, that there be
no decay no leading into captivity, and no com-
plaining in our streets *Ib 14*
- 18 The Lord is gracious, and merciful long-suffering
and of great goodness *Ib cxli 8*
- 19 O put not your trust in princes, nor in any child of
man for there is no help in them
For when the breath of man goeth forth he shall turn
again to his earth and then all his thoughts perish
Ib cxli 2
- 20 The Lord careth for the strangers, he defendeth the
fatherless and widow as for the way of the un-
godly, he turneth it upside down *Ib 9*
- 21 Yea, a joyful and pleasant thing it is to be thankful
The Lord doth build up Jerusalem and gather
together the outcasts of Israel
He healeth those that are broken in heart and giveth
medicine to heal their sickness
He telleth the number of the stars and calleth them
all by their names *Ib cxli 1*
- 22 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse
neither delighteth he in any man's legs *Ib 10*
- 23 He giveth snow like wool and scattereth the hoar-
frost like ashes *Ib 16*
- 24 Praise the Lord upon earth ye dragons and all deeps,
fire and hail, snow and vapours wind and storm,
fulfilling his word *Ib cxli 7*
- 25 Young men and maidens old men and children,
praise the Name of the Lord for his Name only is
excellent, and his praise above heaven and earth
Ib 12
- 26 Let the praises of God be in their mouth and a two-
edged sword in their hands *Ib cxli 6*
- 27 To bind their kings in chains and their nobles with
links of iron *Ib 8*
- 28 Praise him upon the well-tuned cymbals praise him
upon the loud cymbals
Let every thing that hath breath praise the Lord
Ib cl 5
- 29 Such as pass on the seas upon their lawful occasions
*Forms of Prayer to be Used at Sea 'O Eternal
Lord God'*
- 30 We therefore commit his body to the deep, to be
turned into corruption, looking for the resurrection
of the body (when the Sea shall give up her dead)
Ib At the Burial of their Dead at Sea
- 31 Come, Holy Ghost, our souls inspire,
And lighten with celestial fire
Thou the anointing Spirit art,
Who dost thy seven fold gifts impart
Ordering of Priests Veni, Creator Spiritus
- 32 Enable with perpetual light
The dulness of our blinded sight *Ib*
- 33 Anoint and cheer our soiled face
With the abundance of thy grace,
Keep far our foes, give peace at home
Where thou art guide, no ill can come *Ib*

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER—PRIOR

- 1 Cheerfully for conscience sake.
Accession Service. Almighty God, who rulest over all the kingdoms
- 2 We will see there shall be due Execution upon them.
Articles of Religion. His Majesty's Declaration
- 3 All things necessary to salvation.
Ib. vi. Of the Sufficiency of the Holy Scriptures
- 4 As the Pelagians do vainly talk.
Ib. Of Original Sin, ix
- 5 Man is very far gone from original righteousness. *Ib.*
- 6 Of Works of Supererogation. *Ib. Title of Article xiv*
- 7 Fond thing vainly invented. *Ib. xxii. Of Purgatory*
- 8 Understood of the people.
Ib. xxiv. Of Speaking in the Congregation
- 9 The corrupt following of the Apostles.
Ib. xxv. Of the Sacraments
- 10 Reserved, carried about, lifted up, or worshipped.
Ib. xxviii. Of the Lord's Supper
- 11 Blasphemous fables, and dangerous deceits.
Ib. xxxi. Of the One Oblation
- 12 The Bishop of *Rome* hath no jurisdiction in this Realm of *England*.
Ib. xxxvii. Of the Civil Magistrates
- 13 It is lawful for Christian men, at the commandment of the Magistrate, to wear weapons, and serve in the wars. *Ib.*
- 14 As certain Anabaptists do falsely boast.
Ib. xxxviii. Of Christian Men's Goods
- 15 Table of Kindred and Affinity. *Title*
- 16 A Man may not marry his Grandmother.
Table of Kindred

ARCHIBALD PHILIP PRIMROSE, EARL OF ROSEBERY

see

ROSEBERY

SIR JAMES PRIOR

1790?—1869

- 17 Mr. Cruger . . . at the conclusion of one of Mr. Burke's eloquent harangues, finding nothing to add, or perhaps as he thought to add with effect, exclaimed earnestly, in the language of the counting-house, 'I say ditto to Mr. Burke—I say ditto to Mr. Burke.'
Life of Burke, ch. 5

MATTHEW PRIOR

1664—1721

- 18 He's half absolv'd who has confess'd.
Alma, c. ii, l. 22
- 19 Dear Cloe, how blubber'd is that pretty face!
A Better Answer [to Cloe Jealous]
- 20 Odds life! must one swear to the truth of a song? *Ib.*
- 21 I court others in verse: but I love thee in prose:
And they have my whimsies, but thou hast my heart.
Ib.
- 22 Serene yet strong, majestic yet sedate,
Swift without violence, without terror great.
Carmen Seculare, l. 282

- 23 The song too daring, and the theme too great!
Carmen Seculare, l. 308
- 24 She may receive and own my flame,
For tho' the strictest prudes should know it,
She'll pass for a most virtuous Dame,
And I for an unhappy poet.
To a Child of Quality Five Years Old
- 25 That I shall be past making love,
When she begins to comprehend it. *Ib.*
- 26 Be to her virtues very kind;
Be to her faults a little blind;
Let all her ways be unconfin'd;
And clap your padlock—on her mind.
An English Padlock, l. 79
- 27 To John I ow'd great obligation;
But John, unhappily, thought fit
To publish it to all the nation:
Sure John and I are more than quit. *Epigram*
- 28 Nobles and heralds, by your leave,
Here lies what once was Matthew Prior;
The son of Adam and of Eve,
Can Bourbon or Nassau go higher? *Epitaph*
- 29 Without love, hatred, joy, or fear,
They led—a kind of—as it were:
Nor wish'd, nor car'd, nor laugh'd, nor cried:
And so they liv'd, and so they died.
An Epitaph, l. 59
- 30 All jargon of the schools.
On Exod. iii. 14. I am that I am. An Ode, l. 65
- 31 And oft the pangs of absence to remove
By letters, soft interpreters of love.
Henry and Emma, l. 147
- 32 No longer shall the bodice, aptly lac'd
From thy full bosom to thy slender waist,
That air and harmony of shape express,
Fine by degrees, and beautifully less. *Ib. l. 427*
- 33 From ignorance our comfort flows,
The only wretched are the wise.
To the Hon. G. Montague, l. 35
- 34 For the idiom of words very little she heeded,
Provided the matter she drove at succeeded,
She took and gave languages just as she needed.
Jinny the Just
- 35 Her religion so well with her learning did suit
That in practice sincere, and in converse mute,
She shewed she knew better to live than dispute. *Ib.*
- 36 Venus, take my votive glass;
Since I am not what I was,
What from this day I shall be,
Venus, let me never see.
The Lady who Offers her Looking-Glass to Venus
- 37 My noble, lovely, little Peggy.
A Letter to the Honourable Lady Miss Margaret Cavendish-Holles-Harley
- 38 The merchant, to secure his treasure,
Conveys it in a borrowed name:
Euphelia serves to grace my measure;
But Chloe is my real flame.
An Ode, 'The Merchant to Secure his Treasure'
- 39 They never taste who always drink;
They always talk, who never think.
Upon this Passage in the Scaligeriana

- 1 He rang'd his tropes, and preach'd up patience,
Back'd his opinion with quotations
Paulo Purganti and his Wife, l 138
- 2 Entire and sure the monarch's rule must prove,
Who founds her greatness on her subjects' love
Prologue Spoken on Her Majesty's Birthday, 1704, l 17
- 3 Cur'd yesterday of my disease,
I died last night of my physician
The Remedy Worse than the Disease
- 4 Abra was ready ere I call'd her name,
And, though I call'd another, Abra came
Solomon, bk ii, l 362
- 5 What is a King?—a man condemn'd to bear
The public burden of the nation's care
Ib bk iii, l 275
- 6 Now fitted the halter, now travers'd the cart;
And often took leave but was loth to depart
The Thief and the Cordelier, v
- 7 I never strove to rule the roist,
She ne'er refus'd to pledge my toast
Turtle and Sparrow, l 334
- 8 A Reehabite poor Will must live,
And drink of Adam's ale *The Wandering Pilgrim, iii*

ADELAIDE ANN PROCTER

1825-1864

- 9 I do not ask O Lord, that life may be
A pleasant road
A Chaplet of Verses Per Pacem ad Lucem
- 10 Joy is like restless day, but peace divine
Like quiet night
Lead me, O Lord—till perfect Day shall shine,
Through Peace to Light *Ib*
- 11 Seated one day at the organ,
I was weary and ill at ease,
And my fingers wandered idly
Over the noisy keys
Legends and Lyrics A Lost Chord
- 12 But I struck one chord of music,
Like the sound of a great Amen *Ib*
- 13 It may be that only in Heaven
I shall hear that grand Amen *Ib*
- 14 Rise! for the day is passing,
And you lie dreaming on,
The others have buckled their armour,
And forth to the fight are gone
A place in the ranks awaits you,
Each man has some part to play,
The Past and the Future are nothing,
In the face of the stern To-day *Ib Nov*

BRYAN WALLER PROCTER

see

BARRY CORNWALL

PROPERTIUS

b c 51 B C

- 15 Navita de ventis, de tauris narrat arator,
Enumerat miles vulnera, pastor oves

The seaman's story is of tempest, the ploughman's
of his term of bulls, the soldier tells his wounds,
the shepherd his tale of sheep

Llegies, ii 1 43 Trans by Phillimore

- 16 Quodsi deficient vires, oudaen certe
Laus erit in magnis et voluisse sat est
And if my strength fail, at least my boldness will
be a title of honour, in great enterprises the
very 'I would' is enough *Ib x 5*
- 17 Cedite Romani scriptores, cedite Grai
Nescia quid majus nascitur Iliade
Give place, you Roman writers, give place, you
Greeks! Here comes to birth something greater
than the Iliad *Ib xxxiv 65*

PROTAGORAS

c 481-411 B C

- 18 πάντων χρημάτων ἀνθρώπων μέτρον εἶναι
Man is the measure of all things
Quoted by Plato in Theaetetus, 160d

PIERRE-JOSEPH PROUDHON

1809-1865

- 19 La propriété c'est le vol
Property is theft *Qu'est ce que la Propriété? ch. 1*

FATHER PROUT

[FRANCIS SYLVESTER MAHONY]

1804-1866

- 20 With deep affection,
And recollection,
I often think of
Those Shandon bells *The Bells of Shandon*
- 21 'Tis the bells of Shandon,
That sound so grand on
The pleasant waters
Of the River Lee *Ib.*

WILLIAM JEFFREY PROWSE

1836-1870

- 22 Though the latitude's rather uncertain,
And the longitude also is vague,
The persons I pity who know not the city,
The beautiful city of Prague *The City of Prague*

JOHN PUDNEY

1909-

- 23 You shall inherit hours which are replaced,
The earth won back, the truster human ways
From history recovered, on them based
An amplitude of noble life. *The Dead, ii*
- 24 Do not despair
For Johnny head in-air,
He sleeps as sound
As Johnny underground *For Johnny, st 1*
- 25 Better by far
For Johnny-the bright-star,
To keep your head
And see his children fed *Ib 3*

- 1 Live and let live.
No matter how it ended,
These lose and, under the sky,
Lie friended. *Graves—Tobruk, st. 1*

WILLIAM PULTENEY, EARL OF BATH

1684-1764

- 2 Since twelve honest men have decided the cause,
And were judges of fact, tho' not judges of laws.
The Honest Jury, iii. In The Craftsman, 1731,
vol. 5, 337. Refers to Sir Philip Yorke's un-
successful prosecution of The Craftsman (1729)

PUNCH

- 3 Advice to persons about to marry.—'Don't.'
Punch, vol. viii, p. 1. 1845
- 4 You pays your money and you takes your choice.
Ib. vol. x, p. 16. 1846
- 5 The Half-Way House to Rome, Oxford.
Ib. vol. xvi, p. 36. 1849
- 6 What is better than presence of mind in a railway
accident? Absence of body.
Ib. vol. xvi, p. 231. 1849
- 7 Never do to-day what you can put off till to-morrow.
Ib. vol. xvii, p. 241. 1849
- 8 No bread. Then bring me some toast!
Ib. vol. xxii, p. 18. 1852
- 9 Who's 'im, Bill?
A stranger!
'Eave 'arf a brick at 'im. *Ib. vol. xxvi, p. 82. 1854*
- 10 What is Matter?—Never mind.
What is Mind?—No matter.
Ib. vol. xxix, p. 19. 1855
- 11 'Peccavi—I've Scinde' wrote Lord Ellen so proud.
More briefly Dalhousie wrote—'Vovi—I've Oude'.
Ib. vol. xxx, p. 141. 1856
- 12 It ain't the 'unting as 'urts 'un, it's the 'ammer,
'ammer, 'ammer along the 'ard 'igh road.
Ib. vol. xxx, p. 218. 1856
- 13 Oi'll tak zum o' that in a moog.
Ib. vol. xxxvii, p. 156. 1859
- 14 I see it's written by a lady, and I want a book that my
daughters may read. Give me something else.
Ib. vol. liii, p. 252. 1867
- 15 Mun, a had na' been the-erre abune two hours when
—bang—went saxpence!!! *Ib. vol. liv, p. 235. 1868*
- 16 Cats is 'dogs' and rabbits is 'dogs' and so's Parrats,
but this 'ere 'Tortis' is a insect, and there ain't no
charge for it. *Ib. vol. lvi, p. 96. 1869*
- 17 Nothink for nothink 'ere, and precious little for six-
pence. *Ib. vol. lvii, p. 152. 1869*
- 18 Sure, the next train has gone ten minutes ago.
Ib. vol. lx, p. 206. 1871
- 19 It appears the Americans have taken umbrage.
The deuce they have! Whereabouts is that?
Ib. vol. lxiii, p. 189. 1872
- 20 Go directly—see what she's doing, and tell her she
mustn't. *Ib. vol. lxiii, p. 202. 1872*
- 21 There was one poor tiger that hadn't got a Christian.
Ib. vol. lxviii, p. 143. 1875

- 22 Here was an old owl liv'd in an oak
The more he heard, the less he spoke;
The less he spoke, the more he heard
O, if men were all like that wise bird!
Punch, vol. lxviii, p. 155. 1875
- 23 It's worse than wicked, my dear, it's vulgar.
Ib. Almanac. 1876
- 24 What did you take out of the bag, Mamma? I only
got sixpence. *Ib. vol. lxx, p. 139. 1876*
- 25 'Is Life worth living?' . . . he suspects it is, in a great
measure, a question of the Liver.
Ib. vol. lxxiii, p. 207. 1877
- 26 I never read books—I write them.
Ib. vol. lxxiv, p. 210. 1878
- 27 I am not hungry; but thank goodness, I am greedy.
Ib. vol. lxxv, p. 290. 1878
- 28 BISHOP:
Who is it that sees and hears all we do, and before
whom even I am but as a crushed worm?
PAGE:
The Missus, my Lord. *Ib. vol. lxxix, p. 63. 1880*
- 29 Ah whiles hae ma doobts about the meenister.
Ib. p. 275. 1880
- 30 I used your soap two years ago; since then I have used
no other. *Ib. vol. lxxxvi, p. 197. 1884*
- 31 What sort of a doctor is he?
Oh, well, I don't know very much about his ability;
but he's got a very good bedside manner!
Ib. p. 121. 1884
- 32 Don't look at me, Sir, with—ah—in that tone of
voice. *Ib. vol. lxxxvii, p. 38. 1884*
- 33 Oh yes! I'm sure he's not so fond of me as at first.
He's away so much, neglects me dreadfully, and
he's so cross when he comes home. What shall
I do?
Feed the brute! *Ib. vol. lxxxix, p. 206. 1886*
- 34 Hi! James—let loose the Gorgonzola!
Ib. vol. xcvi, p. 82. 1889
- 35 Nearly all our best men are dead! Carlyle, Tennyson,
Browning, George Eliot!—I'm not feeling very well
myself. *Ib. vol. civ, p. 210. 1893*
- 36 Botticelli isn't a wine, you Juggins! Botticelli's a
cheese! *Ib. vol. cvi, p. 270. 1894*
- 37 I'm afraid you've got a bad egg, Mr. Jones.
Oh no, my Lord, I assure you! Parts of it are excellent!
Ib. vol. cix, p. 222. 1895
- 38 Do you know, Carter, that I can actually write my
name in the dust on the table?
Faith, Mum, that's more than I can do. Sure there's
nothing like education, after all.
Ib. vol. cxxii, p. 142. 1902
- 39 Look here, Steward, if this is coffee, I want tea; but
if this is tea, then I wish for coffee.
Ib. vol. cxxiii, p. 44. 1902
- 40 We must gie it up, Alfred.
What, gie up gowff?
Nae, nae, mon. Gie up the meenistry.
Ib. vol. cxxvi, p. 117. 1904

ISRAEL PUTNAM

1718-1790

- 1 Men, you are all marksmen—don't one of you fire until you see the whites of their eyes
Bunker Hill, 1775. Frothingham, History of the Siege of Boston (1873), ch. 5, note. Also attributed to William Prescott (1726-95)

ERNIE PYLE

1900-1945

- 2 The worm's eye point of view. *Here Is Your War*

FRANCIS QUARLES

1592-1644

- 3 I wish thee as much pleasure in the reading, as I had in the writing. *Emblems. To the Reader*
4 The heart is a small thing, but desireth great matters. It is not sufficient for a kite's dinner, yet the whole world is not sufficient for it
Ib. bk. 1, No. 12. Hugo de Amma
5 We spend our midday sweet, our midnight oil; We tire the night in thought, the day in toil.
Ib. bk. 11, No. 2, 1 33
6 Be wisely worldly, be not worldly wise. *Ib. l. 46*
7 Man is Heaven's masterpiece. *Ib. No. 6, Epig. 6*
8 The road to resolution lies by doubt. The next way home's the farthest way about.
Ib. bk. 11, No. 2, Epig. 2
9 Our God and soldiers we alike adore
Ev'n at the brink of danger, not before:
After deliverance, both alike requited,
Our God's forgotten, and our soldiers slighted.
Epigram

- 10 My soul, sit thou a patient looker-on;
Judge not the play before the play is done:
Her plot hath many changes; every day
Speaks a new scene, the last act crowns the play.
Epigram. Respicere Finem
11 No man is born unto himself alone;
Who lives unto himself, he lives to none.
Esther, Sect. 1, Medit. 1
12 He that had no cross deserves no crown.
Ib. Sect. 9, Medit. 9
13 He teaches to deny that faintly prays.
A Feast for Worms, Sect. 7, Medit. 7, l. 2
14 Man is man's A.B.C. There is none that can
Read God aright, unless he first spell Man
Hieroglyphics, 1, l. 1
15 He that begins to live, begins to die. *Ib. 1, Epig. 1*
16 Physicians of all men are most happy; what good
success soever they have, the world proclaimeth,
and what faults they commit, the earth covereth.
Ib. 1v. Nicodes
17 Come then, my brethren, and be glad,
And eke rejoice with me;
Lawn sleeves and rochets shall go down,
And hey! then up go we!
The Shepherd's Oracles. Eclogue xi, Song of Anarchus, i

- 18 We'll cry both arts and learning down,
And hey! then up go we!
The Shepherd's Oracles. Eclogue xi. Song of Anarchus, iv

FRANÇOIS QUESNAY

1694-1774

- 19 Laissez faire, laissez passer.
No interference, and complete freedom of movement.
Of Government interference. Also attributed to Marquis d'Argenson, Mémoires (1736)

SIR ARTHUR QUILLER-COUCH

1863-1944

- 20 Know you her secret none can utter?
Hers of the Book, the tripled Crown?
Poems. Alma Mater
21 Yet if at last, not less her lover,
You in your hansom leave the High;
Down from her towers a ray shall hover—
Touch you, a passer-by! *Ib.*
22 O pastoral heart of England! like a psalm
Of green days telling with a quiet beat.
Ib. Ode upon Eekington Bridge
23 Turns in her sleep, and murmurs of the Spring. *Ib.*

JOSIAH QUINCY

1772-1864

- 24 As it will be the right of all, so it will be the duty of
some, definitely to prepare for a separation,
amicably if they can, violently if they must.
Abridgement of Debates of Congress, 14 Jan. 1811, vol. 11, p. 327

QUINTILIAN

A.D. 40-c. 100

- 25 Satura quidem tota nostra est.
Satire indeed is entirely our own.
De Institutione Oratoria, x. i. 93
26 [Horatius] et insurgit aliquando et plenus est iucunditatis et gratiae et variis figuris et verbis felicissimè auidax.
[Horace] soars occasionally, is full of agreeableness and grace, and shows a most happy daring in certain figures and expressions. *Ib. 96*

FRANÇOIS RABELAIS

1494?-1553

- 27 L'appétit vient en mangeant.
The appetite grows by eating. *Gargantua, 1. v*
28 Fay ce que voudras
Do what thou wilt. *Ib. 1. lvii*
29 Tirez le rideau, la farce est jouée.
Ring down the curtain, the farce is over.
Attr. to Rabelais on his death-bed
30 Je m'en vais chercher un grand peut-être.
I go to seek a great perhaps. *Ib.*

- 1 Vogue la galère!
Let her rip!
[Literally, the words mean 'loose the galley' or
'hoist sail']
Works, bk. i, ch. 40

JEAN RACINE

1639-1699

- 2 Elle flotte, elle hésite; en un mot, elle est femme.
She is all wavering and hesitation: in short, she is a
woman. *Athalie*, iii. 3
- 3 Ce n'est plus une ardeur dans mes veines cachée:
C'est Vénus toute entière à sa proie attachée.
It is no longer a passion hidden in my veins: it is
the goddess Venus herself fastened on her prey.
Phèdre, i. iii
- 4 Point d'argent, point de Suisse.
No money, no Swiss [soldiers]. *Les Plaideurs*, i. i.
- 5 Sans argent l'honneur n'est qu'une maladie.
Honour, without money, is a mere malady. *Ib.*

THOMAS RAINBOROWE

d. 1648

- 6 The poorest he that is in England hath a life to live
as the greatest he.
In the Army debates at Putney, 29 Oct. 1647.
Peacock's, Life of Rainborowe.

SIR WALTER RALEGH

1552?-1618

- 7 Go, Soul, the body's guest,
Upon a thankless errand:
Fear not to touch the best;
The truth shall be thy warrant:
Go, since I needs must die,
And give the world the lie. *The Lie*, i
- 8 If all the world and love were young,
And truth in every shepherd's tongue,
These pretty pleasures might me move
To live with thee, and be thy love.
The Nymph's Reply to the [Passionate] Shepherd
- 9 Give me my scallop-shell of quiet,
My staff of faith to walk upon,
My scrip of joy, immortal diet,
My bottle of salvation,
My gown of glory, hope's true gage,
And thus I'll take my pilgrimage.
The Passionate Man's Pilgrimage
- 10 As you came from the holy land
Of Walsingham,
Met you not with my true love
By the way as you came?
How shall I know your true love,
That have met many one
As I went to the holy land,
That have come, that have gone? *Walsingham*
- 11 Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fall.
Line Written on a Window-Pane. Queen Eliza-
beth wrote under it, 'If thy heart fails thee, climb
not at all.' Fuller, *Worthies* (1840), i. 419

- 12 Even such is time, which takes in trust
Our youth, our joys, and all we have,
And pays us but with age and dust,
Who in the dark and silent grave,
When we have wandered all our ways,
Shuts up the story of our days.
And from which earth, and grave, and dust,
The Lord shall raise me up, I trust.

*Written the night before his death. Found in his
Bible in the Gate-house at Westminster*

- 13 O eloquent, just, and mighty Death! whom none
could advise, thou hast persuaded; what none hath
dared, thou hast done; and whom all the world hath
flattered, thou only hast cast out of the world and
despised: thou hast drawn together all the far-
stretched greatness, all the pride, cruelty, and am-
bition of man, and covered it all over with these two
narrow words, *Hic jacet*.

A History of the World, bk. v, ch. vi, § 12

- 14 [Feeling the edge of the axe before his execution:]
'Tis a sharp remedy, but a sure one for all ills.
Hume, *History of Great Britain* (1754), vol. i,
ch. iv, p. 72

- 15 [When asked which way he preferred to lay his head
on the block:]
So the heart be right, it is no matter which way the
head lies.

W. Stebbing, *Sir Walter Raleigh*, ch. xxx

SIR WALTER A. RALEIGH

1861-1922

- 16 I wish I loved the Human Race;
I wish I loved its silly face;
I wish I liked the way it walks;
I wish I liked the way it talks;
And when I'm introduced to one
I wish I thought *What Jolly Fun!*
Laughter from a Cloud (1923), p. 228. *Wishes of
an Elderly Man*

JULIAN RALPH

1853-1903

- 17 News value.
*Lecture to Brander Matthews's English Class,
Columbia, 1892.* Thomas Beer's *Mauve Decade*

ALLAN RAMSAY

1686-1758

- 18 Farewell to Lochaber, and farewell my Jean.
Works (1851), ii, *Lochaber No More*

JAMES RYDER RANDALL

1839-1908

- 19 The despot's heel is on thy shore,
Maryland!
His torch is at thy temple door,
Maryland!
Avenge the patriotic gore
That flecked the streets of Baltimore,
And be the battle-queen of yore,
Maryland, my Maryland!
Maryland! My Maryland, i

JEREMIAH EAMES RANKIN

1828-1904

- 1 God be with you, till we meet again,
By His counsels guide uphold you,
With His sheep securely fold you
God be with you, till we meet again

Hymn

THOMAS RAVENSCROFT

1592?-1635?

- 2 We be three poor mariners
Newly come from the seas
Deuteromela (1609) *Oxford Song Book*, vol. II

THOMAS BUCHANAN READ

1822-1872

- 3 The terrible grumble, and rumble, and roar,
Telling the battle was on once more,
And Sheridan twenty miles away *Sheridan's Ride*, 1

CHARLES READE

1814-1884

- 4 Not a day passes over the earth, but men and women
of no note do great deeds, speak great words and
suffer noble sorrows

The Clouster and the Hearth, ch. 1

- 5 Courage, mon ami, le diable est mort!
Ib ch. 24, and *passim*

- 6 Sow an act, and you reap a habit Sow a habit, and
you reap a character Sow a character, and you reap
a destiny

Attrib See Notes and Queries, 9th series, vol. 12
p. 377

ERICH MARIA REMARQUE

1898-

- 7 Im Westen nichts Neues
All Quiet on the Western Front
Title of Novel Trans by A. W. Wheen

EBEN REXFORD

1848-1916

- 8 Darling, I am growing old,
Silver threads among the gold
Shine upon my brow to day,
Life is fading fast away

Silver Threads among the Gold

FREDERIC REYNOLDS

1764-1841

- 9 How goes the enemy? [Said by Mr. Ennui, 'the time-
killer'] *The Dramatist*, 1

SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS

1723-1792

- 10 If you have great talents, industry will improve
them if you have but moderate abilities, industry
will supply their deficiency
Discourse to Students of the Royal Academy,
11 Dec 1769

- 11 A mere copier of nature can never produce anything
great

Discourse to Students of the Royal Academy,
14 Dec. 1770

- 12 He who resolves never to surpass any mind but his
own, will be soon reduced, from mere barrenness
to the poorest of all imitations, he will be obliged
to imitate himself, and to repeat what he has
before often repeated *Ib* 10 Dec 1774

- 13 I should desire that the last words which I should
pronounce in this Academy, and from this place,
might be the name of—Michael Angelo
Ib 10 Dec 1790

- 14 He [Dr. Johnson] has no formal preparation, no
flourishing with his sword he is through your
body in an instant

Boswell's Johnson (ed 1934), vol. II, p. 365,
18 Apr 1775

- 15 He [Johnson] qualified my mind to think justly
Ib vol. III, p. 369, n. 3, and *Northcote's, Reynolds*,
vol. II, p. 252

ARCHBISHOP WALTER REYNOLDS

[De REYNEL or REYNALD]

d. 1327

- 16 Vox Populi, vox Dei
The voice of the people, the voice of God
*Text of Sermon when Edward III ascended the
throne, 1 Feb 1327* *Walsingham Historia
Anglicana* (ed 1863), 1 186

CECIL JOHN RHODES

1853-1902

- 17 So little done so much to do
Last words L. Michell, 1/2c, vol. II, ch. 39

WILLIAM BARNES RHODES

1772-1826

- 18 Who dares this pair of boots displace,
Must meet Bombastes face to face
Thus do I challenge all the human race
Bombastes Furioso, sc. 11

- 19 BOMBASTES
So have I heard on Afric's burning shore,
A hungry lion give a grievous roar,
The grievous roar echo'd along the shore
KING
So have I heard on Afric's burning shore
Another lion give a grievous roar,
And the first lion thought the last a bore *Ib*.

GRANTLAND RICE

1830-

- 20 For when the One Great Scorer comes
To write against your name,
He marks—not that you won or lost—
But how you played the game *Allan's Football*

SIR STEPHEN RICE

1637-1715

- 21 Sir Stephen Rice . . . having been often heard to
say, before he was a judge, that he will drive a
coach and six horses through the Act of Settlement,
W. King *State of the Protestants of Ireland*
(1672), ch. 3, § 3, par. 6

JEAN PAUL RICHTER

1763-1825

- 1 Providence has given to the French the empire of the land, to the English that of the sea, and to the Germans that of the air.
Quoted by Thomas Carlyle, in the Edinburgh Review, 1827

GEORGE RIDDING, BISHOP OF SOUTHWELL

1828-1904

- 2 I feel a feeling which I feel you all feel.
Sermon in the London Mission of 1885. G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 29

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY

1852-1916

- 3 An' the gobble-uns 'll git you
Ef you don't watch out!
Poems. Little Orphant Annie
- 4 It haint no use to grumble and complane
Its jest as cheap and easy to rejoice;
When God sorts out the weather and sends rain,
W'y rain's my choice. *Ib. Wet-Weather Talk*

ROBERT LEROY RIPLEY

1893-

- 5 Believe it or not. *Title of newspaper feature*

ANTOINE DE RIVAROL

1753-1801

- 6 Ce qui n'est pas clair n'est pas français.
What is not clear is not French.
De l'Universalité de la Langue Française (1784)

SIR BOYLE ROCHE

1743-1807

- 7 He regretted that he was not a bird, and could not be in two places at once. *Attr.*
- 8 Mr. Speaker, I smell a rat; I see him forming in the air and darkening the sky; but I'll nip him in the bud. *Attr.*

DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD

1613-1680

- 9 Nous avons tous assez de force pour supporter les maux d'autrui.
We have all enough strength to bear the misfortunes of others. *Maximes, 19*
- 10 On n'est jamais si heureux ni si malheureux qu'on s' imagine.
One is never so happy or so unhappy as one thinks. *Ib. 49*
- 11 L'hypocrisie est un hommage que le vice rend à la vertu.
Hypocrisy is homage paid by vice to virtue. *Ib. 218*
- 12 C'est une grande habileté que de savoir cacher son habileté.

The height of cleverness is to be able to conceal it.
Maximes, 245

- 13 La reconnaissance de la plupart des hommes n'est qu'une secrète envie de recevoir de plus grands bienfaits.

In most of mankind gratitude is merely a secret hope of further favours. *Ib. 298*
A saying ascribed to Sir Robert Walpole by Hazlitt in his Wit and Humour: 'The gratitude of place-expectants is a lively sense of future favours' is obviously derived from La Rochefoucauld.

- 14 Dans l'adversité de nos meilleurs amis, nous trouvons quelque chose qui ne nous déplaît pas.

In the misfortune of our best friends, we find something which is not displeasing to us.
Maximes supprimées, 583

DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT

1747-1827

- 15 LOUIS XVI: C'est une révolte?
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT: Non, Sire, c'est une révolution.
LOUIS XVI: Is it a revolt?
LA R.-LIANCOURT: No, Sire, it is a revolution.
When the news arrived at Versailles of the Fall of the Bastille, 1789

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER

1647-1680

- 16 Since 'tis Nature's law to change,
Constancy alone is strange.
Works (1926), A Dialogue between Strephon and Daphne, l. 31
- 17 The best good man, with the worst-natur'd muse.
To Lord Buckhurst
- 18 An age in her embraces past,
Would seem a winter's day. *Ib. The Mistress*
- 19 Nothing! thou elder brother ev'n to shade.
Ib. Upon Nothing
- 20 A merry monarch, scandalous and poor.
Ib. A Satire on King Charles II for which he was banished from the Court, l. 19.
- 21 Reason, an ignis fatuus of the mind.
Ib. A Satire Against Mankind, l. 11
- 22 Then Old Age, and Experience, hand in hand,
Lead him to Death, and make him understand,
After a search so painful, and so long,
That all his life he has been in the wrong.
Huddled in dirt the reasoning engine lies,
Who was so proud, so witty and so wise. *Ib. l. 25*
- 23 For all men would be cowards if they durst.
Ib. l. 158
- 24 Here lies a great and mighty king
Whose promise none relies on;
He never said a foolish thing,
Nor ever did a wise one.
The King's Epitaph. An alternative version of the first line is: 'Here lies our sovereign lord the King.' For Charles II's answer see 136:4

E. W. ROGERS

- 1 Every member of the force
Has a watch and chain of course,
If you want to know the time,
Ask a P. Hecman! *Ask A P. Hecman*
- 2 Hi tiddley hi-ti *Title of Song*

JAMES EDWIN THOROLD ROGERS

1823-1890

- 3 Six, to be facetious it is not necessary to be indecent
In imitation of Samuel Johnson Also attributed to Birkbeck Hill Quo in John Bailey Dr Johnson and his Circle
- 4 While lading butter from alternate tubs
Stubbs butters Freeman Freeman butters Stubbs
Attrib in Hutton's Letters of Bishop Stubbs

ROBERT CAMERON ROGERS

1862-1912

- 5 The hours I spent with thee, dear heart,
Are as a string of pearls to me,
I count them over, every one apart,
My rosary *The Rosary*

SAMUEL ROGERS

1763-1855

- 6 Think nothing done while aught remains to do
Human Life, I 49
- 7 But there are moments which he calls his own,
Then never less alone than when alone,
Those whom he loved so long and sees no more,
Loved and still loves—not dead—but gone before,
He gathers round him *Ib I 755*
- 8 By many a temple half as old as Time
Italy A Farewell, II 5
- 9 Go—you may call it madness folly,
You shall not chase my gloom away
There's such a charm in melancholy,
I would not, if I could be gay *To —, I 184*
- 10 Mine be a cot beside the hill,
A bee hive's hum shall soothe my ear;
A willow brook, that turns a mill,
With many a fall shall linger near *A Wish*
- 11 Sheridan was listened to with such attention that you
might have heard a pin drop *Table Talk*
- 12 It doesn't much signify whom one marries, for one is
sure to find next morning that it was someone else *Ib*
- 13 Ward has no heart, they say, but I deny it,—
He has a heart, and gets his speeches by it
Ib Epigram upon Lord Dudley
- 14 When a new book is published, read an old one *Attr*

MME ROLAND

1754-1793

- 15 O liberté! O liberté! que de crimes on commet en
ton nom!
O liberty! O liberty! what crimes are committed in
thy name!
Lamartine, Histoire des Girondins, livre II, ch 8

- 16 The more I see of men, the better I like dogs *Attr*

JAMES ROLMAZ

- 17 'Where did you get that hat?
Where did you get that tile?
Isn't it a nobby one, and just the proper style?
I should like to have one just the same as that!
Where'er I go they shout 'Hello!
Where did you get that hat?'
Where Did You Get That Hat?

PIERRE RONSARD

1529-1585

- 18 Quand vous serez bien vieille au soir, à la chandelle,
Assise auprès du feu dévidant et filant,
Direz, chantant mes vers en vous émerveillant,
Ronsard me célébrait du temps que j'étais belle
When you are very old and sit in the candle-light
at evening spinning by the fire, you will say, as
you murmur my verses a wonder in your eyes
'Ronsard sang of me in the days when I was fair'
Sorrets pour Hélène, II, 43

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT

1882-1945

- 19 I pledge you—I pledge myself—to a new deal for the
American people
Speech at Convention Chicago, 2 July 1932
(New York Times 3 July sect 1, p 8, col 7)
E. K. Lindley, The Roosevelt Revolution, ch 1
- 20 Let me assert my firm belief that the only thing we
have to fear is fear itself
First Inaugural Address, 4 March 1933
- 21 In the field of world policy, I would dedicate this
nation to the policy of the good neighbour *Ib*
- 22 I see one third of a nation ill housed, ill-clad, ill
nourished
Second Inaugural Address, 20 Jan 1937
- 23 When peace has been broken anywhere, the peace of
all countries everywhere is in danger
Firende Chat, 3 Sept 1939
- 24 We must be the great arsenal of democracy
Ib 29 Dec 1940
- 25 In the future days which we seek to make secure,
we look forward to a world founded upon four
essential freedoms
The first is freedom of speech and expression—every-
where in the world
The second is freedom of every person to worship
God in his own way—everywhere in the world
The third is freedom from want
The fourth is freedom from fear
Speech, 6 Jan 1941

THEODORE ROOSEVELT

1858-1919

- 26 I wish to preach not the doctrine of ignoble ease,
but the doctrine of the strenuous life
Speech, Hamilton Club, Chicago, 10 Apr 1899
- 27 Speak softly and carry a big stick
Ib Minnesota State Fair, 2 Sept 1907

- 1 The first requisite of a good citizen in this Republic of ours is that he shall be able and willing to pull his weight. *Speech, New York, 11 Nov. 1902*
- 2 A man who is good enough to shed his blood for the country is good enough to be given a square deal afterwards. More than that no man is entitled to, and less than that no man shall have. *Ib. At the Lincoln Monument, Springfield (Illinois), 4 June 1903*
- 3 The men with the muck-rakes are often indispensable to the well-being of society; but only if they know when to stop raking the muck. *Ib. At the laying of the Corner-stone of the Office Building of House of Representatives, 14 Apr. 1906*
- 4 There can be no fifty-fifty Americanism in this country. There is room here for only 100 per cent. Americanism, only for those who are Americans and nothing else. *Ib. Republican Convention, Saratoga*
- 5 No man is justified in doing evil on the ground of expediency. *The Strenuous Life, Essays. Latitude and Longitude among Reformers*
- 6 We demand that big business give the people a square deal; in return we must insist that when any one engaged in big business honestly endeavors to do right he shall himself be given a square deal. *Autobiography (1913), p. 615*
- 7 Hyphenated Americans. *Metropolitan Magazine, Oct. 1915, p. 7*

ARCHIBALD PHILIP PRIMROSE, EARL OF ROSEBERY
1847-1929

- 8 Before Irish Home Rule is conceded by the Imperial Parliament, England as the predominant member of the three kingdoms will have to be convinced of its justice and equity. *Speech in the House of Lords, 11 March 1894*
- 9 It is beginning to be hinted that we are a nation of amateurs. *Rectorial Address, Glasgow, 16 Nov. 1900*
- 10 I must plough my furrow alone. *Speech, City of London Liberal Club, 19 July 1901*
- 11 What is the advice I have to offer you? The first is this—that you have to clean your slate. [To the Liberal Party.] *Speech, Chesterfield, 16 Dec. 1901*
- 12 The fly-blown phylacteries of the Liberal Party. *Ib.*

ALEXANDER ROSS
1699-1784

- 13 Marri'd an' woo'd an' a',
Marri'd an' woo'd an' a',
The dandilly toss¹ of the parish,
Is marri'd and woo'd an' a'.
The Fortunate Shepherdess (1768), p. 139

¹ = toast.

CHRISTINA GEORGINA ROSSETTI

1830-1894

- 14 My heart is like a singing bird
Whose nest is in a watered shoot;
My heart is like an apple-tree
Whose boughs are bent with thickset fruit;
My heart is like a rainbow shell
That paddles in a halcyon sea;
My heart is gladder than all these
Because my love is come to me. *A Birthday*
- 15 Because the birthday of my life
Is come, my love is come to me. *Ib.*
- 16 Oh where are you going with your love-locks
flowing? *Amor Mundi, i*
- 17 We shall escape the uphill by never turning back. *Ib.*
- 18 This downhill path is easy, but there's no turning
back. *Ib. v*
- 19 For there is no friend like a sister
In calm or stormy weather;
To cheer one on the tedious way,
To fetch one if one goes astray,
To lift one if one totters down,
To strengthen whilst one stands. *Goblin Market (end)*
- 20 In the bleak mid-winter
Frosty wind made moan,
Earth stood hard as iron,
Water like a stone;
Snow had fallen, snow on snow,
Snow on snow,
In the bleak mid-winter,
Long ago. *Mid-Winter*
- 21 In the bleak mid-winter
A stable-place sufficed
The Lord God almighty,
Jesus Christ. *Ib.*
- 22 A breastful of milk,
And a mangerful of hay. *Ib.*
- 23 There was no hurry in her hands,
No hurry in her feet. *The Prince's Progress, lxxxv*
- 24 Remember me when I am gone away,
Gone far away into the silent land. *Remember*
- 25 Better by far you should forget and smile
Than that you should remember and be sad. *Ib.*
- 26 O Earth, lie heavily upon her eyes;
Seal her sweet eyes weary of watching, Earth. *Rest*
- 27 Silence more musical than any song. *Ib.*
- 28 Oh roses for the flush of youth,
And laurel for the perfect prime;
But pluck an ivy branch for me
Grown old before my time.
Song: 'Oh Roses for the Flush'
- 29 When I am dead, my dearest,
Sing no sad songs for me;
Plant thou no roses at my head,
Nor shady cypress tree:
Be the green grass above me
With showers and dewdrops wet;
And if thou wilt, remember,
And if thou wilt, forget. *Song: 'When I am Dead'*

- 1 And dreaming through the twilight
That doth not rise nor set,
Haply I may remember,
And haply may forget *Song 'When I am Dead'*
- 2 Does the road wind up hill all the way?
Yes, to the very end
Will the day's journey take the whole long day?
From morn to night, my friend *Up-Hill*
- 3 They will not keep you standing at that door *Ib*
- 4 Will there be beds for me and all who seek?
Yea, beds for all who come *Ib*
- DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI**
1828-1882
- 5 Mother of the Fair Delight,
Thou handmaid perfect in God's sight *Atc, l 1*
- 6 Like the sweet apple which reddens upon the top-
most bough,
A-top on the topmost twig,—which the pluckers
forgot, somehow,—
Forgot it not, nay, but got it not, for none could get
it till now *Beauty A Combination from Sappho*
- 7 The blessed damozel leaned out
From the gold bar of Heaven,
Her eyes were deeper than the depth
Of waters stilled at even,
She had three lilies in her hand,
And the stars in her hair were seven
The Blessed Damozel, 1
- 8 Her hair that lay along her back
Was yellow like ripe corn *Ib 11*
- 9 So high, that looking downward thence,
She scarce could see the sun *Ib 1*
- 10 As low as where this earth
Spins like a fretful midge *Ib 11*
- 11 And the souls mounting up to God
Went by her like thin flames *Ib 11*
- 12 'We two,' she said, 'will seek the groves
Where the lady Mary is,
With her five handmaidens, whose names
Are five sweet symphonies,
Cecily, Gertrude Magdalen,
Margaret and Rosalys' *Ib xviii*
- 13 'Them
Who are just born, being dead' *Ib xix*
- 14 And laid her face between her hands,
And wept (I heard her tears) *Ib xxiv*
- 15 Still we say as we go,—
'Strange to think by the way,
Whatever there is to know,
That shall we know one day' *Cloud Confines*
- 16 Heard through all spheres one song increase,—
'Even I, even I am Beatrice' *Dante at Verona, xii*
- 17 Where the lean black craft like flies
Seem well nigh stagnated,
Soon to drop off dead *Even So*
- 18 Peace in her chamber, wheresoe'er
It be, a holy place *First Love Remembered, 1*
- 19 'I saw the Sibyl at Cume'
(One said) 'with mine own eye
She hung in a cage, and read her rune
To all the passers-by.
Said the boys, "What wouldst thou, Sibyl?"
She answered, "I would die!"'
Fragments The Sibyl
- 20 Was it a friend or foe that spread these lies?
Nay, who but infants question in such wise?
'Twas one of my most intimate enemies *Fragment*
- 21 A sonnet is a moment's monument,—
Memorial from the Soul's eternity
To one dead deathless hour
The House of Life, pt 1. Intro
- 22 Love's throne was not with these, but far above
All passionate wind of welcome and farewell
He sat in breathless bowers they dream not of
Ib 1 Love Enthroned
- 23 When do I see thee most, beloved one?
Ib 11. Lovelight
- 24 O love, my love! if I no more should see
Thyself, nor on the earth the shadow of thee,
Nor image of thine eyes in any spring —
How then should sound upon life's darkening slope
The ground-whirl of the perished leaves of Hope,
The wind of Death's imperishable wing? *Ib*
- 25 Lady, I fain would tell how evermore
Thy soul I know not from thy body, nor
Thee from myself, neither our love from God
Ib 1 Heart's Hope
- 26 I was a child beneath her touch,—a man
When breast to breast we clung, even I and she,—
A spirit when her spirit looked through me,—
A god when all our life-breath met to fan
Our life blood, till love's envious arduous ran,
Fire within fire, desire in deity *Ib 11 The Kiss*
- 27 Known for my soul's birth-partner well enough
Ib x1 The Birth Bond
- 28 Beauty like hers is genius *Ib xviii Genius in Beauty*
- 29 'Tis visible silence, still as the hour-glass
Ib xix Silent Noon
- 30 Deep in the sun-searched growths the dragon-fly
Hangs like a blue thread loosened from the sky —
So this wing'd hour is dropt to us from above
Oh! clasp we to our hearts, for deathless dower,
Thus close companioned inarticulate hour
When twofold silence was the song of love *Ib.*
- 31 Shall my sense pierce love,—the last relay
And ultimate outpost of eternity?
Ib xxxiv The Dark Glass
- 32 Not in thy body is thy life at all,
But in this lady's lips and hands and eyes
Ib xxxvi Life in-Love
- 33 The hour when you too learn that all is vain
And that Hope sows what Love shall never reap
Ib xlv Cloud and Wind
- 34 If to grow old in Heaven is to grow young,
(As the Seer saw and said,) then blest were he
With youth for evermore, whose heaven should be
'True Woman, she whom these weak notes have sung
Ib lxiii True Woman, sonnet iii

- 1 The sunrise blooms and withers on the hill
Like any hillflower; and the noblest troth
Dies here to dust. Yet shall Heaven's promise clothe
Even yet those lovers who have cherished still
This test for love:—in every kiss sealed fast
To feel the first kiss and forebode the last. *Ib.*
- 2 Upon the sight of lidless eyes in Hell.
Ib. pt. II. lxiii. Inclusiveness
- 3 Thenceforth their incommunicable ways
Follow the desultory feet of Death.
Ib. lxv. Known in Vain
- 4 And see the gold air and the silver fade
And the last bird fly into the last night.
Ib. lxx. The Hill Summit
- 5 Eat thou and drink; to-morrow thou shalt die.
Ib. lxxi. The Choice, i
- 6 They die not,—for their life was death,—but cease;
And round their narrow lips the mould falls close. *Ib.*
- 7 Think thou and act; to-morrow thou shalt die.
Ib. iii
- 8 Nay, come up hither. From this wave-washed mound
Unto the furthest flood-brim look with me;
Then reach on with thy thought till it be drown'd.
Miles and miles distant though the last line be,
And though thy soul sail leagues and leagues be-
yond,—
Still, leagues beyond those leagues, there is more sea. *Ib.*
- 9 Give honour unto Luke Evangelist;
For he it was (the aged legends say)
Who first taught Art to fold her hands and pray.
Ib. lxxiv. Old and New Art, i
- 10 This is that Lady Beauty, in whose praise
Thy voice and hand shake still,—long known to thee
By flying hair and fluttering hem,—the beat
Following her daily of thy heart and feet,
How passionately and irretrievably,
In what fond flight, how many ways and days!
Ib. lxxvii. Soul's Beauty
- 11 Lo! as that youth's eyes burned at thine, so went
Thy spell through him, and left his straight neck bent
And round his heart one strangling golden hair.
Ib. lxxviii. Body's Beauty
- 12 And in regenerate rapture turns my face
Upon the devious coverts of dismay?
Ib. lxxix. The Monochord
- 13 The lost days of my life until to-day,
What were they, could I see them on the street
Lie as they fell? *Ib. lxxxvi. Lost Days*
- 14 I do not see them here; but after death
God knows I know the faces I shall see,
Each one a murdered self, with low last breath.
'I am thyself,—what hast thou done to me?'
'And I—and I—thyself', (lo! each one saith,) *Ib.*
'And thou thyself to all eternity!'
- 15 Even as, heavy-curved,
Stooping against the wind, a charioteer
Is snatched from out his chariot by the hair,
So shall Time be; and as the void car, hurled
Abroad by reinless steeds, even so the world.
Ib. xc. 'Retro me, Sathana!'
- 16 Thou still, upon the broad vine-sheltered path,
Mayst wait the turning of the phials of wrath
For certain years, for certain months and days. *Ib.*
- 17 My name is Might-have-been;
I am also called No-more, Too-late, Farewell.
The House of Life, pt. II. xcvi. A Superscription
- 18 Sleepless with cold commemorative eyes. *Ib.*
- 19 When vain desire at last and vain regret
Go hand in hand to death. *Ib. ci. The One Hope*
- 20 Teach the unforgetful to forget. *Ib.*
- 21 The wan soul in that golden air. *Ib.*
- 22 Scriptured petals. *Ib.*
- 23 The one Hope's one name be there,—
Not less nor more, but even that word alone. *Ib.*
- 24 It makes a goblin of the sun. *Jenny, l. 205*
- 25 Between the hands, between the brows,
Between the lips of Love-Lily. *Love-Lily*
- 26 Whose speech Truth knows not from her thought
Nor Love her body from her soul. *Ib.*
- 27 This is that blessed Mary, pre-elect
God's Virgin. *Mary's Girlhood*
- 28 Thou fill'st from the winged chalice of the soul
Thy lamp, O Memory, fire-winged to its goal.
Mnemosyne
- 29 Amid the bitterness of things occult.
For Our Lady of the Rocks
- 30 And your own footsteps meeting you,
And all things going as they came. *The Portrait, iii*
- 31 Yearned loud the iron-bosomed sea. *Ib. x*
- 32 O Mother, Mary Mother,
Three days to-day, between Hell and Heaven!
Sister Helen
- 33 Unto the man of yearning thought
And aspiration, to do nought
Is in itself almost an act. *Soothsay, x*
- 34 I have been here before,
But when or how I cannot tell:
I know the grass beyond the door,
The sweet keen smell,
The sighing sound, the lights around the shore.
Sudden Light, i
- 35 Heavenborn Helen, Sparta's queen,
(O Troy Town!)
Had two breasts of heavenly sheen,
The sun and moon of the heart's desire.
Troy Town, i
- 36 The sea hath no king but God alone.
The White Ship, l. 6
- 37 From perfect grief there need not be
Wisdom or even memory:
One thing then learnt remains to me,—
The woodspurge has a cup of three. *The Woodspurge*
- 38 Conception, my boy, *fundamental brainwork*, is what
makes the difference in all art.
Letter to Hall Caine, in Caine's Recollections of Rossetti (1882)
- 39 The Stealthy School of Criticism. *Title*

ROUGET DE LISLE

1760-1836

- 1 Allons, enfants de la patrie,
Le jour de gloire est arrivé
Come, children of our country, the day of glory has
arrived. *La Marseillaise*

JEAN-JACQUES ROUSSEAU

1712-1778

- 2 L'homme est né libre, et partout il est dans les fers
Man is born free, and everywhere he is in chains
Du Contrat Social, ch. 1
- 3 'Monseigneur, il faut que je vive,' disait un mal-
heureux auteur satirique au ministre qui lui re-
prochait l'infamie de ce métier 'Je n'en vois pas la
nécessité,' lui repartit froidement l'homme en
place
'My Lord—I must live'—once said a wretched
author of satire to a minister who had reproached
him for following so degrading a profession
'I fail to see why,' replied the Great Man coldly
Emile, iii (See 14 11)

MARTIN JOSEPH ROUTH

1755-1834

- 4 You will find it a very good practice always to verify
your references, sir!
Burgon, *Memoir of Dr. Routh Quarterly Review*,
July 1878, vol. cxli

NICHOLAS ROWE

1674-1718

- 5 That false Lothario! *The Fair Penitent*, II 1
- 6 To be good is to be happy. *Ib* III 1
- 7 The evening of my age *Ib* IV 1
- 8 I feel the pangs of disappointed love *Ib*
- 9 Is this that haughty, gallant, gay Lothario? *Ib* V 1
- 10 Like Helen, in the night when Troy was sack'd,
Spectatress of the mischief which she made *Ib*
- 11 Death is the privilege of human nature,
And life without it were not worth our taking *Ib*
- 12 Had I but early known
Thy wondrous worth thou excellent young man,
We had been happier both *Ib*
- 13 With rough, majestic force he mov'd the heart,
With strength and nature made amends for art
[On Shakespeare] *Jane Shore*, prologue
- 14 If I boast of aught,
Be it, to have been Heaven's happy instrument,
The means of good to all my fellow creatures,
This is a King's best praise *Tamerlane*, II 11
- 15 Death is parting
'Tis the last sad adieu 'twixt soul and body *Ib*
- 16 Think on the sacred dictates of thy faith,
And let that arm thy virtue, to perform
What Cato's daughter durst not,—live Aspasia,
And dare to be unhappy *Ib* IV 1

'RED ROWLEY'

- 17 Mademoiselle from Armentiers,
Hasn't been kissed in forty years,
Hinky dinky, parley-vooo
Song of the Great War, 1914-18

MATTHEW ROIDON

fl. 1580-1622

- 18 A sweet attractive kind of grace,
A full assurance given by looks,
Continual comfort in a face,
The lineaments of Gospel books,
I trow that countenance cannot lie,
Whose thoughts are legible in the eye
An Elegy, or Friend's Passion, for his Astrophill
(i.e. Sir Philip Sidney) xviii
- 19 Was never eye, did see that face,
Was never ear, did hear that tongue,
Was never mind, did mind his grace,
That ever thought the travel long—
But eyes, and ears, and every thought,
Were with his sweet perfections caught *Ib* xix

JOHN RUSKIN

1819-1900

- 20 You know there are a great many odd styles of
architecture about, you don't want to do anything
ridiculous you hear of me, among others, as a
respectable architectural man-milliner, and you
send for me, that I may tell you the leading fashion
The Crown of Wild Olive, § 53, lecture 11 *Traffic*
- 21 Thackeray settled like a meat-fly on whatever one had
got for dinner, and made one sick of it
Fort Clavenna, letter xxxi
- 22 [On Whistler's 'Nocturne in Black and Gold']
I have seen, and heard much of Cockney impudence
before now, but never expected to hear a coxcomb
ask two hundred guineas for flinging a pot of paint
in the public's face *Ib* letter lxxix, 18 June 1877
- 23 No person who is not a great sculptor or painter can
be an architect. If he is not a sculptor or painter,
he can only be a builder
Lectures on Architecture and Painting, § 61,
Addenda
- 24 There is nothing in sea description, detailed, like
Dickens' storm at the death of Ham, in 'David
Copperfield'
Modern Painter (1888), vol. 1, pt. II, p. 425, note
- 25 What is poetry? The suggestion, by the imagination,
of noble grounds for the noble emotions *Ib* vol. III
- 26 All violent feelings . . . produce in us a falseness in all
our impressions of external things, which I would
generally characterize as the 'Pathetic Fallacy' *Ib*
- 27 Mountains are the beginning and the end of all
natural scenery *Ib* vol. IV, pt. V, ch. 20, § 1
- 28 That mysterious forest below London Bridge
Ib vol. V, pt. IV, ch. 9, § 7
- 29 Its symmetry [be] as of thunder answering from two
horizons [A statement of Johnson]
Praeterea, I xii *Rosslyn Chapel*, § 251

- 1 There was a rocky valley between Buxton and Bakewell, . . . divine as the vale of Tempe; you might have seen the gods there morning and evening,—Apollo and the sweet Muses of the Light. . . . You enterprised a railroad, . . . you blasted its rocks away. . . . And now, every fool in Buxton can be at Bakewell in half-an-hour, and every fool in Bakewell at Buxton.
Praeterita, III. iv. *Joanna's Cave*, § 84, note
- 2 All books are divisible into two classes: the books of the hour, and the books of all time.
Scsime and Lilies, Lecture i. *Of Kings' Treasures*, § 8
- 3 But whether thus submissively or not, at least be sure that you go to the author to get at *his* meaning, not to find yours. *Ib.* § 13
- 4 Which of us . . . is to do the hard and dirty work for the rest—and for what pay? Who is to do the pleasant and clean work, and for what pay?
Ib. § 30, note
- 5 What do we, as a nation, care about books? How much do you think we spend altogether on our libraries, public or private, as compared with what we spend on our horses? *Ib.* § 32
- 6 How long most people would look at the best book before they would give the price of a large turbot for it! *Ib.*
- 7 We call ourselves a rich nation, and we are filthy and foolish enough to thumb each other's books out of circulating libraries! *Ib.*
- 8 Will you not covet such power as this, and seek such throne as this, and be no more housewives, but queens? *Ib.* Lecture ii. *Of Queens' Gardens*, § 87
- 9 There is no putting by that crown; queens you must always be; queens to your lovers; queens to your husbands and your sons; queens of higher mystery to the world beyond. . . . But, alas! you are too often idle and careless queens, grasping at majesty in the least things, while you abdicate it in the greatest. *Ib.* § 90
- 10 I believe the right question to ask, respecting all ornament, is simply this: Was it done with enjoyment—was the carver happy while he was about it?
The Seven Lamps of Architecture, ch. 5. *The Lamp of Life*
- 11 Better the rudest work that tells a story or records a fact, than the richest without meaning. There should not be a single ornament put upon great civic buildings, without some intellectual intention.
Ib. ch. 6. *The Lamp of Memory*, § 7
- 12 When we build, let us think that we build for ever. *Ib.* § 10
- 13 Remember that the most beautiful things in the world are the most useless; peacocks and lilies for instance. *The Stones of Venice*, vol. i, ch. 2, § 17
- 14 The purest and most thoughtful minds are those which love colour the most. *Ib.* vol. ii, ch. 5, § 30
- 15 All things are literally better, lovelier, and more beloved for the imperfections which have been divinely appointed, that the law of human life may be Effort, and the law of human judgment, Mercy. *Ib.* ch. vi, § 25
- 16 Fine art is that in which the hand, the head, and the heart of man go together.
The Two Paths, Lecture ii
- 17 Not only is there but one way of *doing* things rightly, but there is only one way of *seeing* them, and that is, seeing the whole of them. *Ib.*
- 18 Nobody cares much at heart about Titian; only there is a strange undercurrent of everlasting murmur about his name, which means the deep consent of all great men that he is greater than they. *Ib.*
- 19 No human being, however great, or powerful, was ever so free as a fish. *Ib.* Lecture v
- 20 Labour without joy is base. Labour without sorrow is base. Sorrow without labour is base. Joy without labour is base. *Time and Tide*, letter v
- 21 Your honesty is *not* to be based either on religion or policy. Both your religion and policy must be based on *it*. Your honesty must be based, as the sun is, in vacant heaven; poised, as the lights in the firmament, which have rule over the day and over the night. *Ib.* letter viii
- 22 To make your children *capable of honesty* is the beginning of education. *Ib.*
- 23 I hold it for indisputable, that the first duty of a State is to see that every child born therein shall be well housed, clothed, fed, and educated, till it attain years of discretion. But in order to the effecting this the Government must have an authority over the people of which we now do not so much as dream. *Ib.* letter xiii
- 24 It ought to be quite as natural and straightforward a matter for a labourer to take his pension from his parish, because he has deserved well of his parish, as for a man in higher rank to take his pension from his country, because he has deserved well of his country. *Unto this Last*, preface, § 6 (4)
- 25 The force of the guinea you have in your pocket depends wholly on the default of a guinea in your neighbour's pocket. If he did not want it, it would be of no use to you. *Ib.* Essay ii, § 27
- 26 Soldiers of the ploughshare as well as soldiers of the sword. *Ib.* Essay iii, § 54
- 27 Government and co-operation are in all things the laws of life; anarchy and competition the laws of death. *Ib.*
- 28 Whereas it has long been known and declared that the poor have no right to the property of the rich, I wish it also to be known and declared that the rich have no right to the property of the poor. *Ib.*
- 29 There is no wealth but life. *Ib.* Essay iv, § 77
- 30 There is really no such thing as bad weather, only different kinds of good weather.
Quoted by Lord Avebury
- 31 Trust thou thy Love: if she be proud, is she not sweet?
Trust thou thy Love: if she be mute, is she not pure?
Lay thou thy soul full in her hands, low at her feet;—
Fail, Sun and Breath!—yet, for thy peace, she shall endure. *Trust Thou Thy Love*

LORD JOHN RUSSELL

1792-1878

- 1 If peace cannot be maintained with honour, it is no longer peace
Speech Greenock, 19 Sept 1853 The Times, 21 Sept 1853
- 2 Among the defects of the Bill, which were numerous one provision was conspicuous by its presence and another by its absence
Speech to the electors of the City of London, Apr 1859
- 3 A proverb is one man's wit and all men's wisdom.
Ascribed

SIR WILLIAM HOWARD RUSSELL

1820-1907

- 4 [The Russians] dash on towards that thin red line tipped with steel
The British Expedition to the Crimea (1877), p 156

CHARLES SACKVILLE

see

EARL OF DORSET

JOHN L ST JOHN

- 5 Archibald—certainly not!
Title of Song

W. ST. LEGER

- 6 There is a fine stuffed chavender,
A chavender, or chub,
That decks the rural pavender,
The pavender, or pub,
Wherein I eat my gravender,
My gravender, or grub
The Chavender, or Chub, st 1

CHARLES-AUGUSTIN SAINTE-BEUVE

1804-1869

- 7 Et Vigny plus secret,
Comme en sa tour d'ivoire, avant midi rentrait
And Vigny more reserved,
Returned ere noon, within his ivory tower
Quoted in Paléologue's Vigny, p 71

"SAKI"

[HECTOR HUGH MUNRO]

1870-1916

- 8 'The man is a common murderer'
'A common murderer, possibly, but a very uncommon cook'

Beasts and Super-Beasts The Blind Spot

- 9 When she inveighed eloquently against the evils of capitalism at drawing-room meetings and Fabian conferences she was conscious of a comfortable feeling that the system, with all its inequalities and iniquities, would probably last her time. It is one of the consolations of middle aged reformers that the good they inculcate must live after them if it is to live at all. *Ib The Byzantine Omelette*

- 10 Waldo is one of those people who would be enormously improved by death.

Ib The Feast of Nemesis

- 11 He's simply got the instinct for being unhappy highly developed

Chronicles of Clovis The Match-Maker

- 12 Oysters are more beautiful than any religion . . . There's nothing in Christianity or Buddhism that quite matches the sympathetic unselfishness of an oyster. *Ib.*

- 13 The cook was a good cook, as cooks go; and as cooks go she went. *Reginald Reginald on Betting Sins*

- 14 Women and elephants never forget an injury. *Ib*

- 15 Addresses are given to us to conceal our whereabouts. *Reginald in Russia Cross Currents*

- 16 The Western custom of one wife and hardly any mistresses. *Ib A Young Turkish Catastrophe*

- 17 But, good gracious, you've got to educate him first. You can't expect a boy to be vicious till he's been to a good school. *Ib The Baker's Dozen*

- 18 In baiting a mouse-trap with cheese, always leave room for the mouse.

The Square Egg The Infernal Parliament

- 19 Children with Hyacinth's temperament don't know better as they grow older, they merely know more. *The Toys of Peace Hyacinth*

GEORGE AUGUSTUS SALA

1828-1896

- 20 And now, Sir, we will take a walk down Fleet Street. *Motto of the Temple Bar magazine Ascribed to Dr Johnson*

JOHN OF SALISBURY

d 1180

- 21 Siquidem una brevis sensus hebes, negligentiae torpor, inutilis occupatio, nos pauca, scire permitunt, et eadem iugiter excutit et auellit ab animo fraudatrix scientie, inimica et infida semper memoriae nouerca, obliuio.

The brevity of our life, the dullness of our senses, the torpor of our indifference, the futility of our occupation, suffer us to know but little and that little is soon shaken and then torn from the mind by that traitor to learning, that hostile and faithless stepmother to memory, oblivion.

Prologue to the Policraticus (C C J Webb's edition, vol 1, p 12, ll 13-16) Trans by Helen Waddell

ROBERT CECIL, LORD SALISBURY

1830-1903

- 22 By office boys for office boys.
Remark about The Daily Mail See H Hamilton Fyfe Northcliffe, an Intimate Biography, ch 4

SALLUST

86-34 B C

- 23 Sed res docuit id verum esse, quod in carminibus Appian ait, fabrum esse suae quemque fortunae.

But the ease has proved that to be true which Appian says in his songs, that each man is the maker of his own fate. *Ad Caesarem, 1 1 2*

- 1 Alieni appetens, sui profusus.
Coveting the property of others, lavish of his own.
Catiline, 5
- 2 Idem velle atque idem nolle, ea demum firma amicitia est.
Friendship is this—to desire, and to dislike, the same thing.
Ib. 20
- 3 Pro patria, pro liberis, pro aris atque focis suis.
On behalf of their country, their children, their altars, and their hearths.
Ib. 59
- 4 Urbem venalem et mature perituram, si emptorem invenerit.
The venal city soon to perish, if a buyer can be found.
Jugurtha, 35
- 5 Punica fide.
With Carthaginian faith [i.e. treachery]. *Ib.* 108, 3

IRA DAVID SANKEY
1840-1908

- 6 Light in the darkness, sailor, day is at hand!
See o'er the foaming billows fair Heaven's land.
Drear was the voyage, sailor, now almost o'er;
Safe within the lifeboat, sailor, pull for the shore.
Pull for the shore, sailor, pull for the shore!
Heed not the rolling waves, but bend to the oar.
Sacred Songs. The Life Boat
- 7 Is there room for Mary there?
Yes, there's room; yes, there's room;
Room in the beautiful heavenly land.
Ib. Room Among the Angels
- 8 Shall we gather at the river? . . .
Yes, we'll gather at the river,
The beautiful, the beautiful river,
Gather with the saints at the river,
That flows by the throne of God.
Ib. No. 1000. Shall We Gather
- 9 In the sweet by-and-by,
We shall meet on that beautiful shore.
Ib. Sweet By-and-By
- 10 That will be glory for me.
Ib. That Will Be Heaven For Me

EPES SARGENT
1813-1880

- 11 A life on the ocean wave,
A home on the rolling deep.
A Life on the Ocean Wave

SIEGFRIED SASSOON
1886-

- 12 If I were fierce and bald and short of breath,
I'd live with scarlet Majors at the Base,
And speed glum heroes up the line to death.
Base Details
- 13 And when the war is done and youth stone dead
I'd toddle safely home and die—in bed. *Ib.*
- 14 Everyone suddenly burst out singing.
Everyone Sang
- 15 The song was wordless;
The singing will never be done. *Ib.*

RICHARD SAVAGE
d. 1743

- 16 No tenth transmitter of a foolish face.
The Bastard, 1. 8
- 17 Perhaps been poorly rich, and meanly great,
The slave of pomp, a cipher in the state. *Ib.* 1. 39
- 18 May see thee now, though late, redeem thy name,
And glorify what else is damn'd to fame.
Character of the Rev. James Foster, 1. 45

GEORGE SAVILE, MARQUIS OF HALIFAX
see
HALIFAX

HENRY J. SAYERS
d. 1932

- 19 Ta-ra-ra-boom-de-ay!
Title of Song (1891)

FRIEDRICH VON SCHELLING
1775-1854

- 20 Architecture in general is frozen music.
Philosophie der Kunst

FRIEDRICH VON SCHILLER
1759-1805

- 21 Freude, schöner Götterfunken,
Tochter aus Elysium,
Wir betreten Feuertrunken,
Himmlische, dein Heiligtum.
Deine Zauber binden wieder,
Was die Mode streng geteilt,
Alle Menschen werden Brüder
Wo dein sanfter Flügel weilt.
Thou radiance sprung from God Himself,
Thou daughter of Elysium, Joy,
Thy shrine we tread, Thou Maid Divine,
Though light's excess our sense destroy.
What harsh world-use has rent apart,
Thy healing spells restore again;
Where'er Thy gentle wings may rest,
Brothers we find our fellow-men. *An die Freude*
- 22 Die Sonne geht in meinem Staat nicht unter.
The sun does not set in my dominions.
[Philip II.] *Don Carlos*, Act 1, sc. 6
- 23 Mit der Dummheit kämpfen Götter selbst vergebens.
With stupidity the gods themselves struggle in vain.
Jungfrau von Orleans, III. vi
- 24 Die Weltgeschichte ist das Weltgericht.
The world's history is the world's judgement.
1st lecture as Prof. of History, Jena. 26 May 1789
- 25 Ein ruheloser Marsch war unser Leben
Und wie des Windes Sausen, heimatlos,
Durchstürmten wir die kriegbewegte Erde.
Our life was but a battle and a march
And like the wind's blast, never-resting, homeless,
We stormed across the war-convulsed heath.
Wallenstein's Tod, III. 15 (Coleridge's translation)

- 1 Gedanken sind zollfrei.

Thoughts are free from toll.

(Compare William Camden, *Remains*, p. 332.)
Quoted from Luther, *Von weltlicher Oberkeit*,
wie man ihr Gehorsam schuldig sei

MAX SCHNECKENBURGER

1819-1849

- 2 Die Waecht am Rhein.

The watch on the Rhine.

Title of Song

LOUIS SCHNEIDER

- 3 O Tannenbaum, O Tannenbaum,
Wie grün sind deine Blätter!

O pine-tree, O pine-tree,
How green are thy leaves!

Der Kurmärker und die Picarde

CHARLES PRESTWICH SCOTT

1846-1932

- 4 The newspaper is of necessity something of a monopoly, and its first duty is to shun the temptations of monopoly. Its primary office is the gathering of news. At the peril of its soul it must see that the supply is not tainted. Neither in what it gives, nor in what it does not give, nor in the mode of presentation, must the unclouded face of truth suffer wrong. Comment is free but facts are sacred

In the Manchester Guardian, 6 May 1926

ROBERT FALCON SCOTT

1868-1912

- 5 Great God! this is an awful place. [The South Pole.]

Journal, 17 Jan. 1912

- 6 For God's sake look after our people.

Ib. 25 March 1912

- 7 Had we lived, I should have had a tale to tell of the hardihood, endurance, and courage of my companions which would have stirred the heart of every Englishman. These rough notes and our dead bodies must tell the tale. *Message to the Public*

SIR WALTER SCOTT

1771-1832

- 8 To the Lords of Convention 'twas Claver'se who spoke,
'Ere the King's crown shall fall there are crowns to be broke;

So let each cavalier who loves honour and me,
Come follow the bonnet of Bonny Dundee.

Come fill up my cup, come fill up my can,
Come saddle your horses, and call up your men;
Come open the West Port, and let me gang free,
And it's room for the bonnets of Bonny Dundee!

Bonny Dundee. (The Doom of Devorgoil, Act II, sc. II)

- 9 But answer came there none.

Bridal of Triermain, c. III. x

- 10 Here lies that peerless paper peer Lord Peter,
Who broke the laws of God and man and metre.

Epitaph for Patrick ('Peter'), Lord Robertson

- 11 The stag at eve had drunk his fill,
Where danced the moon on Monan's rill,
And deep his midnight lair had made
In lone Glenartney's hazel shade.

The Lady of the Lake, c. I

- 12 A moment gazed adown the dale,
A moment snuff'd the tainted gale. *Ib.* II

- 13 Two dogs of black Saint Hubert's breed,
Unmatch'd for courage, breath, and speed. *Ib.* VI

- 14 Woe worth the chase, woe worth the day,
That costs thy life, my gallant grey! *Ib.* IX

- 15 In listening mood, she seem'd to stand,
The guardian Naiad of the strand. *Ib.* XVII

- 16 And ne'er did Grecian chival trace
A Nymph, a Naiad, or a Grace
Of finer form, or lovelier face!
What though the sun, with ardent frown,
Had slightly tinged her cheek with brown. *Ib.* XVII

- 17 The will to do, the soul to dare. *Ib.* XXI

- 18 His ready speech flow'd fair and free,
In phrase of gentlest courtesy,
Yet seem'd that tone, and gesture bland,
Less used to sue than to command. *Ib.*

- 19 Soldier, rest! thy warfare o'er,
Sleep the sleep that knows not breaking,
Dream of battled fields no more,
Days of danger, nights of waking. *Ib.* XXXI

- 20 Huntsman, rest! thy chase is done. *Ib.* XXXII

- 21 Hail to the Chief who in triumph advances!
Ib. c. II. XIX

- 22 He is gone on the mountain,
He is lost to the forest,
Like a summer-dried fountain,
When our need was the sorest. *Ib.* c. III. XVI

- 23 Like the dew on the mountain,
Like the foam on the river,
Like the bubble on the fountain,
Thou art gone, and for ever! *Ib.*

- 24 Which spills the foremost foeman's life,
That party conquers in the strife! *Ib.* c. IV. VI

- 25 'These are Clan Alpine's warriors true;
And, Saxon,—I am Roderick Dhul!' *Ib.* c. V. IX

- 26 'Come one, come all! this rock shall fly
From its firm base as soon as I.' *Ib.* X

- 27 Respect was mingled with surprise,
And the stern joy which warriors feel
In foemen worthy of their steel. *Ib.*

- 28 Where, where was Roderick then?
One blast upon his bugle-horn
Were worth a thousand men! *Ib.* c. VI. XVIII

- 29 The way was long, the wind was cold,
The minstrel was unfirm and old;
His wither'd cheek and tresses grey,
Seem'd to have known a better day.
The harp, his sole remaining joy,
Was carried by an orphan boy,
The last of all the Bards was he,
Who sung of Border chivalry;
For, welladay! their date was fled,
His tuneful brethren all were dead;
And he, neglected and oppress'd,
Wish'd to be with them, and at rest.

The Lay of the Last Minstrel, introd. I. I

- 1 The unpremeditated lay.
The Lay of the Last Minstrel, introd. l. 18
- 2 Old times were changed, old manners gone;
A stranger fill'd the Stuarts' throne;
The bigots of the iron time
Had call'd his harmless art a crime. *Ib.* l. 19
- 3 Nine-and-twenty knights of fame
Hung their shields in Branksome Hall;
Nine-and-twenty squires of name
Brought them their steeds to bower from stall;
Nine-and-twenty yeomen tall
Waited, duteous, on them all:
They were all knights of mettle true,
Kinsmen to the bold Buccleuch. *Ib.* c. i. iii
- 4 They carv'd at the meal
With gloves of steel,
And they drank the red wine through the helmet
barr'd. *Ib.* iv
- 5 Such is the custom of Branksome Hall. *Ib.* vii
- 6 Vengeance, deep-brooding o'er the slain,
Had lock'd the source of softer woe;
And burning pride and high disdain
Forbade the rising tear to flow. *Ib.* ix
- 7 To her bidding she could bow
The viewless forms of air. *Ib.* xii
- 8 What shall be the maiden's fate?
Who shall be the maiden's mate? *Ib.* xvi
- 9 Steady of heart, and stout of hand. *Ib.* xxi
- 10 Sir William of Deloraine, good at need. *Ib.* xxii
- 11 Yet, through good heart, and Oure Ladye's grace,
At length he gain'd the landing-place. *Ib.* xxix
- 12 If thou would'st view fair Melrose aright,
Go visit it by the pale moonlight;
For the gay beams of lightsome day
Gild, but to flout, the ruins grey. *Ib.* c. ii. i
- 13 Strange sounds along the chancel pass'd,
The banner wav'd without a blast. *Ib.* xvi
- 14 Yet somewhat was he chill'd with dread,
And his hair did bristle upon his head. *Ib.*
- 15 I cannot tell how the truth may be;
I say the tale as 'twas said to me. *Ib.* xxii
- 16 In peace, Love tunes the shepherd's reed;
In war, he mounts the warrior's steed;
In halls, in gay attire is seen;
In hamlets, dances on the green.
Love rules the court, the camp, the grove,
And men below, and saints above;
For love is heaven, and heaven is love. *Ib.* c. iii. ii
- 17 And laugh'd, and shouted, 'Lost! lost! lost!' *Ib.* xiii
- 18 Why, when the volleying musket play'd
Against the bloody Highland blade,
Why was not I beside him laid!
Enough, he died the death of fame;
Enough, he died with conquering Graeme. *Ib.* c. iv. ii
- 19 For ne'er
Was flattery lost on poet's ear:
A simple race! they waste their toil
For the vain tribute of a smile. *Ib.* conclusion
- 20 Call it not vain; they do not err,
Who say, that when the Poet dies,
Mute Nature mourns her worshipper,
And celebrates his obsequies.
The Lay of the Last Minstrel, c. v. i
- 21 The secret sympathy,
The silver link, the silken tie,
Which heart to heart, and mind to mind,
In body and in soul can bind. *Ib.* xiii
- 22 Breathes there the man, with soul so dead,
Who never to himself hath said,
This is my own, my native land!
Whose heart hath ne'er within him burn'd,
As home his footsteps he hath turn'd
From wandering on a foreign strand!
If such there breathe, go, mark him well;
For him no Minstrel raptures swell;
High though his titles, proud his name,
Boundless his wealth as wish can claim;
Despite those titles, power, and pelf,
The wretch, concentred all in self,
Living, shall forfeit fair renown,
And, doubly dying, shall go down
To the vile dust, from whence he sprung,
Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung.
O Caledonia! stern and wild,
Meet nurse for a poetic child!
Land of brown heath and shaggy wood,
Land of the mountain and the flood,
Land of my sires! what mortal hand
Can e'er untie the filial band
That knits me to thy rugged strand! *Ib.* c. vi. i-ii
- 23 For Love will still be lord of all. *Ib.* xi
- 24 The elvish page fell to the ground,
And, shuddering, mutter'd, 'Found! found! found!' *Ib.* xxiv
- 25 That day of wrath, that dreadful day,
When heaven and earth shall pass away. *Ib.* xxxi
- 26 The dew that on the violet lies
Mocks the dark lustre of thine eyes.
The Lord of the Isles, c. i. iii
- 27 To show the form it seem'd to hide. *Ib.* v
- 28 Thus, then, my noble foe I greet;
Health and high fortune till we meet,
And then—what pleases Heaven. *Ib.* c. iii. vi
- 29 Scenes sung by him who sings no more!
His bright and brief career is o'er,
And mute his tuneful strains. *Ib.* c. iv. xi
- 30 O! many a shaft, at random sent,
Finds mark the archer little meant!
And many a word, at random spoken,
May soothe or wound a heart that's broken. *Ib.* c. v. xviii
- 31 To that dark inn, the grave! *Ib.* c. vi. xxvi
- 32 O hush thee, my babie, thy sire was a knight,
Thy mother a lady, both lovely and bright.
Lullaby of an Infant Chief
- 33 Then hush thee, my darling, take rest while you may,
For strife comes with manhood, and waking with day. *Ib.*
- 34 O lovers' eyes are sharp to see,
And lovers' ears in hearing. *The Maid of Neidpath*
- 35 Till through her wasted hand, at night,
You saw the taper burning. *Ib.*

- 1 November's sky is chill and drear,
November's leaf is red and sear.
Marmon, c. 1, introd. 1
- 2 To him, as to the burning levin,
Short, bright, resistless course was given *Ib. vi*
- 3 Had'st thou but liv'd, though stripp'd of power,
A watchman on the lonely tower. [On Pitt.] *Ib. viii*
- 4 Now is the stately column broke,
The beacon-light is quench'd in smoke,
The trumpet's silver sound is still,
The warder silent on the hill [On Pitt.] *Ib.*
- 5 Drop upon Fox's grave the tear,
'Twill trickle to his rival's bier,
O'er Pitt's the mournful requiem sound,
And Fox's shall the notes rebound. *Ib. xi*
- 6 But search the land of living men,
Where wilt thou find their like agen? *Ib.*
- 7 Profan'd the God-given strength, and marr'd the
lofty line. *Ib. xvi*
- 8 His square-turn'd joints, and strength of limb,
Show'd him no carpe knight so trim,
But in close fight a champion grum,
In camps a leader sage *Ib. c. i. v*
- 9 Stout heart, and open hand! *Ib. x*
- 10 And come he slow, or come he fast,
It is but Death who comes at last. *Ib. c. ii. xxx*
- 11 When Prussia hurried to the field,
And snatch'd the spear, but left the shield!
Ib. c. iii, introd. 1 63
- 12 Where shall the lover rest,
Whom the fates sever
From his true maiden's breast,
Parted for ever?
Where, through groves deep and high,
Sounds the far billow,
Where early violets die,
Under the willow. *Ib. c. iii. x*
- 13 In the lost battle,
Borne down by the flying,
Where mingles war's rattle
With groans of the dying *Ib. xi*
- 14 Still is thy name in high account,
And still thy verse has charms,
Sir David Lindsay of the Mount,
Lord Lion King-at-arms! *Ib. c. iv. vii*
- 15 O, young Lochinvar is come out of the west,
Through all the wide Border his steed was the best. *Ib. c. v. xii*
- 16 So faithful in love, and so dauntless in war,
There never was knight like the young Lochinvar. *Ib.*
- 17 For a laggard in love, and a dastard in war.
Was to wed the fair Ellen of brave Lochinvar. *Ib.*
- 18 'O come ye in peace here, or come ye in war,
Or to dance at our bridal, young Lord Lochinvar?' *Ib.*
- 19 'To lead but one measure, drink one cup of wine' *Ib.*
- 20 With a smile on her lips, and a tear in her eye. *Ib.*
- 21 'Now tread we a measure!' said young Lochinvar *Ib.*
- 22 'She is won! we are gone, over bank, bush, and
scour;
They'll have fleet steeds that follow' quoth young
Lochinvar. *Marmon, c. v. xii*
- 23 Heap on more wood!—the wind is chill;
But let it whistle as it will,
We'll keep our Christmas merry still. *Ib. c. vi, introd. 1*
- 24 England was merry England, when
Old Christmas brought his sports again.
'Twas Christmas broad'd the mightiest ale;
'Twas Christmas told the merriest tale;
A Christmas gambol oft could cheer
The poor man's heart through half the year. *Ib. iii*
- 25 What skilful limner e'er would choose
To paint the rainbow's varying hues,
Unless to mortal it were given
To dip his brush in dyes of heaven? *Ib. v*
- 26 My castles are my King's alone,
From turret to foundation-stone—
The hand of Douglas is his own *Ib. xiii*
- 27 'And dar'st thou then
To beard the lion in his den,
The Douglas in his hall?
And hop'st thou thence unscathed to go?
No, by Saint Bride of Bothwell, no!
Up drawbridge, grooms—what, warder, ho!
Let the portcullis fall' *Ib. xiv*
- 28 O what a tangled web we weave,
When first we practise to deceive! *Ib. xvii*
- 29 Scarce could they hear, or see their foes,
Until at weapon-point they close
They close, in clouds of smoke and dust,
With sword-sway, and with knee's thrust;
And such a yell was there,
Of sudden and portentous birth,
As if men fought upon the earth,
And fiends in upper air. *Ib. xxv*
- 30 Good-night to Marmon *Ib. xxviii*
- 31 O Woman! in our hours of ease,
Uncertain, coy, and hard to please,
And variable as the shade
By the light quivering aspen made;
When pain and anguish wring the brow,
A ministering angel thou! *Ib. xxx*
- 32 'Charge, Chester, charge! On, Stanley, on!
Were the last words of Marmon. *Ib. xxxii*
- 33 Where's now their victor vaward wing,
Where Huntley, and where Home?—
O, for a blast of that dread horn,
On Fontarbian echoes borne! *Ib. xxxiii*
- 34 The stubborn spear-men still made good
Their dark impenetrable wood,
Each stepping where his comrade stood,
The instant that he fell *Ib. xxxiv*
- 35 Still from the sire the son shall hear
Of the stern strife, and carnage drear,
Of Flodden's fatal field,
Where shiver'd was fair Scotland's spear,
And broken was her shield! *Ib.*
- 36 To all, to each, a fair good-night,
And pleasing dreams, and slumbers light! *Ib. L'envoy*

- 1 But Nora's heart is lost and won,
—She's wedded to the Earlie's son! *Nora's Vow*
- 2 Pibroch of Donuil Dhu,
Pibroch of Donuil,
Wake thy wild voice anew,
Summon Clan-Conuil.
Come away, come away,
Hark to the summons!
Come in your war array,
Gentles and commons. *Pibroch of Donuil Dhu*
- 3 Leave untended the herd,
The flock without shelter;
Leave the corpse uninterr'd,
The bride at the altar. *Ib.*
- 4 Come as the winds come, when
Forests are rended,
Come as the waves come, when
Navies are stranded. *Ib.*
- 5 Still are the thoughts to memory dear.
Rokeby, c. I. xxxiii
- 6 A mother's pride, a father's joy! *Ib. c. III. xv*
- 7 O, Brignal banks are wild and fair,
And Greta woods are green,
And you may gather garlands there
Would grace a summer queen. *Ib. xvi*
- 8 A weary lot is thine, fair maid,
A weary lot is thine!
To pull the thorn thy brow to braid,
And press the rue for wine! *Ib. xxviii*
- 9 He turn'd his charger as he spake,
Upon the river shore,
He gave his bridle-reins a shake,
Said 'Adieu for evermore,
My love!
And adieu for evermore.' *Ib.*
- 10 Tramp! tramp! along the land they rode,
Splash! splash! along the sea. *William and Helen*
- 11 You . . . whirl'd them to the back o' beyont.
The Antiquary, ch. 2
- 12 Praetorian here, Praetorian there, I mind the bigging
o't. *Ib. ch. 4*
- 13 It's no fish ye're buying—it's men's lives. *Ib. ch. 11*
- 14 Widow'd wife, and married maid,
Betrothed, betrayer, and betray'd!
The Betrothed, ch. 15
- 15 Woman's faith, and woman's trust—
Write the characters in dust. *Ib. ch. 20*
- 16 Look not thou on beauty's charming,—
Sit thou still when kings are arming,—
Taste not when the wine-cup glistens,—
Speak not when the people listens,—
Stop thine ear against the singer,—
From the red gold keep thy finger;—
Vacant heart and hand, and eye,—
Easy live and quiet die.
The Bride of Lammermoor, ch. 3
- 17 When the last Laird of Ravenswood to Ravenswood
shall ride,
And woo a dead maiden to be his bride,
He shall stable his steed in the Kelpie's flow,
And his name shall be lost for evermoel *Ib. ch. 18*
- 18 I live by twa trades, sir, . . . fiddle, sir, and spade;
filling the world, and emptying of it. *Ib. ch. 24*
- 19 Her winding-sheet is up as high as her throat
already. *The Bride of Lammermoor, ch. 34*
- 20 An ower true tale. *Ib.*
- 21 Touch not the cat but¹ a glove.
The Fair Maid of Perth, ch. 34
¹ without.
- 22 But no one shall find me rowing against the stream.
I care not who knows it—I write for the general
amusement.
The Fortunes of Nigel, introductory epistle
- 23 It's ill taking the breeks aff a wild Highlandman.
Ib. ch. 5
- 24 For a con-si-de-ra-tion. *Ib. ch. 22*
- 25 To be plain, if your lordship does not ken when you
have a good servant, I ken when I have a kind
master. *Ib. ch. 31*
- 26 O Geordie, Jingling Geordie, it was grand to hear
Baby Charles laying down the guilt of dissimula-
tion, and Steenie lecturing on the turpitude of
incontinence. *Ib.*
- 27 (He) was ever after designated as a 'stickit minister'.
Guy Mannering, ch. 2
- 28 Twist ye, twine² ye! even so
Mingle shades of joy and woe,
Hope and fear, and peace and strife,
In the thread of human life. *Ib. ch. 4*
² divide.
- 29 'Ride your ways,' said the gipsy, 'ride your ways,
Laird of Ellangowan—ride your ways, Godfrey
Bertram!—This day have ye quenched seven
smoking hearths—see if the fire in your ain parlour
burn the blither for that. Ye have riven the thack off
seven cottar houses—look if your ain roof-tree
stand the faster.—Ye may stable your stirks in the
shealings at Derncleugh—see that the hare does
not couch on the hearthstane at Ellangowan.' *Ib. ch. 8*
- 30 MRS. BERTRAM:
That sounds like nonsense, my dear.
MR. BERTRAM:
May be so, my dear; but it may be very good law
for all that. *Ib. ch. 9*
- 31 Sophia, as you well know, followed me to India. She
was as innocent as gay; but, unfortunately for us
both, as gay as innocent. *Ib. ch. 12*
- 32 'Pro-di-gi-ous!' exclaimed Dominie Sampson. *Ib. ch. 14*
- 33 Gin by pailfuls, wine in rivers,
Dash the window-glass to shivers!
For three wild lads were we, brave boys,
And three wild lads were we;
Thou on the land, and I on the sand,
And Jack on the gallows-tree! *Ib. ch. 34*
- 34 The ancient and now forgotten pastime of high jinks.
Ib. ch. 36
- 35 And Bertram's right and Bertram's might
Shall meet on Ellangowan's height. *Ib. ch. 46*
- 36 The hour is come, but not the man.
The Heart of Midlothian, ch. 4, heading
- 37 The passive resistance of the Tolbooth-gate. *Ib. ch. 6*

- 1 Jock, when ye hae naething else to do, ye may be ay
sticking in a tree; it will be growing, Jock, when
ye're sleeping. *Guy Mannering*, ch. 8
- 2 Proud Maisie is in the wood,
Walking so early,
Sweet Robin sits in the bush,
Singing so rarely. *Ib.* ch. 40
- 3 Come, trowl the brown bowl to me,
Bully boy, bully boy,
Come, trowl the brown bowl to me:
Hol' jolly Jenkun, I spy a knave in drinking,
Come, trowl the brown bowl to me. *Itanhoe*, ch. 20
- 4 'Pax vobiscum' will answer all queries. *Ib.* ch. 26
- 5 When Israel, of the Lord belov'd,
Out of the land of bondage came,
Her fathers' God before her mov'd,
An awful guide in smoke and flame. *Ib.* ch. 39
- 6 His morning walk was beneath the elms in the
churchyard; 'for death,' he said, 'had been his
next-door neighbour for so many years, that he
had no apology for dropping the acquaintance.'
The Legend of Montrose, introduction
- 7 But, my lord, there is a Southern proverb,—fine
words butter no parsnips. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 8 March, march, Ettick and Teviotdale,
Why the deil dinna ye march forward in order?
March, march, Eskdale and Laddesdale,
All the Blue Bonnets are bound for the Border.
The Monastery, ch. 25
- 9 Ah! County Guy, the hour is nigh,
The sun has left the lea,
The orange flower perfumes the bower,
The breeze is on the sea. *Quentin Durward*, ch. 4
- 10 And it's ill speaking between a fou man and a
fasting
Redgauntlet, Letter 11, *Wandering Willie's Tale*
- 11 Better a finger off, as ay wagging *Ib.* ch. 2
- 12 The ae half of the world thinks the tither daft.
Ib. ch. 7
- 13 Over the water, and over the sea,
And over the water to Charlie;
Come weal, come woe, we'll gather and go,
And live or die with Charlie. *Ib.* ch. 11
- 14 But with the morning cool repentance came
Rob Roy, ch. 12
- 15 Come fill up my cup, come fill up my cann,
Come saddle my horses, and call up my man;
Come open your gates, and let me ga free,
I dauma stay langer in bonny Dundee. *Ib.* ch. 23
- 16 If your honour disna ken when ye hae a gude servant,
I ken when I hae a gude master, and the deil be in
my feet gin I leave ye. *Ib.* ch. 24
- 17 It's a far ery to Lochow. *Ib.* ch. 29, note
- 18 There's a gude time coming. *Ib.* ch. 32
- 19 Speak out, sir, and do not Maister or Campbell me—
my foot is on my native heath, and my name is
MacGregor! *Ib.* ch. 34
- 20 Fair, fat, and forty. *St. Ronan's Well*, ch. 7
- 21 'I doubt', said Bruce, 'that I have slain the Red
Comyn.'
'Do you leave such a matter in doubt?' said Kurk-
patrick. 'I will make sicker.'
Tales of a Grandfather, ch. 8
- 22 The play-bill, which is said to have announced the
tragedy of Hamlet, the character of the Prince of
Denmark being left out.
The Talisman, introduction. For an earlier report
of this anecdote see 'T.L.S.' 3 June 1939
- 23 Rouse the lion from his lair. *Ib.* ch. 6
- 24 My heart's in the Highlands, my heart is not here,
My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer;
A-chasing the wild deer, and following the roe,
My heart's in the Highlands wherever I go.
Waverley, ch. 28 But see *Corrigenda*, p. 557
- 25 Bring the bowl which you boast,
Fill it up to the brim;
Here's to him we love most,
And to all who love him.
Brave gallants, stand up,
And avaunt ye, base carles!
Were there death in the cup,
Here's a health to King Charles!
Woodstock, ch. 20
- 26 But I must say to the Muse of fiction, as the Earl of
Pembroke said to the ejected nun of Wilton, 'Go
spin, you jade, go spin!' *Journal*, 9 Feb. 1826
- 27 I . . . have arrived at a *flocca-pauca-milli-pili-fication*
of money, and I thank Shenstone for inventing that
long word. *Ib.* 8 March 1826
- 28 The Big Bow-Wow strain I can do myself like any
now going; but the exquisite touch, which renders
ordinary commonplace things and characters
interesting, from the truth of the description and
the sentiment, is denied to me. [On Jane Austen]
Ib. 14 Mar. 1826
- 29 I would like to be there, were it but to see how the
cat jumps. *Ib.* 7 Oct. 1826
- 30 The blockheads talk of my being like Shakespeare—
not fit to tie his brogues. *Ib.* 11 Dec. 1826
- 31 From the lone shieling of the misty island
Mountains divide us, and the waste of seas—
Yet still the blood is strong, the heart is Highland,
And we in dreams behold the Hebrides!
Fair these broad meads, these hoary woods are grand;
But we are exiles from our fathers' land,
Canadian Boat Song. Of disputed authorship.
See *Times Literary Supplement*, 23 Dec. 1904,
G. M. Fraser's article.

WILLIAM SCOTT, LORD STOWELL

1745-1836

- 32 The elegant simplicity of the three per cents.
Campbell's Chancellors (1857), vol. x, ch. 212,
p. 218
- 33 A preceident embalms a principle.
An Opinion, while Advocate-General, 1788.
Attrib.

SCOTTISH METRICAL PSALMS—SEELEY

SCOTTISH METRICAL PSALMS

1650

- 1 The Lord's my shepherd, I'll not want.
He makes me down to lie
In pastures green: he leadeth me
the quiet waters by.
My soul he doth restore again;
and me to walk doth make
Within the paths of righteousness,
ev'n for his own name's sake.
Yea, though I walk in death's dark vale,
yet will I fear none ill:
For thou art with me; and thy rod
and staff me comfort still.
My table thou hast furnished
in presence of my foes;
My head thou dost with oil anoint,
and my cup overflows. *Psalms xxiii. 1*
- 2 Ye gates, lift up your heads on high;
ye doors that last for aye,
Be lifted up, that so the King
of glory enter may.
But who of glory is the King?
The mighty Lord is this;
Ev'n that same Lord, that great in might
and strong in battle is.
Ye gates, lift up your heads; ye doors,
doors that do last for aye,
Be lifted up, that so the King
of glory enter may.
But who is he that is the King
of glory? who is this?
The Lord of hosts, and none but he,
The King of glory is. *Ib. xxiv. 7*
- 3 How lovely is thy dwelling-place,
O Lord of hosts, to me!
The tabernacles of thy grace
how pleasant, Lord, they be!
My thirsty soul longs vehemently,
yea fain, thy courts to see:
My very heart and flesh cry out,
O living God, for thee. *Ib. lxxxiv. 1*
- 4 I to the hills will lift mine eyes,
from whence doth come mine aid.
My safety cometh from the Lord,
who heav'n and earth hath made. *Ib. cxxi. 1*
- 5 Pray that Jerusalem may have
peace and felicity:
Let them that love thee and thy peace
have still prosperity. *Ib. cxxii. 1*
- 6 The race that long in darkness pin'd
have seen a glorious light.
Paraphrase 19. Isaiah ix. 2-8

SIR OWEN SEAMAN

1861-1936

- 7 New Art would better Nature's best,
But Nature knows a thing or two.
Battle of the Bays. Ars Postera, v
- 8 She must know all the needs of a rational being,
Be skilled to keep counsel, to comfort, to coax;
And, above all things else, be accomplished at seeing
My jokes. *A Plea for Trigamy*

EDMUND HAMILTON SEARS

1810-1876

- 9 Calm on the listening ear of night
Came Heaven's melodious strains,
Where wild Judea stretches far
Her silver-mantled plains.
Boston Observer, 1834. Christmas Hymn: Calm on the Listening Ear
- 10 It came upon the midnight clear,
That glorious song of old,
From Angels bending near the earth
To touch their harps of gold;
'Peace on the earth, good will to man
From Heaven's all gracious King.'
The world in solemn stillness lay
To hear the angels sing.
The Christian Register (1850). That Glorious Song of Old

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY

1639?-1701

- 11 Ah, Chloris! that I now could sit
As unconcerned as when
Your infant beauty could beget
No pleasure, nor no pain! *Child and Maiden*
- 12 Love still has something of the sea
From whence his mother rose.
Love still has Something
- 13 Phyllis is my only joy,
Faithless as the winds or seas;
Sometimes coming, sometimes coy,
Yet she never fails to please.
Song. Phyllis is my Only Joy
- 14 She deceiving,
I believing;
What need lovers wish for more? *Ib.*
- 15 Phyllis, without frown or smile,
Sat and knotted all the while.
Song [Phyllis Knotting]. Hears not my Phyllis
- 16 Not, Celia, that I juster am
Or better than the rest,
For I would change each hour like them,
Were not my heart at rest.
Song [To Celia]. Not, Celia, that I juster am
- 17 Why then should I seek farther store,
And still make love anew;
When change itself can give no more,
'Tis easy to be true. *Ib.*

ALAN SEEGER

1888-1916

- 18 I have a rendezvous with Death
At some disputed barricade.
I Have a Rendezvous with Death

SIR JOHN ROBERT SEELEY

1834-1895

- 19 We [the English] seem, as it were, to have conquered
and peopled half the world in a fit of absence of
mind. *The Expansion of England, Lecture I*
- 20 History is past politics, and politics present history.
Growth of British Policy

JOHN SELDEN

1584-1654

- 1 *Scrutinium scripturas* These two words have undone the world
Table Talk (1892), p. 10 *Bible, Scripture*
- 2 Old friends are best King James used to call for his old shoes, they were easiest for his feet
Ib p. 71, *Friends*
- 3 'Tis not the drinking that is to be blamed, but the excess
Ib p. 78 *Humility*
- 4 Ignorance of the law excuses no man, not that all men know the law, but because 'tis an excuse every man will plead, and no man can tell how to confute him
Ib p. 99 *Law*
- 5 Take a straw and throw it up into the air, you shall see by that which way the wind is
Ib 105 *Labels*
- 6 Marriage is nothing but a civil contract
Ib p. 109 *Marriage*
- 7 There never was a merry world since the faires left off daneing, and the Parson left conjuring
Ib p. 130 *Parson*
- 8 There is not anything in the world so much abused as this sentence, *Salus populi suprema lex esto*
Ib p. 131 *People*
- 9 Philosophy is nothing but discretion
Ib p. 132 *Philosophy*
- 10 Pleasure is nothing else but the intermission of pain
Ib *Pleasure*
- 11 Preachers say, Do as I say, not as I do
Ib p. 147 *Preaching*

WALTER CARRUTHERS SELLAR

1898-

and

ROBERT JULIAN YEATMAN

contemporary

- 12 1066 and all that
Title of Book
- 13 The Roman Conquest was, however, a Good Thing
1066, And All That, ch. 1
- 14 James I slobbered at the mouth and had favourites, he was thus a Bad King
Ib ch. 34
- 15 The National Debt is a very Good Thing and it would be dangerous to pay it off for fear of Political Economy.
Ib ch. 38
- 16 Napoleon's armies always used to march on their stomachs, shouting 'Vive l'Intérieur!' *Ib* ch. 48
- 17 A Bad Thing America was thus clearly top nation, and History came to a .
Ib ch. 62

SENECA

d. A.D. 65

- 18 Contra bonum morem
Against good custom
Dialogues, vi. 1, 2
- 19 Illi mors gravis incubat
Qui notus nimis omnibus
Ignotus moritur sibi
On him does death lie heavily who, but too well known to all dies to himself unknown
Thyestes, ii, chorus Trans. by Miller

ROBERT WILLIAM SERVICE

1874-

- 20 This is the Law of the Yukon, that only the Strong shall thrive,
That surely the Weak shall perish, and only the Fit survive.
Dissolute, damned, and despairful, crippled and palsied and slain,
This is the Will of the Yukon,—Lo! how she makes it plumb!
Songs of a Sourdough: The Law of the Yukon
- 21 The lady that's known as Lou
Ib *The Shooting of Dan McGrew*
- 22 The summer—no sweeter was ever;
The sunshiny woods all athrill,
The greyling asleep in the river,
The bighorn asleep on the hill.
The strong life that never knows liarsness;
The wilds where the caribou call,
The freshness, the freedom, the fairness—
O God! how I'm stuck on it all
Ib *The Spell of the Yukon*

WILLIAM HENRY SEWARD

1801-1872

- 23 The Constitution devotes the domain to union, to justice, to defence, to welfare, and to liberty. But there is a higher law than the Constitution
Speech in U.S. Senate, 11 March 1850
- 24 I know, and all the world knows, that revolutions never go backward
Ib *At Rochester on the Irrepressible Conflict Oct. 1858*

EDWARD SEABY

d. 1638

- 25 Killing no Murder Briefly Discourst in Three Questions
Title of Pamphlet, 1637

RICHARD SHACKLOCK

c. 1575

- 26 Proud as peacocks *Hatchet of Heretics* (1565), p. 266

THOMAS SHADWELL

1642?-1692

- 27 Words may be false and full of art,
Sighs are the natural language of the heart
Psyche, Act III
- 28 'Tis the way of all flesh
The Sullen Lovers, v. 11
- 29 And wit's the noblest frailty of the mind
A True Widow, ii. 1
- 30 The haste of a fool is the slowest thing in the world
Ib iii. 1
- 31 I am, out of the ladies' company, like a fish out of the water
Ib
- 32 Every man loves what he is good at
Ib v. 1
- 33 Instantly, in the twinkling of a bed staff
Virtuoso, i. 1

SHAFTESBURY—SHAKESPEARE

ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY

1621-1683

- 1 'People differ in their discourse and profession about these matters, but men of sense are really but of one religion.' . . . 'Pray, my lord, what religion is that which men of sense agree in?' 'Madam,' says the earl immediately, 'men of sense never tell it.'
Burnet, *History of My Own Time*, vol. i, bk. ii, ch. i, note by Onslow

WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

1564-1616

In the references the line number is given without brackets where the scene is all verse up to the quotation and the line number is certain. It is given in square brackets where prose makes it variable, and the references are to the Oxford Standard Authors Shakespeare in one volume.

- 2 It were all one
That I should love a bright particular star
And think to wed it, he is so above me.
All's Well That Ends Well, i. i. [97]
- 3 My friends were poor but honest. *Ib.* iii. [203]
- 4 They say miracles are past. *Ib.* ii. iii. [1]
- 5 A young man married is a man that's married.
Ib. [315]
- 6 I know a man that had this trick of melancholy sold
a goodly manor for a song. *Ib.* iii. ii. [8]
- 7 The web of our life is of a mingled yarn, good and ill
together: our virtues would be proud if our faults
whipped them not; and our crimes would despair
if they were not cherished by our own virtues.
Ib. iv. iii. [83]
- 8 There's place and means for every man alive.
Ib. [379]
- 9 The flowery way that leads to the broad gate and the
great fire. *Ib.* v. [58]
- 10 Praising what is lost
Makes the remembrance dear. *Ib.* v. iii. 19
- 11 The triple pillar of the world transform'd
Into a strumpet's fool. *Antony and Cleopatra*, i. i. 12
- 12 CLEOPATRA:
If it be love indeed, tell me how much.
ANTONY:
There's beggary in the love that can be reckoned.
CLEOPATRA:
I'll set a bourn how far to be below'd.
ANTONY:
Then must thou needs find out new heaven, new
earth. *Ib.* 14
- 13 The scarce-bearded Cæsar. *Ib.* 21
- 14 Let Rome in Tiber melt, and the wide arch
Of the rang'd empire fall! Here is my space.
Kingdoms are clay; our dungy earth alike
Feeds beast as man; the nobleness of life
Is to do thus; when such a mutual pair
And such a twain can do't. *Ib.* 33
- 15 Whom everything becomes, to chide, to laugh,
To weep; whose every passion fully strives
To make itself, in thee, fair and admir'd. *Ib.* 49
- 16 In Nature's infinite book of secrecy
A little I can read. *Ib.* ii. [11]
- 17 You shall be yet far fairer than you are. *Ib.* [18]

- 18 You shall be more believing than below'd.
Antony and Cleopatra, i. ii. [24]
- 19 O excellent! I love long life better than figs. *Ib.* [34]
- 20 Mine, and most of our fortunes, to-night, shall be,—
drunk to bed. *Ib.* [47]
- 21 But a worky-day fortune. *Ib.* [57]
- 22 On the sudden
A Roman thought hath struck him. *Ib.* [90]
- 23 The nature of bad news infects the teller. *Ib.* [103]
- 24 These strong Egyptian fetters I must break,
Or lose myself in dotage. *Ib.* [125]
- 25 I have seen her die twenty times upon far poorer
moment. I do think there is mettle in death which
commits some loving act upon her, she hath such a
celerity in dying. *Ib.* [150]
- 26 We cannot call her winds and waters sighs and tears;
they are greater storms and tempests than almanacs
can report. *Ib.* [157]
- 27 O sir! you had then left unseen a wonderful piece of
work which not to have been blessed withal would
have discredited your travel. *Ib.* [164]
- 28 Indeed the tears live in an onion that should water
this sorrow. *Ib.* [181]
- 29 If you find him sad,
Say I am dancing; if in mirth, report
That I am sudden sick. *Ib.* iii. 3
- 30 CHARMIAN:
In each thing give him way, cross him in nothing.
CLEOPATRA:
Thou teachest like a fool; the way to lose him. *Ib.* 9
- 31 In time we hate that which we often fear. *Ib.* 12
- 32 It cannot thus be long, the sides of nature
Will not sustain it. *Ib.* 16
- 33 Eternity was in our lips and eyes,
Bliss in our brows bent. *Ib.* 35
- 34 Quietness, grown sick of rest, would purge
By any desperate change. *Ib.* 53
- 35 Though age from folly could not give me freedom,
It does from childishness. *Ib.* 57
- 36 At the last, best. *Ib.* 61
- 37 O! my oblivion is a very Antony,
And I am all forgotten. *Ib.* 90
- 38 'Tis sweating labour
To bear such idleness so near the heart
As Cleopatra this. *Ib.* 93
- 39 This common body,
Like to a vagabond flag upon the stream,
Goes to and back, lackeying the varying tide,
To rot itself with motion. *Ib.* iv. 44
- 40 On the Alps
It is reported thou didst eat strange flesh,
Which some did die to look on. *Ib.* 66
- 41 Give me to drink mandragora. . . .
That I might sleep out this great gap of time
My Antony is away. *Ib.* v. 4
- 42 The demi-Atlas of this earth, the arm
And burgonet of men. *Ib.* 23
- 43 Where's my serpent of old Nile? *Ib.* 25

1 Think on me,
That am with Phœbus' amorous pinches black,
And wrinkled deep in time? Broad-fronted Cæsar,
When thou wast here above the ground I was
A morsel for a monarch, and great Pompey
Would stand and make his eyes grow in my brow;
There would he anchor his aspect and die
With looking on his life.

Antony and Cleopatra, t. v. 27

2 My salad days,
When I was green in judgment. *Ib. 73*

3 We, ignorant of ourselves,
Beg often our own harms, which the wise powers
Deny us for our good; so find we profit
By losing of our prayers. *Ib. ii. 1. 5*

4 I do not much dislike the matter, but
The manner of his speech. *Ib. ii. 117*

5 No worse a husband than the best of men. *Ib. 135*

6 The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd throne,
Burn'd on the water; the poop was beaten gold,
Purple the sails, and so perfumed, that
The winds were love-sick with them, the oars were
silver,

Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and made
The water which they beat to follow faster,
As amorous of their strokes. For her own person,
It beggar'd all description, she did lie
In her pavilion,—cloth-of-gold of tissue,—
O'er-picturing that Venus where we see
The fancy outwork nature, on each side her
Stood pretty-dimpled boys, like smiling Cupids,
With divers-colour'd fans, whose wind did seem
To glow the delicate cheeks which they did cool,
And what they unity did. *Ib. [199]*

7 Her gentlewomen, like the Nereides,
So many mermaids, tended her i' the eyes,
And made their bends adornings; at the helm
A seeming mermaid steers, the silken tackle
Swell with the touches of those slower-soft hands,
That yarely frame the office. From the barge
A strange invisible perfume hits the sense
Of the adjacent wharfs. The city cast
Her people out upon her, and Antony,
Enthron'd i' the market-place, did sit alone,
Whistling to the air; which, but for vacancy,
Had gone to gaze on Cleopatra too
And made a gap in nature. *Ib. [214]*

8 I saw her once
Hop forty paces through the public street;
And having lost her breath, she spoke, and panted
That she did make defect perfection,
And, breathless, power breathe forth *Ib. [236]*

9 Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale
Her infinite variety, other women cloy
The appetites they feed, but she makes hungry
Where most she satisfies, for vilest things
Become themselves in her, that the holy priests
Bless her when she is riggish. *Ib. [243]*

10 Read not my blemishes in the world's report;
I have not kept the square, but that to come
Shall all be done by the rule. *Ib. iii. 5*

11 Music, moody food
Of us that trade in love. *Ib. v. 1*

12 I laugh'd him out of patience; and that night
I laugh'd him into patience. and next morn,
Ere the ninth hour, I drunk him to his bed. *Ib. 19*

13 There is gold, and here
My bluest veins to kiss; a hand that kings
Have lipp'd, and trembled kissing.

Antony and Cleopatra, ii. v. 23

14 Pour out the pack of matter to mine ear,
The good and bad together. *Ib. 54*

15 Though it be honest, it is never good
To bring bad news; give to a gracious message
A host of tongues, but let all tidings tell
Themselves when they be felt. *Ib. 85*

16 I will praise any man that will praise me. *Ib. vi. [88]*

17 LEPIDUS:
What manner o' thing is your crocodile?

ANTONY:

It is shaped, sir, like itself, and it is as broad as it
hath breadth; it is just so high as it is, and moves
with its own organs, it lives by that which nourish-
eth it, and the elements once out of it, it trans-
migrates.

LEPIDUS

What colour is it of?

ANTONY.

Of its own colour too.

LEPIDUS

'Tis a strange serpent.

ANTONY

'Tis so, and the tears of it are wet. *Ib. vii. [47]*

18 Ah! this thou shouldst have done,
And not have spoken on't. In me 'tis villany;
In thee't had been good service. *Ib. [80]*

19 Come, thou monarch of the vine,
Plump, Baebus with pink eye!
In thy fats our eares be drown'd,
With thy grapes our hairs be crown'd:
Cup us, till the world go round,
Cup us, till the world go round! *Ib. [119]*

20 Ambition,
The soldier's virtue. *Ib. iii. 1. 22*

21 The swan's down-feather,
That stands upon the swell at full of tide,
And neither way inclines. *Ib. ii. 48*

22 The ostentation of our love, which, left unshown,
Is often left unlov'd. *Ib. vi. 52*

23 But let determin'd things to destiny
Hold unbewail'd their way. *Ib. 84*

24 We have kiss'd away
Kingdoms and provinces. *Ib. viii. 17*

25 Fortune knows
We scorn her most when most she offers blows. *Ib. ix. 73*

26 Which had superfluous kings for messengers
Not many moons gone by. *Ib. x. 5*

27 He wears the rose
Of youth upon him. *Ib. xi. 20*

28 Men's judgments are
A parcel of their fortunes, and things outward
Do draw the inward quality after them,
To suffer all alike. *Ib. 31*

29 Against the blown rose may they stop their nose,
That kneel'd unto the buds. *Ib. 39*

30 Yet he that can endure
To follow with allegiance a fall'n lord,
Does conquer him that did his master conquer,
And earns a place i' the story. *Ib. 43*

- 1 Your Cæsar's father oft,
When he hath mus'd of taking kingdoms in,
Bestow'd his lips on that unworthy place,
As it rain'd kisses. *Antony and Cleopatra*, III. xi. 82
- 2 But when we in our viciousness grow hard,—
O misery on't!—the wise gods seel our eyes;
In our own filth drop our clear judgments; make us
Adore our errors; laugh at's while we strut
To our confusion. *Ib.* III. 111
- 3 I found you as a morsel, cold upon
Dead Cæsar's trencher. *Ib.* III. 116
- 4 My playfellow, your hand; this kingly seal
And plighter of high hearts. *Ib.* III. 125
- 5 Henceforth,
The white hand of a lady fever thee,
Shake thou to look on't. *Ib.* III. 137
- 6 Let's have one other gaudy night. *Ib.* III. 182
- 7 Since my lord
Is Antony again, I will be Cleopatra. *Ib.* III. 185
- 8 Know that to-morrow the last of many battles
We mean to fight. *Ib.* IV. i. 11
- 9 To business that we love we rise betime,
And go to't with delight. *Ib.* IV. 20
- 10 O! my fortunes have
Corrupted honest men. *Ib.* V. 16
- 11 I am alone the villain of the earth,
And feel I am so most. *Ib.* VI. 30
- 12 Leap thou, attire and all,
Through proof of harness to my heart, and there
Ride on the pants triumphing. *Ib.* VIII. 14
- 13 O infinite virtue! com'st thou smiling from
The world's great snare uncaught? *Ib.* 17
- 14 My nightingale,
We have beat them to their beds. *Ib.* 18
- 15 O sovereign mistress of true melancholy. *Ib.* IX. 12
- 16 Swallows have built
In Cleopatra's sails their nests; the augurers
Say they know not, they cannot tell. *Ib.* X. 16
- 17 The hearts
That spaniel'd me at heels, to whom I gave
Their wishes, do discandy, melt their sweets
On blossoming Cæsar. *Ib.* 33
- 18 The soul and body rive not more in parting
Than greatness going off. *Ib.* XI. 5
- 19 Sometimes we see a cloud that's dragonish;
A vapour sometime like a bear or lion,
A tower'd citadel, a pendant rock,
A forked mountain, or blue promontory
With trees upon 't, that nod unto the world
And mock our eyes with air: thou hast seen these
signs;
They are black vesper's pageants. *Ib.* XII. 2
- 20 That which is now a horse, even with a thought
The rack dislimns, and makes it indistinct,
As water is in water. *Ib.* 9
- 21 Unarm, Eros; the long day's task is done,
And we must sleep. *Ib.* 35
- 22 I will o'ertake thee, Cleopatra, and
Weep for my pardon. So it must be, for now
All length is torture; since the torch is out,
Lie down, and stray no further. Now all labour
Mars what it does; yea, very force entangles
Itself with strength; seal then, and all is done.
Eros!—I come, my queen.—Eros!—Stay for me:
Where souls do couch on flowers, we'll hand in hand,
And with our sprightly port make the ghosts gaze;
Dido and her Æneas shall want troops,
And all the haunt be ours. *Antony and Cleopatra*, IV. xii. 44
- 23 Since Cleopatra died,
I have liv'd in such dishonour, that the gods
Detest my baseness. *Ib.* 55
- 24 But I will be
A bridegroom in my death, and run into 't
As to a lover's bed. *Ib.* 99
- 25 All strange and terrible events are welcome,
But comforts we despise. *Ib.* XIII. 3
- 26 ANTONY:
Not Cæsar's valour hath o'erthrown Antony
But Antony's hath triumphed on itself.
CLEOPATRA:
So it should be, that none but Antony
Should conquer Antony. *Ib.* 14
- 27 I am dying, Egypt, dying; only
I here importune death awhile, until
Of many thousand kisses the poor last
I lay upon thy lips. *Ib.* 18
- 28 The miserable change now at my end
Lament nor sorrow at; but please your thoughts
In feeding them with those my former fortunes
Wherein I liv'd, the greatest prince o' the world,
The noblest; and do now not basely die,
Not cowardly put off my helmet to
My countryman; a Roman by a Roman
Valiantly vanquished. *Ib.* 51
- 29 Hast thou no care of me? shall I abide
In this dull world, which in thy absence is
No better than a sty? O! see my women,
The crown o' the earth doth melt. My lord!
O! wither'd is the garland of the war,
The soldier's pole is fall'n; young boys and girls
Are level now with men; the odds is gone,
And there is nothing left remarkable
Beneath the visiting moon. *Ib.* 60
- 30 No more, but e'en a woman and commanded
By such poor passion as the maid that milks
And does the meanest chares. *Ib.* 73
- 31 What's brave, what's noble,
Let's do it after the high Roman fashion,
And make death proud to take us. *Ib.* 86
- 32 A rarer spirit never
Did steer humanity; but you, gods, will give us
Some faults to make us men. *Ib.* V. i. 31
- 33 My desolation does begin to make
A better life. 'Tis paltry to be Cæsar;
Not being Fortune, he's but Fortune's knave,
A minister of her will; and it is great
To do that thing that ends all other deeds,
Which shackles accidents, and bolts up change,
Which sleeps, and never palates more the dug,
The beggar's nurse and Cæsar's. *Ib.* II. 1
- 34 Nor once be chastis'd with the sober eye
Of dull Octavia. Shall they hoist me up
And show me to the shouting varletry
Of censuring Rome? Rather a ditch in Egypt
Be gentle grave unto me! rather on Nilus' mud
Lay me stark naked, and let the water-flies
Blow me into abhorring! *Ib.* 54

- 1 His legs bestrid the ocean, his rear'd arm
Crested the world, his voice was propertied
As all the tuned spheres, and that to friends,
But when he meant to quail and shake the orb,
He was as rattling thunder. For his bounty,
There was no winter in't, an autumn was
That grew the more by reaping, his delights
Were dolphin like, they show'd his back above
The element they liv'd in, in his livery
Walk'd crowns and crownets, realms and islands were
As plates dropp'd from his pocket
Antony and Cleopatra, v. 11 82
- 2 He words me, girls, he words me, that I should not
Be noble to myself *Ib 190*
- 3 Finish, good lady, the bright day is done,
And we are for the dark *Ib 192*
- 4 *Antony*
Shall be brought drunken forth, and I shall see
Some squeaking Cleopatra boy my greatness
I' the posture of a whore *Ib 217*
- 5 *I am again for Cydnus,*
To meet Mark Antony *Ib 227*
- 6 His biting is immortal: those that do die of it do
seldom or never recover *Ib [246]*
- 7 A very honest woman, but something given to lie
Ib [251]
- 8 I know that a woman is a dish for the gods if the
devil dress her not *Ib [274]*
- 9 *I have*
Immortal longings in me *Ib [282]*
- 10 *Husband, I come*
Now to that name my courage prove my title!
I am fire and air, my other elements
I give to baser life *Ib [289]*
- 11 If thou and nature can so gently part
The stroke of death is as a lover's pinch,
Which hurts, and is desir'd *Ib [296]*
- 12 If thus thou vanishest, thou tell'st the world
It is not worth leave-taking *Ib [299]*
- 13 **CLEOPATRA**
If she first meet the curled Antony,
He'll make demand of her, and spend that kiss
Which is my heaven to have. Come, thou mortal
wretch,
With thy sharp teeth this knot intrinsicate
Of life at once untie, poor venomous fool,
Be angry, and dispatch. O! couldst thou speak,
That I might hear thee call great Caesar ass
Unpoliced CHARMIAN
O eastern star!
CLEOPATRA Peace! peace!
Dost thou not see my baby at my breast,
That sucks the nurse asleep? *Ib [303]*
- 14 Now boast thee, death, in thy possession lies
A lass unparallel'd *Ib [317]*
- 15 It is well done and fitting for a princess
Descended of so many royal kings *Ib [328]*
- 16 As she would catch another Antony
In her strong toil of grace *Ib [348]*
- 17 She hath pursu'd conclusions infinite
Of easy ways to die *Ib [356]*
- 18 Let us sit and mock the good housewife Fortune
from her wheel, that her gifts may henceforth be
bestowed equally *As You Like It, i. 11 [35]*
- 19 How now, wilt thou wander you? *Ib [60]*
- 20 Well said: that was laid on with a trowel *Ib [113]*
- 21 Your heart's desires be with you! *Ib [214]*
- 22 One out of suits with fortune. *Ib [263]*
- 23 My pride fell with my fortunes *Ib [269]*
- 24 Sir, you have wrestled well, and overthrown
More than your enemies *Ib [271]*
- 25 Hereafter, in a better world than this,
I shall desire more love and knowledge of you
Ib [301]
- 26 Thus must I from the smoke into the smother,
From tyrant duke unto a tyrant brother *Ib [304]*
- 27 O, how full of briars is this working day world!
Ib iii [12]
- 28 We'll have a swashing and a martial outside,
As many other mannish cowards have
That do outface it with their semblances *Ib [123]*
- 29 Hath not old custom made this life more sweet
Than that of painted pomp? Are not these woods
More free from peril than the envious court?
Here feel we but the penalty of Adam,
The seasons' difference, as the icy fang
And churlish chiding of the winter's wind,
Which when it bites and blows upon my body,
Even till I shrink with cold, I smile and say,
'This is no flattery.' *Ib ii 1 2*
- 30 Sweet are the uses of adversity,
Which like the toad, ugly and venomous,
Wears yet a precious jewel in his head,
And this our life, exempt from public haunt,
Finds tongues in trees, books in the running brooks,
Sermons in stones, and good in everything *Ib 12*
- 31 *The big round tears*
Cours'd one another down his innocent nose,
In pitcous chase *Ib 38*
- 32 'Poor deer,' quoth he, 'thou mak'st a testament
As worldlings do, giving thy sum of more
To that which had too much' *Ib 47*
- 33 Sweep on, you fat and greasy citizens!
Ib 55
- 34 I love to cope him in these sullen fits,
For then he's full of matter *Ib 67*
- 35 Unregarded age in corners thrown *Ib iii 42*
- 36 Though I look old, yet I am strong and lusty,
For in my youth I never did apply
Hot and rebellious liquors in my blood *Ib 47*
- 37 Therefore my age is as a lusty winter,
Frosty, but kindly *Ib 52*
- 38 O good old man! how well in thee appears
The constant service of the antique world,
When service sweat for duty, not for meed!
Thou art not for the fashion of these times,
Where none will sweat but for promotion,
And having that, do choke their service up
Even with the having *Ib 56*
- 39 Ay, now am I in Arden, the more fool I! When I
was at home I was in a better place, but travellers
must be content *Ib iv [16]*

- 1 As true a lover
As ever sigh'd upon a midnight pillow.
As You Like It, II. iv. [26]
- 2 If thou remember'st not the slightest folly
That ever love did make thee run into,
Thou hast not lov'd. *Ib.* [34]
- 3 We that are true lovers run into strange capers.
Ib. [53]
- 4 Thou speakest wiser than thou art ware of. *Ib.* [57]
- 5 I shall ne'er be ware of mine own wit till I break my
shins against it. *Ib.* [59]
- 6 My master is of churlish disposition
And little reckes to find the way to heaven
By doing deeds of hospitality. *Ib.* [81]
- 7 Under the greenwood tree
Who loves to lie with me,
And turn his merry note
Unto the sweet bird's throat,
Come hither, come hither, come hither:
Here shall he see
No enemy
But winter and rough weather. *Ib.* v. 1
- 8 I can suck melancholy out of a song as a weasel sucks
eggs. *Ib.* [12]
- 9 Who doth ambition shun
And loves to live i' the sun,
Seeking the food he eats,
And pleas'd with what he gets. *Ib.* [38]
- 10 I'll rail against all the first-born in Egypt. *Ib.* [60]
- 11 A fool, a fool! I met a fool i' the forest,
A motley fool. *Ib.* vii. 12
- 12 And rail'd on Lady Fortune in good terms,
In good set terms. *Ib.* 16
- 13 'Call me not fool till heaven hath sent me fortune.'
And then he drew a dial from his poke,
And, looking on it with lack-lustre eye,
Says very wisely, 'It is ten o'clock;
Thus may we see,' quoth he, 'how the world wags.'
Ib. 19
- 14 And so, from hour to hour, we ripe and ripe,
And then from hour to hour, we rot and rot:
And thereby hangs a tale. *Ib.* 26
- 15 My lungs began to crow like chanticleer,
That fools should be so deep-contemplative,
And I did laugh sans intermission
An hour by his dial. O noble fool!
A worthy fool! Motley's the only wear. *Ib.* 30
- 16 And says, if ladies be but young and fair,
They have the gift to know it: and in his brain,—
Which is as dry as the remainder biscuit
After a voyage,—he hath strange places cramm'd
With observation, the which he vents
In mangled forms. *Ib.* 37
- 17 I must have liberty
Withal, as large a charter as the wind,
To blow on whom I please. *Ib.* 47
- 18 The 'why' is plain as way to parish church. *Ib.* 52
- 19 But whate'er you are
That in this desert inaccessible,
Under the shade of melancholy boughs,
Lose and neglect the creeping hours of time;
If ever you have look'd on better days,
If ever been where bells have knoll'd to church,
If ever sat at any good man's feast,
If ever from your eyelids wip'd a tear,
And know what 'tis to pity, and be pitied,
Let gentleness my strong enforcement be.
As You Like It, II. vii. 109
- 20 There is an old poor man,
Oppress'd with two weak evils, age and hunger. *Ib.* 129
- 21 All the world's a stage,
And all the men and women merely players:
They have their exits and their entrances;
And one man in his time plays many parts,
His acts being seven ages. At first the infant,
Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.
And then the whining schoolboy, with his satchel,
And shining morning face, creeping like snail
Unwillingly to school. And then the lover,
Sighing like furnace, with a woful ballad
Made to his mistress' eyebrow. Then a soldier,
Full of strange oaths, and bearded like the pard,
Jealous in honour, sudden and quick in quarrel,
Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth. And then the justice,
In fair round belly with good capon lin'd,
With eyes severe, and beard of formal cut,
Full of wise saws and modern instances;
And so he plays his part. The sixth age shifts
Into the lean and slipper'd pantaloon,
With spectacles on nose and pouch on side,
His youthful hose well sav'd a world too wide
For his shrunk shank; and his big manly voice,
Turning again towards childish treble, pipes
And whistles in his sound. Last scene of all,
That ends this strange eventful history,
Is second childishness, and mere oblivion,
Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything. *Ib.* 139
- 22 Blow, blow, thou winter wind,
Thou art not so unkind
As man's ingratitude:
Thy tooth is not so keen,
Because thou art not seen,
Although thy breath be rude.
Heigh-ho! sing, heigh-ho! unto the green holly:
Most friendship is feigning, most loving mere folly.
Then heigh-ho! the holly!
This life is most jolly.
Freeze, freeze, thou bitter sky,
That dost not bite so nigh
As benefits forgot:
Though thou the waters warp,
Thy sting is not so sharp
As friend remember'd not. *Ib.* 174
- 23 Run, run, Orlando: carve on every tree
The fair, the chaste, and unexpressive she. *Ib.* III. ii. 9
- 24 Hast any philosophy in thee, shepherd? *Ib.* [22]
- 25 He that wants money, means, and content is without
three good friends. *Ib.* [25]
- 26 Thou art in a parlous state. *Ib.* [46]
- 27 I earn that I eat, get that I wear, owe no man hate,
envy no man's happiness, glad of other men's
good, content with my harm. *Ib.* [78]
- 28 From the east to western Ind,
No jewel is like Rosalind. *Ib.* [94]

- 1 This is the very false gallop of verses
As You Like It, III ii [120]
- 2 Let us make an honourable retreat, though not with
bag and baggage, yet with scrip and scrippage
Ib [170]
- 3 O wonderful, wonderful, and most wonderful wonder-
full and yet again wonderful, and after that, out of
all whooping! Ib [202]
- 4 It is as easy to count atomies as to resolve the propo-
sitions of a lover Ib [246]
- 5 Do you not know I am a woman? when I think, I
must speak Ib [265]
- 6 I do desire we may be better strangers Ib [276]
- 7 You have a nimble wit, I think 'twas made of Ata-
lanta's heels Ib [294]
- 8 I will chide no breather in the world but myself,
against whom I know most faults Ib [298]
- 9 Time travels in divers paces with divers persons
I'll tell you who Time ambles withal, who Time
trots withal, who Time gallops withal, and who
he stands still withal Ib [328]
- 10 Every one fault seeming monstrous till his fellow fault
came to match it Ib [377]
- 11 Truly, I would the gods had made thee poetical
Ib iii [16]
- 12 I am not a slut, though I thank the gods I am foul
Ib [40]
- 13 ROSALIND
His hair is of a good colour
CELLA
An excellent colour, your chestnut was ever the only
colour Ib iv [10]
- 14 Down on your knees,
And thank heaven, fasting, for a good man's love
Ib v 57
- 15 Dead shepherd, now I find thy saw of might
'Who ever lov'd that lov'd not at first sight?' Ib 81
- 16 It is a melancholy of mine own compounded of many
simples, extracted from many objects, and indeed
the sundry contemplation of my travels, which,
by often rumination, wraps me in a most humorous
sadness Ib iv i [16]
- 17 Farewell, Monsieur Traveller look you up and wear
strange suits, disable all the benefits of your own
country, be out of love with your nativity, and
almost chide God for making you that coun-
tenance you are, or I will scarce think you have
swam in a gondola Ib [35]
- 18 Break an hour's promise in love! He that will divide
a minute into a thousand parts, and break but a
part of the thousandth part of a minute in the
affairs of love, it may be said of him that Cupid
hath elapp'd him o' the shoulder, but I'll warrant
him heart whole Ib [46]
- 19 For now I am in a holiday humour Ib [70]
- 20 When you were gravelled for lack of matter
Ib [76]
- 21 Men have died from time to time, and worms have
eaten them, but not for love Ib [110]
- 22 Men are April when they woo, December when they
wed maids are May when they are maids, but the
sky changes when they are wives Ib [153]
- 23 The horn, the horn, the lusty horn
Is not a thing to laugh to scorn
As You Like It, IV ii [17]
- 24 Chewing the food of sweet and bitter fancy
Ib iii [103]
- 25 Caesar's thrasonical brag of 'I came, saw, and over-
came'. Ib v ii [35]
- 26 No sooner met, but they looked, no sooner looked
but they loved, no sooner loved but they sigh'd,
no sooner sigh'd but they asked one another the
reason, no sooner knew the reason but they sought
the remedy Ib [37]
- 27 Oh! how bitter a thing it is to look into happiness
through another man's eyes Ib [48]
- 28 PHENIA
Good shepherd, tell this youth what 'tis to love
SILVUS
It is to be all made of sighs and tears;—
It is to be all made of faith and service;—
It is to be all made of fantasy,
All made of passion, and all made of wishes,
All adoration, duty, and observance,
All humbleness, all patience, and impatience,
All purity, all trial, all obeisance Ib [90]
- 29 'Tis like the howling of Irish wolves against the
moon Ib [120]
- 30 It was a lover and his lass,
With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino,
That o'er the green cornfield did pass,
In the spring time the only pretty ring time,
When birds do sing, hey ding a ding, ding,
Sweet lovers love the spring Ib iii [18]
- 31 Between the acres of the ryce,
With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino,
These pretty country folks would be,
In the spring time, &c. Ib [24]
- 32 This carol they began that hour,
With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino,
How that a life was but a flower,
In the spring time, &c. Ib [28]
- 33 And therefore take the present time,
With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino,
For love is crown'd with the prime
In the spring time, &c. Ib [32]
- 34 Here comes a pair of very strange beasts, which in
all tongues are called fools Ib iv [36]
- 35 An ill-favoured thing, sir, but mine own Ib [60]
- 36 Rich honesty dwells like a miser, sir, in a poor house,
as your pearl in your foul oyster Ib [62]
- 37 The retort courteous . . . the quip modest . . . the
reply churlish . . . the reproof valiant . . . the
counterscheck quarrelsome . . . the lie circum-
stantial . . . the lie direct Ib [96]
- 38 Your 'if' is the only peace-maker, much virtue in
'if' Ib [108]
- 39 He uses his folly like a stalking horse, and under the
presentation of that he shoots his wit Ib [112]
- 40 If it be true that 'good wine needs no bush', 'tis
true that a good play needs no epilogue
Ib Epilogue [3]

- 1 They brought one Pinch, a hungry, lean-fac'd villain,
A mere anatomy, a mountebank,
A threadbare juggler, and a fortune-teller,
A needy, hollow-ey'd, sharp-looking wretch,
A living-dead man. *The Comedy of Errors*, v. i. 238
- 2 He's a very dog to the commonalty.
Coriolanus, I. i. [29]
- 3 The kingly crowned head, the vigilant eye,
The counsellor heart, the arm our soldier,
Our steed the leg, the tongue our trumpeter.
Ib. [121]
- 4 What's the matter, you dissentious rogues,
That, rubbing the poor itch of your opinion,
Make yourselves scabs? *Ib.* [170]
- 5 They threw their caps
As they would hang them on the horns o' the moon,
Shouting their emulation. *Ib.* [218]
- 6 Oh! I warrant, how he mammocked it! *Ib.* iii. [71]
- 7 My gracious silence, hail! *Ib.* II. i. [194]
- 8 Such eyes the widows in Corioli wear,
And mothers that lack sons. *Ib.* [197]
- 9 Custom calls me to 't:
What custom wills, in all things should we do't,
The dust on antique time would lie unswept,
And mountainous error be too highly heap'd
For truth to o'erpeer. *Ib.* II. iii. [124]
- 10 I thank you for your voices, thank you,
Your most sweet voices. *Ib.* [179]
- 11 The mutable, rank-scented many. *Ib.* III. i. 65
- 12 Hear you this Triton of the minnows? mark you
His absolute 'shall'? *Ib.* 88
- 13 His nature is too noble for the world:
He would not flatter Neptune for his trident,
Or Jove for's power to thunder. His heart's his
mouth:
What his breast forges, that his tongue must vent.
Ib. 254
- 14 You common cry of curs! whose breath I hate
As reek o' the rotten fens, whose loves I prize
As the dead carcasses of unburied men
That do corrupt my air,—I banish you. *Ib.* iii. 118
- 15 The beast
With many heads butts me away. *Ib.* IV. i. 1
- 16 Under the canopy . . . I' the city of kites and crows.
Ib. v. [41]
- 17 I'll never
Be such a gosling to obey instinct, but stand
As if a man were author of himself
And knew no other kin. *Ib.* v. iii. 34
- 18 Like a dull actor now,
I have forgot my part, and I am out,
Even to a full disgrace. *Ib.* 40
- 19 O! a kiss
Long as my exile, sweet as my revenge!
Now, by the jealous queen of heaven, that kiss
I carried from thee, dear, and my true lip
Hath virgin'd it e'er since. *Ib.* 44
- 20 Chaste as the icicle
That's curdied by the frost from purest snow,
And hangs on Dian's temple. *Ib.* 65
- 21 Like a great sea-mark, standing every flaw.
Coriolanus, v. iii. 74
- 22 Thou hast never in thy life
Show'd thy dear mother any courtesy;
When she—poor hen! fond of no second brood—
Has cluck'd thee to the wars, and safely home,
Loaden with honour. *Ib.* 160
- 23 If you have writ your annals true, 'tis there,
That, like an eagle in a dove-cote, I
Flutter'd your Volscians in Corioli:
Alone I did it. *Ib.* v. 114
- 24 On her left breast
A mole cinque-spotted, like the crimson drops
I' the bottom of a cowslip. *Cymbeline*, II. ii. 37
- 25 Hark! hark! the lark at heaven's gate sings,
And Phœbus 'gins arise,
His steeds to water at those springs
On chalic'd flowers that lies;
And winking Mary-buds begin
To ope their golden eyes:
With everything that pretty is,
My lady sweet, arise! *Ib.* iii. [22]
- 26 Is there no way for men to be, but women
Must be half-workers? *Ib.* v. 1
- 27 As chaste as unsunn'd snow. *Ib.* 13
- 28 There be many Cæsars
Ere such another Julius. Britain is
A world by itself, and we will nothing pay
For wearing our own noses. *Ib.* III. i. 11
- 29 The natural bravery of your isle, which stands
As Neptune's park, ribbed and paled in
With rocks unscalable, and roaring waters. *Ib.* 18
- 30 O, for a horse with wings! *Ib.* ii. [49]
- 31 What should we speak of
When we are old as you? when we shall hear
The rain and wind beat dark December, how,
In this our pinching cave, shall we discourse
The freezing hours away? *Ib.* iii. 35
- 32 Some jay of Italy,
Whose mother was her painting, hath betray'd him:
Poor I am stale, a garment out of fashion. *Ib.* iv. [51]
- 33 I have not slept one wink. *Ib.* [103]
- 34 Hath Britain all the sun that shines? *Ib.* [139]
- 35 To lapse in fulness
Is sorer than to lie for need, and falsehood
Is worse in kings than beggars. *Ib.* vi. 12
- 36 Weariness
Can snore upon the flint when resty sloth
Finds the down pillow hard. *Ib.* 33
- 37 Thou shalt not lack
The flower that's like thy face, pale primrose, nor
The azur'd harebell, like thy veins. *Ib.* IV. ii. 220
- 38 Great griefs, I see, medicine the less. *Ib.* 243
- 39 Though mean and mighty rotting
Together, have one dust, yet reverence—
That angel of the world—doth make distinction
Of place 'tween high and low. *Ib.* 246
- 40 Thersites' body is as good as Ajax'
When neither are alive. *Ib.* 252

- 1 Fear no more the heat o' the sun,
Nor the furious winter's rages,
Thou thy worldly task hast done,
Home art gone and to en thy wages
Golden lads and girls all must,
As chimney sweepers, come to dust
Fear no more the frown o' the great,
Thou art past the tyrant's stroke
Care no more to clothe and eat,
To thee the reed is as the oak
The sceptre, learning, physie, must
All follow this, and come to dust
Fear no more the lightning flash
Nor the all dreaded thunder stone,
Fear not slander, censure rash
Thou hast finish'd joy and moan
All lovers young all lovers must
Consign to thee, and come to dust
No exorciser harm thee!
Nor no witchcraft charm thee!
Ghost unlaid forbear thee!
Nothing ill come near thee!
Quiet consummation have
And renowned be thy grave! *Cymbeline*, iv 11 258
- 2 Every good servant does not all commands *Ib* v 1 6
- 3 He that sleeps feels not the toothache *Ib* iv 1 [176]
- 4 He spake of her as Dian had hot dreams,
And she alone were cold *Ib* v 181
- 5 IMOGEN
Why did you throw your wedded lady from you?
Think that you are upon a rock, and now
Throw me again
ROTHUMUS
Hang there like fruit, my soul,
Till the tree die! *Ib* 262
- 6 Pardon's the word to all *Ib* 423
- 7 You come most carefully upon your hour
Hamlet, i 1 6
- 8 For this relief much thanks, 'tis bitter cold,
And I am sick at heart *Ib* 8
- 9 BERNARDO
What! is Horatio there?
HORATIO
A piece of him *Ib* 19
- 10 What! has this thing appear'd again to night? *Ib* 21
- 11 Look, where it comes again! *Ib* 40
- 12 But in the gross and scope of my opinion,
This bodes some strange eruption to our state *Ib* 68
- 13 This sweaty haste
Doth make the night joint labourer with the day *Ib* 77
- 14 In the most high and palmy state of Rome,
A little ere the mightiest Julius fell,
The graves stood tenantless and the sheeted dead
Did squeak and gibber in the Roman streets *Ib* 113
- 15 The moist star
Upon whose influence Neptune's empire stands
Was sick almost to doomsday with eclipse *Ib* 118
- 16 I'll cross it, though it blast me *Ib* 127
- 17 We do it wrong, being so majestical,
To offer it the show of violence;
For it is, as the air, invulnerable
And our vain bloms malicious mockery *Hamlet*, i 143
- 18 And then it started like a guilty thing
Upon a fearful summons *Ib* 148
- 19 Whether in sea or fire, in earth or air,
The extravagant and erring spirit hies
To his confine *Ib* 153
- 20 It faded on the crowing of the cock
Some say that ever 'gainst that season comes
Wherein our Saviour a birth is celebrated,
The bird of dawning singeth all night long,
And then, they say, no spirit can walk abroad,
The nights are wholesome, then no planets strike,
No fairy takes, nor witch hath power to charm
So hallow'd and so gracious is the time *Ib* 157
- 21 But look, the morn, in russet mantle clad,
Walks o'er the dew of yon high eastern hill *Ib* 166
- 22 The memory be green *Ib* 11 2
- 23 Therefore our sometime sister, now our queen *Ib* 8
- 24 With one auspicious and one dropping eye,
With mirth in funeral and with dirge in marriage,
In equal scale weighing delight and dole *Ib* 11
- 25 The head is not more native to the heart *Ib* 47
- 26 A little more than kin, and less than kind *Ib* 65
- 27 Not so, my lord, I am too much i' the sun *Ib* 67
- 28 Good Hamlet, cast thy nighted colour off,
And let thine eye look like a friend on Denmark *Ib* 68
- 29 QUEEN
Thou know'st 'tis common, all that live must die,
Passing through nature to eternity,
HAMLET
Ay, madam, it is common *Ib* 72
- 30 Seems, madam! Nay, it is, I know not 'seems'
'Tis not alone my inkly cloak, good mother,
Nor customary suits of solemn black,
Nor windy suspiration of forc'd breath,
No, nor the fruitful river in the eye,
Nor the dejected 'haviour of the visage,
Together with all forms, modes, shows of grief,
That can denote me truly, these indeed seem,
For they are actions that a man might play
But I have that within which passeth show,
These but the trappings and the suits of woe *Ib* 76
- 31 But to persever
In obstinate condescendement is a course
Of impious stubbornness, 'tis unmanly grief,
It shows a will most incorrect to heaven,
A heart unfortified, a mind impatient *Ib* 92
- 32 HAMLET
I shall in all my best obey you, madam
KING
Why, 'tis a loving and a fair reply *Ib* 120
- 33 O! that this too too solid flesh would melt,
Thaw, and resolve itself into a dew,
Or that the Everlasting had not fix'd
His canon 'gainst self slaughter! O God! O God!
How weary, stale, flat, and unprofitable
Seem to me all the uses of this world
Fie on't! O fie! 'tis an unweeded garden,

- That grows to seed; things rank and gross in nature
Possess it merely. That it should come to this!
But two months dead: nay, not so much, not two:
So excellent a king; that was, to this,
Hyperion to a satyr: so loving to my mother,
That he might not beteem the winds of heaven
Visit her face too roughly. Heaven and earth!
Must I remember? Why, she would hang on him,
As if increase of appetite had grown
By what it fed on; and yet, within a month,
Let me not think on't: Frailty, thy name is woman!
A little month; or ere those shoes were old
With which she follow'd my poor father's body,
Like Niobe, all tears; why she, even she,—
O God! a beast, that wants discourse of reason,
Would have mourn'd longer,—married with mine
uncle,
My father's brother, but no more like my father
Than I to Hercules. *Hamlet, I. ii. 129*
- 1 It is not, nor it cannot come to good;
But break, my heart, for I must hold my tongue! *Ib. 158*
- 2 A truant disposition, good my lord. *Ib. 169*
- 3 We'll teach you to drink deep ere you depart. *Ib. 175*
- 4 Thrift, thrift, Horatio! the funeral bak'd meats
Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.
Would I had met my dearest foe in heaven
Ere I had ever seen that day, Horatio! *Ib. 180*
- 5 In my mind's eye, Horatio. *Ib. 185*
- 6 He was a man, take him for all in all,
I shall not look upon his like again. *Ib. 187*
- 7 Season your admiration for a while. *Ib. 192*
- 8 In the dead vast and middle of the night. *Ib. 198*
- 9 Armed at points exactly, cap-a-pe. *Ib. 200*
- 10 Distill'd
Almost to jelly with the act of fear. *Ib. 204*
- 11 These hands are not more like. *Ib. 212*
- 12 But answer made it none. *Ib. 215*
- 13 A countenance more in sorrow than in anger. *Ib. 231*
- 14 While one with moderate haste might tell a hundred. *Ib. 237*
- 15 HAMLET:
His beard was grizzled, no?
HORATIO:
It was, as I have seen it in his life,
A sable silver'd. *Ib. 239*
- 16 Give it an understanding, but no tongue. *Ib. 249*
- 17 Upon the platform, 'twixt eleven and twelve. *Ib. 251*
- 18 All is not well;
I doubt some foul play. *Ib. 254*
- 19 Foul deeds will rise,
Though all the earth o'erwhelm them, to men's eyes. *Ib. 256*
- 20 A violet in the youth of primy nature,
Forward, not permanent, sweet, not lasting.
The perfume and suppliance of a minute. *Ib. iii. 7*
- 21 His greatness weigh'd, his will is not his own,
For he himself is subject to his birth;
He may not, as unvalu'd persons do,
Carve for himself, for on his choice depends
The safety and the health of the whole state. *Hamlet, I. iii. 17*
- 22 And keep you in the rear of your affection. *Ib. 34*
- 23 Do not, as some ungracious pastors do,
Show me the steep and thorny way to heaven,
Whiles, like a puff'd and reckless libertine,
Himself the primrose path of dalliance treads,
And recks not his own rede. *Ib. 47*
- 24 A double blessing is a double grace;
Occasion smiles upon a second leave. *Ib. 53*
- 25 And these few precepts in thy memory
Look thou character. Give thy thoughts no tongue,
Nor any unproportion'd thought his act.
Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar;
The friends thou hast, and their adoption tried,
Grapple them to thy soul with hoops of steel;
But do not dull thy palm with entertainment
Of each new-hatch'd, unfledg'd comrade. Beware
Of entrance to a quarrel; but, being in,
Bear't that th' opposed may beware of thee.
Give every man thine ear, but few thy voice;
Take each man's censure, but reserve thy judgment.
Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,
But not express'd in fancy; rich, not gaudy;
For the apparel oft proclaims the man,
And they in France of the best rank and station
Are most select and generous, chief in that.
Neither a borrower, nor a lender be;
For loan oft loses both itself and friend,
And borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry,
This above all: to thine own self be true,
And it must follow, as the night the day,
Thou canst not then be false to any man.
Farewell; my blessing season this in thee! *Ib. 58*
- 26 You speak like a green girl,
Unsifted in such perilous circumstance. *Ib. 101*
- 27 Ay, springes to catch woodcocks. I do know,
When the blood burns, how prodigal the soul
Lends the tongue vows. *Ib. 115*
- 28 Be somewhat scanter of your maiden presence. *Ib. 121*
- 29 I would not, in plain terms, from this time forth,
Have you so slander any moment's leisure. *Ib. 132*
- 30 HAMLET:
The air bites shrewdly; it is very cold.
HORATIO:
It is a nipping and an eager air. *Ib. iv. 1*
- 31 But to my mind,—though I am native here,
And to the manner born,—it is a custom
More honour'd in the breach than the observance. *Ib. 14*
- 32 Angels and ministers of grace defend us!
Be thou a spirit of health or goblin damn'd,
Bring with thee airs from heaven or blasts from hell,
Be thy intents wicked or charitable,
Thou com'st in such a questionable shape
That I will speak to thee: I'll call thee Hamlet,
King, father; royal Dane, O! answer me:
Let me not burst in ignorance; but tell
Why thy canoniz'd bones, hearsed in death,
Have burst their cerements; why the sepulchre,

Wherein we saw thee quietly inurn'd,
Hath op'd his ponderous and marble jaws,
To east thee up again! What may this mean,
That thou, dead corpse, again in complete steel
Revisit'st thus the glimpses of the moon,
Making night hideous, and we fools of nature
So horribly to shake our disposition
With thoughts beyond the reaches of our souls?
Hamlet 1 v 39

- 1 Look, with what courteous action
It waves you to a more removed ground *Ib* 60
- 2 I do not set my life at a pin's fee,
And for my soul, what can it do to that,
Being a thing immortal as itself? *Ib* 65
- 3 My fate cries out,
And makes each petty artery in this body
As hardy as the Nemean lion's nerve *Ib* 81
- 4 Unhand me, gentlemen,
By heaven! I'll make a ghost of him that lets me *Ib* 84
- 5 Something is rotten in the state of Denmark *Ib* 90
- 6 Whither wilt thou lead me? speak, I'll go no further *Ib* 91
- 7 Alas! poor ghost *Ib* 94
- 8 I am thy father's spirit,
Doom'd for a certain term to walk the night *Ib* 99
- 9 But that I am forbid
To tell the secrets of my prison house,
I could a tale unfold whose lightest word
Would harrow up thy soul, freeze thy young blood,
Make thy two eyes, like stars, start from their spheres,
Thy knotted and combined locks to part,
And each particular hair to stand an end,
Like quills upon the fretful porpentine
But this eternal blazon must not be
To ears of flesh and blood. List, list O, list! *Ib* 113
- 10 Revenge his foul and most unnatural murder *Ib* 125
- 11 Murder most foul, as in the best it is,
But this most foul, strange, and unnatural *Ib* 127
- 12 And duller shouldst thou be than the fat weed
That rots itself in ease on Lethe wharf *Ib* 132
- 13 O my prophetic soul!
My uncle! *Ib* 140
- 14 That it went hand in hand even with the vow
I made to her in marriage *Ib* 149
- 15 But soft! methinks I scent the morning air *Ib* 158
- 16 In the porches of mine ears *Ib* 163
- 17 Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,
Unhous'd, disappointed, unanel'd
No reckoning made, but sent to my account
With all my imperfections on my head
O horrible! O horrible! most horrible!
If thou hast nature in thee, bear it not *Ib* 176
- 18 Leave her to heaven,
And to those thorns that in her bosom lodge,
To prick and sting her *Ib* 186
- 19 The glow worm shows the matin to be near,
And gins to pale his uneffectual fire *Ib* 189
- 20 While memory holds a seat
In this distracted globe. Remember thee!
Yea, from the table of my memory

- I'll wipe away all trivial fond records,
All saws of books, all forms, all pressures past,
That youth and observation copied there
Hamlet, 1 v 96
- 21 O most pernicious woman!
O villain, villain, smiling, damned villain!
My tables,—meet it is I set it down,
That one may smile, and smile, and be a villain,
At least I'm sure it may be so in Denmark *Ib* 195
 - 22 HAMLET
'There's ne'er a villain dwelling in all Denmark,
But he's an arrant knave
 - 23 HORATIO
There needs no ghost, my lord, come from the grave
To tell us this *Ib* 193
 - 24 And, for mine own poor part,
Look you, I'll go pray *Ib* 197
 - 25 It is an honest ghost, that let me tell you *Ib* 198
 - 26 Art thou there, true penny?
Come on,—you hear this fellow in the cellarage *Ib* 199
 - 27 Hic et ubique? then we'll shift our ground *Ib* 196
 - 28 Well said, old mole! canst work i' the earth so fast? *Ib* 162
 - 29 O day and night, but this is wondrous strange!
Ib 164
 - 30 There are more things in heaven and earth, Horatio,
Than are dreamt of in your philosophy *Ib* 166
 - 31 To put an antic disposition on *Ib* 172
 - 32 Rest rest, perturbed spirit!
The time is out of joint, O cursed spite,
That ever I was born to set it right! *Ib* 188
 - 33 Your bait of falsehood takes this carp of truth
Ib 111 63
 - 34 By indirections find directions out *Ib* 66
 - 35 Lord Hamlet, with his doublet all unbrac'd,
No hat upon his head, his stockings foul'd,
Ungarter'd, and down gyv'd to his ankle *Ib* 78
 - 36 Such thanks
As fits a king's remembrance *Ib* 11 25
 - 37 Thou still hast been the father of good news *Ib* 42
 - 38 Brevity is the soul of wit *Ib* 90
 - 39 More matter with less art *Ib* 93
 - 40 That he is mad, 'tis true, 'tis true 'tis pity,
And pity 'tis 'tis true—a foolish figure,
But farewell it, for I will use no art *Ib* 97
 - 41 That's an ill phrase, a vile phrase, 'beautified is a
vile phrase *Ib* [110]
 - 42 Doubt thou the stars are fire,
Doubt that the sun doth move;
Doubt truth to be a liar,
But never doubt I love *Ib* [115]
 - 43 Lord Hamlet is a prince, out of thy star *Ib* [141]
 - 44 If circumstances lead me, I will find
Where truth is hid, though it were hid indeed
Within the centre *Ib* [157]
 - 45 Let me be no assistant for a state,
But keep a farm, and carters *Ib* [166]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 POLONIUS:
Do you know me, my lord?
HAMLET:
Excellent well; you are a fishmonger. *Hamlet, II. ii.* [173]
- 2 Ay, sir; to be honest, as this world goes, is to be one man picked out of ten thousand. *Ib.* [179]
- 3 Still harping on my daughter. *Ib.* [190]
- 4 POLONIUS:
What do you read, my lord?
HAMLET:
Words, words, words. *Ib.* [195]
- 5 All which, sir, though I most powerfully and potently believe, yet I hold it not honesty to have it thus set down. *Ib.* [206]
- 6 Though this be madness, yet there is method in it. *Ib.* [211]
- 7 Except my life, except my life, except my life. *Ib.* [225]
- 8 These tedious old fools! *Ib.* [227]
- 9 As the indifferent children of the earth. *Ib.* [235]
- 10 HAMLET:
Then you live about her waist, or in the middle of her favours?
GUILDENSTERN:
Faith, her privates we.
HAMLET:
In the secret parts of Fortune? O! most true; she is a strumpet. What news?
ROSENCRANTZ:
None, my lord, but that the world's grown honest.
HAMLET:
'Then is doomsday near. *Ib.* [240]
- 11 There is nothing either good or bad, but thinking makes it so. *Ib.* [259]
- 12 O God! I could be bounded in a nut-shell, and count myself a king of infinite space, were it not that I have bad dreams. *Ib.* [263]
- 13 GUILDENSTERN:
The very substance of the ambitious is merely the shadow of a dream.
HAMLET:
A dream itself is but a shadow.
ROSENCRANTZ:
Truly, and I hold ambition of so airy and light a quality that it is but a shadow's shadow. *Ib.* [268]
- 14 Beggar that I am, I am poor even in thanks. *Ib.* [286]
- 15 It goes so heavily with my disposition that this goodly frame, the earth, seems to me a sterile promontory; this most excellent canopy, the air, look you, this brave o'erhanging firmament, this majestical roof fretted with golden fire, why, it appears no other thing to me but a foul and pestilent congregation of vapours. What a piece of work is a man! How noble in reason! how infinite in faculty! in form, in moving, how express and admirable! in action how like an angel! in apprehension how like a god! the beauty of the world! the paragon of animals! And yet, to me, what is this quintessence of dust? man delights not me; no, nor woman neither, though, by your smiling, you seem to say so. *Ib.* [316]
- 16 There was no such stuff in my thoughts. *Ib.* [332]
- 17 What lenten entertainment the players shall receive from you. *Hamlet, II. ii.* [337]
- 18 Make those laugh whose lungs are tickle o' the sere. *Ib.* [346]
- 19 There is something in this more than natural, if philosophy could find it out. *Ib.* [392]
- 20 I am but mad north-north-west; when the wind is southerly, I know a hawk from a handsaw.¹ *Ib.* [405]
- ¹ = heron-shaw, or heron.
- 21 That great baby you see there is not yet out of his swaddling-clouts. *Ib.* [410]
- 22 Seneca cannot be too heavy, nor Plautus too light. *Ib.* [428]
- 23 One fair daughter and no more,
The which he loved passing well. *Ib.* [435]
- 24 Come, give us a taste of your quality. *Ib.* [460]
- 25 The play, I remember, pleased not the million; 'twas caviare to the general. *Ib.* [465]
- 26 The rugged Pyrrhus, like the Hyrcanian beast. *Ib.* [481]
- 27 Head to foot
Now is he total gules. *Ib.* [487]
- 28 The mobled queen. *Ib.* [533]
- 29 Good my lord, will you see the players well bestowed? Do you hear, let them be well used; for they are the abstracts and brief chronicles of the time: after your death you were better have a bad epitaph than their ill report while you live. *Ib.* [553]
- 30 Use every man after his desert, and who should 'scape whipping? *Ib.* [561]
- 31 O, what a rogue and peasant slave am I:
Is it not monstrous that this player here,
But in a fiction, in a dream of passion,
Could force his soul so to his own conceit
That from her working all his visage wann'd,
Tears in his eyes, distraction in 's aspect,
A broken voice, and his whole function suiting
With forms to his conceit? and all for nothing!
For Hecuba!
What's Hecuba to him or he to Hecuba
That he should weep for her? *Ib.* [584]
- 32 He would drown the stage with tears,
And cleave the general ear with horrid speech,
Make mad the guilty, and appal the free,
Confound the ignorant, and amaze, indeed,
The very faculties of eyes and ears. *Ib.* [596]
- 33 A dull and muddy-mettled rascal. *Ib.* [602]
- 34 But I am pigeon-livered, and lack gall
To make oppression bitter. *Ib.* [613]
- 35 I should have fatt'd all the region kites
With this slave's offal. *Ib.* [615]
- 36 I have heard,
That guilty creatures sitting at a play
Have by the very cunning of the scene
Been struck so to the soul that presently
They have proclaim'd their malefactions;
For murder, though it have no tongue, will speak
With most miraculous organ. *Ib.* [625]
- 37 Abuses me to damn me. *Ib.* [640]

- 1 The play's the thing
Wherein I'll catch the conscience of the king.
Hamlet, II. II. [64]
- 2 Nor do we find him forward to be sounded,
But, with a crafty madness, keeps aloof,
When we would bring him on to some confession
Of his true state. *Ib. III. i. 7*
- 3 'Tis too much prov'd—that with devotion's visage
And pious action, we do sugar o'er
The devil himself. *Ib. 47*
- 4 To be, or not to be: that is the question:
Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suffer
The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune,
Or to take arms against a sea of troubles,
And by opposing end them? To die: to sleep;
No more; and, by a sleep to say we end
The heart-ache and the thousand natural shocks
That flesh is heir to, 'tis a consummation
Devoutly to be wish'd. To die, to sleep;
To sleep: perchance to dream: ay, there's the rub;
For in that sleep of death what dreams may come
When we have shuffled off this mortal coil,
Must give us pause. There's the respect
That makes calamity of so long life:
For who would bear the whips and scorns of time,
The oppressor's wrong, the proud man's contumely,
The pangs of despiz'd love, the law's delay,
The insolence of office, and the spurns
That patient merit of the unworthy takes,
When he himself might his quietus make
With a bare bodkin? Who would fardels bear,
To grunt and sweat under a weary life,
But that the dread of something after death,
The undiscover'd country from whose bourn
No traveller returns, puzzles the will,
And makes us rather bear those ills we have,
Than fly to others that we know not of?
Thus conscience doth make cowards of us all;
And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o'er with the pale cast of thought,
And enterprises of great pith and moment
With this regard their currents turn awry,
And lose the name of action. *Ib. 56*
- 5 Nymph, in thy orisons
Be all my sins remember'd *Ib. 89*
- 6 For, to the noble mind,
Rich gifts wax poor when givers prove unkind.
Ib. 100
- 7 Get thee to a nunnery. *Ib. [124]*
- 8 I am myself indifferent honest. *Ib. [125]*
- 9 I am very proud, revengeful, ambitious; with more
offences at my beck, than I have thoughts to put
them in, imagination to give them shape, or time
to act them in. What should such fellows as I do
crawling between heaven and earth? *Ib. [128]*
- 10 Let the doors be shut upon him, that he may play
the fool nowhere but in his own house. *Ib. [137]*
- 11 Be thou as chaste as ice, as pure as snow, thou shalt
not escape calumny. *Ib. [142]*
- 12 I have heard of your paintings too, well enough. God
hath given you one face, and you make yourselves
another. *Ib. [150]*
- 13 I say, we will have no more marriages. *Ib. [156]*
- 14 O! what a noble mind is here o'erthrown:
The courtier's, soldier's, scholar's, eye, tongue, sword;
The expectancy and rose of the fair state,
The glass of fashion, and the mould of form,
The observed of all observers, quite, quite, down!
And I, of ladies most deject and wretched,
That suck'd the honey of his music vows,
Now see that noble and most sovereign reason,
Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and harsh;
That unmatch'd form and figure of blown youth,
Illasted with ecstasy. O! woe is me,
To have seen what I have seen, see what I feel
Hamlet, III. i. [159]
- 15 Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced it to
you, trippingly on the tongue; but if you mouth
it, as many of your players do, I had as lief
the town-crier spoke my lines. Nor do not saw the
air too much with your hand, thus; but use all
gently: for in the very torrent, tempest, and—as
I may say—whirlwind of passion, you must
acquire and beget a temperance, that may give it
smoothness. O! it offends me to the soul to hear
a robustious periwig-pated fellow tear a passion to tatters,
to very rag, to split the ears of the ground-
lings, who for the most part are capable of nothing
but inexplicable dumb-shows and noise; I would
have such a fellow whipped for o'erdoing Termi-
gant; it out-herods Herod: pray you, avoid it.
Ib. II. 1
- 16 Be not too tame neither, but let your own discretion
be your tutor: suit the action to the word, the word
to the action, with this special observance, that
you o'erstep not the modesty of nature. *Ib. [19]*
- 17 The purpose of playing, whose end, both at the first
and now, was and is, to hold, as 'twere, the mirror
up to nature. *Ib. [24]*
- 18 To show . . . the very age and body of the time his
form and pressure. *Ib. [26]*
- 19 Neither having the accent of Christians nor the gait
of Christian, pagan, nor man. *Ib. [35]*
- 20 I have thought some of nature's journeymen had
made men, and not made them well, they imitated
humanity so abominably. *Ib. [38]*
- 21 FIRST PLAYER:
I hope we have reformed that indifferently with us.
HAMLET:
O, reform it altogether. *Ib. [41]*
- 22 That's villainous, and shows a most pitiful ambition
in the fool that uses it. *Ib. [49]*
- 23 Horatio, thou art e'en as just a man
As e'er my conversation cop'd withal. *Ib. [59]*
- 24 Nay, do not think I flatter:
For what advancement may I hope from thee,
That no revenue hast, but thy good spirits? *Ib. [61]*
- 25 Since my dear soul was mistress of her choice
And could of men distinguish, her election
Hath seal'd thee for herself. *Ib. [65]*
- 26 A man that fortune's buffets and rewards
Hast ta'en with equal thanks; and bless'd are those
Whose blood and judgment are so well com-mingled
That they are not a pipe for Fortune's finger
To sound what stop she please. Give me that man.
That is not passion's slave, and I will wear him
In my heart's core, ay, in my heart of heart,
As I do thee. Something too much of this. *Ib. [72]*

SHAKESPEARE

- | | |
|--|--|
| <p>1 And my imaginations are as foul
As Vulcan's stithy. <i>Hamlet, III. ii. [88]</i></p> <p>2 The chameleon's dish: I eat the air, promise-
crammed. <i>Ib. [98]</i></p> <p>3 Here's metal more attractive. <i>Ib. [117]</i></p> <p>4 That's a fair thought to lie between maids' legs.
<i>Ib. [126]</i></p> <p>5 Die two months ago, and not forgotten yet? Then
there's hope a great man's memory may outlive
his life half a year; but, by'r lady, he must build
churches then. <i>Ib. [140]</i></p> <p>6 For, O! for, O! the hobby-horse is forgot. <i>Ib. [145]</i></p> <p>7 Marry, this is mitching mallecho. <i>Ib. [148]</i></p> <p>8 OPHELIA:
'Tis brief, my lord.
HAMLET:
As woman's love. <i>Ib. [165]</i></p> <p>9 Where love is great, the littlest doubts are fear;
When little fears grow great, great love grows there.
<i>Ib. [183]</i></p> <p>10 What to ourselves in passion we propose,
The passion ending, doth the purpose lose. <i>Ib. [206]</i></p> <p>11 This world is not for aye, nor 'tis not strange
That even our love should with our fortunes change.
<i>Ib. [212]</i></p> <p>12 The great man down, you mark his favourite flies;
The poor advanc'd makes friends of enemies.
<i>Ib. [216]</i></p> <p>13 Our wills and fates do so contrary run
That our devices still are overthrown. <i>Ib. [223]</i></p> <p>14 Sleep rock thy brain;
And never come mischance between us twain!
<i>Ib. [239]</i></p> <p>15 The lady doth protest too much, methinks. <i>Ib. [242]</i></p> <p>16 We that have free souls, it touches us not: let the
galled jade wince, our withers are unwrung.
<i>Ib. [255]</i></p> <p>17 The story is extant, and writ in very choice Italian.
<i>Ib. [277]</i></p> <p>18 What! frightened with false fire? <i>Ib. [282]</i></p> <p>19 So runs the world away. <i>Ib. [289]</i></p> <p>20 Put your discourse into some frame, and start not so
wildly from my affair. <i>Ib. [325]</i></p> <p>21 O wonderful son, that can so astonish a mother!
<i>Ib. [347]</i></p> <p>22 The proverb is something musty. <i>Ib. [366]</i></p> <p>23 It will discourse most eloquent music. <i>Ib. [381]</i></p> <p>24 You would play upon me; you would seem to know
my stops; you would pluck out the heart of my
mystery; you would sound me from my lowest
note to the top of my compass. <i>Ib. [387]</i></p> <p>25 Do you think I am easier to be played on than a pipe?
Call me what instrument you will, though you can
fret me, you cannot play upon me. <i>Ib. [393]</i></p> <p>26 HAMLET:
Do you see yonder cloud that's almost in shape of a
camel?
POLONIUS:
By the mass, and 'tis like a camel, indeed.</p> | <p>HAMLET:
Methinks it is like a weasel.</p> <p>POLONIUS:
It is backed like a weasel.</p> <p>HAMLET:
Or like a whale?</p> <p>POLONIUS:
Very like a whale. <i>Hamlet, III. ii. [400]</i></p> <p>27 They fool me to the top of my bent. <i>Ib. [408]</i></p> <p>28 By and by is easily said. <i>Ib. [411]</i></p> <p>29 'Tis now the very witching time of night. <i>Ib. [413]</i></p> <p>30 Let me be cruel, not unnatural;
I will speak daggers to her, but use none. <i>Ib. [420]</i></p> <p>31 O! my offence is rank, it smells to heaven. <i>Ib. iii. 36</i></p> <p>32 My stronger guilt defeats my strong intent;
And, like a man to double business bound,
I stand in pause where I shall first begin,
And both neglect. <i>Ib. 40</i></p> <p>33 Where to serves mercy
But to confront the visage of offence? <i>Ib. 46</i></p> <p>34 May one be pardon'd and retain the offence? <i>Ib. 56</i></p> <p>35 'Tis not so above;
There is no shuffling, there the action lies
In his true nature, and we ourselves compell'd,
Even to the teeth and forehead of our faults
To give in evidence. <i>Ib. 60</i></p> <p>36 Now might I do it pat, now he is praying. <i>Ib. 73</i></p> <p>37 He took my father grossly, full of bread,
With all his crimes broad blown, as flush as May;
And how his audit stands who knows save heaven?
<i>Ib. 80</i></p> <p>38 Tell him his pranks have been too broad to bear
with. <i>Ib. iv. 2</i></p> <p>39 You go not, till I set you up a glass
Where you may see the inmost part of you. <i>Ib. 19</i></p> <p>40 How now! a rat? Dead, for a ducat, dead! <i>Ib. 23</i></p> <p>41 A bloody deed! almost as bad, good mother,
As kill a king, and marry with his brother. <i>Ib. 28</i></p> <p>42 As false as dicers' oaths. <i>Ib. 45</i></p> <p>43 A rhapsody of words. <i>Ib. 48</i></p> <p>44 Ay me! what act,
That roars so loud, and thunders in the index? <i>Ib. 51</i></p> <p>45 Look here, upon this picture, and on this. <i>Ib. 53</i></p> <p>46 Could you on this fair mountain leave to feed,
And batten on this moor? <i>Ib. 66</i></p> <p>47 You cannot call it love, for at your age
The hey-day in the blood is tame, it's humble,
And waits upon the judgment. <i>Ib. 68</i></p> <p>48 Speak no more;
Thou turn'st mine eyes into my very soul. <i>Ib. 88</i></p> <p>49 A cut-purse of the empire and the rule,
That from a shelf the precious diadem stole,
And put it in his pocket! <i>Ib. 99</i></p> <p>50 A king of shreds and patches. <i>Ib. 102</i></p> <p>51 Do you not come your tardy son to chide? <i>Ib. 106</i></p> <p>52 Conceit in weakest bodies strongest works. <i>Ib. 113</i></p> |
|--|--|

- 1 Bring me to the test,
And I the matter will re-word, which madness
Would gambol from Mother, for love of grace,
Lay not that flattering unction to your soul
Hamlet, III 1 142
- 2 Confess yourself to heaven,
Repent what's past, avoid what is to come *Ib 149*
- 3 For in the fatness of these purpy times,
Virtue itself of vice must pardon beg *Ib 153*
- 4 QUEEN
O Hamlet! thou hast cleft my heart in twain.
HAMLET
O! throw away the worser part of it,
And live the purer with the other half *Ib 156*
- 5 Assume a virtue, if you have it not
That monster, custom, who all sense doth eat,
Of habits devil, is angel yet in this *Ib 160*
- 6 And when you are desirous to be bless'd,
I'll blessing beg of you *Ib 171*
- 7 I must be cruel only to be kind *Ib 178*
- 8 For 'tis the sport to have the engineer
Hoist with his own petar and it shall go hard
But I will delve one yard below their mines,
And blow them at the moon *Ib 206*
- 9 He keeps them, like an ape doth nuts, in the corner
of his jaw, first mouthed, to be last swallowed
Ib II 11 191
- 10 A knavish speech sleeps in a foolish ear *Ib 225*
- 11 Diseases desperate grown,
By desperate appliances are reliev'd,
Or not at all *Ib III 9*
- 12 A certain convocation of politic worms are e'en at
him Your worm is your only emperor for diet
Ib 221
- 13 A man may fish with the worm that hath eat of a
king, and eat of the fish that hath fed of that worm
Ib 229
- 14 We go to gain a little patch of ground,
That hath in it no profit but the name *Ib IV 18*
- 15 How all occasions do inform against me,
And spur my dull revenge! What is a man,
If his chief good and market of his time
Be but to sleep and feed? a beast, no more
Sure he that made us with such large discourse,
Looking before and after gave us not
That capability and god-like reason
To fust in us unus'd *Ib 32*
- 16 Some craven scruple
Of thinking too precisely on the event *Ib 40*
- 17 Rightly to be great
Is not to stir without great argument,
But greatly to find quarrel in a straw
When honour's at the stake *Ib 53*
- 18 So full of artless jealousy is guilt,
It spills itself in fearing to be spilt *Ib V 19*
- 19 How should I your true love know
From another one?
By his cockle hat and staff,
And his sandal shoon *Ib 231*
- 20 He is dead and gone, lady,
He is dead and gone,
At his head a grass green turf,
At his heels a stone. *Hamlet, IV 1 229*
- 21 White his shroud as the mountain snow *Ib 236*
- 22 Larded with sweet flowers,
Which bequeit in the grave did go
With true love showers *Ib 238*
- 23 Then up he rose, and donn'd his clothes *Ib 253*
- 24 Come, my coach! Good night, ladies, good night,
sweet ladies, good night, good night *Ib 272*
- 25 When sorrows come, they come not single spies
But in battalions *Ib 278*
- 26 We have done but greenly
In hugger-mugger to inter him *Ib 283*
- 27 There's such divinity doth hedge a king,
That treason can but peep to what it would *Ib 283*
- 28 To hell, allegiance! vows to the blackest devil
Conscience and grace, to the profoundest pit!
I dare damnation *Ib 283*
- 29 Nature is fine in love, and where 'tis fine
It sends some precious instance of itself
After the thing it loves *Ib 286*
- 30 They bore him barefaced on the bier,
Hee non nonny, nonny, hee nonny,
And in his grave rain'd many a tear *Ib 286*
- 31 There's rosemary, that's for remembrance, pray,
love, remember and there is pansies, that's for
thoughts *Ib 286*
- 32 You must wear your rue with a difference. There's
a daisy, I would give you some violets, but they
withered all when my father died *Ib 286*
- 33 They say he made a good end *Ib 286*
- 34 For bonny sweet Robin is all my joy. *Ib 286*
- 35 No, no, he is dead,
Go to thy death bed,
He never will come again *Ib 286*
- 36 He is gone, he is gone,
And we cast away moan,
God ha' mercy on his soul *Ib 286*
- 37 His means of death, his obscure burial,
No trophy, sword, nor hatchment o'er his bones
No noble rite nor formal ostentation *Ib 286*
- 38 And where the offence is let the great axe fall *Ib 286*
- 39 You must not think
That we are made of stuff so fat and dull
That we can let our beard be shook with danger
And think it pastime *Ib VII 30*
- 40 It warms the very sickness in my heart,
That I shall live and tell him to his teeth,
'Thus diddest thou' *Ib 55*
- 41 A very riband in the cap of youth *Ib 77*
- 42 He grew into his seat,
And to such wondrous doing brought his horse,
As he had been incorp'd and demi natur'd
With the brave beast *Ib 85*
- 43 No place, indeed should murder sanctuarize *Ib 127*

- 1 There is a willow grows aslant a brook,
That shows his hoar leaves in the glassy stream;
There with fantastic garlands did she come,
Of crow-flowers, nettles, daisies, and long purples,
That liberal shepherds give a grosser name,
But our cold maids do dead men's fingers call them:
There, on the pendent boughs her coronet weeds
Clambering to hang, an envious sliver broke,
When down her weedy trophies and herself
Fell in the weeping brook. Her clothes spread wide,
And, mermaid-like, awhile they bore her up;
Which time she chanted snatches of old tunes,
As one incapable of her own distress.
Hamlet, iv. vii. 167
- 2 Too much of water hast thou, poor Ophelia,
And therefore I forbid my tears; but yet
It is our trick, nature her custom holds,
Let shame say what it will. *Ib. 186*
- 3 Is she to be buried in Christian burial that wilfully
seeks her own salvation? *Ib. v. i. 1*
- 4 Ay, marry, is't; crowner's quest law. *Ib. [23]*
- 5 There is no ancient gentlemen but gardeners, ditchers
and grave-makers; they hold up Adam's profession.
Ib. [32]
- 6 The gallows-maker; for that frame outlives a thousand
tenants. *Ib. [47]*
- 7 Cudgel thy brains no more about it, for your dull ass
will not mend his pace with beating. *Ib. [61]*
- 8 The houses that he makes last till doomsday.
Ib. [64]
- 9 Has this fellow no feeling of his business? *Ib. [71]*
- 10 The hand of little employment hath the daintier
sense. *Ib. [75]*
- 11 The pate of a politician, . . . one that would circum-
vent God. *Ib. [84]*
- 12 How absolute the knave is! we must speak by the
card, or equivocation will undo us. *Ib. [147]*
- 13 The age is grown so picked that the toe of the peasant
comes so near the heel of the courtier, he galls his
kibe. *Ib. [150]*
- 14 FIRST CLOWN:
He that is mad, and sent into England.
HAMLET:
Ay, marry; why was he sent into England?
FIRST CLOWN:
Why, because he was mad; he shall recover his wits
there; or, if he do not, 'tis no great matter there.
HAMLET:
Why?
FIRST CLOWN:
'Twill not be seen in him there; there the men are
as mad as he. *Ib. [160]*
- 15 Alas! poor Yorick. I knew him, Horatio; a fellow of
infinite jest, of most excellent fancy; he hath
borne me on his back a thousand times; and now,
how abhorred in my imagination it is! my gorge
rises at it. Here hung those lips that I have kissed
I know not how oft. Where be your gibes now?
your gambols? your songs? your flashes of merrim-
ent, that were wont to set the table on a roar?
Not one now, to mock your own grinning? quite
chap-fallen? Now get you to my lady's chamber,
and tell her, let her paint an inch thick, to this
favour she must come. *Ib. [201]*
- 16 To what base uses we may return, Horatio!
Hamlet, v. i. [222]
- 17 'Twere to consider too curiously to consider so.
Ib. [226]
- 18 Imperious Cæsar, dead, and turn'd to clay,
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away. *Ib. [235]*
- 19 We should profane the service of the dead,
To sing a requiem, and such rest to her
As to peace-parted souls. *Ib. [258]*
- 20 Lay her i' the earth;
And from her fair and unpolluted flesh
May violets spring! I tell thee, churlish priest,
A ministering angel shall my sister be,
When thou liest howling. *Ib. [260]*
- 21 Sweets to the sweet: farewell! *Ib. [265]*
- 22 I thought thy bride-bed to have deck'd, sweet maid,
And not have strewed thy grave. *Ib. [267]*
- 23 For, though I am not splenetic and rash
Yet have I in me something dangerous. *Ib. [283]*
- 24 I lov'd Ophelia: forty thousand brothers
Could not, with all their quantity of love,
Make up my sum. *Ib. [291]*
- 25 And thus a while the fit will work on him;
Anon, as patient as the female dove,
When that her golden couplets are disclos'd,
His silence will sit drooping. *Ib. [307]*
- 26 This grave shall have a living monument. *Ib. [319]*
- 27 There's a divinity that shapes our ends,
Rough-hew them how we will. *Ib. ii. 10*
- 28 It did me yeoman's service. *Ib. 36*
- 29 HAMLET:
Dost know this water-fly?
HORATIO:
No, my good lord.
HAMLET:
Thy state is the more gracious; for 'tis a vice to
know him. *Ib. [84]*
- 30 What imports the nomination of this gentleman?
Ib. [134]
- 31 The phrase would be more german to the matter, if
we could carry cannon by our sides. *Ib. [165]*
- 32 'Tis the breathing time of day with me. *Ib. [181]*
- 33 But thou wouldst not think how ill all's here about
my heart. *Ib. [222]*
- 34 Not a whit, we defy augury; there's a special provi-
dence in the fall of a sparrow. If it be now, 'tis
not to come; if it be not to come, it will be now;
if it be not now, yet it will come: the readiness is
all. *Ib. [232]*
- 35 I have shot mine arrow o'er the house,
And hurt my brother. *Ib. [257]*
- 36 Now the king drinks to Hamlet! *Ib. [292]*
- 37 A hit, a very palpable hit. *Ib. [295]*
- 38 Why, as a woodcock to mine own springe, Osric;
I am justly kill'd with my own treachery. *Ib. [320]*
- 39 O villany! Ho! let the door be lock'd:
Treachery! seek it out. *Ib. [325]*
- 40 The point envenom'd too!—
Then, venom, to thy work. *Ib. [335]*

- 1 This fell sergeant, death,
Is strict in his arrest *Hamlet, v. ii [350]*
- 2 Report me and my cause aright *Ib [353]*
- 3 I am more an antique Roman than a Dane *Ib [355]*
- 4 Horatio, what a wounded name,
Things standing thus unknown, shall live behind me
If thou didst ever hold me in thy heart,
Absent thee from felicity awhile,
And in this harsh world draw thy breath in pain,
To tell my story *Ib [358]*
- 5 The potent poison quite o'ercrows my spirit *Ib [367]*
- 6 The rest is silence *Ib [372]*
- 7 Now cracks a noble heart Good night, sweet prince
And flights of angels sing thee to thy rest! *Ib [373]*
- 8 O proud death!
What feast is toward in thine eternal cell? *Ib [378]*
- 9 Purposes mistook
Fall'n on the inventors' heads *Ib [398]*
- 10 For he was likely, had he been put on,
To have prov'd most royally *Ib [411]*
- 11 So shaken as we are, so wan with care
King Henry IV, Part I, i : i
- 12 In those holy fields
Over whose acres walk'd those blessed feet,
Which fourteen hundred years ago were nail'd
For our advantage, on the bitter cross *Ib 24*
- 13 The blessed sun himself a fair hot wench in flame-
colour'd duffeta *Ib ii [10]*
- 14 I see no reason why thou shouldst be so superfluous
to demand the time of the day *Ib [11]*
- 15 Phœbus, he 'that wandering knight so fair'. *Ib [16]*
- 16 Let us be Diana's foresters, gentlemen of the shade,
minions of the moon *Ib [28]*
- 17 FALSTAFF
And is not my hostess of the tavern a most sweet
wench?
PRINCE
As the honey of Hybla, my old lad of the castle
Ib [44]
- 18 What, in thy quips and thy quiddities? *Ib [50]*
- 19 Shall there be gallows standing in England when
thou art king and resolution thus fobbed as it is
with the rusty curb of old father antick, the law?
Ib [66]
- 20 Thou hast the most unsavoury similes *Ib [89]*
- 21 I would to God thou and I knew where a commodity
of good names were to be bought *Ib [92]*
- 22 O! thou hast damnable iteration, and art, indeed
able to corrupt a saint *Ib [101]*
- 23 Now am I, if a man should speak truly, little better
than one of the wicked *Ib [105]*
- 24 I'll be damned for never a king's son in Christendom
Ib [108]
- 25 Why, Hal, 'tis my vocation, Hal, 'tis no sin for a
man to labour in his vocation *Ib [116]*
- 26 How agrees the devil and thee about thy soul,
that thou soldest him on Good Friday last for a cup
of Madeira and a cold capon's leg? *Ib [126]*
- 27 There's neither honesty, manhood, nor good fellow
ship in thee *King Henry IV, Part I, i ii [154]*
- 28 Farewell, thou latter spring! Farewell, All hailown
summer! *Ib [176]*
- 29 If he fight longer than he sees reason, I'll forswear
arms *Ib, [206]*
- 30 I know you all, and will awhile uphold
The unyok'd humour of your idleness. *Ib [217]*
- 31 If all the year were playing holidays,
To sport would be as tedious as to work,
But when they seldom come, they wish'd for come
Ib [226]
- 32 A certain lord, neat, and trimly dress'd,
Fresh as a bridegroom, and his chin, new-reap'd,
Show'd like a stubble land at harvest home
He was perfum'd like a milliner,
And 'twixt his finger and his thumb he held
A pouncet-box, which ever and anon
He gave his nose and took't away again *Ib iii 33*
- 33 And as the soldiers bore dead bodies by,
He call'd them untaught knaves, unmannerly,
To bring a slovenly, unhandsome corpse
Betwixt the wind and his nobility.
With many holiday and lady terms
He question'd me *Ib 42*
- 34 So pester'd with a popinjay *Ib 50*
- 35 He made me mad
To see him shine so brisk, and smell so sweet
And talk so like a waiting-gentlewoman
Of guns, and drums, and wounds,—God save the
mark!—
And telling me the sovereign'st thing on earth
Was parmaceti for an inward bruise,
And that it was great pity, so it was,
This villainous saltpetre should be digg'd
Out of the bowels of the harmless earth,
Which many a good tall fellow had destroy'd
So cowardly, and but for these vile guns,
He would himself have been a soldier *Ib 53*
- 36 To put down Richard, that sweet lovely rose,
And plant this thorn, this canker, Bolingbroke
Ib 175
- 37 WORCESTER
As to o'er-walk a current roaring loud,
On the unsteadfast footing of a spear
HOTSUR
If he fall in, good-night! or sink or swim
Send danger from the east unto the west,
So honour cross it from the north to south,
And let them grapple! O! the blood more stirs
To rouse a lion than to start a hare *Ib 192*
- 38 By heaven methinks it were an easy leap
To pluck bright honour from the pale-fac'd moon,
Or dive into the bottom of the deep,
Where fathom-line could never touch the ground,
And pluck up drowned honour by the locks,
So he that doth redeem her thence might wear
Without corral all her dignities
But out upon this half-fac'd fellowship! *Ib 201*
- 39 Why, what a candy deal of courtesy
This fawning greyhound then did proffer me! *Ib 251*
- 40 I know a trick worth two of that *Ib ii : 1 [40]*
- 41 At hand, quoth pick-purse *Ib [53]*

- 1 We have the receipt of fern-seed, we walk invisible.
King Henry IV, Part I, II. i. [95]
- 2 I am bewitched with the rogue's company. If the
rascal have not given me medicines to make me
love him, I'll be hanged. *Ib. II. [19]*
- 3 Go hang thyself in thine own heir-apparent garters!
Ib. [49]
- 4 Farewell, and stand fast. *Ib. [78]*
- 5 Happy man be his dole. *Ib. [84]*
- 6 On, bacons, on! *Ib. [99]*
- 7 It would be argument for a week, laughter for a
month, and a good jest for ever. *Ib. [104]*
- 8 Falstaff sweats to death
And lards the lean earth as he walks along. *Ib. [119]*
- 9 Out of this nettle, danger, we pluck this flower,
safety. *Ib. III. [11]*
- 10 A good plot, good friends, and full of expectation;
an excellent plot, very good friends. *Ib. [21]*
- 11 Constant you are,
But yet a woman: and for secrecy,
No lady closer; for I well believe
Thou wilt not utter what thou dost not know.
Ib. [113]
- 12 Show it a fair pair of heels. *Ib. IV. [52]*
- 13 I am not yet of Percy's mind, the Hotspur of the
North; he that kills me some six or seven dozen
of Scots at a breakfast, washes his hands, and says
to his wife, 'Fie upon this quiet life! I want work.'
Ib. [116]
- 14 Didst thou never see Titan kiss a dish of butter—
pitiful-hearted Titan, that melted at the sweet tale
of the sun? *Ib. [135]*
- 15 There live not three good men unchanged in England,
and one of them is fat and grows old. *Ib. [146]*
- 16 Call you that backing of your friends? A plague upon
such backing! give me them that will face me.
Ib. [168]
- 17 A plague of all cowards, still say I. *Ib. [175]*
- 18 I am a Jew else; an Ebrew Jew. *Ib. [201]*
- 19 All! I know not what ye call all. *Ib. [208]*
- 20 Nay that's past praying for: I have peppered two
of them: two I am sure I have paid, two rogues in
buckram suits. I tell thee what, Hal, if I tell thee a
lie, spit in my face, call me horse. Thou knowest
my old ward; here I lay, and thus I bore my point.
Four rogues in buckram let drive at me—
Ib. [214]
- 21 O monstrous! eleven buckram men grown out of two.
Ib. [247]
- 22 Three misbegotten knaves in Kendal-green.
Ib. [249]
- 23 These lies are like the father that begets them; gross
as a mountain, open, palpable. *Ib. [253]*
- 24 Give you a reason on compulsion! if reasons were as
plentiful as blackberries I would give no man a
reason upon compulsion, I. *Ib. [267]*
- 25 Mark now, how a plain tale shall put you down.
Ib. [285]
- 26 What a slave art thou, to hack thy sword as thou hast
done, and then say it was in fight! *Ib. [292]*
- 27 Instinct is a great matter, I was a coward on instinct.
King Henry IV, Part I, II. IV. [304]
- 28 Ah! No more of that, Hal, an thou lovest me.
Ib. [316]
- 29 What doth gravity out of his bed at midnight?
Ib. [328]
- 30 A plague of sighing and grief! It blows a man up
like a bladder. *Ib. [370]*
- 31 I will do it in King Cambyzes' vein. *Ib. [430]*
- 32 QUICKLY:
O Jesu! he doth it as like one of these harlotry players
as ever I see!
FALSTAFF:
Peace, good pint-pot! *Ib. [441]*
- 33 Shall the blessed sun of heaven prove a micher and
eat blackberries? A question not to be asked.
Ib. [454]
- 34 There is a devil haunts thee in the likeness of a fat
old man; a tun of man is thy companion. *Ib. [498]*
- 35 That roasted Manningtree ox with the pudding in
his belly, that reverend vice, that grey iniquity,
that father ruffian, that vanity in years. *Ib. [504]*
- 36 If sack and sugar be a fault, God help the wicked!
Ib. [524]
- 37 No, my good lord; banish Peto, banish Bardolph,
banish Poins; but for sweet Jack Falstaff, kind
Jack Falstaff, true Jack Falstaff, valiant Jack
Falstaff, and therefore more valiant, being, as he
is, old Jack Falstaff, banish not him thy Harry's
company: banish not him thy Harry's company:
banish plump Jack and banish all the world.
Ib. [528]
- 38 Play out the play. *Ib. [539]*
- 39 O monstrous! but one half-pennyworth of bread to
this intolerable deal of sack! *Ib. [598]*
- 40 GLENDOWER: At my nativity
The front of heaven was full of fiery shapes,
Of burning cressets; and at my birth
The frame and huge foundation of the earth
Shak'd like a coward.
HOTSPUR:
Why, so it would have done at the same season, if
your mother's cat had but kittened. *Ib. III. i. 13*
- 41 And all the courses of my life do show
I am not in the roll of common men. *Ib. [42]*
- 42 GLENDOWER:
I can call spirits from the vasty deep.
HOTSPUR:
Why, so can I, or so can any man;
But will they come when you do call for them?
Ib. [53]
- 43 O! while you live, tell truth, and shame the devil!
Ib. [62]
- 44 See how this river comes me cranking in,
And cuts me from the best of all my land
A huge half-moon, a monstrous cantle out. *Ib. [99]*
- 45 I had rather be a kitten and cry mew
Than one of these same metre ballad-mongers.
Ib. [128]
- 46 Mincing poetry. *Ib. [133]*

1 And such a deal of skumble-shamble stuff
As puts me from my faith.

King Henry IV, Part I, iii 1 [153]

2 Ol he's as tedious
As a tired horse, a railing wife,
Worse than a smoky house I had rather live
With cheese and garlic in a windmill, far,
Than feed on cates and have him talk to me
In any summer-house in Christendom *ib* [158]

3 I understand thy kisses, and thou mine,
And that's a feeling disputation *ib* [204]

4 Makes Welsh as sweet as ditties highly penn'd,
Sung by a fair queen in a summer's bower,
With ravishing division, to her lute *ib* [208]

5 Now I perceive the devil understands Welsh
ib [233]

6 You swear like a cornfit-maker's wife *ib* [252]

7 Swear me, Kate, like a lady as thou art,
A good mouth-filling oath *ib* [257]

8 The skipping king, he ambled up and down
With shallow jesters and rash bavin wits *ib* ii 60

9 Being daily swallow'd by men's eyes,
They surfeited with honey and began
To loathe the taste of sweetness, whereof a little
More than a little is by much too much
So, when he had occasion to be seen,
He was but as the cuckoo is in June,
Heard, not regarded *ib* 70

10 My near'st and dearest enemy *ib* 123

11 Well, I'll repent, and that suddenly, while I am in
some liking, I shall be out of heart shortly, and
then I shall have no strength to repent *ib* iii [5]

12 Company, villainous company, hath been the spoil of
me *ib* [10]

13 Come, sing me a bawdy sang, make me merry
ib [15]

14 Shall I nat take mine ease in mine inn? *ib* [91]

15 I have more flesh than another man, and therefore
more frailty *ib* [187]

16 That daff'd the world aside,
And bid it pass *ib* iv 1 96

17 All plum'd like estridges that wing the wind,
Bated like eagles having lately baid'd *ib* 98

18 I saw young Harry, with his beaver on,
His cushions on his thighs gallantly arm'd,
Rise from the ground like feather'd Mercury,
And vaulted with such ease into his seat,
As if an angel dropp'd down from the clouds,
To turn and wind a fiery Pegasus,
And witch the world with noble horsemanship *ib* 104

19 Doomsday is near, die all, die merrily *ib* 134

20 I have misus'd the king's press damnably. *ib* ii [13]

21 The cankers of a calm world and a long peace
ib [32]

22 I am as vigilant as a cat to steal cream *ib* [64]

23 Tut, tut, good enough to toss, food for powder, food
for powder, they'll fill a pit as well as better
tush, man, mortal men, mortal men *ib* [72]

24 To the latter end of a fray and the beginning of a
feast

Thy's a dull fighter and a keen guest

King Henry IV, Part I, iv ii [86]

25 Greatness knows itself. *ib* iii 74

26 For mine own part, I could be well content
To entertain the lag-end of my life
With quiet hours *ib* v 1 23

27 Rebellion lay in his way, and he found it. *ib* 23

28 I do not think a braver gentleman,
More active-valiant or more valiant-young,
More daring or more bold, is now alive
To grace this latter age with noble deeds
I or my part, I may speak it to my shame,
I have a truant been to chivalry *ib* 89

29 FALSTAFF

I would it were bed-time, Hal, and all well.
TAVNCE
Why, thou owest God a death *ib* [125]

30 Honour pricks me on. Yea, but how if honour prick
me off when I come on? how then? Can honour
set-to a leg? No. Or an arm? No. Or take away
the grief of a wound? No. Honour hath no skill
in surgery, then? No. What is honour? A word.
What is that word honour? Air. A trim reckon-
ing! Who hath it? He that died o' Wednesday.
Doth he feel it? No. Doth he hear it? No. It is
insensible then? Yea, to the dead. But will it not
live with the living? No. Why? Detraction will
not suffer it. Therefore I'll none of it. Honour is
a mere scutcheon and so ends my catechism *ib* [131]

31 Suspicion all our lives shall be stuck full of eyes,
For treason is but trusted like the fox,
Who, ne'er so tame, so cherish'd, and lock'd up,
Will have a wild trick of his ancestors *ib* ii 8

32 O gentlemen! the time of life is short,
To spend that shortness basely were too long,
If life did ride upon a dial's point,
Still ending at the arrival of an hour
An if we live, we live to tread on lungs,
If die, brave death, when princes die with us!
Now, for our consciences, the arms are fair,
When the intent of bearing them is just *ib* 81

33 Now, *Exeunt* Percy and set on *ib* 96

34 I have led my ragamuffins where they are peppered
there's not three of my hundred and fifty left
alive, and they are for the town's end, to beg
during life *ib* iii [36]

35 I like not such grinning honour as Sir Walter hath.
give me life, which if I can save, so, if not, honour
comes unlooked for, and there's an end *ib* [61]

36 Two stars keep not their motion in one sphere
ib iv 65

37 But thought's the slave of life, and life time's fool,
And time, that takes survey of all the world,
Must have a stop *ib* [81]

38 Fare thee well, great heart!
Ill weav'd ambition, how much art thou shrunk!
When that this body did contain a spirit,
A kingdom for it was too small a bound,
But now two paces of the vilest earth
Is room enough this earth, that bears thee dead,
Bears not alive so stout a gentleman *ib* [87]

- 1 Thy ignominy sleep with thee in the grave,
But not remember'd in thy epitaph!
What! old acquaintance! could not all this flesh
Keep in a little life? Poor Jack, farewell!
I could have better spar'd a better man.
King Henry IV, Part I, v. iv. [100]
- 2 The better part of valour is discretion. *Ib. [120]*
- 3 Full bravely hast thou flesh'd
Thy maiden sword. *Ib. [132]*
- 4 Lord, Lord, how this world is given to lying! I grant
you I was down and out of breath; and so was he;
but we rose both at an instant, and fought a long
hour by Shrewsbury clock. *Ib. [148]*
- 5 For my part, if a lie may do thee grace,
I'll gild it with the happiest terms I have. *Ib. [161]*
- 6 I'll purge, and leave sack, and live cleanly, as a
nobleman should do. *Ib. [168]*
- 7 I speak of peace, while covert enmity
Under the smile of safety wounds the world.
King Henry IV, Part II, Induction, 9
- 8 Rumour is a pipe
Blown by surmises, jealousies, conjectures,
And of so easy and so plain a stop
That the blunt monster with uncounted heads,
The still-discordant wavering multitude,
Can play upon it. *Ib. 15*
- 9 Even such a man, so faint, so spiritless,
So dull, so dead in look, so woe-begone,
Drew Priam's curtain in the dead of night,
And would have told him, half his Troy was burn'd.
Ib. i. i. 70
- 10 Yet the first bringer of unwelcome news
Hath but a losing office, and his tongue
Sounds ever after as a sullen bell,
Remember'd knolling a departed friend. *Ib. 100*
- 11 The brain of this foolish-compounded clay, man, is
not able to invent anything that tends to laughter,
more than I invent or is invented on me: I am
not only witty in myself, but the cause that wit is
in other men. I do here walk before thee like a sow
that hath overwhelmed all her litter but one.
Ib. ii. [7]
- 12 A rascally yea-forsooth knave. *Ib. [40]*
- 13 Your lordship, though not clean past your youth,
hath yet some smack of age in you, some relish of
the saltness of time. *Ib. [111]*
- 14 This apoplexy is, as I take it, a kind of lethargy, an't
please your lordship; a kind of sleeping in the
blood, a whoreson tingling. *Ib. [127]*
- 15 It is the disease of not listening, the malady of not
marking, that I am troubled withal. *Ib. [139]*
- 16 I am as poor as Job, my lord, but not so patient.
Ib. [145]
- 17 Well, I am loath to gall a new-healed wound.
Ib. [169]
- 18 You that are old consider not the capacities of us
that are young; you measure the heat of our livers
with the bitterness of your galls; and we that are
in the vaward of our youth, I must confess, are
wags too. *Ib. [198]*
- 19 Have you not a moist eye, a dry hand, a yellow cheek,
a white beard, a decreasing leg, an increasing
belly? *Ib. [206]*
- 20 Every part about you blasted with antiquity.
King Henry IV, Part II, i. ii. [210]
- 21 My lord, I was born about three of the clock in the
afternoon, with a white head, and something of a
round belly. For my voice, I have lost it with
hollaing, and singing of anthems. *Ib. [213]*
- 22 CHIEF JUSTICE:
God send the prince a better companion!
- FALSTAFF:
God send the companion a better prince! I cannot
rid my hands of him. *Ib. [227]*
- 23 All you that kiss our lady Peace at home. *Ib. [236]*
- 24 It was always yet the trick of our English nation, if
they have a good thing, to make it too common.
Ib. [244]
- 25 I would to God my name were not so terrible to the
enemy as it is: I were better to be eaten to death
with rust than to be scoured to nothing with per-
petual motion. *Ib. [247]*
- 26 I can get no remedy against this consumption of the
purse: borrowing only lingers and lingers it out,
but the disease is incurable. *Ib. [268]*
- 27 O, thoughts of men accurst!
Past and to come seem best; things present, worst.
Ib. iii. 107
- 28 A poor lone woman. *Ib. ii. i. [37]*
- 29 Away, you scullion! you rampallion! you fustilarian!
I'll tickle your catastrophe. *Ib. [67]*
- 30 He hath eaten me out of house and home. *Ib. [82]*
- 31 Thou didst swear to me upon a parcel-gilt goblet,
sitting in my Dolphin-chamber, at the round
table, by a sea-coal fire, upon Wednesday in
Wheeson week. *Ib. [97]*
- 32 Doth it not show vilely in me to desire small beer?
Ib. ii. [7]
- 33 I do now remember the poor creature, small beer.
Ib. [12]
- 34 Let the end try the man. *Ib. [52]*
- 35 Never a man's thought in the world keeps the road-
way better than thine. *Ib. [64]*
- 36 He was indeed the glass
Wherein the noble youth did dress themselves.
Ib. iii. 21
- 37 Hollow pamper'd jades of Asia. *Ib. iv [177]*
- 38 By my troth, captain, these are very bitter words.
Ib. [183]
- 39 Thou whoreson little tidy Bartholomew boar-pig.
Ib. [249]
- 40 Patch up thine old body for heaven. *Ib. [251]*
- 41 O sleep! O gentle sleep!
Nature's soft nurse, how have I frighted thee,
That thou no more wilt weigh mine eyelids down
And steep my senses in forgetfulness?
Why rather, sleep, liest thou in smoky cribs,
Upon uneasy pallets stretching thee,
And hush'd with buzzing night-flies to thy slumber,
Than in the perfum'd chambers of the great,
Under the canopies of costly state,
And lull'd with sound of sweetest melody?
Ib. iii. i. 5

- 1 Wilt thou upon the high and giddy mast
Seel up the ship-boy's eyes, and rock his brains
In cradle of the rude imperious surge,
And in the visitation of the winds,
Who take the ruffian billows by the top,
Curling their monstrous heads, and hanging them
With deafning clamour in the slippery clouds,
That with the hurly death itself awakes?

King Henry IV, Part II, III 1 28

- 2 With all appliances and means to boot *Ib 29*

- 3 Then, happy low, lie down! *Ib 30*

- 4 Uneasy lies the head that wears a crown *Ib 30*

- 5 O God! that one might read the book of fate *Ib 45*

- 6 Of if this were seen,
The happiest youth viewing his progress through,
What perils past what crosses to ensue,
Would shut the book, and sit him down and die *Ib 54*

- 7 There is a history in all men's lives,
Figuring the nature of the times deceas'd,
The which observ'd, a man may prophesy,
With a near aim, of the main chance of things
As yet not come to life, which in their seeds
And weak beginnings lie intresured *Ib 80*

- 8 Death, as the Psalmist saith, is certain to all, all shall
die How a good yoke of bullocks at Stamford
fair? *Ib 11 [41]*

- 9 And is old Double dead? *Ib [58]*

- 10 A soldier is better accommodated than with a wife
Ib [73]

- 11 Most forcible Feeble *Ib [181]*

- 12 We have heard the chimes at midnight *Ib [231]*

- 13 I care not, a man can die but once, we owe God a
death *Ib [253]*

- 14 He that dies this year is quit for the next *Ib [257]*

- 15 Lord Lord, how subject we old men are to this vice
of lying! *Ib [329]*

- 16 Like a man made after supper of a cheese paring
when a' was naked, he was, for all the world, like
a forked ridish, with a head fantastically carved
upon it with a knife *Ib [335]*

- 17 Talks as familiarly of John a Gaunt as if he had been
sworn brother to him *Ib [348]*

- 18 Against all chances men are ever merry,
But heaviness foreruns the good event *Ib IV 11 81*

- 19 A peace is of the nature of a conquest,
For then both parties nobly are subdu'd,
And neither party loser *Ib 89*

- 20 That I may justly say with the hook nosed fellow of
Rome, 'I came, saw, and overcame' *Ib III [44]*

- 21 A man cannot make him laugh, but that's no marvel
he drinks no wine *Ib [95]*

- 22 A good sherris sack hath a two fold operation in it
It ascends me into the brain, dries me there all the
foolish and dull and crudy vapours which environ
it, makes it apprehensive, quick, forgetive, full of
numble fiery and delectable shapes, which deli-
ver d o'er to the voice, the tongue, which is the
birth becomes excellent wit The second property
of your excellent sherris is, the warming of the
blood which before cold and settled, left the liver

white and pale, which is the badge of pusillanimity
and cowardice but the sherris warms it and makes
it course from the inwards to the parts extreme.
It illumineth the face, which, as a beacon, gives
warning to all the rest of this little kingdom, man,
to arm, and then the vital commoners and inland
petty spirits muster me all to their captain, the
heart, who, great and puff'd up with this retinue,
doth any deed of courage, and this valour comes
of sherris So that skill in the weapon is nothing
without sack, for that sets it a-work, and learning,
a mere hoard of gold kept by a devil till sack
commences it and sets it in act and use

King Henry IV, Part II, IV 11 [103]

- 23 If I had a thousand sons the first human principle
I would teach them should be, to forswear thin
potations *Ib [133]*

- 24 Most subject is the fattest soil to weeds *Ib 15 54*

- 25 Thou art a summer hird,
Which ever in the haunch of winter sings
The lifting up of day *Ib [91]*

- 26 O polish'd perturbation! golden care!
That keep'st the ports of slumber open wide
To many a watchful night! Sleep with it now!
Yet not so sound and half so deeply sweet
As he whose brow with homely beggin bound
Snores out the watch of night *Ib 1 22*

- 27 This sleep is sound indeed this is a sleep
That from this golden rigol hath divorc'd
So many English kings *Ib 34*

- 28 Thy wish was father Harry, to that thought *Ib 91*

- 29 The oldest sins the newest kind of ways *Ib 124*

- 30 It hath been prophesied to me many years
I should not die but in Jerusalem,
Which vainly I suppos'd the Holy Land
But bear me to that chamber, there I'll lie
In that Jerusalem shall Harry die *Ib 235*

- 31 Any pretty little tiny kickshaws, tell William cook
Ib 1 1 [29]

- 32 Not Amurath an Amurath succeeds,
But Harry, Harry *Ib 11 48*

- 33 Sorrow so royally in you appears,
That I will deeply put the fashion on *Ib 51*

- 34 'Tis merry in hall when beards wag all *Ib III [35]*

- 35 A fount for the world, and worldlings base!
I speak of Africa and golden joys *Ib [100]*

- 36 Under which king, Bezonian? speak, or die! *Ib [116]*

- 37 Let us take any man's horses, the laws of England
are at my commandment *Ib [139]*

- 38 I know thee not, old man fall to thy prayers,
How ill white hairs become a fool and jester!
I have long dream'd of such a kind of man
So surfeit swell'd, so old, and so profane *Ib 1 [52]*

- 39 Make less thy body hence, and more thy grace,
Leave gormandising, know the grave doth gape
For thee thrice wider than for other men *Ib [57]*

- 40 Presume not that I am the thing I was *Ib [61]*

- 41 Master Shallow, I owe you a thousand pound *Ib [78]*

- 1 Where, for anything I know, Falstaff shall die of a sweat, unless already a' be killed with your hard opinions; for Oldcastle died a martyr, and this is not the man.
King Henry IV, Part II. Epilogue, [32]
- 2 O! for a Muse of fire, that would ascend
The brightest heaven of invention.
King Henry V, Chorus, 1
- 3 The flat unraised spirits. *Ib. 9*
- 4 Can this cockpit hold
The vasty fields of France? or may we cram
Within this wooden O the very casques
That did affright the air at Agincourt? *Ib. 11*
- 5 Consideration like an angel came,
And whipp'd the offending Adam out of him.
Ib. 1. i. 28
- 6 Never came reformation in a flood,
With such a heady currance, scouring faults. *Ib. 33*
- 7 When he speaks,
The air, a charter'd libertine, is still. *Ib. 47*
- 8 O noble English! that could entertain
With half their forces the full pride of France,
And let another half stand laughing by,
All out of work, and cold for action. *Ib. ii. 111*
- 9 And make your chronicle as rich with praise
As is the owse and bottom of the sea
With sunken wrack and sumless treasures. *Ib. 163*
- 10 For so work the honey-bees,
Creatures that by a rule in nature teach
The act of order to a peopled kingdom.
They have a king and officers of sorts;
Where some, like magistrates, correct at home,
Others, like merchants, venture trade abroad,
Others, like soldiers, armed in their stings,
Make boot upon the summer's velvet buds;
Which pillage they with merry march bring home
To the tent-royal of their emperor:
Who, busied in his majesty, surveys
The singing masons building roofs of gold,
The civil citizens kneading up the honey,
The poor mechanic porters crowding in
Their heavy burdens at his narrow gate,
The sad-ey'd justice, with his surly hum,
Delivering o'er to executors pale
The lazy yawning drone. *Ib. 187*
- 11 His present and your pains we thank you for:
When we have match'd our rackets to these balls,
We will in France, by God's grace, play a set
Shall strike his father's crown into the hazard. *Ib. 260*
- 12 Now all the youth of England are on fire,
And silken dalliance in the wardrobe lies;
Now thrive the armourers, and honour's thought
Reigns solely in the breast of every man:
They sell the pasture now to buy the horse,
Following the mirror of all Christian kings,
With winged heels, as English Mercuries.
For now sits Expectation in the air
And hides a sword from hilts unto the point
With crowns imperial, crowns and coronets,
Promis'd to Harry and his followers. *Ib. 11. Chorus, 1*
- 13 O England! model to thy inward greatness,
Like little body with a mighty heart,
What might'st thou do, that honour would thee do,
Were all thy children kind and natural!
But see thy fault! *King Henry V, 11. Chorus, 16*
- 14 I dare not fight; but I will wink and hold out mine iron. *Ib. i. [7]*
- 15 That's the humour of it. *Ib. [63]*
- 16 Base is the slave that pays. *Ib. [100]*
- 17 For, lambkins, we will live. *Ib. [134]*
- 18 Would I were with him, wheresome'er he is, either in heaven or in hell. *Ib. iii. [7]*
- 19 He's in Arthur's bosom, if ever man went to Arthur's bosom. A' made a finer end, and went away an it had been any christom child; a' parted even just between twelve and one, even at the turning o' the tide: for after I saw him fumble with the sheets and play with flowers and smile upon his fingers' ends, I knew there was but one way; for his nose was as sharp as a pen, and a' babbled of green fields. [Theobald's emendation of the Folio's reading: 'A table of green fields'.] *Ib. [9]*
- 20 So a' cried out 'God, God, God!' three or four times: now I, to comfort him, bid him a' should not think of God, I hoped there was no need to trouble himself with any such thoughts yet. *Ib. [19]*
- 21 As cold as any stone. *Ib. [25]*
- 22 BOY:
Yes, that a' did; and said they were devils incarnate.
HOSTESS:
A' never could abide carnation; 'twas a colour he never liked.
BOY:
A' said once, the devil would have him about women. *Ib. [33]*
- 23 Trust none;
For oaths are straws, men's faiths are wafer-cakes,
And hold-fast is the only dog, my duck. *Ib. [53]*
- 24 Once more unto the breach, dear friends, once more;
Or close the wall up with our English dead!
In peace there's nothing so becomes a man
As modest stillness and humility:
But when the blast of war blows in our ears,
Then imitate the action of the tiger;
Stiffen the sinews, summon up the blood,
Disguise fair nature with hard-favour'd rage;
Then lend the eye a terrible aspect. *Ib. 111. i. 1*
- 25 On, on you noblest English!
Whose blood is fet from fathers of war-proof;
Fathers that, like so many Alexanders,
Have in these parts from morn till even fought,
And sheath'd their swords for lack of argument. *Ib. 17*
- 26 And you, good yeomen,
Whose limbs were made in England, show us here
The mettle of your pasture. *Ib. 25*
- 27 I see you stand like greyhounds in the slips,
Straining upon the start. The game's afoot:
Follow your spirit; and, upon this charge
Cry 'God for Harry! England and Saint George!' *Ib. 31*
- 28 I would give all my fame for a pot of ale, and safety. *Ib. ii. [14]*
- 29 Men of few words are the best men. *Ib. [40]*

- 1 A' never broke any man's head but his own, and that
was against a post when he was drunk
King Henry V, tit ii [43]
- 2 He will maintain his argument as well as any military
man in the world, in the disciplines of the pristine
wars of the Romans
Ib [89]
- 3 One Bardolph, if your majesty know the man his
face is all bubukles, and whelks, and knobs, and
flames o' fire
Ib vi [110]
- 4 I thought upon one pair of English legs
Did march three Frenchmen
Ib [161]
- 5 Give them great meals of beef and iron and steel,
they will eat like wolves and fight like devils
Ib vii [166]
- 6 Now entertain conjecture of a time
When creeping murmur and the poring dark
Fills the wide vessel of the universe
From camp to camp, through the foul womb of night,
The hum of either army stilly sounds,
That the fix'd sentinels almost receive
The secret whispers of each other's watch
Fire answers fire, and through their paly flames
Each battle sees the other's umber'd face
Steed threatens steed, in high and boastful neighs
Piercing the night's dull ear, and from the tents
The armourers, accomplishing the knights,
With busy hammers closing rivets up,
Give dreadful note of preparation
Ib ix Chorus, 1
- 7 The royal captain of this ruin'd band
Ib 29
- 8 A largess universal, like the sun
His liberal eye doth give to every one,
'Thawing cold fear
Ib 43
- 9 A little touch of Harry in the night
Ib 47
- 10 O for pity,—we shall much disgrace,
With four or five most vile and ragged foils,
Right ill dispos'd in brawl ridiculous,
The name of Agincourt
Ib 49
- 11 Gloucester, 'tis true that we are in great danger,
The greater therefore should our courage be
Ib ix 1
- 12 There is some soul of goodness in things evil,
Would men observingly distil it out
Ib 4
- 13 Thus may we gather honey from the weed,
And make a moral of the devil himself
Ib 11
- 14 Art thou base, common and popular?
Ib 37
- 15 Trail'st thou the puissant pike?
Ib 40
- 16 If you would take the pains but to examine the wars
of Pompey the Great, you shall find, I warrant
you that there is no tiddle-taddle nor pabble-
pabble in Pompey's camp
Ib [69]
- 17 There is much care and valour in this Welshman
Ib [85]
- 18 I think the king is but a man, as I am the violet
smells to him as it doth to me
Ib [106]
- 19 I am afraid there are few die well that die in a
battle, for how can they charitably dispose of any
thing when blood is their argument?
Ib [149]
- 20 Every subject's duty is the king's but every subject's
soul is his own
Ib [189]
- 21 Upon the king! let us our lives, our souls,
Our debts, our careful wives,
Our children, and our sins lay on the king!
We must bear all O hard condition!
King Henry V, ix. ii [250]
- 22 What infinite heart's ease
Must kings neglect, that private men enjoy!
And what have kings that privates have not too,
Save ceremony, save general ceremony?
Ib [256]
- 23 'Tis not the balm, the sceptre and the ball,
The sword, the mace, the crown imperial,
The intertissued robe of gold and pearl,
The farred title running 'fore the king,
The throne he sits on, nor the tide of pomp
That beats upon the high shore of this world,
No, not all these, thrice gorgeous ceremony,
Not all these, laid in bed majestical,
Can sleep so soundly as the wretched slave,
Who with a body fill'd and vacant mind
Gets him to rest, cramm'd with distressful bread,
Never sees horrid night, the child of hell,
But like a luckless, from the rise to set
Sweats in the eye of Phœbus, and all night
Sleeps in Elysium, next day after dawn,
Doth rise and help Hyperion to his horse,
And follows so the ever-running year
With profitable labour to his grave
And, but for ceremony, such a wretch,
Winding up days with toil and nights with sleep,
Hath the forehand and vantage of a king
Ib [280]
- 24 O God of battles! steel my soldiers' hearts,
Possess them not with fear, take from them now
The sense of reckoning, if the opposed numbers
Pluck their hearts from them
Ib [309]
- 25 O! that we now had here
But one ten thousand of those men in England
That do no work to-day
Ib iii 16
- 26 If we are mark'd to die, we are enow
To do our country loss, and if to live,
'The fewer men, the greater share of honour
Ib 20
- 27 I am not covetous for gold,
But if it be a sin to covet honour
I am the most offending soul alive
Ib 24
- 28 He which hath no stomach to this fight,
Let him depart, his passport shall be made,
And crowns for convoy put into his purse
We would not die in that man's company
That fears his fellowship to die with us
This day is called the feast of Crispian
He that outlives this day and comes safe home,
Will stand a tip toe when this day is nam'd,
And rouse him at the name of Crispian
He that shall live this day, and see old age,
Will yearly on the vigil feast his neighbours,
And say, 'To-morrow is Saint Crispian'
Then will he strip his sleeve and show his scars,
And say, 'These wounds I had on Crispin's day'
Old men forget yet all shall be forgot,
But he'll remember with advantages
What feats he did that day Then shall our names,
Familiar in his mouth as household words,
Harry the King, Bedford and Exeter,
Warwick and Talbot, Salisbury and Gloucester,
Be in their flowing cups freshly remember'd
This story shall the good man teach his son,
And Crispin Crispian shall ne'er go by,

- From this day to the ending of the world,
But we in it shall be remembered;
We few, we happy few, we band of brothers;
For he to-day that sheds his blood with me
Shall be my brother; be he ne'er so vile
This day shall gentle his condition:
And gentlemen in England, now a-bed
Shall think themselves accurs'd they were not here,
And hold their manhoods cheap whiles any speaks
That fought with us upon Saint Crispin's day.
King Henry V, iv. iii. 35
- 1 Thou damned and luxurious mountain goat.
Ib. iv. [20]
- 2 I'll fer him, and firk him, and ferret him. *Ib.* [29]
- 3 And all my mother came into mine eyes
And gave me up to tears. *Ib.* vi. 31
- 4 There is a river in Macedon, and there is also more-
over a river at Monmouth: . . . and there is salmons
in both. *Ib.* vii. [28]
- 5 But now behold,
In the quick forge and working-house of thought,
How London doth pour out her citizens.
Ib. v. Chorus, 22
- 6 Were now the general of our gracious empress,—
As in good time he may,—from Ireland coming,
Bringing rebellion broached on his sword. *Ib.* 30
- 7 There is occasions and causes why and wherefore in
all things. *Ib.* v. i. [3]
- 8 Not for Cadwallader and all his goats. *Ib.* [29]
- 9 By this leek, I will most horribly revenge. *Ib.* [49]
- 10 Why that the naked, poor, and mangled Peace,
Dear nurse of arts, plenties, and joyful births.
Ib. ii. 34
- 11 The even mead, that erst brought sweetly forth
The freckled cowslip, burnet, and green clover,
Conceives by idleness, and nothing teems
But hateful docks, rough thistles, kecksies, burs.
Ib. 48
- 12 If not, to say to thee that I shall die, is true; but for
thy love, by the Lord, no; yet I love thee too.
Ib. [157]
- 13 For these fellows of infinite tongue, that can rhyme
themselves into ladies' favours, they do always
reason themselves out again. *Ib.* [162]
- 14 Shall not thou and I, between Saint Denis and Saint
George, compound a boy, half-French, half-
English, that shall go to Constantinople and take
the Turk by the beard? *Ib.* [218]
- 15 It is not a fashion for the maids in France to kiss
before they are married. *Ib.* [287]
- 16 God, the best maker of all marriages,
Combine your hearts in one. *Ib.* [387]
- 17 Hung be the heavens with black, yield day to night!
King Henry VI, Part I, i. i. 1
- 18 Expect Saint Martin's summer, halcyon days.
Ib. ii. 131
- 19 Unbidden guests
Are often welcomest when they are gone.
Ib. ii. ii. 55
- 20 But in these nice sharp quillets of the law,
Good faith, I am no wiser than a daw. *Ib.* iv. 17
- 21 From off this brier pluck a white rose with me.
King Henry VI, Part I, ii. iv. 30
- 22 Pluck a red rose from off this thorn with me. *Ib.* 33
- 23 PLANTAGENET:
Hath not thy rose a canker, Somerset?
SOMERSET:
Hath not thy rose a thorn, Plantagenet? *Ib.* 68
- 24 Delays have dangerous ends. *Ib.* iii. ii. 33
- 25 I owe him little duty and less love. *Ib.* iv. iv. 34
- 26 So doth the swan her downy cygnets save,
Keeping them prisoners underneath her wings.
Ib. v. iii. 56
- 27 She's beautiful and therefore to be woo'd;
She is a woman, therefore to be won. *Ib.* 78
- 28 She bears a duke's revenues on her back,
And in her heart she scorns our poverty.
King Henry VI, Part II, i. iii. [83]
- 29 Could I come near your beauty with my nails
I'd set my ten commandments in your face. *Ib.* [144]
- 30 What stronger breastplate than a heart untainted!
Thrice is he arm'd that hath his quarrel just,
And he but naked, though lock'd up in steel,
Whose conscience with injustice is corrupted.
Ib. iii. ii. 232
- 31 He dies, and makes no sign. *Ib.* iii. 29
- 32 Forbear to judge, for we are sinners all.
Close up his eyes, and draw the curtain close;
And let us all to meditation. *Ib.* 31
- 33 The gaudy, blabbing, and remorseful day
Is crept into the bosom of the sea. *Ib.* iv. i. 1
- 34 True nobility is exempt from fear. *Ib.* 129
- 35 I say it was never merry world in England since
gentlemen came up. *Ib.* ii. [10]
- 36 There shall be in England seven halfpenny loaves
sold for a penny; the three-hooped pot shall have
ten hoops; and I will make it felony to drink small
beer. *Ib.* [73]
- 37 The first thing we do, let's kill all the lawyers.
Ib. [86]
- 38 Is not this a lamentable thing, that of the skin of an
innocent lamb should be made parchment? that
parchment, being scribbled o'er, should undo a
man? *Ib.* [88]
- 39 And Adam was a gardener. *Ib.* [146]
- 40 Thou hast most traitorously corrupted the youth of
the realm in erecting a grammar school: and
whereas, before, our forefathers had no other
books but the score and the tally, thou hast
caused printing to be used; and, contrary to the
king, his crown and dignity, thou hast built a
paper-mill. *Ib.* vii. [35]
- 41 Away with him! away with him! he speaks Latin.
Ib. [62]
- 42 Lord, who would live turmoiled in the court,
And may enjoy such quiet walks as these? *Ib.* x. [18]
- 43 O tiger's heart wrapp'd in a woman's hide!
King Henry VI, Part III, i. iv. 137
- 44 This battle fares like to the morning's war,
When dying clouds contend with growing light,
What time the shepherd, blowing of his nails,
Can neither call it perfect day nor night. *Ib.* ii. v. 1

- 1 O God! methinks it were a happy life,
To be no better than a homely swain,
To sit upon a hill, as I do now,
To carve out dials, quaintly, point by point,
Thereby to see the minutes how they run,
How many make the hour full complete,
How many hours bring about the day,
How many days will finish up the year,
How many years a mortal man may live
King Henry VI, Part III, ii. v. 21
- 2 Gives not the hawthorn bush a sweeter shade
To shepherds, looking on their silly sheep,
Than doth a rich embroider'd canopy
To kings that fear their subjects' treachery? *Ib 42*
- 3 See, see! what showers arise,
Blown with the windy tempest of my heart *Ib 85*
- 4 Warwick, peace,
Proud setter up and puller down of kings
Ib iii. iii. 156
- 5 A little fire is quickly trodden out,
Which, being suffer'd, rivers cannot quench
Ib iv. iii. 7
- 6 Live we how we can, yet die we must *Ib v. ii. 28*
- 7 Suspicion always haunts the guilty mind,
The thief doth fear each bush an officer *Ib vi. 11*
- 8 Down, down to hell, and say I sent thee thither
Ib 67
- 9 They
Made Britain India every man that stood
Show'd like a mine *King Henry VIII, i. 1. 20*
- 10 Heat not a furnace for your foe so hot
That it do singe yourself *Ib 140*
- 11 If I chance to talk a little wild, forgive me,
I had it from my father *Ib ii. 26*
- 12 The mirror of all courtesy. *Ib ii. 1. 53*
- 13 Go with me, like good angels, to my end,
And, as the long divorce of steel falls on me,
Make of your prayers one sweet sacrifice,
And lift my soul to heaven *Ib 75*
- 14 CHAMBERLAIN
It seems the marriage with his brother's wife
Has crept too near his conscience
SUFFOLK
No, his conscience
Has crept too near another lady. *Ib ii. [17]*
- 15 This bold bad man *Ib [44]*
- 16 Venly,
I swear, 'tis better to be lowly born,
And range with humble livers in content,
Than to be perk'd up, in a glist'ning grief,
And wear a golden sorrow *Ib iii. 18*
- 17 I would not be a queen
For all the world *Ib 45*
- 18 Orpheus with his lute made trees,
And the mountain tops that freeze,
Bow themselves when he did sing
To his music plants and flowers
Ever sprung, as sun and showers
There had made a lasting spring
Everything that heard him play,
Even the billows of the sea,
Hung their heads, and then lay by.
- In sweet music is such art,
Killing care and grief of heart
Falls asleep, or hearing die *King Henry VIII, iii. 1. 3*
- 19 Heaven is above all yet; there sits a judge,
That no king can corrupt *Ib 99*
- 20 A spleeny Lutheran *Ib ii. 100*
- 21 'Tis well said again,
And 'tis a kind of good deed to say well
And yet words are no deeds *Ib 153*
- 22 And then to breakfast, with
What appetite you have *Ib 203*
- 23 That in all you want to Rome, or else
To foreign princes, 'Ego et Rex meus'
Was still inscrib'd *Ib 314*
- 24 Farewell! a long farewell, to all my greatness!
This is the state of man: to-day he puts forth
The tender leaves of hope, to-morrow blossoms,
And bears his blushing honours thick upon him,
The third day comes a frost, a killing frost,
And, when he thinks, good easy man, full surely
His greatness is a ripening, nips his root,
And then he falls, as I do. I have ventur'd,
Like little wanton boys that swim on bladders,
This many summers in a sea of glory,
But far beyond my depth: my high-blown pride
At length broke under me, and now has left me
Weary and old with service, to the mercy
Of a rude stream that must for ever hide me
Vain pomp and glory of this world, I hate ye
I feel my heart new open'd: O how wretched
Is that poor man that hangs on princes' favours!
There is, betwixt that smile we would aspire to,
That sweet aspect of princes, and their ruin,
More pangs and fears than wars or women have,
And when he falls, he falls like Lucifer,
Never to hope again *Ib 352*
- 25 A peace above all earthly dignities,
A still and quiet conscience *Ib 380*
- 26 A load would sink a navy *Ib 384*
- 27 There was the weight that pull'd me down O
Cromwell!
The king has gone beyond me: all my glories
In that one woman I have lost for ever *Ib 408*
- 28 Cromwell, I did not think to shed a tear
In all my miseries, but thou hast forc'd me,
Out of thy honest truth, to play the woman *Ib 429*
- 29 Let's dry our eyes and thus far hear me, Cromwell,
And, when I am forgotten, as I shall be,
And sleep in dull cold marble, where no mention
Of me more must be heard of, say, I taught thee,
Say, Wolsey, that once trod the ways of glory,
And sounded all the depths and shoals of honour,
Found thee a way, out of his wrack, to rise in,
A sure and safe one, though thy master muss'd it
Ib 432
- 30 Cromwell, I charge thee, fling away ambition
By that sin fell the angels *Ib 441*
- 31 Love thyself last: cherish those hearts that hate thee;
Corruption wins not more than honesty
Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace,
To silence envious tongues: be just, and fear not
Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy country's,
Thy God's, and truth's: then if thou fall'st, O Crom-
well!
Thou fall'st a blessed martyr. *Ib 444*

- 1 Had I but serv'd my God with half the zeal
I serv'd my king, he would not in mine age
Have left me naked to mine enemies.
King Henry VIII, III. ii. 456
- 2 She had all the royal makings of a queen. *Ib.* iv. i. 87
- 3 An old man, broken with the storms of state
Is come to lay his weary bones among ye;
Give him a little earth for charity. *Ib.* ii. 21
- 4 He gave his honours to the world again,
His blessed part to Heaven, and slept in peace.
Ib. 29
- 5 So may he rest; his faults lie gently on him! *Ib.* 31
- 6 He was a man
Of an unbounded stomach. *Ib.* 33
- 7 His promises were, as he then was, mighty;
But his performance, as he is now, nothing. *Ib.* 41
- 8 Men's evil manners live in brass; their virtues
We write in water. *Ib.* 45
- 9 He was a scholar, and a ripe and good one;
Exceeding wise, fair-spoken, and persuading:
Lofty and sour to them that lov'd him not;
But, to those men that sought him, sweet as summer.
Ib. 51
- 10 Those twins of learning that he rais'd in you,
Ipswich and Oxford! *Ib.* 58
- 11 After my death I wish no other herald,
No other speaker of my living actions,
To keep mine honour from corruption,
Than such an honest chronicler as Griffith. *Ib.* 69
- 12 To dance attendance on their lordships' pleasures.
Ib. v. ii. 30
- 13 'Tis a cruelty
To load a falling man. *Ib.* 76
- 14 In her days every man shall eat in safety
Under his own vine what he plants; and sing
The merry songs of peace to all his neighbours.
Ib. v. 34
- 15 Those about her
From her shall read the perfect ways of honour.
Ib. 37
- 16 Nor shall this peace sleep with her; but as when
The bird of wonder dies, the maiden phoenix,
Her ashes new-create another heir
As great in admiration as herself. *Ib.* 40
- 17 Some come to take their ease
And sleep an act or two. *Ib.* Epilogue, 2
- 18 Lord of thy presence and no land beside.
King John, I. i. 137
- 19 For new-made honour doth forget men's names.
Ib. 186
- 20 Sweet, sweet, sweet poison for the age's tooth.
Ib. 213
- 21 Bearing their birthrights proudly on their backs.
Ib. II. i. 70
- 22 For courage mounteth with occasion. *Ib.* 82
- 23 Saint George, that swinged the dragon, and e'er since
Sits on his horse back at mine hostess' door. *Ib.* 288
- 24 Mad world! Mad kings! Mad composition! *Ib.* 561
- 25 That smooth-fac'd gentleman, tickling Commodity,
Commodity, the bias of the world. *Ib.* 573
- 26 Well, whiles I am a beggar, I will rail,
And say there is no sin, but to be rich;
And, being rich, my virtue then shall be,
To say there is no vice, but beggary.
King John, II. i. 593
- 27 Here I and sorrows sit;
Here is my throne, bid kings come bow to it.
Ib. III. i. 73
- 28 Thou wear a lion's hide! doff it for shame,
And hang a calf's-skin on those recreant limbs!
Ib. 128
- 29 No Italian priest.
Shall tithe or toll in our dominions. *Ib.* 153
- 30 Old Time the clock-setter, that bald sexton, Time.
Ib. 324
- 31 Bell, book, and candle shall not drive me back,
When gold and silver beck me to come on.
Ib. III. 12
- 32 KING JOHN:
Death.
HUBERT:
My lord?
KING JOHN:
A grave.
HUBERT:
He shall not live.
KING JOHN:
Enough.
I could be merry now. *Ib.* 66
- 33 Look, who comes here! a grave unto a soul;
Holding the eternal spirit, against her will,
In the vile prison of afflicted breath. *Ib.* iv. 17
- 34 Grief fills the room up of my absent child,
Lies in his bed, walks up and down with me,
Puts on his pretty looks, repeats his words,
Remembers me of all his gracious parts,
Stuffs out his vacant garments with his form. *Ib.* 93
- 35 Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale,
Vexing the dull ear of a drowsy man. *Ib.* 108
- 36 Heat me these irons hot. *Ib.* IV. i. 1
- 37 Methinks nobody should be sad but I:
Yet I remember, when I was in France,
Young gentlemen would be as sad as night,
Only for wantonness. *Ib.* 13
- 38 I knit my handkercher about your brows,—
The best I had, a princess wrought it me. *Ib.* 41
- 39 To gild refined gold, to paint the lily,
To throw a perfume on the violet,
To smooth the ice, or add another hue
Unto the rainbow, or with taper light
To seek the beauteous eye of heaven to garnish,
Is wasteful and ridiculous excess. *Ib.* II. 11
- 40 The spirit of the time shall teach me speed. *Ib.* 176
- 41 Another lean unwash'd artificer. *Ib.* 201
- 42 It is the curse of kings to be attended
By slaves that take their humours for a warrant
To break within the bloody house of life. *Ib.* 208
- 43 How oft the sight of means to do ill deeds
Makes ill deeds done! *Ib.* 219
- 44 Whate'er you think, good words, I think, were best.
Ib. III. 28
- 45 Unthread the rude eye of rebellion,
And welcome home again discarded faith. *Ib.* v. iv. 11

- 1 I beg cold comfort *King John, 1 11 42*
- 2 This England never did nor never shall,
Lie at the proud foot of a conqueror,
But when it first did help to wound itself
Now these her princes are come home again,
Come the three corners of the world in arms,
And we shall shock them nought shall make us rue,
If England to itself do rest but true *Ib 112*
- 3 Hence! home, you idle creatures get you home
Is this a holiday? *Julius Caesar, 1. 1 1*
- 4 What trade, thou knave? thou naughty knave, what
trade? *Ib [15]*
- 5 FLAVIUS
Thou art a cobbler, art thou?
2ND COMMONER
Truly, sir, all that I live by is with the awl I am
indeed, sir, a surgeon to old shoes *Ib [22]*
- 6 As proper men as ever trod upon neat's leather
Ib [27]
- 7 Wherefore rejoice? What conquest brings he home?
Ib [36]
- 8 You blocks, you stones, you worse than senseless
things!
O you hard hearts, you cruel men of Rome,
Knew you not Pompey? *Ib [39]*
- 9 Have you not made a universal shout,
That Tiber trembled underneath her banks,
To hear the replication of your sounds
Made in her concave shores? *Ib [48]*
- 10 Speak, Cæsar is turn'd to hear *Ib 11 17*
- 11 Beware the ides of March *Ib 18*
- 12 He is a dreamer, let us leave him pass *Ib 24*
- 13 I am not gamesome I do lack some part
Of that quick spirit that is in Antony *Ib 28*
- 14 Brutus, I do observe you now of late
I have not from your eyes that gentleness
And show of love as I was wont to have
You bear too stubborn and too strange a hand
Over your friend that loves you *Ib 32*
- 15 Poor Brutus, with himself at war,
Forgets the shows of love to other men *Ib 46*
- 16 Set honour in one eye and death i' the other,
And I will look on both indifferently *Ib 86*
- 17 Well, honour is the subject of my story
I cannot tell what you and other men
Think of this life but, for my single self,
I had as lief not be as live to be
In awe of such a thing as I myself *Ib 92*
- 18 'Dar'st thou, Cassius, now,
Leap in with me into this angry flood,
And swim to yonder point?' Upon the word,
Accoutred as I was, I plunged in,
And bade him follow *Ib 102*
- 19 Stemming it with hearts of controversy *Ib 109*
- 20 His onward lips did from their colour fly,
And that same eye whose bend doth awe the world
Did lose his lustre *Ib 122*
- 21 Ye gods, it doth amaze me,
A man of such a feeble temper should
So get the start of the majestic world,
And bear the palm alone *Ib 128*
- 22 Why, man, he doth bestride the narrow world
Like a Colossus, and we petty men
Walk under his huge legs, and peep about
To find ourselves dishonourable graves
Men at some time are masters of their fates
The fault, dear Brutus, is not in our stars,
But in ourselves, that we are underlings
Julius Caesar, 1 11 135
- 23 'Brutus' will start a spirit as soon as 'Cæsar'.
Now in the names of all the gods at once,
Upon what meat doth this our Cæsar feed,
That he is grown so great? *Ib 146*
- 24 Now is it Rome indeed and room enough *Ib 155*
- 25 But, look you, Cassius,
The angry spot doth glow on Cæsar's brow *Ib 181*
- 26 Let me have men about me that are fat,
Sleek-headed men and such as sleep o' nights,
Yond Cassius has a lean and hungry look,
He thinks too much such men are dangerous *Ib 191*
- 27 Would he were fatter! but I fear him not
Yet if my name were liable to fear,
I do not know the man I should avoid
So soon as that spare Cassius He reads much,
He is a great observer, and he looks
Quite through the deeds of men, he loves no plays,
As thou dost, Antony, he hears no music,
Seldom he smiles, and smiles in such a sort
As if he mock'd himself, and scorn'd his spirit,
That could be mov'd to smile at anything
Such men as he be never at heart's ease,
Whiles they behold a greater than themselves,
And therefore are they very dangerous
I rather tell thee what is to be fear'd
Than what I fear, for always I am Cæsar *Ib 197*
- 28 'Tis very like he hath the falling sickness. *Ib [255]*
- 29 If Cæsar had stabbed their mothers, they would have
done no less *Ib [277]*
- 30 For mine own part, it was Greek to me *Ib [288]*
- 31 Therefore 'tis meet
That noble minds keep ever with their likes,
For who so firm that cannot be seduc'd? *Ib [315]*
- 32 Besides—I have not since put up my sword,—
Against the Capitol I met a lion,
Who glar'd upon me, and went surly by,
Without annoying me *Ib 11 19*
- 33 Yesterday the bird of night did sit,
Even at noon day, upon the market-place,
Hooting and shrieking *Ib 26*
- 34 But men may construe things after their own fashion,
Clean from the purpose of the things themselves *Ib 34*
- 35 Cassius from bondage will deliver Cassius *Ib 90*
- 36 Nor stony tower, nor walls of beaten brass,
Nor airless dungeon, nor strong links of iron,
Can be retentive to the strength of spirit,
But life, being weary of these worldly bars,
Never lacks power to dismiss itself *Ib 93*
- 37 So every bondman in his own hand bears
The power to cancel his captivity *Ib 101*
- 38 I will set this foot of mine as far
As who goes furthest *Ib 118*

- 1 O! he sits high in all the people's hearts:
And that which would appear offence in us,
His countenance, like richest alchemy,
Will change to virtue and to worthiness.
Julius Caesar, I. iii. 157
- 2 It is the bright day that brings forth the adder;
And that craves wary walking. *Ib.* II. i. 14
- 3 'Tis a common proof,
That lowliness is young ambition's ladder,
Whereto the climber-upward turns his face;
But when he once attains the upmost round,
He then unto the ladder turns his back,
Looks in the clouds, scorning the base degrees
By which he did ascend. *Ib.* 21
- 4 Therefore think him as a serpent's egg
Which, hatch'd, would, as his kind, grow mischievous,
And kill him in the shell. *Ib.* 32
- 5 Between the acting of a dreadful thing
And the first motion, all the interim is
Like a phantasma, or a hideous dream:
The genius and the mortal instruments
Are then in council; and the state of man,
Like to a little kingdom, suffers then
The nature of an insurrection. *Ib.* 63
- 6 O conspiracy!
Sham'st thou to show thy dangerous brow by night,
When evils are most free? *Ib.* 77
- 7 For if thou path, thy native semblance on,
Not Erebus itself were dim enough
To hide thee from prevention. *Ib.* 83
- 8 For he will never follow anything
That other men begin. *Ib.* 151
- 9 Let us be sacrificers, but not butchers, Caius.
Ib. 166
- 10 Let's carve him as a dish fit for the gods,
Not hew him as a carcass fit for hounds. *Ib.* 173
- 11 For he is superstitious grown of late,
Quite from the main opinion he held once
Of fantasy, of dreams, and ceremonies. *Ib.* 195
- 12 But when I tell him he hates flatterers,
He says he does, being then most flattered. *Ib.* 207
- 13 Enjoy the honey-heavy dew of slumber. *Ib.* 230
- 14 With an angry wafture of your hand,
Gave sign for me to leave you. *Ib.* 246
- 15 What! is Brutus sick,
And will he steal out of his wholesome bed
To dare the vile contagion of the night? *Ib.* 263
- 16 That great vow
Which did incorporate and make us one. *Ib.* 272
- 17 PORTIA:
Dwell I but in the suburbs
Of your good pleasure? If it be no more,
Portia is Brutus' harlot, not his wife.
BRUTUS:
You are my true and honourable wife,
As dear to me as are the ruddy drops
That visit my sad heart. *Ib.* 285
- 18 I grant I am a woman, but, withal,
A woman that Lord Brutus took to wife;
I grant I am a woman, but, withal,
A woman well-reputed, Cato's daughter.
Think you I am no stronger than my sex,
Being so fathered and so husbanded? *Ib.* 292
- 19 Enter Caesar, in his night-gown.
Julius Caesar, II. ii. Stage Direction
- 20 Nor heaven nor earth have been at peace to-night.
Ib. 1
- 21 CALPHURNIA:
These things are beyond all use,
And I do fear them.
CÆSAR:
What can be avoided
Whose end is purpos'd by the mighty gods? *Ib.* 25
- 22 CALPHURNIA:
When beggars die, there are no comets seen;
The heavens themselves blaze forth the death of
princes.
CÆSAR:
Cowards die many times before their deaths;
The valiant never taste of death but once.
Of all the wonders that I yet have heard,
It seems to me most strange that men should fear;
Seeing that death, a necessary end,
Will come when it will come. *Ib.* 30
- 23 Danger knows full well
That Caesar is more dangerous than he:
We are two lions litter'd in one day,
And I the elder and more terrible:
And Caesar shall go forth. *Ib.* 44
- 24 The cause is in my will: I will not come. *Ib.* 71
- 25 See! Antony, that revels long o' nights,
Is notwithstanding up. *Ib.* 116
- 26 My heart laments that virtue cannot live
Out of the teeth of emulation. *Ib.* iii. [13]
- 27 O constancy! be strong upon my side;
Set a huge mountain 'tween my heart and tongue;
I have a man's mind, but a woman's might.
How hard it is for women to keep counsel! *Ib.* iv. 6
- 28 CÆSAR:
The ides of March are come.
SOOTHSAYER:
Ay, Cæsar; but not gone. *Ib.* III. i. 1
- 29 Sweet words,
Low-crooked curtsies, and base spaniel fawning. *Ib.* 42
- 30 If I could pray to move, prayers would move me;
But I am constant as the northern star,
Of whose true-fix'd and resting quality
There is no fellow in the firmament.
The skies are painted with unnumber'd sparks,
They are all fire and every one doth shine,
But there's but one in all doth hold his place:
So, in the world; 'tis furnish'd well with men,
And men are flesh and blood, and apprehensive;
Yet in the number I do know but one
That unassailable holds on his rank,
Unshak'd of motion: and that I am he,
Let me a little show it, even in this,
That I was constant Cimber should be banish'd,
And constant do remain to keep him so. *Ib.* 59
- 31 Et tu, Brutel! *Ib.* 77
- 32 Ambition's debt is paid. *Ib.* 83
- 33 That we shall die, we know; 'tis but the time
And drawing days out, that men stand upon. *Ib.* 99
- 34 He that cuts off twenty years of life
Cuts off so many years of fearing death. *Ib.* 101

1 CASSIUS

How many ages hence

Shall this our lofty scene be acted o'er,
In states unborn, and accents yet unknown!

BRUTUS

How many times shall Cæsar bleed in sport

Julius Cæsar, III 1 111

4 O mighty Cæsar! dost thou lie so low?

Are all thy conquests, glories, triumphs, spoils,
Shrunk to this little measure? *Ib 148*

3 Your swords, made rich

With the most noble blood of all this world *Ib 155*

4 Live a thousand years,

I shall not find myself so apt to die *Ib 159*5 The choice and master spirits of this age *Ib 163*

6 Let each man render me his bloody hand

First, Marcus Brutus will I shake with you *Ib 184*7 Though last, not least in love *Ib 189*

8 My credit now stands on such slippery ground,

That one of two bad ways you must conceit me,
Either a coward or a flatterer *Ib 191*

9 Here wast thou bay'd, brave hart,

Here didst thou fall, and here thy hunters stand,
Sign'd in thy spoil and crimson'd in thy leth
O world! thou wast the forest to this hart,
And this, indeed, O world! the heart of thee *Ib 204*

10 The enemies of Cæsar shall say this,

Then, in a friend, it is cold modesty. *Ib 212*

11 O! pardon me, thou bleeding piece of earth,

That I am meek and gentle with these butchers,
Thou art the ruins of the noblest man
That ever lived in the tide of times *Ib 254*

12 Cæsar's spirit, ranging for revenge,

With Ate by his side, come hot from hell,
Shall in these confines, with a monarch's voice
Cry, 'Havoc!' and let slip the dogs of war *Ib 270*13 Passion, I see, is catching *Ib 283*14 Not that I loved Cæsar less, but that I loved Rome
more *Ib 11 [22]*15 As he was valiant, I honour him but, as he was
ambitious, I slew him *Ib [27]*16 Who is here so base that would be a bondman? If
any, speak, for him have I offended Who is here
so rude that would not be a Roman? If any,
speak, for him have I offended Who is here so
vile that will not love his country? If any, speak,
for him have I offended I pause for a reply *Ib [31]*

17 Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears,

I come to bury Cæsar, not to praise him
The evil that men do lives after them,
The good is oft interred with their bones,
So let it be with Cæsar The noble Brutus
Hath told you Cæsar was ambitious,
If it were so, it was a grievous fault,
And grievously hath Cæsar answer'd it *Ib [79]*

18 For Brutus is an honourable man,

So are they all, all honourable men *Ib [88]*

19 He was my friend, faithful and just to me

But Brutus says he was ambitious,
And Brutus is an honourable man *Ib [91]*20 When that the poor have cried, Cæsar hath wept,
Ambition should be made of sterner stuff
*Julius Cæsar, III 1 [97]*21 You all did love him once, not without cause *Ib [108]*22 O judgment! thou art fled to brutish beasts,
And men have lost their reason. *Ib [110]*23 But yesterday the word of Cæsar might
Have stood against the world; now lies he there,
And none so poor to do him reverence *Ib [124]*24 Let but the commons hear this testament—
Which, pardon me, I do not mean to read—
And they would go and kiss dead Cæsar's wounds
And dip their nkins in his sacred blood,
Yea, beg a hiar of him for memory,
And, dying, mention it within their wills,
Bequeathing it as a rich legacy
Unto their issue *Ib [136]*25 The will, the will we will hear Cæsar's will *Ib [145]*26 You are not wood, you are not stones, but men *Ib [148]*27 If you have tears, prepare to shed them now.
You all do know this mantle I remember
The first time ever Cæsar put it on,
'Twas on a summer's evening, in his tent,
That day he overcame the Nervii *Ib [174]*28 See what a rent the envious Casca made. *Ib [180]*29 For Brutus, as you know, was Cæsar's angel *Ib [186]*30 This was the most unkindest cut of all *Ib [188]*31 Ingratitude, more strong than traitors' arms,
Quite vanquish'd him then burst his mighty heart,
And, in his mantle muffling up his face,
Even at the base of Pompey's statue,
Which all the while ran blood, great Cæsar fell
O! what a fall was there, my countrymen,
Then I, and you, and all of us fell down,
Whilst bloody treason flourish'd over us
O now you weep, and I perceive you feel
The dint of pity, these are gracious drops. *Ib [190]*32 Good friends, sweet friends, let me not stir you up
To such a sudden flood of mutiny
They that have done this deed are honourable
What private griefs they have, alas! I know not,
That made them do it, they are wise and honourable,
And will no doubt with reasons answer you
I come not, friends, to steal away your hearts
I am no orator, as Brutus is,
But, as you know me all, a plain, blunt man,
That love my friend *Ib [214]*33 For I have neither wit, nor words, nor worth,
Action nor utterance, nor power of speech,
To stir men's blood, I only speak right on,
I tell you that which you yourselves do know *Ib [225]*34 But were I Brutus,
And Brutus Antony, there were an Antony
Would ruffle up your spirits, and put a tongue
In every wound of Cæsar, that should move
The stones of Rome to rise and mutiny. *Ib [230]*35 Here was a Cæsar! when comes such another?
Ib [257]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Now let it work; mischief, thou art afoot,
Take thou what course thou wilt!
Julius Cæsar, III. ii. [265]
- 2 Fortune is merry,
And in this mood will give us anything. *Ib.* [271]
- 3 Tear him for his bad verses, tear him for his bad
verses. *Ib.* iii. [34]
- 4 He shall not live; look, with a spot I damn him.
Ib. iv. i. 6
- 5 This is a slight unmeritable man,
Meet to be sent on errands. *Ib.* 12
- 6 OCTAVIUS:
He's a tried and valiant soldier.
ANTONY:
So is my horse, Octavius; and for that
I do appoint him store of provender. *Ib.* 28
- 7 We are at the stake,
And bay'd about with many enemies;
And some that smile have in their hearts, I fear,
Millions of mischiefs. *Ib.* 48
- 8 Not with such familiar instances,
Nor with such free and friendly conference,
As he hath us'd of old. *Ib.* ii. 16
- 9 When love begins to sicken and decay,
It useth an enforced ceremony.
There are no tricks in plain and simple faith. *Ib.* 20
- 10 CASSIUS:
In such a time as this it is not meet
That every nice offence should bear his comment.
BRUTUS:
Let me tell you, Cassius, you yourself
Are much condemn'd to have an itching palm.
Ib. iii. 7
- 11 Remember March, the ides of March remember.
Ib. 18
- 12 Shall we now
Contaminate our fingers with base bribes? *Ib.* 23
- 13 I had rather be a dog, and bay the moon,
Than such a Roman. *Ib.* 27
- 14 Away, slight man! *Ib.* 37
- 15 I'll use you for my mirth, yea, for my laughter,
When you are waspish. *Ib.* 49
- 16 For mine own part,
I shall be glad to learn of noble men. *Ib.* 53
- 17 You wrong me every way; you wrong me, Brutus;
I said an elder soldier, not a better:
Did I say 'better'? *Ib.* 55
- 18 Do not presume too much upon my love;
I may do that I shall be sorry for. *Ib.* 63
- 19 There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats;
For I am arm'd so strong in honesty
That they pass by me as the idle wind,
Which I respect not. *Ib.* 66
- 20 By heaven, I had rather coin my heart,
And drop my blood for drachmas, than to wring
From the hard hands of peasants their vile trash
By any indirection. *Ib.* 72
- 21 Should I have answer'd Caius Cassius so?
When Marcus Brutus grows so covetous,
To lock such rascal counters from his friends,
Be ready, gods, with all your thunderbolts;
Dash him to pieces! *Ib.* 78
- 22 A friend should bear his friend's infirmities,
But Brutus makes mine greater than they are.
Julius Cæsar, IV. iii. 85
- 23 A friendly eye could never see such faults. *Ib.* 89
- 24 All his faults observ'd,
Set in a note-book, learn'd, and conn'd by rote,
To cast into my teeth. *Ib.* 96
- 25 O Cassius! you are yoked with a lamb
That carries anger as the flint bears fire;
Who, much enforced, shows a hasty spark,
And straight is cold again. *Ib.* 109
- 26 O Cassius! I am sick of many griefs. *Ib.* 143
- 27 I have as much of this in art as you,
But yet my nature could not bear it so. *Ib.* 193
- 28 Good reasons must, of force, give place to better. *Ib.* 202
- 29 There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune;
Omitted, all the voyage of their life
Is bound in shallows and in miseries.
On such a full sea are we now afloat,
And we must take the current when it serves,
Or lose our ventures. *Ib.* 217
- 30 The deep of night is crept upon our talk,
And nature must obey necessity. *Ib.* 225
- 31 This was an ill beginning of the night:
Never come such division 'tween our souls! *Ib.* 233
- 32 BRUTUS:
Then I shall see thee again?
GHOST:
Ay, at Philippi.
BRUTUS:
Why, I will see thee at Philippi, then. *Ib.* 283
- 33 But for your words, they rob the Hybla bees,
And leave them honeyless. *Ib.* v. i. 34
- 34 You know that I held Epicurus strong,
And his opinion; now I change my mind,
And partly credit things that do presage. *Ib.* 77
- 35 The gods to-day stand friendly, that we may,
Lovers in peace, lead on our days to age! *Ib.* 94
- 36 I know not how,
But I do find it cowardly and vile,
For fear of what might fall, so to prevent
The time of life. *Ib.* 103
- 37 Think not, thou noble Roman,
That ever Brutus will go bound to Rome;
He bears too great a mind: but this same day
Must end that work the ides of March begun;
And whether we shall meet again, I know not.
Therefore our everlasting farewell take:
For ever, and for ever, farewell, Cassius!
If we do meet again, why, we shall smile!
If not, why then, this parting was well made. *Ib.* 111
- 38 O! that a man might know
The end of this day's business, ere it come;
But it sufficeth that the day will end,
And then the end is known. *Ib.* 123
- 39 This day I breathed first: time is come round,
And where I did begin, there shall I end;
My life is run his compass. *Ib.* iii. 23
- 40 O hateful error, melancholy's child!
Why dost thou show, to the apt thoughts of men,
The things that are not? *Ib.* 67

- 1 O Julius Cæsar! thou art mighty yet!
Thy spirit walks abroad, and turns our swords
In our own proper entrails. *Julius Cæsar*, v. iii. 94
- 2 Are yet two Romans living such as these?
The last of all the Romans, fare thee well!
It is impossible that ever Rome
Should breed thy fellow. Friends, I owe more tears
To this dead man than you shall see me pay.—
I shall find time, Cassius, I shall find time. *Ib.* 98
- 3 When you do find him, or alive or dead,
He will be found like Brutus, like himself. *Ib.* iv. 24
- 4 I had rather have
Such men my friends than enemies. *Ib.* 28
- 5 Thou seest the world, Volumnius, how it goes;
Our enemies have beat us to the pit
It is more worthy to leap in ourselves,
Than tarry till they push us. *Ib.* v. 22
- 6 Thou art a fellow of a good respect;
Thy life hath had some smatch of honour in it *Ib.* 45
- 7 Cæsar, now, be still,
I kill'd not thee with half so good a will. *Ib.* 50
- 8 This was the noblest Roman of them all. *Ib.* 68
- 9 He, only, in a general honest thought
And common good to all, made one of them.
His life was gentle, and the elements
So mix'd in him that Nature might stand up
And say to all the world, 'This was a man!' *Ib.* 71
- 10 LEAR:
So young, and so untender?
CORDELIA
So young, my lord, and true. *King Lear*, i. i [108]
- 11 A still-soliciting eye. *Ib.* [234]
- 12 Love is not love
When it is mingled with regards that stand
Aloof from the entire point. *Ib.* [241]
- 13 Fairest Cordelia, that art most rich, being poor,
Most choice, forsaken; and most lov'd, despis'd!
Ib. [253]
- 14 Who in the lusty stealth of nature take
More composition and fierce quality
Than doth, within a dull, stale, tired bed,
Go to the creating a whole tribe of fops. *Ib.* ii. 11
- 15 These late eclipses in the sun and moon portend no
good to us. *Ib.* [115]
- 16 We have seen the best of our time: machinations,
hollowness, treachery, and all ruinous disorders,
follow us disquietly to our graves. *Ib.* [125]
- 17 This is the excellent foppery of the world. *Ib.* [132]
- 18 We make guilty of our disasters the sun, the moon,
and the stars, as if we were villains by necessity,
fools by heavenly compulsion. *Ib.* [134]
- 19 An admirable evasion of whoremaster man, to lay
his goatish disposition to the charge of a star!
Ib. [141]
- 20 My nativity was under Ursa Major, so that it follows
I am rough and lecherous. *Ib.* [145]
- 21 Pat he comes, like the catastrophe of the old comedy,
my cue is villainous melancholy, with a sigh like
'Tom o' Bedlam.' *Ib.* [150]
- 22 KENT:
You have that in your countenance which I would
fain call master.
- LEAR:
What's that?
- KENT:
Authority. *King Lear*, i. iv. [29]
- 23 Not so young, sir, to love a woman for singing, nor
so old to dote on her for any thing. *Ib.* [40]
- 24 Lady the brach may stand by the fire and stunk *Ib.* [125]
- 25 I have more than thou showest,
Speak less than thou knowest,
Lend less than thou owest. *Ib.* [132]
- 26 LEAR:
Dost thou call me fool, boy?
- FOOL:
All thy other titles thou hast given away; that thou
wast born with. *Ib.* [163]
- 27 The hedge-sparrow fed the cuckoo so long,
That it had it head bit off by it young. *Ib.* [238]
- 28 Ingratitude, thou marble-hearted fiend,
More hideous, when thou show'st thee in a child,
Than the sea-monster. *Ib.* [253]
- 29 Into her womb convey sterility!
Dry up in her the organs of increase. *Ib.* [302]
- 30 How sharper than a serpent's tooth it is
To have a thankless child! *Ib.* [312]
- 31 How far your eyes may pierce I cannot tell;
Striving to better, oft we mar what's well. *Ib.* [370]
- 32 A knave, a rascal, an eater of broken meats. *Ib.* ii. ii. [15]
- 33 Thou whorson zed! thou unnecessary letter!
Ib. [68]
- 34 I'd drive ye cackling home to Camelot. *Ib.* [89]
- 35 I have seen better faces in my time
Than stands on any shoulder that I see
Before me at this instant. *Ib.* [99]
- 36 Winter's not gone yet, if the wild-geese fly that way *Ib.* iv. [46]
- 37 Down, thou climbing sorrow!
Thy element's below. *Ib.* [57]
- 38 That sir which serves and seeks for gain,
And follows but for form,
Will pack when it begins to rain,
And leave thee in the storm. *Ib.* [79]
- 39 O, sir! you are old;
Nature in you stands on the very verge
Of her confine. *Ib.* [148]
- 40 But I'll not chide thee;
Let shame come when it will, I do not call it:
I do not bid the thunder-bearer shoot,
Nor tell tales of thee to high-judging Jove. *Ib.* [228]
- 41 Our basest beggars
Are in the poorest thing superfluous:
Allow not nature more than nature needs,
Man's life is cheap as beast's. *Ib.* [267]
- 42 You see me here, you gods, a poor old man,
As full of grief as age, wretched in both! *Ib.* [275]

- 1 I will have such revenges on you both
That all the world shall—I will do such things,—
What they are yet I know not,—but they shall be
The terrors of the earth. *King Lear*, II. iv. [282]
- 2 To wilful men,
The injuries that they themselves procure
Must be their schoolmasters. *Ib.* [305]
- 3 Contending with the fretful elements;
Bids the wind blow the earth into the sea,
Or swell the curled waters 'bove the main.
Ib. III. i. 4
- 4 Strives in his little world of man to out-scorn
The to-and-fro conficting wind and rain.
This night, wherein the cub-drawn bear would couch,
The lion and the belly-pinched wolf
Keep their fur dry. *Ib.* 10
- 5 Blow, winds, and crack your cheeks! rage! blow!
You cataracts and hurricanoes, spout
Till you have drench'd our steeples, drown'd the
cocks!
You sulphurous and thought-executing fires,
Vaunt-couriers to oak-cleaving thunderbolts,
Singe my white head! And thou, all-shaking thunder,
Strike flat the thick rotundity o' the world!
Crack nature's moulds, all germens spill at once
That make ingrateful man! *Ib.* II. i
- 6 I tax not you, you elements, with unkindness;
I never gave you kingdom, call'd you children,
You owe me no subscription: then, let fall
Your horrible pleasure; here I stand, your slave,
A poor, infirm, weak, and despis'd old man.
But yet I call you servile ministers,
That have with two pernicious daughters join'd
Your high-engender'd battles 'gainst a head
So old and white as this. *Ib.* [16]
- 7 There was never yet fair woman but she made mouths
in a glass. *Ib.* [35]
- 8 Things that love night
Love not such nights as these. *Ib.* [42]
- 9 Let the great gods,
That keep this dreadful pother o'er our heads,
Find out their enemies now. Tremble, thou wretch,
That hast within thee undivulged crimes,
Unwhipp'd of justice. *Ib.* [49]
- 10 Close pent-up guilts,
Rive your concealing continents, and cry
These dreadful summoners grace. I am a man
More sinned against than sinning. *Ib.* [57]
- 11 The art of our necessities is strange,
That can make vile things precious. *Ib.* [70]
- 12 When the mind's free,
The body's delicate. *Ib.* IV. II
- 13 O! that way madness lies; let me shun that. *Ib.* 21
- 14 Poor naked wretches, wheresoe'er you are,
That bide the pelting of this pitiless storm,
How shall your houseless heads and unfed sides,
Your looped and window'd raggedness, defend you
From seasons such as these? *Ib.* 28
- 15 Take physic, pomp;
Expose thyself to feel what wretches feel. *Ib.* 33
- 16 Tom's a-cold. *Ib.* [57]
- 17 Pillicock sat on Pillicock-hill:
Halloo, halloo, loo, loo! *Ib.* [75]
- 18 Take heed o' the foul fiend! *King Lear*, III. iv. [79]
- 19 A serving-man, proud in heart and mind: that curled
my hair, wore gloves in my cap, served the lust of
my mistress's heart, and did the act of darkness
with her; swore as many oaths as I spake words,
and broke them in the sweet face of heaven; one
that slept in the contriving of lust, and waked to
do it. *Ib.* [84]
- 20 Keep thy foot out of brothels, thy hand out of
plackets, thy pen from lenders' books, and defy
the foul fiend. *Ib.* [96]
- 21 Thou art the thing itself; unaccommodated man is
no more but such a poor, bare, forked animal as
thou art. *Ib.* [109]
- 22 'Tis a naughty night to swim in. *Ib.* [113]
- 23 Drinks the green mantle of the standing pool.
Ib. [136]
- 24 But mice and rats and such small deer
Have been Tom's food for seven long year. *Ib.* [142]
- 25 The prince of darkness is a gentleman. *Ib.* [148]
- 26 I'll talk a word with this same learned Theban.
Ib. [161]
- 27 Child Roland to the dark tower came,
His word was still, Fie, foh, and fum,
I smell the blood of a British man. *Ib.* [185]
- 28 Nero is an angler in the lake of darkness. *Ib.* VI. [8]
- 29 The little dogs and all,
Tray, Blanch, and Sweet-heart, see, they bark at me.
Ib. [65]
- 30 Mastiff, greyhound, mongrel grim,
Hound or spaniel, brach or lym,
Or bobtail tike, or trundle-tail. *Ib.* [71]
- 31 You, sir, I entertain for one of my hundred; only I
do not like the fashion of your garments: you will
say, they are Persian attire; but let them be
changed. *Ib.* [83]
- 32 'Tis most ignobly done
To pluck me by the beard. *Ib.* VII. [35]
- 33 I am tied to the stake, and I must stand the course.
Ib. [54]
- 34 The sea, with such a storm as his bare head
In hell-black night endur'd, would have buoy'd up,
And quench'd the stelled fires. *Ib.* [59]
- 35 Out, vile jelly! *Ib.* [83]
- 36 The lowest and most dejected thing of fortune.
Ib. IV. i. 3
- 37 The lamentable change is from the best;
The worst returns to laughter. *Ib.* 5
- 38 I have no way, and therefore want no eyes;
I stumbled when I saw. *Ib.* 18
- 39 The worst is not,
So long as we can say, 'This is the worst.' *Ib.* 27
- 40 As flies to wanton boys, are we to the gods;
They kill us for their sport. *Ib.* 36
- 41 You are not worth the dust which the rude wind
Blows in your face. *Ib.* II. 30
- 42 She that herself will sliver and disbranch
From her material sap, perforce must wither
And come to deadly use. *Ib.* 34

- 1 Wisdom and goodness to the vile seem vile;
Filth's savour but themselves *King Lear*, iv ii 38
- 2 Crown'd with rank sumpter and furrow weeds,
With burdock, hemlock, nettles, cuckoo flowers,
Darnel, and all the idle weeds that grow
In our sustaining corn *Ib* ii 3
- 3 How fearful
And dizzy 'tis to cast one's eyes so low!
The crows and thoughts that wing the midway air
Show scarce so gross as beetles, half-way down
Hangs one that gathers samphire, dreadful trade!
Methinks he seems no bigger than his head
The fishermen that walk upon the beach
Appear like mice, and yond tall anchoring bark
Diminish'd to her cock, her cock a buoy
Almost too small for sight. The murmuring surge,
That on the unnumber'd idle pebbles chafes,
Cannot be heard so high *Ib* vi 12
- 4 The shrill gorg'd lark so far
Cannot be seen or heard *Ib* 59
- 5 Think that the clearest gods, who make them honours
Of men's impossibilities, have preserv'd thee *Ib* 74
- 6 They told me I was every thing, 'tis a lie, I am not
ague proof *Ib* [107]
- 7 GLOUCESTER
Is't not the king?
LEAR
Ay, every inch a king *Ib* [110]
- 8 The wren goes to 't, and the small gilded fly
Does lecher in my sight *Ib* [115]
- 9 Give me an ounce of civet, good apothecary, to
sweeten my imagination *Ib* [133]
- 10 A man may see how this world goes with no eyes
Look with thine ears: see how yond justice rails
upon yond simple thief. Hark, in thine ear change
places, and, handy dandy, which is the justice
which is the thief? *Ib* [154]
- 11 Get thee glass eyes,
And, like a scurvy politician, seem
To see the things thou dost not *Ib* [175]
- 12 When we are born we cry that we are come
To this great stage of fools *Ib* [187]
- 13 Mine enemy's dog
Though he had bit me, should have stood that night
Against my fire *Ib* vii 36
- 14 Thou art a soul in bliss, but I am bound
Upon a wheel of fire, that mine own tears
Do scald like molten lead *Ib* 46
- 15 I am a very foolish, fond old man,
Fourscore and upward, not an hour more or less,
And to deal plainly,
I fear I am not in my perfect mind *Ib* 60
- 16 For, as I am a man, I think this lady
To be my child Cordelia *Ib* 69
- 17 Pray you now, forget and forgive *Ib* [85]
- 18 Men must endure
Their going hence, even as their coming hither
Ripeness is all *Ib* v ii 9
- 19 Come, let's away to prison,
We two alone will sing like birds in the cage
When thou dost ask me blessing, I'll kneel down,
And ask of thee forgiveness: and we'll live,
And pray, and sing, and tell old tales, and laugh
At gilded butterflies, and hear poor rogues
Talk of court news, and we'll talk with them too,
Who loses, and who wins, who's in, who's out,
And take upon 's the mystery of things,
As if we were God's spies, and we'll wear out
In a wall'd prison, packs and sets of great ones
That ebb and flow by the moon *King Lear*, v ii 8
- 20 Upon such sacrifices my Cordelia,
The gods themselves throw incense *Ib* 20
- 21 The gods are just and of our pleasant vices
Make instruments to plague us *Ib* [172]
- 22 The wheel is come full circle *Ib* [176]
- 23 His flaw'd heart,—
Alack! too weak the conflict to support,
'Twixt two extremes of passion, joy and grief,
Burst smilingly *Ib* [198]
- 24 Her voice was ever soft,
Gentle and low, an excellent thing in woman *Ib* [274]
- 25 I have seen the day, with my good biting falchion
I would have made them skip *Ib* [278]
- 26 And my poor fool is hang'd! No, no, no life!
Why should a dog, a horse, a rat, have life,
And thou no breath at all? Thou art come no more,
Never, never, never, never, never!
Pray you undo this button *Ib* [307]
- 27 Vex not his ghost. O! let him pass, he hates him
That would upon the rack of this tough world
Stretch him out longer *Ib* [314]
- 28 The weight of this sad time we must obey,
Speak what we feel, not what we ought to say.
The oldest hath borne most: we that are young
Shall never see so much nor live so long *Ib* [322]
- 29 Let fame that all hunt after in their lives,
Live register'd upon our brazen tombs
Let's Labour's Lost, i i 1
- 30 Spite of cormorant devouring Time *Ib* 4
- 31 Why, all delights are vain, but that most vain,
Which, with pain purchas'd, doth inherit pain *Ib* 72
- 32 Study is like the heaven's glorious sun,
That will not be deep search'd with saucy looks
Small have continual plodders ever won,
Save base authority from others' books
These earthly godfathers of Heaven's lights
That give a name to every fixed star,
Have no more profit of their shining nights
Than those that walk and wot not what they are *Ib* 84
- 33 At Christmas I no more desire a rose
Than wish a snow in May's new fangled mirth,
But like of each thing that in season grows *Ib* 105
- 34 So study evermore is overshoot *Ib* [141]
- 35 If I break faith this word shall speak for me—
I am forsworn 'on mere necessity' *Ib* [152]
- 36 A child of our grandmother Eve, a female, or, for
thy more sweet understanding a woman *Ib* [263]
- 37 The world was very guilty of such a ballad some three
ages since, but, I think, now 'tis not to be found *Ib* ii [117]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Devise, with write, pen! for I am for whole volumes
in folio! *Love's Labour's Lost*, I. ii. [194]
- 2 Beauty is bought by judgment of the eye,
Not utter'd by base sale of chapmen's tongues.
Ib. II. i. 15
- 3 A merrier man,
Within the limit of becoming mirth,
I never spent an hour's talk withal. *Ib.* 66
- 4 Your wit's too hot, it speeds too fast, 'twill tire.
Ib. [119]
- 5 Thy own wish wish I thee in every place! *Ib.* [178]
- 6 Warble, child; make passionate my sense of hearing.
Ib. III. i. 1
- 7 A very beadle to a humorous sigh. *Ib.* [185]
- 8 This wimpled, whining, purblind, wayward boy,
This senior-junior, giant-dwarf, Dan Cupid;
Regent of love rhymes, lord of folded arms,
The anointed sovereign of sighs and groans,
Liege of all loiterers and malcontents. *Ib.* [189]
- 9 With two pitch balls stuck in her face for eyes.
Ib. [207]
- 10 Some men must love my lady, and some Joan.
Ib. [215]
- 11 He hath not fed of the dainties that are bred in a
book; he hath not eat paper, as it were; he hath
not drunk ink. *Ib.* IV. ii. [25]
- 12 These are begot in the ventricle of memory, nourished
in the womb of pia mater, and delivered upon the
mellowing of occasion. *Ib.* [70]
- 13 Old Mantuan! old Mantuan! Who understandeth
thee not, loves thee not. *Ib.* [102]
- 14 The elegancy, facility, and golden cadence of poesy.
Ib. [126]
- 15 By heaven, I do love, and it hath taught me to rhyme,
and to be melancholy. *Ib.* III. [13]
- 16 The heavenly rhetoric of thine eye. *Ib.* [60]
- 17 Love, whose month is ever May,
Spied a blossom passing fair,
Playing in the wanton air;
Through the velvet leaves the wind,
All unseen, 'gan passage find;
That the lover, sick to death,
Wish'd himself the heaven's breath. *Ib.* [102]
- 18 Thou for whom e'en Jove would swear
Juno but an Ethiop were;
And deny himself for Jove,
Turning mortal for thy love. *Ib.* [117]
- 19 Now step I forth to whip hypocrisy. *Ib.* [151]
- 20 From women's eyes this doctrine I derive:
They are the ground, the books, the academes,
From whence doth spring the true Promethean fire.
Ib. [302]
- 21 For where is any author in the world
Teaches such beauty as a woman's eye?
Learning is but an adjunct to ourself. *Ib.* [312]
- 22 But love, first learned in a lady's eyes,
Lives not alone immured in the brain,
But, with the motion of all elements,
Courses as swift as thought in every power,
And gives to every power a double power,
Above their functions and their offices.
It adds a precious seeing to the eye;
A lover's eyes will gaze an eagle blind;
A lover's ears will hear the lowest sound,
When the suspicious head of theft is stopp'd:
Love's feeling is more soft and sensible
Than are the tender horns of cockled snails:
Love's tongue proves dainty Bacchus gross in taste.
For valour, is not love a Hercules,
Still climbing trees in the Hesperides?
Subtle as Sphinx; as sweet and musical
As bright Apollo's lute, strung with his hair;
And when Love speaks, the voice of all the gods
Makes heaven drowsy with the harmony.
Never durst poet touch a pen to write
Until his ink were temper'd with Love's sighs.
Love's Labour's Lost, IV. iii. [327]
- 23 From women's eyes this doctrine I derive:
They sparkle still the right Promethean fire;
They are the books, the arts, the academes,
That show, contain, and nourish all the world.
Ib. [350]
- 24 He draweth out the thread of his verbosity finer than
the staple of his argument. *Ib.* V. i. [18]
- 25 Priscian a little scratched; 'twill serve. *Ib.* [31]
- 26 MOTH:
They have been at a great feast of languages, and
stolen the scraps.
COSTARD:
O! they have lived long on the alms-basket of words.
I marvel thy master hath not eaten thee for a
word; for thou art not so long by the head as
honorificabilitudinitatibus: thou art easier swal-
lowed than a flap-dragon. *Ib.* [39]
- 27 In the posteriors of this day; which the rude multi-
tude call the afternoon. *Ib.* [96]
- 28 Had she been light, like you,
Of such a merry, nimble, stirring spirit,
She might ha' been a grandam ere she died;
And so may you; for a light heart lives long.
Ib. II. 15
- 29 Taffeta phrases, silken terms precise,
Three-pil'd hyperboles, spruce affectation,
Figures pedantical. *Ib.* 407
- 30 In russet yeas and honest kersey noes. *Ib.* 414
- 31 When in the world I liv'd, I was the world's com-
mander;
By east, west, north, and south, I spread my conquer-
ing might:
My scutcheon plain declares that I am Alisander.
Ib. [563]
- 32 Let me take you a button-hole lower. *Ib.* [705]
- 33 A world-without-end bargain. *Ib.* [797]
- 34 A jest's prosperity lies in the ear
Of him that hears it, never in the tongue
Of him that makes it. *Ib.* [869]
- 35 When daisies pied and violets blue
And lady-smocks all silver-white
And cuckoo-buds of yellow hue
Do paint the meadows with delight,
The cuckoo then, on every tree,
Mocks married men; for thus sings he,
Cuckoo;
Cuckoo, cuckoo; O, word of fear,
Unpleasing to a married ear!
Ib. [902]

- 1 When icicles hang by the wall,
And Dick, the shepherd, blows his nail,
And Tom bears logs into the hall,
And milk comes frozen home in pail,
When blood is nipp'd and ways are foul,
Then nightly sings the staring owl,
 'Tu-whoo,
Tu whit, tu who—a merry note,
While greasy Joan doth keel the pot
When all aloud the wind doth blow,
And coughing drowns the parson's saw,
And birds sit brooding in the snow,
And Marion's nose looks red and raw,
When roasted crabs hiss in the bowl
 Let's Labour's Lost, v 11 [920]
- 2 The words of Mercury are harsh after the songs of
 Apollo *Ib* [938]
- 3 FIRST WITCH
When shall we three meet again
In thunder, lightning, or in rain?
SECOND WITCH
When the hurly burly's done,
When the battle's lost and won
THIRD WITCH
That will be ere the set of sun
FIRST WITCH
Where the place?
SECOND WITCH
 Upon the heath
THIRD WITCH
There to meet with Macbeth
FIRST WITCH
I come, Graymalkin!
SECOND WITCH
 Paddock calls
THIRD WITCH
Anon!
ALL
Fair is foul, and foul is fair
Hover through the fog and filthy air
 Macbeth, I 1 1
- 4 RUNCAN
What bloody man is that? . . .
MALCOLM
 This is the sergeant *Ib* 11 1
- 5 Disdaining fortune, with his brandish'd steel,
Which smok'd with bloody execution,
Like valour's minion carv'd out his passage *Ib* 17
- 6 Memorize another Golgotha *Ib* 41
- 7 So well thy words become thee as thy wounds,
They smack of honour both *Ib* 44
- 8 Banners flout the sky *Ib* 50
- 9 Till that Bellona's bridegroom, lapp'd in proof,
Confronted him with self comparisons,
Point against point rebellious arm 'gainst arm,
Curbing his lavish spirit *Ib* 55
- 10 A sailor's wife had chestnuts in her lap,
And munch'd, and munch'd, and muneb'd 'Give
 me,' quoth I
'Aroint thee, witch! the rump fed ronyon or es
Her husband's to Aleppo gone, master o' the Tiger
But in a sieve I'll tuther sail,
And like a rat without a tail,
I'll do, I'll do, and I'll do *Ib* 11 4
- 11 Sleep shall neither night nor day
Hang upon his pent-house lid
He shall live a man forbid
Weary se'nights nine times nine
Shall he dwindle, peak, and pine
Though his bark cannot be lost,
Yet it shall be tempest-tost *Macbeth*, I 11 19
- 12 So foul and fair a day I have not seen. *Ib* 38
- 13 What are these,
So withered, and so wild in their attire,
That look not like th' inhabitants o' the earth,
And yet are on 't? *Ib* 39
- 14 You should be women,
And yet your beards forbid me to interpret
That you are so *Ib* 43
- 15 If you can look into the seeds of time,
And say which grain will grow and which will not. *Ib* 58
- 16 Stay, you imperfect speakers, tell me more *Ib* 70
- 17 The Thane of Cawdor lives,
A prosperous gentleman, and to be king
Stands not within the prospect of belief,
No more than to be Cawdor. Say, from whence
You owe this strange intelligence? or why
Upon this blasted heath you stop our way
With such prophetic greeting? *Ib* 71
- 18 The earth hath bubbles, as the water has,
And these are of them *Ib* 79
- 19 Were such things here as we do speak about?
Or have we eaten on the insane root
That takes the reason prisoner? *Ib* 83
- 20 Strange images of death *Ib* 97
- 21 What! can the devil speak true? *Ib* 107
- 22 And oftentimes, to win us to our harm,
The instruments of darkness tell us truths,
Win us with honest trifles, to betray's
In deepest consequence *Ib* 113
- 23 Two truths are told,
As happy prologues to the swelling act
Of the imperial theme *Ib* 127
- 24 This supernatural soliciting
Cannot be ill, cannot be good, if ill,
Why hath it given me earnest of success
Commencing in a truth? I am Thane of Cawdor
If good, why do I yield to that suggestion
Whose horrid image doth unfix my hair
And make my seated heart knock at my ribs,
Against the use of nature? Present fears
Are less than horrible imaginings,
My thought, whose murder yet is but fantastical,
Shakes so my single state of man that function
Is smother'd in surmise, and nothing is
But what is not *Ib* 130
- 25 If chance will have me king, why, chance may crown
 me *Ib* 143
- 26 Come what come may,
Time and the hour runs through the roughest day *Ib* 146
- 27 MALCOLM
 Nothing in his life
Became him like the leaving it, he died
As one that had been studied in his death
To throw away the dearest thing he owed
As 'twere a careless trifle

DUNCAN:

There's no art
To find the mind's construction in the face;
He was a gentleman on whom I built
An absolute trust. *Macbeth*, i. iv. 7

- 1 Glamis thou art, and Cawdor; and shalt be
What thou art promis'd. Yet do I fear thy nature;
It is too full o' the milk of human kindness
To catch the nearest way; thou wouldst be great,
Art not without ambition; but without
The illness should attend it; what thou wouldst
highly,
That thou wouldst holily; wouldst not play false,
And yet wouldst wrongly win; thou'dst have, great
Glamis,
That which cries, 'Thus thou must do, if thou have
it';
And that which rather thou dost fear to do
Than wishest should be undone. *Ib.* v. [16]

- 2 The golden round,
Which fate and metaphysical aid doth seem
To have thee crown'd withal. *Ib.* [29]

- 3 The raven himself is hoarse
That croaks the fatal entrance of Duncan
Under my battlements. Come, you spirits
That tend on mortal thoughts! unsex me here,
And fill me from the crown to the toe top full
Of direst cruelty; make thick my blood,
Stop up the access and passage to remorse,
That no compunctious visitings of nature
Shake my fell purpose, nor keep peace between
The effect and it! Come to my woman's breasts,
And take my milk for gall, you murdering ministers,
Wherever in your sightless substances
You wait on nature's mischief! Come, thick night,
And pall thee in the dunnest smoke of hell,
That my keen knife see not the wound it makes,
Nor heaven peep through the blanket of the dark,
To cry 'Hold, hold!' *Ib.* [38]

- 4 Greater than both, by the all-hail hereafter! *Ib.* [56]

- 5 Your face, my thane, is as a book where men
May read strange matters. To beguile the time,
Look like the time; bear welcome in your eye,
Your hand, your tongue: look like the innocent
flower,
But be the serpent under't. *Ib.* [63]

- 6 DUNCAN:
This castle hath a pleasant seat; the air
Nimbly and sweetly recommends itself
Unto our gentle senses.

BANQUO:

This guest of summer,
The temple-haunting martlet, does approve
By his lov'd mansionry that the heaven's breath
Smells wooingly here: no jutty, frieze,
Buttress, nor coign of vantage, but this bird
Hath made his pendent bed and procreant cradle:
Where they most breed and haunt, I have observ'd,
The air is delicate. *Ib.* vi. 1

- 7 If it were done when 'tis done, then 'twere well
It were done quickly: if the assassination
Could trammel up the consequence, and catch
With his surcease success; that but this blow
Might be the be-all and the end-all here,
But here, upon this bank and shoal of time,
We'd jump the life to come. *Ib.* vii. 1

- 8 This even-handed justice. *Macbeth*, i. vii. 10

- 9 Besides, this Duncan
Hath borne his faculties so meek, hath been
So clear in his great office, that his virtues
Will plead like angels trumpet-tongu'd, against
The deep damnation of his taking-off;
And pity, like a naked new-born babe,
Striding the blast, or heaven's cherubim, hors'd
Upon the sightless couriers of the air,
Shall blow the horrid deed in every eye,
That tears shall drown the wind. I have no spur
To prick the sides of my intent, but only
Vaulting ambition, which o'erleaps itself,
And falls on the other. *Ib.* 16

- 10 We will proceed no further in this business:
He hath honour'd me of late; and I have bought
Golden opinions from all sorts of people. *Ib.* 31

- 11 Was the hope drunk,
Wherein you dress'd yourself? hath it slept since,
And wakes it now, to look so green and pale
At what it did so freely? From this time
Such I account thy love. Art thou afraid
To be the same in thine own act and valour
As thou art in desire? Wouldst thou have that
Which thou esteem'st the ornament of life,
And live a coward in thine own esteem,
Letting 'I dare not' wait upon 'I would,'
Like the poor cat i' the adage. *Ib.* 35

- 12 I dare do all that may become a man;
Who dares do more is none. *Ib.* 46

13 LADY MACBETH:

I have given suck, and know
How tender 'tis to love the babe that milks me:
I would, while it was smiling in my face,
Have pluck'd my nipple from his boneless gums,
And dash'd the brains out, had I so sworn as you
Have done to this.

MACBETH:

If we should fail,—

LADY MACBETH:

We fail!

But screw your courage to the sticking-place,
And we'll not fail. *Ib.* 54

- 14 That memory, the warder of the brain,
Shall be a fume. *Ib.* 65

- 15 Bring forth men-children only;
For thy undaunted mettle should compose
Nothing but males. *Ib.* 72

- 16 Away, and mock the time with fairest show:
False face must hide what the false heart doth know. *Ib.* 81

- 17 There's husbandry in heaven;
Their candles are all out. *Ib.* ii. i. 4

- 18 Merciful powers!
Restrain in me the cursed thoughts that nature
Gives way to in repose. *Ib.* 7

- 19 Shut up
In measureless content. *Ib.* 16

- 20 Is this a dagger which I see before me,
The handle toward my hand? Come, let me clutch
thee:
I have thee not, and yet I see thee still.
Art thou not, fatal vision, sensible
To feeling as to sight? or art thou but
A dagger of the mind, a false creation,
Proceeding from the heat-oppress'd brain? *Ib.* 33

- 1 Now o'er the one half-world
Nature seems dead, and wicked dreams abuse
The curtain'd sleep, witchcraft celebrates
Pale Hecate's offerings, and wither'd murder,
Alarum'd by his sentinel, the wolf,
Whose howl's his watch, thus with his stealthy pace,
With Tarquin's ravishing strides, toward his design
Moves like a ghost. Thou sure and firm set earth,
Hear not my steps, which way they walk, for fear
The very stones prate of my whereabouts,
And take the present horror from the time,
Which now suits with it. While I threat he lives.
Words to the heat of deeds too cold breath gives
I go, and it is done, the bell invites me,
Hear it not, Duncan, for it is a knell
That summons thee to heaven or to hell
Macbeth, II 1 49
- 2 That which hath made them drunk hath made me
bold,
What hath quenched them hath given me fire
II 1 1
- 3 It was the owl that shriek'd, the fatal bellman,
Which gives the stern'st good-night
II 4
- 4 The attempt and not the deed,
Confounds us
II 12
- 5 Had he not resembled
My father as he slept I had done 't
II 14
- 6 I have done the deed. Didst thou not hear a noise?
II 16
- 7 As they had seen me with these hangman's hands
II 29
- 8 Consider it not so deeply
II 31
- 9 I had most need of blessing, and 'Amen'
Stuck in my throat
II 33
- 10 These deeds must not be thought
After these ways, so, it will make us mad
II 34
- 11 Methought I heard a voice cry, Sleep no more!
Macbeth does murder sleep, the innocent sleep,
Sleep that knits up the ravell'd sleeve of care,
The death of each day's life, sore labour's bath,
Balm of hurt minds, great nature's second course,
Chief nourisher in life's feast
II 36
- 12 Glamis hath murder'd sleep, and therefore Cawdor
Shall sleep no more, Macbeth shall sleep no more
II 43
- 13 You do unbend your noble strength to think
So brainsickly of things
II 46
- 14 MACBETH
I am afraid to think what I have done,
Look on't again I dare not
LADY MACBETH
Infirm of purpose!
Give me the daggers. The sleeping and the dead
Are but as pictures, 'tis the eye of childhood
That fears a painted devil
II 52
- 15 Will all great Neptune's ocean wash this blood
Clean from my hand? No, this my hand will rather
The multitudinous seas incarnadine,
Making the green one red
II 61
- 16 A little water clears us of this deed
II 68
- 17 Here's a farmer that hanged himself on the expecta-
tion of plenty
III 51
- 18 Faith, here's an equivocator
III 91
- 19 The primrose way to the everlasting bonfire
Macbeth, II 111 [22]
- 20 The labour we delight in physics pain
II 156
- 21 The night has been unruly where we lay
Our chimneys were blown down, and, as they say,
Lamentings heard i' the air, strange screams of
death,
And prophesying with accents terrible
Of dire combustion and confus'd events
New-hatch'd to the woeful time. The obscure bird
Clamour'd the live-long night some say the earth
Was feverous and did shake
II 160
- 22 Confusion now hath made his masterpiece!
Most sacrilegious murder hath broke ope
The Lord's anointed temple, and stole thence
The life o' the building!
II 172
- 23 Shake off this downy sleep, death's counterfeit,
And look on death itself up, and see
The great doom's image!
II 183
- 24 Had I but died an hour before this chance,
I had liv'd a blessed time, for, from this instant,
There's nothing serious in mortality,
All is but toys, renown and grace is dead,
The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees
Is left this vault to brag of
II 195
- 25 Who can be wise, amazed, temperate, and furious
Loyal and neutral, in a moment? No man
II 115
- 26 In the great hand of God I stand, and thence
Against the undivulg'd pretence I fight
Of treasonous malice
II 137
- 27 There's daggers in men's smiles.
II 147
- 28 A falcon, towering in her pride of place,
Was by a mousing owl hawk'd at and kill'd
II 151
- 29 Thriftless ambition, that wilt rav'n up
Thine own life's means!
II 28
- 30 Thou hast it now, King Cawdor, Glamis, all,
As the weird women promis'd, and, I fear,
Thou play'st most foully for 't, yet it was said
It should not stand in thy posterity,
But that myself should be the root and father
Of many kings
III 11
- 31 I must become a borrower of the night
For a dark hour or twain
II 27
- 32 To be thus is nothing,
But to be safely thus
II 48
- 33 There is none but he
Whose being I do fear, and, under him
My genius is rebuk'd, as, it is said,
Mark Antony's was by Caesar
II 54
- 34 Mine eternal jewel
Given to the common enemy of man
II 68
- 35 FIRST MURDERER
We are men, my liege
MACBETH
Ay, in the catalogue ye go for men
II 91
- 36 SECOND MURDERER
I am one, my liege,
Whom the vile blows and buffets of the world
Have so incens'd, that I am reckless what
I do to spite the world

- FIRST MURDERER:
 I another,
 So weary with disasters, tugg'd with fortune,
 That I would set my life on any chance,
 To mend it or be rid on 't. *Macbeth*, III. i. 108
- 1 Leave no rubs nor botches in the work. *Ib.* 134
- 2 Thy soul's flight,
 If it find heaven, must find it out to-night. *Ib.* 141
- 3 Nought's had, all's spent,
 Where our desire is got without content:
 'Tis safer to be that which we destroy,
 Than, by destruction, dwell in doubtful joy. *Ib.* ii. 4
- 4 LADY MACBETH:
 Things without all remedy
 Should be without regard: what's done is done.
 MACBETH:
 We have scotch'd the snake, not killed it:
 She'll close and be herself, whilst our poor malice
 Remains in danger of her former tooth
 But let the frame of things disjoint, both the worlds
 suffer,
 Ere we will eat our meal in fear, and sleep
 In the affliction of these terrible dreams
 That shake us nightly. Better be with the dead,
 Whom we, to gain our peace, have sent to peace,
 Than on the torture of the mind to lie
 In restless ecstasy. Duncan is in his grave;
 After life's fitful fever he sleeps well;
 Treason has done his worst: nor steel, nor poison,
 Malice domestic, foreign levy, nothing,
 Can touch him further. *Ib.* 11
- 5 Make our faces vizards to our hearts,
 Disguising what they are. *Ib.* 34
- 6 But in them nature's copy's not eterne. *Ib.* 38
- 7 A deed of dreadful note. *Ib.* 44
- 8 Be innocent of the knowledge, dearest chuck,
 Till thou applaud the deed. Come, seeling night,
 Scarf up the tender eye of pitiful day,
 And with thy bloody and invisible hand,
 Cancel and tear to pieces that great bond
 Which keeps me pale! Light thickens, and the crow
 Makes wing to the rooky wood;
 Good things of day begin to droop and drowse,
 Whiles night's black agents to their preys do rouse. *Ib.* 45
- 9 Things bad begun make strong themselves by ill. *Ib.* 55
- 10 Now spurs the lated traveller apace
 To gain the timely inn. *Ib.* iii. 6
- 11 Ourself will mingle with society
 And play the humble host. *Ib.* iv. 3
- 12 But now I am cabin'd, cribb'd, confin'd, bound in
 To saucy doubts and fears. *Ib.* 24
- 13 Now good digestion wait on appetite,
 And health on both! *Ib.* 38
- 14 Which of you have done this? *Ib.* 49
- 15 Thou canst not say I did it: never shake
 Thy gory locks at me. *Ib.* 50
- 16 The air-drawn dagger. *Ib.* 62
- 17 The times have been,
 That, when the brains were out, the man would die,
 And there an end; but now they rise again,
 With twenty mortal murders on their crowns,
 And push us from our stools: this is more strange
 Than such a murder is. *Macbeth*, III. iv. 78
- 18 I drink to the general joy of the whole table. *Ib.* 89
- 19 Thy bones are marrowless, thy blood is cold;
 Thou hast no speculation in those eyes
 Which thou dost glare with. *Ib.* 94
- 20 What man dare, I dare;
 Approach thou like the rugged Russian bear,
 The arm'd rhinoceros or the Hyrcan tiger,
 Take any shape but that, and my firm nerves
 Shall never tremble. *Ib.* 99
- 21 Hence, horrible shadow!
 Unreal mockery, hence! *Ib.* 106
- 22 LADY MACBETH:
 You have displaced the mirth, broke the good
 meeting,
 With most admir'd disorder.
 MACBETH:
 Can such things be,
 And overcome us like a summer's cloud,
 Without our special wonder? *Ib.* 109
- 23 Stand not upon the order of your going,
 But go at once. *Ib.* 119
- 24 MACBETH:
 It will have blood, they say; blood will have blood:
 Stones have been known to move and trees to speak;
 Augurs and understood relations have
 By maggot-pies and choughs and rooks brought forth
 The secret'st man of blood. What is the night?
 LADY MACBETH:
 Almost at odds with morning, which is which. *Ib.* 122
- 25 I am in blood
 Stepp'd in so far that, should I wade no more,
 Returning were as tedious as go o'er. *Ib.* 136
- 26 You lack the season of all natures, sleep. *Ib.* 141
- 27 Upon the corner of the moon
 There hangs a vaporous drop profound;
 I'll catch it ere it come to ground. *Ib.* v. 23
- 28 And you all know, security
 Is mortals' chiefest enemy. *Ib.* 32
- 29 Round about the cauldron go;
 In the poison'd entrails throw. *Ib.* iv. i. 4
- 30 Double, double toil and trouble;
 Fire burn, and cauldron bubble. *Ib.* 10
- 31 Eye of newt and toe of frog,
 Wool of bat and tongue of dog. *Ib.* 14
- 32 Sliver'd in the moon's eclipse. *Ib.* 27
- 33 Finger of birth-strangled babe,
 Ditch-deliver'd by a drab,
 Make the gruel thick and slab. *Ib.* 30
- 34 *Black spirits and white,
 Red spirits and grey,
 Mingle, mingle, mingle,
 You that mingle may.*
Ib. 44. *Stage direction.* Davenant's version of
Macbeth

- 1 By the pricking of my thumbs,
Something wicked this way comes
Open, locks,
Whoever knocks *Macbeth, iv 1 44*
- 2 How now, you secret, black, and midnight hags!
Ib 48
- 3 A deed without a name
Ib 49
- 4 Though you untie the winds and let them fight
Against the churches, though the yesty waves
Confound and swallow navigation up
Ib 52
- 5 Be bloody, bold, and resolute, laugh to scorn
The power of man, for none of woman born
Shall harm Macbeth
Ib 79
- 6 But yet I'll make assurance double sure,
And take a bond of fate
Ib 83
- 7 That I may tell pale hearted fear it lies,
And sleep in spite of thunder
Ib 85
- 8 Wears upon his baby brow the round
And top of sovereignty
Ib 88
- 9 Take no care
Who chafes, who frets or where conspirers are
Macbeth shall never vanquish'd be until
Great Birnam wood to high Dunsinane hill
Shall come against him
Ib 90
- 10 Show his eyes and grieve his heart,
Come like shadows, so depart
Ib 110
- 11 What! will the line stretch out to the crack of doom?
Ib 117
- 12 For the blood bolter'd Banquo smiles upon me
Ib 123
- 13 The weird sisters
Ib 136
- 14 The flighty purpose never is o'ertook,
Unless the deed go with it
Ib 145
- 15 The very firstlings of my heart shall be
The firstlings of my hand
Ib 147
- 16 His flight was madness when our actions do not,
Our fears do make us traitors
Ib 11 3
- 17 He wants the natural touch, for the poor wren,
The most diminutive of birds, will fight—
Her young ones in her nest—against the owl
Ib 9
- 18 Angels are bright still, though the brightest fell
Ib 11 22
- 19 MACDUFF
Stands Scotland where it did?
ROSS
Alas! poor country,
Almost afraid to know itself It cannot
Be call'd our mother, but our grave
Ib 164
- 20 What! man, ne'er pull your hat upon your brows,
Give sorrow words the grief that does not speak
Whispers the o'er-fraught heart, and bids it break
Ib 208
- 21 All my pretty ones?
Did you say all? O hell kites! All?
What! all my pretty chickens and their dam,
At one fell swoop?
Ib 216
- 22 MALCOLM
Dispute it like a man
MACDUFF
I shall do so,
But I must also feel it as a man,
- I cannot but remember such things were,
That were most precious to me *Macbeth, iv 111 219*
- 23 DOCTOR
You see her eyes are open
GENTLEWOMAN
Ay, but their sense is shut.
Ib 11 217
- 24 Out, damned spot! out, I say! One, two, why then,
'tis time to do't! Hell is murky! I see, my lord, I see!
a soldier, and afraid? What need we fear who
knows it, when none can call our power to account?
Yet who would have thought the old man to have
had so much blood in him?
Ib 11 217
- 25 The Thane of Fife had a wife where is she now?
What! will these hands ne'er be clean?
Ib 11 217
- 26 She has spoke what she should not, I am sure of
that Heaven knows what she has known
Ib 11 217
- 27 All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this
little hand
Ib 11 217
- 28 I would not have such a heart in my bosom for the
dignity of the whole body
Ib 11 217
- 29 Foul whisperings are abroad
Ib 11 217
- 30 More needs she the divine than the physician
Ib 11 217
- 31 Those he commands move only in command,
Nothing in love, now does he feel his title
Hang loose about him, like a giant's robe
Upon a dwarfish thief
Ib 11 217
- 32 All that is within him does condemn
Itself for being there
Ib 11 217
- 33 Bring me no more reports, let them fly all
Till Birnam wood remove to Dunsinane
I cannot taint with fear
Ib 11 217
- 34 The spirits that know
All mortal consequences have pronounced me thus
Ib 11 217
- 35 The devil damn thee black, thou cream-faced loon!
Where gott'st thou that goose look?
Ib 11 217
- 36 This push
Will cheer me ever or disseat me now
I have lived long enough my way of life
Is fall'n into the sear, the yellow leaf,
And that which should accompany old age,
As honour, love, obedience, troops of friends,
I must not look to have, but, in their stead
Curses, not loud but deep, mouth honour, breath
Which the poor heart would fain deny, and dare not
Ib 11 217
- 37 DOCTOR
Not so sick, my lord,
As she is troubled with thick coming fancies,
That keep her from her rest
MACBETH
Cure her of that
Canst thou not minister to a mind diseas'd,
Pluck from the memory a rooted sorrow,
Raze out the written troubles of the brain,
And with some sweet oblivious antidote
Cleanse the stuff'd bosom of that perilous stuff
Which weighs upon the heart?
DOCTOR
Therein the patient
Must minister to himself
MACBETH
Throw physic to the dogs, I'll none of it
Ib 11 217

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 If thou couldst, doctor, cast
The water of my land, find her disease,
And purge it to a sound and pristine health,
I would applaud thee to the very echo,
That should applaud again. *Macbeth*, v. iii. 50
- 2 Hang out our banners on the outward walls;
The cry is still, 'They come;' our castle's strength
Will laugh a siege to scorn. *Ib.* v. 1
- 3 I have almost forgot the taste of fears.
The time has been my senses would have cool'd
To hear a night-shriek, and my fell of hair
Would at a dismal treatise rouse and stir
As life were in't. I have supp'd full with horrors;
Direness, familiar to my slaughterous thoughts,
Cannot once start me. *Ib.* 9
- 4 SEYTON:
The queen, my lord, is dead.
MACBETH:
She should have died hereafter;
There would have been a time for such a word.
To-morrow, and to-morrow, and to-morrow,
Creeps in this petty pace from day to day,
To the last syllable of recorded time;
And all our yesterdays have lighted fools
The way to dusty death. Out, out, brief candle!
Life's but a walking shadow, a poor player,
That struts and frets his hour upon the stage,
And then is heard no more; it is a tale
Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing. *Ib.* 16
- 5 I pull in resolution, and begin
To doubt the equivocation of the fiend
That lies like truth: 'Fear not, till Birnam wood
Do come to Dunsinane.' *Ib.* 42
- 6 I 'gin to be aweary of the sun,
And wish the estate o' the world were now undone. *Ib.* 49
- 7 Blow, wind! come, wrack!
At least we'll die with harness on our back. *Ib.* 51
- 8 They have tied me to a stake; I cannot fly.
But bear-like I must fight the course. *Ib.* vii. 1
- 9 Why should I play the Roman fool, and die
On mine own sword? *Ib.* 30
- 10 I bear a charmed life. *Ib.* 41
- 11 And let the angel whom thou still hast served
Tell thee, Macduff was from his mother's womb
Untimely ripp'd. *Ib.* 43
- 12 And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
That palter with us in a double sense;
That keep the word of promise to our ear,
And break it to our hope. *Ib.* 48
- 13 Live to be the show and gaze o' the time. *Ib.* 53
- 14 Lay on, Macduff;
And damn'd be him that first cries, 'Hold, enough!' *Ib.* 62
- 15 SIWARD:
Had he his hurts before?
ROSS:
Ay, on the front.
SIWARD:
Why, then, God's soldier be he!
Had I as many sons as I have hairs,
I would not wish them to a fairer death. *Ib.* 75
- 16 For if our virtues
Did not go forth of us, 'twere all alike
As if we had them not. Spirits are not finely touch'd
But to fine issues. *Measure for Measure*, i. i. 33
- 17 The sanctimonious pirate, that went to sea with the
Ten Commandments, but scraped one out of the
table. *Ib.* ii. [7]
- 18 And liberty plucks justice by the nose. *Ib.* iii. 29
- 19 I hold you as a thing ensky'd and sainted. *Ib.* iv. 34
- 20 A man whose blood
Is very snow-broth; one who never feels
The wanton stings and motions of the sense. *Ib.* 57
- 21 Our doubts are traitors,
And make us lose the good we oft might win,
By fearing to attempt. *Ib.* 77
- 22 We must not make a scarecrow of the law,
Setting it up to fear the birds of prey,
And let it keep one shape, till custom make it
Their perch and not their terror. *Ib.* ii. i. 1
- 23 'Tis one thing to be tempted, Escalus,
Another thing to fall. I not deny,
The jury, passing on the prisoner's life,
May in the sworn twelve have a thief or two
Guiltier than him they try. *Ib.* 17
- 24 Some rise by sin, and some by virtue fall. *Ib.* 38
- 25 This will last out a night in Russia,
When nights are longest there. *Ib.* [144]
- 26 I am
At war 'twixt will and will not. *Ib.* ii. 32
- 27 Condemn the fault and not the actor of it? *Ib.* 37
- 28 No ceremony that to great ones 'longs,
Not the king's crown, nor the deputed sword,
The marshal's truncheon, nor the judge's robe,
Become them with one half so good a grace
As mercy does. *Ib.* 59
- 29 Why, all the souls that were were forfeit once;
And He that might the vantage best have took,
Found out the remedy. How would you be,
If He, which is the top of judgment, should
But judge you as you are? *Ib.* 73
- 30 O! it is excellent
To have a giant's strength, but it is tyrannous
To use it like a giant. *Ib.* 107
- 31 Merciful Heaven!
Thou rather with thy sharp and sulphurous bolt
Split'st the unwedgeable and gnarled oak
Than the soft myrtle; but man, proud man,
Drest in a little brief authority,
Most ignorant of what he's most assur'd,
His glassy essence, like an angry ape,
Plays such fantastic tricks before high heaven,
As make the angels weep. *Ib.* 114
- 32 Great men may jest with saints; 'tis wit in them,
But, in the less foul profanation. *Ib.* 127
- 33 That in the captain's but a choleric word,
Which in the soldier is flat blasphemy. *Ib.* 130
- 34 I am that way going to temptation,
Where prayers cross. *Ib.* 158
- 35 Having waste ground enough,
Shall we desire to raze the sanctuary
And pitch our evils there? *Ib.* 170

- 1 O cunning enemy, that, to catch a saint,
With saints dost bait thy hook! Most dangerous
Is that temptation that doth goad us on
To sin in loving virtue. *Measure for Measure*, II. ii. 180
- 2 When I would pray and think, I think and pray
To several subjects: Heaven hath my empty words.
Ib. IV. 1
- 3 CLAUDIO:
The miserable have no other medicine
But only hope:
I have hope to live, and am prepar'd to die.
DUKE:
Be absolute for death; either death or life
Shall thereby be the sweeter. Reason thus with life:
If I do lose thee, I do lose a thing
That none but fools would keep: a breath thou art
Servile to all the sky's influences. *Ib.* III. 1. 2
- 4 If thou art rich, thou'rt poor;
For, like an ass whose back with ingots bows,
Thou bear'st thy heavy riches but a journey,
And death unloads thee. *Ib.* 25
- 5 Thou hast nor youth nor age;
But, as it were, an after-dinner's sleep,
Dreaming on both. *Ib.* 32
- 6 Palsied old. *Ib.* 35
- 7 Dar'st thou die?
The sense of death is most in apprehension,
And the poor beetle, that we tread upon,
In corporal sufferance finds a pang as great
As when a giant dies. *Ib.* 75
- 8 If I must die,
I will encounter darkness as a bride,
And hug it in mine arms. *Ib.* 81
- 9 CLAUDIO:
Death is a fearful thing.
ISABELLA:
And shamed life a hateful.
CLAUDIO:
Ay, but to die, and go we know not where;
To lie in cold obstruction and to rot;
This sensible warm motion to become
A kneaded clod; and the delighted spirit
To bathe in fiery floods, or to reside
In thrilling region of thick-ribb'd ice;
To be imprison'd in the viewless winds,
And blown with restless violence round about
The pendant world! *Ib.* 114
- 10 The weariest and most loathed worldly life
That age, ache, penury, and imprisonment
Can lay on nature, is a paradise
To what we fear of death. *Ib.* 127
- 11 O, fie, fie, fie!
Thy sin's not accidental, but a trade. *Ib.* 146
- 12 The hand that hath made you fair hath made you good
Ib. [182]
- 13 Virtue is bold, and goodness never fearful. *Ib.* [214]
- 14 There, at the moated grange, resides this dejected
Mariana. *Ib.* [279]
- 15 A very superficial, ignorant, unweighing fellow.
Ib. II. [151]
- 16 Take, O take those lips away,
That so sweetly were forsworn;
And those eyes, the break of day,
Lights that do mislead the morn:
But my I issues bring again, bring again;
Seals of love, but seal'd in vain, seal'd in vain.
Measure for Measure, IV. i. 1
- 17 Though music oft hath such a charm
To make bad good, and good provoke to harm. *Ib.* 16
- 18 He will discredit our mystery. *Ib.* II. [29]
- 19 Every true man's apparel fits your thief. *Ib.* [46]
- 20 Look, here's the warrant, Claudio, for thy death:
'Tis now dead midnight, and by eight to-morrow
Thou must be made immortal. *Ib.* [66]
- 21 A man that apprehends death no more dreadfully
but as a drunken sleep. *Ib.* [145]
- 22 Look, the unfolding star calls up the shepherd. *Ib.* [219]
- 23 I am a kind of burr, I shall stick. *Ib.* III. [193]
- 24 A fortified residence 'gainst the tooth of time,
And razure of oblivion. *Ib.* V. i. 12
- 25 Let the devil
Be sometime honour'd for his burning throne. *Ib.* [259]
- 26 Haste still pays haste, and leisure answers leisure,
Like doth quit like, and Measure still for Measure.
Ib. [411]
- 27 They say best men are moulded out of faults,
And, for the most, become much more the better
For being a little bad. *Ib.* [440]
- 28 In sooth I know not why I am so sad:
It wearies me, you say, it wearies you;
But how I caught it, found it, or came by it,
What stuff 'tis made of, whereof it is born,
I am to learn. *The Merchant of Venice*, I. i. 1
- 29 There, where your argosies with portly sail,—
Like signiors and rich burghers on the flood,
Or, as it were, the pageants of the sea,—
Do overpeer the petty traffickers. *Ib.* 9
- 30 Nature hath fram'd strange fellows in her time:
Some that will evermore peep through their eyes
And laugh like parrots at a bagpiper;
And other of such vinegar aspect
That they'll not show their teeth in way of smile,
Though Nestor swear the jest be laughable. *Ib.* 31
- 31 I hold the world but as the world, Gratiano;
A stage where every man must play a part,
And mine a sad one. *Ib.* 77
- 32 Why should a man, whose blood is warm within,
Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster? *Ib.* 83
- 33 There are a sort of men whose visages
Do cream and mantle like a standing pond. *Ib.* 88
- 34 As who should say, 'I am Sir Oracle,
And when I ope my lips let no dog bark!'
O, my Antonio, I do know of these,
That therefore only are reputed wise,
For saying nothing. *Ib.* 93
- 35 Tish not, with this melancholy bait,
For this fool gudgeon, this opinion. *Ib.* 101
- 36 Silence is only commendable
In a neat's tongue dried and a maid not vendible.
Ib. 111

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 Gratiano speaks an infinite deal of nothing, more than any man in all Venice. His reasons are as two grains of wheat, hid in two bushels of chaff: you shall seek all day ere you find them; and, when you have them, they are not worth the search.
The Merchant of Venice, I. i. 114
- 2 My purse, my person, my extremest means
Lie all unlock'd to your occasions. *Ib.* [139]
- 3 Sometimes from her eyes
I did receive fair speechless messages. *Ib.* [164]
- 4 By my troth, Nerissa, my little body is awarey of this great world. *Ib.* ii. 1
- 5 They are as sick that surfeit with too much, as they that starve with nothing. *Ib.* [5]
- 6 Superfluity comes sooner by white hairs, but competency lives longer. *Ib.* [9]
- 7 If to do were as easy as to know what were good to do, chapels had been churches, and poor men's cottages princes' palaces. *Ib.* [13]
- 8 It is a good divine that follows his own instructions; I can easier teach twenty what were good to be done, than be one of the twenty to follow mine own teaching. *Ib.* [15]
- 9 He doth nothing but talk of his horse. *Ib.* [43]
- 10 God made him, and therefore let him pass for a man. *Ib.* [59]
- 11 If I should marry him, I should marry twenty husbands. *Ib.* [66]
- 12 I think he bought his doublet in Italy, his round hose in France, his bonnet in Germany, and his behaviour everywhere. *Ib.* [78]
- 13 I will do anything, Nerissa, ere I will be married to a sponge. *Ib.* [105]
- 14 I dote on his very absence. *Ib.* [118]
- 15 Ships are but boards, sailors but men; there be land-rats and water-rats, land-thieves and water-thieves. *Ib.* iii. [22]
- 16 I will buy with you, sell with you, talk with you, walk with you, and so following; but I will not eat with you, drink with you, nor pray with you. What news on the Rialto? *Ib.* [36]
- 17 How like a fawning publican he looks!
I hate him for he is a Christian;
But more for that in low simplicity
He lends out money gratis, and brings down
The rate of usance here with us in Venice.
If I can catch him once upon the hip,
I will feed fat the ancient grudge I bear him.
He hates our sacred nation, and he rails,
Even there where merchants most do congregate,
On me, my bargains, and my well-won thrift. *Ib.* [42]
- 18 The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose. *Ib.* [99]
- 19 A goodly apple rotten at the heart.
O, what a goodly outside falsehood hath! *Ib.* [102]
- 20 Signior Antonio, many a time and oft
In the Rialto you have rated me. *Ib.* [107]
- 21 For sufferance is the badge of all our tribe. *Ib.* [111]
- 22 'Hath a dog money? Is it possible
A cur can lend three thousand ducats?' or
Shall I bend low, and in a bondman's key,
With bated breath, and whispering humbleness,
Say this:—
'Fair sir, you spet on me on Wednesday last;
You spurn'd me such a day; another time
You call'd me dog; and for these courtesies
I'll lend you thus much moneys?'
The Merchant of Venice, I. iii. [122]
- 23 For when did friendship take
A breed for barren metal of his friend? *Ib.* [134]
- 24 O father Abram! what these Christians are,
Whose own hard dealing teaches them suspect
The thoughts of others! *Ib.* [161]
- 25 I like not fair terms and a villain's mind. *Ib.* [180]
- 26 Mislike me not for my complexion,
The shadow'd livery of the burnished sun. *Ib.* ii. i. 1
- 27 An honest man's son,—or rather an honest woman's son;—for, indeed, my father did something smack, something grow to, he had a kind of taste;—well, my conscience says, 'Launcelot, budge not.' 'Budge,' says the fiend. 'Budge not,' says my conscience. 'Conscience,' say I, 'you counsel well;' 'fiend,' say I, 'you counsel well.' *Ib.* ii. [16]
- 28 O heavens! this is my true-begotten father. *Ib.* [36]
- 29 An honest exceeding poor man. *Ib.* [54]
- 30 The very staff of my age, my very prop. *Ib.* [71]
- 31 It is a wise father that knows his own child. *Ib.* [83]
- 32 Truth will come to light; murder cannot be hid long. *Ib.* [86]
- 33 Lord worshipped might he be! What a beard hast thou got! *Ib.* [101]
- 34 There is some ill a-brewing towards my rest,
For I did dream of money-bags to-night. *Ib.* v. 17
- 35 Then it was not for nothing that my nose fell a-bleeding on Black Monday. *Ib.* [24]
- 36 And the vile squealing of the wry-neck'd fife. *Ib.* [30]
- 37 But love is blind, and lovers cannot see
The pretty follies that themselves commit. *Ib.* vi. 36
- 38 What! must I hold a candle to my shames? *Ib.* 41
- 39 Men that hazard all
Do it in hope of fair advantages:
A golden mind stoops not to shows of dross. *Ib.* vii. 18
- 40 Pause there, Morocco. *Ib.* 24
- 41 Young in limbs, in judgment old. *Ib.* 71
- 42 My daughter! O my ducats! O my daughter!
Fled with a Christian! O my Christian ducats!
Ib. viii. 15
- 43 The fool multitude, that choose by show. *Ib.* ix. 26
- 44 Like the martlet,
Builds in the weather on the outward wall,
Even in the force and road of casualty.
I will not choose what many men desire,
Because I will not jump with common spirits
And rank me with the barbarous multitude. *Ib.* 28

- 1 Let none presume
To wear an undeserved dignity
O! that estates, degrees, and offices
Were not deriv'd corruptly, and that clear honour
Were purchased by the merit of the wearer!
The Merchant of Venice, II i 39
- 2 The portrait of a blinking idiot
Ib 54
- 3 The fire seven times tried this
Seven times tried that judgment is
That did never choose amiss
Some there be that shadows kiss,
Such have but a shadow's bliss
Ib 63
- 4 Thus hath the candle sing'd the moth
O, these deliberate fools!
Ib 79
- 5 The ancient saying is no heresy
'Hanging and wiving goes by destiny'
Ib 82
- 6 The Goodwins, I think they call the place, a very
dangerous flat and fatal where the carcasses of
many a tall ship lie buried as they say, if my
gossip Report be an honest woman of her word
Ib III i [4]
- 7 Let him look to his bond
Ib [51, 52, 54]
- 8 Hath not a Jew eyes? hath not a Jew hands, organs,
dimensions, senses, affections, passions? fed with
the same food, hurt with the same weapons, subject
to the same diseases, healed by the same means,
warmed and cooled by the same winter and
summer, as a Christian is? If you prick us, do
we not bleed? if you tickle us, do we not laugh?
if you poison us, do we not die? and if you wrong
us, shall we not revenge?
Ib [63]
- 9 The villany you teach me I will execute, and it
shall go hard but I will better the instruction
Ib [76]
- 10 Thou stick'st a dagger in me
Ib [118]
- 11 TUBAL
One of them showed me a ring that he had of your
daughter for a monkey
SHYLOCK
I would not have given it for a wilderness of monkeys
Ib [126]
- 12 He makes a swan like end
Fading in music
Ib II 44
- 13 Tell me where is fancy bred,
Or in the heart or in the head?
How begot how nourished?
Reply,
It is engender'd in the eyes,
With gazing fed, and fancy dies
In the cradle where it lies
Let us all ring fancy's knell
I'll begin it,—Ding, dong, bell
Ib 63
- 14 So may the outward shows be least themselves
The world is still deceived with ornament
In law, what plea so tainted and corrupt
But being season'd with a gracious voice,
Obscures the show of evil? In religion,
What damned error, but some sober brow
Will bless it and approve it with a text,
Hiding the grossness with fair ornament?
Ib 73
- 15 Ornament is but the guiled shore
To a most dangerous sea, the beauteous scarf
Veiling an Indian beauty, in a word
The seeming truth which cunning times put on
To entrap the wisest
The Merchant of Venice, III ii 97
- 16 Thou pale and common drudge
'Tween man and man
Ib 103
- 17 Rash embrace'd despair,
And shuddering fear, and green-eyed jealousy
Ib 109
- 18 What demi-god
Hath come so near creation?
Ib 113
- 19 An unlesson'd girl, unschool'd, unpractis'd,
Happy in this, she is not yet so old
But she may learn, happier than this,
She is not bred so dull but she can learn
Ib 160
- 20 I wish you all the joy that you can wish
Ib 191
- 21 My eyes, my lord, can look as swift as yours
You saw the mistress, I beheld the maid
Ib 195
- 22 Here are a few of the unpleasantest words
That ever blotted paper!
Ib 252
- 23 I will have my bond
Ib III 17
- 24 This comes too near the praising of myself
Ib IV 22
- 25 How every fool can play upon the word!
Ib V [45]
- 26 Wilt thou show thee the whole wealth of thy wit in an
instant? I pray thee, understand a plain man in
his plain meaning
Ib [62]
- 27 I'll not answer that
But say it is my humour
Ib IV 2 42
- 28 A harmless necessary cat
Ib 55
- 29 I am not bound to please thee with my answer
Ib 65
- 30 What judgment shall I dread, doing no wrong?
Ib 89
- 31 I am a tainted wether of the flock,
Meetest for death the weakest kind of fruit
Drops earliest to the ground
Ib 114
- 32 I never knew so young a body with so old a head
Ib [163]
- 33 PORTIA
Then must the Jew be merciful
SHYLOCK
On what compulsion must I? tell me that.
PORTIA
The quality of mercy is not strain'd,
It droppeth as the gentle rain from heaven
Upon the place beneath: it is twice bless'd,
It bleaseth him that gives and him that takes
'Tis mightiest in the mightiest: it becomes
The throned monarch better than his crown,
His sceptre shows the force of temporal power,
The attribute to awe and majesty,
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of kings,
But mercy is above this sceptred sway,
It is enthroned in the hearts of kings,
It is an attribute to God himself,
And earthly power doth then show likest God's
When mercy seasons justice: Therefore, Jew,
Though justice be thy plea, consider this,
That in the course of justice none of us
Should see salvation: we do pray for mercy,
And that same prayer doth teach us all to render
The deeds of mercy.
Ib [182]

SHAKESPEARE

- 1 My deeds upon my head! I crave the law.
The Merchant of Venice, iv. i. [206]
- 2 Wrest once the law to your authority:
To do a great right, do a little wrong. *Ib.* [215]
- 3 'Twill be recorded for a precedent,
And many an error by the same example
Will rush into the state. *Ib.* [220]
- 4 A Daniel come to judgment! yea, a Daniel!
O wise young judge, how I do honour thee!
Ib. [223]
- 5 An oath, an oath, I have an oath in heaven:
Shall I lay perjury upon my soul?
No, not for Venice. *Ib.* [228]
- 6 I charge you by the law,
Whereof you are a well-deserving pillar,
Proceed to judgment. *Ib.* [238]
- 7 Is it so nominated in the bond?
Ib. [260]
- 8 'Tis not in the bond. *Ib.* [263]
- 9 For herein Fortune shows herself more kind
Than is her custom: it is still her use
To let the wretched man outlive his wealth,
To view with hollow eye and wrinkled brow
An age of poverty. *Ib.* [268]
- 10 The court awards it, and the law doth give it.
Ib. [301]
- 11 Thyself shalt see the act;
For, as thou urgest justice, be assur'd
Thou shalt have justice, more than thou desir'st.
Ib. [315]
- 12 A second Daniel, a Daniel, Jew!
Now, infidel, I have thee on the hip. *Ib.* [334]
- 13 I thank thee, Jew, for teaching me that word.
Ib. [342]
- 14 You take my house when you do take the prop
That doth sustain my house; you take my life
When you do take the means whereby I live. *Ib.* [376]
- 15 He is well paid that is well satisfied. *Ib.* [416]
- 16 You taught me first to beg, and now methinks
You teach me how a beggar should be answer'd.
Ib. [440]
- 17 LORENZO:
In such a night
Troilus methinks mounted the Trojan walls,
And sigh'd his soul toward the Grecian tents,
Where Cressid lay that night.
JESSICA:
In such a night
Did Thisbe fearfully o'ertrip the dew,
And saw the lion's shadow ere himself,
And ran dismay'd away.
LORENZO:
In such a night
Stood Dido with a willow in her hand
Upon the wild sea-banks, and waft her love
To come again to Carthage.
JESSICA:
In such a night
Medea gather'd the enchanted herbs
That did renew old Æson. *Ib.* v. i. 3
- 18 How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!
Here will we sit, and let the sounds of music
Creep in our ears: soft stillness and the night
Become the touches of sweet harmony.
Sit, Jessica: look, how the floor of heaven
- Is thick inlaid with patines of bright gold:
There's not the smallest orb which thou behold'st
But in his motion like an angel sings,
Still quiring to the young-eyed cherubins;
Such harmony is in immortal souls;
But, whilst this muddy vesture of decay
Doth grossly close it in, we cannot hear it.
The Merchant of Venice, v. i. 54
- 19 I am never merry when I hear sweet music. *Ib.* 69
- 20 Therefore the poet
Did feign that Orpheus drew trees, stones, and floods;
Since nought so stockish, hard, and full of rage,
But music for the time doth change his nature.
The man that hath no music in himself,
Nor is not mov'd with concord of sweet sounds,
Is fit for treasons, stratagems, and spoils;
The motions of his spirit are dull as night,
And his affections dark as Erebus:
Let no such man be trusted. *Ib.* 79
- 21 PORTIA:
How far that little candle throws his beams!
So shines a good deed in a naughty world.
NERISSA:
When the moon shone, we did not see the candle.
PORTIA:
So doth the greater glory dim the less:
A substitute shines brightly as a king
Until a king be by, and then his state
Empties itself, as doth an inland brook
Into the main of waters. *Ib.* 90
- 22 The crow doth sing as sweetly as the lark
When neither is attended, and I think
The nightingale, if she should sing by day,
When every goose is cackling, would be thought
No better a musician than the wren.
How many things by season season'd are
To their right praise and true perfection!
Peace, ho! the moon sleeps with Endymion,
And would not be awak'd! *Ib.* 102
- 23 This night methinks is but the daylight sick. *Ib.* 124
- 24 For a light wife doth make a heavy husband. *Ib.* 130
- 25 These blessed candles of the night. *Ib.* 220
- 26 I will make a Star-Chamber matter of it.
The Merry Wives of Windsor, i. i. 1
- 27 She has brown hair, and speaks small like a woman.
Ib. [48]
- 28 Pribbles and prabbles. *Ib.* [56]
- 29 Drink down all unkindness. *Ib.* [203]
- 30 I had rather than forty shillings I had my Book of
Songs and Sonnets here. *Ib.* [205]
- 31 I will make an end of my dinner; there's pippins and
seese to come. *Ib.* ii. [12]
- 32 'Convey,' the wise it call. 'Steal!' foh! a fico for the
phrase! *Ib.* iii. [30]
- 33 Here will be an old abusing of God's patience, and
the king's English. *Ib.* iv. [5]
- 34 We burn daylight. *Ib.* ii. i. [54]
- 35 There's the humour of it. *Ib.* [139]
- 36 Faith, thou hast some crotchets in thy head now.
Ib. [158]
- 37 Why, then the world's mine oyster,
Which I with sword will open. *Ib.* ii. 2

- 1 Marry, this is the short and the long of it
The Merry Wives of Windsor, II ii [62]
- 2 Like a fair house built upon another man's ground
Ib [229]
- 3 Ah, sweet Anne Page!
Ib III i [40]
- 4 I cannot tell what the dickens his name is
Ib II [20]
- 5 He capers, he dances, he has eyes of youth, he writes verses, he speaks holiday, he smells April and May
Ib [71]
- 6 O, what a world of vile ill-favour'd faults
Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a year!
Ib II. [32]
- 7 If it be my luck, so, if not, happy man be his dole!
Ib [67]
- 8 If I be served such another trick, I'll have my brains ta'en out, and buttered, and give them to a dog for a new year's gift
Ib V. [7]
- 9 I have a kind of alacrity in sinking
Ib [13]
- 10 As good luck would have it.
Ib [86]
- 11 A man of my kidney
Ib [119]
- 12 Vengeance of Jenny a case!
Ib IV i [65]
- 13 So curses all Eve's daughters, of what complexion soever
Ib II [24]
- 14 This is the third time, I hope good luck lies in odd numbers. There is divinity in odd numbers, either in nativity, chance or death
Ib V i 2
- 15 Fairies, black, grey, green, and white,
You moonshine revellers, and shades of night
Ib V [43]
- 16 To live a barren sister all your life,
Chanting faint hymns to the cold fruitless moon
A Midsummer Night's Dream, I i 72
- 17 But earthlier happy is the rose distill'd,
Than that which withering on the virgin thorn
Grows, lives, and dies, in single virginity
Ib 76
- 18 Ay me! for aught that ever I could read,
Could ever hear by tale or history,
The course of true love never did run smooth
Ib [132]
- 19 O hell! to choose love by another's eye
Ib [140]
- 20 If there were a sympathy in choice,
War, death, or sickness did lay siege to it,
Making it momentary as a sound,
Swift as a shadow, short as any dream,
Brief as the lightning in the collied night,
That, in a spleen, unfolds both heaven and earth,
And ere a man hath power to say, 'Behold!'
The jaws of darkness do devour it up
So quick bright things come to confusion
Ib [141]
- 21 Your tongue's sweet air
More tuneable than lark to shepherd's ear,
When wheat is green, when hawthorn buds appear
Ib [183]
- 22 Love looks not with the eyes but with the mind,
And therefore is wing'd Cupid painted blind
Ib [234]
- 23 The most lamentable comedy, and most cruel death
of Pyramus and Thisby
Ib II [11]
- 24 Masters, spread yourselves
Ib [16]
- 25 A part to tear a cat in, to make all split
A Midsummer Night's Dream, I. II. [32]
- 26 'This is Erles' vein
Ib [43]
- 27 I'll speak in a monstrous little voice.
Ib [55]
- 28 I am slow of study
Ib [70]
- 29 I will roar, that I will do any man's heart good to hear me.
Ib [73]
- 30 I will aggravate my voice so that I will roar you as gently as any sucking dove; I will roar you as 'twere any nightingale
Ib [84]
- 31 A proper man, as one shall see in a summer's day
Ib [89]
- 32 Hold, or cut bow-strings
Ib [115]
- 33 Over hill, over dale,
Thorough bush, thorough brier,
Over park, over pale,
Thorough flood, thorough fire
Ib II. i 2
- 34 The cowslips tall her pensioners be;
In their gold coats spots you see,
'Those be rubies, fairy favours,
In those freckles live their savours
Ib 10
- 35 I must go seek some dew-drops here,
And hang a pearl in every cowslip's ear.
Ib 14
- 36 The middle summer's spring
Ib 82
- 37 Therefore the moon, the governess of floods,
Pale in her anger, washes all the air,
'That rheumatic diseases do abound
And thorough this distemperature we see
The seasons alter hoary headed frosts
I all in the fresh lap of the crimson rose.
Ib 123
- 38 Since once I sat upon a promontory,
And heard a mermaid on a dolphin's back
Uttering such dulcet and harmonious breath,
That the rude sea grew civil at her song,
And certain stars shot madly from their spheres,
To hear the sea-maid's music
Ib 149
- 39 But I might see young Cupid's fiery shaft
Quench'd in the chaste beams of the wat'ry moon,
And the imperial votaress passed on,
In maiden meditation, fancy-free
Yet mark'd I where the bolt of Cupid fell
It fell upon a little western flower,
Before milk-white, now purple with love's wound,
And maidens call it, Love-in-idleness
Ib 161
- 40 I'll put a girdle round about the earth
In forty minutes
Ib 175
- 41 I know a bank whereon the wild thyme blows,
Where oxlips and the nodding violet grows
Quite over-canopied with luscious woodbine,
With sweet musk roses, and with eglantine
There sleeps Titania some time of the night,
Lull'd in these flowers with dances and delight,
And there the snake throws her enamell'd skin,
Weed wide enough to wrap a fairy in
Ib 249
- 42 Some to kill cankers in the musk-rose buds,
Some war with ere mice for their leathern wings,
To make my small elves coats
Ib II 3
- 43 The clamorous owl, that nightly hoots, and wonders
At our quaint spirits
Ib 6
- 44 You spotted snakes with double tongue,
Thorny hedge hogs, be not seen,
Newts, and blind-worms, do not wrong,
Come not near our fairy queen
Ib 9

- 1 Weaving spiders come not here;
Hence, you long-legg'd spinners, hence!
Beetles black, approach not near;
Worm nor snail, do no offence.
A Midsummer Night's Dream, II. ii. 20
- 2 This green plot shall be our stage, this hawthorn-
brake our tiring-house. *Ib.* III. i. [3]
- 3 God shield us!—a lion among ladies, is a most
dreadful thing; for there is not a more fearful
wild-fowl than your lion living. *Ib.* [32]
- 4 What hempen home-spuns have we swaggering here,
So near the cradle of the fairy queen? *Ib.* [82]
- 5 Bless thee, Bottom! bless thee! thou art translated.
Ib. [124]
- 6 The throstle with his note so true,
The wren with little quill. *Ib.* [133]
- 7 As wild geese that the creeping fowler eye,
Or russet-pated choughs, many in sort,
Rising and cawing at the gun's report,
Sever themselves, and madly sweep the sky.
Ib. II. 20
- 8 Lord, what fools these mortals be! *Ib.* 115
- 9 So we grew together,
Like to a double cherry, seeming parted,
But yet an union in partition,
Two lovely berries moulded on one stem. *Ib.* 208
- 10 For night's swift dragons cut the clouds full fast,
And yonder shines Aurora's harbinger;
At whose approach, ghosts, wandering here and there,
Troop home to churchyards. *Ib.* 379
- 11 Cupid is a knavish lad,
Thus to make poor females mad. *Ib.* 440
- 12 Jack shall have Jill;
Nought shall go ill;
The man shall have his mare again,
And all shall be well. *Ib.* 461
- 13 I must to the barber's, mounsieur, for methinks I
am marvellous hairy about the face. *Ib.* IV. i. [25]
- 14 I have a reasonable good ear in music: let us have
the tongs and the bones. *Ib.* [32]
- 15 Methinks I have a great desire to a bottle of hay:
good hay, sweet hay, hath no fellow. *Ib.* [37]
- 16 But, I pray you, let none of your people stir me: I
have an exposition of sleep come upon me. *Ib.* [43]
- 17 But as the fierce vexation of a dream. *Ib.* [75]
- 18 My Oberon! what visions have I seen!
Methought I was enamour'd of an ass. *Ib.* [82]
- 19 Then, my queen, in silence sad,
Trip we after the night's shade;
We the globe can compass soon,
Swifter than the wandering moon. *Ib.* [101]
- 20 HIPPOLYTA:
I was with Hercules and Cadmus once,
When in a wood of Crete they bay'd the bear
With hounds of Sparta: never did I hear . . .
So musical a discord, such sweet thunder.
THESEUS:
My hounds are bred out of the Spartan kind,
So flew'd, so sanded; and their heads are hung
With ears that sweep away the morning dew;
Crook-knee'd, and dew-lapp'd like Thessalian bulls;
Slow in pursuit, but match'd in mouth like bells.
Ib. [118]
- 21 Saint Valentine is past:
Begin these wood-birds but to couple now?
A Midsummer Night's Dream, IV. i. [145]
- 22 I have had a dream, past the wit of man to say what
dream it was. *Ib.* [211]
- 23 The eye of man hath not heard, the ear of man hath
not seen, man's hand is not able to taste, his tongue
to conceive, nor his heart to report, what my
dream was. *Ib.* [218]
- 24 The lunatic, the lover, and the poet,
Are of imagination all compact:
One sees more devils than vast hell can hold,
That is, the madman; the lover, all as frantic,
Sees Helen's beauty in a brow of Egypt:
The poet's eye, in a fine frenzy rolling,
Doth glance from heaven to earth, from earth to
heaven;
And, as imagination bodies forth
The forms of things unknown, the poet's pen
Turns them to shapes, and gives to airy nothing
A local habitation and a name.
Such tricks hath strong imagination,
That, if it would but apprehend some joy,
It comprehends some bringer of that joy;
Or in the night, imagining some fear,
How easy is a bush suppos'd a bear! *Ib.* V. i. 7
- 25 What revels are in hand? Is there no play,
To ease the anguish of a torturing hour? *Ib.* 36
- 26 Very tragical mirth. *Ib.* [57]
- 27 For never anything can be amiss,
When simpleness and duty tender it. *Ib.* [82]
- 28 That is the true beginning of our end.
Consider then we come but in despite.
We do not come as minding to content you,
Our true intent is. All for your delight,
We are not here. *Ib.* [111]
- 29 Whereat, with blade, with bloody blameful blade,
He bravely broach'd his boiling bloody breast. *Ib.* [148]
- 30 The best in this kind are but shadows, and the worst
are no worse, if imagination amend them. *Ib.* [215]
- 31 A very gentle beast, and of a good conscience. *Ib.* [233]
- 32 Well roared, Lion. *Ib.* [272]
- 33 This passion, and the death of a dear friend, would
go near to make a man look sad. *Ib.* [295]
- 34 The iron tongue of midnight hath told twelve;
Lovers, to bed; 'tis almost fairy time. *Ib.* [372]
- 35 Now the hungry lion roars,
And the wolf howls the moon;
Whilst the heavy ploughman snores,
All with weary task fordone. *Ib.* II. 1
- 36 Not a mouse
Shall disturb this hallow'd house:
I am sent with broom before,
To sweep the dust behind the door. *Ib.* 17
- 37 A victory is twice itself when the achiever brings
home full numbers.
Much Ado About Nothing, I. i. [8]
- 38 He hath indeed better bettered expectation than you
must expect of me to tell you how. *Ib.* [15]
- 39 He is a very valiant trencher-man. *Ib.* [52]

- 1 I see, lady, the gentleman is not in your books
Much Ado About Nothing, I : 1 [79]
- 2 BEATRICE
I wonder that you will still be talking, Signior
Benedick nobody marks you
BENEDICK
What! my dear Lady Disdain, are you yet living?
Ib [121]
- 3 Shall I never see a bachelor of three-score again?
Ib [209]
- 4 BENEDICK.
I will live a bachelor.
DON PEDRO
I shall see thee, ere I die, look pale with love.
BENEDICK
With anger, with sickness, or with hunger, my lord,
not with love *Ib* [256]
- 5 In time the savage bull doth bear the yoke *Ib* [271]
- 6 Benedick the married man *Ib* [278]
- 7 What need the bridge much broader than the flood?
Ib [326]
- 8 Would it not grieve a woman to be over-mastered
with a piece of valiant dust? to make an account
of her life to a clod of wayward mud? *Ib* II : 1 [64]
- 9 Wooing, wedding, and repenting, is as a Scotch jig,
a measure, and a cinque-pace *Ib* [77]
- 10 I have a good eye, uncle I can see a church by day-
light *Ib* [86]
- 11 Speak low, if you speak love *Ib* [104]
- 12 Friendship is constant in all other things
Save in the office and affairs of love *Ib* [184]
- 13 She speaks poniards, and every word stabs if her
breath were as terrible as her terminations, there
were no living near her, she would infect to the
north star *Ib* [257]
- 14 Silence is the perfectest herald of joy I were but little
happy, if I could say how much *Ib* [319]
- 15 Speak, cousin, or, if you cannot, stop his mouth with
a kiss *Ib* [322]
- 16 There was a star danced, and under that was I born
Ib [351]
- 17 Lie ten nights awake, carving the fashion of a new
doublet *Ib* III : 1 [18]
- 18 Note this before my notes,
There's not a note of mine that's worth the noting
Ib [57]
- 19 Is it not strange that sheep's guts should hale souls
out of men's bodies? *Ib* [62]
- 20 Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more,
Men were deceivers ever,
One foot in sea, and one on shore,
To one thing constant never
Then sigh no more,
But let them go,
And be you blithe and bonny,
Converting all your sounds of woe
Into Hey nonny, nonny
Sing no more ditties, sing no mo
Of dumps so dull and heavy,
The fraud of men was ever so,
Since summer first was leavy. *Ib* [65]
- 21 Sits the wind in that corner? *Much Ado*, II III [108]
- 22 Doth not the appetite sler? A man loves the meat
in his youth that he cannot endure in his age
Ib [258]
- 23 Paper bullets of the brain *Ib* [261]
- 24 The world must be peopled When I said I would
die a bachelor, I did not think I should live till I
were married *Ib* [262]
- 25 Disdain and scorn ride sparkling in her eyes
Ib III : 1 [51]
- 26 One doth not know
How much an ill word may empoison liking *Ib* 85
- 27 Contempt, farewell and maiden pride, adieu!
No glory lives behind the back of such
And, Benedick, love on, I will requite thee,
Taming my wild heart to thy loving hand *Ib* 109
- 28 He hath a heart as sound as a bell, and his tongue is
the clapper, for what his heart thinks his tongue
speaks *Ib* II [12]
- 29 BENEDICK
I have the toothache
- DON PEDRO
What! sigh for the toothache? *Ib* [21]
- 30 Well, every one can master a grief but he that has it
Ib [25]
- 31 A' brushes his hat a mornings, what should that
bode? *Ib* [41]
- 32 The barber's man hath been seen with him, and
the old ornament of his cheek hath already stuffed
tennis-balls *Ib* [45]
- 33 Are you good men and true? *Ib* III : 1
- 34 To be a well-favoured man is the gift of fortune, but
to write and read comes by nature. *Ib* [14]
- 35 Well, for your favour, sir, why, give God thanks
and make no boast of it, and for your writing and
reading, let that appear when there is no need of
such vanity You are thought here to be the most
senseless and fit man for the constable of the watch
Ib [19]
- 36 You shall comprehend all vagrom men *Ib* [25]
- 37 SECOND WATCH
How, if a' will not stand?
DOGBERRY
Why, then, take no note of him, but let him go, and
presently call the rest of the watch together, and
thank God you are rid of a knave *Ib* [28]
- 38 For the watch to babble and to talk is most tolerable
and not to be endured. *Ib* [36]
- 39 If they make you not then the better answer, you
may say they are not the men you took them for
Ib [49]
- 40 The most peaceable way for you, if you do take a
thief, is, to let him show himself what he is and
steal out of your company *Ib* [61]
- 41 I know that Deformed *Ib* [132]
- 42 I thank God, I am as honest as any man living, that
is an old man and no honestier than I *Ib* V [15]
- 43 Comparisons are odorous *Ib* [18]

- 1 If I were as tedious as a king, I could find in my
heart to bestow it all of your worship.
Much Ado About Nothing, III. v. [23]
- 2 A good old man, sir; he will be talking: as they say,
'when the age is in, the wit is out.' *Ib.* [36]
- 3 Well, God's a good man. *Ib.* [39]
- 4 O! what men dare do! what men may do! what men
daily do, not knowing what they do! *Ib.* IV. i. [19]
- 5 For it so falls out
That what we have we prize not to the worth
Whiles we enjoy it, but being lack'd and lost,
Why, then we rack the value, then we find
The virtue that possession would not show us
Whiles it was ours. *Ib.* [219]
- 6 The idea of her life shall sweetly creep
Into his study of imagination,
And every lovely organ of her life
Shall come apparell'd in more precious habit,
More moving-delicate, and full of life
Into the eye and prospect of his soul. *Ib.* [226]
- 7 Write down that they hope they serve God: and write
God first; for God defend but God should go before
such villains! Masters, it is proved already that you
are little better than false knaves, and it will go near
to be thought so shortly. *Ib.* II. [21]
- 8 Yea, marry, that's the efiest way. *Ib.* [39]
- 9 Flat burglary as ever was committed. *Ib.* [54]
- 10 O that he were here to write me down an ass! but,
masters, remember that I am an ass; though it be
not written down, yet forget not that I am an ass.
Ib. [80]
- 11 A fellow that hath had losses; and one that hath two
gowns, and everything handsome about him. *Ib.* [90]
- 12 Patch grief with proverbs. *Ib.* V. i. 17
- 13 For there was never yet philosopher
That could endure the toothache patiently. *Ib.* 35
- 14 In a false quarrel there is no true valour. *Ib.* [121]
- 15 What though care killed a cat, thou hast mettle
enough in thee to kill care. *Ib.* [135]
- 16 No, I was not born under a riming planet.
Ib. II. [40]
- 17 The trumpet of his own virtues. *Ib.* [91]
- 18 Done to death by slanderous tongues. *Ib.* III. 3
- 19 The wolves have prey'd; and look, the gentle day,
Before the wheels of Phæbus, round about
Dapples the drowsy east with spots of grey. *Ib.* 25
- 20 Horribly stuff'd with epithets of war.
Othello, I. i. 14
- 21 A fellow almost damn'd in a fair wife. *Ib.* 21
- 22 The bookish theoric. *Ib.* 24
- 23 This counter-caster. *Ib.* 31
- 24 'Tis the curse of the service,
Preferment goes by letter and affection,
Not by the old gradation, where each second
Stood heir to the first. *Ib.* 35
- 25 I follow him to serve my turn upon him;
We cannot all be masters, nor all masters
Cannot be truly follow'd. *Ib.* 42
- 26 Wears out his time, much like his master's ass,
For nought but provender, and when he's old,
cashier'd;
Whip me such honest knaves. *Othello*, I. i. 47
- 27 In following him, I follow but myself. *Ib.* 58
- 28 But I will wear my heart upon my sleeve
For daws to peck at: I am not what I am. *Ib.* 64
- 29 An old black ram
Is tuppung your white ewe. *Ib.* 88
- 30 'Zounds! sir, you are one of those that will not serve
God if the devil bid you. *Ib.* 108
- 31 Your daughter and the Moor are now making the
beast with two backs. *Ib.* [117]
- 32 The gross clasps of a lascivious Moor. *Ib.* [127]
- 33 An extravagant and wheeling stranger
Of here and every where. *Ib.* [137]
- 34 I do hate him as I do hell-pains. *Ib.* [155]
- 35 I must show out a flag and sign of love,
Which is indeed but sign. *Ib.* [157]
- 36 Though in the trade of war I have slain men,
Yet do I hold it very stuff o' the conscience
To do no contriv'd murder: I lack iniquity
Sometimes to do me service. *Ib.* II. 1
- 37 I fetch my life and being
From men of royal siege. *Ib.* 21
- 38 I would not my unhoused free condition
Put into circumscription and confine
For the sea's worth. *Ib.* 26
- 39 My parts, my title, and my perfect soul
Shall manifest me rightly. *Ib.* 31
- 40 Keep up your bright swords, for the dew will rust
them. *Ib.* 59
- 41 The wealthy curled darlings of our nation. *Ib.* 68
- 42 The sooty bosom
Of such a thing as thou. *Ib.* 70
- 43 My particular grief
Is of so flood-gate and o'erbearing nature
That it engulfs and swallows other sorrows
And it is still itself. *Ib.* III. 55
- 44 The bloody book of law
You shall yourself read in the bitter letter
After your own sense. *Ib.* 67
- 45 Most potent, grave, and reverend signiors,
My very noble and approv'd good masters,
That I have ta'en away this old man's daughter,
It is most true; true, I have married her:
The very head and front of my offending
Hath this extent, no more. Rude am I in my speech,
And little bless'd with the soft phrase of peace;
For since these arms of mine had seven years' pith,
Till now some nine moons wasted, they have us'd
Their dearest action in the tented field;
And little of this great world can I speak,
More than pertains to feats of broil and battle;
And therefore little shall I grace my cause
In speaking for myself. Yet, by your gracious
patience,
I will a round unvarnish'd tale deliver
Of my whole course of love; what drugs, what charms,
What conjuration, and what mighty magic,
For such proceeding I am charg'd withal,
I won his daughter. *Ib.* 76

- 1 A maiden never bold;
Of spirit so still and quiet, that her motion
Blush'd at herself *Othello, 1. iii 94*
- 2 Her father lov'd me, oft invited me,
Still question'd me the story of my life
From year to year, the battles, sieges, fortunes
That I have pass'd
I ran it through, even from my boyish days
To the very moment that he bade me tell it,
Wherein I spake of most disastrous chances,
Of moving accidents by flood and field
Of hair-breadth 'scapes i' the imminent deadly breach,
Of being taken by the insolent foe
And sold to slavery, of my redemption thence
And portance in my travels history,
Wherein of antres vast and deserts idle,
Rough quarries, rocks and hills whose heads touch
heaven,
It was my hint to speak, such was the process,
And of the Cannibals that each other eat,
The Anthropophagi, and men whose heads
Do grow beneath their shoulders This to hear
Would Desdemona seriously incline *Ib. 128*
- 3 And often did beguile her of her tears,
When I did speak of some distressful stroke
That my youth suffer'd My story being done,
She gave me for my pains a world of sighs
She swore, in faith, 'twas strange, 'twas passing
strange,
'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful
She wish'd she had not heard it, yet she wish'd
That heaven had made her such a man, she thank'd
me,
And bade me, if I had a friend that lov'd her,
I should but teach him how to tell my story,
And that would woo her Upon this hint I spake
She lov'd me for the dangers I had pass'd,
And I lov'd her that she did pity them
This only is the witchcraft I have us'd *Ib. 156*
- 4 I do perceive here a divided duty. *Ib. 181*
- 5 To mourn a mischief that is past and gone
Is the next way to draw new mischief on *Ib. 204*
- 6 The robb'd that smiles steals something from the
thief *Ib. 208*
- 7 But words are words, I never yet did hear
That the bruise'd heart was pierced through the ear *Ib. 218*
- 8 The tyrant custom, most grave senators,
Hath made the flinty and steel couch of war
My thrice driven bed of down *Ib. [230]*
- 9 My heart's subdu'd
Even to the very quality of my lord *Ib. [252]*
- 10 I saw Othello's visage in his mind *Ib. [254]*
- 11 A moth of peace *Ib. [258]*
- 12 DRABANTIO
She has deceiv'd her father, and may thee
OTHELLO
My life upon her faith! *Ib. [295]*
- 13 I will incontinently drown myself *Ib. [307]*
- 14 It is silliness to live when to live is torment, and then
have we a prescription to die when death is our
physician *Ib. [310]*
- 15 Virtue! a fig! 'tis in ourselves that we are thus, or thus.
Our bodies are our gardens, to the which our wills
are gardeners *Othello, 1. iii [323]*
- 16 Put money in thy purse *Ib. [345]*
- 17 The food that to him now is as luscious as locusts,
shall be to him shortly as bitter as colquhuda. *Ib. [354]*
- 18 There are many events in the womb of time which
will be delivered *Ib. [377]*
- 19 Thus do I ever make my fool my purse. *Ib. [389]*
- 20 He holds me well;
The better shall my purpose work on him *Ib. [396]*
- 21 Framed to make women false *Ib. [404]*
- 22 The Moor is of a free and open nature,
That thinks men honest that but seem to be so *Ib. [405]*
- 23 I have 't, it is engender'd, hell and night
Must bring this monstrous birth to the world's light. *Ib. [409]*
- 24 Our great captain's captain *Ib. 11 : 74*
- 25 You are pictures out of doors,
Bells in your parlours, wild cats in your kitchens,
Saints in your injuries, devils being offended,
Flowers in your housewifery, and housewives in your
beds *Ib. 109*
- 26 Do not put me in 't,
For I am nothing if not critical *Ib. 118*
- 27 I am not merry, but I do beguile
The thing I am by seeming otherwise *Ib. 122*
- 28 IAGO
She never yet was foolish that was fair,
I or even her folly help'd her to an heir.
DESDEMONA
These are old fond paradoxes to make fools laugh 't
the alehouse *Ib. 136*
- 29 IAGO
She that was ever fair and never proud,
Had tongue at will and yet was never loud,
Never lack'd gold and yet went never gay,
Fled from her wish and yet said 'Now I may,'
She that being anger'd, her revenge being nigh,
Bade her wrong stay and her displeasure fly,
She that in wisdom never was so frail
To change the cod's head for the salmon's tail,
She that could think and ne'er disclose her mind,
See suitors following and not look behind,
She was a wight, if ever such wight were,—
DESDEMONA
To do what?
IAGO
To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.
DESDEMONA
O most lame and impotent conclusion! *Ib. 148*
- 30 With as little a web as this will I ensnare as great a fly
as Cassio *Ib. [169]*
- 31 OTHELLO
If it were now to die,
'Twere now to be most happy, for I fear
My soul hath her content so absolute
That not another comfort like to this
Succeeds in unknown fate

DESDEMONA:

- The heavens forbid
But that our loves and comforts should increase
Even as our days do grow! *Othello*, II. i. [192]
- 1 A slipper and subtle knave, a finder-out of occasions.
Ib. [247]
- 2 A pestilent complete knave! and the woman hath
found him already. *Ib.* [253]
- 3 This poor trash of Venice. *Ib.* [315]
- 4 Make the Moor thank me, love me, and reward me
For making him egregiously an ass. *Ib.* [320]
- 5 Let's teach ourselves that honourable stop,
Not to outsport discretion. *Ib.* iii. 2
- 6 She is sport for Jove. *Ib.* [17]
- 7 I have very poor and unhappy brains for drinking:
I could well wish courtesy would invent some other
custom of entertainment. *Ib.* [34]
- 8 My boat sails freely, both with wind and stream.
Ib. [66]
- 9 And let me the canakin clink:
A soldier's a man;
A life's but a span;
Why then let a soldier drink. *Ib.* [73]
- 10 England, where indeed they are most potent in pot-
ting. *Ib.* [79]
- 11 King Stephen was a worthy peer,
His breeches cost him but a crown;
He held them sixpence all too dear,
With that he call'd the tailor lown. *Ib.* [93]
- 12 'Tis pride that pulls the country down. *Ib.* [99]
- 13 Well, God's above all; and there be souls must be
saved, and there be souls must not be saved.
Ib. [106]
- 14 The lieutenant is to be saved before the ancient.
Ib. [115]
- 15 He is a soldier fit to stand by Cæsar
And give direction. *Ib.* [128]
- 16 Silence that dreadful bell! it frights the isle
From her propriety. *Ib.* [177]
- 17 But men are men; the best sometimes forget. *Ib.* [243]
- 18 Thy honesty and love doth mince this matter.
Ib. [249]
- 19 Cassio, I love thee;
But never more be officer of mine. *Ib.* [250]
- 20 Reputation, reputation, reputation! O! I have lost
my reputation. I have lost the immortal part of
myself, and what remains is bestial. My reputation,
Iago, my reputation! *Ib.* [264]
- 21 O thou invisible spirit of wine! if thou hast no name
to be known by, let us call thee devil! *Ib.* [285]
- 22 O God! that men should put an enemy in their
mouths to steal away their brains; that we should,
with joy, pleasance, revel, and applause, transform
ourselves into beasts. *Ib.* [293]
- 23 CASSIO:
Every inordinate cup is unblessed, and the ingredient
is a devil.
- IAGO:
Come, come; good wine is a good familiar creature if
it be well used; exclaim no more against it.
Ib. [312]

- 24 How poor are they that have not patience!
What wound did ever heal but by degrees?
Othello, II. iii. [379]
- 25 O! thereby hangs a tail. *Ib.* III. i. [8]
- 26 Talk him out of patience. *Ib.* iii. 23
- 27 Excellent wretch! Perdition catch my soul
But I do love thee! and when I love thee not,
Chaos is come again. *Ib.* 90
- 28 By heaven, he echoes me,
As if there were some monster in his thought
Too hideous to be shown. *Ib.* 106
- 29 Men should be what they seem;
Or those that be not, would they might seem none!
Ib. 126
- 30 Good name in man and woman, dear my lord,
Is the immediate jewel of their souls;
Who steals my purse steals trash; 'tis something,
nothing;
'Twas mine, 'tis his, and has been slave to thousands;
But he that filches from me my good name
Robs me of that which not enriches him,
And makes me poor indeed. *Ib.* 155
- 31 O! beware, my lord, of jealousy;
It is the green-ey'd monster which doth mock
The meat it feeds on. *Ib.* 165
- 32 But, O! what damned minutes tells he o'er
Who dotes, yet doubts; suspects, yet soundly loves!
Ib. 169
- 33 Poor and content is rich, and rich enough. *Ib.* 172
- 34 Think'st thou I'd make a life of jealousy,
To follow still the changes of the moon
With fresh suspicions? No; to be once in doubt
Is once to be resolved. *Ib.* 177
- 35 In Venice they do let heaven see the pranks
They dare not show their husbands; their best
conscience
Is not to leave 't undone, but keep 't unknown.
Ib. 202
- 36 I humbly do beseech you of your pardon
For too much loving you. *Ib.* 212
- 37 This fellow's of exceeding honesty. *Ib.* 258
- 38 If I do prove her haggard,
Though that her jesses were my dear heart-strings,
I'd whistle her off and let her down the wind,
To prey at fortune. *Ib.* 260
- 39 For I am declin'd
Into the vale of years. *Ib.* 265
- 40 O curse of marriage!
That we can call these delicate creatures ours,
And not their appetites. I had rather be a toad,
And live upon the vapour of a dungeon,
Than keep a corner in the thing I love
For others' uses. *Ib.* 268
- 41 If she be false, O! then heaven mocks itself.
I'll not believe it. *Ib.* 278
- 42 Trifles light as air
Are to the jealous confirmations strong
As proofs of holy writ. *Ib.* 323
- 43 Not poppy, nor mandragora,
Nor all the drowsy syrups of the world,
Shall ever medicine thee to that sweet sleep
Which thou ow'dst yesterday. *Ib.* 331

- 1 A vault be gone! thou hast set me on the rack,
I swear 'tis better to be much abus'd
Than but to know 't a little *Othello, III iii 336*
- 2 He that is robb'd, not wanting what is stol'n,
Let him not know 't and he's not robb'd at all *Ib 343*
- 3 I had been happy, if the general camp,
Pioneers and all, had tasted her sweet body,
So I had nothing known. O now, for ever
Farewell the tranquil mind, farewell content!
Farewell the plumed troop and the big wars
That make ambition virtue! O, farewell!
I farewell the neighing steed and the shrill trump,
The spirit-stirring drum, the ear-piercing fife,
The royal banner, and all quality,
Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious war!
And, O you mortal engines, whose rude throats
The immortal Jove's dread clamours counterfeit,
Farewell! Othello's occupation's gone! *Ib 346*
- 4 Be sure of it, give me the ocular proof *Ib 361*
- 5 Never pray more: abandon all remorse,
On horrors' head horrors accumulate *Ib 370*
- 6 O wretched fool!
That liv'st to make thine honesty a vice
O monstrous world! Take note, take note, O world!
To be direct and honest is not safe *Ib 376*
- 7 By the world,
I think my wife be honest and think she is not,
I think that thou art just and think thou art not *Ib 384*
- 8 There are a kind of men so loose of soul
That in their sleeps will mutter their affairs *Ib 417*
- 9 But this denoted a foregone conclusion *Ib 429*
- 10 Swell bosom, with thy fraught,
For 'tis of aspics' tongues! *Ib 450*
- 11 O! blood, blood, blood! *Ib 452*
- 12 Like to the Pontick sea
Whose icy current and compulsive course
Ne'er feels retiring ebb, but keeps due on
To the Propontic and the Hellespont,
Even so my bloody thoughts, with violent pace,
Shall ne'er look back, ne'er ebb to humble love,
Till that a capable and wide revenge
Swallow them up *Ib 454*
- 13 For here's a young and sweating devil here,
That commonly rebels *Ib iv 43*
- 14 The hearts of old gave hands,
But our new heraldry is hands not hearts *Ib 47*
- 15 That handkerchief
Did an Egyptian to my mother give *Ib 56*
- 16 'Tis true, there's magic in the web of it,
A sibyl, that had number'd in the world
The sun to course two hundred compasses,
In her prophetic fury sew'd the work,
The worms were hallow'd that did breed the silk,
And it was dy'd in mummy which the skillful
Conserv'd of maidens' hearts *Ib 70*
- 17 But jealous souls will not be answer'd so,
They are not ever jealous for the cause,
But jealous for they are jealous *Ib 158*
- 18 What! keep a week away? seven days and nights?
Light score eight hours? and lovers' absent hours,
More tedious than the dial eight score times?
O, weary reckoning! *Othello, III iv 172*
- 19 I do attend here on the general,
And think it no addition nor my wish
To have him see me woman'd *Ib 191*
- 20 O! it comes o'er my memory,
As doth the raven o'er the infected house,
Boding to all *Ib iv 1 20*
- 21 Many worthy and chaste dames even thus,
All guiltless, meet reproach *Ib 47*
- 22 To beguile many and be beguiled by one *Ib 93*
- 23 They laugh that win *Ib [123]*
- 24 I would have him nine years a killing *Ib [186]*
- 25 My heart is turned to stone, I strike it, and it hurts
my hand *Ib [190]*
- 26 O! the world hath not a sweeter creature, she might
lie by an emperor's side and command him tasks *Ib [192]*
- 27 O, she will sing the savageness out of a bear *Ib [198]*
- 28 But yet the pity of it, Iago! O! Iago, the pity of it
Iago! *Ib [205]*
- 29 The justice of it pleases *Ib [221]*
- 30 O well-painted passion! *Ib [268]*
- 31 Goats and monkeys! *Ib [274]*
- 32 Whose solid virtue
The shot of accident nor dart of chance
Could neither graze nor pierce? *Ib [277]*
- 33 Your mystery, your mystery, nay, dispatch *Ib ii 29*
- 34 Had it pleas'd heaven
To try me with affliction, had he rain'd
All kinds of sores, and shames, on my bare head,
Steep'd me in poverty to the very lips
Given to captivity me and my utmost hopes
I should have found in some part of my soul
A drop of patience, but, alas! to make me
The fixed figure for the time of scorn
To point his slow and moving finger at,
Yet could I bear that too, well, very well
But there, where I have garner'd up my heart,
Where either I must live or bear no life,
The fountain from the which my current runs
Or else dries up, to be discarded thence!
Or keep it as a cistern for foul toads
To knot and gender in! Turn thy complexion there,
Patience, thou young and rose-lipp'd cherubin,
Ay, there, look grim as hell! *Ib 46*
- 35 O thou weed!
Who art so lovely fair and smell'st so sweet
That the sense aches at thee, would thou hadst ne'er
been born! *Ib 66*
- 36 Heaven stops the nose at it and the moon winks *Ib 76*
- 37 I took you for that cunning whore of Venice
That married with Othello! You, mistress,
That have the office opposite to Saint Peter,
And I eep the gate of hell! *Ib 88*

- 1 I will be hang'd, if some eternal villain,
Some busy and insinuating rogue,
Some cogging cozening slave, to get some office,
Have not devis'd this slander. *Othello*, iv. ii. 130
- 2 O heaven! that such companions thou'dst unfold,
And put in every honest hand a whip
To lash the rascals naked through the world,
Even from the east to the west! *Ib.* 141
- 3 Unkindness may do much;
And his unkindness may defeat my life,
But never taint my love. *Ib.* 159
- 4 Why, now I see there's mettle in thee, and even from
this instant do build on thee a better opinion than
ever before. *Ib.* [207]
- 5 EMILIA:
I would you had never seen him.
DESDEMONA:
So would not I; my love doth so approve him.
Ib. iii. 18
- 6 The poor soul sat sighing by a sycamore tree,
Sing all a green willow;
Her hand on her bosom, her head on her knee,
Sing willow, willow, willow:
The fresh streams ran by her, and murmur'd her
moans;
Sing willow, willow, willow:
Her salt tears fell from her, and soften'd the stones;—
Sing willow, willow, willow:
Sing all a green willow must be my garland. *Ib.* [41]
- 7 DESDEMONA:
Mine eyes do itch;
Doth that bode weeping?
EMILIA:
'Tis neither here nor there. *Ib.* [59]
- 8 Who would not make her husband a cuckold to make
him a monarch? *Ib.* [76]
- 9 He hath a daily beauty in his life
That makes me ugly. *Ib.* v. i. 19
- 10 This is the night
That either makes me or fordoes me quite. *Ib.* 128
- 11 It is the cause, it is the cause, my soul;
Let me not name it to you, you chaste stars!
It is the cause. Yet I'll not shed her blood,
Nor scar that whiter skin of hers than snow,
And smooth as monumental alabaster.
Yet she must die, else she'll betray more men.
Put out the light, and then put out the light:
If I quench thee, thou flaming minister,
I can again thy former light restore,
Should I repent me; but once put out thy light,
Thou cunning'st pattern of excelling nature,
I know not where is that Promethean heat
That can thy light relume. When I have pluck'd the
rose,
I cannot give it vital growth again,
It needs must wither: I'll smell it on the tree.
O balmy breath, that dost almost persuade
Justice to break her sword! One more, one more.
Be thus when thou art dead, and I will kill thee,
And love thee after. One more, and this the last:
So sweet was ne'er so fatal. I must weep,
But they are cruel tears; this sorrow's heavenly,
It strikes where it doth love. *Ib.* ii. 1
- 12 If you bethink yourself of any crime
Unreconcil'd as yet to heaven and grace,
Solicit for it straight. *Othello*, v. ii. 26
- 13 Alas! why gnaw you so your nether lip?
Some bloody passion shakes your very frame;
These are portents, but yet, I hope, I hope
They do not point on me. *Ib.* 43
- 14 For to deny each article with oath
Cannot remove nor choke the strong conception
That I do groan withal. *Ib.* 54
- 15 Had all his hairs been lives, my great revenge
Had stomach for them all. *Ib.* 74
- 16 It is the very error of the moon;
She comes more near the earth than she was wont,
And makes men mad. *Ib.* 107
- 17 Not Cassio kill'd! then murder's out of tune,
And sweet revenge grows harsh. *Ib.* 113
- 18 A guiltless death I die. *Ib.* 120
- 19 Nobody; I myself; farewell. *Ib.* 122
- 20 OTHELLO:
She's like a liar gone to burning hell;
'Twas I that kill'd her.
EMILIA:
O! the more angel she,
And you the blacker devil. *Ib.* 127
- 21 Nay, had she been true,
If heaven would make me such another world
Of one entire and perfect chrysolite,
I'd not have sold her for it. *Ib.* 141
- 22 She was too fond of her most filthy bargain. *Ib.* 155
- 23 Thou hast not half the power to do me harm
As I have to be hurt. *Ib.* 160
- 24 You told a lie, an odious damned lie;
Upon my soul, a lie, a wicked lie. *Ib.* 178
- 25 Curse his better angel from his side,
And fall to reprobation. *Ib.* 206
- 26 With that recognizance and pledge of love. *Ib.* 212
- 27 Are there no stones in heaven
But what serve for the thunder? *Ib.* 232
- 28 Every puny whipster gets my sword. *Ib.* 242
- 29 I will play the swan,
And die in music. *Ib.* 245
- 30 Who can control his fate? *Ib.* 264
- 31 Here is my journey's end, here is my butt,
And very sea-mark of my utmost sail. *Ib.* 266
- 32 O ill-starr'd wench!
Pale as thy smock! when we shall meet at compt,
This look of thine will hurl my soul from heaven,
And fiends will snatch at it. Cold, cold, my girl!
Even like thy chastity.
O! cursed, cursed slave. Whip me, ye devils,
From the possession of this heavenly sight!
Blow me about in winds! roast me in sulphur!
Wash me in steep-down gulfs of liquid fire!
O Desdemona! Desdemona! dead! *Ib.* 271
- 33 I look down towards his feet; but that's a fable.
If that thou be'st a devil, I cannot kill thee. *Ib.* 285
- 34 An honourable murderer, if you will;
For nought did I in hate, but all in honour. *Ib.* 293

1 OTHELLO

Will you, I pray, demand that demi devil
Why he hath thus ensnar'd my soul and body?

TACO

Demand me nothing what you know, you know
From this time forth I never will speak word

Othello, v 11 300

- 2 I have done the state some service, and they know 't,
No more of that I pray you in your letters,
When you shall these unlucky deeds relate,
Speak of me as I am, nothing extenuate
Nor set down nought in malice then must you speak
Of one that lov'd not wisely but too well,
Of one not easily jealous, but, being wrought,
Perplex'd in the extreme, of one whose hand,
Like the base Indian threw a pearl away
Richer than all his tribe, of one whose subdu'd eyes
Albeit unused to the melting mood
Drop tears as fast as the Arabian trees
Their med'cinable gum Set you down this,
And say besides, that in Aleppo once,
Where a malignant and a turban'd Turk
Beat a Venetian and traduc'd the state
I took by the throat the circumcised dog,
And smote him thus *Ib* 338

- 3 All that's spoke is marred *Ib* 356
4 I kiss'd thee ere I kill'd thee. *Ib* 357
5 See, where she comes apparel'd like the spring

Pericles, i 1 12

- 6 Few love to hear the sins they love to act *Ib* 92
7 O you gods!
Why do you make us love your goodly gifts,
And snatch them straight away? *Ib* iii 1 22
8 Old John of Gaunt, time honour'd Lancaster

King Richard II, i 1 1

- 9 Let's purge this choler without letting blood *Ib* 153
10 The purest treasure mortal times afford
Is spotless reputation, that away,
Men are but gilded loam or painted clay
A jewel in a ten times barr'd up chest
Is a bold spirit in a loyal breast
Mine honour is my life, both grow in one,
Take honour from me, and my life is done *Ib* 177
11 We were not born to sue, but to command *Ib* 396
12 Stay, stay, the king hath thrown his warder down *Ib* iii 118

- 13 This must my comfort be,
That sun that warms you here shall shine on me *Ib* 144

- 14 The language I have learn'd these forty years,
My native English, now I must forego,
And now my tongue's use is to me no more
Than an unstring'd viol or a harp *Ib* 159

- 15 I am too old to fawn upon a nurse,
Too far in years to be a pupil now *Ib* 170

- 16 How long a time lies in one little word!
Four lagging winters and four wanton springs
End in a word, such is the breath of kings *Ib* 213

- 17 Things sweet to taste prove in digestion sour *Ib* 236

- 18 Boast of nothing else
But that I was a journeyman to grief? *Ib* 273

- 20 All places that the eye of heaven visits
Are to a wise man ports and happy havens.
Teach thy necessity to reason thus,
There is no virtue like necessity

King Richard II, i iii 275

- 20 Ol who can hold a fire in his hand
By thinking on the frosty Caucasus?
Or cloy the hungry edge of appetite,
By bare imagination of a feast?
Or wallow naked in December snow
By thinking on fantastic summer's heat?
O, nol the apprehension of the good
Gives but the greater feeling to the worse. *Ib* 294

- 21 Methinks I am a prophet new inspir'd,
And thus expiring do foretell of him
His rash fierce blaze of riot cannot last,
For violent fires soon burn out themselves,
Small showers last long but sudden storms are short
His fires begets that spurs too fast betimes *Ib* ii 1 31

- 22 This royal throne of kings, this scepter'd isle,
This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
This other Eden, demi-paradise,
This fortress built by Nature for herself
Against infection and the hand of war,
This happy breed of men, this little world,
This precious stone set in the silver sea,
Which serves it in the office of a wall,
Or as a moat defensive to a house,
Against the envy of less happier lands,
This blessed plot, this earth, this realm, this England,
This nurse, this teeming womb of royal kings,
Fear'd by their breed and famous by their birth,
Renowned for their deeds as far from home,
For Christian service and true chivalry,—
As is the sepulchre in stubborn Jewry,
Of the world's ransom, blessed Mary's Son
This land of such dear souls, this dear, dear land *Ib* 40

- 23 England, bound in with the triumphant sea *Ib* 61

- 24 That England, that was wont to conquer others
Hath made a shameful conquest of itself *Ib* 62

- 25 Can sick men play so nicely with their names? *Ib* 84

- 26 Lay aside life harming heaviness,
And entertain a cheerful disposition *Ib* ii 3

- 27 Believe me noble lord,
I am a stranger here in Gloucestershire
These high wild hills and rough uneven ways
Draw out our miles and make them wearisome *Ib* iii 2

- 28 I count myself in nothing else so happy
As in a soul remembering my good friends *Ib* 46

- 29 Bloody with spurring, fiery-red with haste *Ib* 58

- 30 Grace me no grace, nor uncle me no uncle *Ib* 87

- 31 The caterpillars of the commonwealth *Ib* 166

- 32 Things past redress are now with me past care *Ib* 171

- 33 Eating the bitter bread of banishment *Ib* iii 1 21

- 34 I weep for joy
To stand upon my kingdom once again
Dear ear! I do salute thee with my hand
Though rebels wound thee with their horses' hoofs *Ib* ii 4

- 1 Not all the water in the rough rude sea
Can wash the balm from an anointed king;
The breath of worldly men cannot depose
The deputy elected by the Lord.
For every man that Bolingbroke hath press'd
To lift shrewd steel against our golden crown,
God for his Richard hath in heavenly pay
A glorious angel; then, if angels fight,
Weak men must fall, for heaven still guards the
right. *King Richard II*, III. ii. 54
- 2 O! call back yesterday, bid time return. *Ib.* 69
- 3 Is not the king's name twenty thousand names?
Arm, arm, my name! A puny subject strikes
At thy great glory. *Ib.* 85
- 4 The worst is death, and death will have his day. *Ib.* 103
- 5 Sweet love, I see, changing his property,
Turns to the sourest and most deadly hate. *Ib.* 135
- 6 *Of comfort no man speak:*
Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs;
Make dust our paper, and with rainy eyes
Write sorrow on the bosom of the earth.
Let's choose executors, and talk of wills. *Ib.* 144
- 7 For God's sake, let us sit upon the ground
And tell sad stories of the death of kings:
How some have been depos'd, some slain in war,
Some haunted by the ghosts they have depos'd,
Some poison'd by their wives, some sleeping kill'd;
All murder'd: for within the hollow crown
That rounds the mortal temples of a king
Keeps Death his court, and there the antick sits,
Scoffing his state and grinning at his pomp;
Allowing him a breath, a little scene,
To monarchize, be fear'd, and kill with looks,
Infusing him with self and vain conceit
As if this flesh which walls about our life
Were brass impregnable; and humour'd thus
Comes at the last, and with a little pin
Bores through his castle wall, and farewell king!
Ib. 155
- 8 See, see, King Richard doth himself appear,
As doth the blushing discontented sun
From out the fiery portal of the east. *Ib.* iii. 62
- 9 O! that I were as great
As is my grief, or lesser than my name,
Or that I could forget what I have been,
Or not remember what I must be now. *Ib.* 136
- 10 What must the king do now? Must he submit?
The king shall do it: must he be depos'd?
The king shall be contented: must he lose
The name of king? o' God's name, let it go.
I'll give my jewels for a set of beads,
My gorgeous palace for a hermitage,
My gay apparel for an almsman's gown,
My figur'd goblets for a dish of wood,
My sceptre for a palmer's walking staff,
My subjects for a pair of carved saints,
And my large kingdom for a little grave,
A little little grave, an obscure grave;
Or I'll be buried in the king's highway,
Some way of common trade, where subjects' feet
May hourly trample on their sovereign's head;
For on my heart they tread now whilst I live;
And buried once, why not upon my head? *Ib.* 143
- 11 You make a leg. *Ib.* 175
- 12 Go, bind thou up yon dangling apricocks,
Which, like unruly children, make their sire
Stoop with oppression of their prodigal weight.
King Richard II, III. iv. 29
- 13 Old Adam's likeness, set to dress this garden. *Ib.* 73
- 14 Here did she fall a tear; here, in this place,
I'll set a bank of rue, sour herb of grace;
Rue, even for ruth, here shortly shall be seen,
In the remembrance of a weeping queen. *Ib.* 104
- 15 If I dare eat, or drink, or breathe, or live,
I dare meet Surrey in a wilderness,
And spit upon him, whilst I say he lies,
And lies, and lies. *Ib.* iv. i. 73
- 16 And there at Venice gave
His body to that pleasant country's earth,
And his pure soul unto his captain Christ,
Under whose colours he had fought so long. *Ib.* 97
- 17 Peace shall go sleep with Turks and infidels. *Ib.* 139
- 18 God save the king! Will no man say, amen?
Am I both priest and clerk? Well then, amen. *Ib.* 172
- 19 Give me the crown. Here, cousin, seize the crown;
Here cousin,
On this side my hand and on that side thine.
Now is this golden crown like a deep well
That owes two buckets filling one another;
The emptier ever dancing in the air,
The other down, unseen, and full of water:
That bucket down and full of tears am I,
Drinking my griefs, whilst you mount up on high. *Ib.* 181
- 20 You may my glories and my state depose,
But not my griefs; still am I king of those. *Ib.* 192
- 21 Now mark me how I will undo myself. *Ib.* 203
- 22 With mine own tears I wash away my balm,
With mine own hands I give away my crown. *Ib.* 207
- 23 God pardon all oaths that are broke to me!
God keep all vows unbroke are made to thee! *Ib.* 214
- 24 A mockery king of snow. *Ib.* 260
- 25 An if my word be sterling yet in England. *Ib.* 264
- 26 Julius Cæsar's ill-erected tower. *Ib.* v. i. 2
- 27 I am sworn brother, sweet,
To grim Necessity, and he and I
Will keep a league till death. *Ib.* 20
- 28 That were some love but little policy. *Ib.* 84
- 29 As in a theatre, the eyes of men,
After a well-grac'd actor leaves the stage,
Are idly bent on him that enters next,
Thinking his prattle to be tedious. *Ib.* ii. 23
- 30 Who are the violets now
That strew the green lap of the new come spring?
Ib. 46
- 31 Give me my boots I say. *Ib.* 77 and 87
- 32 He prays but faintly and would be denied. *Ib.* iii. 103
- 33 I have been studying how I may compare
This prison where I live unto the world. *Ib.* v. 1
- 34 How sour sweet music is,
When time is broke, and no proportion kept!
So is it in the music of men's lives. *Ib.* 42

- 1 Mount, mount, my soul! thy seat is up on high,
Whilst my gross flesh sinks downwards here to die
King Richard II, v v 112
- 2 Now is the winter of our discontent
Made glorious summer by this sun of York
King Richard III, i 1 1
- 3 Our stern alarms changed to merry meetings,
Our dreadful marches to delightful measures
Ib 7
- 4 He capers nimbly in a lady's chamber
To the lascivious pleasing of a lute
Ib 12
- 5 This weak piping time of peace
Ib 24
- 6 And therefore, since I cannot prove a lover,
I am determined to prove a villain
Ib 28
- 7 No beast so fierce but knows some touch of pity
Ib ii 71
- 8 Was ever woman in this humour woo'd?
Was ever woman in this humour won?
Ib 229
- 9 Fram'd in the prodigality of Nature
Ib 245
- 10 By silken, sly, insinuating Jacks
Ib iii 53
- 11 Since every Jack became a gentleman
There's many a gentle person made a Jack
Ib 72
- 12 And thus I clothe my naked villany
With odd old ends stol'n forth of holy writ,
And seem a saint when most I play the devil
Ib 336
- 13 O, I have pass'd a miserable night,
So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,
That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
I would not spend another such a night,
Though 'twere to buy a world of happy days
So full of dismal terror was the time!
Ib iv 2
- 14 Lord, Lord! methought what pain it was to drown
What dreadful noise of water in mine ears!
What sights of ugly death within mine eyes!
Methought I saw a thousand fearful wrecks,
A thousand men that fishes gnaw'd upon,
Wedges of gold, great anchors, heaps of pearl,
Inestimable stones, unvalu'd jewels,
All scatter'd in the bottom of the sea
Some lay in dead men's skulls and in those holes
Where eyes did once inhabit there were erept
As twere in scorn of eyes, reflecting gems,
That woo'd the slimy bottom of the deep,
And mock'd the dead bones that lay scatter'd by
Ib 21
- 15 The empty, vast, and wandering air
Ib 39
- 16 Clarence is come,—false, fleeting perjur'd Clarence
Ib 55
- 17 As snow in harvest
Ib [252]
- 18 Woe to the land that's govern'd by a child!
Ib ii iii 11
- 19 So wise so young they say, do never live long
Ib iii 1 79
- 20 I moralize two meanings in one word
Ib 83
- 21 My Lord of Ely, when I was last in Holborn
I saw good strawberries in your garden there
Ib iv 31
- 22 'Talk st thou to me of ifs?' Thou art a traitor
Off with his head!
Ib 74
- 23 High reaching Buckingham grows circumspect
Ib iv 1 31
- 24 I am not in the giving vein to-day
King Richard III, iv ii 115
- 25 The sons of Edward sleep in Abraham's bosom
Ib iii 38
- 26 Let not the heavens hear these tell tale women
Rail on the Lord's anointed
Ib iv 150
- 27 A grievous burthen was thy birth to me,
Tetchy and wayward was thy infancy
Ib 168
- 28 An honest tale speeds best being plainly told
Ib 359
- 29 Harp not on that string
Ib 365
- 30 Relenting fool and shallow, changing woman!
Ib 432
- 31 Is the chair empty? is the sword unsway'd?
Is the king dead? the empire unpossess'd?
Ib 470
- 32 Thus far into the bowels of the land
Have we march'd on without impediment
Ib v 11 3
- 33 True hope is swift and flies with swallow's wings,
Kings it makes gods, and meaner creatures kings
Ib 23
- 34 The king's name is a tower of strength
Ib iii 12
- 35 Give me another horse! bind up my wounds!
Have mercy, Jesu! Soft! I did but dream
O coward conscience, how dost thou afflict me!
Ib 178
- 36 My conscience hath a thousand several tongues,
And every tongue brings in a several tale,
And every tale condemns me for a villain
Ib 194
- 37 I shall despair. There is no creature loves me,
And if I die, no soul will pity me
Nay, wherefore should they, since that I myself
Find in myself no pity to myself?
Ib 201
- 38 By the apostle Paul shadows to night
Have struck more terror to the soul of Richard
Than can the substance of ten thousand soldiers
Ib 217
- 39 Jockey of Norfolk, be not too bold,
For Dickon thy master is bought and sold
Ib 305
- 40 A thing devised by the enemy
Ib 307
- 41 Conscience is but a word that cowards use,
Devis'd at first to keep the strong in awe
Ib 310
- 42 A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse!
Ib iv 7
- 43 Slave! I have set my life upon a cast
And I will stand the hazard of the die
I think there be six Richmonds in the field
Ib 9
- 44 A pair of star-cross'd lovers
Romeo and Juliet, Prologue 6
- 45 The two hours' traffic of our stage
Ib 12
- 46 ABRAHAM
Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?
SAMPSON
Is the law of our side if I say ay?
GREGORY
No
SAMPSON
No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bate
my thumb, sir
Ib i 1 [52]
- 47 Gregory, remember thy swashing blow
Ib [68]
- 48 Saint seducing gold
Ib [220]

- 1 And 'tis not hard, I think,
For men so old as we to keep the peace.
Romeo and Juliet, 1. ii. 2
- 2 PARIS:
Younger than she are happy mothers made.
CAPULET:
And too soon marr'd are those so early made. *Ib.* 12
- 3 And then my husband—God be with his soull
A' was a merry man—took up the child:
'Yea,' quoth he, 'dost thou fall upon thy face?
Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit;
Wilt thou not, Jule?' and, by my halidom,
The pretty wretch left crying, and said 'Ay.'
Ib. iii. 39
- 4 Pretty fool, it stinted and said 'Ay'. *Ib.* 48
- 5 I am proverb'd with a grandsire phrase;
I'll be a candle-holder, and look on. *Ib.* iv. 37
- 6 Come, we burn daylight, ho! *Ib.* 43
- 7 O! then, I see, Queen Mab hath been with you. . . .
She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes
In shape no bigger than an agate-stone
On the forefinger of an alderman,
Drawn with a team of little atomies
Athwart men's noses as they lie asleep:
Her waggon-spokes made of long spinners' legs;
The cover, of the wings of grasshoppers;
The traces, of the smallest spider's web;
The collars, of the moonshine's watery beams;
Her whip, of cricket's bone; the lash, of film;
Her waggoner, a small grey-coated gnat,
Not half so big as a round little worm
Prick'd from the lazy finger of a maid;
Her chariot is an empty hazel-nut,
Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub,
Time out o' mind the fairies' coach-makers.
And in this state she gallops night by night
Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love;
O'er courtiers' knees, that dream on curtsies straight;
O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees;
O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream;
Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues,
Because their breaths with sweetmeats tainted are.
Sometimes she gallops o'er a courtier's nose,
And then dreams he of smelling out a suit;
And sometimes comes she with a tithe-pig's tail,
Tickling a parson's nose as a' lies asleep,
Then dreams he of another benefice;
Sometimes she driveth o'er a soldier's neck,
And then dreams he of cutting foreign throats,
Of breaches, ambuscadoes, Spanish blades,
Of healths five fathom deep; and then anon
Drums in his ear, at which he starts and wakes;
And, being thus frighted, swears a prayer or two,
And sleeps again. This is that very Mab
That plats the manes of horses in the night;
And bakes the elf-locks in foul sluttish hairs,
Which once untangled much misfortune bodes;
This is the hag, when maids lie on their backs,
That presses them and learns them first to bear,
Making them women of good carriage. *Ib.* 53
- 8 For you and I are past our dancing days. *Ib.* v. [35]
- 9 O! she doth teach the torches to burn bright.
It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night
Like a rich jewel in an Ethiop's ear;
Beauty too rich for use, for earth too dear. *Ib.* [48]
- 10 We have a trifling foolish banquet towards. *Ib.* [126]
- 11 My only love sprung from my only hate!
Romeo and Juliet, 1. v. [142]
- 12 Young Adam Cupid, he that shot so trim
When King Cophetua lov'd the beggar-maid.
Ib. ii. i. 13
- 13 He jests at scars, that never felt a wound.
But, soft! what light through yonder window breaks?
It is the east, and Juliet is the sun. *Ib.* ii. 1
- 14 See! how she leans her cheek upon her hand:
O! that I were a glove upon that hand,
That I might touch that cheek. *Ib.* 23
- 15 O Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou Romeo?
Ib. 33
- 16 What's in a name? that which we call a rose
By any other name would smell as sweet. *Ib.* 43
- 17 For stony limits cannot hold love out. *Ib.* 67
- 18 Thou know'st the mask of night is on my face,
Else would a maiden blush bepaint my cheek. *Ib.* 85
- 19 Fain would I dwell on form, fain, fain deny
What I have spoke: but farewell compliment! *Ib.* 88
- 20 At lovers' perjuries,
They say, Jove laughs. O gentle Romeo!
If thou dost love, pronounce it faithfully:
Or if thou think'st I am too quickly won,
I'll frown and be perverse and say thee nay,
So thou wilt woo; but else, not for the world.
In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond. *Ib.* 92
- 21 I'll prove more true
Than those that have more cunning to be strange.
Ib. 100
- 22 ROMEO:
Lady, by yonder blessed moon I swear
That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops,—
JULIET:
O! swear not by the moon, the inconstant moon,
That monthly changes in her circled orb,
Lest that thy love prove likewise variable. *Ib.* 107
- 23 Do not swear at all;
Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious self,
Which is the god of my idolatry. *Ib.* 112
- 24 It is too rash, too unadvis'd, too sudden;
Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be
Ere one can say it lightens. Sweet, good-night!
This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,
May prove a beauteous flower when next we meet.
Ib. 118
- 25 Love goes toward love, as schoolboys from their
books;
But love from love, toward school with heavy looks. *Ib.* 156
- 26 O! for a falconer's voice,
To lure this tassel-gentle back again.
Bondage is hoarse, and may not speak aloud,
Else would I tear the cave where Echo lies. *Ib.* 158
- 27 It is my soul that calls upon my name:
How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,
Like softest music to attending ears! *Ib.* 164
- 28 'Tis almost morning; I would have thee gone;
And yet no further than a wanton's bird,
Who lets it hop a little from her hand,
Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves,
And with a silk thread plucks it back again,
So loving-jealous of his liberty. *Ib.* 176

- 1 JULIET
Yet I should kill thee with much cherishing
Good night, good night! parting is such sweet sorrow
That I shall say good night till it be morrow
ROMEO
Sleep dwell upon thine eyes, peace in thy breast!
Would I were sleep and peace, so sweet to rest!
Romeo and Juliet, 11 11 183
- 2 Wisely and slow, they stumble that run fast
Ib 111 94
- 3 One, two, and the third in your bosom
Ib 11 [24]
- 4 O flesh, flesh, how art thou falsified!
Ib [41]
- 5 I am the very pink of courtesies
Ib [63]
- 6 A gentleman nurse, that loves to hear himself talk,
and will speak more in a minute than he will stand
to in a month
Ib [156]
- 7 Two may keep counsel, putting one away
Ib [211]
- 8 These violent delights have violent ends,
And in their triumph die
Ib 11 9
- 9 Therefore love moderately, long love doth so,
Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow
Ib 14
- 10 O! so light a foot
Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint
Ib 16
- 11 Thy head is as full of quarrels as an egg is full of
meat
Ib 111 1 [23]
- 12 A word and a blow
Ib [43]
- 13 Men's eyes were made to look, and let them gaze,
I will not budge for no man's pleasure, I
Ib [59]
- 14 No 'tis not so deep as a well, nor so wide as a church
door, but 'tis enough, 'twill serve ask for me to-
morrow, and you shall find me a grave man I am
peppered, I warrant, for this world
Ib [100]
- 15 A plague o' both your houses!
They have made worms' meat of me
Ib [112]
- 16 O! I am Fortune's fool
Ib [142]
- 17 Gallop apace, you fiery footed steeds,
Towards Phœbus' lodging
Ib 11 1
- 18 Come, civil night,
Thou sober suited matron, all in black
Ib 10
- 19 For thou wilt lie upon the wings of night,
Whiter than new snow on a raven's back
Ib 18
- 20 Give me my Romeo and, when he shall die,
Take him and cut him out in little stars
And he will make the face of heaven so fine
That all the world will be in love with night,
And pay no worship to the garish sun
Ib 21
- 21 He was not born to shame
Upon his brow shame is ashamed to sit
Ib 91
- 22 Romeo, come forth, come forth, thou fearful man
Affliction is enamoured of thy parts,
And thou art wedded to calamity
Ib 111 1
- 23 Thou cutt'st my head off with a golden axe
Ib 22
- 24 Adversity's sweet milk philosophy
Ib 54
- 25 Hang up philosophy!
Unless philosophy can make a Juliet
Ib 56
- 26 Wilt thou be gone? it is not yet near day
It was the nightingale and not the lark
That pierc'd the fearful hollow of thine ear,
Nightly she sings on yon pomegranate tree
Believe me, love, it was the nightingale
Ib 11 1
- 27 Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day
Stands tip-toe on the misty mountain tops
Romeo and Juliet, 111 v 9
- 28 Villain and he be many miles asunder
Ib 82
- 29 Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no prouds
Ib 153
- 30 Is there no pity sitting in the clouds,
That sees into the bottom of my grief?
Ib 198
- 31 Romeo's a dishelout to him
Ib 221
- 32 "I is an ill cook that cannot lick his own fingers"
Ib 11 11 [6]
- 33 All things that we ordained festival,
Turn from their office to black funeral,
Our instruments to melancholy bells,
Our wedding cheer to a sad burial feast,
Our solemn hymns to sullen dirges change,
Our bridal flowers serve for a buried corse,
And all things change them to the contrary
Ib v 84
- 34 My bosom's lord sits lightly in his throne
Ib 11 1
- 35 I do remember an apothecary,
And hereabouts he dwells
Ib 37
- 36 Being holiday, the beggar's shop is shut
Ib 56
- 37 The world is not thy friend, nor the world's law
Ib 72
- 38 APOTHECARY
My poverty, but not my will, consents
ROMEO
I pay thy poverty, and not thy will
Ib 75
- 39 The time and my intents are savage-wild,
More fierce and more inexorable far
Than empty tigers or the roaring sea
Ib 111 37
- 40 Tempt not a desperate man
Ib 59
- 41 One writ with me in sour misfortune's book
Ib 82
- 42 How oft when men are at the point of death
Have they been merry which their keepers call
A lightning before death
Ib 88
- 43 Beauty's ensign yet
Is crimson in thy lips and in thy cheeks,
And death's pale flag is not advanced there
Ib 94
- 44 Shall I believe
That unsubstantial Death is amorous
And that the lean abhorred monster keeps
Thee here in dark to be his paramour?
For fear of that I still will stay with thee,
And never from this palace of dim night
Depart again: here, here will I remain
With worms that are thy chambermaids, O! here
Will I set up my everlasting rest
And shake the yoke of inauspicious stars
From this world wearied flesh: Eyes look your last!
Arms take your last embrace! and, lips, O you
The doors of breath, seal with a righteous kiss
A dateless bargain to engrossing death!
Ib 102
- 45 Look in the chronicles, we came in with Richard
Conqueror *The Taming of the Shrew*, Induction 1 [4]
- 46 As Stephen Sly, and old John Naps of Greece,
And Peter Turf, and Henry Pimpernell,
And twenty more such names and men as these
Which never were nor no man ever saw
Ib 11 [95]
- 47 No profit grows where is no pleasure ta'en,
In brief, sir, study what you most affect
Ib 11 1 39
- 48 There's small choice in rotten apples
Ib [137]

- 1 Nothing comes amiss, so money comes withal.
The Taming of the Shrew, i. ii. [82]
- 2 O! this learning, what a thing it is. *Ib.* [163]
- 3 She is your treasure, she must have a husband;
I must dance bare-foot on her wedding day,
And, for your love to her, lead apes in hell.
Ib. ii. i. 32
- 4 Say that she rail; why then I'll tell her plain
She sings as sweetly as a nightingale:
Say that she frown; I'll say she looks as clear
As morning roses newly wash'd with dew:
Say she be mute and will not speak a word;
Then I'll commend her volubility,
And say she uttereth piercing eloquence. *Ib.* 171
- 5 And thereby hangs a tale. *Ib.* iv. i. [59]
- 6 He kills her in her own humour. *Ib.* [183]
- 7 She shall watch all night:
And if she chance to nod I'll rail and brawl,
And with the clamour keep her still awake.
This is the way to kill a wife with kindness. *Ib.* [208]
- 8 What say you to a piece of beef and mustard?
Ib. iii. [23]
- 9 And as the sun breaks through the darkest clouds,
So honour peereth in the meanest habit. *Ib.* [175]
- 10 PETRUCHIO:
It shall be what o'clock I say it is.
HORTENSIO:
Why, so this gallant will command the sun. *Ib.* [197]
- 11 O vile,
Intolerable, not to be endur'd! *Ib.* v. ii. 93
- 12 A woman mov'd is like a fountain troubled,
Muddy, ill-seeming, thick, bereft of beauty. *Ib.* 143
- 13 Such duty as the subject owes the prince,
Even such a woman oweth to her husband. *Ib.* 156
- 14 I am asham'd that women are so simple
To offer war where they should kneel for peace.
Ib. 162
- 15 What cares these roarers for the name of king?
The Tempest, i. i. [18]
- 16 He hath no drowning mark upon him; his complexion is perfect gallows. *Ib.* [33]
- 17 Now would I give a thousand furlongs of sea for an acre of barren ground. *Ib.* [70]
- 18 The wills above be done! but I would fain die a dry death. *Ib.* [72]
- 19 O! I have suffer'd
With those that I saw suffer: a brave vessel,
Who had, no doubt, some noble creatures in her,
Dash'd all to pieces. O! the cry did knock
Against my very heart. Poor souls, they perish'd.
Ib. ii. 5
- 20 What seest thou else
In the dark backward and abysm of time? *Ib.* 49
- 21 Your tale, sir, would cure deafness. *Ib.* 106
- 22 My library
Was dukedom large enough. *Ib.* 109
- 23 Knowing I lov'd my books, he furnish'd me,
From mine own library with volumes that
I prize above my dukedom. *Ib.* 166
- 24 From the still-vexed Bermoothes. *Ib.* 229
- 25 I will be correspondent to command
And do my spiriting gently. *The Tempest*, i. ii. 297
- 26 You taught me language; and my profit on't
Is, I know how to curse: the red plague rid you,
For learning me your language! *Ib.* 363
- 27 Fill all thy bones with aches. *Ib.* 370
- 28 Come unto these yellow sands,
And then take hands:
Curtsied when you have, and kiss'd,—
The wild waves whist,—
Foot it featly here and there;
And, sweet sprites, the burden bear.
Hark, hark!
Bow, wow,
The watch-dogs bark:
Bow, wow,
Hark, hark! I hear
The strain of strutting Chanticleer
Cock-a-diddle-dow. *Ib.* 375
- 29 This music crept by me upon the waters,
Allaying both their fury, and my passion,
With its sweet air. *Ib.* 389
- 30 Full fathom five thy father lies;
Of his bones are coral made:
Those are pearls that were his eyes:
Nothing of him that doth fade,
But doth suffer a sea-change
Into something rich and strange.
Sea-nymphs hourly ring his knell:
Ding-dong.
Hark! now I hear them,—ding-dong, bell. *Ib.* 394
- 31 The fringed curtains of thine eye advance,
And say what thou seest yond. *Ib.* 405
- 32 At the first sight
They have changed eyes. *Ib.* 437
- 33 There's nothing ill can dwell in such a temple:
If the ill spirit have so fair a house,
Good things will strive to dwell with 't. *Ib.* 454
- 34 Look, he's winding up the watch of his wit, by and by
it will strike. *Ib.* ii. i. [12]
- 35 What's past is prologue. *Ib.* [261]
- 36 They'll take suggestion as a cat laps milk. *Ib.* [296]
- 37 Open-ey'd conspiracy
His time doth take. *Ib.* [309]
- 38 A very ancient and fish-like smell. *Ib.* ii. [27]
- 39 When they will not give a doit to relieve a lame
beggar, they will lay out ten to see a dead Indian. *Ib.* [33]
- 40 Misery acquaints a man with strange bedfellows. *Ib.* [42]
- 41 Well, here's my comfort. [*Drinks.*] *Ib.* [48]
- 42 For she had a tongue with a tang. *Ib.* [53]
- 43 'Ban, 'Ban, Ca-Caliban,
Has a new master—Get a new man. *Ib.* [197]
- 44 For several virtues
Have I lik'd several women; never any
With so full soul but some defect in her
Did quarrel with the noblest grace she ow'd,
And put it to the foil. *Ib.* iii. i. 42

- 1 FERDINAND
Here's my hand
MIRANDA
And mine, with my heart in 't *The Tempest*, III i 89
- 2 Thou deboshed fish thou *Ib* ii [30]
- 3 Flout 'em, and scout 'em, and scout 'em, and flout
'em,
Thought is free *Ib* [133]
- 4 He that dies pays all debts *Ib* [143]
- 5 The isle is full of noises
Sounds and sweet airs, that give delight, and hurt
not *Ib* [147]
- 6 Spongy April *Ib* iv i 65
- 7 You sun burn'd sicklemen, of August weary *Ib* 134
- 8 Our revels now are ended These our actors,
As I foretold you, were all spirits and
Are melted into air, into thin air
And, like the baseless fabric of this vision,
The cloud capp'd towers, the gorgeous palaces,
The solemn temples the great globe itself,
Yea, all which it inherit, shall dissolve
And, like this insubstantial pageant faded
Leave not a rack behind We are such stuff
As dreams are made on, and our little life
Is rounded with a sleep *Ib* 148
- 9 I do begin to have bloody thoughts *Ib* [221]
- 10 With foreheads villanous low *Ib* [252]
- 11 Now does my project gather to a head *Ib* v i 1
- 12 Demi puppets that
By moonshine do the green sour ringlets make
Whereof the ewe not bites *Ib* 36
- 13 Deeper than did ever plummet sound,
I'll drown my book *Ib* 56
- 14 Where the bee sucks there suck I
In a cowslip's bell I lie,
There I couch when owls do cry
On the bat's back I do fly
After summer merrily
Merrily merrily shall I live now
Under the blossom that hangs on the bough *Ib* 88
- 15 O brave new world,
That has such people in 't *Ib* 183
- 16 Retire me to my Milan, where
Every third thought shall be my grave *Ib* [310]
- 17 'Tis not enough to help the feeble up
But to support him after *Timon of Athens*, I i 108
- 18 He that loves to be flattered is worthy o' the flatterer
Ib [233]
- 19 The strain of man's bred out
Into baboon and monkey *Ib* [260]
- 20 I wonder men dare trust themselves with men
Ib ii [45]
- 21 Immortal gods I crave no pelf,
I pray for no man but myself *Ib* [64]
- 22 Like madness is the glory of this life *Ib* [141]
- 23 Men shut their doors against a setting sun *Ib* [152]
- 24 Nothing emboldens sin so much as mercy
Ib III v 3
- 25 Uncover, dogs, and lap *Ib* vi [96]
- 26 You fools of fortune, trencher friends time's flies.
Timon of Athens, III vi [107]
- 27 We have seen better days *Ib* iv ii 27
- 28 O! the fierce wretchedness that glory brings us *Ib* 30
- 29 He has almost charmed me from my profession by
persuading me to it *Ib* iii [457]
- 30 My long sickness
Of health and living now begins to mend,
And nothing brings me all things *Ib* v i [191]
- 31 Life's uncertain voyage *Ib* [207]
- 32 Timon hath made his everlasting mansion
Upon the beached verge of the salt flood,
Who once a day with his embossed froth
The turbulent surge shall cover *Ib* [220]
- 33 She is a woman, therefore may be woo'd,
She is a woman therefore may be won,
She is Lavinia, therefore must be lov'd
What, man! more water glideth by the mill
Than wots the miller of, and easy it is
Of a cut loaf to steal a shive we know
Titus Andronicus, II i 82
- 34 Come, and take choice of all my library,
And so beguile thy sorrow *Ib* iv ii 34
- 35 The eagle suffers little birds to sing
And is not careful what they mean thereby *Ib* iv [82]
- 36 If one good deed in all my life I did,
I do repent it from my very soul *Ib* v iii [189]
- 37 The ravish'd Helen Menelaus' queen,
With wanton Paris sleeps
Troilus and Cressida, Prologue, 9
- 38 PANDARUS
He that will have a cake out of the wheat must tarry
the grinding
TROILUS
Have I not tarr'd?
PANDARUS
Ay, the grinding, but you must tarry the bolting
TROILUS
Have I not tarr'd?
PANDARUS
Ay, the bolting, but you must tarry the leavening
TROILUS
Still have I tarr'd
PANDARUS
Ay, to the leavening, but here's yet in the word
hereafter the kneading, the making of the cake
the heating of the oven, and the baking, nay, you
must stay the cooling too, or you may chance to
burn your lips *Ib* I i [15]
- 39 O! that her hand,
In whose comparison all whites are ink,
Writing their own reproach, to whose soft seizure
The cygnet's down is harsh and spirit of sense
Hard as the palm of ploughman *Ib* [57]
- 40 I have had my labour for my travail *Ib* [73]
- 41 Women are angels wooing
Things won are done, joy's soul lies in the doing
That she lov'd knows nought that knows not this
Men prize the thing ungain'd more than it is
Ib ii [310]

- 1 The sea being smooth
How many shallow bauble boats dare sail
Upon her patient breast.
Troilus and Cressida, I. iii. 34
- 2 The heavens themselves, the planets, and this centre
Observe degree, priority, and place,
Insisture, course, proportion, season, form,
Office, and custom, in all line of order. *Ib.* 85
- 3 O! when degree is shak'd,
Which is the ladder to all high designs,
The enterprise is sick. *Ib.* 101
- 4 Take but degree away, untune that string,
And, hark! what discord follows; each thing meets
In mere oppugnancy. *Ib.* 109
- 5 The general's disdain'd
By him one step below, he by the next,
That next by him beneath; so every step,
Exempl'd by the first pace that is sick
Of his superior, grows to an envious fever
Of pale and bloodless emulation. *Ib.* 129
- 6 Like a strutting player, whose conceit
Lies in his hamstring, and doth think it rich
To hear the wooden dialogue and sound
'Twixt his stretch'd footing and the scaffoldage. *Ib.* 153
- 7 But we are soldiers;
And may that soldier a mere recreant prove,
That means not, hath not, or is not in love! *Ib.* 286
- 8 And in such indexes, although small pricks
To their subsequent volumes, there is seen
The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come at large. *Ib.* 343
- 9 Mongrel beef-witted lord. *Ib.* II. i. [14]
- 10 Who wears his wit in his belly, and his guts in his
head. *Ib.* [78]
- 11 The wound of peace is surety,
Surety secure. *Ib.* II. 14
- 12 TROILUS:
What is aught, but as 'tis valued?
HECTOR:
But value dwells not in particular will;
It holds his estimate and dignity
As well wherein 'tis precious of itself
As in the prizer. 'Tis mad idolatry
To make the service greater than the god. *Ib.* 52
- 13 Young men, whom Aristotle thought
Unfit to hear moral philosophy. *Ib.* 166
- 14 Thus to persist
In doing wrong extenuates not wrong,
But makes it much more heavy. *Ib.* 186
- 15 I am giddy, expectation whirls me round.
The imaginary relish is so sweet
That it enchants my sense. *Ib.* III. ii. [17]
- 16 To be wise, and love,
Exceeds man's might. *Ib.* [163]
- 17 Time hath, my lord, a wallet at his back,
Wherein he puts alms for oblivion,
A great-siz'd monster of ingratitudes:
Those scraps are good deeds past; which are devour'd
As fast as they are made, forgot as soon
As done. *Ib.* III. 145
- 18 Perseverance, dear my lord,
Keeps honour bright: to have done, is to hang
Quite out of fashion, like a rusty mail
In monumental mockery.
Troilus and Cressida, III. iii. 150
- 19 For honour travels in a strait so narrow
Where one but goes abreast. *Ib.* 154
- 20 Time is like a fashionable host
That slightly shakes his parting guest by the hand,
And with his arms outstretch'd, as he would fly,
Grasps in the comer: welcome ever smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing. *Ib.* 165
- 21 Beauty, wit,
High birth, vigour of bone, desert in service,
Love, friendship, charity, are subjects all
To envious and calumniating time.
One touch of nature makes the whole world kin,
That all with one consent praise new-born gawds. *Ib.* 171
- 22 And give to dust that is a little gilt
More laud than gilt o'er-dusted. *Ib.* 178
- 23 A plague of opinion! a man may wear it on both
sides, like a leather jerkin. *Ib.* [267]
- 24 How my achievements mock me! *Ib.* IV. ii. [72]
- 25 Sometimes we are devils to ourselves
When we will tempt the frailty of our powers,
Presuming on their changeful potency. *Ib.* IV. [95]
- 26 Fie, fie upon her!
There's language in her eye, her cheek, her lip,
Nay, her foot speaks; her wanton spirits look out
At every joint and motive of her body. *Ib.* V. 54
- 27 What's past, and what's to come, is strew'd with
husks
And formless ruin of oblivion. *Ib.* 165
- 28 The end crowns all,
And that old common arbitrator, Time,
Will one day end it. *Ib.* 223
- 29 Words, words, mere words, no matter from the heart. *Ib.* V. iii. [109]
- 30 If music be the food of love, play on;
Give me excess of it, that, surfeiting,
The appetite may sicken, and so die.
That strain again! it had a dying fall:
O! it came o'er my ear like the sweet sound
That breathes upon a bank of violets,
Stealing and giving odour! Enough! no more:
'Tis not so sweet now as it was before.
O spirit of love! how quick and fresh art thou,
That notwithstanding thy capacity
Receivest as the sea, nought enters there,
Of what validity and pitch soe'er,
But falls into abatement and low price,
Even in a minute: so full of shapes is fancy,
That it alone is high fantastical. *Twelfth Night*, I. i. 1
- 31 O! when mine eyes did see Olivia first,
Methought she purg'd the air of pestilence.
That instant was I turn'd into a hart,
And my desires, like fell and cruel hounds,
E'er since pursue me. *Ib.* 19
- 32 The element itself, till seven years' heat,
Shall not behold her face at ample view;
But, like a cloistress, she will veiled walk,
And water once a day her chamber round
With eye-offending brine. *Ib.* 26

- 1 Away before me to sweet beds of flowers;
Love-thoughts lie rich when canopied with bowers
Twelfth Night, t. t. 40
- 2 And what should I do in Illyria?
My brother he is in Elysium. *Ib. ii. 2*
- 3 O my poor brother! *Ib. 6*
- 4 He's as tall a man as any's in Illyria. *Ib. iii. [21]*
- 5 Speaks three or four languages word for word without book. *Ib. [28]*
- 6 Methinks sometimes I have no more wit than a Christian or an ordinary man has, but I am a great eater of beef, and I believe that does harm to my wit. *Ib. [90]*
- 7 SIR ANDREW:
I would I had bestowed that time in the tongues that I have in fencing, dancing, and bear-baiting. O! had I but followed the arts!
- SIR TOBY:
Then hadst thou had an excellent head of hair. *Ib. [99]*
- 8 Wherefore are these things hid? wherefore have these gifts a curtain before 'em? are they like to take dust, like Mistress Mall's picture? why dost thou not go to church in a galliard, and come home in a coranto? My very walk should be a jig. *Ib. [135]*
- 9 Is it a world to hide virtues in? *Ib. [142]*
- 10 Diana's lip
Is not more smooth and rubious; thy small pipe
Is as the maiden's organ, shrill and sound;
And all is semblative a woman's part *Ib. iv. 31*
- 11 Many a good hanging prevents a bad marriage. *Ib. v. [20]*
- 12 What says Quinapalus? 'Better a witty fool than a foolish wit.' *Ib. [37]*
- 13 Virtue that transgresses is but patched with sin, and sin that amends is but patched with virtue. *Ib. [52]*
- 14 Good my mouse of virtue, answer me. *Ib. [68]*
- 15 O! you are sick of self-love, Malvolio. *Ib. [96]*
- 16 A plague o' these pickle herring! *Ib. [127]*
- 17 Not yet old enough for a man, nor young enough for a boy, as a squash is before 'tis a peascod, or a codling when 'tis almost an apple: 'tis with him in standing water, between boy and man. He is very well-favoured, and he speaks very shrewishly: one would think his mother's milk were scarce out of him *Ib. [166]*
- 18 I would be loath to cast away my speech, for besides that it is excellently well penned, I have taken great pains to con it. *Ib. [184]*
- 19 I can say little more than I have studied, and that question's out of my part. *Ib. [191]*
- 20 OLIVIA
'Tis in grain, sir; 'twill endure wind and weather.
VIOLA
'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and white
Nature's own sweet and cunning hand laid on;
Lady, you are the cruellest she alive
If you will lead these graces to the grave
And leave the world no copy. *Ib. [257]*
- 21 Item, Two lips, indifferent red; Item, Two grey eye with lids to them; Item, One neck, one chin, and so forth. *Twelfth Night, t. v. [26]*
- 22 Make me a willow cabin at your gate,
And call upon my soul within the house;
Write loyal cantons of contemned love,
And sing them loud even in the dead of night;
Hailoo your name to the reverberate hills,
And make the babbling gossip of the air
Cry out, 'Olivia'. *Ib. [289]*
- 23 Farewell, fair cruelty. *Ib. [309]*
- 24 'What is your parentage?'
'Above my fortune, yet my state is well:
I am a gentleman.' *Ib. [310]*
- 25 She is drowned already, sir, with salt water, though I seem to drown her remembrance again with more. *Ib. ii. 1 [31]*
- 26 I am yet so near the manners of my mother, that upon the least occasion more mine eyes will tell tales of me. *Ib. [42]*
- 27 Not to be a-bed after midnight is to be up betimes
... To be up after midnight and to go to bed then,
is early, so that to go to bed after midnight is to go to bed betimes *Ib. iii. [1 and 7]*
- 28 O mistress mine! where are you roaming?
O! stay and hear, your true love's coming.
'That can sing both high and low,
Trip no further, pretty sweetening;
Journeys end in lovers meeting,
Every wise man's son doth know.
What is love? 'tis not hereafter,
Present mirth hath present laughter;
What's to come is still unsure;
In delay there lies no plenty,
Then come kiss me, sweet and twenty,
Youth's a stuff will not endure. *Ib. [42]*
- 29 Am not I consanguineous? am I not of her blood?
Tillyvally, lady! *Ib. [85]*
- 30 He does it with a better grace, but I do it more natural *Ib. [91]*
- 31 Is there no respect of place, persons, nor time, in you? *Ib. [100]*
- 32 SIR TOBY:
Dost thou think, because thou art virtuous, there shall be no more cakes and ale?
CLOWN
Yes, by Saint Anne, and ginger shall be hot i' the mouth too. *Ib. [124]*
- 33 MARIA:
Marry, sir, sometimes he is a kind of puritan.
SIR ANDREW:
O, if I thought that, I'd beat him like a dog! *Ib. [153]*
- 34 I will drop in his way some obscure epistles of love, wherein by the colour of his beard, the shape of his leg, the manner of his gait, the expressure of his eye, forehead, and complexion, he shall find himself most feelingly personated. *Ib. [171]*
- 35 My purpose is, indeed, a horse of that colour. *Ib. [184]*

- 1 Now, good Cesario, but that piece of song,
That old and antique song we heard last night;
Methought it did relieve my passion much,
More than light airs and recollected terms
Of these most brisk and giddy-paced times:
Come, but one verse. *Twelfth Night*, II. iv. 2
- 2 DUKE:
If ever thou shalt love,
In the sweet pangs of it remember me;
For such as I am all true lovers are:
Unstaid and skittish in all motions else,
Save in the constant image of the creature
That is belov'd. How dost thou like this tune?
VIOLA:
It gives a very echo to the seat
Where love is enthron'd. *Ib.* 15
- 3 Let still the woman take
An elder than herself, so wears she to him,
So sways she level in her husband's heart:
For, boy, however we do praise ourselves,
Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,
More longing, wavering, sooner lost and worn,
Than women's are. *Ib.* 29
- 4 Then let thy love be younger than thyself,
Or thy affection cannot hold the bent. *Ib.* 36
- 5 Mark it, Cesario; it is old and plain.
The spinsters and the knitters in the sun
And the free maids that weave their thread with bones
Do use to chant it: it is silly sooth,
And dallies with the innocence of love,
Like the old age. *Ib.* 43
- 6 Come away, come away, death,
And in sad cypress let me be laid;
Fly away, fly away, breath:
I am slain by a fair cruel maid.
My shroud of white, stuck all with yew,
O! prepare it.
My part of death no one so true
Did share it.
Not a flower, not a flower sweet,
On my black coffin let there be strown;
Not a friend, not a friend greet
My poor corse, where my bones shall be thrown.
A thousand thousand sighs to save,
Lay me, O! where
Sad true lover never find my grave,
To weep there. *Ib.* 51
- 7 Now, the melancholy god protect thee, and the tailor
make thy doublet of changeable taffeta, for thy
mind is a very opal. *Ib.* [74]
- 8 Get thee to yond same sovereign cruelty:
Tell her, my love, more noble than the world,
Prizes not quantity of dirty lands. *Ib.* [82]
- 9 There is no woman's sides
Can bide the beating of so strong a passion
As love doth give my heart; no woman's heart
So big, to hold so much; they lack retention.
Alas! their love may be call'd appetite,
No motion of the liver, but the palate,
That suffer surfeit, cloyment, and revolt;
But mine is all as hungry as the sea,
And can digest so much. *Ib.* [95]
- 10 DUKE:
And what's her history?
- VIOLA:
A blank, my lord. She never told her love,
But let concealment, like a worm i' the bud,
Feed on her damask cheek: she pin'd in thought;
And with a green and yellow melancholy,
She sat like patience on a monument,
Smiling at grief. Was not this love indeed?
We men may say more, swear more; but, indeed,
Our shows are more than will; for still we prove
Much in our vows, but little in our love.
Twelfth Night, II. iv. [111]
- 11 I am all the daughters of my father's house,
And all the brothers too. *Ib.* [122]
- 12 How now, my metal of India! *Ib.* v. [17]
- 13 Here comes the trout that must be caught with
tickling. *Ib.* [25]
- 14 Contemplation makes a rare turkey-cock of him:
how he jets under his advanced plumes! *Ib.* [35]
- 15 In my branched velvet gown. *Ib.* [54]
- 16 Now is the woodcock near the gin. *Ib.* [93]
- 17 I may command where I adore. *Ib.* [116]
- 18 But be not afraid of greatness: some men are born
great, some achieve greatness, and some have great-
ness thrust upon them. *Ib.* [158]
- 19 Let thy tongue tang arguments of state; put thyself
into the trick of singularity. She thus advises thee
that sighs for thee. Remember who commended
thy yellow stockings, and wished to see thee ever
cross-gartered. *Ib.* [165]
- 20 Jove and my stars be praised! Here is yet a postscript.
Ib. [189]
- 21 He will come to her in yellow stockings, and 'tis a
colour she abhors; and cross-gartered, a fashion
she detests. *Ib.* [220]
- 22 Now Jove, in his next commodity of hair, send thee
a beard. *Ib.* III. i. [51]
- 23 This fellow's wise enough to play the fool,
And to do that well craves a kind of wit. *Ib.* [68]
- 24 Taste your legs, sir; put them to motion. *Ib.* [88]
- 25 Most excellent accomplished lady, the heavens rain
odours on you! *Ib.* [96]
- 26 'Twas never merry world
Since lowly feigning was called compliment. *Ib.* [110]
- 27 O world! how apt the poor are to be proud. *Ib.* [141]
- 28 O! what a deal of scorn looks beautiful
In the contempt and anger of his lip. *Ib.* [159]
- 29 Love sought is good, but giv'n unsought is better. *Ib.* [170]
- 30 They have been grand-jurymen since before Noah
was a sailor. *Ib.* ii. [18]
- 31 You should then have accosted her, and with some
excellent jests, fire-new from the mint, you should
have banged the youth into dumbness. *Ib.* [23]
- 32 Where you will hang like an icicle on a Dutchman's
beard. *Ib.* [30]
- 33 I had as lief be a Brownist as a politician. *Ib.* [35]
- 34 Although the sheet were big enough for the bed of
Ware in England. *Ib.* [52]

- 1 Let there be gall enough in thy ink, though thou
write with a goose-pen, no matter.
Twelfth Night, III. ii. [54]
- 2 If he were opened, and you find so much blood in
his liver as will clog the foot of a flea, I'll eat the
rest of the anatomy. *Ib.* [68]
- 3 Look, where the youngest wren of nine comes.
Ib. [73]
- 4 More lines than are in the new map with the aug-
mentation of the Indies. *Ib.* [87]
- 5 In the south suburbs, at the Elephant. *Ib.* III. 39
- 6 I think we do know the sweet Roman hand.
Ib. IV. [31]
- 7 Why, this is very midsummer madness. *Ib.* [62]
- 8 What, man! defy the devil: consider, he's an enemy
to mankind. *Ib.* [109]
- 9 Go, hang yourselves all! you are idle shallow things:
I am not of your element. *Ib.* [138]
- 10 If this were played upon a stage now, I could condemn
it as an improbable fiction. *Ib.* [142]
- 11 More matter for a May morning. *Ib.* [158]
- 12 Still you keep o' the windy side of the law. *Ib.* [183]
- 13 Fare thee well; and God have mercy upon one of
our souls! He may have mercy upon mine, but my
hope is better; and so look to thyself. *Ib.* [185]
- 14 Nay, let me alone for swearing. *Ib.* [204]
- 15 He is knight dubbed with unhatched rapier, and on
carpet consideration. *Ib.* [260]
- 16 I am one that had rather go with sir priest than sir
knight; I care not who knows so much of my
mettle. *Ib.* [300]
- 17 Out of my lean and low ability
I'll lend you something. *Ib.* [380]
- 18 I hate ingratitude more in a man
Than lying, vainness, babbling drunkenness,
Or any taint of vice whose strong corruption
Inhabits our frail blood. *Ib.* [390]
- 19 In nature there's no blemish but the mind;
None can be call'd deform'd but the unkind.
Ib. [403]
- 20 Out, hyperbolical fiend! *Ib.* IV. II. [29]
- 21 For I am one of those gentle ones that will use the
devil himself with courtesy. *Ib.* [37]
- 22 CLOWN:
What is the opinion of Pythagoras concerning wild
fowl?
MALVOLIO:
That the soul of our grandam might haply inhabit a
bird.
CLOWN:
What thinkest thou of his opinion?
MALVOLIO:
I think nobly of the soul, and no way approve his
opinion. *Ib.* [55]
- 23 Leave thy vain bubble-babble. *Ib.* [106]
- 24 We took him for a coward, but he's the very devil
incardinate. *Ib.* V. i. [185]
- 25 And made the most notorious geck and gull
That e'er invention play'd. *Ib.* [355]
- 26 And thus the whirligig of time brings in his revenge
Twelfth Night, V. i. [335]
- 27 When that I was and a little tiny boy,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
A foolish thing was but a toy,
For the rain it raineth every day.
But when I came to man's estate,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
'Gainst knaves and thieves men shut their gates,
For the rain it raineth every day.
But when I came, alas! to wive,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
By swaggering could I never thrive,
For the rain it raineth every day.
But when I came unto my beds,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
With toss-pots still had drunken heads,
For the rain it raineth every day.
A great while ago the world begun,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;
But that's all one, our play is done,
And we'll strive to please you every day. *Ib.* [401]
- 28 Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits.
The Two Gentlemen of Verona, I. i. 2
- 29 For he was more than over shoes in love. *Ib.* 24
- 30 I have no other but a woman's reason:
I think him so, because I think him so. *Ib.* II. 23
- 31 Fic, fief how wayward is this foolish love
That, like a testy babe, will scratch the nurse
And presently all humbled kiss the rod! *Ib.* 55
- 32 Poor wounded name! my bosom, as a bed
Shall lodge thee till thy wound be thoroughly heal'd. *Ib.* III
- 33 O! how this spring of love resembleth
The uncertain glory of an April day. *Ib.* III. 64
- 34 Or as one nail by strength drives out another,
So the remembrance of my former love
Is by a newer object quite forgotten. *Ib.* II. IV. 194
- 35 He makes sweet music with th' enamell'd stones,
Giving a gentle kiss to every sedge
He overtaketh in his pilgrimage;
And so by many winding nooks he strays
With walling sport, to the wild ocean. *Ib.* VII. 28
- 36 Except I be by Silvia in the night,
There is no music in the nightingale;
Unless I look on Silvia in the day,
There is no day for me to look upon. *Ib.* III. I. 178
- 37 Ay,
Much is the force of heaven-bred poesy. *Ib.* II. 71
- 38 A man I am cross'd with adversity. *Ib.* IV. i. 12
- 39 You know that love
Will creep in service where it cannot go. *Ib.* II. 19
- 40 Who is Sylvia? what is she,
That all our swains commend her?
Holy, fair, and wise is she;
The heaven such grace did lend her,
That she might admire be.
Is she kind as she is fair?
For beauty lives with kindness:
Love doth to her eyes repair,
To help him of his blindness;
And, being help'd, inhabits there.

- Then to Silvia let us sing,
That Silvia is excelling;
She excels each mortal thing
Upon the dull earth dwelling;
To her let us garlands bring.
Two Gentlemen of Verona, iv. ii. 40
- 1 How use doth breed a habit in a man! *Ib.* v. iv. 1
- 2 O heaven! were man
But constant, he were perfect. *Ib.* 110
- 3 Two lads that thought there was no more behind
But such a day to-morrow as to-day,
And to be boy eternal. *The Winter's Tale*, i. ii. 63
- 4 We were as twinn'd lambs that did frisk i' the sun,
And bleat the one at the other: what we chang'd
Was innocence for innocence; we knew not
The doctrine of ill-doing, no, nor dream'd
That any did. *Ib.* 67
- 5 Three crabbed months had sour'd themselves to
death,
Ere I could make thee open thy white hand
And clap thyself my love. *Ib.* 102
- 6 Paddling palms and pinching fingers. *Ib.* 116
- 7 Still virginalling
Upon his palm. *Ib.* 126
- 8 Affection! thy intention stabs the centre:
Thou dost make possible things not so held,
Communicat'st with dreams. *Ib.* 139
- 9 How like, methought, I then was to this kernel,
This squash, this gentleman. *Ib.* 160
- 10 A sad tale's best for winter.
I have one of sprites and goblins. *Ib.* ii. i. 24
- 11 It is a heretic that makes the fire,
Not she which burns in 't. *Ib.* iii. 114
- 12 What's gone, and what's past help
Should be past grief. *Ib.* iii. ii. [223]
- 13 *Bohemia. A desert Country near the Sea.*
Ib. iii. Stage Direction
- 14 Our ship hath touch'd upon
The desarts of Bohemia. *Ib.* i
- 15 *Exit, pursued by a bear.* *Ib.* Stage Direction
- 16 When daffodils begin to peer,
With heigh! the doxy, over the dale,
Why, then comes in the sweet o' the year;
For the red blood reigns in the winter's pale.
The white sheet bleaching on the hedge,
With heigh! the sweet birds, O, how they sing!
Doth set my pugging tooth on edge;
For a quart of ale is a dish for a king.
The lark, that tirra-lirra chants,
With, heigh! with, heigh! the thrush and the jay,
Are summer songs for me and my aunts,
While we lie tumbling in the hay. *Ib.* iv. ii. 1
- 17 But shall I go mourn for that, my dear? *Ib.* [15]
- 18 A snapper-up of unconsidered trifles. *Ib.* [26]
- 19 For the life to come, I sleep out the thought of it. *Ib.* [30]
- 20 Prig, for my life, prig; he haunts wakes, fairs, and
bear-baitings. *Ib.* [109]
- 21 Jog on, jog on the foot-path way,
And merrily hent the stile-a:
A merry heart goes all the day,
Your sad tires in a mile-a. *Ib.* [133]
- 22 For you there's rosemary and rue; these keep
Seeming and savour all the winter long.
The Winter's Tale, iv. iii. 74
- 23 The fairest flowers o' the season
Are our carnations and streak'd gillyvors,
Which some call nature's bastards. *Ib.* 81
- 24 Yet nature is made better by no mean
But nature makes that mean. *Ib.* 89
- 25 Here's flowers for you;
Hot lavender, mints, savory, marjoram;
The marigold, that goes to bed wi' the sun,
And with him rises weeping. *Ib.* 103
- 26 O Proserpina!
For the flowers now that frighted thou let'st fall
From Dis's waggon! daffodils,
That come before the swallow dares, and take
The winds of March with beauty; violets dim,
But sweeter than the lids of Juno's eyes
Or Cytherea's breath; pale prime-roses,
That die unmarried, ere they can behold
Bright Phoebus in his strength,—a malady
Most incident to maids; bold oxlips and
The crown imperial; lilies of all kinds,
The flower-de-luce being one. *Ib.* 116
- 27 PERDITA: Sure this robe of mine
Doth change my disposition.
FLORIZEL: What you do
Still betters what is done. When you speak, sweet,
I'd have you do it ever: when you sing,
I'd have you buy and sell so; so give alms;
Pray so; and, for the ordering your affairs,
To sing them too: when you do dance, I wish you
A wave o' the sea, that you might ever do
Nothing but that; move still, still so,
And own no other function: each your doing,
So singular in each particular,
Crowns what you are doing in the present deed,
That all your acts are queens. *Ib.* 134
- 28 Good sooth, she is
The queen of curds and cream. *Ib.* 160
- 29 Lawn as white as driven snow. *Ib.* [220]
- 30 I love a ballad in print, a-life, for then we are sure
they are true. *Ib.* [262]
- 31 The self-same sun that shines upon his court
Hides not his visage from our cottage, but
Looks on alike. *Ib.* [457]
- 32 Being now awake, I'll queen it no inch further,
But milk my ewes and weep. *Ib.* [462]
- 33 Prosperity's the very bond of love,
Whose fresh complexion and whose heart together
Affliction alters. *Ib.* [586]
- 34 Ha, ha! what a fool Honesty is! and Trust his sworn
brother, a very simple gentleman! *Ib.* [608]
- 35 Though I am not naturally honest, I am so some-
times by chance. *Ib.* [734]
- 36 That rare Italian master, Julio Romano. *Ib.* v. ii. [108]
- 37 Thou art a tall fellow of thy hands. *Ib.* [185]
- 38 'Tis time; descend; be stone no more; approach. *Ib.* iii. 99

- 1 O! she's warm
If this be magic, let it be an art
Lawful as eating *The Winter's Tale, v. iii* 109

2 Crabbed age and youth cannot live together
Youth is full of pleasance, age is full of care
The Passionate Pilgrim, xii

3 Age, I do abhor thee, youth, I do adore thee *Ib*

4 What I have done is yours, what I have to do is
yours, being part in all I have, devoted yours
The Rape of Iucree, Preface

5 Beauty itself doth of itself persuade
The eyes of men without an orator *Ib* 1 29

6 Or sells eternity to get a toy *Ib* 1 214

7 Time's glory is to calm contending kings,
To unmask falsehood, and bring truth to light
Ib 1 939

8 Cloud kissing Ilion *Ib* 1 1370

9 From fairest creatures we desire increase,
That thereby beauty a rose might never die
Sonnets, 1

10 When forty winters shall besiege thy brow,
And dig deep trenches in thy beauty's field *Ib* 2

11 Thou art thy mother's glass and she in thee
Calls back the lovely April of her prime *Ib* 3

12 Lol in the orient when the gracious light
Lifts up his burning head, each under eye
Doth homage to his new appearing sight *Ib* 7

13 Music to hear, why hear at thou music sadly?
Sweets with sweets war not, joy delights in joy
Why lov'st thou that which thou receiv'st not gladly,
Or else receiv'st with pleasure thine annoy? *Ib* 8

14 True concord of well tuned sounds *Ib*

15 When lofty trees I see barren of leaves,
Which erst from heat did canopy the herd,
And summer's green all girded up in sheaves,
Borne on the bier with white and bristly beard *Ib* 12

16 If I could write the beauty of your eyes
And in fresh numbers number all your graces,
The age to come would say, 'This poet lies,
Such heavenly touches ne'er touch'd earthly faces' *Ib* 17

17 And stretched metre of an antique song *Ib*

18 Shall I compare thee to a summer's day?
Thou art more lovely and more temperate
Rough winds do shake the darling buds of May,
And summer's lease hath all too short a date
Sometimes too hot the eye of heaven shines,
And often is his gold complexion dimm'd,
And every fair from fair sometime declines,
By chance, or nature's changing course untrimm'd,
But thy eternal summer shall not fade,
Nor lose possession of that fair thou ow'st,
Nor shall death brag thou wander'st in his shade,
When in eternal lines to time thou grow'st,
So long as men can breathe, or eyes can see,
So long lives this, and this gives life to thee *Ib* 18

19 My glass shall not persuade me I am old,
So long as youth and thou are of one date,
But when in thee time's furrows I behold,
Then look I death my days should expiate *Ib* 22

20 As an imperfect actor on the stage,
Who with his fear is put besides his part *Sonnets, 23*

21 O! let my books be then the eloquence
And dumb presagers of my speaking breast *Ib*

22 The painful warrior famoused for fight,
After a thousand victories once foil'd,
Is from the book of honour razed quite,
And all the rest forgot for which he toil'd *Ib* 25

23 Weary with toil, I haste me to my bed *Ib* 27

24 When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes
I all alone beweep my outcast state,
And trouble deaf heaven with my bootless cries
And look upon myself and curse my fate,
Wishing me like to one more rich in hope,
Featur'd like him, like him with friends possess'd,
Desiring this man's art, and that man's scope,
With what I most enjoy contented least,
Yet in these thoughts myself almost despising,
Haply I think on thee,—and then my state,
I like to the lark at break of day arising
From sullen earth, sings hymns at heaven's gate,
For thy sweet love remember'd such wealth brings
That then I scorn to change my state with kings *Ib* 29

25 When to the sessions of sweet silent thought
I summon up remembrance of things past,
I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,
And with old woes new wail my dear times' waste
Then can I drown an eye, unush'd to flow,
For precious friends hid in death's dateless night,
And weep afresh love's long since cancell'd woe,
And moan the expense of many a vanish'd sight
Then can I grieve at grievances forgone,
And heavily from woe to woe tell o'er
The sad account of fore-bemoaned moan,
Which I new pay as if not paid before
But if the while I think on thee, dear friend,
All losses are restor'd and sorrows end *Ib* 30

26 But since he died, and poets better prove,
Thine for their style I'll read, his for his love *Ib* 32

27 Full many a glorious morning have I seen
Flatter the mountain-tops with sovereign eye,
Kissing with golden face the meadows green,
Gilding pale streams with heavenly alchemy *Ib* 33

28 But, out! alack! he was but one hour mine,
The region cloud hath mask'd him from me now *Ib*

29 Suns of the world may stain when heaven's sun
staineth *Ib*

30 Why didst thou promise such a beauteous day,
And make me travel forth without my cloak? *Ib* 34

31 Roses have thorns, and silver fountains mud,
Clouds and eclipses stain both moon and sun,
And loathsome canker lives in sweetest bud
All men make faults *Ib* 35

32 As a decrepit father takes delight
To see his active child do deeds of youth,
So I, made lame by fortune's dearest spite,
Take all my comfort of thy worth and truth *Ib* 37

33 Against that time when thou shalt strangely pass,
And scarcely greet me with that sun, thine eye,
When love, converted from the thing it was,
Shall reason find of settled gravity *Ib* 49

- 1 Like stones of worth they thinly placed are,
Or captain jewels in the carconet. *Sonnets, 52*
- 2 What is your substance, whereof are you made,
That millions of strange shadows on you tend? *Ib. 53*
- 3 You in Grecian tires are painted new. *Ib.*
- 4 The spring and foison of the year. *Ib.*
- 5 O! how much more doth beauty beauteous seem
By that sweet ornament which truth doth give! *Ib. 54*
- 6 Not marble, nor the gilded monuments
Of princes, shall outlive this powerful rhyme. *Ib. 55*
- 7 Being your slave, what should I do but tend
Upon the hours and times of your desire?
I have no precious time at all to spend,
Nor services to do, till you require.
Nor dare I chide the world-without-end hour
Whilst I, my sovereign, watch the clock for you,
Nor think the bitterness of absence sour
When you have bid your servant once adieu;
Nor dare I question with my jealous thought
Where you may be, or your affairs suppose,
But like a sad slave, stay and think of nought
Save, where you are, how happy you make those.
So true a fool is love that in your will,
Though you do anything, he thinks no ill. *Ib. 57*
- 8 Like as the waves make towards the pebbled shore,
So do our minutes hasten to their end. *Ib. 60*
- 9 Time doth transfix the flourish set on youth
And delves the parallels in beauty's brow. *Ib.*
- 10 Sin of self-love possesseth all mine eye. *Ib. 62*
- 11 When I have seen by Time's fell hand defac'd
The rich-proud cost of outworn buried age. *Ib. 64*
- 12 When I have seen the hungry ocean gain
Advantage on the kingdom of the shore. *Ib.*
- 13 Since brass, nor stone, nor earth, nor boundless sea,
But sad mortality o'ersways their power,
How with this rage shall beauty hold a plea,
Whose action is no stronger than a flower? *Ib. 65*
- 14 Tir'd with all these, for restful death I cry,
As to behold desert a beggar born,
And needy nothing trimm'd in jollity,
And purest faith unhappily forsworn,
And gilded honour shamefully misplac'd,
And maiden virtue rudely strumpeted,
And right perfection wrongfully disgrac'd,
And strength by limping sway disabled,
And art made tongue-tied by authority,
And folly—doctor-like—controlling skill,
And simple truth miscall'd simplicity,
And captive good attending captain ill:
Tir'd with all these, from these I would be gone,
Save that, to die, I leave my love alone. *Ib. 66*
- 15 No longer mourn for me when I am dead
Than you shall hear the surly sullen bell
Give warning to the world that I am fled
From this vile world, with vilest worms to dwell. *Ib. 71*
- 16 That time of year thou mayst in me behold
When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang
Upon those boughs which shake against the cold,
Bare ruin'd choirs, where late the sweet birds sang.
- In me thou see'st the twilight of such day
As after sunset fadeth in the west;
Which by and by black night doth take away,
Death's second self, that seals up all in rest. *Sonnets, 73*
- 17 This thou perceiv'st, which makes thy love more
strong,
To love that well which thou must leave ere long. *Ib.*
- 18 So all my best is dressing old words new. *Ib. 76*
- 19 Like unletter'd clerk, still cry 'Amen'. *Ib. 85*
- 20 Was it the proud full sail of his great verse,
Bound for the prize of all too precious you,
That did my ripe thoughts in my brain inhearse,
Making their tomb the womb wherein they grew? *Ib. 86*
- 21 That affable familiar ghost
Which nightly gulls him with intelligence. *Ib.*
- 22 Farewell! thou art too dear for my possessing,
And like enough thou know'st thy estimate:
The charter of thy worth gives thee releasing;
My bonds in thee are all determinate.
For how do I hold thee but by thy granting?
And for that riches where is my deserving?
The cause of this fair gift in me is wanting,
And so my patent back again is swerving.
Thyself thou gav'st, thy own worth then not
knowing,
Or me, to whom thou gav'st it, else mistaking;
So thy great gift, upon misprision growing,
Comes home again, on better judgment making.
Thus have I had thee, as a dream doth flatter,
In sleep a king, but, waking, no such matter. *Ib. 87*
- 23 Ah, do not, when my heart hath 'scap'd this sorrow,
Come in the rearward of a conquer'd woe;
Give not a windy night a rainy morrow,
To linger out a purpos'd overthrow. *Ib. 90*
- 24 They that have power to hurt and will do none,
That do not do the thing they most do show,
Who, moving others, are themselves as stone,
Unmoved, cold, and to temptation slow. *Ib. 94*
- 25 They are the lords and owners of their faces,
Others but stewards of their excellence.
The summer's flower is to the summer sweet,
Though to itself it only live and die. *Ib.*
- 26 Lilies that fester smell far worse than weeds. *Ib.*
- 27 How like a winter hath my absence been
From thee, the pleasure of the fleeting year!
What freezings have I felt, what dark days seen!
What old December's bareness every where! *Ib. 97*
- 28 From you have I been absent in the spring,
When proud-pied April, dress'd in all his trim,
Hath put a spirit of youth in every thing. *Ib. 98*
- 29 To me, fair friend, you never can be old,
For as you were when first your eye I ey'd,
Such seems your beauty still. Three winters cold
Have from the forests shook three summers' pride,
Three beauteous springs to yellow autumn turn'd
In process of the seasons have I seen,
Three April perfumes in three hot Junes burn'd,
Since first I saw you fresh, which yet are green.
Ah! yet doth beauty, like a dial-hand,
Steal from his figure, and no pace perceiv'd;
So your sweet hue, which methinks still doth stand,

Hath motion and mine eye may be deceiv'd
For fear of which, hear this, thou age unbred
Ere you were born was beauty's summer dead

Sonnets, 101

- 1 And beauty, making beautiful old rhyme *Ib* 106
2 Not mine own fears, nor the prophetic soul
Of the wide world dreaming on things to come,
Can yet the lease of my true love control,
Suppos'd as forfeit to a confin'd doom
The mortal moon hath her eclipse endur'd,
And the sad augurs mock their own presage *Ib* 107
3 And thou in this shalt find thy monument,
When tyrants' crests and tombs of brass are spent *Ib*
4 O! never say that I was false of heart,
Though absence seem'd my flame to qualify *Ib* 109
5 Alas! 'tis true I have gone here and there,
And made myself a motley to the view,
Gord mine own thoughts sold cheap what is most
dear,
Made old offences of affections new,
Most true it is that I have look'd on truth
Askance and strangely, but, by all above,
These blenches gave my heart another youth
And worse essays prov'd thee my best of love *Ib* 110

My nature is subdu'd

- 6 To what it works in like the dyer's hand,
Pity me, then, and wish I were renew'd *Ib* 111
7 Let me not to the marriage of true minds
Admit impediments. Love is not love
Which alters when it alteration finds,
Or bends with the remover to remove
O no! it is an ever-fixed mark,
That looks on tempests and is never shaken,
It is the star to every wandering bark,
Whose worth's unknown, although his height be
taken
Love's not Time's fool, though rosy lips and cheeks
Within his bending sickle's compass come,
Love alters not with his brief hours and weeks,
But bears it out even to the edge of doom
If this be error, and upon me prov'd,
I never wilt nor no man ever lov'd *Ib* 116
8 What potions have I drunk of Siren tears,
Distill'd from limbeck's fowl as hell within *Ib* 119
9 O benefit of ill! now I find true
That better is by evil still made better *Ib*
10 'Tis better to be vile than vile esteem'd,
When not to be receives reproach of being *Ib* 121
11 The expense of spirit in a waste of shame
Is lust in action:—till action, lust
Is perjur'd, murderous, bloody, full of blame,
Savage, extreme, rude cruel, not to trust *Ib* 129
12 Mad in pursuit and in possession so,
Had having and in quest to have, extreme,
A bliss in proof—and prov'd a very woe,
Before a joy propos'd behind, a dream
All this the world well knows, yet none knows well
To shun the heaven that leads men to this hell *Ib*
13 My mistress' eyes are nothing like the sun,
Coral is far more red than her lips' red
If snow be white, why then her breasts are dun,
If hairs be wires, black wires grow on her head *Ib* 130

- 14 And yet, by heaven, I think my love as rare
As any she belied with false compare *Sonnets, 130*
15 Whoever hath her wish, thou hast thy Will,
And Will to boot, and Will in over-plus *Ib* 133
16 When my love swears that she is made of tru h
I do believe her, though I know she lies *Ib* 135
17 Lo, as a careful housewife runs to catch
One of her feather'd creatures broke away *Ib* 143
18 Two loves I have of comfort and despair,
Which like two spirits do suggest me still
The better angel is a man right fair,
The worse spirit a woman colour'd ill *Ib* 144
19 Yet this shall I ne'er know, but live in doubt,
Till my bad angel fire my good one out. *Ib*
20 Poor soul, the centre of my sinful earth,
[I ool d by] these rebel powers that thee array,
Why dost thou pine withil and suffer dearth,
Painting thy outward walls so costly gay?
Why so large cost, having so short a lease,
Dost thou upon thy fading mansion spend? *Ib* 146
21 So shalt thou feed on Death, that feeds on men
And Death once dead, there's no more dying then. *Ib*
22 For I have sworn thee fair, and thought thee bright
Who art as black as hell, as dark as night *Ib* 147
23 Love is too young to know what conscience is,
Yet who knows not conscience is born of love? *Ib* 151
24 The first heir of my invention
Venus and Adams, Preface
25 Hunting he lov'd, but love he laugh'd to scorn *Ib* 1 4
26 Did me discourse, I will enchant thine ear,
Or like a fairy, trap upon the green,
Or, like a nymph with long dishevell'd hair,
Dance on the sands, and yet no footing seen
Love is a spirit all compact of fire,
Not gross to sink, but light, and will aspire *Ib* 1 145
27 Round-hoof'd, short jointed, fetlocks shag and long
Broad breast, full eye, small head and nostril wide,
High crest, short ears, strait legs and passing
strong,
Thin mane, thick tail, broad buttock, tender hide
Look, what a horse should have he did not lack
Save a proud rider on so proud a back *Ib* 1 295
28 By this, poor Wat, far off upon a hill
Stands on his hinder legs with listening ear,
To hearken if his foes pursue him still *Ib* 1 697
29 Good friend for Jesu's sake forbear
To dig the dust enclosed here
Blest be the man that spares these stones,
And curst be he that moves my bones
*Shakespeare's Epitaph (chosen by himself for his
tomb at Stratford-on-Avon)*
30 Item I give unto my wife my second best bed with
the furniture *Will, 1616*

DAVID TAYLOR SHAW

1813-1890

- 1 O Britannia, the pride of the ocean,
The home of the brave and the free,
The shrine of the sailor's devotion,
No land can compare unto thee!
*The Red, White, and Blue. First line changed to
'Columbia, the gem of the ocean', when sung by
Shaw in America. Attrib. also to Thomas à Becket,
1850*

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW

1856-1950

- 2 All great truths begin as blasphemies.
Annajanska (1919), p. 262
- 3 One man that has a mind and knows it, can always
beat ten men who havnt and dont.
The Apple Cart (1930), Act I
- 4 What Englishman will give his mind to politics as
long as he can afford to keep a motor car? *Ib.*
- 5 I never resist temptation, because I have found that
things that are bad for me do not tempt me.
Ib. Act II
- 6 You can always tell an old soldier by the inside of his
holsters and cartridge boxes. The young ones carry
pistols and cartridges: the old ones, grub.
Arms and the Man, Act I
- 7 I never apologize. *Ib. Act III*
- 8 You're not a man, you're a machine. *Ib.*
- 9 When a stupid man is doing something he is ashamed
of, he always declares that it is his duty.
Cæsar and Cleopatra, Act III
- 10 He who has never hoped can never despair.
Ib. Act IV
- 11 A man of great common sense and good taste,—mean-
ing thereby a man without originality or moral
courage. *Ib. Notes. Julius Cæsar*
- 12 We have no more right to consume happiness without
producing it than to consume wealth without pro-
ducing it. *Candida, Act I*
- 13 Do you think that the things people make fools of
themselves about are any less real and true than
the things they behave sensibly about? *Ib.*
- 14 It is easy—terribly easy—to shake a man's faith in
himself. To take advantage of that to break a
man's spirit is devil's work. *Ib.*
- 15 I'm only a beer teetotaller, not a champagne tee-
totaller. *Ib. Act III*
- 16 The worst sin towards our fellow creatures is not to
hate them, but to be indifferent to them: that's the
essence of inhumanity. *The Devil's Disciple, Act II*
- 17 I never expect a soldier to think. *Ib. Act III*
- 18 The British soldier can stand up to anything except
the British War Office. *Ib.*
- 19 Stimulate the phagocytes.
The Doctor's Dilemma (1906), Act I
- 20 All professions are conspiracies against the laity. *Ib.*

- 21 I believe in Michael Angelo, Velasquez, and Rem-
brandt; in the might of design, the mystery of color,
the redemption of all things by Beauty everlasting,
and the message of Art that has made these hands
blessed. *The Doctor's Dilemma (1906), Act IV*
- 22 With the single exception of Homer, there is no
eminent writer, not even Sir Walter Scott, whom
I can despise so entirely as I despise Shakespeare
when I measure my mind against his. . . . It would
positively be a relief to me to dig him up and
throw stones at him.
*Dramatic Opinions and Essays (1907), vol. II,
p. 52*
- 23 Parentage is a very important profession; but no test
of fitness for it is ever imposed in the interest of the
children.
Everybody's Political What's What, ch. ix, p. 74
- 24 It's all that the young can do for the old, to shock
them and keep them up to date.
Fanny's First Play (1911), Induction
- 25 You don't expect me to know what to say about a
play when I don't know who the author is, do you?
. . . If it's by a good author, it's a good play, naturally.
That stands to reason. *Ib. Epilogue*
- 26 What God hath joined together no man shall ever
put asunder: God will take care of that.
Getting Married (1911), p. 216
- 27 When you loved me I gave you the whole sun and
stars to play with. I gave you eternity in a single
moment, strength of the mountains in one clasp
of your arms, and the volume of all the seas in one
impulse of your soul. *Ib. p. 278*
- 28 We possessed all the universe together; and you ask
me to give you my scanty wages as well. I have
given you the greatest of all things; and you ask
me to give you little things. I gave you your own
soul: you ask me for my body as a plaything. Was
it not enough? Was it not enough? *Ib.*
- 29 I cannot bear men and women.
Heartbreak House (1919), Act II
- 30 Go anywhere in England, where there are natural,
wholesome, contented, and really nice English
people; and what do you always find? That the
stables are the real centre of the household.
Ib. Act III
- 31 The captain is in his bunk, drinking bottled ditch-
water; and the crew is gambling in the fore-castle.
She will strike and sink and split. Do you think
the laws of God will be suspended in favour of
England because you were born in it? *Ib.*
- 32 Money is indeed the most important thing in the
world; and all sound and successful personal and
national morality should have this fact for its basis.
The Irrational Knot (1905), Preface, p. xiv
- 33 Though the Life Force supplies us with its own
purpose, it has no other brains to work with than
those it has painfully and imperfectly evolved in
our heads. *Ib. p. xxv*
- 34 Reminiscences make one feel so deliciously aged and
sad. *Ib. ch. 14*
- 35 A man who has no office to go to—I don't care who
he is—is a trial of which you can have no con-
ception. *Ib. ch. 18*

- 1 The Pilgrim of Eternity, whose fame
Over his living head like Heaven is bent,
An early but enduring monument,
Came, veiling all the lightnings of his song
In sorrow. *Adonais, xxx*
- 2 A pard-like Spirit, beautiful and swift—
A Love in desolation masked—a Power
Girt round with weakness,—it can scarce uplift
The weight of the superincumbent hour,
It is a dying lamp, o falling shower,
A breaking billow,—even whilst we speak.
Is it not broken? *Ib xxxii*
- 3 A herd—abandoned deer struck by the hunter's dart
Ib xxxiii
- 4 Our Adonais has drunk poison—oh!
What deaf and viperous murderer could crown
Life's early cup with such a draught of woe?
Ib xxxiv
- 5 He wakes or sleeps with the enduring dead,
Thou canst not soar where he is sitting now—
Dust to the dust! but the pure spirit shall flow
Back to the burning fountain whence it came,
A portion of the Eternal *Ib xxxviii*
- 6 He hath awakened from the dream of life—
'Tis we, who lost in stormy visions, keep
With phantoms an unprofitable strife,
And in mad trance, strike with our spirit's knife
Invulnerable nothings *Ib xxxix*
- 7 He has out-soared the shadow of our night,
Envy and calumny and hate and pain
And thot unrest which men miscall delight,
Can touch him not and torture not again,
From the contagion of the world's slow stain
He is secure, and now can never mourn
A heart grown cold, o head grown grey in vain *Ib xl*
- 8 He lives, he wakes,—'tis Death is dead, not he *Ib xli*
- 9 He is made one with Nature: there is heard
His voice in all her music, from the moan
Of thunder, to the song of night's sweet bird *Ib xlii*
- 10 He is a portion of the loveliness
Which once he made more lovely *Ib xliii*
- 11 The inheritors of unfulfilled renown
Rose from their thrones, built beyond mortal thought
Far in the Unapparent *Ib xlv*
- 12 Sublimely mild, a Spirit without spot [Sidney] *Ib*
- 13 Oblivion as they rose shrank like a thing reproved *Ib*
- 14 What Adonais is, why fear we to become? *Ib li*
- 15 The One remains, the many change and pass,
Heaven's light forever shines, Earth's shadows fly,
Life, like a dome of many coloured glass,
Stains the white radiance of Eternity. *Ib lii*
- 16 The soul of Adonais, like a star,
Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are *Ib lv*
- 17 The lone Chorasman shore *Alastor, l 272*
- 18 But thou art fled
Like some frail exhalation *Ib l 686*
- 19 Pale despair and cold tranquillity,
Nature's vast frame, the web of human things,
Birth and the grave, that are not as they were
Alastor, l 718
- 20 Arethusa arose
From her couch of snows
In the Aegean mountains,—
From cloud and from erag,
With many a jag,
Sleeping her bright fountains. *Arethusa*
- 21 Like friends once parted
Grown single-hearted *Ib*
- 22 'Do you not hear the Aziola cry?
'Methinks she must be nigh,'
Said Mary as we sat
In dusk, ere stars were lit, or candles brought,
And I, who thought
'This Aziola was some tedious woman,
Asked, 'Who is Aziola?' *The Aziola*
- 23 Give yourself no unnecessary pain,
My dear Lord Cardinal Here, Mother, tie
My girdle for me, and bind up this hair
In any simple knot, ay, that does well
And yours I see is coming down: How often
I have done this for one another, now
We shall not do it any more: My Lord,
We are quite ready: Well, 'tis very well
The Cardinal, v. v 153
- 24 A widow bird sate mourning for her love
Upon a wintry bough,
The frozen wind crept on above,
The freezing stream below
There was no leaf upon the forest bare,
No flower upon the ground,
And little motion in the air
Except the mill wheel's sound
Charles the First, sc v, l 10
- 25 I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers,
From the seas and the streams,
I bear light shade for the leaves when laid
In their noonday dreams *The Cloud*
- 26 I wield the flail of the lashing hail,
And whiten the green plains under,
And then again I dissolve it in rain,
And laugh as I pass in thunder *Ib*
- 27 I sift the snow on the mountains below,
And their great pines grow nighast,
And all the night 'tis my pillow white,
While I sleep in the arms of the blast
Sublime on the towers of my sky bowers,
Lightning my pilot sits,
In a cavern under is fettered the thunder,
It struggles and howls at fits *Ib*
- 28 And I all the while bask in Heaven's blue smile,
Whilst he is dissolving in rains *Ib*
- 29 That orb'd maiden, with white fire laden,
Whom mortals call the Moon,
Glides glimmering o'er my fleece-lil' floor,
By the midnight breezes strewn;
And wherever the beat of her unseen feet,
Which only the angels hear,
May have broken the roof of my tent's thin roof,
The stars peep behind her and peer,
And I laugh to see them whirl and flee
Like a swarm of golden bees,

- When I widen the rent in my wind-built tent,
Till the calm rivers, lakes, and seas,
Like strips of the sky fallen through me on high,
Are each paved with the moon and these.
The Cloud
- 1 I am the daughter of Earth and Water,
And the nursling of the Sky;
I pass through the pores of the ocean and shores;
I change, but I cannot die.
For after the rain when with never a stain
The pavilion of Heaven is bare,
And the winds and sunbeams with their convex
gleams
Build up the blue dome of air,
I silently laugh at my own cenotaph,
And out of the caverns of rain,
Like a child from the womb, like a ghost from the
tomb,
I arise and unbuild it again. *Ib.*
- 2 How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep!
One pale as yonder wan and horned moon,
With lips of lurid blue,
The other glowing like the vital morn,
When throned on ocean's wave
It breathes over the world:
Yet both so passing strange and wonderful!
The Daemon of the World, Part 1, l. 1
- 3 My Song, I fear that thou wilt find but few
Who fitly shall conceive thy reasoning,
Of such hard matter dost thou entertain.
Epipsychidion. Advertisement
- 4 My last delight! tell them that they are dull,
And bid them own that thou art beautiful. *Ib.*
- 5 Sweet as stops
Of planetary music heard in trance. *Ib. l. 85*
- 6 The spirit of the worm beneath the sod
In love and worship, blends itself with God. *Ib. l. 128*
- 7 The fields of Immortality. *Ib. l. 133*
- 8 Are we not formed, as notes of music are,
For one another, though dissimilar. *Ib. l. 142*
- 9 I never was attached to that great sect,
Whose doctrine is, that each one should select
Out of the crowd a mistress or a friend,
And all the rest, though fair and wise, commend
To cold oblivion. *Ib. l. 149*
- 10 Who travel to their home among the dead
By the broad highway of the world, and so
With one chained friend, perhaps a jealous foe,
The dreariest and the longest journey go. *Ib. l. 156*
- 11 True Love in this differs from gold and clay,
That to divide is not to take away. *Ib. l. 160*
- 12 A ship is floating in the harbour now,
A wind is hovering o'er the mountain's brow;
There is a path on the sea's azure floor,
No keel has ever ploughed that path before. *Ib. l. 408*
- 13 An isle under Ionian skies,
Beautiful as a wreck of Paradise. *Ib. l. 422*
- 14 Day and night, aloof, from the high towers
And terraces, the Earth and Ocean seem
To sleep in one another's arms, and dream
Of waves, flowers, clouds, woods, rocks, and all that we
Read in their smiles, and call reality. *Ib. l. 508*
- 15 I pant, I sink, I tremble, I expire!
Epipsychidion, l. 591
- 16 Chameleons feed on light and air:
Poets' food is love and fame. *An Exhortation*
- 17 And bloody Faith the foulest birth of time.
Feelings of a Republican
- 18 Time's printless torrent grew
A scroll of crystal, blazoning the name
Of Adonais! *Fragment on Keats*
- 19 My head is wild with weeping.
Fragment: My head is wild
- 20 My spirit like a charmed bark doth swim
Upon the liquid waves of thy sweet singing.
Fragment: To One Singing
- 21 Good-night? ah! no; the hour is ill
Which severs those it should unite;
Let us remain together still,
Then it will be good night. *Good Night*
- 22 To hearts which near each other move
From evening close to morning light,
The night is good; because, my love,
They never say good-night. *Ib.*
- 23 Life may change, but it may fly not;
Hope may vanish, but can die not;
Truth be veiled, but still it burneth;
Love repulsed,—but it returneth! *Hellas, l. 34*
- 24 Let there be light! said Liberty,
And like sunrise from the sea,
Athens arose! *Ib. l. 682*
- 25 The world's great age begins anew,
The golden years return,
The earth doth like a snake renew
Her winter weeds outworn;
Heaven smiles, and faiths and empires gleam,
Like wrecks of a dissolving dream.
A brighter Hellas rears its mountains
From waves serener far;
A new Peneus rolls his fountains
Against the morning star.
Where fairer Tempes bloom, there sleep
Young Cyclads on a sunnier deep.
A loftier Argo cleaves the main,
Fraught with a later prize;
Another Orpheus sings again,
And loves, and weeps, and dies.
A new Ulysses leaves once more
Calypso for his native shore. *Ib. l. 1060*
- 26 Riddles of death Thebes never knew. *Ib. l. 1083*
- 27 Another Athens shall arise,
And to remoter time
Bequeath, like sunset to the skies,
The splendour of its prime;
And leave, if nought so bright may live,
All earth can take or Heaven can give.
Saturn and Love their long repose
Shall burst, more bright and good
Than all who fell, than One who rose,
Than many unsubdued:
Not gold, not blood, their altar dowers,
But votive tears and symbol flowers.

- 1 Within the surface of Time's fleeting river
Its wrinkled image lies, as then it lay
Immovably unquiet, and for ever
It trembles, but it cannot pass away!
Ode to Liberty, l 76
- 2 I stood within the City disinterr'd,
And heard the autumnal leaves like light footfalls
Of spirits passing through the streets, and heard
The Mountain's slumbrous voice at intervals
Thrill through those roofless halls
Ode to Naples l 1
- 3 Long lost, late won, and yet but half-regained
Ib l 58
- 4 O wild West Wind, thou breath of Autumn's being,
Thou, from whose unseen presence the leaves dead
Are driven, like ghosts from an enchanter fleeing,
Yellow, and black, and pale and hectic red,
Pestilence-stricken multitudes O thou,
Who chariotest to their dark wintry bed
The winged seeds, where they lie cold and low,
Each like a corpse within its grave, until
Thine azure sister of the spring shall blow
Her clarion o'er the dreaming earth, and fill
(Driving sweet buds like flocks to feed in air)
With living hues and odours plain and hill
Wild Spirit, which art moving everywhere,
Destroyer and preserver, hear, oh, hear!
Ode to the West Wind, l 1
- 5 Shook from the tangled boughs of Heaven and Ocean,
Angels of rain and lightning *Ib l 17*
- 6 Like the bright hair uplifted from the head
Of some fierce Maenad *Ib l 20*
- 7 Thou dirge
Of the dying year, to which this closing night
Will be the dome of a vast sepulchre. *Ib l 23*
- 8 Thou who didst waken from his summer dreams
The blue Mediterranean, where he lay,
Lulled by the coil of his crystalline streams
Beside a pumice isle in Baiae's bay,
And saw in sleep old palaces and towers
Quivering within the wave's intenser day,
All overgrown with azure moss and flowers
So sweet, the sense faints picturing them *Ib l 29*
- 9 Far below
The sea blooms and the oozy woods which wear
The sapless foliage of the ocean, know
Thy voice and suddenly grow gray with fear,
And tremble and despoil themselves *Ib l 38*
- 10 If I were a dead leaf thou mightest bear,
If I were a swift cloud to fly with thee,
A wave to pant beneath thy power, and share
The impulse of thy strength, only less free
Than thou, O uncontrollable! If even
I were as in my boyhood, and could be
The comrade of thy wanderings over Heaven,
As then, when to outstrip thy swiftest speed
Scarce seemed a vision, I would ne'er have striven
As thus with thee in prayer in my sore need,
Oh, lift me as a wave, a leaf, a cloud!
I fall upon the thorns of life! I bleed! *Ib l 43*
- 11 Make me thy lyre, even as the forest is
What if my leaves are falling like its own?
The tumult of thy mighty harmonies
Will take from both a deep, autumnal tone,
Sweet though in sadness Be thou, Spirit fierce,
My spirit! Be thou me, impetuous one!
Drive my dead thoughts over the universe
Like withered leaves to quicken a new birth!
And, by the incantation of this verse,
Scatter, as from an unextinguished hearth
Ashes and sparks, my words among mankind!
Be through my lips to unawakened earth
The trumpet of a prophecy! O, Wind,
If Winter comes, can Spring be far behind?
Ode to the West Wind, 37
- 12 Or anything, as the learned Boar observed
Oedipus Tyrannus, it 1 105
- 13 I met a traveller from an antique land
Who said 'Two vast and trunkless legs of stone
Stand in the desert *Ozymandias*
- 14 My name is Ozymandias, king of kings
Look on my works, ye Mighty, and despair! *Ib*
- 15 Nothing beside remains Round the decay
Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare
The lone and level sands stretch far away. *Ib*
- 16 Hell is a city much like London—
A populous and smoky city
Peter Bell the Third, pt 3 Hell, 1
- 17 But from the first 'twas Peter's drift
To be a kind of moral eunuch,
He touched the hem of Nature's shift,
Felt faint—and never dared uplift
The closest, all-concealing tunic. *Ib pt 4 Sin, xi*
- 18 Ere Babylon was dust,
The Magus Zoroaster, my dead child,
Met his own image walking in the garden,
That apparition, sole of men, he saw.
Prometheus Unbound, t, l 191
- 19 Dreams and the light imaginings of men,
And all that faith creates or love desires,
Terrible, strange, sublime and beautiful shapes *Ib 200*
- 20 Cruel he looks, but calm and strong,
Like one who does, not suffers wrong *Ib 238*
- 21 It doth repent me words are quick, and vain,
Grief for awhile is blind, and so was mine
I wish no living thing to suffer pain *Ib 303*
- 22 Kingly conclaves stern and cold
Where blood with guilt is bought and sold *Ib 530*
- 23 See a disenchanted nation
Springs like day from desolation;
To Truth its state is dedicate,
And Freedom leads it forth, her mate *Ib 567*
- 24 The good want power, but to weep barren tears
The powerful goodness want worse need for them
The wise want love, and those who love want wisdom *Ib 625*
- 25 Thy words are like a cloud of winged snakes,
And yet I pity those they torture not *Ib 632*
- 26 Peace is in the grave
The grave hides all things beautiful and good
I am a God and cannot find it there *Ib 638*

- 1 The dust of creeds outworn.
Prometheus Unbound, I. 697
- 2 On a poet's lips I slept
Dreaming like a love-adept
In the sound his breathing kept;
Nor seeks nor finds he mortal blisses,
But feeds on the ærial kisses
Of shapes that haunt thought's wildernesses.
He will watch from dawn to gloom
The lake-reflected sun illumine
The yellow bees in the ivy-bloom,
Nor heed, nor see, what things they be;
But from these create he can
Forms more real than living man,
Nurslings of immortality! *Ib.* 737
- 3 That sense, which when the winds of Spring
In rarest visitation, or the voice
Of one beloved heard in youth alone,
Fills the faint eyes with falling tears which dim
The radiant looks of unbewailing flowers,
And leaves this peopled earth a solitude
When it returns no more. *Ib.* II. iv. 12
- 4 To be
Omnipotent but friendless is to reign. *Ib.* 47
- 5 He gave man speech, and speech created thought,
Which is the measure of the universe. *Ib.* 73
- 6 All spirits are enslaved which serve things evil. *Ib.* 110
- 7 Fate, Time, Occasion, Chance, and Change? To these
All things are subject but eternal Love. *Ib.* 119
- 8 My coursers are fed with the lightning,
They drink of the whirlwind's stream,
And when the red morning is bright'ning
They bathe in the fresh sunbeam. *Ib.* 163
- 9 Life of Life! thy lips enkindle
With their love the breath between them;
And thy smiles before they dwindle
Make the cold air fire; then screen them
In those looks, where whoso gazes
Faints, entangled in their mazes.
Child of Light! thy limbs are burning
Through the vest which seems to hide them;
As the radiant lines of morning
Through the clouds ere they divide them;
And this atmosphere divinest
Shrouds thee wheresoe'er thou shinest. *Ib.* v. 48
- 10 My soul is an enchanted boat,
Which, like a sleeping swan, doth float
Upon the silver waves of thy sweet singing. *Ib.* 72
- 11 Death is the veil which those who live call life:
They sleep, and it is lifted. *Ib.* III. iii. 113
- 12 The loathsome mask has fallen, the man remains
Sceptreless, free, uncircumscribed, but man
Equal, unclassed, tribeless, and nationless,
Exempt from awe, worship, degree, the king
Over himself; just, gentle, wise: but man
Passionless?—no, yet free from guilt or pain,
Which were, for his will made or suffered them,
Nor yet exempt, though ruling them like slaves,
From chance, and death, and mutability,
The clogs of that which else might oversoar
The loftiest star of unascended heaven,
Pinnacled dim in the intense inane. *Ib.* 193
- 13 Familiar acts are beautiful through love. *Ib.* IV. 403
- 14 Language is a perpetual Orphic song,
Which rules with Daedal harmony a throng
Of thoughts and forms, which else senseless and
shapeless were. *Prometheus Unbound*, IV. 415
- 15 Elysian, windless, fortunate abodes
Beyond Heaven's constellated wilderness. *Ib.* 531
- 16 A traveller from the cradle to the grave
Through the dim night of this immortal day. *Ib.* 551
- 17 To suffer woes which Hope thinks infinite;
To forgive wrongs darker than death or night;
To defy Power, which seems omnipotent;
To love, and bear; to hope till Hope creates
From its own wreck the thing it contemplates;
Neither to change, nor falter, nor repent;
This, like thy glory, Titan, is to be
Good, great and joyous, beautiful and free;
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire and Victory. *Ib.* 570
- 18 How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep! *Queen Mab*, c. 1, l. 1
- 19 That sweet bondage which is freedom's self. *Ib.* c. 9, l. 76
- 20 I dreamed that, as I wandered by the way,
Bare Winter suddenly was changed to Spring,
And gentle odours led my steps astray,
Mixed with a sound of water's murmuring
Along a shelving bank of turf, which lay
Under a copse, and hardly dared to fling
Its green arms round the bosom of the stream,
But kissed it and then fled, as thou mightst in
dream. *The Question*
- 21 There grew pied wind-flowers and violets,
Daisies, those pearly Arcturi of the earth,
The constellated flower that never sets. *Ib.*
- 22 And in the warm hedge grew lush eglantine,
Green cowbind and the moonlight-coloured may,
And cherry-blossoms, and white cups, whose wine
Was the bright dew, yet drained not by the day;
And wild roses, and ivy serpentine,
With its dark buds and leaves, wandering astray;
And flowers azure, black, and streaked with gold,
Fairer than any wakened eyes behold. *Ib.*
- 23 And nearer to the river's trembling edge
There grew broad flag-flowers, purple, pranked
with white,
And starry river buds among the sedge,
And floating water-lilies, broad and bright. *Ib.*
- 24 With hue like that when some great painter dips
His pencil in the gloom of earthquake and eclipse.
The Revolt of Islam, c. 5. xxiii
- 25 A Sensitive Plant in a garden grew.
The Sensitive Plant, pt. 1, l. 1
- 26 And the rose like a nymph to the bath addressed,
Which unveiled the depth of her glowing breast,
Till, fold after fold, to the fainting air
The soul of her beauty and love lay bare. *Ib.* l. 29
- 27 And the jessamine faint, and the sweet tuberose,
The sweetest flower for scent that blows. *Ib.* l. 37
- 28 It is a modest creed, and yet
Pleasant if one considers it,
To own that death itself must be
Like all the rest, a mockery. *Ib.* Conclusion

- 1 Hail to thee, blithe Spirit!
Bird thou never wert,
That from Heaven, or near it,
Pourest thy full heart
In profuse strains of unpremeditated art
To a Skylark
- 2 And singing still dost soar, and soaring ever singest
1b
- 3 Like an unbodied joy whose race is just begun
1b
- 4 Thou art unseen, but yet I hear thy shrill delight
1b
- 5 Keen as are the arrows
Of that silver sphere,
Whose intense lamp narrows
In the white dawn clear
Until we hardly see,—we feel that it is there
1b
- 6 Like a Poet hidden
In the light of thought,
Singing hymns unbidden,
Till the world is wrought
To sympathy with hopes and fears it heeded not
Like a high-born maiden
In a palace tower,
Soothing her love-laden
Soul in secret hour
With music sweet as love, which overflows her bower
1b
- 7 Chorus Hymeneal,
Or triumphal chant,
Matched with thine would be all
But an empty vaunt,
A thing wherein we feel there is some hidden want.
1b
- 8 What objects are the fountains
Of thy happy strain?
What fields, or waves, or mountains?
What shapes of sky or plain?
What love of thine own kind? what ignorance of
pain?
1b
- 9 With thy clear keen joyance
Languor cannot be
Shadow of annoyance
Never came near thee
Thou lovest—but ne'er knew love's sad satiety
Waking or asleep,
Thou of death must deem
Things more true and deep
Than we mortals dream,
Or how could thy notes flow in such a crystal stream?
We look before and after,
We pine for what is not,
Our sincerest laughter
With some pain is fraught,
Our sweetest songs are those that tell of saddest
thought
1b
- 10 Better than all measures
Of delightful sound,
Better than all treasures
That in books are found,
Thy skill to poet were, thou scorner of the ground!
Teach me half the gladness
That thy brain must know,
Such harmonious madness
From my lips would flow
The world should listen then—as I am listening now
1b
- 11 Rarely, rarely, comest thou,
Spirit of Delight! Song Rarely, Rarely, Comest Thou
- 12 I love all that thou lovest,
Spirit of Delight
The fresh Earth in new leaves dressed,
And the starry night,
Autumn evening, and the morn
When the golden mists are born
1b
- 13 I love snow, and all the forms
Of the radiant frost
1b
- 14 Everything almost
Which is Nature's, and may be
Untainted by man's misery.
1b
- 15 I love tranquil solitude,
And such society
As is quiet, wise, and good,
Between thee and me
What difference? but thou dost possess
The things I seek, not love them less
1b
- 16 I love Love—though he has wings,
And like light can flee,
But above all other things,
Spirit, I love thee—
Thou art love and life! Oh, come,
Make once more my heart thy home.
1b
- 17 Men of England, wherefore plough
For the lords who lay you low?
Song to the Men of England
- 18 An old, mad, blind, despised, and dying king
Sonnet England in 1819
- 19 Lift not the painted veil which those who live
Call Life
Sonnet Lift not the Painted Veil
- 20 He sought,
For his lost heart was tender, things to love,
But found them not, alas! nor was there aught
The world contrains, the which he could approve
Through the unheeding many he did move,
A splendour among shadows, a bright blot
Upon this gloomy scene a Spirit that strove
For truth, and like the Preacher found it not
1b
- 21 The City's voice itself is soft like Solitude's
Stanzas Written in Dejection near Naples
- 22 I see the waves upon the shore,
Like light dissolved in star-showers, thrown
1b
- 23 How sweet! did any heart now share in my emotion
1b
- 24 Alas! I have nor hope nor health,
Nor peace within nor calm around,
Nor that content surpassing wealth
The sage in meditation found,
And walked with inward glory crowned
1b
- 25 I could lie down like a tired child,
And weep away the life of care
Which I have borne and yet must bear,
Till death like sleep might steal on me
1b
- 26 Away! the moor is dark beneath the moon,
Rapid clouds have drank the last pale beam of even
Away! the gathering winds will call the darkness soon,
And profoundest midnight shroud the serene lights of
heaven
Stanzas—April 1814 Away! the Moor is Dark

- 1 Music, when soft voices die,
Vibrates in the memory—
Odours, when sweet violets sicken,
Live within the sense they quicken.
Rose leaves, when the rose is dead,
Are heaped for the beloved's bed;
And so thy thoughts, when thou art gone,
Love itself shall slumber on.

To——. *Music, When Soft Voices*

- 2 I fear thy kisses, gentle maiden,
Thou needest not fear mine;
My spirit is too deeply laden
Ever to burthen thine.
I fear thy mien, thy tones, thy motion,
Thou needest not fear mine;
Innocent is the heart's devotion
With which I worship thine.

To——. *I Fear thy Kisses*

- 3 One word is too often profaned
For me to profane it,
One feeling too falsely disdained
For thee to disdain it.

To——. *One Word is too often Profaned*

- 4 The desire of the moth for the star,
Of the night for the morrow,
The devotion to something afar
From the sphere of our sorrow. *Ib.*

- 5 And like a dying lady, lean and pale,
Who totters forth, wrapped in a gauzy veil.
The Waning Moon

- 6 A lovely lady, garmented in light
From her own beauty. *The Witch of Atlas, v*

- 7 For she was beautiful—her beauty made
The bright world dim, and everything beside
Seemed like the fleeting image of a shade. *Ib. xii*

- 8 The rapid, blind
And fleeting generations of mankind. *Ib. lxxi*

- 9 In honoured poverty thy voice did weave
Songs consecrate to truth and liberty,—
Deserting these, thou leavest me to grieve,
Thus having been, that thou shouldst cease to be.

To Wordsworth

- 10 Poets are the unacknowledged legislators of the world.
A Defence of Poetry

- 11 The rich have become richer, and the poor have
become poorer; and the vessel of the state is driven
between the Scylla and Charybdis of anarchy and
despotism. *Ib.*

- 12 Poetry is the record of the best and happiest moments
of the happiest and best minds. *Ib.*

WILLIAM SHENSTONE

1714–1763

- 13 Whoe'er has travell'd life's dull round,
Where'er his stages may have been,
May sigh to think he still has found
The warmest welcome, at an inn.
At an Inn at Henley

- 14 My banks they are furnish'd with bees,
Whose murmur invites one to sleep;
My grottoes are shaded with trees,
And my hills are white over with sheep.
A Pastoral Ballad. Pt. II, Hope, i

- 15 I have found out a gift for my fair;
I have found where the wood-pigeons breed;
But let me that plunder forbear,
She will say 'twas a barbarous deed.
A Pastoral Ballad. Pt. II, Hope, v

- 16 A little bench of heedless bishops here,
And there a chancellor in embryo,
Or bard sublime, if bard may e'er be so.
The Schoolmistress, xxviii

- 17 I loved him for nothing so much as his f-p-n-p-fica-
tion of money. *Letters. xxii. 1777*

- 18 Laws are generally found to be nets of such a texture,
as the little creep through, the great break through,
and the middle-sized are alone entangled in.
Essays on Men and Manners. On Politics

- 19 A fool and his words are soon parted; a man of genius
and his money. *Ib. On Reserve*

ROBERT LOWE, VISCOUNT SHERBROOKE

1811–1892

- 20 I believe it will be absolutely necessary that you
should prevail on our future masters to learn their
letters.

*Speech in House of Commons (on the passing of
the Reform Bill), 15 July 1867. Popularized as
'We must educate our masters'*

PHILIP HENRY SHERIDAN

1831–1888

- 21 The only good Indian is a dead Indian.
Attr., at Fort Cobb, Jan. 1869

RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN

1751–1816

- 22 Not a translation—only taken from the French.
The Critic, I.

- 23 Steal! to be sure they may; and egad, serve your best
thoughts as gypsies do stolen children,—disfigure
them to make them pass for their own. *Ib.*

- 24 The newspapers! Sir, they are the most villainous—
licentious—abominable—infernal—Not that I ever
read them—no—I make it a rule never to look
into a newspaper. *Ib.*

- 25 If it is abuse—why one is always sure to hear of it
from one damned good-natured friend or other! *Ib.*

- 26 Egad, I think the interpreter is the hardest to be
understood of the two! *Ib. ii*

- 27 Yes, sir, puffing is of various sorts; the principal are,
the puff direct, the puff preliminary, the puff col-
lateral, the puff collusive, and the puff oblique, or
puff by implication. *Ib.*

- 28 No scandal about Queen Elizabeth, I hope? *Ib. II. i*

- 29 I open with a clock striking, to beget an awful
attention in the audience: it also marks the time,
which is four o'clock in the morning, and saves a
description of the rising sun, and a great deal
about gilding the eastern hemisphere. *Ib. II*

- 30 Where they do agree on the stage, their unanimity is
wonderful! *Ib.*

- 31 Inconsolable to the minuet in Ariadne! *Ib.*

- 1 The Spanish fleet thou canst not see because—
It is not yet in sight! *The Critic*, II. 12
- 2 All that can be said is, that two people happened to
hit on the same thought—and Shinkspere made
use of it first, that's all *Ib* III 1
- 3 *Burleigh comes forward, shakes his head, and exits*
SNEER He is very perfect indeed Now pray, what
did he mean by that?
- RUFF Why, by that shake of the head, he gave you to
understand that even though they had more justice
in their cause and wisdom in their measures, yet,
if there was not a greater spirit shown on the part
of the people, the country would at last fall a sacri-
fice to the hostile ambition of the Spanish
monarchy
- SNEER 'The devil!—did he mean all that by shaking
his head?
- RUFF Every word of it If he shook his head as I
taught him *Ib*
- 4 WHISKERANDOS And Whiskerandos quits this bust-
ling scene
I or all eter—
DEFTATER —nity—he would have added, but stem
death
Cut short his being, and the noun at once! *Ib*
- 5 I wish, sir, you would practise this without me
I can't stay dying here all night *Ib*
- 6 O Lord, sir, when a heroine goes mad she always goes
into white satin *Ib*
- 7 An oyster may be crossed in love. *Ib*
- 8 I ne'er could any lustre see
In eyes that would not look on me
The Duenna, I. II. AIR
- 9 I loved him for himself alone *Ib* III
- 10 Had I a heart for falsehood framed,
I ne'er could injure you *Ib* V
- 11 I was struck all of a heap *Ib* II 11
- 12 Conscience has no more to do with gallantry than it
has with pothues *Ib* IV
- 13 The throne we honour is the people's choice
Pizarro, II. 1
- 14 Illiterate him, I say, quite from your memory
The Rivals, I. II
- 15 'Tis safest in matrimony to begin with a little aversion
Ib
- 16 Madam, a circulating library in a town is as an ever-
green tree of diabolical knowledge! It blossoms
through the year! And depend on it, Mrs Mala-
prop, that they who are so fond of handling the
leaves, will long for the fruit at last *Ib*
- 17 You gentlemen's gentlemen are so hasty *Ib* II 11
- 18 He is the very pine apple of politeness! *Ib* III 21
- 19 An aspersion upon my parts of speech! *Ib*
- 20 If I reprehend any thing in this world, it is the use
of my oracular tongue, and a nice derangement of
epitaphs! *Ib*
- 21 She's as headstrong as an allegory on the banks of the
 Nile *Ib*
- 22 Too civil by half *Ib* IV
- 23 Our ancestors are very good kind of folks, but they
are the last people I should choose to have a
visiting acquaintance with. *The Rivals*, II. 1
- 24 No caparisons, miss, if you please Caparisons don't
become a young woman *Ib* II
- 25 You are not like Cerberus, three gentlemen at once,
are you? *Ib*
- 26 The quarrel is a very pretty quarrel as it stands, we
should only spoil it by trying to explain it *Ib* III
- 27 Very pretty small-sword fight *Ib*
- 28 There's nothing like being used to a thing *Ib* V 11
- 29 My valour is certainly going!—it is sneaking off! I
feel it oozing out as it were at the palms of my
hands! *Ib*
- 30 I own the soft impeachment *Ib*
- 31 Thro' all the drama—whether damned or not—
Love gilds the scene, and women guide the plot.
Ib Epilogue
- 32 Tale-bearers are as bad as the tale-makers
The School for Scandal, I. 1
- 33 You shall see them on a beautiful quarto page, where
a new rivulet of text shall meander through a
meadow of margin *Ib*
- 34 You had no taste when you married me. *Ib* II
- 35 MRS CANDOUR
I'll swear her colour is natural I have seen it come
and go
LADY TEAZLE
I dare swear you have ma'am it goes off at night,
and comes again in the morning *Ib* II 11
- 36 Here is the whole set! a character dead at every word
Ib
- 37 I'm called away by particular business. But I leave
my character behind me *Ib*
- 38 O! plague of his sentiments! *Ib* III
- 39 Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen,
Here's to the widow of fifty,
Here's to the flaunting, extravagant queen,
And here's to the housewife that's thrifty
Let the toast pass,—
Drunk to the lass,
I'll warrant she'll prove an excuse for the glass
Ib III III Song
- 40 Here's to the charmer whose dimples we prize,
Now to the maid who has none, sir,
Here's to the girl with a pair of blue eyes,
And here's to the nymph with but one, sir *Ib*
- 41 Damned disinheriting countenance *Ib* IV 1
- 42 CHARLES SURFACE
Lady Teazle, by all that's wonderful!
SIR PETER TEAZLE
Lady Teazle, by all that's damnable! *Ib* III
- 43 It was an amiable weakness *Ib* V 1
- 44 ROWLEY
I believe there is no sentiment he has such faith in
as that 'charity begins at home'
SIR OLIVER SURFACE
And his, I presume, is of that domestic sort which
never stirs abroad at all *Ib*
- 45 There is no trusting appearances *Ib* II

- 1 The Right Honourable gentleman is indebted to his memory for his jests, and to his imagination for his facts.
Speech in Reply to Mr. Dundas. T. Moore, Life of Sheridan (1825), II. 471

- 2 You write with ease, to show your breeding,
But easy writing's vile hard reading.
Clio's Protest. See Moore's Life of Sheridan, I. 55

- 3 Won't you come into the garden? I would like my roses to see you.
To a young lady. Attrib. in The Perfect Hostess

WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN

1820-1891

- 4 There is many a boy here to-day who looks on war as all glory, but, boys, it is all hell.
Speech, Columbus, Ohio, 11 Aug. 1880. Lewis's Sherman, Fighting Prophet

JAMES SHIRLEY

1596-1666

- 5 The glories of our blood and state
Are shadows, not substantial things;
There is no armour against fate;
Death lays his icy hand on kings:
Sceptre and crown
Must tumble down,
And in the dust be equal made
With the poor crooked scythe and spade.
The Contention of Ajax and Ulysses, I. iii

- 6 Only the actions of the just
Smell sweet, and blossom in their dust. *Ib.*

- 7 I presume you're mortal, and may err.
The Lady of Pleasure, II. ii

- 8 How little room
Do we take up in death, that, living know
No bounds? *The Wedding, IV. iv*

THE SHORTER CATECHISM

- 9 'What is the chief end of man?'
'To glorify God and to enjoy him for ever.'

JOSEPH HENRY SHORTHOUSE

1834-1903

- 10 'The Church of England,' I said, seeing that Mr. Inglesant paused, 'is no doubt a compromise.'
John Inglesant (1880), ch. 40

- 11 In all probability 'Wordsworth's standard of intoxication was miserably low'.
Remark to some Wordsworthians who were deploring W.'s confession that he got drunk at Cambridge. G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 8

HENRY SIDGWICK

1838-1900

- 12 We think so because other people all think so,
Or because—or because—after all we do think so,
Or because we were told so, and think we must think so,

- Or because we once thought so, and think we still think so,
Or because having thought so, we think we will think so. *Memoir (1906), end of ch. II*

ALGERNON SIDNEY

1622-1683

- 13 Liars ought to have good memories.
Discourses on Government, ch. 2, § xv
- 14 Men lived like fishes; the great ones devour'd the small. *Ib. § xviii*
- 15 'Tis not necessary to light a candle to the sun. *Ib. § xxiii*

SIR PHILIP SIDNEY

1554-1586

- 16 High erected thoughts seated in the heart of courtesy.
The Arcadia, bk. i, ch. 2
- 17 Shallow brooks murmur most, deep silent slide away.
Ib. First Eclogues, Lalus and Dorus, st. ii
- 18 Who shoots at the mid-day sun, though he be sure he shall never hit the mark; yet as sure he is he shall shoot higher than who aims but at a bush. *Ib. bk. ii, ch. 6*
- 19 My true love hath my heart and I have his,
By just exchange one for the other giv'n;
I hold his dear, and mine he cannot miss,
There never was a better bargain driv'n. *Ib. bk. iii, ad fin.*
- 20 Doubt you to whom my Muse these notes intendeth,
Which now my breast o'ercharged to music lendeth?
To you, to you, all song of praise is due;
Only in you my song begins and endeth.
Astrophel and Stella, Song I: Doubt You to Whom
- 21 Have I caught my heav'nly jewel.
Ib. Song II: Have I Caught
- 22 Thy fair hair my heart enchained.
Ib. Certain Sonnets, To the tune of a Neapolitan Villanelle
- 23 'Fool!' said my Muse, to me, 'look in thy heart, and write.' *Ib. Sonnet I*
- 24 With how sad steps, O Moon, thou climb'st the skies!
How silently, and with how wan a face!
What! may it be that even in heavenly place
That busy archer his sharp arrows tries? *Ib. Sonnet XXXI*
- 25 Do they call virtue there ungratefulness? *Ib.*
- 26 Come, Sleep! O Sleep, the certain knot of peace,
The baiting-place of wit, the balm of woe,
The poor man's wealth, the prisoner's release,
Th' indifferent judge between the high and low. *Ib. Sonnet XXXIX*
- 27 Take thou of me smooth pillows, sweetest bed,
A chamber deaf to noise and blind to light,
A rosy garland and a weary head. *Ib.*
- 28 That sweet enemy, France. *Ib. Sonnet XLI*
- 29 They love indeed who quake to say they love. *Ib. Sonnet LIV*

FREDERICK EDWIN SMITH, EARL OF BIRKENHEAD

see

BIRKENHEAD

JAMES SMITH

1775-1839

and

'HORACE' [HORATIO] SMITH

1779-1849

1 And hast thou walk'd about (how strange a story!)
In Thebes's streets three thousand years ago,
When the Memnonium was in all its glory.
Address to a Mummy

2 In Craven-street, Strand, ten attorneys find place,
And ten dark coil-barges are moor'd at its base.
Fly, Honesty, fly! seek some safer retreat;
For there's craft in the river, and craft in the street
Craven Street, Strand

3 And when that donkey look'd me in the face,
His face was sad! and you are sad, my Pub!el
Playhouse Mummings, 1 4

4 Hail, glorious edifice, stupendous work!
God bless the Regent and the Duke of York!
Rejected Addresses, No. 1. Loyal Effusion, 1 1

5 Who makes the quartern loaf and Luddites rise?
Who fills the butchers' shops with large blue flies?
Ib. 1. 48

6 I saw them go one horse was blind,
The tails of both hung down behind,
Their shoes were on their feet
Ib. No. 2. The Bob's Debat, 1 1 (Parody of Wordsworth)

7 What stately vision mocks my waking sense?
Hence, dear delusion, sweet enchantment, hence!
Ib. No. 3. An Address Without a Phoenix

8 I am a blessed Glendoveer:
'Tis mine to speak, and yours to hear.
Ib. No. 7. The Rebuilding

9 Thinking is but an idle waste of thought,
And nought is every thing, and every thing is nought
Ib. No. 8. Cui bono?

10 'Why are you in such doleful dumps?
A fireman, and afraid of bumps!—
What are they fear'd on? fools! 'od rot 'em!
Were the last words of Higginbottom.
Ib. No. 9. Drury Lane. (Parody of Scott)

11 In the name of the Prophet—figs!
Ib. No. 10. Johnson's Ghost

12 John Richard William Alexander Dwyer
Was footman to Justinian Stubbs, Esquire.
The Theatre. (Parody of Crabbe)

LANGDON SMITH

1858-1918

13 When you were a tadpole, and I was a fish,
In the Palaeozoic time,
And side by side in the ebbing tide
We sprawled through the ooze and slime.
A Toast to a Lady. (The Scrap-Book, April 1906)

LOGAN PEARSALE SMITH

1865-1946

14 There are two things to aim at in life: first, to get
what you want; and, after that, to enjoy it. Only
the wisest of mankind achieve the second.
Afterlife oughts (1931), p. 4

15 There are few sorrows, however poignant, in which
a good income is of no avail. *Ib. p. 12*

16 People say that life is the thing, but I prefer readg.
Ib. p. 71

17 The old know what they want; the young are sad and
bewildered. *All Trivia, Last Words*

18 Thank heavens, the sun has gone in, and I don't have
to go out and enjoy it. *Ib.*

SAMUEL FRANCIS SMITH

1808-1895

19 My country, 'tis of thee,
Sweet land of liberty,
Of thee I sing:
Land where my fathers died,
Land of the pilgrims' pride,
From every mountain-side
Let freedom ring. *America*

REV. SYDNEY SMITH

1771-1845

20 It requires a surgical operation to get a joke well into
a Scotch understanding. Their only idea of wit
... is laughing immoderately at stated intervals.
Lady Holland, Memoir (1st ed. 1855), vol. 1, ch. 2, p. 15.

21 I heard him [Jeffrey] speak disrespectfully of the
Equator *Ib. p. 17*

22 That knuckle-end of England—that land of Cakes,
oat-cakes, and sulphur. *Ib.*

23 'Take short views, hope for the best, and trust in God
Ib. ch. 6, p. 48

24 Looked as if she had walked straight out of the Ark.
Ib. ch. 7, p. 157

25 No furniture so charming as books. *Ib. ch. 9, p. 240*

26 Madam, I have been looking for a person who dis-
liked gravy all my life; let us swear eternal friend-
ship. *Ib. p. 257*

27 How can a bishop marry? How can he flirt? The
most he can say is, 'I will see you in the vestry
after service.' *Ib. p. 258*

28 Not body enough to cover his mind decently with;
his intellect is improperly exposed. *Ib.*

29 I have, alas, only one illusion left, and that is the
Archbishop of Canterbury. *Ib. p. 259*

30 You find people ready enough to do the Samantan,
without the oil and twopence. *Ib. p. 261*

31 As the French say, there are three sexes—men,
women, and clergymen. *Ib. p. 262*

32 Praise is the best diet for us, after all. *Ib. p. 265*

33 Daniel Webster struck me much like a steam-engine
in trousers. *Ib. p. 267*

- 1 He [Macaulay] is like a book in brecches.
Lady Holland, *Memoir*, vol. I, ch. II, p. 363
- 2 He [Macaulay] has occasional flashes of silence, that make his conversation perfectly delightful. *Ib.*
- 3 Let onion atoms lurk within the bowl,
And, scarce-suspected, animate the whole.
Recipe for Salad, Ib. p. 373
- 4 Serenely full, the epicure would say,
Fate cannot harm me, I have dined to-day. *Ib.*
- 5 You remember Thurlow's answer . . . you never expected justice from a company, did you? They have neither a soul to lose, nor a body to kick.
Ib. p. 376
- 6 Deserves to be preached to death by wild curates.
Ib. p. 384
- 7 I never read a book before reviewing it; it prejudices a man so.
H. Pearson, *The Smith of Smiths* (1934), ch. iii, p. 54
- 8 It is a place with only one post a day. . . . In the country I always fear that creation will expire before tea-time. *Ib. ch. 5, p. 92*
- 9 Minorities . . . are almost always in the right.
Ib. ch. 9, p. 220
- 10 —'s idea of heaven is, eating *pâtés de foie gras* to the sound of trumpets. *Ib. ch. 10, p. 236*
- 11 What a pity it is that we have no amusements in England but vice and religion! *Ib.*
- 12 Let the Dean and Canons lay their heads together and the thing will be done. *It being proposed to surround St. Paul's with a wooden pavement Ib. p. 237*
- 13 Death must be distinguished from dying, with which it is often confused. *Ib. ch. 11, p. 271*
- 14 The only way to deal with such a man as O'Connell is to hang him up and erect a statue to him under the gallows. *Ib. p. 272*
- 15 What two ideas are more inseparable than Beer and Britannia? *Ib.*
- 16 I am just going to pray for you at St. Paul's, but with no very lively hope of success.
Ib. ch. 13, p. 308
- 17 Poverty is no disgrace to a man, but it is confoundedly inconvenient. *His Wit and Wisdom* (1900), p. 89
- 18 One of the greatest pleasures of life is conversation. *Essays* (1877). *Female Education*, p. 103
- 19 This great spectacle of human happiness.
Ib. Waterton's Wanderings, p. 465
- 20 The moment the very name of Ireland is mentioned, the English seem to bid adieu to common feeling, common prudence, and common sense, and to act with the barbarity of tyrants, and the fatuity of idiots. *Peter Plymley's Letters* (1929), p. 9
- 21 A Curate—there is something which excites compassion in the very name of a Curate!!!
Ib. p. 127. Persecuting Bishops
- 22 Dame Partington . . . was seen . . . with mop and pattens . . . vigorously pushing away the Atlantic Ocean. The Atlantic Ocean beat Mrs. Partington.
Ib. p. 228
- 23 Bishop Berkeley destroyed this world in one volume octavo; and nothing remained, after his time, but mind; which experienced a similar fate from the hand of Mr. Hume in 1739.
Sketches of Moral Philosophy. Introd.
- 24 We shall generally find that the triangular person has got into the square hole, the oblong into the triangular, and a square person has squeezed himself into the round hole. The officer and the office, the doer and the thing done, seldom fit so exactly that we can say they were almost made for each other. *Ib. Lect. ix*
- 25 I never could find any man who could think for two minutes together. *Ib. Lect. xix*
- 26 The motto I proposed for the [Edinburgh] *Review* was: *Temui musam meditarar avena*—'We cultivate literature upon a little oatmeal.'
Works (1859), vol. i, Preface, p. v
- 27 We can inform Jonathan what are the inevitable consequences of being too fond of glory;—Taxes upon every article which enters into the mouth, or covers the back, or is placed under the foot . . . taxes on everything on earth, and the waters under the earth.
Ib. vol. i. Review of Seybert's Statistical Annals of the United States, p. 291
- 28 The schoolboy whips his taxed top—the beardless youth manages his taxed horse, with a taxed bridle, on a taxed road;—and the dying Englishman, pouring his medicine, which has paid seven per cent., into a spoon that has paid fifteen per cent.—flings himself back upon his chintz bed, which has paid twenty-two per cent.—and expires in the arms of an apothecary who has paid a licence of a hundred pounds for the privilege of putting him to death. *Ib.*
- 29 What bishops like best in their clergy is a dropping-down-deadness of manner.
Ib. vol. ii, First Letter to Archdeacon Singleton, p. 271. *Note*
- 30 I like, my dear Lord, the road you are travelling, but I don't like the pace you are driving; too similar to that of the son of Nimshi. I always feel myself inclined to cry out, Gently, John, gently down hill. Put on the drag.
Ib. vol. ii, Letter to Lord John Russell, p. 300
- 31 I look upon Switzerland as an inferior sort of Scotland.
Letters. Lady Holland, Memoir, vol. ii. *To Lord Holland*, 1815
- 32 Tory and Whig in turns shall be my host,
I taste no politics in boil'd and roast.
Ib. To John Murray. Nov. 1834
- 33 What would life be without arithmetic, but a scene of horrors? *Ib. To Miss —, 22 July 1835*
- 34 I am convinced digestion is the great secret of life.
Ib. To Arthur Kinglake, 30 Sept. 1837
- 35 I have no relish for the country; it is a kind of healthy grave. *Ib. To Miss G. Harcourt*, 1838
- 36 I have seen nobody since I saw you, but persons in orders. My only varieties are vicars, rectors, curates, and every now and then (by way of turbot) an archdeacon. *Ib. To Miss Berry*, 28 Jan. 1843

- 1 One very hot evening in summer, Lady Holland and a large party of friends were suffering from the stifling atmosphere, and a general dulness had crept over the company. Then Milnes was seen to enter. 'Ah! here comes the cool of the evening,' cried Sydney Smith, and immediately everybody grew brighter. [Milnes resented this and other nicknames, and Sydney Smith wrote to him: 'The names of "Cool of the evening", "London Assurance", and "In-I-go Jones", are, I give you my word, not mine.']
T. Wemyss Reid, *Life of Lord Houghton* (1890), vol. 1, p. 213

- 2 [William Whewell] Science is his forte, and omniscience his foible.
In Isaac Todhunter, *William Whewell* (1876), i. 410

TOBIAS GEORGE SMOLLETT

1721-1771

- 3 Mourn, hapless Caledonia, mourn
Thy banish'd peace, thy laurels torn!
The Tears of Scotland
- 4 I think for my part one half of the nation is mad—
and the other not very sound.
The Adventures of Sir Launcelot Greaves, ch. 6
- 5 He was formed for the ruin of our sex.
Roderick Random, ch. 22

- 6 That great Cham of literature, Samuel Johnson.
Letter to John Wilkes, 16 Mar. 1759. Boswell's *Johnson* (1934), vol. 1, p. 348

GEORGE HUNT SMYTTAN

1822-1870

and

FRANCIS POTT

1832-1909

- 7 Forty days and forty nights
Thou wast fasting in the wild,
Forty days and forty nights
Tempted, and yet undefiled.
Hymn: Forty Days and Forty Nights. The Penny Post, 1856
- 8 Prowling beasts about Thy way;
Stones Thy pillow, earth Thy bed. *Ib.*

SOCRATES

469-399 B.C.

- 9 ἀλλὰ γὰρ ἦδη ὥρα ἀπίνειν, ἐμοὶ μὲν ἀποθανομένῳ, οὐκ ἔστι βωσσομένῳ· ὁπότεροι δὲ ἡμῶν ἔρχονται ἐπὶ αἰώνιον πρᾶγμα ἀδήλον παντὶ πλήν ἢ τῷ θεῷ.
The hour of departure has arrived, and we go our ways—I to die, and you to live. Which is the better, God only knows
Plato, *Apologia*, Last words
- 10 ὦ Κρίταν, τῷ Ἀσκληπιῷ ὀφείλομεν ἀλεκτρούνα. ἀλλὰ ἀπόδοτε καὶ μὴ ἀμελήσητε.
Crito, we owe a cock to Aesculapius; pay it, therefore, and do not neglect it.
Last words, 399 B.C. Plato, *Phaedo*, 118a

SOLOH

c. 640-c. 558 B.C.

- 11 γηράσκω δ' αἰεὶ πολλὰ διδασκόμενος.
I grow old ever learning many things.
Poetae Lyrici Graeci (ed. Bergk), *Solon*, 13
- 12 πρὶν δ' ἂν τελευτήσῃ, εἰσχεῖν μὴδὲ καλεῖν καὶ ἄλκιον, αὐτὸν εὐτυχέα.
Call no man happy till he dies, he is at best but fortunate.
Herodotus, *Historiae*, 1:32

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE

1675-1742

- 13 My hoarse-sounding horn
Invites thee to the chase, the sport of kings;
Image of war, without its guilt.
The Chase, bk. i, l. 13
- 14 Hail, happy Britain! highly favoured isle,
And Heaven's peculiar care!
Ib. l. 84
- 15 If this pale rose offend your sight,
It in your bosom wear;
'Twill blush to find itself less white,
And turn Lancastrian there
Presenting to a Lady a White Rose and a Red on the Tenth of June

SOMIOCLEES

495-406 B.C.

- 16 πολλὰ τὰ δεῦρ' αὖτις ἀνθρώπου δευτέρου πλεῖ.
Wonders are many, and none is more wonderful than man.
Antigone, 332. Trans. by Jebb
- 17 ὦ τοι, γένειο παρὸς εὐτυχέστερος.
Ah, boy, may'st thou prove happier than thy sire.
Ajax, 550. Trans. by Jebb
- 18 μὴ εἶναι τὸν ἀπαντα κακῶ λόγῳ.
Not to be born is best. *Oedipus Coloneus*, 1225

CHARLES HAMILTON SORLEY

1895-1915

- 19 We have the evil spirits too
That shake our soul with battle-din
But we have an eviller spirit than you,
We have a dumb spirit within:
The exceeding bitter agony
But not the exceeding bitter cry. *To Poets*
- 20 We swing ungirded hips,
And lightened are our eyes,
The rain is on our lips,
We do not run for prize *Song of the Ungirt Runners*
- 21 We run because we like it
Through the broad bright land. *Ib.*

JOHN BABSONE LANE SOULE

1815-1891

- 22 Go west, young man.
Article in the Terre Haute, Indiana, Express (1851)

SOUTH—SOUTHEY

REV. ROBERT SOUTH

1634-1716

- 1 An Aristotle was but the rubbish of an Adam, and
Athens but the rudiments of Paradise.

Sermons, vol. i. ii

THOMAS SOUTHERNE

1660-1746

- 2 And when we're worn,
Hack'd, hewn with constant service, thrown aside
To rust in peace, or rot in hospitals.

Loyal Brother, Act I

ROBERT SOUTHEY

1774-1843

- 3 It was a summer evening,
Old Kaspar's work was done,
And he before his cottage door
Was sitting in the sun,
And by him sported on the green
His little grandchild Wilhelmine.

The Battle of Blenheim

- 4 He came to ask what he had found,
That was so large, and smooth, and round. *Ib.*

- 5 Now tell us all about the war,
And what they fought each other for. *Ib.*

- 6 But what they fought each other for,
I could not well make out. *Ib.*

- 7 But things like that, you know, must be
At every famous victory. *Ib.*

- 8 Great praise the Duke of Marlbro' won,
And our good Prince Eugene. *Ib.*

- 9 'And everybody praised the Duke,
Who this great fight did win.'
'But what good came of it at last?'
Quoth little Peterkin.
'Why that I cannot tell,' said he,
'But 'twas a famous victory.' *Ib.*

- 10 My name is Death: the last best friend am I.
Carmen Nuptiale. The Lay of the Laureate. The Dream, lxxxvii

- 11 How does the water
Come down at Lodore? *The Cataract of Lodore*

- 12 And this way the water comes down at Lodore. *Ib.*

- 13 Curses are like young chickens, they always come
home to roost. *The Curse of Kehama. Motto*

- 14 Water shall hear me,
And know thee and fly thee. *Ib.* II. 14

- 15 And Sleep shall obey me,
And visit thee never,
And the Curse shall be on thee
For ever and ever. *Ib.*

- 16 Hark! at the Golden Palaces
The Brahmin strikes the hour. *Ib.* v. 1

- 17 They sin who tell us love can die.
With life all other passions fly,
All others are but vanity. *Ib.* x. 10

- 18 Thou hast been call'd, O Sleep! the friend of Woe,
But 'tis the happy who have called thee so. *Ib.* xv. 12

- 19 From his brimstone bed, at break of day
A walking the Devil is gone,
To look at his little snug farm of the World,
And see how his stock went on.
The Devil's Walk, i. (See 151:7-12)

- 20 His coat was red and his breeches were blue,
And there was a hole where his tail came through. *Ib.* iii

- 21 He passed a cottage with a double coach-house,
A cottage of gentility!
And he owned with a grin
That his favourite sin
Is pride that apes humility. *Ib.* viii

- 22 As he passed through Cold Bath fields, he looked
At a solitary cell;
And he was well-pleased, for it gave him a hint
For improving the prisons of Hell. *Ib.* xv

- 23 And all at once to the Bishop they go.
God's Judgment on a Wicked Bishop

- 24 No stir in the air, no stir in the sea,
The ship was still as she could be. *The Inchcape Rock*

- 25 And then they knew the perilous rock,
And blest the Abbot of Aberbrothok. *Ib.*

- 26 O Christ! It is the Inchcape Rock! *Ib.*

- 27 Sir Ralph the Rover tore his hair;
He curst himself in his despair. *Ib.*

- 28 Day after day, day after day the same—
A weary waste of waters!
Madoc: Pt. I, Madoc in Wales. IV, The Voyage,
l. 32

- 29 Blue, darkly, deeply, beautifully blue.
Ib. V, *Lincoya*, l. 102

- 30 We wage no war with women nor with priests.
Ib. XV, *The Excommunication*, l. 65

- 31 What will not woman, gentle woman dare,
When strong affection stirs her spirit up?
Ib. Pt. II, *Madoc in Aztlan. II, The Tidings*,
l. 125

- 32 Yet leaving here a name, I trust,
That will not perish in the dust.
My Days Among the Dead

- 33 You are old, Father William, the young man cried,
The few locks which are left you are grey;
You are hale, Father William, a hearty old man,
Now tell me the reason, I pray.
The Old Man's Comforts, and how he Gained them

- 34 You are old, Father William, the young man cried
And pleasures with youth pass away,
And yet you lament not the days that are gone,
Now tell me the reason, I pray. *Ib.*

- 35 In the days of my youth I remembered my God!
And He hath not forgotten my age. *Ib.*

- 36 The Monk my son, and my daughter the Nun.
The Old Woman of Berkeley

- 37 Their wintry garment of unsullied snow
The mountains have put on.
The Poet's Pilgrimage. Pt. I, The Journey. II, Flanders, 23

- 1 He ran against a shooting star,
So fast for fear did he sail,
And he singed the beard of the Bishop
Against a comet's tail,
And he passed between the horns of the moon,
With Antidius on his back,
And there was an eclipse that night,
Which was not in the Almanac
St. Antidius, the Pope and the Devil
- 2 How beautiful is night!
A dewy freshness fills the silent air,
No mist obscures, nor cloud, nor spock, nor stain,
Breaks the serene of heaven
Thalaba the Destroyer, bk. 1, 1
- 3 A vague, a dizzy, a tumultuous joy *Ib. bk. iii. xix*
- 4 'I had a home once—I had once a husband—
I am a widow, poor and broken hearted!
Loud blew the wind unheard was her complaining
On drove the chariot *The Widow, 1*
- 5 Stern to inflict and stubborn to endure,
That laughed in death
Poetical address to the author In Amos Cottle, Icelandic Poetry (1797)
- 6 The arts babblative and scribbulative
Colloques on the Progress and Prospects of Society Coll. x Pt. 11
- 7 The march of intellect *Ib. Coll. xiv*
- 8 Your true lover of literature is never fastidious
The Doctor, ch. 17
- 9 Show me a man who cares no more for one place
than another, and I will show you in that same
person one who loves nothing but himself. Beware
of those who are homeless by choice *Ib. ch. 34*
- 10 Live as long as you may, the first twenty years are
the longest half of your life *Ib. ch. 130*
- 11 The death of Nelson was felt in England as something
more than a public calamity, men started at the
intelligence, and turned pale, as if they had heard
of the loss of a dear friend
The Life of Nelson, ch. 9
- 12 The Satanic School *The Vision of Judgment Preface*
- 13 The pander of posterity *Ib.*
- ROBERT SOUTHWELL**
1561?–1595
- 14 As I in hoary winter's night stood shivering in the
snow,
Surprised I was with sudden heat which made my
heart to glow
And lifting up a fearful eye to view what fire was near,
A pretty Babe all burning bright did in the air appear
The Burning Babe
- 15 'The fuel justice layeth on, and mercy blows the
coals,
The metal in this furnace wrought are men's defiled
souls
For which as now on fire I am to work them to their
good
So will I melt into a bath to wash them in my blood'
With this he vanished out of sight and swiftly shrunk
away,
And straight I called unto mind that it was Christmas
Day *Ib.*
- 16 Come Raphael this Babe must eat,
Provide our little Toby meat
New Heaven, New War
- 17 Behold, a silly tender Babe
In freezing winter night
In homely manner trembling lies,
Alas, a piteous sight! *New Prince, New Poet*
- 18 With joy approach, O Christian wight,
Do homage to thy King,
And highly praise his humble pomp,
Which he from heaven doth bring *Ib.*
- 19 Times go by turns and chances change by course
I from foul to fair, from better hap to worse
Times go by Turns
- HERBERT SPENCER**
1820–1903
- 20 Time That which man is always trying to kill but
which ends in killing him *Definitions*
- 21 Science is organized knowledge *Education ch. 2*
- 22 Absolute morality is the regulation of conduct in such
a way that pain shall not be inflicted
Prison (1891), vol. iii, p. 152 Prison Ethics
- 23 The ultimate result of shielding men from the effects
of folly, is to fill the world with fools
Ib. p. 354 State Temperance with Money and Banks
- 24 The Republican form of Government is the highest
form of Government but because of this it requires
the highest type of human nature—a type nowhere
at present existing *Ib. p. 478 The Americans*
- 25 Evolution is—a change from an indefinite inco-
herent homogeneity, to a definite coherent hetero-
geneity *First Principle, ch. 16, § 135*
- 26 This survival of the fittest
*Principles of Biology, pt. iii, ch. 12, Indirect
Equilibration, § 165*
- 27 Progress, therefore, is not an accident, but a necessity
It is a part of nature
Social Statics, pt. 1 ch. 2, § 4
- 28 Education has for its object the formation of charac-
ter *Ib. pt. ii, ch. 17, § 4*
- 29 Opinion is ultimately determined by the feelings and
not by the intellect *Ib. pt. iv, ch. 30 § 8*
- 30 No one can be perfectly free till all are free, no one
can be perfectly moral till all are moral, no one
can be perfectly happy till all are happy *Ib. 16*
- 31 It was remarked to me by the late Mr Charles
Roupell that to play billiards well was a sign of
an ill spent youth
*Remark Duncun, Life and Letters of Spencer
(1908) ch. 20 p. 298*
- WILLIAM ROBERT SPENCER**
1769–1834
- 32 In fancy's ear he oft would hear
Poor Gleret's dying yell *Beth Gleret, xxiii*

STEPHEN SPENDER

1909—

- 1 I think continually of those who were truly great—
The names of those who in their lives fought for life,
Who wore at their hearts the fire's centre.
I Think Continually of Those
- 2 Born of the sun they travelled a short while towards
the sun,
And left the vivid air signed with their honour. *Ib.*

EDMUND SPENSER

1552?—1599

- 3 The merry cuckoo, messenger of Spring,
His trumpet shrill hath thrice already sounded.
Amoretti. Sonnet xix
- 4 Most glorious Lord of life, that on this day
Didst make thy triumph over death and sin:
And, having harrow'd hell, didst bring away
Captivity thence captive, us to win. *Ib. lxxviii*
- 5 So let us love, dear Love, like as we ought,
—Love is the lesson which the Lord us taught. *Ib.*
- 6 Fresh spring the herald of love's mighty king,
In whose coat armour richly are display'd
All sorts of flowers the which on earth do spring
In goodly colours gloriously array'd. *Ib. lxx*
- 7 One day I wrote her name upon the strand,
But came the waves and washed it away:
Again I wrote it with a second hand,
But came the tide, and made my pains his prey.
Vain man, said she, that dost in vain assay,
A mortal thing so to immortalize,
For I myself shall like to this decay,
And eke my name be wiped out likewise.
Not so, quoth I, let baser things devise
To die in dust, but you shall live by fame:
My verse your virtues rare shall eternize,
And in the heavens write your glorious name,
Where when as death shall all the world subdue,
Our love shall live, and later life renew *Ib. lxxv*
- 8 Triton blowing loud his wreathed horn.
Golin Clout's Come Home Again, l. 245
- 9 The Shepherd of the Ocean (quoth he)
Unto that Goddess' grace me first enhanc'd,
And to mine oaten pipe inclin'd her ear. *Ib. l. 358*
- 10 So love is Lord of all the world by right. *Ib. l. 883*
- 11 The woods shall to me answer and my echo ring.
Epithalamion, l. 18
- 12 Open the temple gates unto my love,
Open them wide that she may enter in. *Ib. l. 204*
- 13 Behold whiles she before the altar stands
Hearing the holy priest that to her speaks
And blesseth her with his two happy hands.
Ib. l. 223
- 14 Ah! when will this long weary day have end,
And lend me leave to come unto my love? *Ib. l. 278*
- 15 Song made in lieu of many ornaments,
With which my love should duly have been deck'd.
Ib. l. 427
- 16 Fierce wars and faithful loves shall moralize my song.
The Faerie Queene, bk. I, introd. i. 1
- 17 A gentle knight was pricking on the plain. *Ib. c. i. i*

- 18 But on his breast a bloody cross he bore,
The dear remembrance of his dying Lord.
The Faerie Queene, bk. I. c. i. ii
- 19 But of his cheer did seem too solemn sad;
Yet nothing did he dread, but ever was ydrad. *Ib.*
- 20 A bold bad man. *Ib. xxxvii*
- 21 Her angel's face
As the great eye of heaven shined bright,
And made a sunshine in the shady place;
Did never mortal eye behold such heavenly grace.
Ib. c. iii. vi
- 22 And all the hinder parts, that few could spy,
Were ruinous and old, but painted cunningly.
Ib. c. iv. v
- 23 The Noble heart, that harbours virtuous thought,
And is with child of glorious great intent,
Can never rest, until it forth have brought
Th' eternal brood of glory excellent. *Ib. c. v. i*
- 24 A cruel crafty Crocodile,
Which in false grief hiding his harmful guile,
Doth weep full sore, and sheddeth tender tears.
Ib. xviii
- 25 As when that devilish iron engine, wrought
In deepest hell, and fram'd by furies' skill,
With windy nitre and quick sulphur fraught,
And ramm'd with bullet round, ordain'd to kill,
Conceiveth fire. *Ib. c. vii. xiii*
- 26 Still as he fled, his eye was backward cast,
As if his fear still followed him behind. *Ib. c. ix. xxi*
- 27 That darksome cave they enter, where they find
That cursed man, low sitting on the ground,
Musing full sadly in his sullen mind. *Ib. xxxv*
- 28 Sleep after toil, port after stormy seas,
Ease after war, death after life does greatly please.
Ib. xl
- 29 Death is the end of woes: die soon, O fairy's son.
Ib. xlvii
- 30 So double was his pains, so double be his praise.
Ib. bk. II, c. ii. xxv
- 31 Upon her eyelids many Graces sate,
Under the shadow of her even brows. *Ib. c. iii. xxv*
- 32 And all for love, and nothing for reward.
Ib. c. viii. ii
- 33 So passeth, in the passing of a day,
Of mortal life the leaf, the bud, the flower,
No more doth flourish after first decay,
That erst was sought to deck both bed and bower,
Of many a Lady, and many a Paramour:
Gather therefore the Rose, whilst yet is prime,
For soon comes age, that will her pride deflower:
Gather the Rose of love, whilst yet is time,
Whilst loving thou mayst loved be with equal crime.
Ib. c. xii. lxxv
- 34 Let Grill be Grill, and have his hoggish mind.
Ib. lxxxvii
- 35 O goodly usage of those antique times,
In which the sword was servant unto right;
When not for malice and contentious crimes,
But all for praise, and proof of manly might,
The martial brood accustomed to fight:
Then honour was the meed of victory,
And yet the vanquished had no despite.
Ib. bk. III, c. i. xiii

- 1 Divine tobacco *The Faerie Queene*, bk III, c. v xxxii
 2 Hard is to teach an old horse amble true
Ib c. viii xxvi
 3 And painful pleasure turns to pleasing pain
Ib c. x lx
 4 And as she look'd about, she did behold
 How over that same door was likewise writ,
 Be bold, be bold, and everywhere Be bold
 At last she spied at that room's upper end
 Another iron door, on which was writ
 Be not too bold *Ib* c. xi lv
 5 Dan Chaucer, well of English undefiled,
 On Fame's eternal beadroll worthy to be filed
Ib bk IV, c. ti xxxii
 6 For all that nature by her mother wit
 Could frame in earth *Ib* c. x xxi
 7 O ssered hunger of ambitious minds
Ib bk V, c. xii i
 8 A monster which the Blatant beast men call,
 A dreadful fiend of gods and men ydread *Ib* xxxvii
 9 The gentle mind by gentle deeds is known
 For a man by nothing is so well bewray'd
 As by his manners *Ib* bk VI, c. iii i
 10 What man that sees the ever whirling wheel
 Of Change, the which all mortal things doth sway,
 That thereby doth find, and plainly feel,
 How Mutability in them doth play
 Her cruel sports, to many men's decay?
Ib bk VII, c. vi i
 11 For all that moveth doth in Change delight
 But thenceforth all shall rest eternally
 With Him that is the God of Sabbathoight
 O that great Sabbathoight God, grant me that Sabbathoight's
 sight *Ib* c. viii ii
 12 That beauty is not, as fond men musemen,
 An outward show of things, that only seem
An Hymn in Honour of Beauty, l 90
 13 For of the soul the body form doth take,
 For soul is form, and doth the body make *Ib* l 132
 14 The hearts of men, which fondly here admire
 Fair seeming shows, and feed on vain delight,
 Transported with celestial desire
 Of those fair forms, may lift themselves up higher,
 And learn to love with zealous humble duty
 Th' eternal fountain of that heavenly beauty
Hymn of Heavenly Beauty, l 16
 15 Of such deep learning little had he need,
 Ne yet of Latin, ne of Greek that breed
 Doubts 'mongst Divines, and difference of texts,
 From whence arise diversity of sects,
 And hateful heresies
Complaints Mother Hubbard's Tale, l 385
 16 Full little knowest thou that hast not tried,
 What hell it is in sung long to bide
 To lose good days that might be better spent,
 To waste long nights in pensive discontent,
 To speed to day, to be put back to morrow,
 To feed on hope, to pine with fear and sorrow
 To have thy Prince's grace, yet want her Peers,
 To have thy asking yet wait many years,
 To fret thy soul with crosses and with cares,
 To eat thy heart through comfortless despair,

- To fawn, to crouch, to wait, to ride, to run,
 To spend, to give, to want, to be undone,
 Unhappy wight born to disastrous end,
 That doth his life in so long tendance spend
Complaints Mother Hubbard's Tale, l 89,
 17 What more felicity can fall to creature,
 Than to enjoy delight with liberty
Minopotmos, l 209
 18 I was promis'd on a time,
 To have reason for my rhyme;
 From that time unto this season,
 I received nor rhyme nor reason
Lines on his Pension (Tradition)
 19 Calm was the day, and through the trembling air
 Sweet breathing Zephyrus did softly play
Prothalamion l 1
 20 With that, I saw two Swans of goodly hue,
 Come softly swimming down along the Lee,
 Two fairer Birds I yet did never see
 The Snow which doth the top of Pandus strew,
 Did never whiter show,
 Nor Jove himself when he a Swan would be
 For love of Leda whiter did appear
 Yet Leda was they say as white as lie,
 Yet not so white as these, nor nothing near,
 So purely white they were,
 That even the gentle stream, the which them bare
 Seem'd foul to them, and bade his billons spare
 To wet their silken feathers, lest they might
 Soil their fair plumes with water not so fair
 And mar their beauties bright,
 That shone as Heaven's light,
 Against their Bndal day, which was not long
 Sweet Thames, run softly, till I end my Song
Ib l 37
 21 At length they all to merry London came,
 To merry London, my most kindly nurse,
 That to me gave this life a first native source
 Though from another place I take my name,
 An house of ancient fame
 There when they came whereas those brickly towers
 The which on Thames' broad aged back do ride,
 Where now the studious Lawyers have their bowers
 There whilom wont the Templar Knights to bide,
 Till they decay'd through pride. *Ib* l 127
 22 To be wise and eke to love,
 Is granted scarce to God above
The Shepherd's Calendar March Willy's Emblem
 23 Bring hither the Pink and purple Columbine,
 With Gillyflowers
 Bring Coronation, and Sops in wine,
 Worn of paramours
 Srew me the ground with Daffadownhillies,
 And Cowslips and Kingcups, and Jovied Lilies
 The pretty Pan nce,
 And the Chevisaur,
 Shall match with the fair flower Delice
Ib April, l 136
 24 And he that strives to touch the stars,
 Oft atumbles at a straw *Ib July*, l 99
 25 The rugged brow of careful Policy
Dedicatory Sonnets To Sir Christopher Hatton
 26 Uncouth unkist, said the old famous Poet Chaucer
The Shepherd's Calendar Letter to Gabriel Harvey

- 1 So now they have made our English tongue a gallimaufry or hodgepodge of all other speeches.
The Shepherd's Calendar. Letter to Gabriel Harvey

REV. WILLIAM ARCHIBALD SPOONER

1844-1930

- 2 Kinquering Congs their titles take.
Announcing the hymn in New College Chapel, 1879. (See 135:12)
- 3 You have deliberately tasted two worms and you can leave Oxford by the town drain.
Dismissing a student. Attributed

SIR CECIL ARTHUR SPRING-RICE

1858-1918

- 4 I vow to thee, my country—all earthly things above—
Entire and whole and perfect, the service of my love.
Last Poem
- 5 I am the Dean of Christ Church, Sir:
There's my wife; look well at her.
She's the Broad and I'm the High;
We are the University.
The Masque of Balliol, composed by and current among members of Balliol College, Oxford, in the late 1870s. This first couplet (identified as by C. A. Spring-Rice) was unofficially altered to:
- 6 I am the Dean, and this is Mrs. Liddell;
She is the first and I the second fiddle.
(See also 8:15, 39:5.)

CHARLES HADDON SPURGEON

1834-1892

- 7 The Lord gets his best soldiers out of the highlands of affliction.
Gleanings among the Sheaves (1864), p. 132, Sorrows's Discipline

SIR JOHN COLLINGS SQUIRE

1884-

- 8 It did not last: the Devil howling 'Hol
Let Einstein be!' restored the status quo.
Answer to Pope's epitaph for Sir Isaac Newton

MME DE STAËL

1766-1817

- 9 Tout comprendre rend très indulgent.
To know all makes one tolerant.
Corinne (1807), lib. iv, ch. 3

REV. ARTHUR PENRHYN STANLEY

1815-1881

- 10 They claim no thrones, they only ask to share
The common liberty of earth and air. *The Gipsies*

EDWARD STANLEY, EARL OF DERBY

1799-1869

- 11 When I first came into Parliament, Mr. Tierney, a great Whig authority, used always to say that the duty of an Opposition was very simple—it was, to oppose everything, and propose nothing.
House of Commons, 4 June 1841. Hansard, 3rd Ser. lviii. 1188

- 12 Don't you see that we have dished the Whigs?
With reference to the Reform Bill of 1867. Monypenny and Buckle, Life of Disraeli, ii. 285

SIR HENRY MORTON STANLEY

1841-1904

- 13 Dr. Livingstone, I presume?
How I found Livingstone, ch. 11

FRANK LEBBY STANTON

1857-1927

- 14 Sweetest li'l feller, everybody knows;
Dunno what to call him, but he's mighty lak' a rose;
Lookin' at his mammy wid eyes so shiny blue
Mek' you think that Heav'n is comin' clost ter you.
Mighty Lak' a Rose

JOHN STARK

1728-1822

- 15 We beat them to-day or Molly Stark's a widow.
Before Battle of Bennington, 16 Aug. 1777. Appleton's Cyclopaedia of American Biography, vol. v

SIR RICHARD STEELE

1672-1729

- 16 I have often thought that a story-teller is born, as well as a poet.
The Guardian, No. 24
- 17 Gained universal applause by explaining a passage in the game-act.
The Spectator, No. 2
- 18 I have heard Will Honeycomb say, A Woman seldom Writes her Mind but in her Postscript. *Ib. No. 79*
- 19 We were in some little time fixed in our seats, and sat with that dislike which people not too good-natured usually conceive of each other at first sight.
Ib. No. 132
- 20 The noblest motive is the public good.
Ib. No. 200. Motto in Ed. 1744
- 21 There are so few who can grow old with a good grace.
Ib. No. 263
- 22 Will Honeycomb calls these over-offended ladies the outrageously virtuous.
Ib. No. 266
- 23 Fashion, the arbiter, and rule of right.
Ib. No. 478. Motto in Ed. 1744
- 24 It is to be noted that when any part of this paper appears dull, there is a design in it.
The Tatler, No. 38
- 25 Though her mien carries much more invitation than command, to behold her is an immediate check to loose behaviour; to love her is a liberal education.
Ib. No. 49
- 26 Every man is the maker of his own fortune.
Ib. No. 52
- 27 The insupportable labour of doing nothing.
Ib. No. 54
- 28 Reading is to the mind what exercise is to the body.
Ib. No. 147
- 29 The truth of it is, the first rudiments of education are given very indiscreetly by most parents.
Ib. No. 173

- 1 Let your precept be, Be easy. *The Tatler*, 1766
 2 The pink of courtesy *Ib* No 204
 3 These ladies of irresistible modesty are those who make virtue unamiable *Ib* No 217
 4 I fared like a distressed Prince who calls in a powerful Neighbour to his Aid, I was undone by my Auxiliary, when I had once called him in, I could not subsist without Dependence on him
Ib Preface to vol. II (1711) On his co editorship with Addison, of *The Spectator*

GEORGE STEEVENS

1736-1800

- 5 And when the Pye was open'd
 The birds began to sing,
 And was not this a dainty dish
 To set before the King!
Recorded in Lamb's Letter to Miss Sarah James, 7 April, 1829 A parody on 365

JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN

1839-1892

- 6 Two voices are there one is of the deep
 And one is of an old half-witted sleep
 Which bleats articulate monotony,
 And Wordsworth, both are thine
Lapsus Calami Senect

- 7 Good Lord! I'd rather be
 Quite unacquainted with the A B C
 Than write such hopeless rubbish as thy worst *Ib*
 8 When the Ruddyards cease from kipling
 And the Haggards ride no more *Ib* To R K
 9 Ah! Matt old age has brought to me
 Thy wisdom, less thy certainty
 The world's a jest, and joy's a trinket
 I knew that once but now—I think it
Ib Senex to Matt Prior

JAMES STEPHENS

1882-1950

- 10 I heard a bird at dawn
 Singing sweetly on a tree,
 That the dew was on the lawn,
 And the wind was on the lea,
 But I didn't listen to him,
 For he didn't sing to me *The Rituals*, st 1
 11 I was singing all the time,
 Just as prettily as he *Ib* 3
 12 I heard a sudden cry of pain!
 There is a rabbit in a snare *The Snare*
 13 Little One! Oh, Little One!
 I am searching everywhere! *Ib*

ISABELLA S STEPHENSON

1843-1890

- 14 Holy Father, in Thy mercy,
 Hear our anxious prayer,
 Keep our loved ones, now far absent,
 'Neath Thy care
Holy Father, in Thy Mercy Hymns A and M, Supplement to Revised Edition, 1889

- 15 When in sorrow, when in danger,
 When in loneliness,
 In Thy love look down and comfort
 Their distress *Holy Father, in Thy Mercy*

LAURENCE STERNE

1713-1768

- 16 They order, said I, this matter better in France
A Sentimental Journey, L 1
 17 I had had an affair with the moon in which there was neither sin nor shame *Ib* *The Monk Calais*
 18 The Sentimental Traveller (meaning thereby myself) who have travelled and of which I am now writing down to give an account—as much out of necessity and the *besoin de voyager*, as any one in the class
Ib Preface *In the Devil's cart*
 19 As an English man does not travel to see English men, I retired to my room *Ib*
 20 I pity the man who can travel from Dan to Beer-sheba, and cry, 'tis all barren *Ib* *In the Street Calais*
 21 Having been in love with one princess or another almost all my life and I hope I shall go on so till I die, being firmly persuaded, that if I ever do a mean action, it must be in some interval between one passion and another *Ib* *Morbid*
 22 Vive l'amour! et vive la bagatelle! *Ib* *The letter*
 23 I hail ye small sweet courtesies of life
Ib *The Fille Paris*
 24 There are worse occupations in this world than feeling a woman's pulse *Ib*
 25 'I can't get out,—I can't get out,' said the strolling
Ib *The Passport The Hotel at Paris*
 26 He gave a deep sigh—I saw the iron enter into his soul
Ib *The Captive Paris*
 27 I think there is a fatality in it—I seldom go to the place I set out for *Ib* *The Address Versaille*
 28 God tempers the wind, said Mana, to the shorn lamb
Ib *Maria From a French proverb, but same as in Sterne's form of words*
 29 Dear sensibility! source inexhausted of all that's precious in our joys, or costly in our sorrows!
Ib *The Bourgeois*
 30 If the supper was to my taste—the grace which followed it was much more so *Ib* *The Supper*
 31 But the fille de chambre hearing there were words between us, and fearing that hostilities would ensue in due course, had crept silently out of her closet and it being totally dark, had stolen so close to our beds, that she had got herself into the narrow passage which separated them, and had advanced so far up as to be in a line between her mistress and me—
 So that when I stretched out my hand, I caught hold of the fille de chambre's
Ib *The Case of Delicacy*

- 32 I live in a constant endeavour to fence against the infirmities of ill health, and other evils of life, by mirth, being firmly persuaded that every time a man smiles,—but much more so, when he laughs, that it adds something to this Fragment of Life
Tristram Shandy Dedication

- 1 'Pray, my dear,' quoth my mother, 'have you not forgot to wind up the clock?'—'Good G——!' cried my father, making an exclamation, but taking care to moderate his voice at the same time,—'Did ever woman, since the creation of the world, interrupt a man with such a silly question?'
Tristram Shandy, bk. i, ch. 1
- 2 As we jog on, either laugh with me, or at me, or in short do anything,—only keep your temper.
Ib. ch. 6
- 3 He was within a few hours of giving his enemies the slip for ever.
Ib. ch. 12
- 4 'Tis known by the name of perseverance in a good cause,—and of obstinacy in a bad one. *Ib.* ch. 17
- 5 Persuasion hung upon his lips. *Ib.* ch. 19
- 6 What is the character of a family to an hypothesis? my father would reply. *Ib.* ch. 21
- 7 My uncle Toby would never offer to answer this by any other kind of argument, than that of whistling half a dozen bars of Lillabullero. *Ib.*
- 8 Digressions, incontestably, are the sunshine;—they are the life, the soul of reading;—take them out of this book for instance,—you might as well take the book along with them. *Ib.* ch. 22
- 9 I should have no objection to this method, but that I think it must smell too strong of the lamp.
Ib. ch. 23
- 10 'I'll not hurt thee,' says my uncle Toby, rising from his chair, and going across the room, with the fly in his hand,—'I'll not hurt a hair of thy head:—Go,' says he, lifting up the sash, and opening his hand as he spoke, to let it escape;—'go, poor devil, get thee gone, why should I hurt thee?—This world surely is wide enough to hold both thee and me.' *Ib.* bk. ii, ch. 12
- 11 Whenever a man talks loudly against religion,—always suspect that it is not his reason, but his passions which have got the better of his creed.
Ib. ch. 17
- 12 'Sir,' replied Dr. Slop, 'it would astonish you to know what improvements we have made of late years in all branches of obstetrical knowledge, but particularly in that one single point of the safe and expeditious extraction of the foetus,—which has received such lights, that, for my part (holding up his hands) I declare I wonder how the world has——.'
'I wish,' quoth my uncle Toby, 'you had seen what prodigious armies we had in Flanders.' *Ib.* ch. 18
- 13 That's another story. *Ib.*
- 14 'Our armies swore terribly in Flanders,' cried my uncle Toby,—'but nothing to this.' *Ib.* bk. iii, ch. 11
- 15 The corregiescity of Corregio. *Ib.* ch. 12. (*See* 126:10)
- 16 Of all the cants which are canted in this canting world,—though the cant of hypocrites may be the worst,—the cant of criticism is the most tormenting!
Ib.
- 17 Is this a fit time, said my father to himself, to talk of Pensions and Grenadiers? *Ib.* bk. iv, ch. 5
- 18 The nonsense of the old women (of both sexes).
Ib. ch. 16
- 19 There is a North-west passage to the intellectual World.
Ib. ch. 42.
- 20 'The poor soul will die:—'
'He shall not die, by G——', cried my uncle Toby.—The Accusing Spirit, which flew up to heaven's chancery with the oath, blush'd as he gave it in;—and the Recording Angel, as he wrote it down, dropp'd a tear upon the word, and blotted it out for ever. *Tristram Shandy*, bk. vi, ch. 8
- 21 An eye full of gentle salutations—and soft responses — . . . whispering soft—like the last low accents of an expiring saint. . . . It did my uncle Toby's business. *Ib.* bk. viii, ch. 25
- 22 'I am half distracted, Captain Shandy,' said Mrs. Wadman, . . . 'a mote—or sand—or something—I know not what, has got into this eye of mine—do look into it.' . . . In saying which, Mrs. Wadman edged herself close in beside my uncle Toby, . . . 'Do look into it'—said she. . . .
If thou lookest, uncle Toby, . . . thou art undone. *Ib.*
- 23 That eternal separation which we are shortly to make. *Ib.* bk. ix, ch. 8
- 24 Said my mother, 'what is all this story about?'—
'A Cock and a Bull,' said Yorick. *Ib.* ch. 33
- 25 This sad vicissitude of things. *Sermon* xv

ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON

1850–1894

- 26 The harmless art of knucklebones has seen the fall of the Roman empire and the rise of the United States.
Across the Plains. vii. *The Lantern-Bearers*,
- 27 All the while, deep down in the privacy of your fool's heart, to know you had a bull's-eye at your belt, and to exult and sing over the knowledge. *Ib.*
- 28 The bright face of danger. *Ib.* iv
- 29 Every one lives by selling something.
Ib. ix. *Beggars*, iii
- 30 Our frailties are invincible, our virtues barren; the battle goes sore against us to the going down of the sun. *Ib.* xi. *Pulvis et Umbra*
- 31 Surely we should find it both touching and inspiring, that in a field from which success is banished, our race should not cease to labour. *Ib.* ii
- 32 Still obscurely fighting the lost fight of virtue, still clinging, in the brothel or on the scaffold, to some rag of honour, the poor jewel of their souls! *Ib.*
- 33 To make our idea of morality centre on forbidden acts is to defile the imagination and to introduce into our judgments of our fellow-men a secret element of gusto. *Ib.* xii. *A Christmas Sermon*, i
- 34 A mortified appetite is never a wise companion. *Ib.*
- 35 To be honest, to be kind—to earn a little and to spend a little less, to make upon the whole a family happier for his presence, to renounce when that shall be necessary and not be embittered, to keep a few friends, but these without capitulation—above all, on the same grim condition, to keep friends with himself—here is a task for all that a man has of fortitude and delicacy. *Ib.*
- 36 Here lies one who meant well, tried a little, failed much:—surely that may be his epitaph, of which he need not be ashamed. *Ib.* iv

- 1 There goes another Faithful Failure!
Across the Plains xii A Christmas Sermon, iv
- 2 Lamplough was genteel, Eno was omnipresent,
Lamplough was trite, Eno original and abominably
vulgar Am I, then, to sink with Lamplough,
or to soar with Eno?
The Dynamiter The Superfluous Mansion
- 3 He who was prepared to help the escaping murderer
or to embrace the impudent thief, found, to the
overthrow of all his logic, that he objected to the
use of dynamite *Ib*
- 4 'Or Opulent Rotunda Strike the Sky,' said the shop-
man to himself, in the tone of one considering a
verse 'I suppose it would be too much to say
'orotunda', and yet how noble it were! 'Or Opu-
lent Orotunda Strike the Sky.' But that is the
bitteness of arts, you see a good effect, and some
nonsense about sense continually intervenes'
Ib Epilogue of the Cigar Duan
- 5 These are my politics to change what we can, to
better what we can, but still to bear in mind that
man is but a devil weakly fettered by some gener-
ous beliefs and impositions, and for no word
however sounding, and no cause however just and
pious, to relax the stricture of these bonds *Ib*
- 6 Politics is perhaps the only profession for which no
preparation is thought necessary
*Familiar Studies of Men and Books 'Yoshida-
Torajiro'*
- 7 Am I no a bonny fighter? *[Alan Breck]*
Kidnapped, ch. 10
- 8 I've a grand memory for forgetting, David *[Alan
Breck]* *Ib ch 18*
- 9 I have thus played the sedulous ape to Hazlitt, to
Lamb, to Wordsworth, to Sir Thomas Browne,
to Defoe, to Hawthorne, to Montaigne, to Baudelaire
and to Obermann
Memories and Portraits, ch 4
- 10 Each has his own tree of ancestors, but at the top of
all sits Probably Arboreal *Ib ch 6, Pastoral*
- 11 The devil, depend upon it, can sometimes do a very
gentlemanly thing
*New Arabian Nights The Suicide Club Story
of the Young Man with the Cream Tarts*
- 12 Is there anything in life so disenchanting as attain-
ment? *Ib The Adventure of the Hansom Cab*
- 13 I regard you with an indifference closely bordering
on aversion
Ib The Royal's Diamond Story of the Bandbox
- 14 For my part, I travel not to go anywhere, but to go
I travel for travel's sake The great affair is to move
Travels with a Donkey Chelyard and Luc
- 15 I own I like definite form in what my eyes are to rest
upon, and if landscapes were sold, like the sheets
of characters of my boyhood, one penny plain and
twopence coloured, I should go the length of two
pence every day of my life *Ib Father Apollinaris*
- 16 A faddling hedonist *Ib The Boarders*
- 17 The true Babel is a divergence upon morals
Ib Florac
- 18 Fifteen men on the dead man's chest
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!
Drink and the devil had done for the rest—
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!
Treasure Island, ch 1
- 19 Tip me the black spot. *Ib ch 3*
- 20 Pieces of eight! *Ib ch 10*
- 21 Many's the long night I've dreamed of cheese—
toasted, mostly *[Ben Gunn]* *Ib ch 15*
- 22 In marriage, a man becomes slack and selfish, and
undergoes a fatty degeneration of his moral being
Virgibus Puerisque, 1 1
- 23 Acidulous vestals *Ib*
- 24 They have never been in love, or in hate *Ib*
- 25 Even if we take matrimony at its lowest, even if we
regard it as no more than a sort of friendship recog-
nised by the police *Ib*
- 26 A little amateur painting in water-colour shows the
innocent and quiet mind *Ib*
- 27 Lastly (and this is, perhaps, the golden rule), no
woman should marry a teetotaler, or a man who
does not smoke *Ib*
- 28 Marriage is a step so grave and decisive that it
attracts light headed, variable men by its very
awfulness *Ib*
- 29 Marriage is like life in this—that it is a field of
battle, and not a bed of roses *Ib*
- 30 Times are changed with him who marries, there are
no more by-path meadows, where you may
innocently linger, but the road lies long and
straight and dusty to the grave *Ib 11*
- 31 To marry is to domesticate the Recording Angel
Once you are married there is nothing left for
you, not even suicide, but to be good *Ib*
- 32 Man is a creature who lives not upon bread alone,
but principally by catchwords *Ib*
- 33 The cruellest lies are often told in silence
Ib 14 Truth of Intercourse
- 34 Old and young, we are all on our last cruise
Ib Crabbed Age and Youth
- 35 Youth is the time to go flashing from one end of the
world to the other both in mind and body, to try
the manners of different nations, to hear the
chimes at midnight, to see sunrise in town and
country, to be converted at a revival, to circum-
navigate the metaphysics, write halting verses, run
a mile to see a fire, and wait all day long in the
theatre to applaud 'Hernani' *Ib*
- 36 The weak brother is the worst of mankind *Ib*
- 37 It is better to be a fool than to be dead *Ib*
- 38 To love playthings well as a child, to lead an adven-
turous and honourable youth, and to settle when the
time arrives, into a green and smiling age, is to be
a good artist in life and deserve well of yourself
your neighbour *Ib*
- 39 I still remember that Emphyteusis is not a disease,
nor Stillicide a crime
Ib 111 An Apology for Idlers
- 40 There is no duty we so much underrate as the duty
of being happy *Ib*

STEVENSON

- 1 He sows hurry and reaps indigestion.
Virginibus Puerisque, III. *An Apology for Idlers*
- 2 By the time a man gets well into the seventies his continued existence is a mere miracle.
Ib. v. *Æs Triplex*
- 3 Into what great waters, not to be crossed by any swimmer, God's pale Prætorian throws us over in the end!
Ib.
- 4 Philosophy, in its more rigid sense, has been at the same work for ages; and . . . has the honour of laying before us . . . her contribution towards the subject: that life is a Permanent Possibility of Sensation.
Ib.
- 5 Even if the doctor does not give you a year, even if he hesitates about a month, make one brave push and see what can be accomplished in a week. *Ib.*
- 6 To travel hopefully is a better thing than to arrive, and the true success is to labour.
Ib. vi. *El Dorado*
- 7 The great barons of the mind. *Ib.* x. *Walking Tours*
- 8 Though we are mighty fine fellows nowadays, we cannot write like Hazlitt. *Ib.*
- 9 You must not fancy I am sick, only over-driven and under the weather. *The Wrecker*, ch. 4
- 10 'HEBDOMADARY . . . well, you're a boss word', I said. 'Before you're very much older, I'll have you in type as long as yourself.' *Ib.* ch. 7
- 11 Nothing like a little judicious levity.
[*Michael Finsbury.*] *The Wrong Box*, ch. 7
- 12 'The "Athæneum", that was the name! Golly, what a paper!' "Athenæum", you mean,' said Morris.
Ib. ch. 15
- 13 I believe in an ultimate decency of things.
Letter, 23 August 1893
- 14 In winter I get up at night
And dress by yellow candle-light.
In summer, quite the other way,—
I have to go to bed by day.
I have to go to bed and see
The birds still hopping on the tree,
Or hear the grown-up people's feet
Still going past me in the street.
And does it not seem hard to you,
When all the sky is clear and blue,
And I should like so much to play,
To have to go to bed by day?
A Child's Garden of Verses. 1. *Bed in Summer*
- 15 It is very nice to think
The world is full of meat and drink,
With little children saying grace
In every Christian kind of place. *Ib.* II. *A Thought*
- 16 A child should always say what's true,
And speak when he is spoken to,
And behave mannerly at table:
At least as far as he is able.
Ib. v. *Whole Duty of Children*
- 17 Fairy land,
Where all the children dine at five,
And all the playthings come alive.
Ib. VIII. *Foreign Lands*
- 18 When I am grown to man's estate
I shall be very proud and great,
And tell the other girls and boys
Not to meddle with my toys.
A Child's Garden of Verses, XII. *Looking Forward*
- 19 The pleasant land of counterpane.
Ib. XVI. *The Land of Counterpane*
- 20 The child that is not clean and neat,
With lots of toys and things to eat,
He is a naughty child, I'm sure—
Or else his dear papa is poor. *Ib.* XIX. *System*
- 21 The friendly cow, all red and white,
I love with all my heart:
She gives me cream with all her might,
To eat with apple-tart. *Ib.* XXIII. *The Cow*
- 22 The world is so full of a number of things,
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.
Ib. XXIV. *Happy Thought*
- 23 Children, you are very little,
And your bones are very brittle;
If you would grow great and stately,
You must try to walk sedately.
Ib. XXVII. *Good and Bad Children*
- 24 But the unkind and the unruly,
And the sort who eat unduly,
They must never hope for glory—
Theirs is quite a different story!
Cruel children, crying babies,
All grow up as geese and gabies,
Hated, as their age increases,
By their nephews and their nieces. *Ib.*
- 25 A birdie with a yellow bill
Hopped upon the window-sill,
Cocked his shining eye and said:
'Ain't you 'shamed, you sleepy-head?'
Ib. XXXIV. *Time to Rise*
- 26 Must we to bed indeed? Well then,
Let us arise and go like men,
And face with an undaunted tread
The long black passage up to bed.
Ib. XLI. *North-West Passage.* 1. *Good-Night*
- 27 Give to me the life I love,
Let the lave go by me,
Give the jolly heaven above
And the byway nigh me.
Bed in the bush with stars to see.
Bread I dip in the river—
There's the life for a man like me.
There's the life for ever.
Songs of Travel. 1. *The Vagabond*
- 28 Let the blow fall soon or late,
Let what will be o'er me;
Give the face of earth around
And the road before me.
Wealth I seek not, hope nor love,
Nor a friend to know me;
All I seek, the heaven above
And the road below me. *Ib.*
- 29 The untented Kosmos my abode,
I pass, a wilful stranger;
My mistress still the open road
And the bright eyes of danger.
Ib. II. *Youth and Love*

- 1 Here, lady, lo! that servant stands
 You picked from passing men,
 And should you need not heart nor hands
 He bows and goes again.

Songs of Travel VII

- 2 I will make you brooches and toys for your delight
 Of bird-song at morning and star-shine at night.
 I will make a palace fit for you and me
 Of green days in forests and blue days at sea.
 I will make my kitchen, and you shall keep your
 room,
 Where white flows the river and bright blows the
 broom,
 And you shall wash your linen and keep your body
 white
 In rainfall at morning and dewfall at night. *Ib. xi*

- 3 Bright is the ring of words
 When the right man rings them,
 Fair the fall of songs
 When the singer sings them.
 Still they are carolled and said—
 On wings they are carried—
 After the singer is dead
 And the maker buned. *Ib. xiv*

- 4 Low as the singer lies
 In the field of heather,
 Songs of his fashion bring
 The swains together.
 And when the west is red
 With the sunset embers,
 The lover lingers and sings
 And the maid remembers. *Ib*

- 5 In the highlands, in the country places,
 Where the old plain men have rosy faces,
 And the young fair maidens
 Quiet eyes. *Ib xv*

- 6 Trusty, dusky, vivid, true,
 With eyes of gold and bramble-dew,
 Steel-true and blade-straight,
 The great artificer
 Made my mate. *Ib xxv. My Wife*

- 7 Sing me a song of a lad that is gone,
 Say, could that lad be I?
 Merry of soul he sailed on a day
 Over the sea to Skye. *Ib. xlii*

- 8 Mull was a-stern, Rum on the port,
 Ligg on the starboard bow;
 Glory of youth glowed in his soul,
 Where is that glory now? *Ib.*

- 9 Blows the wind to-day, and the sun and the rain are
 flying,
 Blows the wind on the moors to-day and now,
 Where about the graves of the martyrs the whaups
 are crying,
 My heart remembers how! *Ib. xli. To S. R. Crockett*

- 10 Be it granted to me to behold you again in dying,
 Hills of homel and to hear again the call;
 Hear about the graves of the martyrs the peewees
 crying,
 And hear no more at all. *Ib.*

- 11 Of all my verse, like not a single line;
 But like my title, for it is not mine.
 That title from a better man I stole;
 Ah, how much better, had I stoln' the whole!
Underwoods Foreword

- 12 Go, little book, and wish to all
 Flowers in the garden, meat in the hall,
 A bin of wine, a spice of wit,
 A house with lawns enclosing it,
 A living river by the door,
 A nightingale in the sycamore!

Underwoods, bk. i. 1 Envoy

- 13 The gauger walked with willing foot,
 And aye the gauger played the flute,
 And what should Master Gauger play
 But 'Over the hills and far away'?

Ib. ii A Song of the Road

- 14 There's nothing under Heav'n so blue
 That's fairly worth the travelling to. *Ib. iv*

- 15 Under the wide and starry sky
 Dig the grave and let me lie.
 Glad did I live and gladly die,
 And I laid me down with a will
 This be the verse you grave for me:
 'Here he lies where he longed to be;
 Home is the sailor, home from sea,
 And the hunter home from the hill'

Ib. xxi Requiem

- 16 If I have faltered more or less
 In my great task of happiness,
 If I have moved among my race
 And shown no glorious morning face;
 If beams from happy human eyes
 Have moved me not, if morning skies,
 Books, and my food, and summer rain
 Knocked on my sullen heart in vain —
 Lord, thy most pointed pleasure take
 And stab my spirit broad awake;
 Or, Lord, if too obdurate I,
 Choose thou, before that spirit die,
 A piercing pain, a killing sin,
 And to my dead heart run them in!

Ib. xxii. The Celestial Surgeon

- 17 Unfrowning caryatides.
Ib. xxiii Our Lady of the Snows

- 18 I am a kind of farthing dip,
 Unfriendly to the nose and eyes;
 A blue-behanded ape, I skip
 Upon the trees of Paradise. *Ib. xxx. A Portrait*

- 19 In the afternoon of time
 A strenuous family dusted from its hands
 The sand of granite, and beholding far
 Along the sounding coast its pyramids
 And tall memorials catch the dying sun,
 Smiled well content, and to this childish task
 Around the fire addressed its evening hours.
Ib. xxxvii. Say not of me that weakly I declined

- 20 A mile an' a bittock, a mile or twa,
 Abuse the burn, ayont the law,
 Davie an' Donal' an' Cherie an' a',
 An' the mune was shuin' clearly!
Ib. bk. ii. v. A mile an' a bittock, 1

WILLIAM STEVENSON

1530?–1575

- 21 I can not eat but little meat,
 My stomach is not good:
 But sure I think, that I can drink
 With him that wears a hood.
 Though I go bare, take ye no care,
 I am nothing acold:

I stuff my skin, so full within,
Of jolly good ale and old,
Back and side go bare, go bare,
Both foot and hand go cold:
But belly God send thee good ale enough,
Whether it be new or old.
Gammer Gurton's Needle, Act II, Song

SAMUEL JOHN STONE

1839-1901

- 1 The Church's one foundation
Is Jesus Christ her Lord;
She is His new creation
By water and the Word.
Lyra Fidelium (1866). The Church's One Foundation
- 2 Yet Saints their watch are keeping,
'Their cry goes up, 'How long?'
And soon the night of weeping
Shall be the morn of song. *Ib.*
- 3 'Mid toil and tribulation,
And tumult of her war,
She waits the consummation
Of peace for evermore;
Till with the vision glorious
Her longing eyes are blest,
And the great Church victorious
Shall be the Church at rest. *Ib.*
- 4 Weary of earth and laden with my sin.
Ib. Weary of Earth and Laden

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE

1811-1896

- 5 'Who was your mother?' 'Never had none!' said the
child, with another grin. 'Never had any mother?'
What do you mean? Where were you born?'
'Never was born!' persisted Topsy.
Uncle Tom's Cabin, ch. 20
- 6 'Do you know who made you?' 'Nobody, as I knows
on,' said the child, with a short laugh. . . 'I 'spect
I grow'd.' *Ib.*
- 7 'Cause I's wicked—I is. I's mighty wicked, any
how. I can't help it. *Ib.*

BISHOP WILLIAM STUBBS

1825-1901

- 8 Froude informs the Scottish youth
That parsons do not care for truth.
The Reverend Canon Kingsley cries
History is a pack of lies.
What cause for judgments so malign?
A brief reflection solves the mystery—
Froude believes Kingsley a divine,
And Kingsley goes to Froude for history.
*In Stubbs's Letter to J. R. Green, 17 Dec. 1871.
Letters of Stubbs (1904), p. 162*

GEOFFREY ANKETELL STUDDERT-KENNEDY

1883-1929

- 9 When in the darkest depths the miner striving,
Feels in his arms the vigour of the Lord,
Strikes for a Kingdom and his King's arriving,
Holding his pick more splendid than the sword.
*Songs of Faith and Doubt (1922), p. 7. Then Will
He Come: 'When Through the Whirl'*

SIR JOHN SUCKLING

1609-1642

- 10 Why so pale and wan, fond lover?
Prithee, why so pale?
Will, when looking well can't move her,
Looking ill prevail?
Prithee, why so pale? *Aglaure, iv. i. Song*
- 11 Quit, quit, for shame, this will not move:
This cannot take her.
If of herself she will not love,
Nothing can make her:
The devil take her! *Ib.*
- 12 Her feet beneath her petticoat,
Like little mice, stole in and out,
As if they fear'd the light.
Ballad. Upon a Wedding, viii
- 13 For streaks of red were mingled there,
Such as are on a Catherine pear
(The side that's next the sun). *Ib.*
- 14 Her lips were red, and one was thin,
Compar'd to that was next her chin
(Some bee had stung it newly). *Ib. xi*
- 15 The Prince of Darkness is a gentleman.
The Goblins. Act III, A Catch. (See 453:25)
- 16 I prithee send me back my heart,
Since I cannot have thine:
For if from yours you will not part,
Why then shouldst thou have mine?
Song. I Prithee Send me Back
- 17 But love is such a mystery,
I cannot find it out:
For when I think I'm best resolv'd,
I then am in most doubt. *Ib.*
- 18 Out upon it, I have loved
Three whole days together;
And am like to love three more,
If it prove fair weather.
Time shall moult away his wings,
Ere he shall discover
In the whole wide world again
Such a constant lover. *A Poem with the Answer*
- 19 Had it any been but she,
And that very face,
There had been at least ere this
A dozen dozen in her place. *Ib.*

SUETONIUS

fl. c. A.D. 120

- 20 Ita feri ut se mori sentiat.
Strike him so that he can feel that he is dying.
Caligula, xxx
- 21 Festina lente. [*Σπεῦδε βραδέως.*]
Hasten slowly. *Divus Augustus, 25*
- 22 Ave, Imperator, morituri te salutant.
Hail, Emperor, those about to die salute thee.
Life of Claudius, 21

MAXIMILIAN DE BETHUNE, DUC DE SULLY

1559-1641

- 23 Les anglais s'amusent tristement selon l'usage de leur
pays.
The English take their pleasures sadly after the
fashion of their country. *Memoirs, c. 1630*

HENRY HOWARD, EARL OF SURREY

1517?-1547

- 1 My friend, the things that do attain
The happy life be these, I find
The riches left, not got with pain,
The fruitful ground, the quiet mind,
The equal friend, no grudge, no strife,
No charge of rule, nor governance,
Without disease the healthy life,
The household of continuance
Martial's Quiet Life, st 1, 11
- 2 The faithful wife, without debate,
Such sleeps as may beguile the night
Content thyself with thine estate
Neither wish death nor fear his might *Ib* st 14
- 3 The soote season, that bud and bloom forth brings
Spring

ROBERT SMITH SURTEES

1803-1864

- 4 More people are flattered into virtue than bullied out
of vice
The Analysis of the Hunting Field (1846) ch 1
- 5 The only infallible rule we know is, that the man who
is always talking about being a gentleman never is
one
Ash Mamma (1858), ch 1
- 6 Major Yammerton was rather a peculiar man, inas-
much as he was an ass, without being a fool
Ib ch 25
- 7 'Unting is all that's worth living for—all time is lost
not is not spent in 'unting—it is like the hair we
breathe—if we have it not we die—it's the sport
of kings, the image of war without its guilt, and
only five and twenty per cent of its danger
Handley Cross (1843), ch 7
- 8 'Unting fills my thoughts by day, and many a good
run I have in my sleep. Many a dig in the ribs I
gives Mrs J when I think they're running into
the warmint (renewed cheers) No man is fit to be
called a sportsman not doesn't kick his wife out of
bed on a haverage once in three weeks! *Ib* ch 11
- 9 Tell me a man's a fox-hunter, and I loves him at
once *Ib*
- 10 Come Hup! I say, you hugly beast! *Ib* ch 13
- 11 He will bring his nightcap with him, for where the
M F H dines he sleeps and where the M F H
sleeps he breakfasts *Ib* ch 15
- 12 I'll fill hup the chinks wth cheese *Ib*
- 13 Well did that great man I think it was Sir Walter
Scott, but if it wam I 'twas little Bartley, the boot
maker, say, that there was no young man wot
would not rather have a humpation on his
morality than on his 'ossmanship *Ib* ch 16
- 14 It ar'n't that I loves the fox less, but that I loves the
'ound more *Ib*
- 15 The 'oss loves the 'ound, and I loves both *Ib*
- 16 Dinner lost! 'ounds lost, self lost—all lost together!
Ib ch 21
- 17 I can stand a wast of praise *Ib* ch 24
- 18 I rom the bonded warehouse of my knowledge
Ib ch 27

- 19 Bishops' boots Mr Radcliffe also condemned, and
spoke highly in favour of tops cleaned with cham-
pagne and abricot jam *Handley Cross*, ch 27
- 20 Unless a man has a good many servants, he had
better have them cleanin' his 'oss than cleanin' his
breeches *Ib*
- 21 Full o' beans and benevolence! *Ib*
- 22 Paid for catching my 'oss, 6d *Ib* ch 29
- 23 Letting in the Latchfords *Ib* ch 31
- 24 Con found all presents wot eat! *Ib* ch 37
- 25 Hellish dark, and smells of cheese! *Ib* ch 50
- 26 I feels all over tremulation and fear, like a maid that
thinks she's not a goin' to be married *Ib* ch 52
- 27 'Hurrah! blister my kidneys!' exclaimed he in de-
light, 'it is a frost!—the dahlias are dead!' *Ib* ch 59
- 28 Howsometer, never mind—the country has its
charms—cheapness for one
Hillingdon Hall (1845), ch 5
- 29 Three things I never lends—my 'oss, my wife, and
my name *Ib* ch 33
- 30 Every man shouting in proportion to the amount of
his subscription
Jorrocks's Jaunts and Jollities (1838) No 1 *Stwell*
and the Surrey
- 31 Jorrocks, who is not afraid of 'the pace' so long as
there is no leaping *Ib*
- 32 And a nod or a wink for every pretty maid that
showed at the windows, for, as he says, 'there
is no harm in looking'
Ib No 4 *Surrey Stag-Hounds*
- 33 Champagne certainly gives one werry gentlemanly
ideas but for a continuance, I don't know but I
should prefer mild hale
Ib No 9 *Mr Jorrocks in Paris*
- 34 No one knows how ungentelemanly he can look, until
he has seen himself in a shocking bad hat
Mr Faecy Romford's Hounds (1865), ch 9
- 35 Bob Short, who had replied to Faecy's advertisement
for a strong persevering man, to clean horses'
Ib ch 19
- 36 Better be killed than frightened to death *Ib* ch 32
- 37 Thinking that life would be very pleasant if it were
not for its enjoyments *Ib*
- 38 These sort of boobies think that people come to balls
to do nothing but dance, whereas everyone knows
that the real business of a ball is either to look out
for a wife, to look after a wife, or to look after
somebody else's wife *Ib* ch 56
- 39 The young ladies entered the drawing room in the
full fervour of sisterly animosity
Mr Sponge's Sporting Tour (1853), ch 17
- 40 Women never look so well as when one comes in wet
and dirty from hunting *Ib* ch 21
- 41 He was a gentleman who was generally spoken of as
having nothing a year, paid quarterly *Ib* ch 24
- 42 There is no secret so close as that between a rider
and his horse *Ib* ch 31
- 43 He had a tremendous determination of words to the
mouth *Ib* ch 34

- 1 When at length they rose to go to bed, it struck each man as he followed his neighbour upstairs that the one before him walked very crookedly.
Mr. Spurge's Sporting Tour (1855), ch. 35

CHARLES SWAIN

1801-1874

- 2 Time to me this truth has taught
(’Tis a treasure worth revealing),
More offend from want of thought,
Than from any want of feeling. *Want of Thought*

JONATHAN SWIFT

1667-1745

- 3 I conceive some scattered notions about a superior power to be of singular use for the common people, as furnishing excellent materials to keep children quiet when they grow peevish, and providing topics of amusement in a tedious winter-night.
An Argument Against Abolishing Christianity
- 4 Satire is a sort of glass, wherein beholders do generally discover everybody’s face but their own.
The Battle of the Books, preface
- 5 Instead of dirt and poison we have rather chosen to fill our hives with honey and wax; thus furnishing mankind with the two noblest of things, which are sweetness and light. *Ib.*
- 6 I have heard of a man who had a mind to sell his house, and therefore carried a piece of brick in his pocket, which he shewed as a pattern to encourage purchasers.
The Drapier's Letters, No. 2 (4 Aug. 1724)
- 7 Laws are like cobwebs, which may catch small flies, but let wasps and hornets break through.
A Trritical Essay upon the Faculties of the Mind
- 8 There is nothing in this world constant, but inconsistency. *Ib.*
- 9 He [the emperor] is taller by almost the breadth of my nail than any of his court, which alone is enough to strike an awe into the beholders.
Gulliver's Travels. Voyage to Lilliput, ch. 2
- 10 The colonel and his officers were in much pain, especially when they saw me take out my penknife. *Ib.*
- 11 He put this engine [a watch] to our ears, which made an incessant noise like that of a water-mill; and we conjecture it is either some unknown animal, or the god that he worships; but we are more inclined to the latter opinion. *Ib.*
- 12 Flimnap, the Treasurer, is allowed to cut a caper on the straight rope, at least an inch higher than any other lord in the whole empire. I have seen him do the summerset several times together. *Ib.* ch. 3
- 13 It is alleged indeed, that the high heels are most agreeable to our ancient constitution: but however this be, his Majesty hath determined to make use of only low heels in the administration of the government. *Ib.* ch. 4
- 14 He could not forbear taking me up in his right hand, and stroking me gently with the other, after an hearty fit of laughing, asked me whether I were a Whig or a Tory. *Ib. Voyage to Brobdingnag*, ch. 3

- 15 I cannot but conclude the bulk of your natives to be the most pernicious race of little odious vermin that nature ever suffered to crawl upon the surface of the earth.
Gulliver's Travels. Voyage to Brobdingnag, ch. 6
- 16 He was amazed how so impotent and grovelling an insect as I (these were his expressions) could entertain such inhuman ideas. *Ib.* ch. 7
- 17 And he gave it for his opinion, that whoever could make two ears of corn or two blades of grass to grow upon a spot of ground where only one grew before, would deserve better of mankind, and do more essential service to his country than the whole race of politicians put together. *Ib.*
- 18 He had been eight years upon a project for extracting sun-beams out of cucumbers, which were to be put into vials hermetically sealed, and let out to warm the air in raw inclement summers.
Ib. Voyage to Laputa, etc., ch. 5
- 19 I said the thing which was not.
Ib. A Voyage to the Houyhnhnms, ch. 3
- 20 I told him . . . that we ate when we were not hungry, and drank without the provocation of thirst. *Ib.* ch. 6
- 21 Plaguy twelvepenny weather.
Journal to Stella, 26 Oct. 1710
- 22 ’Tis very warm weather when one’s in bed. *Ib.* 8 Nov. 1710
- 23 With my own fair hands. *Ib.* 4 Jan. 1711
- 24 We are so fond of one another, because our ailments are the same. *Ib.* 1 Feb. 1711
- 25 Will she pass in a crowd? Will she make a figure in a country church? *Ib.* 9 Feb. 1711
- 26 I love good creditable acquaintance; I love to be the worst of the company. *Ib.* 17 May 1711
- 27 He was a fiddler, and consequently a rogue. *Ib.* 25 July 1711
- 28 He showed me his bill of fare to tempt me to dine with him; poh, said I, I value not your bill of fare, give me your bill of company. *Ib.* 2 Sept. 1711
- 29 We were to do more business after dinner; but after dinner is after dinner—an old saying and a true, ‘much drinking, little thinking’. *Ib.* 26 Feb. 1712
- 30 Monday is parson’s holiday. *Ib.* 3 Mar. 1712
- 31 Not die here in a rage, like a poisoned rat in a hole.
Letter to Bolingbroke, 21 Mar. 1729
- 32 I have ever hated all nations, professions and communities, and all my love is towards individuals. . . . But principally I hate and detest that animal called man; although I heartily love John, Peter, Thomas, and so forth. *Letter to Pope*, 29 Sept. 1725
- 33 If Heaven had looked upon riches to be a valuable thing, it would not have given them to such a scoundrel.
Letter to Miss Vanhomrigh, 12-13 Aug. 1720
- 34 You have but a very few years to be young and handsome in the eyes of the world; and as few months to be so in the eyes of a husband, who is not a fool.
Letter to a Young Lady on her Marriage (1723)
- 35 What they call ‘running a man down’. *Ib.*

- 1 Proper words in proper places, make the true definition of a style
Letter to a Young Clergyman, 9 Jan 1720
- 2 Surely man is a broomstick!
A Meditation upon a Broomstick
- 3 I have been assured by a very knowing American of my acquaintance in London, that a young healthy child well nursed is at a year old a most delicious, nourishing, and wholesome food, whether stewed, roasted, baked, or boiled, and I make no doubt that it will equally serve in a fricassee, or a ragout
A Modest Proposal for Preventing the Children of Ireland from being a Burden to their Parents or Country
- 4 Promises and pie-crust are made to be broken
Polite Conversation Dialogue 1
- 5 Bachelor's fare, bread and cheese, and kisses *Ib*
- 6 Like an owl in an ivy-bush *Ib*
- 7 I mean, you lie—under a mistake *Ib*
- 8 Why every one as they like, as the good woman said when she kissed her cow *Ib*
- 9 Why, madam, Queen Elizabeth's dead *Ib*
- 10 The sight of you is good for sore eyes *Ib*
- 11 'Tis as cheap sitting as standing *Ib*
- 12 Prythee, Tom, sit a little farther I believe your father was no glazier *Ib*
- 13 You were half seas over *Ib*
- 14 I won't quarrel with my bread and butter *Ib*
- 15 I swear, she's no chicken, she's on the wrong side of thirty, if she be a day *Ib*
- 16 If it had been a bear, it would have bit you *Ib*
- 17 She wears her clothes, as if they were thrown on her with a pitchfork *Ib*
- 18 Faith, that's as well said, as if I had said it myself
Ib Dialogue 2
- 19 You must take the will for the deed *Ib*
- 20 She has more goodness in her little finger, than he has in his whole body *Ib*
- 21 Lord, I wonder what fool it was that first invented kissing! *Ib*
- 22 I'll give you leave to call me anything, if you don't call me spade *Ib*
- 23 The best doctors in the world are Doctor Diet, Doctor Quiet, and Doctor Merryman *Ib*
- 24 I always love to begin a journey on Sundays, because I shall have the prayers of the church, to preserve all that travel by land, or by water *Ib*
- 25 I know Sir John will go, though he was sure it would rain cats and dogs *Ib*
- 26 'Tis happy for him, that his father was before him
Ib Dialogue 3
- 27 There's none so blind as they that won't see *Ib*
- 28 She watches him, as a cat would watch a mouse. *Ib*
- 29 She pays him in his own coin *Ib*
- 30 All the world and his wife *Ib*
- 31 Damn your cards, said he, they are the devil's books *Ib*
- 32 There's two words to that bargain
Polite Conversation Dialogue 3
- 33 It is a maxim, that those to whom everybody allows the second place, have an undoubted title to the first
A Tale of a Tub Dedication
- 34 Books, like men their authors, have no more than one way of coming into the world, but there are ten thousand to go out of it, and return no more *Ib*
- 35 Satire, being levelled at all, is never resented for an offence by any. *Ib Preface*
- 36 What though his head be empty, provided his commonplace book be full
Ib Digression in Praise of Digression
- 37 I never saw, heard, nor read, that the clergy were beloved in any nation where Christianity was the religion of the country Nothing can render them popular but some degree of persecution
Thoughts on Religion
- 38 We have just enough religion to make us hate, but not enough to make us love one another
Thoughts on Various Subjects
- 39 What they do in heaven we are ignorant of, what they do not we are told expressly, that they neither marry, nor are given in marriage *Ib*
- 40 The reasons why so few marriages are happy, is because young ladies spend their time in making nets, not in making cages *Ib*
- 41 Few are qualified to shine in company, but it is in most men's power to be agreeable *Ib*
- 42 Every man desires to live long, but no man would be old *Ib*
- 43 A nice man is a man of nasty ideas *Ib*
- 44 Old men and comets have been revered for the same reason, their long beards, and pretences to foretell events *Ib*
- 45 I never wonder to see men wicked, but I often wonder to see them not ashamed *Ib*
- 46 A man should never be ashamed to own he has been in the wrong, which is but saying, in other words that he is wiser to day than he was yesterday *Ib*
- 47 Party is the madness of many, for the gain of a few *Ib*
- 48 When men grow virtuous in their old age, they only make a sacrifice to God of the devil's leavings
Ib (See 387 1)
- 49 The most positive men are the most credulous *Ib*
- 50 [Of *The Tale of a Tub*]
Good God! what a genius I had when I wrote that book
Sir Walter Scott's *Life of Swift Works of Swift* (1824), vol 1, p 89
- 51 I shall be like that tree, I shall die at the top
Sir Walter Scott, *Memoirs of Swift*
- 52 Only a woman's hair *Ib ch 5*
- 53 How haughtily he cocks his nose,
To tell what every schoolboy knows
The Country Life, 1 81
- 54 Lose no time to contradict her,
Nor endeavour to convict her *Daphne, 1 29*
- 55 Only take this rule along,
Always to advise her wrong,
And reprove her when she's right;
She may then grow wise for spite. *Ib. 1 35*

- 1 In all distresses of our friends,
We first consult our private ends;
While nature, kindly bent to ease us,
Points out some circumstance to please us.
On the Death of Dr. Swift, l. 7
- 2 Poor Pope will grieve a month, and Gay
A week, and Arbuthnot a day.
St. John himself will scarce forbear
To bite his pen, and drop a tear.
The rest will give a shrug, and cry,
'I'm sorry—but we all must die!' *Ib. l. 207*
- 3 Yet malice never was his aim;
He lash'd the vice, but spared the name;
No individual could resent,
Where thousands equally were meant. *Ib. l. 512*
- 4 He gave the little wealth he had
To build a house for fools and mad;
And show'd, by one satiric touch,
No nation wanted it so much. *Ib. l. 538*
- 5 A coming shower your shooting corns presage.
Description of a City Shower, l. 9
- 6 They never would hear,
But turn the deaf ear,
As a matter they had no concern in.
Dingley and Brent, ii
- 7 I often wish'd that I had clear,
For life, six hundred pounds a-year,
A handsome house to lodge a friend,
A river at my garden's end,
A terrace walk, and half a rood
Of land, set out to plant a wood.
Imitation of Horace, bk. II, sat. vi, l. 1
- 8 Removed from kind Arbuthnot's aid,
Who knows his art, but not the trade.
Preferring his regard for me
Before his credit, or his fee. *In Sickness, l. 9*
- 9 Convey a libel in a frown,
And wink a reputation down.
Journal of a Modern Lady, l. 192
- 10 'Libertas et natale solum':
Fine words! I wonder where you stole 'em.
Lines written in 1724 on Chief Justice Whitshed's motto on his coach, after the trial of Drapier
- 11 Hail, fellow, well met,
All dirty and wet:
Find out, if you can,
Who's master, who's man.
My Lady's Lamentation, l. 171
- 12 Th' artillery of words *Ode to Sancroft, i*
- 13 Philosophy, the lumber of the schools.
Ode to Sir W. Temple, ii
- 14 Walls have tongues, and hedges ears.
Pastoral Dialogue, l. 8
- 15 Say, Britain, could you ever boast,—
Three poets in an age at most?
Our chilling climate hardly bears
A sprig of bays in fifty years. *On Poetry, l. 5*
- 16 Then, rising with Aurora's light,
The Muse invoked, sit down to write;
Blot out, correct, insert, refine,
Enlarge, diminish, interline. *Ib. l. 85*
- 17 As learned commentators view
In Homer more than Homer knew. *Ib. l. 103*
- 18 So geographers, in Afric-maps,
With savage-pictures fill their gaps;
And o'er uninhabitable downs
Place elephants for want of towns. *O Poetry, l. 177*
- 19 Read all the prefaces of Dryden,
For these our critics much confide in,
(Tho' merely writ at first for filling
To raise the volume's price, a shilling.) *Ib. l. 251*
- 20 He gives directions to the town,
To cry it up, or run it down. *Ib. l. 269*
- 21 Hobbes clearly proves, that every creature
Lives in a state of war by nature. *Ib. l. 319*
- 22 So, naturalists observe, a flea
Hath smaller fleas that on him prey;
And these have smaller fleas to bite 'em,
And so proceed *ad infinitum*.
Thus every poet, in his kind,
Is bit by him that comes behind. *Ib. l. 337*
- 23 To guide his steps afford your kindest aid,
And gently pity whom ye can't persuade;
Leave to avenging Heaven his stubborn will,
For, O, remember, he's your brother still.
Swan Tripe Club in Dublin, l. 489
- 24 Humour is odd, grotesque, and wild,
Only by affectation spoil'd;
'Tis never by invention got,
Men have it when they know it not.
To Mr. Delany, 10 Oct. 1718, l. 25
- 25 Hated by fools, and fools to hate,
Be that my motto and my fate. *Ib. l. 171*
- 26 A beggarly people!
A church and no steeple! [Of St. Ann's Church,
Dublin]
Attrib. to Swift by Malone. See Prior's Life of Malone (1860), p. 381
- 27 Ubi saeva indignatio ulterius cor lacerare nequit.
Where fierce indignation can no longer tear his heart.
Swift's Epitaph

ALGERNON CHARLES SWINBURNE

1837-1909

- 28 Superflux of pain. *Anactoria, l. 27*
- 29 Maiden, and mistress of the months and stars
Now folded in the flowerless fields of heaven.
Atalanta in Calydon. Collected Poetical Works (1924), vol. ii, p. 247, l. 1
- 30 When the hounds of spring are on winter's traces,
The mother of months in meadow or plain
Fills the shadows and windy places
With lisp of leaves and ripple of rain;
And the brown bright nightingale amorous
Is half assuaged for Itylus,
For the Thracian ships and the foreign faces,
The tongueless vigil and all the pain.
Come with bows bent and with emptying of quivers,
Maiden most perfect, lady of light,
With a noise of winds and many rivers,
With a clamour of waters, and with might;
Bind on thy sandals, O thou most fleet,
Over the splendour and speed of thy feet;
For the faint east quickens, the wan west shivers,
Round the feet of the day and the feet of the night.

Where shall we find her, how shall we sing to her,
Fold our hands round her knees, and cling?
O that man's heart were as fire and could spring to
her,
Fire, or the strength of the streams that spring!
For the stars and the winds are unto her
As raiment, as songs of the harp player,
For the risen stars and the fallen cling to her,
And the southwest wind and west-wind sing
For winter's rains and runs are over,
And all the season of snows and sins,
The days dividing lover and lover,
The light that loses, the night that wins,
And time remembered is grief forgotten,
And frosts are slain and flowers begotten,
And in green underwood and cover
Blossom by blossom the spring begins
Atalanta in Calydon, Chorus, p 249

1 And the hoofed heel of a satyr crushes
The chestnut-husk at the chestnut root *Ib p 250*

2 And Pan by noon and Bacchus by night,
Fleetest of foot than the fleet foot kid,
Follows with dancing and fills with delight
The Maenad and the Bassarid,
And soft as lips that laugh and hide
The laughing leaves of the tree divide,
And screen from seeing and leave in sight
The god pursuing, the maiden hid *Ib*

3 The ivy falls with the Bacchanal's hair
Over her eyebrows hiding her eyes,
The wild vine slipping down leaves bare
Her bright breast shortening into sighs *Ib*

4 The wolf that follows, the fawn that flies *Ib*

5 Before the beginning of years
There came to the making of man
Time with a gift of tears,
Grief with a glass that ran
Pleasure with pain for leaven,
Summer with flowers that fell,
Remembrance fallen from heaven,
And Madness risen from hell,
Strength without hands to smite,
Love that endures for a breath,
Night, the shadow of light,
And Life, the shadow of death *Ib p 258*

6 For a day and a night and a morrow,
That his strength might endure for a span
With travail and heavy sorrow,
The holy spirit of man *Ib p 259*

7 Eyesight and speech they wrought
For the veil of the soul therein,
A time for labour and thought,
A time to serve and to sin,
They gave him light in his ways,
And love, and a space for delight,
And beauty, and length of days,
And night, and sleep in the night
His speech is a burning fire,
With his lips he travaileth,
In his heart is a blind desire,
In his eyes foreknowledge of death,
He weaves and is clothed with decision,
Sows and he shall not reap,
His life is a watch or a vision
Between a sleep and a sleep *Ib*

8 We have seen thee, O love, thou art fair, thou art
goodly, O Love
Atalanta in Calydon, Chorus, p 273

9 For words divide and rend,
But silence is most noble till the end *Ib p 299*

10 Where the narrowing Symplegades whitened the
straits of Propontis with spray *Ib p 327*

11 Shall I strew on thee rose or rue or laurel,
Brother, on this that was the veil of thee?
Or quiet sea flower moulded by the sea,
Or simplest growth of meadow-sweet or sorrel?
Ave atque Vale, 1

12 Now all strange hours and all strange loves are over,
Dreams and desires and sombre songs and sweet,
Hast thou found place at the great knees and feet
Of some pale Titan woman like a lover,
Such as thy vision here solicited,
Under the shadow of her fair vast head,
The deep division of prodigious breasts,
The solemn slope of mighty limbs asleep? *Ib vi*

13 Sleep, and if life was bitter to thee, pardon,
If sweet, give thanks, thou hast no more to live,
And to give thanks is good, and to forgive *Ib xvii*

14 For thee O now a silent soul, my brother,
Take at my hands this garland and farewell
Thim is the leaf, and chill the wintry smell,
And chill the solemn earth a fatal mother,
With sadder than the Niobeon womb
And in the hollow of her breasts a tomb *Ib xviii*

15 There lies not any troublous thing before,
Nor sight nor sound to war against thee more,
For whom all winds are quiet as the sun,
All waters as the shore *Ib*

16 This is the end of every man's desire
A Ballad of Burdens

17 Poor splendid wings so frayed and soiled and torn!
Poor kind wild eyes so dashed with light quick tears!
Ballad of François Villon

18 Villon our sad bad glad mad brother's name *Ib*

19 Strung with subtle coloured hair
Of some dead lute player *A Ballad of Life*

20 O slain and spent and sacrificed
People, the grey grown speechless Christ
Before a Crucifix Poetical Works (1924), vol 1, p 744

21 No soul that lived, loved wrought and died
Is this their carnion crucified *Ib p 747*

22 We shift and bedeck and bedrape us,
Thou art noble and nude and antique *Dolores, vii*

23 Change in a trice
The lilies and languors of virtue
For the raptures and roses of vice *Ib ix*

24 O splendid and sterile Dolores,
Our Lady of Pain *Ib*

25 Ah beautiful passionate body
That never has ached with a heart!
Ib xi

26 But sweet as the rind was the core is,
We are fain of thee still, we are fain,
O sanguine and subtle Dolores,
Our Lady of Pain *Ib xiii*

27 The delight that consumes the desire,
The desire that outruns the delight *Ib xiv*

- 1 For the crown of our life as it closes
Is darkness, the fruit thereof dust;
No thorns go as deep as a rose's,
And love is more cruel than lust.
Time turns the old days to derision,
Our loves into corpses or wives;
And marriage and death and division
Make barren our lives. *Dolores, xx*
- 2 Ringed round with a flame of fair faces,
And splendid with swords. *Ib. xxx*
- 3 What ailed us, O gods, to desert you
For creeds that refuse and restrain?
Come down and redeem us from virtue,
Our Lady of Pain. *Ib. xxxv*
- 4 On thy bosom though many a kiss be,
There are none such as knew it of old.
Was it Alciphron once or Arisbe,
Male ringlets or feminine gold,
That thy lips met with under the statue,
Whence a look shot out sharp after thieves
From the eyes of the garden-god at you
Across the fig-leaves? *Ib. xxxviii*
- 5 Old poets outsing and outlove us,
And Catullus makes mouths at our speech. *Ib. xliii*
- 6 Where are they, Cotytto or Venus,
Astarte or Ashtaroth, where?
Do their hands as we touch come between us?
Is the breath of them hot in thy hair?
From their lips have thy lips taken fever,
With the blood of their bodies grown red?
Hast thou left upon earth a believer
If these men are dead? *Ib. lii*
- 7 O daughter of Death and Priapus,
Our Lady of Pain. *Ib. liii*
- 8 I shall remember while the light lives yet
And in the night time I shall not forget. *Erotion*
- 9 There was a poor poet named Clough,
Whom his friends all united to puff,
But the public, though dull,
Had not such a skull
As belonged to believers in Clough.
Essays and Studies (1875), Matthew Arnold
(printed as prose)
- 10 Bright with names that men remember, loud with
names that men forget. *Eton: An Ode*
- 11 What adders came to shed their coats?
What coiled obscene
Small serpents with soft stretching throats
Caressed Faustine? *Faustine*
- 12 Those eyes the greenest of things blue,
The bluest of things grey. *Félice*
- 13 In a coign of the cliff between lowland and highland,
At the sea-down's edge between windward and lee,
Walled round with rocks as an inland island,
The ghost of a garden fronts the sea.
A Forsaken Garden
- 14 The fields fall southward, abrupt and broken,
To the low last edge of the long lone land.
If a step should sound or a word be spoken,
Would a ghost not rise at the strange guest's hand?
So long have the grey bare walls lain guestless,
Through branches and briars if a man make way,
He shall find no life but the sea-wind's, restless
Night and day. *Ib.*
- 15 Heart handfast in heart as they stood, 'Look thither,'
Did he whisper? 'look forth from the flowers to the
sea;
For the foam-flowers endure when the rose-blossoms
wither
And men that love lightly may die—but we?'
And the same wind sang and the same waves
whitened,
And or ever the garden's last petals were shed,
In the lips that had whispered, the eyes that had
lightened,
Love was dead. *A Forsaken Garden*
- 16 Stretched out on the spoils that his own hand spread.
As a god self-slain on his own strange altar,
Death lies dead. *Ib.*
- 17 Here, where the world is quiet;
Here, where all trouble seems
Dead winds' and spent waves' riot
In doubtful dreams of dreams.
The Garden of Proserpine
- 18 I am tired of tears and laughter,
And men that laugh and weep;
Of what may come hereafter
For men that sow and reap:
I am weary of days and hours,
Blown buds of barren flowers,
Desires and dreams and powers
And everything but sleep. *Ib.*
- 19 Here life has death for neighbour,
And far from eye or ear
Wan waves and wet winds labour,
Weak ships and spirits steer. *Ib.*
- 20 Pale, beyond porch and portal,
Crowned with calm leaves, she stands
Who gathers all things mortal
With cold immortal hands. *Ib.*
- 21 Dead dreams of days forsaken,
Blind buds that snows have shaken,
Wild leaves that winds have taken,
Red strays of ruined springs. *Ib.*
- 22 We are not sure of sorrow,
And joy was never sure. *Ib.*
- 23 From too much love of living,
From hope and fear set free,
We thank with brief thanksgiving
Whatever gods may be
That no man lives forever,
That dead men rise up never;
That even the weariest river
Winds somewhere safe to sea. *Ib.*
- 24 Then star nor sun shall waken,
Nor any change of light:
Nor sound of waters shaken,
Nor any sound or sight:
Nor wintry leaves nor vernal,
Nor days nor things diurnal;
Only the sleep eternal
In an eternal night. *Ib.*
- 25 Calling a crowned man royal
That was no more than a king. *The Halt before Rome*
- 26 Fiddle, we know, is diddle: and diddle, we take it,
is dee.
The Heptalogia. The Higher Pantheism in a Nut-shell

- 1 I am that which began
Out of me the years roll,
Out of me God and man,
I am equal and whole,
God changes, and man, and the form of them bodily,
I am the soul *Hertha*
- 2 But what thing dost thou now,
Looking Godward, to cry
'I am I, thou art thou,
I am low, thou art high?'
I am thou, whom thou seekest to find him, find thou
but thyself, thou art I *Ib*
- 3 A creed is a rod,
And a crown is of night,
But this thing is God
To be man with thy might,
To grow straight in the strength of thy spirit, and live
out thy life as the light *Ib*
- 4 Green leaves of thy labour white flowers of thy
thought, and red fruit of thy death *Ib*
- 5 Man, equal and one with me, man that is made of me
man that is I *Ib*
- 6 Hope thou not much, and fear thou not at all
Hope and Fear
- 7 In the fair days when God
By man as godlike trod
And each alike was Greek, alike was free
To Victor Hugo
- 8 And a bird overhead sang *Follow*,
And a bird to the right sang *Here*,
And the arch of the leaves was hollow,
And the meaning of May was clear *An Interlude*
- 9 I remember the way we parted,
The day and the way we met,
You hoped we were both broken hearted,
And knew we should both forget *Ib*
- 10 And the best and the worst of this is
That neither is most to blame,
If you have forgotten my kisses
And I have forgotten your name *Ib*
- 11 Swallow, my sister, O sister swallow
How can thine heart be full of the spring?
A thousand summers are over and dead
What hast thou found in the spring to follow?
What hast thou found in thine heart to sing?
What wilt thou do when the summer is shed?
Itylus
- 12 Hast thou forgotten ere I forget? *Ib*
- 13 Sister, my sister, O fleet sweet swallow,
Thy way is long to the sun and the south,
But I, fulfilled of my heart's desire,
Shedding my song upon height upon hollow,
From tawny body and sweet small mouth
Feed the heart of the night with fire
I the nightingale all spring through,
O swallow, sister, O changing swallow,
All spring through till the spring be done
Clothed with the light of the night on the dew,
Sing while the hours and the wild birds follow,
Take flight and follow and find the sun *Ib*
- 14 Till life forget and death remember,
Till thou remember and I forget *Ib*
- 15 Thy lord the summer is good to follow,
And fair the feet of thy lover the spring
But what wilt thou say to the spring thy lover?
Itylus
- 16 But mine goes forth among sea gulfs hollow
To the place of the slaying of Itylus,
The feast of Daulis, the Thraean sea *Ib*
- 17 The small slain body, the flower like face,
Can I remember if thou forget? *Ib*
- 18 Thou hast forgotten, O summer swallow,
But the world shall end when I forget *Ib*
- 19 Apples of gold for the king's daughter
The King's Daughter
- 20 I came as one whose thoughts half linger,
Half run before
The youngest to the oldest singer
That England bore
In Memory of Walter Savage Landor
- 21 O father of all of us, Paian, Apollo,
Destroyer and healer, hear! *The Last Oracle*
- 22 God by God goes out dis-crowned and dis-anointed,
But the soul stands fast that gave them shape and
speech *Ib*
- 23 Ah yet would God this flesh of mine might be
Where air might wash and long leaves cover me,
Where tides of grass break into foam of flowers,
Or where the wind's feet shine along the sea
Laus Veneris
- 24 Until God loosen over sea and land
The thunder of the trumpets of the night *Ib*
- 25 Let us go hence, my songs she will not hear
Let us go hence together without fear
A Leaf taking
- 26 But God if a God there be, is the substance of men
which is man *Hymn of Man*
- 27 Glory to Man in the highest! for Man is the master
of things *Ib*
- 28 If love were what the rose is,
And I were like the leaf
Our lives would grow together
In sad or singing weather,
Blown fields or flowerful closes,
Green pleasure or grey grief *A Match*
- 29 If you were thrall to sorrow,
And I were page to joy *Ib*
- 30 If you were April's lady,
And I were lord in May *Ib*
- 31 If you were queen of pleasure,
And I were king of pain *Ib*
- 32 But you would have felt my soul in a kiss
And known that once if I loved you well,
And I would have given my soul for this
To burn for ever in burning hell *Les Noyades*
- 33 Ask nothing more of me, sweet,
All I can give you I give
Heart of my heart, were it more,
More would be laid at your feet
Love that should help you to live,
Song that should spur you to soar *The Oblation*

- 1 I turn to thee as some green afternoon
Turns toward sunset, and is loth to die;
Ah God, ah God, that day should be so soon!
In the Orchard
- 2 For a day and a night Love sang to us, played with us,
Folded us round from the dark and the light;
And our hearts were fulfilled with the music he made
with us,
Made with our hands and our lips while he stayed
with us,
Stayed in mid passage his pinions from flight
For a day and a night. *At Parting*
- 3 The world has no such flowers in any land,
And no such pearl in any gulf the sea,
As any babe on any mother's knee. *Pelagius*
- 4 I have lived long enough, having seen one thing, that
love hath an end;
Goddess and maiden and queen, be near me now and
befriend. *Hymn to Proserpine*
- 5 Yea, is not even Apollo, with hair and harpstring of
gold,
A bitter God to follow, a beautiful God to behold?
I am sick of singing: the bays burn deep and chafe:
I am fain
To rest a little from praise and grievous pleasure and
pain. *Ib.*
- 6 Wilt thou yet take all, Galilean? but these thou shalt
not take,
The laurel, the palms and the paeon, the breasts of
the nymphs in the brake;
Breasts more soft than a dove's, that tremble with
tenderer breath;
And all the wings of the Loves, and all the joy before
death. *Ib.*
- 7 For no man under the sky lives twice, outliving his
day. *Ib.*
- 8 Thou hast conquered, O pale Galilean; the world has
grown grey from Thy breath;
We have drunken of things Lethean, and fed on the
fullness of death.
Laurel is green for a season, and love is sweet for a
day;
But love grows bitter with treason, and laurel outlives
not May. *Ib.*
- 9 For the old faiths loosen and fall, the new years ruin
and rend. *Ib.*
- 10 O ghastly glories of saints, dead limbs of gibbeted
Gods! *Ib.*
- 11 Impelled of invisible tides, and fulfilled of unspeak-
able things. *Ib.*
- 12 All ye as a wind shall go by, as a fire shall ye pass and
be past;
Ye are Gods, and behold, ye shall die, and the waves
be upon you at last. *Ib.*
- 13 Though the feet of thine high priests tread where thy
lords and our forefathers trod,
Though these that were Gods are dead, and thou
being dead art a God,
Though before thee the throned Cytherean be fallen,
and hidden her head,
Yet thy kingdom shall pass, Galilean, thy dead shall
go down to thee dead. *Ib.*
- 14 As the deep dim soul of a star. *Ib.*
- 15 A little soul for a little bears up this corpse which is
man. *Hymn to Proserpine*
- 16 Love alone, with yearning
Heart for astrolabe,
Takes the star's height, burning
O'er the babe. *A Rhyme*
- 17 Say, was not this thy Passion, to foreknow
In death's worst hour the works of Christian men?
On the Russian Persecution of the Jews
- 18 In the heart is the prey for gods,
Who crucify hearts, not hands. *Satia te Sanguine*
- 19 Good hap to the fresh fierce weather,
The quiver and beat of the sea!
While three men hold together,
The kingdoms are less by three.
A Song in Time of Order 1852
- 20 They have tied the world in a tether,
They have bought over God with a fee. *Ib.*
- 21 When the devil's riddle is mastered
And the galley-bench creaks with a Pope,
We shall see Buonaparte the bastard
Kick heels with his throat in a rope. *Ib.*
- 22 Had you loved me once, as you have not loved;
Had the chance been with us that has not been.
The Triumph of Time
- 23 I have put my days and dreams out of mind,
Days that are over, dreams that are done. *Ib.*
- 24 The strong sea-daisies feast on the sun. *Ib.*
- 25 Who swims in sight of the great third wave
That never a swimmer shall cross or climb. *Ib.*
- 26 A broken blossom, a ruined rhyme. *Ib.*
- 27 I had wrung life dry for your lips to drink,
Broken it up for your daily bread. *Ib.*
- 28 Content you;
The gate is strait; I shall not be there. *Ib.*
- 29 I will go back to the great sweet mother,
Mother and lover of men, the sea.
I will go down to her, I and no other,
Close with her, kiss her and mix her with me. *Ib.*
- 30 I shall sleep, and move with the moving ships,
Change as the winds change, veer in the tide. *Ib.*
- 31 There lived a singer in France of old
By the tideless dolorous midland sea.
In a land of sand and ruin and gold
There shone one woman, and none but she. *Ib.*
- 32 In heaven,
If I cry to you then, will you hear or know? *Ib.*
- 33 One the last flower of Catholic love, that grows
Amid bare thorns their only thornless rose.
Two Leaders
- 34 Sweet red splendid kissing mouth.
*Translations from Villon. Complaint of the fair
Amouress*
- 35 There's no good girl's lip out of Paris.
Ib. Ballad of the Women of Paris

JOSHUA SYLVESTER

1563-1618

- 36 Were I as base as is the lowly plain,
And you (my Love) as high as Heaven above.
Sonnet. (Attrib.) Oxford Book of 16th Cent. Verse

JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS

1840-1893

- 1 These things shall be! A loftier race
Than e'er the world hath known shall rise,
With flame of freedom in their souls,
And light of knowledge in their eyes *Hymn*

PUBLILIUS SYRUS

fl 1st cent B C

- 2 Bis dat qui cito dat
He gives twice who gives soon
Proverbial, attrib to Syrus
- 3 Beneficium inopi bis dat, qui dat celeriter
He doubly benefits the needy who gives quickly
Sententiae, 6
- 4 Iudex damnatur ubi nocens absolvitur
The judge is condemned when the criminal is acquitted *Ib 247*
- 5 Necessitas dat legem non ipsa accipit,
Necessity gives the law and does not itself receive it *Ib 399*
- 6 Necessitas non habet legem
Necessity has no law *Proverbial, attrib to Syrus*

JOSEPH TABRAR

nineteenth century

- 7 In over a year and a half,
I've only sung it once,
And I don't suppose I shall sing it again
I or months and months and months
For Months and Months and Months

TACITUS

c AD 55-c 117

- 8 Atque omne ignotum pro magnifico est, sed nunc terminus Britanniae patet
I'or wonder grows where knowledge fails! But now
the very bounds of Britain are laid bare
Agricola, 30 Trans by Tyle
- 9 Ubi solitudinem faciunt, pacem appellant
When they make a wilderness they call it peace *Ib*
- 10 Imprimus humani ingenii est odisse quem laesens
It is human nature to hate the man whom you have hurt *Ib 42*
- 11 Elux . . . opportunitate mortis
Fortune favoured him . . . in the opportune moment
of his death *Ib 45*
- 12 Idcirco annalibus laudatoque M. Bruto C. Cassium
Romanorum ultimum dixisset
In his history he had praised Brutus and had called
Cassius the last of the Romans *Annals, iv. 34*
- 13 Elegantes arbiter [Petronius]
Judge of taste *Ib xvi. 18*
- 14 Rara temporum felicitate ubi sentire quae velis et
quae sentis dicere licet,
It is the rare fortune of these days that a man may
think what he likes and say what he thinks
Historiae, i. 1 Trans by Tyle

- 15 Maior privato visus dum privatus fuit, et omnium
consensu capax imperii nisi imperasset
When he was a commoner he seemed too big for
his station, and had he never been emperor, no
one would have doubted his ability to reign
[Servius Galba] *Historiae, i. xlix*
- 16 Etiam sapientibus cupido gloriae novissima exiit
For even with philosophers the passion for fame
is often their last rag of infirmity. *Ib tv. vi*

CHARLES MAURICE DE TALLEYRAND

1754-1838

- 17 Ils n'ont rien appris, ni rien oublié
They have learnt nothing, and forgotten nothing.
*Attributed to Talleyrand by the Chevalier de Panat
in a letter to Mallet du Pan, Jan 1796, 'Personne
n'est corrigé, personne n'a su ni rien oublier ni rien
apprendre' (Mémoires et correspondance de Mallet
du Pan (1851), tt 196) See also 195 1*
- 18 N'ayez pas de zèle
Not too much zeal
*Sainte-Beuve, Portraits de femmes, Madame de
Staël, p 131*
- 19 Voilà le commencement de la fin
'This is the beginning of the end
*On the announcement of Napoleon's defeat at
Borodino, 1812*
- 20 War is much too serious a thing to be left to military
men
*Quoted by Brand to Lloyd George during the First
World War*

ROBERT TANNAHILL

1774-1810

- 21 When gloamin' treads the heels o' day,
And birds sit coupin' on the spray,
Along the flow'ry hedge I stray
To meet mine ain dear somebody
Songs and Poems (1911), Mine ain dear Somebody

NAHUM TATE

1652-1715

and

NICHOLAS BRADY

1659-1726

- 22 To the hills and the vales,
To the rocks and the mountains,
To the musical groves
And the cool shady fountains,
Let the triumphs of Love,
And of Beauty be shown!
Go revel, ye Cupids,
The day is your own
Dido and Aeneas, Act 1 (By Nahum Tate)
- 23 Take a bowsey short leave of your nymphs on the
shore,
And silence their mourning
With vows of returning,
Though never intending to visit them more
Ib Act III

1 As pants the hart for cooling streams
When heated in the chase.
New Version of the Psalms (1696). As Pants the Hart

2 Through all the changing scenes of life.
Ib. Through all the Changing

3 Fear Him, ye saints, and you will then
Have nothing else to fear. *Ib.*

4 While shepherds watch'd their flocks by night,
All seated on the ground,
The Angel of the Lord came down,
And glory shone around.

'Fear not,' said he, for mighty dread
Had seized their troubled mind;
'Glad tidings of great joy I bring
To you and all mankind.'

Supplement to the New Version of the Psalms (1700). While Shepherds Watched

ANN TAYLOR

1782-1866

and

JANE TAYLOR

1783-1827

5 I thank the goodness and the grace
Which on my birth have smiled,
And made me, in these Christian days,
A happy English child.
Hymns for Infant Minds, 1. A Child's Hymn of Praise

6 O that it were my chief delight
To do the things I ought!
Then let me try with all my might
To mind what I am taught.
Ib. 18. For a Very Little Child

7 'Tis a credit to any good girl to be neat,
But quite a disgrace to be fine.
Hymns for Sunday Schools. The Folly of Finery

8 Who ran to help me when I fell,
And would some pretty story tell,
Or kiss the place to make it well?
My Mother.
Original Poems. My Mother. (By Ann Taylor)

9 How pleasant it is, at the end of the day,
No follies to have to repent;
But reflect on the past, and be able to say,
That my time has been properly spent.
Rhymes for the Nursery. The Way to be Happy. (By Jane Taylor)

10 Twinkle, twinkle, little star,
How I wonder what you are!
Up above the world so high,
Like a diamond in the sky!
Ib. The Star. (By Jane Taylor)

BAYARD TAYLOR

1825-1878

11 Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,
And the leaves of the Judgment Book unfold.
Bedouin Song. Refrain

SIR HENRY TAYLOR

1800-1886

12 Quoth tongue of neither maid nor wife
To heart of neither wife nor maid—
Lead we not here a jolly life
Betwixt the shine and shade?

Quoth heart of neither maid nor wife
To tongue of neither wife nor maid—
Thou wagg'st, but I am worn with strife,
And feel like flowers that fade.

Philip Van Artevelde, Pt. II. v. i. 1

BISHOP JEREMY TAYLOR

1613-1667

13 Too quick a sense of a constant infelicity.
Holy Dying, ch. I, § v

14 Every school-boy knows it.
On the Real Presence, § v, par. 1

15 The union of hands and hearts.
Sermons. The Marriage Ring, pt. i

JOHN TAYLOR

1580-1653

16 'Tis a mad world, my masters. *Western Voyage, l. 1*

ARCHBISHOP FREDERICK TEMPLE

1821-1902

17 There is a certain class of clergyman whose mendicity
is only equalled by their mendacity.
Remark at a meeting of the Ecclesiastical Commissioners quoted by Sir George Leveson Gower: Years of Endeavour, 1942

SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE

1628-1699

18 When all is done, human life is, at the greatest and
the best, but like a froward child, that must be
play'd with and humoured a little to keep it quiet
till it falls asleep, and then the care is over.
Essay on Poetry, ad fin.

ARCHBISHOP WILLIAM TEMPLE

1881-1944

19 'Are you not,' a Rugby master had asked him in dis-
cussing one of his [schoolboy] essays, 'a little out of
your depth here?' 'Perhaps, Sir,' was the confident
reply, 'but I can swim.'
F. A. Iremonger, William Temple

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON

1809-1892

20 The noblest answer unto such,
Is kindly silence when they brawl.
After-Thought, v

21 For nothing worthy proving can be proven,
Nor yet disproven. *The Ancient Sage, l. 66*

22 Cleave ever to the sunnier side of doubt. *Ib. l. 68*

23 The rabbit fondles his own harmless face.
Aylmer's Field, l. 851

- 1 Her arms across her breast she laid,
She was more fair than words can say
Bare footed came the beggar maid
Before the king Cophetua
In robe and crown the king stepped down,
To meet and greet her on her way,
'It is no wonder,' said the lords,
'She is more beautiful than day'
The Beggar Maid
- 2 As shines the moon in clouded skies,
She in her poor attire was seen
One praised her ankles, one her eyes,
One her dark hair and lovesome mien
So sweet a face, such angel grace,
In all that land had never been:
Cophetua sware a royal oath
'This beggar maid shall be my queen!
Ib
- 3 Break, break, break,
On thy cold gray stones, O Sea!
And I would that my tongue could utter
The thoughts that arise in me
O well for the fisherman's boy,
That he shouts with his sister at play!
O well for the sailor lad,
That he sings in his boat on the bay!
And the stately ships go on
To their haven under the hill,
But O for the touch of a vanish'd hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still!
Break, break, break,
At the foot of thy crags, O Sea!
But the tender grace of a day that is dead
Will never come back to me *Break, Break, Break*
- 4 A happy bridesmaid makes a happy bride
The Bridesmaid, l 4
- 5 I come from haunts of coot and hern,
I make a sudden sally
And sparkle out among the fern,
To bicker down a valley
The Brook, l. 23
- 6 For men may come and men may go,
But I go on for ever
Ib l 33
- 7 Here and there a lusty trout,
And here and there a grayling.
Ib l 57
- 8 That pettitory grace
Of Sweet Seventeen
Ib l 112
- 9 The Lord let the house of a brute to the soul of a man,
And the man said, 'Am I your debtor?'
And the Lord—'Not yet but make it as clean as you
can,
And then I will let you a better.' *By an Evolutionist*
- 10 He that only rules by terror
Doeth grievous wrong
The Captain, l. 1
- 11 Slav, Teuton, Kelt, I count them all
My friends and brother souls,
With all the peoples, great and small,
That wheel between the poles
Epilogue to The Charge of the Heavy Brigade, l 18
- 12 The song that nerves a nation's heart,
Is in itself a deed
Ib l 81
- 13 Half a league, half a league,
Half a league onward
The Charge of the Light Brigade
- 14 'Forward, the Light Brigade!'
Was there a man dismay'd?
The Charge of the Light Brigade
Ib.
- 15 Some one had blunder'd
- 16 Their's not to make reply,
Their's not to reason why,
Their's but to do and die
Into the valley of Death
Rode the six hundred
Ib.
- 17 Cannon to right of them
Cannon to left of them,
Cannon in front of them
Volley'd and thunder'd.
Ib
- 18 Into the jaws of Death,
Into the mouth of Hell,
Ib
- 19 When can their glory fade?
O the wild charge they made!
All the world wonder'd
Ib
- 20 The golden guess
Is morning star to the full round of truth
Columbus, l 42
- 21 Come not, when I am dead,
To drop thy foolish tears upon my grave,
To trample round my fallen head
And vex the unbappy dust thou wouldst not save
Come Not, When I Am Dead, 1
- 22 Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me!
And may there be no moaning of the bar,
When I put out to sea,
But such a tide as moving seems asleep,
Too full for sound and foam,
When that which drew from out the boundless deep
Turns again home
Twilight and evening bell,
And after that the dark!
And may there be no sadness of farewell,
When I embark,
For tho' from out our bourne of Time and Place
The flood may bear me far,
I hope to see my Pilot face to face
When I have cross'd the bar
Crossing the Bar
- 23 O Love what hours were thine and mine,
In lands of palm and southern pine,
In lands of palm, of orange blossom,
Of olive, aloe, and maize and vine
The Daisy, 1
- 24 A mound of marble, a hundred spires!
Ib xv
- 25 Gray metropolis of the North [Edinburgh] *Ib xxvi*
- 26 'This proverb flashes thro' his head,
'The many fail the one succeeds'
The Day-dream The Arrival, 11
- 27 But dallied with his golden chain,
And, smiling, put the question by
Ib The Retiral
- 28 And on her lover's arm she leant,
And round her waist she felt it fold,
And far across the hills they went
In that new world which is the old
Ib The Departure, 1
- 29 And o'er the hills, and far away
Beyond their utmost purple rim,
Beyond the night, across the day,
Thro' all the world she follow'd him.
Ib. 1v

- 1 And is there any moral shut
Within the bosom of the rose?
The Day-dream. Moral, i
- 2 But any man that walks the mead,
In bud or blade, or bloom, may find,
According as his humours lead,
A meaning suited to his mind. *Ib. ii*
- 3 Wearing his wisdom lightly, like the fruit
Which in our winter woodland looks a flower.
A Dedication
- 4 And ever upon the topmost roof our banner of Eng-
land blew. *The Defence of Lucknow*
- 5 Out of the deep, my child, out of the deep.
De Profundis, i, l. 1
- 6 I read, before my eyelids dropt their shade,
'The Legend of Good Women', long ago
Sung by the morning star of song, who made
His music heard below.
A Dream of Fair Women, l. i
- 7 The spacious times of great Elizabeth. *Ib. l. 7*
- 8 A daughter of the gods, divinely tall
And most divinely fair. *Ib. l. 87*
- 9 A queen, with swarthy cheeks and bold black eyes,
Brow-bound with burning gold. *Ib. l. 127*
- 10 He clasps the crag with crooked hands;
Close to the sun in lonely lands,
Ring'd with the azure world, he stands.
The wrinkled sea beneath him crawls;
He watches from his mountain walls,
And like a thunderbolt he falls. *The Eagle*
- 11 Once more the Heavenly Power
Makes all things new,
And domes the red-plow'd hills
With loving blue;
The blackbirds have their wills,
The throstles too. *Early Spring, i*
- 12 The curate; he was fatter than his cure.
Edwin Morris, l. 15
- 13 God made the woman for the man,
And for the good and increase of the world. *Ib. l. 50*
- 14 Slight Sir Robert with his watery smile
And educated whisker. *Ib. l. 128*
- 15 And when they buried him the little port
Had seldom seen a costlier funeral. *Enoch Arden*
- 16 Barbarous experiment, barbarous hexameters.
Experiments. In quantity. On Translation of Homer
- 17 O mighty-mouth'd inventor of harmonies,
O skil'd to sing of Time or Eternity,
God-gifted organ-voice of England,
Milton, a name to resound for ages.
Ib. Milton. Alcaics
- 18 All that bowery loneliness,
The brooks of Eden mazily murmuring. *Ib.*
- 19 O you chorus of indolent reviewers.
Ib. Milton. Hendecasyllabics
- 20 A tiny poem
All composed in a metre of Catullus,
All in quantity, careful of my motion,
Like the skater on ice that hardly bears him. *Ib.*
- 21 The mellow lin-lan-lone of evening bells.
Far-Far-Away
- 22 O Love, O fire! once he drew
With one long kiss my whole soul thro'
My lips, as sunlight drinketh dew. *Fatima, iii*
- 23 Read my little fable:
He that runs may read.
Most can raise the flowers now,
For all have got the seed. *The Flower, v*
- 24 Flower in the crannied wall,
I pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my hand,
Little flower—but if I could understand
What you are, root and all, and all in all,
I should know what God and man is.
Flower in the Crannied Wall
- 25 More black than ashbuds in the front of March.
The Gardener's Daughter, l. 28
- 26 A sight to make an old man young. *Ib. l. 140*
- 27 Then she rode forth, clothed on with chastity.
Godiva, l. 53
- 28 With twelve great shocks of sound, the shameless
noon
Was clash'd and hammer'd from a hundred towers.
Ib. l. 74
- 29 Move onward, leading up the golden year.
The Golden Year, l. 26
- 30 Ah! when shall all men's good
Be each man's rule, and universal Peace
Lie like a shaft of light across the land? *Ib. l. 47*
- 31 Thro' all the circle of the golden year. *Ib. l. 51*
- 32 That a lie which is all a lie may be met and fought
with outright,
But a lie which is part a truth is a harder matter to
fight. *The Grandmother, viii*
- 33 That man's the true Conservative
Who lops the moulder'd branch away.
Hands All Round, i
- 34 Pray God our greatness may not fail
Thro' craven fears of being great. *Ib. iii*
- 35 Gigantic daughter of the West,
We drink to thee across the flood . . .
For art thou not of British blood?
Ib. iv. In original version, published in The Examiner, 7 Feb. 1852
- 36 Senlac! Sanguelac,
The lake of Blood! *Harold, III. i*
- 37 Sanguelac! Sanguelac! the arrow! the arrow! *Ib.*
- 38 Speak to Him thou for He hears, and Spirit with
Spirit can meet—
Closer is He than breathing, and nearer than hands
and feet. *The Higher Pantheism, vi*
- 39 Wearing the white flower of a blameless life,
Before a thousand peering littlenesses,
In that fierce light which beats upon a throne,
And blackens every blot.
The Idylls of the King, Dedication, l. 24
- 40 Man's word is God in man.
Ib. The Coming of Arthur, l. 132
- 41 A doubtful throne is ice on summer seas. *Ib. l. 247*
- 42 Clothed in white samite, mystic, wonderful.
Ib. l. 284, and The Passing of Arthur, l. 199

- 1 Rain, rain and sun! a rainbow in the sky!
A young man will be wiser by and by,
An old man's wit may wander ere he die
The Idylls of the King, The Coming of Arthur, 1 402
- 2 From the great deep to the great deep he goes
Ib 1 410
- 3 Blow trumpet, for the world is white with May
Ib 1 481
- 4 Live pure, speak true right wrong, follow the King—
Else, wherefore born? *Ib Gareth and Lynette*, 1 117
- 5 The city is built
To musie, therefore never built at all,
And therefore built for ever *Ib* 1 272
- 6 Lightly was her slender nose
Tip tilted like the petal of a flower *Ib* 1 576
- 7 Lead, and I follow *Ib* 1 726
- 8 O purblind race of miserable men
How many among us at this very hour
Do forge a lifelong trouble for ourselves,
By taking true for false, or false for true!
Ib Geraint and Emdin 1 1
- 9 But o'er her meek eyes came a happy mist
Like that which kept the heart of Eden green
Before the useful trouble of the rain *Ib* 1 769
- 10 Too late, too late! ye cannot enter now
Ib Guinevere, 1 168
- 11 For manners are not idle but the fruit
Of loyal nature, and of noble mind *Ib* 1 333
- 12 The children born of thee are sword and fire
Red ruin, and the breaking up of laws *Ib* 1 422
- 13 To reverence the King as if he were
Their conscience, and their conscience as their King,
To break the heathen and uphold the Christ,
To ride abroad redressing human wrongs,
To speak no slander, nor, nor listen to it,
To honour his own word as if his God's *Ib* 1 465
- 14 To love one maiden only, cleave to her,
And worship her by years of noble deeds,
Until they won her, for indeed I knew
Of no more subtle master under heaven
Than is the maiden passion for a maid,
Not only to keep down the base in man,
But teach high thought, and amiable words
And courtliness, and the desire of fame,
And love of truth, and all that makes a man *Ib* 1 472
- 15 Our fair father Christ *Ib* 1 559
- 16 Hereafter in that world where all are pure
We two may meet before high God, and thou
Wilt spring to me, and claim me thine, and know
I am thine husband—not a smaller soul,
Nor Lancelot, nor another *Ib* 1 560
- 17 He never mocks
For mockery is the fume of little hearts *Ib* 1 627
- 18 I thought I could not breathe in that fine air
That pure severity of perfect light—
I yearn'd for warmth and colour which I found
In Lancelot *Ib* 1 640
- 19 It was my duty to have loved the highest
It surely was my profit had I known
It would have been my pleasure had I seen
We needs must love the highest when we see it
Not Lancelot, nor another *Ib* 1 652
- 20 To where beyond these voices there is peace
The Idylls of the King Guinevere, 1 692
- 21 For good ye are and bad, and like to coins,
Some true, some light, but every one of you
Stamp'd with the image of the King
Ib The Holy Grail, 1 25
- 22 The cup, the cup itself, from which our Lord
Drank at the last sad supper with his own *Ib* 1 46
- 23 God make thee good as thou art beautiful *Ib* 1 136
- 24 For when was Lancelot wanderingly lewd? *Ib* 1 148
- 25 I, maiden, round thee, maiden, bind my belt
Ib 1 159
- 26 Ye follow wandering fires
Lost in the quagmire! *Ib* 1 319
- 27 This madness has come on us for our sins *Ib* 1 356
- 28 And lifting up mine eyes, I found myself
Alone, and in a land of sand and thorns *Ib* 1 374
- 29 I saw the fiery face as of a child
That smote itself into the bread, and went *Ib* 1 473
- 30 And in the strength of this I rode,
Shattering all evil customs everywhere *Ib* 1 483
- 31 I will be deaf as the blue eyed cat,
And thrice as blind as any noon tide owl,
To holy virgins in their ecstasies,
Henceforward *Ib* 1 865
- 32 So spake the King I knew not all he meant
Ib 1 919
- 33 Elaine the fair, Elaine the loveable,
Elaine, the lily maid of Astolat
Ib Lancelot and Elaine, 1 1
- 34 To me
He is all fault who hath no fault at all
For who loves me must have a touch of earth *Ib* 1 111
- 35 In me there dwells
No greatness, save it be some far-off touch
Of greatness to know well I am not great *Ib* 1 447
- 36 I know not if I know what true love is,
But if I know, then, if I love not him,
I know there is none other I can love *Ib* 1 672
- 37 The shackles of an old love straiten'd him,
His honour rooted in dishonour stood,
And faith unfaithful kept him falsely true *Ib* 1 870
- 38 Sweet is true love tho' given in vain in vain,
And sweet is death who puts an end to pain
Ib 1 1000
- 39 Never yet
Was noble man but made ignoble talk
He makes no friend who never made a foe *Ib* 1 1080
- 40 Our bond is not the bond of man and wife
Ib 1 1199
- 41 'Forgive me, mine was jealousy in love'
He answer'd with his eyes upon the ground,
'That is love's curse, pass on, my Queen, forgiven'
Ib 1 1340
- 42 Free love—free field—we love but while we may
Ib The Last Tournament, 1 281
- 43 The dirty nurse, Experience, in her kind
Hath foul'd me *Ib* 1 317

- 1 The greater man, the greater courtesy.
The Idylls of the King. The Last Tournament, l. 628
- 2 The ptarmigan that whitens ere his hour
Woos his own end. *Ib.* l. 692
- 3 Our hoard is little, but our hearts are great.
Ib. The Marriage of Geraint, l. 352
- 4 For man is man and master of his fate. *Ib.* l. 355
- 5 Hark, by the bird's song ye may learn the nest.
Ib. l. 359
- 6 They take the rustic murmur of their bourg
For the great wave that echoes round the world.
Ib. l. 419
- 7 Mother, a maiden is a tender thing,
And best by her that bore her understood. *Ib.* l. 510
- 8 Brave hearts and clean! and yet—God guide them—
young. *Ib. Merlin and Vivien*, l. 29
- 9 As, on a dull day in an ocean-cave,
The blind wave, feeling round his long sea-hall
In silence. *Ib.* l. 229
- 10 Unfaith in aught is want of faith in all. *Ib.* l. 387
- 11 It is the little rift within the lute,
That by and by will make the music mute,
And ever widening slowly silence all. *Ib.* l. 388
- 12 And trust me not at all or all in all. *Ib.* l. 396
- 13 Lo now, what hearts have men! they never mount
As high as woman in her selfless mood. *Ib.* l. 440
- 14 Man dreams of fame while woman wakes to love.
Ib. l. 458
- 15 With this for motto, 'Rather use than fame'.
Ib. l. 478
- 16 Where blind and naked Ignorance
Delivers brawling judgments, unashamed,
On all things all day long. *Ib.* l. 662
- 17 But every page having an ample marge,
And every marge enclosing in the midst
A square of text that looks a little blot. *Ib.* l. 667
- 18 And none can read the text, not even I;
And none can read the comment but myself.
Ib. l. 679
- 19 Or some black wether of St. Satan's fold. *Ib.* l. 748
- 20 O selfless man and stainless gentleman! *Ib.* l. 790
- 21 Defaming and defacing, till she left
Not even Lancelot brave, nor Galahad clean.
Ib. l. 802
- 22 For men at most differ as Heaven and Earth,
But women, worst and best, as Heaven and Hell.
Ib. l. 812
- 23 Face-flatterer and backbiter are the same. *Ib.* l. 822
- 24 And the thicket closed
Behind her, and the forest echo'd 'fool'. *Ib.* l. 971
- 25 O great and sane and simple race of brutes
That own no lust because they have no law!
Ib. Pelleas and Ettarre, l. 471
- 26 I found Him in the shining of the stars,
I mark'd Him in the flowering of His fields,
But in His ways with men I find Him not.
Ib. The Passing of Arthur, l. 9
- 27 Why is all around us here
As if some lesser god had made the world,
But had not force to shape it as he would? *Ib.* l.
- 28 This way and that dividing the swift mind.
The Idylls of the King. The Passing of Arthur, l. 60
- 29 So all day long the noise of battle roll'd
Among the mountains by the winter sea. *Ib.* l. 170
- 30 On one side lay the Ocean, and on one
Lay a great water, and the moon was full. *Ib.* l. 179
- 31 Authority forgets a dying king. *Ib.* l. 289
- 32 Clothed with his breath, and looking, as he walk'd,
Larger than human on the frozen hills.
He heard the deep behind him, and a cry
Before. *Ib.* l. 350
- 33 When every morning brought a noble chance,
And every chance brought out a noble knight.
Ib. l. 398
- 34 Among new men, strange faces, other minds.
Ib. l. 406
- 35 And slowly answer'd Arthur from the barge:
'The old order changeth, yielding place to new,
And God fulfils himself in many ways,
Lest one good custom should corrupt the world.'
Ib. l. 407
- 36 If thou shouldst never see my face again,
Pray for my soul. More things are wrought by prayer
Than this world dreams of. Wherefore, let thy voice
Rise like a fountain for me night and day.
For what are men better than sheep or goats
That nourish a blind life within the brain,
If, knowing God, they lift not hands of prayer
Both for themselves and those who call them friend?
For so the whole round earth is every way
Bound by gold chains about the feet of God.
Ib. l. 414
- 37 I am going a long way
With these thou seest—if indeed I go
(For all my mind is clouded with a doubt)—
To the island-valley of Avilion;
Where falls not hail, or rain, or any snow,
Nor ever wind blows loudly; but it lies
Deep-meadow'd, happy, fair with orchard lawns
And bowery hollows crown'd with summer sea,
Where I will heal me of my grievous wound.
Ib. l. 424
- 38 Like some full-breasted swan
That, fluting a wild carol ere her death,
Ruffles her pure cold plume, and takes the flood
With swarthy webs. *Ib.* l. 434
- 39 Believing where we cannot prove.
In Memoriam, prologue. (*The numbering of the Cantos follows that of the latest edition, and includes the additional Canto No. xxxix, first published in 1869*)
- 40 Thou madest man, he knows not why,
He thinks he was not made to die;
And thou hast made him: thou art just. *Ib.*
- 41 Our little systems have their day;
They have their day and cease to be:
They are but broken lights of thee,
And thou, O Lord, art more than they. *Ib.*
- 42 Let knowledge grow from more to more,
But more of reverence in us dwell;
That mind and soul, according well,
May make one music as before. *Ib.*

- 1 Only reapers, reaping early
In among the bearded barley,
Hear a song that echoes cheerly
From the river winding clearly
Down to tower'd Camelot.
The Lady of Shalott, pt. 1
- 2 She hath no loyal knight and true,
The Lady of Shalott. *Ib. pt. II*
- 3 Or when the moon was overhead,
Came two young lovers lately wed.
'I am half sick of shadows,' said
The Lady of Shalott. *Ib.*
- 4 A bow-shot from her bower-eaves,
He rode between the barley-sheaves,
The sun came dazzling thro' the leaves
And flamed upon the brazen greaves
Of bold Sir Lancelot.
A red-cross knight for ever kneel'd
To a lady in his shield,
That sparkled on the yellow field,
Beside remote Shalott, *Ib. pt. III*
- 5 All in the blue unclouded weather. *Ib.*
- 6 'Tirra lirra,' by the river
Sang Sir Lancelot. *Ib.*
- 7 She left the web, she left the loom,
She made three paces thro' the room
She saw the water-lily bloom,
She saw the helmet and the plume,
She look'd down to Camelot
Out flew the web and floated wide,
The mirror crack'd from side to side,
'The curse is come upon me,' cried
The Lady of Shalott. *Ib.*
- 8 Like some bold seer in a trance,
Seeing all his own mischance—
With a glassy countenance
Did she look to Camelot. *Ib. pt. IV*
- 9 Heard a carol, mournful, holy,
Chanted loudly, chanted lowly,
Till her blood was frozen slowly,
And her eyes were darken'd wholly,
Turn'd to tower'd Camelot. *Ib.*
- 10 Who is this? and what is here?
And in the lighted palace near
Died the sound of royal cheer,
And they cross'd themselves for fear,
All the knights at Camelot
But Lancelot mused a little space,
He said, 'She has a lovely face;
God in his mercy lend her grace,
The Lady of Shalott.' *Ib.*
- 11 Slander, meanest spawn of Hell.
The Letters
- 12 Airy, fairy Lilian. *Lilian*
- 13 Comrades, leave me here a little, while as yet 'tis
early morn—
Leave me here, and when you want me, sound upon
the bugle-horn. *Locksley Hall, l. 1*
- 14 The fairy tales of science, and the long result of Time.
Ib. l. 12
- 15 In the Spring a livelier iris changes on the burnish'd
dove;
In the Spring a young man's fancy lightly turns to
thoughts of love. *Ib. l. 19*
- 16 Love took up the glass of Time, and turn'd it in his
glowing hands;
Every moment, lightly shaken, ran itself in golden
sands.
Love took up the harp of Life, and smote on all the
chords with might;
Smote the chord of Self, that, trembling, pass'd in
music out of sight. *Locksley Hall, l. 31*
- 17 And our spirits rush'd together at the touching of the
lips. *Ib. l. 38*
- 18 As the husband is, the wife is. *Ib. l. 47*
- 19 He will hold thee, when his passion shall have spent
its novel force.
Something better than his dog, a little dearer than his
horse. *Ib. l. 49*
- 20 The many-winter'd crow that leads the clanging
rookery home. *Ib. l. 68*
- 21 This is truth the poet sings,
That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering
happier things. *Ib. l. 75*
- 22 Like a dog, he hunts in dreams. *Ib. l. 79*
- 23 With a little hoard of maxims preaching down a
daughter's heart. *Ib. l. 94*
- 24 But the jingling of the guinea helps the hurt that
Honour feels *Ib. l. 105*
- 25 Men, my brothers, men the workers, ever reaping
something new
That which they have done but earnest of the things
that they shall do
For I dipt into the future, far as human eye could see,
Saw the Vision of the world, and all the wonder that
would be. *Ib. l. 117*
- 26 Heard the heavens fill with shouting, and there rain'd
a ghastly dew
From the nations' airy navies grappling in the central
blue. *Ib. l. 123*
- 27 In the Parliament of man, the Federation of the
world *Ib. l. 128*
- 28 Science moves, but slowly slowly, creeping on from
point to point *Ib. l. 134*
- 29 Yet I doubt not thro' the ages one increasing purpose
runs,
And the thoughts of men are widen'd with the process
of the suns *Ib. l. 137*
- 30 Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers *Ib. l. 143*
- 31 I am shamed thro' all my nature to have loved so
slight a thing. *Ib. l. 148*
- 32 Woman is the lesser man, and all thy passions,
match'd with mine,
Are as moonlight unto sunlight, and as water unto
wine. *Ib. l. 151*
- 33 I will take some savage woman, she shall rear my
dusky race *Ib. l. 168*
- 34 Not with blinded eyesight poring over miserable
books. *Ib. l. 172*
- 35 I the heir of all the ages, in the foremost files of time.
Ib. l. 178
- 36 Forward, forward let us range,
Let the great world spin for ever down the ringing
grooves of change. *Ib. l. 181*

- 1 Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay.
Locksley Hall, l. 184
- 2 He is but a landscape-painter,
And a village maiden she.
The Lord of Burleigh, l. 7
- 3 Let us see these handsome houses
Where the wealthy nobles dwell. *Ib.* l. 23
- 4 Many a gallant gay domestic
Bows before him at the door. *Ib.* l. 47
- 5 But he clasp'd her like a lover,
And he cheer'd her soul with love.
So she strove against her weakness,
Tho' at times her spirit sank. *Ib.* l. 67
- 6 And the people loved her much. *Ib.* l. 76
- 7 But a trouble weigh'd upon her,
And perplex'd her, night and morn,
With the burthen of an honour
Unto which she was not born. *Ib.* l. 77
- 8 'Oh, that he
Were once more that landscape-painter,
Which did win my heart from me!' *Ib.* l. 82
- 9 Three fair children first she bore him,
Then before her time she died. *Ib.* l. 87
- 10 Weeping, weeping late and early,
Walking up and pacing down,
Deeply mourn'd the Lord of Burleigh,
Burleigh-house by Stamford-town. *Ib.* l. 89
- 11 'Bring the dress and put it on her,
That she wore when she was wed.' *Ib.* l. 95
- 12 'Courage!' he said, and pointed toward the land.
The Lotos-Eaters
- 13 A land
In which it seemed always afternoon. *Ib.*
- 14 Music that gentlier on the spirit lies,
Than tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes. *Ib. Choric Song*, i
- 15 There is no joy but calm! *Ib.* ii
- 16 Ah, why
Should life all labour be? *Ib.* iv
- 17 Let us alone. Time driveth onward fast,
And in a little while our lips are dumb.
Let us alone. What is it that will last?
All things are taken from us, and become
Portions and parcels of the dreadful Past. *Ib.*
- 18 The Lotos blooms below the barren peak:
The Lotos blows by every winding creek:
All day the wind breathes low with mellow tone:
Thro' every hollow cave and alley lone,
Round and round the spicy downs the yellow Lotos-
dust is blown. *Ib.* viii
- 19 Live and lie reclined
On the hills like Gods together, careless of mankind.
For they lie beside their nectar, and the bolts are
hurl'd
Far below them in the valleys, and the clouds are
lightly curl'd
Round their golden houses, girdled with the gleaming
world. *Ib.*
- 20 Surely, surely, slumber is more sweet than toil, the
shore
Than labour in the deep mid-ocean, wind and wave
and oar;
Oh rest ye, brother mariners, we will not wander
more. *Ib.*
- 21 Of love that never found his earthly close,
What sequel? Streaming eyes and breaking hearts?
Or all the same as if he had not been?
Love and Duty, l. 1
- 22 The long mechanic paces to and fro,
The set gray life, and apathetic end. *Ib.* l. 17
- 23 Raw Haste, half-sister to Delay.
Love thou thy Land, xxiv
- 24 Ruining along the illimitable inane. *Lucretius*, l. 40
- 25 Nor at all can tell
Whether I mean this day to end myself,
Or lend an ear to Plato where he says,
That men like soldiers may not quit the post
Allotted by the Gods. *Ib.* l. 145
- 26 That stays the rolling Ixionian wheel,
And numbs the Fury's ringlet-snake, and plucks
The mortal soul from out immortal hell. *Ib.* l. 260
- 27 Passionless bride, divine Tranquillity. *Ib.* l. 265
- 28 Without one pleasure and without one pain. *Ib.* l. 268
- 29 The lonely moated grange. *Mariana*
- 30 She only said, 'My life is dreary,
He cometh not,' she said;
She said, 'I am aweary, aweary.
I would that I were dead!' *Ib.*
- 31 Her tears fell with the dews at even;
Her tears fell ere the dews were dried. *Ib.*
- 32 She wept, 'I am aweary, aweary,
O God, that I were dead!' *Ib.*
- 33 I hate the dreadful hollow behind the little wood.
Maud, Pt. I. i. i
- 34 The smooth-faced snubnosed rogue. *Ib.* xiii
- 35 Faultily faultless, icily regular, splendidly null. *Ib.* ii
- 36 A monstrous eft was of old the Lord and Master of
Earth. *Ib.* iv. vi
- 37 The passionate heart of the poet is whirl'd into folly
and vice. *Ib.* vii
- 38 And most of all would I flee from the cruel madness
of love—
The honey of poison-flowers and all the measureless
ill. *Ib.* x
- 39 Maud with her exquisite face,
And wild voice pealing up to the sunny sky,
And feet like sunny gems on an English green. *Ib.* v. ii
- 40 That jewell'd mass of millinery,
That oil'd and curl'd Assyrian Bull. *Ib.* vi. vi
- 41 She came to the village church,
And sat by a pillar alone;
An angel watching an urn
Wept over her, carved in stone. *Ib.* viii
- 42 The snowy-banded, dilettante,
Delicate-handed priest intone. *Ib.*
- 43 Ah God, for a man with heart, head, hand,
Like some of the simple great ones gone
For ever and ever by,
One still strong man in a blatant land,
Whatever they call him, what care I,
Aristocrat, democrat, autocrat—one
Who can rule and dare not lie.

- And ah for a man to arise in me,
That the man I am may cease to be!
Maud, Pt. I. x. v-vi
- 1 O let the solid ground
Not fail beneath my feet
Before my life has found
What some have found so sweet. *Ib. xi. i*
- 2 Birds in the high Hall-garden
When twilight was falling,
Maud, Maud, Maud, Maud,
They were crying and calling. *Ib. xii. i*
- 3 I kiss'd her slender hand,
She took the kiss sedately;
Maud is not seventeen,
But she is tall and stately. *Ib. iv*
- 4 I know the way she went
Home with her maiden posy,
For her feet have touch'd the meadows
And left the daisies rosy. *Ib. vi*
- 5 Gorgonised me from head to foot
With a stony British stare. *Ib. xiii. ii*
- 6 Go not, happy day,
From the shining fields,
Go not, happy day,
Till the maiden yields,
Rosy is the West,
Rosy is the South,
Roses are her cheeks,
And a rose her mouth. *Ib. xvii*
- 7 Blush from West to East,
Blush from East to West,
Till the West is East,
Blush it thro' the West. *Ib*
- 8 A livelier emerald twinkles in the grass,
A purer sapphire melts into the sea. *Ib. xviii. vi*
- 9 Come into the garden, Maud,
For the black bat, night, has flown;
Come into the garden, Maud,
I am here at the gate alone;
And the woodbine spices are wafted abroad,
And the musk of the rose is blown
- 10 For a breeze of morning moves,
And the planet of Love is on high,
Beginning to faint in the light that she loves
On a bed of daffodil sky. *Ib. xxii. i-ii*
- 11 All night have the roses heard
The flute, violin, bassoon.
All night has the casement jessamine stirr'd
To the dancers dancing in tune,
Till a silence fell with the waking bird,
And a hush with the setting moon. *Ib. iii*
- 12 Whenever a Mareh-wind sighs
He sets the jewel-print of your feet
In violets blue as your eyes. *Ib. v. ii*
- 13 The slender acacia would not shake
One long milk-bloom on the tree;
The white ske-blossom fell into the lake
As the pimpernel dozed on the lea;
But the rose was awake all night for your sake,
Knowing your promise to me;
The lilies and roses were all awake,
They sigh'd for the dawn and thee. *Ib. viii*
- 14 Queen rose of the rosebud garden of girls. *Ib. ix*
- 15 There has fallen a splendid tear
From the passion-flower at the gate.
She is coming, my dove, my dear;
She is coming, my life, my fate;
The red rose cries, 'She is near, she is near;
And the white rose weeps, 'She is late!'
The larkspur listens, 'I hear, I hear;
And the lily whispers, 'I wait.'
She is coming, my own, my sweet;
Were it ever so airy a tread,
My heart would hear her and beat,
Were it earth in an earthy bed,
My dust would hear her and beat,
Had I lain for a century dead,
Would start and tremble under her feet,
And blossom in purple and red.
Maud, Pt. I. xxii. x-xi
- 16 The Christless code,
That must have life for a blow. *Ib. Pt. II. t. i*
- 17 O that 'twere possible
After long grief and pain
To find the arms of my true love
Round me once again! *Ib. iv. i*
- 18 Ah Christ, that it were possible
For one short hour to see
The souls we loved, that they might tell us
What and where they be *Ib. iii*
- 19 But the churchmen fain would kill their church,
As the churches have kill'd their Christ. *Ib. v. ii*
- 20 O me, why have they not buried me deep enough?
Is it kind to have made me a grave so rough,
Me, that was never a quiet sleeper? *Ib. xi*
- 21 Bury me, bury me
Deeper, ever so little deeper. *Ib.*
- 22 My life has crept so long on a broken wing
Thro' cells of madness, haunts of horror and fear,
That I come to be grateful at last for a little thing *Ib. Pt. III. vi. i*
- 23 When the face of night is fair on the dewy downs,
And the shining daffodil dies. *Ib.*
- 24 The blood-red blossom of war with a heart of fire. *Ib. iv*
- 25 It is better to fight for the good, than to rail at the ill;
I have felt with my native land, I am one with my kind,
I embrace the purpose of God, and the doom assign'd. *Ib. v*
- 26 You must wake and call me early, call me early,
mother dear;
To-morrow 'ill be the happiest time of all the glad
New-year;
Of all the glad New-year, mother, the maddest
merriest day,
For I'm to be Queen o' the May, mother, I'm to be
Queen o' the May. *The May Queen*
- 27 It seem'd so hard at first, mother, to leave the blessed
sun,
And now it seems as hard to stay, and yet His will be
done!
But still I think it can't be long before I find release;
And that good man, the clergyman, has told me
words of peace. *Ib. Conclusion*

- 1 All in the wild March-morning I heard the angels
call;
It was when the moon was setting, and the dark was
over all;
The trees began to whisper, and the wind began to
roll,
And in the wild March-morning I heard them call
my soul. *The May Queen. Conclusion*
- 2 Follow the Gleam. *Merlin and the Gleam*
- 3 In after-dinner talk,
Across the walnuts and the wine. *The Miller's Daughter*
- 4 What, it's you,
The padded man—that wears the stays. *The New Timon and the Poets*
- 5 What profits now to understand
The merits of a spotless shirt—
A dapper boot—a little hand—
If half the little soul is dirt? *Ib.*
- 6 Dostn't thou 'ear my 'erse's legs, as they canters
awaây?
Proputty, proputty, proputty—that's what I 'ears 'em
saây. *Northern Farmer. New Style*
- 7 But I knaw'd a Quaäker feller as often 'as tow'd me
this:
'Doänt thou marry for munny, but goä wheer munny
is!' *Ib.*
- 8 Taake my word for it, Sammy, the poor in a loomp
is bad. *Ib.*
- 9 An' I thowt a said whot a owt to 'a said an' I coom'd
awaây. *Northern Farmer. Old Style*
- 10 Do godamoighty knaw what a's doing a-taäkin' o'
meä? *Ib.*
- 11 Bury the Great Duke
With an empire's lamentation,
Let us bury the Great Duke
To the noise of the mourning of a mighty nation.
Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington, i
- 12 Let the sound of those he wrought for,
And the feet of those he fought for,
Echo round his bones for evermore. *Ib. ii*
- 13 The last great Englishman is low. *Ib. iii*
- 14 Foremost captain of his time,
Rich in saving common-sense,
And, as the greatest only are,
In his simplicity sublime.
O good grey head which all men knew! *Ib. iv*
- 15 O fall'n at length that tower of strength
Which stood four-square to all the winds that blew!
Ib.
- 16 Under the cross of gold
That shines over city and river. *Ib. v*
- 17 Mighty Seaman, this is he
Was great by land as thou by sea. *Ib. vi*
- 18 For this is England's greatest son,
He that gain'd a hundred fights,
Nor ever lost an English gun. *Ib.*
- 19 Clash'd with his fiery few and won. *Ib.*
- 20 In that world-earthquake, Waterloo! *Ib.*
- 21 Thank Him who isled us here, and roughly set
His Briton in blown seas and storming showers. *Ib. vii*
- 22 That sober freedom out of which there springs
Our loyal passion for our temperate kings.
Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington, vii
- 23 Who never sold the truth to serve the hour,
Nor palter'd with Eternal God for power. *Ib.*
- 24 Truth-teller was our England's Alfred named. *Ib.*
- 25 Not once or twice in our rough island-story,
The path of duty was the way to glory. *Ib. viii*
- 26 He shall find the stubborn thistle bursting
Into glossy purples, which outredden
All voluptuous garden-roses. *Ib.*
- 27 The shining table-lands
To which our God Himself is moon and sun. *Ib.*
- 28 Speak no more of his renown,
Lay your earthly fancies down,
And in the vast cathedral leave him,
God accept him, Christ receive him. *Ib. ix*
- 29 There lies a vale in Ida, lovelier
Than all the valleys of Ionian hills. *Ænone, l. 1*
- 30 O mother Ida, many-fountain'd Ida. *Ib. l. 22*
- 31 Dear mother Ida, harken ere I die.
It was the deep midnoon: one silvery cloud
Had lost his way between the piney sides
Of this long glen. Then to the bower they came,
Naked they came to that smooth-swarded bower,
And at their feet the crocus brake like fire,
Violet, amaracus, and asphodel,
Lotos and lilies. *Ib. l. 89*
- 32 Self-reverence, self-knowledge, self-control,
These three alone lead life to sovereign power.
Ib. l. 142
- 33 Because right is right, to follow right
Were wisdom in the scorn of consequence. *Ib. l. 147*
- 34 I built my soul a lordly pleasure-house,
Wherein at ease for aye to dwell. *The Palace of Art, i*
- 35 Still as, while Saturn whirls, his stedfast shade
Sleeps on his luminous ring. *Ib. iv*
- 36 A haunt of ancient Peace. *Ib. xxii*
- 37 Plato the wise, and large-brow'd Verulam,
The first of those who know. *Ib. xli*
- 38 On corpses three-months-old at noon she came,
That stood against the wall. *Ib. lxi*
- 39 Act first, this Earth, a stage so gloom'd with woe
You all but sicken at the shifting scenes.
And yet be patient. Our Playwright may show
In some fifth Act what this wild Drama means. *The Play*
- 40 Dower'd with the hate of hate, the scorn of scorn,
The love of love. *The Poet*
- 41 And Freedom rear'd in that august sunrise
Her beautiful bold brow. *Ib.*
- 42 Vex not thou the poet's mind
With thy shallow wit;
Vex not thou the poet's mind;
For thou canst not fathom it.
Clear and bright it should be ever,
Flowing like a crystal river;
Bright as light, and clear as wind. *The Poet's Mind*
- 43 Dark-brow'd sophist, come not anear:
All the place is holy ground. *Ib.*

- 1 And he sat him down in a lonely place,
And chanted a melody loud and sweet,
That made the wild swan pause in her cloud,
And the lark drop down at his feet *The Poet's Song*
- 2 The swallow stopt as he hunted the fly,
The snake slpt under a spray,
The wild hawk stood with the down on his beak,
And stared, with his foot on the prey *Ib*
- 3 For some cry 'Quick' and some cry 'Slow',
But while the hills remain,
Up hill 'Too-slow' will need the whip,
Down hill 'Too-quick', the chain *Politics*
- 4 The cuckoo of a joyless June
Is calling out of doors
Prefatory Poem to my Brother's Sonnets
- 5 The cuckoo of a worse July
Is calling thro' the dark *Ib*
- 6 Here, in this roaring moon of daffodil
And crocus
Prefatory Sonnet to the 'Nineteenth Century'
- 7 With prudes for proctors dowagers for deans,
And sweet girl graduates in their golden hair
The Princess, prologue, I 141
- 8 A rosebud set with little wilful thorns
And sweet as English air could make her, she
Ib I 153
- 9 As thro' the land at eve we went,
And pluck'd the ripen'd ears,
We fell out, my wife and I,
O we fell out I know not why,
And kiss'd again with tears
And blessings on the falling out
That all the more endears,
When we fall out with those we love
And kiss again with tears! *Ib II Intro Song*
- 10 O hard, when love and duty clash! *Ib II 1 273*
- 11 And quoted odes, and jewels five words long,
That on the stretch'd forefinger of all Time
Sparkle for ever *Ib I 355*
- 12 Sweet and low, sweet and low,
Wind of the western sea,
Low low, breathe and blow,
Wind of the western sea!
Over the rolling waters go,
Come from the dying moon, and blow,
Blow him again to me,
While my little one, while my pretty one sleeps
Ib III Intro Song
- 13 A Memnon smitten with the morning Sun
Ib I 200
- 14 The splendour falls on castle walls
And snowy summits old in story
The long light shakes across the lakes,
And if e wild cataract leaps in glory
Blow, bugle, blow set the wild echoes flying
Blow, bugle, answer, echoes dying dying, dying
Ib IV Intro Song
- 15 O hark, O hear! how thin and clear,
And thinner, clearer farther going!
O sweet and far from el' and fear
The horns of El'land faintly blowing! *Ib*
- 16 O love, they die in yon rich sky,
They faint on hill or field or river—
Our echoes roll from soul to soul,
And grow for ever and for ever
The Princess, IV Intro Song
- 17 Tears, idle tears, I know not what they mean,
Tears from the depth of some divine despair
Rise in the heart, and gather to the eyes,
In looking on the happy Autumn fields,
And thinking of the days that are no more *Ib I 21*
- 18 So sad, so fresh, the days that are no more *Ib I 30*
- 19 Ah, sad and strange as in dark summer dawns
The earliest pipe of half-awaken'd birds
To dying ears, when unto dying eyes
The casement slowly grows a glimmering square;
So sad, so strange, the days that are no more
Dear as remembered kisses after death,
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy feign'd
On lips that are for others deep as love,
Deep as first love, and wild with all regret,
O Death in Life, the days that are no more *Ib I 31*
- 20 O Swallow, Swallow, flying, flying South,
Fly to her, and fall upon her gilded eaves,
And tell her, tell her, what I tell to thee
O tell her, Swallow, thou that knowest each,
That bright and fierce and fickle is the South,
And dark and true and tender is the North *Ib I 75*
- 21 O tell her, Swallow, that thy brood is flown
Say to her, I do but wanton in the South,
But in the North long since my nest is made
O tell her brief is life but love is long
And brief the sun of summer in the North,
And brief the moon of beauty in the South
O Swallow, flying from the golden woods,
Fly to her, and pipe and woo her, and make her mine,
And tell her, tell her, that I follow thee *Ib I 90*
- 22 Thy voice is heard thro' rolling drums,
That beat to battle where he stands,
Thy face across his fancy comes,
And gives the battle to his hands
A moment, while the trumpets blow,
He sees his brood about thy knee,
The next, like fire he meets the foe
And strikes him dead for thine and thee *Ib I 552*
- 23 Man is the hunter, woman is his game *Ib V, I 147*
- 24 Man for the field and woman for the hearth
Man for the sword and for the needle she
Man with the head and woman with the heart
Man to command and woman to obey,
All else confusion *Ib I 427*
- 25 Home they brought her warrior dead
She nor swoon'd, nor utter'd cry
All her maidens, watching said,
'She must weep or she will die' *Ib VI Intro Song*
- 26 Home they brought him slain with spears,
They brought him home at even fall
Ib Vernon reprinted in Poems (1912), p 870
- 27 Rose a nurse of ninety years,
Set his child upon her knee—
Like summer tempest came her tears—
'Sweet my child I live for thee' *Ib*
- 28 The woman is so hard
Upon the woman *Ib I 205*

- 1 Ask me no more: the moon may draw the sea;
The cloud may stoop from heaven and take the shape
With fold to fold, of mountain or of cape;
But O too fond, when have I answer'd thee?
Ask me no more.
Ask me no more: what answer should I give?
I love not hollow cheek or faded eye:
Yet, O my friend, I will not have thee die!
Ask me no more, lest I should bid thee live;
Ask me no more.
Ask me no more: thy fate and mine are seal'd:
I strove against the stream and all in vain:
Let the great river take me to the main:
No more, dear love, for at a touch I yield;
Ask me no more.
The Princess, vii. Introd. Song
- 2 Now sleeps the crimson petal, now the white;
Nor waves the cypress in the palace walk;
Nor winks the gold fin in the porphyry font:
The fire-fly wakens: waken thou with me.
Now droops the milk-white peacock like a ghost,
And like a ghost she glimmers on to me.
Now lies the Earth all Danaë to the stars,
And all thy heart lies open unto me.
Now slides the silent meteor on, and leaves
A shining furrow, as thy thoughts in me.
Now folds the lily all her sweetness up,
And slips into the bosom of the lake:
So fold thyself, my dearest, thou, and slip
Into my bosom and be lost in me. *Ib. l. 161*
- 3 Come down, O maid, from yonder mountain height:
What pleasure lives in height? *Ib. l. 177*
- 4 For Love is of the valley, come thou down
And find him; by the happy threshold, he,
Or hand in hand with Plenty in the maize,
Or red with spirted purple of the vats,
Or foxlike in the vine; nor cares to walk
With Death and Morning on the silver horns. *Ib. l. 184*
- 5 Sweet is every sound,
Sweeter thy voice, but every sound is sweet;
Myriads of rivulets hurrying thro' the lawn,
The moan of doves in immemorial elms,
And murmuring of innumerable bees. *Ib. l. 203*
- 6 The woman's cause is man's: they rise or sink
Together. *Ib. l. 243*
- 7 Like perfect music unto noble words. *Ib. l. 270*
- 8 Happy he
With such a mother! faith in womankind
Beats with his blood, and trust in all things high
Comes easy to him, and tho' he trip and fall
He shall not blind his soul with clay. *Ib. l. 308*
- 9 No little lily-handed Baronet he,
A great broad-shoulder'd genial Englishman.
Ib. Conclusion, l. 84
- 10 A pamphleteer on guano and on grain. *Ib. l. 89*
- 11 This laurel greener from the brows
Of him that utter'd nothing base.
To the Queen (1851), 'Revered, beloved'
- 12 Her court was pure; her life serene;
God gave her peace; her land reposed;
A thousand claims to reverence closed
In her as Mother, Wife, and Queen;

- And statesmen at her council met
Who knew the seasons when to take
Occasion by the hand, and make
The bounds of freedom wider yet. *To the Queen.*
- 13 Broad-based upon her people's will,
And compass'd by the inviolate sea. *Ib.*
- 14 Our slowly-grown
And crown'd Republic's crowning common-sense.
Ib. 'O loyal to the royal in thyself', l. 59
- 15 For it was in the golden prime
Of good Haroun Alraschid.
Recollections of the Arabian Nights, i
- 16 At Flores in the Azores Sir Richard Grenville lay,
And a pinnace, like a fluttered bird, came flying from
far away:
'Spanish ships of war at sea! we have sighted fifty-
three!' *The Revenge, i*
- 17 Then sware Lord Thomas Howard: "Fore God I am
no coward;
But I cannot meet them here, for my ships are out of
gear,
And the half my men are sick. I must fly, but follow
quick.
We are six ships of the line; can we fight with fifty-
three?" *Ib.*
- 18 Then spake Sir Richard Grenville: 'I know you are
no coward;
You fly them for a moment to fight with them again.
But I've ninety men and more that are lying sick
ashore.
I should count myself the coward if I left them, my
Lord Howard,
To these Inquisition dogs and the devildoms of
Spain.' *Ib. ii*
- 19 So Lord Howard past away with five ships of war
that day,
Till he melted like a cloud in the silent summer
heaven;
But Sir Richard bore in hand all his sick men from
the land
Very carefully and slow,
Men of Bideford in Devon,
And we laid them on the ballast down below;
For we brought them all aboard,
And they blest him in their pain, that they were not
left to Spain,
To the thumbscrew and the stake, for the glory of
the Lord. *Ib. iii*
- 20 'Shall we fight or shall we fly?
Good Sir Richard, tell us now,
For to fight is but to die!
There'll be little of us left by the time this sun be set.'
And Sir Richard said again: 'We be all good English
men.
Let us bang these dogs of Seville, the children of the
devil,
For I never turn'd my back upon Don or devil yet.'
Ib. iv
- 21 And the sun went down, and the stars came out far
over the summer sea,
But never a moment ceased the fight of the one and
the fifty-three.
Ship after ship, the whole night long, their high-built
galleons came,
Ship after ship, the whole night long, with her battle-
thunder and flame;

- 1 Quot homines tot sententiae: suo quoque mos.
So many men, so many opinions; his own a law to each.
Phormio, 454

TERTULLIAN

A D. C. 160-c. 225

- 2 O testimonium animae naturaliter Christianae.
O witness of the soul naturally Christian.
Apol. xvii
- 3 Plures effugimus quoties metimur a vobis, semen est sanguis Christianorum
The more ye mow us down, the more we grow, the seed is the blood of Christians. (Traditionally rendered as 'The blood of the martyrs is the seed of the Church'.)
Ib. l. ad fin.
- 4 Certum est quia impossibile est.
It is certain because it is impossible.
De Carne Christi, 5

EDWARD TESSIEMACHER

nineteenth century

- 5 There is a garden that I dream of
The Garden of Your Heart
- 6 Where my caravan has rested,
Flowers I leave you on the grass.
Where My Caravan Has Rested

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE THACKERAY

1811-1883

- 7 He who meanly admires mean things is a Snob.
The Book of Snobs, ch. 2
- 8 It is impossible, in our condition of Society, not to be sometimes a Snob
Ib. ch. 3
- 9 'Tis not the dying for a faith that's so hard, Master Harry—every man of every nation has done that—'tis the living up to it that is difficult
Ermond, bk. 1, ch. 6
- 10 'Tis strange what a man may do, and a woman yet think him an angel.
Ib. ch. 7
- 11 We love being in love, that's the truth on't.
Ib. bk. 1, ch. 15
- 12 Why do they always put mud into coffee on board steamers? Why does the tea generally taste of boiled boots?
The Kickburys on the Rhine
- 13 What woman, however old, has not the bridal favours and raiment stowed away, and packed in lavender, in the inmost cupboards of her heart?
Love of the Widow, ch. 28
- 14 When I say that I know women, I mean I know that I don't know them. I very single woman I ever knew is a puzzle to me, as, I have no doubt, she is to herself.
Mr. Biron's Letters
- 15 A most young gent I see—and wh'e his face I scan,
I tell 'k you'll all agree with me—he came from Hindostan.
The Newcomes, bk. 1, ch. 1
- 16 Kind, cheerful, merry Dr. Ring-ton.
Ib. ch. 9
- 17 What money is better bestowed than that of a school-boy's tip?
Ib. ch. 16

- 18 As the last bell struck, a peculiar sweet smile shone over his face, and he lifted up his head a little, and quickly said, 'Adsum!' and fell back. It was the word we used at school, when names were called; and lo, he, whose heart was as that of a little child, had answered to his name, and stood in the presence of 'The Master.'
The Newcomes, bk. 1, ch. 80

- 19 Rake's progress.
Pendenis, title of ch. 19 Used earlier by Hogarth
- 20 Yes, I am a fatal man, Madame Fribsbi. To inspire hopeless passion is my destiny. [*Mirobolant*.]
Ib. ch. 23
- 21 Remember, it is as easy to marry a rich woman as a poor woman.
Ib. ch. 28
- 22 For a slashing article, sir, there's nobody like the Capt'ing
Ib. ch. 32
- 23 The *Poll Mall Gazette* is written by gentlemen for gentlemen.
Ib.
- 24 Now Valoroso is a man again! [*Valoroso*.]
The Rose and the Ring, ch. 1
- 25 Business first; pleasure afterwards. [*Queen of Paphlagonia*.]
Ib.
- 26 Runs not a river by my palace wall? Have I not sacks to sew up wives withal? [*Valoroso*.]
Ib. ch. 9
- 27 'No business before breakfast, Glum!' says the King. 'Breakfast first, business next.' [*Valoroso*.]
Ib. ch. 11
- 28 My bold, my beautiful, my Bulbul [*Angelica*.]
Ib.
- 29 Thorns in the Cushion
Roundabout Papers
- 30 [Quoting a newspaper:] 'Written, strange to say, on club note-paper.'
Ib.
- 31 Illuminated with the Author's own candles.
Famity Fair, Before the Curtain
- 32 This I set down as a positive truth. A woman with fair opportunities and without a positive hump, may marry whom she likes
Ib. ch. 4
- 33 [Miss Crawley] had been in France—and loved, ever after, French novels, French cookery, and French wines
Ib. ch. 10
- 34 Whenever he met a great man he grovelled before him, and my-lorded him as only a free-born Binton can do
Ib. ch. 13
- 35 Arms and Hatchments, Resurgam.—Here is an opportunity for moralizing!
Ib. ch. 14
- 36 Them's my sentimental! [*Fred Bullock*.]
Ib. ch. 21
- 37 Darkness came down on the field and city, and Amelia was praying for George, who was lying on his face, dead, with a bullet through his heart.
Ib. ch. 32
- 38 Nothing like blood, sir, in losses, daws, and men. [*James Cradley*.]
Ib. ch. 35
- 39 How to live well on nothing a year.
Ib. Title of ch. 36
- 40 Ah! *Famity Famitatum!* Which of us is happy in this world? Which of us has his desire? or, having it, is satisfied?—Come, children, let us shut up the box and the puppets, for our play is played out.
Ib. ch. 67
- 41 There's no sweeter tobacco comes from Virginia, and no better brand than the 'Three Castles'
The Virginian, ch. 1

- 1 Fashionable fax and polite annygoats.
The Yellowplush Papers, pt. i, title
- 2 My ma wrapped up my buth in a mistry.
Ib. pt. ii, *Miss Shum's Husband*, ch. i
- 3 Ho, pretty page, with the dimpled chin
That never has known the barber's shear,
All your wish is woman to win,
This is the way that boys begin.
Wait till you come to Forty Year.
The Age of Wisdom
- 4 Although I enter not,
Yet round about the spot
Ofttimes I hover;
And near the sacred gate,
With longing eyes I wait,
Expectant of her.
At the Church Gate
- 5 Then sing as Martin Luther sang,
As Doctor Martin Luther sang,
'Who loves not wine, woman and song,
He is a fool his whole life long.'
A Credo
- 6 The play is done; the curtain drops,
Slow falling to the prompter's bell:
A moment yet the actor stops,
And looks around, to say farewell.
It is an irksome word and task:
And, when he's laughed and said his say,
He shows, as he removes the mask,
A face that's anything but gay.
The End of the Play
- 7 There were three sailors of Bristol City
Who took a boat and went to sea.
But first with beef and captain's biscuits
And pickled pork they loaded she.
There was gorging Jack and guzzling Jimmy,
And the youngest he was little Billee.
Now when they got as far as the Equator
They'd nothing left but one split pea. *Little Billee*
- 8 Says gorging Jim to guzzling Jacky,
We have no wittles, so we must eat *tee*. *Ib.*
- 9 There's little Bill as is young and tender,
We're old and tough—so let's eat *he*. *Ib.*
- 10 He scarce had said his Catechism,
When up he jumps: 'There's land I see!
There's Jerusalem and Madagascar,
And North and South Amerikey.
There's the British Fleet a-riding at anchor,
With Admiral Napier, K.C.B.' *Ib.*
- 11 Christmas is here:
Winds whistle shrill,
Icy and chill.
Little care we;
Little we fear
Weather without,
Sheltered about
The Mahogany Tree. *The Mahogany Tree*
- 12 Werther had a love for Charlotte
Such as words could never utter;
Would you know how first he met her?
She was cutting bread and butter.
Charlotte was a married lady,
And a moral man was Werther,
And for all the wealth of Indies,
Would do nothing for to hurt her.

So he sighed and pined and ogled,
And his passion boiled and bubbled,
Till he blew his silly brains out
And no more was by it troubled.

Charlotte, having seen his body
Borne before her on a shutter,
Like a well-conducted person,
Went on cutting bread and butter.

Sorrows of Werther

- 13 Oh, Vanity of vanities!
How wayward the decrees of Fate are;
How very weak the very wise,
How very small the very great are!

Vanitas Vanitatum

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE THAYER

- 14 Log-cabin to White House.
Title of a biography (1910) of James Garfield (1831-1881)

FRANCIS THOMPSON

1859-1907

- 15 Pontifical Death, that doth the crevasse bridge
To the steep and trifold God. *Anthem of Earth*
- 16 Here I shake off
The bur o' the world, man's congregation shun,
And to the antique order of the dead
I take the tongueless vows: my cell is set
Here in thy bosom; my little trouble is ended
Ib.
- 17 And thou—what needest with thy tribe's black tents
Who hast the red pavilion of my heart?
Arab Love Song
- 18 He the Anteros and Eros,
I the body, He the Cross;
He upbearth me, *Ischyros*,
Agios Athanatos! *Assumpta Maria*
- 19 Lo! He standeth, Spouse and Brother,
I to Him, and He to me,
Who upraised me where my mother
Fell beneath the apple-tree. *Ib.*
- 20 Life is a coquetry
Of Death, which wearies me,
Too sure
Of the amour.
To the Dead Cardinal of Westminster
- 21 I have no angels left
Now, Sweet, to pray to. *A Carrier Song*
- 22 The hills look over on the South,
And Southward dreams the sea;
And with the sea-breeze hand in hand,
Came innocence and she. *Daisy*
- 23 Where 'mid the gorse the raspberry
Red for the gatherer springs,
Two children did we stray and talk
Wise, idle, childish things. *Ib.*
- 24 The fairest things have fleetest end,
Their scent survives their close:
But the rose's scent is bitterness
To him that loved the rose. *Ib.*

- 1 She went her unremembering way,
She went and left in me
The pang of all the partings gone,
And partings yet to be.
She left me marvelling why my soul
Was sad that she was glad;
At all the sadness in the sweet,
The sweetness in the sad. *Daisy*
- 2 Nothing begins and nothing ends
That is not paid with moan;
For we are born in other's pain,
And perish in our own. *Ib.*
- 3 Ah, for a heart less native to high Heaven,
A hooded eye, for jesses and restraint,
Or for a will accipitrine to pursue!
The Dread of Height
- 4 Go, songs, for ended is our brief sweet play;
Go, children of swift joy and tardy sorrow
And some are sung, and that was yesterday,
And some unsung, and that may be to-morrow *Envoy*
- 5 Little Jesus, wast Thou shy
Once, and just so small as I?
And what did it feel to be
Out of Heaven and just like me? *Ex Ore Infantum*
- 6 Did the things
Play 'Can you see me?' through their wings? *Ib.*
- 7 Cast wide the folding doorways of the East,
For now is light increased!
And the wind-besomed chambers of the air,
See they be garnished fair.
From the Night of Forebeing Ode to Easter
- 8 Spring is come home with her world-wandering feet
And all things are made young with young desires *Ib.*
- 9 Let even the slug-slabed snail upon the thorn
Put forth a conscious horn! *Ib.*
- 10 Look for me in the nurseries of Heaven
To My Godchild
- 11 O nothing, in this corporal earth of man,
That to the imminent heaven of his high soul
Responds with colour and with shadow, can
Lack correlated greatness. *The Heart, 11*
- 12 And all man's Babylons strive but to impart
The grandeurs of his Babylonian heart. *Ib.*
- 13 I fled Him, down the nights and down the days;
I fled Him, down the arches of the years,
I fled Him, down the labyrinthine ways
Of my own mind; and in the mist of tears
I hid from Him, and under running laughter.
The Hound of Heaven
- 14 But with unhurrying chase,
And unperturbed pace,
Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,
They beat—and a Voice beat
More instant than the Feet—
'All things betray thee, who betrayest Me.' *Ib.*
- 15 (For, though I knew His love Who followed,
Yet was I sore adread
Lest, having Him, I must have naught beside.) *Ib.*
- 16 Fear wist not to evade, as Love wist to pursue. *Ib.*
- 17 I said to Dawn: Be sudden—to Eve, Be soon. *Ib.*
- 18 To all swift things for swiftness did I sue;
Clung to the whistling mane of every wind.
The Hound of Heaven
- 19 Came on the following Feet,
And a Voice above their beat—
'Naught shelters thee, who wilt not shelter Me.' *Ib.*
- 20 I sought no more that after which I strayed
In face of man or maid;
But still within the little children's eyes
Seems something, something that replies,
They at least are for me, surely for me!
I turned me to them very wistfully;
But just as their young eyes grew sudden fair
With dawning answers there,
Their angel plucked them from me by the hair. *Ib.*
- 21 I was heavy with the even
When she lit her glimmering tapers
Round the day's dead sanctities. *Ib.*
- 22 My harness piece by piece Thou hast hewn from me
And smitten me to my knee. *Ib.*
- 23 Yea, faithless now even dream
The dreamer, and the lute the lutanist;
Even the linked fantasies, in whose blossomy twist
I swung the earth a trinket at my wrist. *Ib.*
- 24 Ah! must—
Designer infinitel—
Ah! must Thou char the wood ere Thou canst linn
with it? *Ib.*
- 25 Such is, what is to be?
The pulp so bitter, how shall taste the rind? *Ib.*
- 26 Yet ever and anon a trumpet sounds
From the hid battlements of Eternity;
Those shaken mists a space unsettle, then
Round the half-glimpsed turrets slowly wash again. *Ib.*
- 27 Whether man's heart or life it be which yields
Thee harvest, must Thy harvest-fields
Be dunged with rotten death? *Ib.*
- 28 Now of that long pursuit
Comes on at hand the bruit;
That Voice is round me like a bursting sea:
'And is thy earth so marred,
Shattered in shard on shard?
Lo, all things fly thee, for thou fleest Me!' *Ib.*
- 29 And human love needs human meriting—
How hast thou merited—
Of all man's elotted clay the dingiest clot?
Alack, thou knowest not
How little worthy of any love thou art. *Ib.*
- 30 All which I took from thee I did but take,
Not for thy harms,
But just that thou might'st seek it in My arms. *Ib.*
- 31 Halts by me that footfall—
Is my gloom, after all,
Shade of His hand, outstretched caressingly?
'Ah, fondest, blindest, weakest,
I am He whom thou seekest!
Thou dravest love from thee, who dravest Me' *Ib.*
- 32 There is no expeditious road
To pack and label men for God,
And save them by the barrel-load
Epilogue to 'A Judgment in Heaven'

1 O world invisible, we view thee,
O world intangible, we touch thee,
O world unknowable, we know thee,
Inapprehensible, we clutch thee!

Does the fish soar to find the ocean,
The eagle plunge to find the air—
That we ask of the stars in motion
If they have rumour of thee there?

Not where the wheeling systems darken,
And our benumbed conceiving soars!—
The drift of pinions, would we hearken,
Beats at our own clay-shuttered doors.

The angels keep their ancient places;—
Turn but a stone, and start a wing!
'Tis ye, 'tis your estrangèd faces,
That miss the many-splendoured thing.

But (when so sad thou canst not sadder)
Cry;—and upon thy so sore loss
Shall shine the traffic of Jacob's ladder
Pitched betwixt Heaven and Charing Cross.

Yea, in the night, my Soul, my daughter,
Cry,—clinging Heaven by the hems;
And lo, Christ walking on the water
Not of Gennesareth, but Thames!

The Kingdom of God

2 It is little I repair to the matches of the Southron
folk,

Though my own red roses there may blow;
It is little I repair to the matches of the Southron
folk,

Though the red roses crest the caps I know.
For the field is full of shades as I near the shadowy
coast,

And a ghostly batsman plays to the bowling of a
ghost,
And I look through my tears on a soundless-clapping
host

As the run-stealers flicker to and fro,

To and fro:—

O my Hornby and my Barlow long ago! *At Lord's*

3 Secret was the garden,
Set i' the pathless awe. *The Mistress of Vision*

4 East, ah, east of Himalay,
Dwell the nations underground. *Ib.*

5 Where is the land of Luthany,
And where the region Elenore?
I do faint therefor.

When to the new eyes of thee
All things by immortal power,
Near or far,
Hiddenly
To each other linked are,
That thou canst not stir a flower
Without troubling of a star. *Ib.*

6 Lo, in the sanctuaried East,
Day, a dedicated priest
In all his robes pontifical exprest,
Lifteth slowly, lifteth sweetly,
From out its Orient tabernacle drawn,
Yon orbèd sacrament confest
Which sprinkles benediction through the dawn.
Orient Ode

7 Ah! let the sweet birds of the Lord
With earth's waters make accord;

Teach how the crucifix may be
Carven from the laurel-tree,
Fruit of the Hesperides
Burnish take on Eden-trees,
The Muses' sacred grove be wet
With the red dew of Olivet,
And Sappho lay her burning brows
In white Cecilia's lap of snows!

To a Poet Breaking Silence

8 Summer set lip to earth's bosom bare,
And left the flushed print in a poppy there. *The Poppy*

9 The sleep-flower sways in the wheat its head,
Heavy with dreams, as that with bread:
The goodly grain and the sun-flushed sleeper
The reaper reaps, and Time the reaper.

I hang 'mid men my needless head,
And my fruit is dreams, as theirs is bread:
The goodly men and the sun-hazed sleeper
Time shall reap, but after the reaper
The world shall glean of me, me the sleeper. *Ib.*

10 I had endured through watches of the dark
The abashless inquisition of each star. *Sister Songs, i*

11 The innocent moon, which nothing does but shine,
Moves all the labouring surges of the world. *Ib.*

12 What heart could have thought you?—

Past our devisal
(O filigree petal!)
Fashioned so purely,
Fragilely, surely,
From what Paradisal
Imagineless metal,
Too costly for cost? *To a Snowflake*

13 His hammer of wind,
And His graver of frost. *Ib.*

14 And, while she feels the heavens lie bare,
She only talks about her hair. *The Way of a Maid*

HAROLD WILLIAM THOMPSON

1891—

15 What shall we do—or go fishing?
Body, Boots and Britches (1940), p. 504

WILLIAM HEPWORTH THOMPSON

1810–1886

16 I did not think we should miss poor Kingsley so soon.
On Seeley's inaugural lecture as Professor of History, following Charles Kingsley

17 We are none of us infallible—not even the youngest
of us.
Remark referring to G. W. Balfour, then Junior Fellow of Trinity. G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 18

JAMES THOMSON

1700–1748

18 When Britain first, at heaven's command,
Arose from out the azure main,
This was the charter of the land,
And guardian angels sung this strain:
'Rule, Britannia, rule the waves;
Britons never will be slaves.'

Alfred: a Masque (1740), Act II, Scene the last

- 1 The world of waters wild *Britannia, l 27*
 2 A pleasing land of drowsyhead it was
 The Castle of Indolence, c i vi
 3 As when a shepherd of the Hebrides,
 Placed far amid the melancholy main *Ib xxx*
 4 A bard here dwelt, more fat than bard be seems
 Ib lxxviii
 5 Poured forth his unpremeditated strain *Ib*
 6 A little, round, fat, oily man of God *Ib lxxix*
 7 For ever, Fortune, wilt thou prove
 An unrelenting foe to love,
 And, when we meet a mutual heart,
 Come in between and bid us part? *To Fortune*
 8 Come then, expressive Silence, muse his praise
 A Hymn on the Seasons, l 118
 9 How the heart listened while he pleading spoke!
 While on the enlightened mind, with winning art,
 His gentle reason so persuasive stole
 That the charmed hearer thought it was his own
 To the Memory of the Lord Talbot, l 103
 10 Come, gentle Spring! ethereal mildness, come
 The Seasons, Spring, l 1
 11 The stately-sailing swan
 Gives out his snowy plumage to the gale,
 And, arching proud his neck, with oary feet
 Bears forward fierce, and guards his osier isle,
 Protective of his young *Ib l 778*
 12 Delightful task! to rear the tender thought
 To teach the young idea how to shoot *Ib l 1152*
 13 An elegant sufficiency, content,
 Retirement, rural quiet, friendship, books
 Ib l 1161
 14 The sober suited songstress [The nightingale]
 Ib Summer, l 746
 15 Ships, dim discovered, dropping from the clouds
 Ib l 946
 16 Or sighed and looked unutterable things *Ib l 1188*
 17 While Autumn nodding o'er the yellow plain
 Comes jovial on *Ib Autumn, l 2*
 18 While listening senates hang upon thy tongue
 Ib l 15
 19 For loveliness
 Needs not the foreign aid of ornament,
 But is when unadorned adorned the most *Ib l 204*
 20 Poor is the triumph o'er the timid hare! *Ib l 401*
 21 The big round tears run down his dappled face
 Ib l 454
 22 The Atlantic surge
 Pours in among the stormy Hebrides *Ib l 864*
 23 Find other lands beneath another sun *Ib l 1286*
 24 See Winter comes to rule the varied year
 Sullen and sad *Ib Winter, l 1*
 25 Welcome kindred glooms!
 Congenial horrors, hail! *Ib l 5*
 26 The redbreast, sacred to the household gods,
 Wisely regardful of the embroidering sky,
 In joyless fields and thorny thickets leaves
 His shivering mates, and pays to trusted man
 His annual visit Half afraid, he first

- Against the window beats, then brisk alights
 On the warm hearth, then hopping o'er the floor,
 Eyes all the smiling family askance,
 And pecks, and starts, and wonders where he is—
 Till, more familiar grown, the table crumbs
 Attract his slender feet *The Seasons, Winter, l 246*
 27 Studious let me sit,
 And hold high converse with the mighty dead *Ib l 431*

JAMES THOMSON

1834-1882

- 29 The City is of Night, perchance of Death,
 But certainly of Night *The City of Dreadful Night*
 30 As we rush, as we rush in the train,
 The trees and the houses go wheeling back,
 But the starry heavens above that plain
 Come flying on our track *Sunday at Hampstead, x*
 31 Give a man a horse he can ride,
 Give a man a boat he can sail
 Sunday up the River, xv

HENRY DAVID THOREAU

1817-1862

- 32 The mass of men lead lives of quiet desperation
 Walden Economy
 33 It is a characteristic of wisdom not to do desperate things
 Ib
 34 I have lived some thirty years on this planet, and I
 have yet to hear the first syllable of valuable or
 even earnest advice from my seniors *Ib*
 35 I long ago lost a hound, a bay horse, and a turtle
 dove, and am still on their trail *Ib*
 36 It is true, I never assisted the sun materially in his
 rising, but, doubt not, it was of the last importance
 only to be present at it *Ib*
 37 Tall arrowy white pines *Ib*
 38 The owner of the axe, as he released his hold on it,
 said that it was the apple of his eye, but I returned
 it sharper than I received it *Ib*
 39 For more than five years I maintained myself thus
 solely by the labor of my hands, and I found, that
 by working about six weeks in a year, I could meet
 all the expenses of living *Ib*
 40 As for Doing good that is one of the professions
 which are full Moreover, I have tried it fairly,
 and, strange as it may seem, am satisfied that it
 does not agree with my constitution *Ib*
 41 The government of the world I live in was not
 framed like that of Britain, in after dinner con-
 versations over the wine *Ib conclusion*
 42 Simplify, simplify
 Ib Where I Lived, and What I Lived For
 43 The three o' clock in the morning courage, which
 Bonaparte thought was the rarest *Ib Sounds*
 44 Wherever a man goes, men will pursue him and paw
 him with their dirty institutions, and, if they can,
 constrain him to belong to their desperate odd-
 fellow society *Ib The Village*

THOREAU—TICKELL

- 1 I frequently tramped eight or ten miles through the deepest snow to keep an appointment with a beech-tree, or a yellow birch, or an old acquaintance among the pines.
Walden. Winter Visitors
- 2 I once had a sparrow alight upon my shoulder for a moment while I was hoeing in a village garden, and I felt that I was more distinguished by that circumstance than I should have been by any epaulet I could have worn.
Ib.
- 3 It takes two to speak the truth,—one to speak, and another to hear.
A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers, Wednesday
- 4 Some circumstantial evidence is very strong, as when you find a trout in the milk.
Unpublished MSS. in Miscellanies, Biographical Sketch (1918), vol. x, p. 30
- 5 Not that the story need be long, but it will take a long while to make it short.
Letter to Mr. B., 16 Nov. 1857. (See 374:8)

ROSE HARTWICK THORPE

1850-1939

- 6 Curfew must not ring to-night.
Title of poem

REV. GODFREY THRING

1823-1903

- 7 Fierce raged the tempest o'er the deep,
Watch did thine anxious servants keep,
But thou wast wrapp'd in guileless sleep,
Calm and still.
Chope's Hymnal (1862). Fierce Raged The Tempest

THUCYDIDES

b. c. 471 B.C.

- 8 κτήμα ἐς αἰί.
A possession for ever.
Thucydides, i. 22
- 9 φιλοκαλοῦμέν τε γὰρ μετ' εὐτελείας καὶ φιλοσοφοῦμεν ἄνευ μαλακίας.
For we are lovers of the beautiful, yet simple in our tastes, and we cultivate the mind without loss of manliness.
Ib. ii. 40, § 1. Trans. by Jowett
- 10 ἀνδρῶν γὰρ ἐπιφανῶν πᾶσα γῆ τάφος.
The whole earth is the sepulchre of famous men.
Ib. 43, § 3
- 11 τῆς τε γὰρ ὑπαρχούσης φύσεως μὴ χείροσι γενέσθαι ὕμιν μεγάλη ἡ δόξα, καὶ τῆς ἂν ἐπ' ἐλάχιστον ἀρετῆς πέρι ἡ ψόγου ἐν τοῖς ἀρσεσι κλέος ᾗ.
To a woman not to show more weakness than is natural to her sex is great glory, and not to be talked of for good or evil among men.
Ib. 45, § 2

JAMES THURBER

1894-

- 12 The War Between Men and Women.
Title of series of cartoons

EDWARD, FIRST BARON THURLOW

1731-1806

- 13 As guardian of his Majesty's conscience.
Speech in the House of Lords, 1779. C. Butler, Reminiscences, vol. i, p. 200
- 14 His debt of gratitude also to his Majesty was ample . . . ; and which, when he forgot, might God forget him!
Speech in the House of Lords, 15 Dec. 1778. Parl. Hist. (1814), vol. xxvii, col. 680
- 15 Did you ever expect a corporation to have a conscience, when it has no soul to be damned, and no body to be kicked?
Attrib. Wilberforce, Life of Thurlow, vol. iii, Appendix

EDWARD, SECOND BARON THURLOW

1781-1829

- 16 Nature is always wise in every part.
Select Poems. Sonnet. To a Bird, that haunted the Waters of Lacken, in the Winter

PAUL W. TIBBET

contemporary

- 17 A mushroom of boiling dust up to 20,000 feet.
Description of atomic bomb explosion

TIBULLUS

54?-18? B.C.

- 18 Te spectem, suprema mihi cum venerit hora,
Te teneam moriens deficiente manu.
Let me behold thee when my last hour is come,
thee let me hold with my dying hand. I. i. 59
- 19 Iuppiter pluvius.
Jupiter the rain-bringer. *Ib. vii. 26*

CHIDIOCK TICHBORNE

1558?-1586

- 20 My prime of youth is but a frost of cares;
My feast of joy is but a dish of pain;
My crop of corn is but a field of tares;
And all my good is but vain hope of gain.
The day is past, and yet I saw no sun;
And now I live, and now my life is done.
Verses of Praise and Joy. Elegy. (Written in the Tower before his execution)

THOMAS TICKELL

1686-1740

- 21 I hear a voice you cannot hear,
Which says I must not stay;
I see a hand you cannot see,
Which beckons me away. *Colin and Lucy, v. 4*
- 22 There taught us how to live; and (oh! too high
The price for knowledge) taught us how to die.
Epitaph. On the Death of Mr. Addison, l. 81. Addison's Works (1721), preface, p. xx

HARRY TILZER

- 1 Come, Come, Come and have a drink with me
Down at the old 'Bull and Bush'.
Song sung by Florrie Ford
- 2 Come, Come, Come and make eyes at me *1b*

MATTHEW TINDAL

1657-1733

- 3 Matters of fact, which as Mr Budgell somewhere observes, are very stubborn things
Will of Matthew Tindal (1733), p. 23

TITUS VESPASIANUS

A.D. 40 or 41-81

- 4 Amici, diem perdidit
Friends, I have lost a day
Suetonius, Titus, ch. 8, 1

JOHN TOBIN

1770-1804

- 5 'The man that lays his hand upon a woman,
Save in the way of kindness is a wretch
Whom 't were gross flattery to name a coward'
The Honeymoon, II 1

JACOPONE DA TODI

d. 1306

- 6 Stabat mater dolorosa
Iuxta crucem lacrimosa
At the cross her station keeping
Stood the mournful mother weeping
Pachen Jacopone da Todi Trans. in English Hymnal Also ascribed to Innocent III

LEO TOLSTOY

1828-1910

- 7 All happy families resemble each other, each unhappy family is unhappy in its own way
Anna Karenina, pt. 1, ch. 1 Trans. by Maude
- 8 Pure and complete sorrow is as impossible as pure and complete joy
War and Peace, bk. xv, ch. 1 Trans. by Maude
- 9 Art is not a handicraft: it is the transmission of feeling the artist has experienced
What is Art? ch. 19 Trans. by Maude
- 10 I sit on a man's back, choking him and making him carry me, and yet assure myself and others that I am very sorry for him and wish to ease his lot by all possible means—except by getting off his back
What Then Must We Do? ch. 16 Trans. by Maude

AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE TOPLADY

1740-1778

- 11 Rock of ages, cleft for me,
Let me hide myself in thee
The Gospel Magazine, Oct. 1775 Rock of Ages

- 12 Nothing in my hand I bring,
Simply to thy Cross I cling,
Naked, come to thee for dress,
Helpless, look to thee for grace,
Foul, I to the Fountain fly,
Wash me, Saviour, or I die

Rock of Ages

THOMAS TRATHERNE

1637?-1674

- 13 You never enjoy the world aught, till the sea itself floweth in your veins, till you are clothed with the heavens, and crowned with the stars, and perceive yourself to be the sole heir of the whole world, and more than so, because men are in it who are every one sole heirs as well as you. Till you can sing and rejoice and delight in God, as misers do in gold, and kings in sceptres, you never enjoy the world.
Centuries of Meditations Cent. 1, § 29
- 14 The corn was orient and immortal wheat, which never should be reaped, nor was ever sown. I thought it had stood from everlasting to everlasting
1b Cent. III, § 3
- 15 The Men! O what venerable and reverend creatures did the aged seem! Immortal Cherubims! And young men glittering and sparkling Angels, and maids strange seraphic pieces of life and beauty! Boys and girls tumbling in the street, and playing were moving jewels. I knew not that they were born or should die, but all things abided eternally as they were in their proper places
1b
- 16 Contentment is a sleepy thing
If it in death alone must die,
A quiet mind is worse than poverty,
Unless it from enjoyment spring!
That's blessedness alone that makes a King!
Of Contentment
- 17 O yonder is the moon
Newly come after me to town,
That shin'd at Lugwardin but yesternight,
Where I enjoy'd the self same light
On Leaping over the Moon, VIII
- 18 I withun did flow
With seas of life, like wine
Wonder, III

HENRY DUFF TRAILL

1842-1900

- 19 Look in my face. My name is Used to was,
I am also called Played out and Done-to death,
And It-will wash no-more
After Dilettante Concetti [i.e. Dante Gabriel Rossetti, see 411 17], VIII

JOSEPH TRAPP

1679-1747

- 20 The King, observing with judicious eyes
The state of both his universities
To Oxford sent a troop of horse, and why?
That learned body wanted loyalty,
To Cambridge books as very well discerning
How much that loyal body wanted learning
On George I's Donation of the Bishop of Ely's Library to Cambridge University Nichols's Literary Anecdotes, vol. III, p. 330 For the reply see 87 26

- 1 Our royal master saw, with heedful eyes,
The wants of his two universities:
Troops he to Oxford sent, as knowing why
That learned body wanted loyalty:
But books to Cambridge gave, as well discerning
That that right loyal body wanted learning.
Alternative version recited by Dr. Johnson.
Johnsonian Miscellanies (1897), vol. i, p. 171

HERBERT TRENCH

1865-1923

- 2 But when Night is on the hills, and the great Voices
Roll in from Sea,
By starlight and by candlelight and dreamlight
She comes to me.
She Comes Not When Noon is on the Roses
- 3 Come, let us make love deathless, thou and I.
To Arolilia, No. 2. 'Come, let us make love deathless'
- 4 O dreamy, gloomy, friendly Trees. *Title of poem*

RICHARD TRENCH, ARCHBISHOP OF DUBLIN

1807-1886

- 5 England, we love thee better than we know.
Gibraltar
- 6 I say to thee, do thou repeat
To the first man thou mayest meet
In lane, highway, or open street—
That he and we and all men move
Under a canopy of love,
As broad as the blue sky above. *The Kingdom of God*
- 7 This is blessing, this is life. *Ib.*

GEORGE MACAULAY TREVELYAN

1876-

- 8 Disinterested intellectual curiosity is the life blood of
real civilisation.
English Social History (1942), preface, viii
- 9 Education . . . has produced a vast population able to
read but unable to distinguish what is worth
reading. *Ib.* ch. 18

ANTHONY TROLLOPE

1815-1882

- 10 He must have known me had he seen me as he was
wont to see me, for he was in the habit of flogging
me constantly. Perhaps he did not recognize me
by my face. *Autobiography*, ch. 1
- 11 Take away from English authors their copyrights, and
you would very soon take away from England her
authors. *Ib.* ch. 6
- 12 Three hours a day will produce as much as a man
ought to write. *Ib.* ch. 15
- 13 I think that Plantagenet Palliser, Duke of Omnium, is
a perfect gentleman. If he be not, then am I unable
to describe a gentleman. *Ib.* ch. 20
- 14 She [Mrs. Stanhope] was rich in apparel, but not
bedizened with finery . . . she well knew the great
architectural secret of decorating her constructions,
and never descended to construct a decoration.
Barchester Towers, ch. 9

- 15 'Unhand it, sir!' said Mrs. Proudie. From what scrap
of dramatic poetry she had extracted the word
cannot be said; but it must have rested on her
memory, and now seemed opportunely dignified
for the occasion. *Barchester Towers*, ch. 11
- 16 It's dogged as does it. It ain't thinking about it.
Last Chronicle of Barset, ch. 61
- 17 We know that power does corrupt. [Duke of Omnium.]
The Prime Minister, ch. 68
- 18 The tenth Muse, who now governs the periodical
press. *The Warden*, ch. 14

ST. VINCENT TROUBRIDGE

1895-

- 19 There is an iron curtain across Europe.
Sunday Empire News, 21 Oct. 1945

MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER

1810-1889

- 20 A good book is the best of friends, the same to-day
and for ever.
Proverbial Philosophy, Series 1. *Of Reading*

WALTER JAMES REDFERN TURNER

1889-1946

- 21 Chimborazo, Cotopaxi,
They had stolen my soul away! *Romance*, vii

THOMAS TUSSEER

1524?-1580

- 22 Make hunger thy sauce, as a medicine for health.
Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, ch.
10. *Good Husbandry Lessons*
- 23 At Christmas play and make good cheer,
For Christmas comes but once a year.
Ib. ch. 12. *The Farmer's daily Diet*
- 24 Yet true it is, as cow chaws cud,
And trees at spring do yield forth bud,
Except wind stands as never it stood,
It is an ill wind turns none to good.
Ib. ch. 13. *Description of the Properties of Winds*
- 25 Who goeth a borrowing
Goeth a sorrowing.
Few lend (but fools)
Their working tools. *Ib.* ch. 15. *September's Abstract*
- 26 In doing of either, let wit bear a stroke,
For buying or selling of pig in a poke.
Ib. *September's Husbandry*
- 27 Naught venture, naught have.
Ib. ch. 16. *October's Abstract*
- 28 To dog in the manger some liken I could.
Ib. ch. 28. *Against Fantastical Scrupleness*
- 29 Feb, fill the dyke
With what thou dost like.
Ib. ch. 34. *February's Husbandry*
- 30 March dust to be sold
Worth ransom of gold.
Ib. ch. 36. *March's Husbandry*
- 31 Sweet April showers
Do spring May flowers.
Ib. ch. 38. *April's Husbandry*

TUSSER—UFFORD

- 2 Cold May and windy,
Barn fillyeth up finely
Fine Hundred Points of Good Husbandry, ch 40
May's Husbandry
- 2 Dry August and warm
Doth harvest no harm
Ib ch 46 August's Husbandry
- 3 Look ere thou leap, see ere thou go
Ib ch 56 Dialogue of Wiving and Thriving
- 4 Some respite to husbands the weather may send,
But housewives' affairs have never an end
Ib Preface to the Book of Housewifery
- 5 The stone that is rolling can gather no moss,
For master and servant, oft changing is loss
Ib Housewifely Admonitions
- 6 Dry sun, dry wind,
Safe bind, safe find
Ib Washing

LAWRENCE TUTTIET

1825-1897

- 7 Father, let me dedicate
All this year to thee
Gems of Thought (1864) Father, Let Me Dedicate

MARK TWAIN [SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS]

1835-1910

- 8 There was things which he stretched, but mainly he
told the truth
The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn, ch 1
- 9 The statements was interesting, but tough
Ib ch 17
- 10 All kings is mostly rascallions
Ib ch 23
- 11 If there was two birds sitting on a fence, he would bet
you which one would fly first
The Celebrated Jumping Frog, p 17
- 12 I don't see no pints about that frog that's any
better n any other frog
Ib p 20
- 13 Soap and education are not as sudden as a massacre,
but they are more deadly in the long run
The Facts concerning the Recent Resignation
Sketches New & Old (1900), p 350
- 14 They spell it Vinei and pronounce it Vinehy,
foreigners always spell better than they pronounce
Innocents Abroad, ch 19
- 15 I do not want Michael Angelo for breakfast—for
luncheon—for dinner—for tea—for supper—for
between meals
Ib ch 27
- 16 I ump the whole thing! say that the Creator made
Italy from designs by Michael Angelol
Ib
- 17 Guides cannot master the subtleties of the American
joke
Ib
- 18 If you've got a nice fresh corpse, fetch him out! *Ib*
- 19 Are you going to hang him anyhow—and try him
afterward?
Innocents at Home, ch 5
- 20 When I m playful I use the meridians of longitude
and parallels of latitude for a seinc, and drag the
Atlantic Ocean for whales! I scratch my head with
the lightning and purr myself to sleep with the
thunder!
Life on the Mississippi, ch 3

- 21 At bottom be was probably fond of them, but he was
always able to conceal it [On Thomas Carlyle and
Americans]
My First Lie
- 22 An experienced, industrious, ambitious, and often
quite picturesque liar
Private History of a Campaign that Failed
- 23 Adam was but human—this explains it all He did
not want the apple for the apple's sake, he wanted
it only because it was forbidden
Pudd'nhead Wilson, heading of ch 2
- 24 Whoever has lived long enough to find out what life
is, knows how deep a debt of gratitude we owe to
Adam, the first great benefactor of our race He
brought death into the world *Ib heading of ch 3*
- 25 There's plenty of boys that will come hankering and
gruvelling around when you've got an apple, and
beg the core off you, but when they've got one, and
you beg for the core and remind them how you
give them a core one time, they make a mouth at
you and say thank you 'most to death, but there
ain't-a going to be no core
Tom Sawyer Abroad, ch 1
- 26 There ain't no way to find out why a snorer can't hear
himself snore
Ib ch 10
- 27 They inwardly resolved that so long as they remained
in the business their piracies should not again be
sullied with the crime of stealing
Ib ch 13
- 28 The cross of the Legion of Honour has been con-
ferred upon me However, few escape that distinc-
tion
A Tramp Abroad, ch 8
- 29 This poor little one horse town
The Undertaker's Chat

- 30 The report of my death was an exaggeration
Cable from Europe to the Associated Press
- 31 There is a sumptuous variety about the New England
weather that compels the stranger's admiration—
and regret The weather is always doing some-
thing there, always attending strictly to business,
always getting up new designs and trying them on
the people to see how they will go But it gets
through more business in spring than in any other
season In the spring I have counted one hundred
and thirty-six different kinds of weather inside of
four and twenty hours
The Weather Speech at dinner of New England
Society, New York, 22 Dec 1876 Speeches
(1910), p 59

HENRY TWELLS

1823-1900

- 32 At even ere the sun was set,
The sick, O Lord, around thee lay
Hymns Ancient and Modern (1868), Appendix
At Even Ere the Sun Was Set

EDWARD SMITH UFFORD

1851-1929

- 33 Throw out the life line across the dark way,
There is a brother whom someone should save,
Throw out the life line, throw out the life line
Someone is sinking to-day *Revivalist Hymn (1884)*

MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO

1864-1937

- 1 Fe que no duda es fe muerta.
Faith which does not doubt is dead faith.
La Agonía del Cristianismo, p. 34
- 2 Cúrate de la afección de preocuparte cómo aparezcas a los demás. Cuidate sólo . . . de la idea que de ti Dios tenga.
Cure yourself of the inclination to bother about how you look to other people. Be concerned only . . . with the idea God has of you.
Vida de D. Quijote y Sancho, p. 27

MRS. C. UNWIN

- 3 The Hungry Forties. *Title of book* (1905)

RALPH R. UPTON

- 4 Stop; look; listen.
Slogan devised in 1912 to replace the old U.S. railway-crossing signs of 'Look out for the locomotive'

W. UPTON

- 5 This lass so neat, with smile so sweet,
Has won my right good will,
I'd crowns resign to call thee mine,
Sweet lass of Richmond Hill.
The Lass of Richmond Hill. Oxford Song Book.
(See 327:5)

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH

1664-1726

- 6 The want of a thing is perplexing enough, but the possession of it is intolerable.
The Confederacy, I. ii
- 7 Much of a muchness. *The Provok'd Husband*, I. i
- 8 BELINDA:
Ay, but you know we must return good for evil.
LADY BRUTE:
That may be a mistake in the translation.
The Provok'd Wife, I. i
- 9 Britons, strike home. *Ib.* IV. i
- 10 Thinking is to me the greatest fatigue in the world.
The Relapse, II. i
- 11 No man worth having is true to his wife, or can be true to his wife, or ever was, or ever will be so.
Ib. III. ii

WILLIAM HENRY VANDERBILT

1821-1885

- 12 The public be damned!
Reply to a question whether the public should be consulted about luxury trains. A. W. Cole's Letter, New York Times, 25 August 1918.

BARTOLOMEO VANZETTI

1888-1927

- 13 I found myself compelled to fight back from my eyes the tears, and quench my heart trobling to my throat to not weep before him. But Sacco's name

will live in the hearts of the people, when your name, your laws, institutions, and your false god are but a dim remomoring of a cursed past in which man was wolf to the man.

Last speech to the Massachusetts court, which was trying him and Nicolo Sacco on charges of murder and robbery. Both were self-confessed anarchists and labour agitators. Both were convicted, and were executed 23 Aug. 1927

CHARLES JOHN VAUGHAN

1816-1897

- 14 Must you go? Can't you stay?
Remark with which he broke up awkward breakfast parties of schoolboys who were too shy to go. Story retold with the words transposed, 'Can't you go? Must you stay?' G. W. E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch. 24

HENRY VAUGHAN

1622-1695

- 15 Man is the shuttle, to whose winding quest
And passage through these looms
God order'd motion, but ordain'd no rest.
Silex Scintillans. Man.
- 16 Father of lights! what sunny seed,
What glance of day hast Thou confin'd
Into this bird? To all the breed
This busy ray Thou hast assign'd;
Their magnetism works all night,
And dreams of Paradise and light.
Ib. Cock-Crowing
- 17 I cannot reach it; and my striving eye
Dazzles at it, as at eternity. *Ib. Childhood*
- 18 Through that pure virgin shrine,
That sacred veil drawn o'er Thy glorious noon,
That men might look and live, as glow-worms shine,
And face the moon;
Wise Nicodemus saw such light
As made him know his God by night.
Ib. The Night, l. 1
- 19 Most blest believer he!
Who in that land of darkness and blind eyes
Thy long expected healing wings could see
When Thou didst rise!
And, what can never more be done,
Did at midnight speak with the Sun! *Ib. l. 7*
- 20 Dear Night! this world's defeat;
The stop to busy fools; care's check and curb;
The day of spirits; my soul's calm retreat
Which none disturb!
Christ's progress, and His prayer-time;
The hours to which high Heaven doth chime.
Ib. l. 25
- 21 There is in God—some say—
A deep, but dazzling darkness; as men here
Say it is late and dusky, because they
See not all clear.
O for that Night! where I in Him
Might live invisible and dim! *Ib. l. 49*

- 1 My soul, there is a country
Far beyond the stars,
Where stands a winged sentry
All skilful in the wars
There, above noise and danger,
Sweet Peace is crown'd with smiles,
And One born in a manger
Commands the beauteous files

Silex Scintillans Peace

- 2 If thou canst get but thither,
There grows the flower of Peace,
The Rose that cannot wither,
Thy fortress, and thy ease
Leave then thy foolish ranges,
For none can thee secure,
But One, who never changes,
Thy God, thy life, thy cure

Ib

- 3 Happy those early days, when I
Shin'd in my angel infancy
Before I understood this place
Appointed for my second race,
Or taught my soul to fancy aught
But a white, celestial thought,
When yet I had not walked above
A mile or two from my first love,
And looking back—at that short space—
Could see a glimpse of His bright face

Ib The Retreat, l 1

- 4 And in those weaker glories spy
Some shadows of eternity

Ib l 13

- 5 But felt through all this fleshly dress
Bright shoots of everlastingness

Ib l 19

- 6 O how I long to travel back,
And tread again that ancient track!
That I might once more reach that plain,
Where first I left my glorious train
From whence th' enlighten'd spirit sees
The shady City of palm trees

Ib l 21

- 7 Some men a forward motion love,
But I by backward steps would move,
And when this dust falls to the urn,
In that state I came, return

Ib l 29

- 8 They are all gone into the world of light,
And I alone sit lingering here,
Their very memory is fair and bright,
And my sad thoughts doth clear

Ib They Are All Gone

- 9 I see them walking in an air of glory
Whose light doth trample on my days
My days, which are at best but dull and hoary,
Mere glimmering and decays

Ib

- 10 Dear, beauteous death! the jewel of the just,
Shining nowhere but in the dark
What mysteries do lie beyond thy dust,
Could man outlook that mark!

Ib

- 11 He that hath found some fledg'd bird's nest, may
know
At first sight, if the bird be flown,
But what fair well or grove he sings in now,
That is to him unknown

Ib

- 12 And yet, as angels in some brighter dreams
Call to the soul when man doth sleep,
So some strange thoughts transcend our wonted
themes,
And into glory peep

Ib

- 13 I saw Eternity the other night,
Like a great ring of pure and endless light,
All calm, as it was bright,
And round beneath it, Time in hours, days, years,
Driv'n by the spheres
Like a vast shadow mov'd, in which the world
And all her train were hurld

Silex Scintillans The World

LUC DE CLAPIER, MARQUIS DE VAUVENARGUES

1715-1747

- 14 Les grandes pensées viennent du cœur
Great thoughts come from the heart

Réflexions et Maximes

THOMAS, LORD VAUX

1510-1556

- 15 For Age, with stealing steps,
Hath clawed me with his clutch
*Poems (1872), p 42 The Aged Lover Renounceth
Love A Ditty Representing the Image of
Death*

VEGETIUS

4th cent A D

- 16 Qui desiderat pacem, praeparet bellum
Let him who desires peace, prepare for war

De Re Mil 3, prol

PIERRE VERGNIAUD

1753-1793

- 17 Il a été permis de craindre que la Révolution, comme
Saturne, dévorât successivement tous ses enfants
There was reason to fear that the Revolution like
Saturn, might devour in turn each one of her
children
*Lamartine, Histoire des Girondins, bk xxxviii,
ch 20*

PAUL VERLAINE

1844-1896

- 18 Et tout le reste est littérature
All the rest is mere fine writing

Jadis et Naguere

QUEEN VICTORIA

1819-1901

- 19 I will be good
*Letter from the Baroness Lehzen to Her Majesty,
2 Dec 1867 Martin's The Prince Consort (1875),
vol 1, p 13*

- 20 We are not amused
Notebooks of a Spinster Lady, 2 Jan 1900

- 21 We are not interested in the possibilities of defeat
To A J Balfour, in 'Black Week', Dec 1899

- 22 He [Mr Gladstone] speaks to Me as if I was a public
meeting
*G W E Russell's Collections and Recollections,
ch 14*

ALFRED DE VIGNY

1797-1863

- 1 J'aime la majesté des souffrances humaines.
I love the majesty of human suffering.
La Maison du Berger
- 2 Seul le silence est grand; tout le reste est faiblesse...
Fais énergiquement ta longue et lourde tâche...
Puis, après, comme moi, souffre et meurs sans parler.
Silence alone is great; all else is feebleness...
Perform with all your heart your long and heavy task...
Then as do I, say naught, but suffer and die.
La Mort du Loup

FRANÇOIS VILLON

b. 1431

- 3 Mais où sont les neiges d'antan?
But where are the snows of yesteryear?
Le Grand Testament, Ballade des Dames du Temps Jadis. Trans. by D. G. Rossetti

ST. VINCENT OF LERINS

d. c. A.D. 450

- 4 Quod semper, quod ubique, quod ab omnibus creditum est.
What is always, what is everywhere, what is by all people believed.
Commonitorium, ii

VIRGIL

70-19 B.C.

- 5 Arma virumque cano, Troiae qui primus ab oris
Italiam fato profugus Laviniae venit
Litora—multum ille et terris iactatus et alto
Vi superum, saevae memorem Iunonis ob iram.
Arms I sing, and the man, who first from the
shores of Troy came, Fate-exiled, to Italy and her
Lavinian strand—much buffeted he on flood and
field by constraint of Heaven and fell Juno's un-
slumbering ire. *Aeneid*, i. 1. Trans. by Jackson
- 6 Quo numine laeso.
Wherein was her godhead affronted. *Ib.* 8
- 7 Tantaene animis caelestibus irae?
Can heavenly spirits cherish resentment so dire?
Ib. 11
- 8 Necdum etiam causae irarum saevique dolores
Exciderant animo; manet alta mente repostum
Iudicium Paridis spretaeque iniuria formae.
Nor yet had the causes of her wrath, nor her hot
resentment, faded from her soul. Deep-written
in her heart the judgement of Paris remained, and
the outrage to her slighted beauty. *Ib.* 25
- 9 Tanta molis erat Romanam condere gentem.
So vast was the struggle to found the Roman state.
Ib. 33
- 10 Apparent rari nantes in gurgite vasto.
Here and there in the wastes of ocean a swimmer
was seen. *Ib.* 118
- 11 Furor arma ministrat.
Fury ministers arms. *Ib.* 150
- 12 Fidus quae tela gerebat Achates.
Loyal Achates bore the weapons. *Aeneid*, i. 188
- 13 O passi graviores, dabit deus his quoque finem.
Friends, that have endured yet heavier blows,
God will grant an ending even to this. *Ib.* 199
- 14 Forsan et haec olim meminisse iuvabit.
The day may dawn when this plight shall be sweet
to remember. *Ib.* 203
- 15 Durate, et vosmet rebus servate secundis.
Then endure for a while, and live for a happier
day! *Ib.* 207
- 16 Dux femina facti.
A woman the head of their emprise. *Ib.* 364
- 17 Vera incessu patuit dea.
The goddess indubitable was revealed in her step.
Ib. 405
- 18 'En Priamus. Sunt hic etiam sua praemia laudi;
Sunt lacrimae rerum et mentem mortalia tangunt.
Solve metus; feret haec aliquam tibi fama salutem.'
Sic ait atque animum pictura pascit inani.
'Lo, here is Priam! Even here, virtue hath her
rewards, and mortality her tears: even here, the
woes of man touch the heart of man! Dispel
thy fears; this fame of ours is herald to some
salvation.' He said, and sated his soul with the
barren portraiture. *Ib.* 461
- 19 Impar congressus Achilli.
Fronted Achilles with unequal arm. *Ib.* 475
- 20 Mens sibi conscia recti.
A mind conscious of the right. *Ib.* 604
- 21 In freta dum fluvii current, dum montibus umbrae
Lustrabunt convexa, polus dum sidera pascet,
Semper honos nomenque tuum laudesque manebunt.
While the rivers shall run to ocean, while the
shadows shall move in the mountain valleys,
while the sky shall feed the stars, always shall thy
honour, and thy name, and thy glory abide. *Ib.* 607
- 22 Non ignara mali miseris succurrere disco.
Not unschooled in woe do I learn to succour un-
happiness! *Ib.* 630
- 23 Conticuere omnes intentique ora tenebant.
Every tongue was still, every face turned rapt upon
him. *Ib.* ii. 1
- 24 Infandum, regina, iubes renovare dolorem.
Too deep for words, O queen, lies the sorrow thou
bidst me renew. *Ib.* 3
- 25 Quaeque ipse miserrima vidi
Et quorum pars magna fui.
All the deeds of woe mine eyes have beheld, and
those whereof I was no small part. *Ib.* 5
- 26 Et iam nox umida caelo
Praecipitat suadentque cadentia sidera somnos.
And now dewy Night falls precipitate from heaven,
and the setting stars counsel sleep! *Ib.* 8
- 27 Equo ne credite, Teucri.
Quidquid id est, timeo Danaos et dona ferentis.
Men of Troy, trust not the horse! Be it what it
may, I fear the Danaans, though their hands
proffer gifts. *Ib.* 48

- 1 In utrumque paratus,
Seu versare dolos seu certae occumbere morti
Nerved to either event, whether to spin his toils, or
to fall under death inevitable *Aeneid, II 61*
- 2 Crimine ab uno
Disce omnes
From a single crime know the nation *Ib 65*
- 3 Horresco referens
I shudder at the word *Ib 204*
- 4 Tacitae per amica silentia lunae
Through the friendly silence of the mute moon
Ib 255
- 5 Tempus erat quo prima quies mortalibus aegris
Incipit et dono divum gratissima serpit
It was the hour when the first sleep of suffering
mortality begins, and, by the grace of Heaven
steals on its sweetest errand of mercy *Ib 268*
- 6 Quantum mutatus ab illo
Hectore qui redit exuvias indutus Achilli
How was he changed from that Hector, who
wended homeward, clad in the spoils of Achilles
Ib 274
- 7 Iam proximus ardet
Ucalegon
Already neighbour Ucalegon burns *Ib 311*
- 8 Fumus Troes, fuit Ilium et ingens
Gloria Teucorum
Trojans we are no more, Ilium is no more, and
the great glory of the Teucrians is departed! *Ib 325*
- 9 Una salus victis nullam sperare salutem
There is but one safety to the vanquished—to hope
not safety! *Ib 354*
- 10 Dis alter visum
Heaven's thought was otherwise *Ib 428*
- 11 Non tali auxilio nec defensoribus istis
Tempus eget
The hour calls not for such succour, nor such
defenders *Ib 521*
- 12 Sequiturque patrem non passibus aequis
Follows his father with unmatched step *Ib 724*
- 13 Quid non mortalia pectora cogis
Auri sacra fames!
O cursed lust of gold to what canst thou not com-
pel the heart of man! *Ib III 56*
- 14 Monstrum horrendum, informe, ingens, cui lumen
ademptum
A monster fearful and hideous, vast and eyeless
Ib 658
- 15 Agnosco vetens vestigia flammae
I feel again a spark of that ancient flame
Ib IV 23
- 16 Vinsque adquirit eundo
At every step she [Fame] gathers strength *Ib 175*
- 17 Sese interea .
Temptaturum aditus et quae mollissima fandi
Tempora
Himself meanwhile . . . would assay to find access
and watch what hour might be the smoothest
for his tale. *Ib 291*

- 18 Quis fallere possit amantem?
Who shall deceive a lover's thought?
Aeneid, IV. 296
- 19 Nec me meminisse pigebit Elissae
Dum memor ipse mei, dum spiritus hos regit artus
Nor ever shall the thought of Elissa be bitter to
me while yet I have remembrance of myself
and the breath governs these limbs *Ib 335*
- 20 Varium et mutabile semper
Femina
A fickle thing and changeful is woman always!
Ib 569
- 21 Exoniare aliquis nostris ex ossibus ultor
Arise thou avenger to come, out of my ashes
Ib 625
- 22 Hos successus alit possunt, quia posse videntur
To those success was good, and the semblance
of power gave power indeed *Ib V 231*
- 23 Facilis descensus Averni
Noctes atque dies patet atri ianua Ditis,
Sed revocare gradum superasque evadere ad auras,
Hoc opus, hic labor est
Light is the descent to Avernus! Night and day
the portals of gloomy Dis stand wide but to
recall thy step and issue to the upper air—there is
the toil and there the task! *Ib VI 126*
- 24 Primo avulso non deficit alter
Aureus, et simili frondescit virga metallo
When the first is rent away a second, golden no
less, succeeds, and the bough blossoms with ore
as precious *Ib 143*
- 25 Procul, o procul este, profani
Hence, O hence, ye that are uninitiated *Ib 258*
- 26 Nunc animis opus, Aeneas, nunc pectore firmo
Now is the hour, Aeneas, for the dauntless spirit
—now for the stout heart *Ib 261*
- 27 Vestibulum ante ipsum primis in faucibus Orci
Luctus et ultrices posuere cubilia Curae,
Pallentesque habitant Morbi tristisque Senectus,
Et Metus et malesuada Fames ac turpis Egestas
Hard before the portal, in the opening jaws of
Hell, Grief and avenging Cares have made their
couch, and with them dwell woe, Disease and
sorrowful Age, and Fear, and Hunger, temptress
to Sin, and loathly Want *Ib 273*
- 28 Tendebantque manus ripae ulterioris amore
Their hands outstretched in yearning for the
farther shore *Ib 314*
- 29 Inventas aut qui vitam excoluere per artis,
Quisque sui memores alios fecere merendo
Or who ennobled life by arts discovered, with
all whose service to their kind won them remem-
brance among men *Ib 663*
- 30 Spiritus intus alit, totamque infusa per artus
Mens agitat molem et magno se corpore miscet
An indwelling spirit sustains, and a mind fused
throughout the limbs sways the whole mass and
mingles with the giant frame *Ib 726*
- 31 Igneus est ollis vigor et caelestis origo
Seminibus
To these seeds a flame like vigour pertains and an
origin celestial *Ib 730*

1 Tu regere imperio populos, Romane, memento
(Hae tibi erunt artes), pacisque imponere morem,
Parcere subiectis et debellare superbos.

Roman, be this thy care—these thine arts—to bear
dominion over the nations and to impose the law
of peace, to spare the humbled and to war down
the proud! *Aeneid*, vi. 851

2 Sunt geminae Somni portae, quarum altera fertur
Cornea, qua veris facilis datur exitus umbris,
Altera candenti perfecta nitens elephanto,
Sed falsa ad caelum mittunt insomnia manes.

There are two gates of Sleep:—of horn, fame tells,
the one, through which the spirits of truth find
an easy passage; the other, wrought smooth-
gleaming with sheen of ivory, but false the
visions that the nether powers speed therefrom
to the heaven above. *Ib.* 893

3 Geniumque loci . . .

precatur.

Implored the Genius of the place. *Ib.* vii. 136

4 Flectere si nequeo superos, Acheronta movebo.

And if Heaven be inflexible, Hell shall be un-
leashed! *Ib.* 312

5 O mihi praeteritos referat si Iuppiter annos.

O, would Jupiter restore me the years that are fled!
Ib. viii. 560

6 Quadripedante putrem sonitu quatit ungula campum.

The sound of galloping hooves shook the crumb-
ling plain. *Ib.* 596

7 Me, me, adsum qui feci, in me convertite ferrum.

On me,—here I stand who did the deed,—on me
turn your steel. *Ib.* ix. 427

8 Dum domus Aeneae Capitoli immobile saxum

Accolet imperiumque pater Romanus habebit.

So long as the house of Aeneas shall dwell by the
Capitol's unmoved rock and the Father of Rome
bear sceptre! *Ib.* 448

9 Macte nova virtute, puer, sic itur ad astra.

Good speed to thy youthful valour, child! So
shalt thou scale the stars! *Ib.* 641

10 Audentis Fortuna iuvat.

Fortune is ally to the brave. *Ib.* x. 284

11 Experto credite.

Credit one who has proved. *Ib.* xi. 283

12 Audiit et voti Phoebus succedere partem

Mente dedit, partem volucris dispersit in auras.

Phoebus heard, and in thought vouchsafed that
half his vow should prosper: half he scattered to
the fleet winds. *Ib.* 794

13 Di me terrent et Iuppiter hostis.

The gods dismay me, and Jove my foe! *Ib.* xii. 895

14 Tityre, tu patulae recubans sub tegmine fagi

Silvestrem tenui musam meditaris avena.

Tityrus, thou liest canopied beneath thy spreading
beech and wooing the silvan Muse on thy slender
oat. *Eclogue*, i. 1. *Trans.* by Jackson

15 Formosam resonare doces Amaryllida silvas.

Thou teachest the responsive woods to call
Amaryllis fair! *Ib.* 5

16 O Meliboe, deus nobis haec otia fecit.

O Meliboeus, it was a god gave us this peace.
Eclogue, i. 6

17 Non equidem invideo, miror magis.

As for me I grudge thee not—rather I marvel!
Ib. 11

18 Sic parvis componere magna solebam

Verum haec tantum alias inter caput extulit urbes

Quantum lenta solent inter viburna cupressi.

I only measured great by small but, above all other
cities, this so far exalts her head as the cypress
above the lissom osiers! *Ib.* 23

19 Et penitus toto divisos orbe Britannos.

Or where the Briton dwells utterly estranged from
all the world! *Ib.* 66

20 Formosum pastor Corydon ardebat Alexim.

Shepherd Corydon was all aflame for fair Alexis.
Ib. ii. 1

21 O formose puer, nimium ne crede colori!

Sweet boy, trust not over much to thy hue!
Ib. 17

22 Quem fugis, a, demens? Habitarunt di quoque silvas.

Ah, madman, whom dost thou flee? Even gods
have dwelt in woods. *Ib.* 60

23 Trahit sua quemque voluptas.

Each draws to his best-loved. *Ib.* 65

24 Nunc frondent silvae, nunc formosissimus annus.

Now the woods are green, and the year is love-
liest. *Ib.* iii. 57

25 Ab Iove principium musae: Iovis omnia plena.

From Jove my lay begins: Jove filleth all. *Ib.* 60

26 Malo me Galatea petit, lasciva puella,

Et fugit ad salices et se cupit ante videri.

Galatea, wayward girl, pelts me with apples, then
runs behind the willows—and hopes I saw her
first! *Ib.* 64

27 Latet anguis in herba.

A snake lurks in the grass! *Ib.* 93

28 Non nostrum inter vos tantas componere lites.

Not ours to decide such high dispute! *Ib.* 108

29 Claudite iam rivos, pueri; sat prata biberunt.

Swains, close now the springs. The meadows have
drunk enough! *Ib.* 111

30 Sicelides Musae, paulo maiora canamus!

Non omnis arbusta iuvant humilisque myrica.

Si canimus silvas, silvae sint consule dignae.

Ultima Cumaei venit iam carminis aetas;

Magnus ab integro saeculorum nascitur ordo.

Iam redit et virgo, redeunt Saturnia regna

Iam nova progenies caelo demittitur alto.

Sicilian Muses, let us raise a somewhat loftier
strain. Not all do orchards and the lowly tamarisk
delight. If the woodland be our theme, let our
woods be worthy of a consul's ear! The last age,
heralded in Cumean song, is come, and the great
march of the centuries, begins anew. Now the
Virgin returns: now Saturn is king again, and a
new and better race descends from on high.

Ib. iv. 1

- 1 *Incipe, parve puer, risu cognoscere matrem*
Begin, baby boy, to know thy mother with a smile
Eclogue, iv 60
- 2 *Incipe, parve puer qui non risere parenti,*
Nec deus hunc mensa, dea nec dignata cubili est
Begin, baby boy! Him who had never a smile for
a parent, no god honours with his board, no god-
dess with her bed! *Ib 62*
- 3 *Arcades ambo,*
Et cantare pares et respondere parati
Both Arcadians, both ready to sing in even con-
test, both ready to make reply! *Ib vii 4*
- 4 *Saepebus in nostros parvam te rosida mala*
(Dux ego vester eram) vidi cum matre legentem
Alter ab undecimo tum me iam acceperat annus,
I am fragilis poteram a terra contingere ramos
Ut vidi, ut pene, ut me malus abstulit error!
Within our orchard a wall I saw thee—for I was
there to point the way—a little maid gathering
dewy apples with my mother! Eleven years I
had numbered and the twelfth already claimed
me, from the ground already I could reach the
frail boughs Ah, how I saw! How I fell! How
that fatal blindness swept me away! *Ib viii 37*
- 5 *Nunc scio quid sit Amor*
Now do I know what Love is! *Ib 43*
- 6 *Non omni possumus omnes*
All power is not to all *Ib 63*
- 7 *Et me fecere poetam*
Pierides, sunt et mihi carmina me quoque dicunt
Vatem pastores, sed non ego credulus illis
Nam neque adhuc Varro videor nec dicere Cinna
Digna sed argutos inter strepere anser olores
Me, too, the Pierian sisters have made a singer, I
too, have songs as, and the shepherds dub me
poet, but I trust them not! For as yet, methinks,
my strains befit not a Varro nor a Cinna, but,
gooselike, I cackle amid quiring swans! *Ib ix 32*
- 8 *Omnia vincit Amor et nos cedamus Amori*
Love is lord of all yield we, too, to Love! *Ib x 69*
- 9 *Ite domum saturae, venit Illeperus, ite capellae*
Get ye home, my full fed goats, get ye home—the
l'vining star draws on! *Ib 77*
- 10 *Ultima Thule*
Iarthest Thule *Georgics, i 30 Trans by Jackson*
- 11 *Labor omnia vincit*
Improbis et duns urgens in rebus egestas
Never flinching labour proved lord of all, and the
stress of need in a life of struggles! *Ib 145*
- 12 *Imponere Pelio Ossam*
Scilicet, atque Ossae frondosum involvere Olympum
In sooth . . . to pile Ossa on Pelion and roll leaf-
crowned Olympus on Ossa *Ib 281*
- 13 *Miscueruntque herbas et non innoxia verba*
Mingled herbs and charms of bale *Ib ii 129*
- 14 *Salve, magna parens frugum, Saturnia tellus,*
Magna vireum.
Hail, Saturn's land, great mother of the harvest,
great mother of men! *Ib 173*
- 15 *O fortunatos nimium, sua si bona norint,*
Agricolae Quibus ipsa procul discordibus armis
Fundit humo facilem victum iustissimae tellus
Ah blest beyond all bliss the husbandmen, did
they but know their happiness! On whom far
from the clash of arms, the most just Earth
showers from her bosom a toilless sustenance
Georgics, ii 458
- 16 *Felix qui potuit rerum cognoscere causas*
Happy he, who has availed to read the causes of
things *Ib 490*
- 17 *Streptitumque Acherontis avari*
The roaring of the hungry stream of Death *Ib 492*
- 18 *Fortunatus et ille deos qui novit agrestis*
And happy he, who has knowledge of the wood
and gods *Ib 493*
- 19 *Temptanda via est, qua me quoque possim*
Tollere humo victorque virum volitare per ora
I must assay a path, whereby I may raise me from
earth and flit conqueror through the mouths of
men! *Ib iii 8*
- 20 *Optima quaeque dies misens mortalibus aevi*
Prima fugit subeunt morbi tristisque senectus
Et labor, et durae rapit inclementia mortis
It is ever the brightest day of life that is first to
bid adieu to our hapless mortality disease and
gloomy old steal upon us, and anon suffering,
and the ruthless tyranny of Death, sweep us
away. *Ib 66*
- 21 *Sed fugit interea, fugit inreparabile tempus*
Meanwhile, Time is flying—flying, never to return
Ib 284
- 22 *Hi motus animorum atque haec certamina tanta*
Pulvis exigui iactu compressa quiescent
Yet all this tumult of soul and all this savagery
of conflict may be quelled and laid to rest by
the scattering of a little dust *Ib iv 86*
- 23 *Agmine facto*
Ignavum fucos pecus a praesepebus arcent
They form in array and cast out the drones and
their idle bands from the homestead *Ib 167*
- 24 *Si parva licet componere magnis.*
If it be meet to measure small by great *Ib 176*
- 25 *At genus immortale manet, multosque per annos*
Stat fortuna domus, et avi numerantur avorum
Yet the race abides immortal, the star of their
house sets not through many years, and grand-
sire's grandsire is numbered in the roll *Ib 208*
- 26 *Victorque volentis*
Per populos dat iura viamque adfectat Olympo
Assigning in victorious march, lay s to the will-
ing nations, and assaying on earth the path to
Heaven! *Ib 561*
- 27 *Sic vos non vobis mellificatis apes*
Sic vos non vobis nidificatis aves
Sic vos non vobis vellera fertis oves
So you bees make your honey, not for yourselves
So you birds make nests, not for yourselves
So you sheep bear fleeces, not for yourselves
Attrib On Bathylus' claiming the authority
of certain lines by Virgil

VOLTAIRE

1694-1778

- 1 Dans ce pays-ci il est bon de tuer de temps en temps un amiral pour encourager les autres.
In this country [England] it is thought well to kill an admiral from time to time to encourage the others.
Candide, ch. 23
- 2 Tout est pour le mieux dans le meilleur des mondes possibles.
All is for the best in the best of possible worlds.
Ib. 30
- 3 Cela est bien dit, répondit Candide, mais il faut cultiver notre jardin.
'That is well said,' replied Candide, 'but we must cultivate our garden.' (We must attend to our own affairs.)
Ib.
- 4 Ils ne se servent de la pensée que pour autoriser leurs injustices, et n'emploient les paroles que pour déguiser leurs pensées.
[Men] use thought only to justify their wrongdoings, and speech only to conceal their thoughts.
Dialogue xiv. Le Chapon et la Poularde
- 5 Le mieux est l'ennemi du bien.
The best is the enemy of the good.
Dict. Philosophique, art. *Art Dramatique*
- 6 Tous les genres sont bons hors le genre ennuyeux.
All styles are good save the tiresome kind.
L'Enfant Prodigue, preface
- 7 Si Dieu n'existait pas, il faudrait l'inventer.
If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him.
Épîtres, xcvi. A l'Auteur du Livre des Trois Imposteurs
- 8 Ce corps qui s'appelait et qui s'appelle encore le saint empire romain n'était en aucune manière ni saint, ni romain, ni empire.
This agglomeration which was called and which still calls itself the Holy Roman Empire was neither holy, nor Roman, nor an empire.
Essai sur les Mœurs et l'Esprit des Nations, lxx
- 9 Quoi que vous fassiez, écrasez l'infâme, et aimez qui vous aime.
Whatever you do, trample down abuses, and love those who love you.
Lettres. A. M. d'Alembert, 28 Nov. 1762
- 10 On dit que Dieu est toujours pour les gros bataillons.
It is said that God is always for the big battalions.
Ib. A. M. Le Riche, 6 Feb. 1770
- 11 Le superflu, chose très nécessaire.
The superfluous is very necessary.
Le Mondain, v. 22
- 12 La foi consiste à croire ce que la raison ne croit pas. . . Il ne suffit pas qu'une chose soit possible pour la croire.
Faith consists in believing when it is beyond the power of reason to believe. It is not enough that a thing be possible for it to be believed.
Questions sur l'Encyclopédie

- 13 Le secret d'ennuyer est . . . de tout dire.
The way to be a bore [for an author] is to say everything.
Sept Discours en vers sur l'Homme, vi. *Sur la Nature de l'Homme*. v. 174-5
- 14 Habacuc était capable de tout.
Habakkuk was capable of anything.
Attrib. see Notes and Queries, clxxxi. 46
- 15 I disapprove of what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it.
Attrib. in S. G. Tallentyre, The Friends of Voltaire (1907), p. 199

JOSEPH AUGUSTINE WADE

1796?-1845

- 16 Meet me by moonlight alone. *Meet Me by Moonlight*

HENRY WALLACE

1888-

- 17 The century on which we are entering can be and must be the century of the common man.
Address: The Price of Free World Victory, 8 May 1942

LEW WALLACE

1827-1905

- 18 Beauty is altogether in the eye of the beholder.
The Prince of India, III. vi. 78. (See 265:14)

WILLIAM ROSS WALLACE

d. 1881

- 19 The hand that rocks the cradle
Is the hand that rules the world.
John o' London's Treasure Trove

GRAHAM WALLAS

1858-1932

- 20 The little girl had the making of a poet in her who, being told to be sure of her meaning before she spoke, said: 'How can I know what I think till I see what I say?'
The Art of Thought

EDMUND WALLER

1606-1687

- 21 So was the huntsman by the bear oppress'd,
Whose hide he sold—before he caught the beast!
Battle of the Summer Islands, ii, l. 111
- 22 Poets that lasting marble seek
Must carve in Latin or in Greek. *Of English Verse*
- 23 Others may use the ocean as their road,
Only the English make it their abode.
Of a War with Spain, l. 25
- 24 The seas are quiet when the winds give o'er;
So, calm are we when passions are no more!
On the Foregoing Divine Poems, l. 7
- 25 The soul's dark cottage, batter'd and decay'd
Lets in new light through chinks that time has made;
Stronger by weakness, wiser men become,
As they draw near to their eternal home.

Leaving the old, both worlds at once they view,
That stand upon the threshold of the new.

On the Foregoing Divine Poems, 1 18

- 1 That which her slender waist confin'd
Shall now my joyful temples bind,
No monarch but would give his crown
His arms might do what this has done
It was my heaven's extremest sphere,
The pale which held that lovely deer
My joy, my grief, my hope, my love,
Did all within this circle move

A narrow compass! and yet there
Dwelt all that's good, and all that's fair
Gave me but what this riband bound,
Take all the rest the sun goes round *On a Girdle*

- 2 Rome, though her eagle through the world had flown,
Could never make this island all her own

Panegyric to My Lord Protector, xvii

- 3 Illustrious acts high raptures do infuse,
And every conqueror creates a Muse *Ib xlvii*

- 4 Go, lovely Rose!
Tell her, that wastes her time and me,
That now she knows,
When I resemble her to thee,
How sweet and fair she seems to be

Song 'Go Lovely Rose'

- 5 Small is the worth
Of beauty from the light retir'd,
Bid her come forth,
Suffer'd herself to be desir'd
And not blush so to be admir'd *Ib*

- 6 Why came I so untimely forth
Into a world which, wanting thee,
Could entertain us with no worth,
Or shadow of felicity?

To My Young Lady Lucy Sidney

- 7 So all we know
Of what they do above,
Is that they happy are, and that they love
Upon the Death of My Lady Rich, 1 75

- 8 Under the tropic in our language spoke,
And part of Flanders hath receiv'd our yoke
Upon the Death of the Lord Protector, 1 21

HORACE WALPOLE, FOURTH EARL OF ORFORD

1717-1797

- 9 Alexander at the head of the world never tasted the
true pleasure that boys of his own age have en-
joyed at the head of a school

Letters To Montagu, 6 May 1736

- 10 Our supreme governors, the mob
Ib To Horace Mann, 7 Sept 1743

- 11 [Strawberry Hill] is a little plaything house that I got
out of Mrs Chenery's shop, and is the prettiest
bauble you ever saw. It is set in enamelled
meadows, with filigree hedges

To Comay, 8 June 1747

- 12 But, thank God! the Thames is between me and the
Duchess of Queensberry *Ib*

- 13 Every drop of ink in my pen ran cold
Ib To Montagu, 3 July 1752

- 14 It has the true rust of the Barons' Wars
Ib To Bentinck, Sept 1753

- 15 At present, nothing is talked of, nothing admired, but
what I cannot help calling a very insipid and
tedious performance. It is a kind of novel, called
The Life and Opinions of Tristram Shandy, the
great humour of which consists in the whole narra-
tion always going backwards

To Dalrymple, 4 Apr 1760

- 16 One of the greatest geniuses that ever existed,
Shakespeare, undoubtedly wanted taste

Ib To Wren, 9 Aug 1764

- 17 The works of Richardson which are pictures of
high life as conceived by a bookseller, and romances
as they would be spiritualized by a Methodist
preacher *Ib To Mann, 20 Dec 1764*

- 18 At Madame du Deffand's, an old blind debauchee of
wit *Ib To Comay, 6 Oct 1765*

- 19 It is charming to totter into vogue
Ib To Selwyn, 2 Dec 1765

- 20 Yes, like Queen Eleanor in the ballad, I sunk at
Charing Cross, and have risen in the Faubourg St.
German *Ib To Gray, 25 Jan 1766*

- 21 The best sun we have is made of Newcastle coal
Ib To Montagu, 15 June 1768

- 22 Everybody talks of the constitution, but all sides
forget that the constitution is extremely well, and
would do very well, if they would but let it alone
Ib To Sir Horace Mann, 18-19 Jan 1770

- 23 It was easier to conquer it [the East] than to know
what to do with it *Ib To Mann, 27 Mar 1772*

- 24 The way to ensure summer in England is to have it
framed and glazed in a comfortable room
Ib To Cole, 28 May 1774

- 25 The next Augustan age will dawn on the other side
of the Atlantic. There will, perhaps, be a Thucy-
dides at Boston, a Xenophon at New York, and,
in time, a Virgil at Mexico, and a Newton at
Peru. At last, some curious traveller from Lima
will visit England and give a description of the
ruins of St. Paul's, like the editions of Balbec and
Palmyra *Ib To Mann, 24 Nov 1774*

- 26 By the waters of Babylon we sit down and weep, when
we think of thee, O America!

Ib To Mason, 12 June 1775

- 27 This world is a comedy to those that think, a tragedy
to those that feel

Ib To the Countess of Upper Ossory, 16 Aug 1776

- 28 Prognostics do not always prove prophecies,—at least
the wisest prophets make sure of the event first

Ib To Thos Walpole, 19 Feb 1785

- 29 All his [Sir Joshua Reynolds's] own geese are swans
as the swans of others are geese

Ib To the Countess of Upper Ossory, 1 Dec 1786

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE, FIRST EARL OF ORFORD

1676-1745

- 30 They now ring the bells, but they will soon tearing
their hands

Remark on the declaration of war with Spain, 1739. W. Coxe, Memoirs of Sir Robert Walpole (1798), vol 1, p 618

- 31 All those men have their price. *Ib p 757*

- 1 Madam, there are fifty thousand men slain this year in Europe, and not one Englishman.
Remark to Queen Caroline, 1734. Hervey, Memoirs (1848), vol. i, p. 398
- 2 My Lord Bath, you and I are now two as insignificant men as any in England.
To Pulteney, Earl of Bath, on their promotion to the House of Lords. W. King, Political & Literary Anecdotes (1819), p. 43
- 3 The balance of power.
Speech in the House of Commons, 13 Feb. 1741
- 4 Sir Robert Walpole's definition of the gratitude of place-expectants, 'That it is a lively sense of future favours'.
W. Hazlitt, Lectures on the English Comic Writers, Wit and Humour, p. 27. (See 407:13)

WILLIAM WALSH

1663-1708

- 5 And sadly reflecting,
That a lover forsaken
A new love may get,
But a neck when once broken
Can never be set. *The Despairing Lover, l. 17*
- 6 Of all the torments, all the cares,
With which our lives are curst;
Of all the plagues a lover bears,
Sure rivals are the worst!
By partners, in each other kind,
Afflictions easier grow;
In love alone we hate to find
Companions of our woe. *Song, Of All the Torments*
- 7 I can endure my own despair,
But not another's hope. *Ib.*

IZAAK WALTON

1593-1683

- 8 Angling may be said to be so like the mathematics, that it can never be fully learnt.
Compleat Angler. Epistle to the Reader
- 9 And for winter fly-fishing it is as useful as an almanac out of date. *Ib.*
- 10 As no man is born an artist, so no man is born an angler. *Ib.*
- 11 I shall stay him no longer than to wish him a rainy evening to read this following discourse; and that if he be an honest angler, the east wind may never blow when he goes a-fishing. *Ib.*
- 12 I am, Sir, a Brother of the Angle. *Ib. pt. i, ch. 1*
- 13 It [angling] deserves commendations; . . . it is an art, and an art worthy the knowledge and practice of a wise man. *Ib.*
- 14 Angling is somewhat like poetry, men are to be born so. *Ib.*
- 15 Sir Henry Wotton . . . was also a most dear lover, and a frequent practiser of the art of angling; of which he would say, 'it was an employment for his idle time, which was then not idly spent . . . a rest to his mind, a cheerer of his spirits, a diverter of sadness, a calmer of unquiet thoughts, a moderator of passions, a procurer of contentedness; and that it begat habits of peace and patience in those that professed and practised it.' *Ib.*

- 16 I remember that a wise friend of mine did usually say, 'that which is everybody's business is nobody's business.' *Compleat Angler, pt. i, ch. 2*
- 17 Good company and good discourse are the very sinews of virtue. *Ib.*
- 18 An excellent angler, and now with God. *Ib. ch. 4*
- 19 When I was last this way a-fishing. *Ib.*
- 20 I love such mirth as does not make friends ashamed to look upon one another next morning. *Ib. ch. 5*
- 21 A good, honest, wholesome, hungry breakfast. *Ib.*
- 22 No man can lose what he never had. *Ib.*
- 23 Thus use your frog. . . . Put your hook, I mean the arming-wire, through his mouth, and out at his gills; and then with a fine needle and silk sew the upper part of his leg, with only one stitch, to the arming-wire of your hook; or tie the frog's leg, above the upper joint, to the armed-wire; and, in so doing, use him as though you loved him. *Ib. ch. 8*
- 24 This dish of meat is too good for any but anglers, or very honest men. *Ib.*
- 25 I love any discourse of rivers, and fish and fishing. *Ib. ch. 18*
- 26 Look to your health; and if you have it, praise God, and value it next to a good conscience; for health is the second blessing that we mortals are capable of; a blessing that money cannot buy. *Ib. ch. 21*
- 27 Let the blessing of St. Peter's Master be . . . upon all that are lovers of virtue; and dare trust in His providence; and be quiet; and go a-Angling. *Ib.*
- 28 But God, who is able to prevail, wrestled with him, as the Angel did with Jacob, and marked him; marked him for his own. *Life of Donne*
- 29 The great Secretary of Nature and all learning, Sir Francis Bacon. *Life of Herbert*
- 30 Of this blest man, let his just praise be given, Heaven was in him, before he was in heaven.
Written in Dr. Richard Sibbes's Returning Backslider, now preserved in Salisbury Cathedral Library

BISHOP WILLIAM WARBURTON

1698-1779.

- 31 Orthodoxy is my doxy; heterodoxy is another man's doxy.
Remark to Lord Sandwich. Priestley, Memoirs (1807), vol. i, p. 372

ARTEMUS WARD [CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE]

1834-1867

- 32 I now bid you a welcome adoo.
Artemus Ward His Book. The Shakers
- 33 'Mister Ward, don't yur blud bile at the thawt that three million and a half of your culled brethren air a clanking their chains in the South?' Sez I, 'not a bile! Let 'em clank!' *Ib. Oberlin*
- 34 The College has konfired upon me the honery title of T.K., of which I'm suffishuntly proud. *Ib.*
- 35 'I wish thar was winders to my Sole,' sed I, 'so that you could see some of my feelins.'
Ib. The Showman's Courtship

- 1 If you mean gettin hitched, I'm IN!
Artemus Ward His Book The Showman's Courtship
- 2 My pollertics, like my religion, bein of a exceedin
accommodatin character *Ib The Crisis*
- 3 Shall we sell our birthrite for a mess of potash? *Ib*
- 4 N B This is rote Sarcasticul
Ib A Visit to Brigham Young
- 5 I girdid up my Lions & fled the Seen *Ib*
- 6 Did you ever hav the measels, and f so how many?
Ib The Census
- 7 'Fair youth, do you know what I'd do with you if you
was my sun?' 'No,' sez he 'Wall,' sez I, 'I'd
appint your funeral to-morrow afternoon & the
korpz should be ready' You're too smart to live on
this yearth' *Ib Edwin Forrest as Othello*
- 8 Before he retired to his virtuous couch. *Ib*
- 9 The female woman is one of the greatest institooshuns
of which this land can boste *Ib Woman's Rights*
- 10 Do me eyes deceive me earsight? Is it some dreams?
Ib Moses, the Sassy
- 11 By a sudden and adroit movement I placed my left
eye agin the Secesher's fist
Ib Thrilling Scenes in Dixie
- 12 The ground flew up and hit me in the hed *Ib*
- 13 I presument myself at Betty's bedside late at nite, with
considerbul licker concealed about my persun
Ib Betsy Jain Re-organised
- 14 The happy marrid man dies in good stile at home
surrounded by his weeping wife and children The
old batehelor don't die at all—he sort of rots away,
like a polly wog's tail *Ib Draft in Baldwinville*
- 15 It is a pity that Chawcer, who had geneuyus, was so
unedicated He's the wuss speller I know of
Artemus Ward in London, ch 4 At the Tomb of Shakespeare
- 16 Why these weeps? *Artemus Ward's Lecture*
- 17 One of the principal features of my Entertainment is
that it contains so many things that don't have
anything to do with it *Ib*
- 18 I can't sing As a singist I am not a success I am
sadder when I sing So are those who hear me
They are sadder even than I am *Ib*
- 19 He [Brigham Young] is dreadfully married He's the
most married man I ever saw in my life *Ib*
- 20 Why is this thus? What is the reason of this thus-
ness? *Ib*
- 21 I am happiest when I am idle I could live for
months without performing any kind of labour,
and at the expiration of that time I should feel
fresh and vigorous enough to go right on in the
same way for numerous more months
Pyrotechny III Pettingill
- 22 Why care for grammar as long as we are good?
Ib v
- 23 Let us all be happy, and live within our means, even
if we have to borrow the money to do it with
Science and Natural History

MRS HUMPHRY WARD

1851-1920

- 24 'Propinquity does it'—as Mrs Thornburgh is always
reminding us *Robert Elsmere, bk 1, ch 2*

REV. NATHANIEL WARD

1578-1652

- 25 The world is full of care, much like unto a bubble,
Women and care, and care and women, and women
and care and trouble
*Epigram Attributed by Ward to a lady at the Court
of the Queen of Bohemia Simple Coblér's Boy
(1648), p 25*

SUSAN WARNER

1819-1885

- 26 Jesus loves me—this I know,
For the Bible tells me so *The Love of Jesus*

HENRY STEVENSON WASHBURN

1813-1903

- 27 We shall meet, but we shall miss him,
There will be one vacant chair
We shall linger to caress him,
When we breathe our evening prayer
The Vacant Chair, chorus

GEORGE WASHINGTON

1732-1799

- 28 Father, I cannot tell a lie, I did it with my little
hatchet
*Attrib remark Mark Twain's Mark Twain as
George Washington Another version is I can't
tell a lie, Pa, you know I can't tell a lie I did cut
it with my hatchet
Weems, Washington, 1800 (Fifth edition, 1806)*
- 29 It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alli-
ance with any portion of the foreign world
*His Farewell Address to the People of the United
States, 17 Sept 1796*
- 30 Labour to keep alive in your breast that little spark of
celestial fire, called conscience
*Rules of Civility and Decent Behaviour Sparks's
Life of Washington (1839), vol II, p 109*
- 31 We must consult Brother Jonathan
*Said to have been a frequent remark of his during
the American Revolution, referring to Jonathan
Trumbull, 1710-85, Governor of Connecticut
Norwich Evening Courier, 12 Nov 1846, No 797,
p 2 (Publications of the Colonial Society of
Massachusetts (1905), vol VII, p 94)*
- 32 Put none but Americans on guard to night
*Attrib remark, based on his circular letter to regi-
mental commanders, 30 April 1777*

ROWLAND WATKYNs

fl 1662

- 33 I love him not, but shew no reason can
Wherefore, but this, I do not love the man
Flamma sine fumo Antipathy

- 1 For every marriage then is best in tune,
When that the wife is May, the husband June.
*Flamma sine fumo. To the most Courteous and Fair
Gentlewoman, Mrs. Elinor Williams*

WILLIAM WATSON

1559?-1603

- 2 Fiat justitia et ruant coeli.
Let justice be done though the heavens fall.
Quodlibets of Religion and State (1602). (See 203:38)

SIR WILLIAM WATSON

1858-1936

- 3 April, April,
Laugh thy girlish laughter;
Then, the moment after,
Weep thy girlish tears! *April*
- 4 O be less beautiful, or be less brief. *Autumn*
- 5 Slight not the songsmith. *England my Mother*
- 6 Plucked by his hand, the basest weed that grows
Towers to a lily, reddens to a rose. *Epigram*
- 7 How all her care was but to be fair,
And all her task to be sweet. *The Heart of the Rose*
- 8 When, upon orchard and lane, breaks the white foam
of the Spring. *Hymn to the Sea, Pt. III, 12*
- 9 Who never negligently yet
Fashioned an April violet,
Nor would forgive, did June disclose
Unceremoniously the rose. *Nature's Way*
- 10 Time and the ocean, and some fostering star,
In high cabal have made us what we are.
Ode on the Coronation of Edward VII, 1. 8
- 11 Forget not, brother singer, that though Prose
Can never be too truthful or too wise,
Song is not Truth, not Wisdom, but the rose
Upon Truth's lips, the light in Wisdom's eyes.
Ode to J. C. Collins
- 12 We are children of splendour and flame,
Of shuddering, also, and tears;
Magnificent out of the dust we came,
And abject from the spheres. *Ode in May*
- 13 The staid, conservative, Came-over-with-the-Con-
queror type of mind. *A Study in Contrasts, i, 1. 42*
- 14 The thirst to know and understand,
A large and liberal discontent;
These are the goods in life's rich hand,
The things that are more excellent.
Things That Are More Excellent, viii
- 15 And not uncrowned with honours ran
My days, and not without a boast shall end!
For I was Shakespeare's countryman;
And wert not thou my friend? *To R. H. Hutton*
- 16 Another bruising of the hapless head
Of a wronged people yearning to be free.
Ver Tenebrosus. 2. Hasheen
- 17 In this house with starry dome,
Floored with gemlike plains and seas,
Shall I never feel at home,
Never wholly be at ease? *World-Strangeness*

- 18 On from room to room I stray,
Yet mine Host can ne'er espy,
And I know not to this day
Whether guest or captive I. *World-Strangeness*

ISAAC WATTS

1674-1748

- 19 Whene'er I take my walks abroad,
How many poor I see!
What shall I render to my God
For all his gifts to me?
Divine Songs for Children, iv. Praise for Mercies
- 20 Lord, I ascribe it to Thy grace,
And not to chance, as others do,
That I was born of Christian race,
And not a Heathen, or a Jew.
Ib. vi. Praise for the Gospel
- 21 There's no repentance in the grave.
Ib. x. Solemn Thoughts of God and Death
- 22 There is a dreadful Hell,
And everlasting pains;
There sinners must with devils dwell
In darkness, fire, and chains.
Ib. xi. Heaven and Hell
- 23 But liars we can never trust,
Though they should speak the thing that's true;
And he that does one fault at first,
And lies to hide it, makes it two.
Ib. xv. Against Lying
- 24 Let dogs delight to bark and bite,
For God hath made them so;
Let bears and lions growl and fight,
For 'tis their nature too.
Ib. xvi. Against Quarrelling
- 25 But, children, you should never let
Such angry passions rise;
Your little hands were never made
To tear each other's eyes. *Ib.*
- 26 Whatever brawls disturb the street,
There should be peace at home.
Ib. xvii. Love between Brothers and Sisters
- 27 Birds in their little nests agree
And 'tis a shameful sight,
When children of one family
Fall out, and chide, and fight. *Ib.*
- 28 How doth the little busy bee
Improve each shining hour,
And gather honey all the day
From every opening flower!
Ib. xx. Against Idleness and Mischief
- 29 In works of labour, or of skill,
I would be busy too;
For Satan finds some mischief still
For idle hands to do. *Ib.*
- 30 One sickly sheep infects the flock,
And poisons all the rest.
Ib. xxi. Against Evil Company
- 31 Let me be dress'd fine as I will,
Flies, worms, and flowers, exceed me still.
Ib. xxii. Against Pride in Clothes
- 32 I have been there, and still would go;
'Tis like a little Heaven below.
Ib. xxviii. Lord's Day. Evening

DANIEL WEBSTER

1782-1852

- 1 There is always room at the top.
When advised not to become a lawyer as the profession was overcrowded
- 2 The gentleman has not seen how to reply to this, otherwise than by supposing me to have advanced the doctrine that a national debt is a national blessing.
Second Speech in the Senate on Foot's Resolution, 26 Jan. 1830
- 3 The people's government, made for the people, made by the people, and answerable to the people. *Ib.*
- 4 He [Alexander Hamilton] smote the rock of the national resources, and abundant streams of revenue gushed forth. He touched the dead corpse of the Public Credit, and it sprang upon its feet.
Speech at a Public Dinner at New York, 10 March 1831
- 5 On this question of principle, while actual suffering was yet afar off, they [the Colonies] raised their flag against a power, to which, for purposes of foreign conquest and subjugation, Rome, in the height of her glory, is not to be compared; a power which has dotted over the surface of the whole globe with her possessions and military posts, whose morning drum-beat, following the sun, and keeping company with the hours, circles the earth with one continuous and unbroken strain of the martial airs of England.
Speech in the Senate on the President's Protest, 7 May 1834
- 6 Thank God, I—I also—am an American!
Speech on the Completion of Bunker Hill Monument, 17 June 1843
- 7 The Law: It has honoured us, may we honour it. *Ib.*
- 8 I was born an American; I will live an American; I shall die an American.
Speech in the Senate on 'The Compromise Bill', 17 July 1850
- 9 Fearful concatenation of circumstances.
Argument on the Murder of Captain Joseph White

JOHN WEBSTER

1580?-1625?

- 10 She's loose i' th' hilts. *The Duchess of Malfi, II. v*
- 11 Rais'd by that curious engine, your white hand. *Ib. III. ii. 297*
- 12 I am acquainted with sad misery
As the tann'd galley-slave is with his oar. *Ib. IV. ii. 25*
- 13 I have made a soap-boiler costive. *Ib. I. 117*
- 14 I am Duchess of Malfi still. *Ib. I. 146*
- 15 Glories, like glow-worms, afar off shine bright.
But looked to near, have neither heat nor light. *Ib. I. 148*
- 16 I know death hath ten thousand several doors
For men to take their exits. *Ib. I. 222*
- 17 So I were out of your whispering. *Ib. I. 226*

18 FERDINAND:

Cover her face; mine eyes dazzle: she died young.

BOSOLA:

I think not so; her infelicity
Seem'd to have years too many.

The Duchess of Malfi, IV. ii, l. 267

- 19 Physicians are like kings,—
They brook no contradiction. *Ib. v. ii. 72*
- 20 We are merely the stars' tennis-balls, struck and bandied
Which way please them. *Ib. iv. 52*
- 21 When I look into the fish-ponds in my garden,
Methinks I see a thing arm'd with a rake,
That seems to strike at me. *Ib. v. 5*
- 22 Is not old wine wholesomest, old pippins toothsomest,
old wood burn brightest, old linen wash whitest?
Old soldiers, sweethearts, are surest, and old lovers
are soundest. *Westward Hoe, II. ii*
- 23 I saw him even now going the way of all flesh. *Ib.*
- 24 Fortune's a right whore:
If she give ought, she deals it in small parcels,
That she may take away all at one swoop.
The White Devil, I. i. 4
- 25 'Tis just like a summer bird-cage in a garden: the
birds that are without despair to get in, and the
birds that are within despair and are in a con-
sumption for fear they shall never get out. *Ib. ii. 47*
- 26 A mere tale of a tub, my words are idle. *Ib. II. i. 92*
- 27 Cowardly dogs bark loudest. *Ib. III. i. 163*
- 28 A rape! a rape! . . . Yes, you have ravish'd justice;
Forced her to do your pleasure. *Ib. I. 271*
- 29 There's nothing sooner dry than women's tears. *Ib. v. iii. 192*
- 30 Call for the robin redbreast and the wren,
Since o'er shady groves they hover,
And with leaves and flowers do cover
The friendless bodies of unburied men. *Ib. iv. 100*
- 31 And of all axioms this shall win the prize,—
'Tis better to be fortunate than wise. *Ib. vi. 183*
- 32 I am i' th' way to study a long silence. *Ib. I. 204*
- 33 There's nothing of so infinite vexation
As man's own thoughts. *Ib. I. 206*
- 34 My soul, like to a ship in a black storm,
Is driven, I know not whither. *Ib. I. 248*
- 35 Prosperity doth bewitch men, seeming clear;
But seas do laugh, show white, when rocks are near. *Ib. I. 250*
- 36 I have caught
An everlasting cold; I have lost my voice
Most irrecoverably. *Ib. I. 270*

THOMAS EARLE WELBY

1881-1933

- 37 'Turbot, Sir,' said the waiter, placing before me two
fishbones, two eyeballs, and a bit of black mackin-
tosh. *The Dinner Knell*

ARTHUR WELLESLEY, DUKE OF WELLINGTON

1769-1832

- 1 Not upon a man from the colonel to the private in a regiment—both inclusive. We may pick up a marshal or two perhaps, but not worth a damn
On being asked whether he calculated upon any desertion in Buonaparte's army Creevey Papers, ch. x, p 228
- 2 It has been a damned serious business—Blucher and I have lost 300,000 men. It has been a damned nice thing—the nearest run thing you ever saw in your life. By God! I don't think it would have done if I had not been there *Ib p 236*
- 3 All the business of war, and indeed all the business of life, is to endeavour to find out what you don't know by what you do, that's what I called 'guessing what was at the other side of the hill'
Croker Papers (1885), vol III, p 276
- 4 Nothing except a battle lost can be half so melancholy as a battle won
Dispatch from the field of Waterloo, June 1815
- 5 I never saw so many shocking bad hats in my life
On seeing the first Reformed Parliament Sir William Fraser, Words on Wellington (1889), p 12
- 6 The battle of Waterloo was won in the playing fields of Eton
Montalembert, De l'Avenir Politique de l'Angleterre (1855) The attribution has been refuted by the present Duke
- 7 By God, I never saw so many whores in all my life before
Hardy, The Dynasts, Pt III 11 111
- 8 UXBRIDGE I have lost my leg, by God!
By God, and have you! *Ib VII VIII*
- 9 The next greatest misfortune to losing a battle is to gain such a victory as this
S Rogers, Recollections (1859), p 215
- 10 'What a glorious thing must be a victory, Sir' 'The greatest tragedy in the world, Madam except a defeat' *Ib footnote*
- 11 The Government was contemplating the dispatch of an expedition to Burma, with a view to taking Rangoon, and a question arose as to who would be the fittest general to be sent in command of the expedition. The Cabinet sent for the Duke of Wellington, and asked his advice. He instantly replied, 'Send Lord Combermere'
'But we have always understood that your Grace thought Lord Combermere a fool'
'So he is a fool, and a d—d fool, but he can take Rangoon'
G W E. Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch 2
- 12 In refusing the dedication of a song (the Duke of Wellington) informed Mrs Norton that he had been obliged to make a rule of refusing dedications, 'because, in his situation as Chancellor of the University of Oxford, he had been much exposed to authors' *Ib*
- 13 [To Mrs Arbuthnot, who asked 'Is it true you were surprised at Waterloo, Duke?']
Not half so surprised as I am now, Mum! *Ib*

- 14 I have no small talk and Peel has no manners
G W E Russell's Collections and Recollections, ch 14
- 15 FM the Duke of Wellington presents his compliments to Mr — and declines to interfere in circumstances over which he has no control
G A Sala Echoes of the Week in London Illustrated News, 23 Aug 1884 Vol XXXV, p 171, col 1
- 16 Hard pounding this, gentlemen, let's see who will pound longest
At Waterloo Sir W Scott, Paul's Letters (1815)
- 17 I used to say of him [Napoleon] that his presence on the field made the difference of forty thousand men
Stanhope, Notes of Conversations with the Duke of Wellington, 2 Nov 1831
- 18 Ours [our army] is composed of the scum of the earth—the mere scum of the earth *Ib 4 Nov 1831*
- 19 My rule always was to do the business of the day in the day *Ib 2 Nov 1835*
- 20 What is the best to be done for the country? How can the Government be carried on?
Ib 18 May 1839
(“The Queen's Government must be carried on”—and variants—was used by him on several occasions)
- 21 I don't know what effect these men will have upon the enemy, but, by God, they terrify me
On a draft of troops sent to him in Spain, 1809 (Also attributed to George III)
- 22 [To a gentleman who accosted him in the street saying, 'Mr Jones, I believe?']
If you believe that you will believe anything *Attrib*
- 23 There is no mistake, there has been no mistake, and there shall be no mistake
Wellingtoniana (1852), p 78
- 24 Up Guards and at them again!
Attrib to Wellington during the Battle of Waterloo Capt Batty's letter, 22 June 1815, in Booth's Battle of Waterloo & IV Croker, in a letter to A Greville, 14 Mar 1852, wrote 'Perhaps I might also venture to ask his Grace whether he did say, "Up Guards and at them!"' Wellington replied in an undated letter to Croker which is in Croker Correspondence and Dames (1884) vol II p 280 'What I must have said and possibly did say was, Stand up, Guards! and then gave the commanding officers the order to attack'
- 25 I don't care a twopenny damn what becomes of the ashes of Napoleon Buonaparte
Attrib Farmer and Henley, Slang and its Analogues
- 26 Publish and be damned *Attrib*

HERBERT GEORGE WELLS

1866-1946

- 27 'I'm a Norfan, both sides,' he would explain, with the air of one who had seen trouble
Kipps, bk 1, ch 6 § 1
- 28 'I expect,' he said, 'I was thinking just what a Rum Go everything is. I expect it was something like that' *Ib bk III, ch 3, § 8*
- 29 Human history becomes more and more a race between education and catastrophe
The Outline of History, ch 15

- 1 The Shape of Things to Come. *Title of book* (1933)
 2 The Time-Machine. *Title of novel* (1895)
 3 The War that will end War. *Title of book* (1914)

CHARLES WESLEY

1707-1788

- 4 'Christ, the Lord, is risen to-day,'
 Sons of men and angels say,
 Raise your joys and triumphs high,
 Sing, ye heavens, and earth reply.
Hymns and Sacred Poems (1739). *Christ, the Lord, is Risen To-day*
- 5 Jesu, Lover of my soul,
 Let me to Thy Bosom fly,
 While the nearer waters roll,
 While the tempest still is high;
 Hide me, O my Saviour, hide,
 Till the storm of life is past;
 Safe into the haven guide,
 O receive my soul at last.
Ib. (1740), *Jesu, Lover of My Soul*
- 6 Other refuge have I none;
 Hangs my helpless soul on Thee. *Ib.*
- 7 Cover my defenceless head
 With the shadow of Thy wing. *Ib.*
- 8 Thou of Life the Fountain art;
 Freely let me take of Thee;
 Spring Thou up within my heart,
 Rise to all eternity. *Ib.*
- 9 Gentle Jesus, meek and mild,
 Look upon a little child;
 Pity my simplicity,
 Suffer me to come to thee.
Ib. (1742), *Gentle Jesus, Meek and Mild*
- 10 Soldiers of Christ, arise,
 And put your armour on.
Ib. (1749), *Soldiers of Christ, Arise*
- 11 Lift up your heart, lift up your voice;
 Rejoice, again I say, rejoice.
Hymns for Our Lord's Resurrection (1746):
Rejoice, the Lord is King
- 12 Hark! the herald-angels sing
 Glory to the new-born King:
 Peace on earth, and mercy mild,
 God and sinners reconciled.
Ib. *Christmas Hymn: Hark! the Herald Angels Sing. First two lines altered by George Whitefield in 1753 from Wesley's original*
 Hark, how all the welkin rings,
 'Glory to the King of kings'.
- 13 Lo! He comes with clouds descending.
Hymns of Intercession for all Mankind (1758):
Lo! He Comes with Clouds. New Version of John Cennick's 'Lo! He cometh, countless trumpets', in Collection of Sacred Hymns, 1752
- 14 Those who set at naught and sold Him,
 Pierced and nail'd Him to the Tree,
 Deeply wailing,
 Shall the true Messiah see. *Ib.*

- 15 Let saints on earth in concert sing.
Funeral Hymns (1759): *Let saints on earth.*
 Altered by F. H. Murray in his *Hymnal for Use in the English Church* (1852), from 'Let all the saints terrestrial sing'

JOHN WESLEY

1703-1791

- 16 I look upon all the world as my parish.
Journal, 11 June 1739
- 17 Once in seven years I burn all my sermons; for it is a shame if I cannot write better sermons now than I did seven years ago. *Ib.* 1 Sept. 1778
- 18 Though I am always in haste, I am never in a hurry.
Select Letters (1837). *Letter to a member of the Society. 10 Dec. 1777*
- 19 Do all the good you can,
 By all the means you can,
 In all the ways you can,
 In all the places you can,
 At all the times you can,
 To all the people you can,
 As long as ever you can.
Letters (1915). *Rule of Conduct*
- 20 Let it be observed, that slovenliness is no part of religion; that neither this, nor any text of Scripture, condemns neatness of apparel. Certainly this is a duty, not a sin. 'Cleanliness is, indeed, next to godliness.'
Sermons, No. xciii. On Dress

REV. SAMUEL WESLEY

1662-1735

- 21 Style is the dress of thought; a modest dress,
 Neat, but not gaudy, will true critics please.
An Epistle to a Friend concerning Poetry (1700)

MAE WEST

1893-

- 22 Come up and see me sometime. *Diamond Lil* (1932)

EDWARD NOYES WESTCOTT

1846-1898

- 23 They say a reasonable amount o' fleas is good fer a dog—keeps him from broodin' over bein' a dog, mebbe.
David Harum, ch. 32

EDITH WHARTON

1862-1937

- 24 Mrs. Ballinger is one of the ladies who pursue Culture in bands, as though it were dangerous to meet it alone.
Xingu, ch. 1

RICHARD WHATELY, ARCHBISHOP OF DUBLIN

1787-1863

- 25 Preach not because you have to say something, but because you have something to say. *Apophthegms*
- 26 Happiness is no laughing matter. *Ib.* p. 218
- 27 It is a folly to expect men to do all that they may reasonably be expected to do. *Ib.* p. 219
- 28 Honesty is the best policy; but he who is governed by that maxim is not an honest man. *Ib.*

WILLIAM WHEWELL

1794-1866

- 1 And so no force, however great,
Can stretch a cord, however fine,
Into a horizontal line
That shall be absolutely straight
Quoted as an example of accidental metre and rhyme Printed in prose in Whetzel's Elementary Treatise on Mechanics, 1819

JAMES ABBOTT McNEILL WHISTLER

1834-1903

- 2 I am not arguing with you—I am telling you
Gentle Art of Making Enemies
3 Art is upon the Town! *'Ten O'Clock'*
4 Listen! There never was an artistic period There
never was an Art-loving nation *Ib*
5 Nature is usually wrong *Ib*
6 'I only know of two painters in the world,' said a
newly introduced feminine enthusiast to Whistler,
'yourself and Velasquez' 'Why,' answered Whistler
in dulcet tones, 'why drag in Velasquez?'
D C Seitz, *Whistler Stories* (1913), p 27
7 [In answer to a lady who said that a landscape reminded
her of his work]
Yes madam, Nature is creeping up *Ib*, p 9
8 [In answer to the question 'For two days' labour, you ask
two hundred guineas?']
No, I ask it for the knowledge of a lifetime *Ib*, p 40
9 You shouldn't say it is not good You should say you
do not like it, and then, you know, you're perfectly
safe *Ib*, p 35
10 [Answering Oscar Wilde's 'I wish I had said that']
You will, Oscar, you will
L C Ingleby, *Oscar Wilde*, p 67

HENRY KIRKE WHITE

1785-1806

- 11 Oft in danger, oft in woe,
Onward, Christians, onward go
W J Hall's *Mitre Hymn Book* 1836 Adapted
by Dr H' B Collier from White's original
'Much in sorrow, oft in woe'

JOSEPH BLANCO WHITE

1775-1841

- 12 Mysterious Night when our first parent knew
Thee from report divine, and heard thy name,
Did he not tremble for this lovely frame,
This glorious canopy of light and blue?
To Light, 1
13 Hesperus with the host of heaven came,
And lo! Creation widened in man's view *Ib* 18
14 If I might can thus deceive, wherefore not Life?
Ib 1 14

WILLIAM ALLEN WHITE

1868-1944

- 15 All dressed up, with nowhere to go
*On the Progressive Party in the U.S.A. in 1916,
after Theodore Roosevelt had retired from the
Presidential campaign*

WILLIAM LINDSAY WHITE

1900-

- 16 They Were Expendable *Title of book (1942)*

GEORGE WHITEFIELD

1714-1770

- 17 I had rather wear out than rust out
Attrib by Robert Southey

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD

1715-1785

- 18 Yes, I'm in love, I feel it now,
And Caelia has undone me,
And yet I'll swear I can't tell how
The pleasing plague stole on me
The Je ne sçay quat, st 1 Song
19 Her voice, her touch, might give th' alarm—
'Twas both perhaps, or neither,
In short, 'twas that provoking charm
Of Caelia altogether *Ib*

WILLIAM WHITING

1825-1878

- 20 O hear us when we cry to Thee
For those in peril on the sea
Hymn Eternal Father Strong to Save

WALT WHITMAN

1819-1892

- 21 Silent and amazed even when a little boy,
I remember I heard the preacher every Sunday put
God in his statements,
As contending against some being or influence
A Child's Amaze
22 Give me the splendid silent sun with all his beams
full dazling! *Give Me the Splendid Silent Sun*
23 I dream'd in a dream I saw a city invincible to the
attacks of the whole of the rest of the earth,
I dream'd that was the new city of Friends
I Dream'd in a Dream
24 The institution of the dear love of comrades
I Hear it rest Charged against Me
25 Joy, shipmate, joy!
(Pleas'd to my soul at death I cry,
Our life is closed, our life begins,
The long, long anchorage we leave,
The ship is clear at last, she heaps!
She swiftly courses from the shore,
Joy, shipmate, joy *Joy, Shipmate, Joy*
26 Me imperturb, standing at ease in Nature
Me Imperturb
27 O Captain! my Captain! our fearful trip is done,
The ship has weather'd every rack, the prize we
sought is won,
The port is near, the bells I hear, the people all
exulting *O Captain! My Captain!*
28 The ship is anchor'd safe and sound, its voyage closed
and done
I from fearful trip the victor ship comes in with object
won,

- Exult O shores, and ring O bells! But I with mourn-
ful tread
Walk the deck my Captain lies, Fallen cold and dead.
O Captain! My Captain! iii
- 1 Out of the cradle endlessly rocking,
Out of the mocking-bird's throat, the musical shuttle,
A reminiscence sing.
Out of the Cradle endlessly Rocking
- 2 O we can wait no longer,
We too take ship O soul,
Joyous we too launch out on trackless seas,
Fearless for unknown shores on waves of ecstasy to
sail,
Amid the wafting winds (thou pressing me to thee,
I thee to me, O soul,) *Passage to India, 8*
Caroling free, singing our song of God,
Chanting our chant of pleasant exploration.
- 3 O my brave soul!
O farther, farther, sail!
O daring joy, but safe; are they not all the seas of
God?
O farther, farther, farther sail! *Ib. 9*
- 4 Come my tan-faced children,
Follow well in order, get your weapons ready,
Have you your pistols? have you your sharp-edged
axes?
Pioneers! O pioneers! *Pioneers! O Pioneers!*
- 5 Beautiful that war and all its deeds of carnage must in
time be utterly lost,
That the hands of the sisters Death and Night
incessantly softly wash again, and ever again, this
soil'd world;
For my enemy is dead, a man as divine as myself is
dead,
I look where he lies white-faced and still in the coffin
—I draw near,
Bend down and touch lightly with my lips the white
face in the coffin. *Reconciliation*
- 6 Camerado, this is no book,
Who touches this touches a man. *So Long!*
- 7 Where the populace rise at once against the never-
ending audacity of elected persons.
Song of the Broad Axe, 5, l. 12
- 8 Where women walk in public processions in the
streets the same as the men,
Where they enter the public assembly and take places
the same as the men;
Where the city of the faithfulest friends stands,
Where the city of the cleanliness of the sexes stands,
Where the city of the healthiest fathers stands,
Where the city of the best-bodied mothers stands,
There the great city stands. *Ib. l. 20*
- 9 I celebrate myself, and sing myself.
Song of Myself, 1
- 10 I loafe and invite my soul. *Ib.*
- 11 Urge and urge and urge,
Always the procreant urge of the world. *Ib. 3*
- 12 A child said *What is the grass?* fetching it to one with
full hands;
Or I guess it is the handkerchief of the Lord,
A scented gift and remembrancer designedly dropt,
- Bearing the owner's name someway in the corners,
that we may see and remark, and say *Whose?*
- And now it seems to me the beautiful uncut hair of
graves. *Song of Myself, 6*
- 13 Has any one supposed it lucky to be born?
I hasten to inform him or her, it is just as lucky to
die, and I know it. *Ib. 7*
- 14 The look of the bay mare shames silliness out of me.
Ib. 13
- 15 I also say it is good to fall, battles are lost in the same
spirit in which they are won. *Ib. 18*
- 16 I am he that walks with the tender and growing night,
I call to the earth and sea half-held by the night.
Press close bare-bosom'd night—press close mag-
netic nourishing night!
Night of south winds—night of the large few stars!
Still nodding night—mad naked summer night. *Ib. 21*
- 17 Earth of the vitreous pour of the full moon just
tinged with blue! *Ib.*
- 18 Far-swooping elbow'd earth—rich apple-blossom'd
earth!
Smile, for your lover comes. *Ib.*
- 19 I believe a leaf of grass is no less than the journey-
work of the stars,
And the pismire is equally perfect, and a grain of
sand, and the egg of the wren,
And the tree toad is a chef-d'oeuvre for the highest,
And the running blackberry would adorn the parlors
of heaven. *Ib. 31*
- 20 I think I could turn and live with animals, they are so
placid and self-contain'd,
I stand and look at them long and long.
They do not sweat and whine about their condition,
They do not lie awake in the dark and weep for their
sins,
They do not make me sick discussing their duty to
God,
Not one is dissatisfied, not one is demented with the
mania of owning things,
Not one kneels to another, nor to his kind that lived
thousands of years ago,
Not one is respectable or unhappy over the whole
earth. *Ib. 32*
- 21 Behold, I do not give lectures or a little charity,
When I give I give myself. *Ib. 39*
- 22 My rendezvous is appointed, it is certain,
The Lord will be there and wait till I come on perfect
terms,
The great Camerado, the lover true for whom I pine
will be there. *Ib. 44*
- 23 I have said that the soul is not more than the body,
And I have said that the body is not more than the
soul,
And nothing, not God, is greater to one than one's
self is. *Ib. 47*
- 24 In the faces of men and women I see God, and in my
own face in the glass,
I find letters from God dropt in the street, and every
one is sign'd by God's name,
And I leave them where they are, for I know that
wheresoe'er I go,
Others will punctually come for ever and ever. *Ib.*

- 1 Do I contradict myself?
Very well then I contradict myself,
(I am large, I contain multitudes)
Song of Myself, 50
- 2 I sound my barbaric yawp over the roofs of the world
Ib 51
- 3 Afoot and light hearted I take to the open road,
Healthy, free the world before me,
The long brown path before me leading wherever I
choose
Song of the Open Road, 1, 1 1
- 4 The earth, that is sufficient,
I do not want the constellations any nearer,
I know they are very well where they are,
I know they suffice for those who belong to them
Ib 1 8
- 5 I am larger, better than I thought,
I did not know I held so much goodness *Ib 5, 1 1*
- 6 I will put in my poems that with you is heroism upon
land and sea
And I will report all heroism from an American point
of view
Starting from Paumanok, 6
- 7 This dust was once the man
Gentle, plain, just and resolute, under whose cautious
hand,
Against the foulest crime in history known in any
land or age,
Was saved the Union of these States
This Dust was Once the Man
- 8 When lilacs last in the dooryard bloom'd,
And the great star early droop'd in the western sky in
the night,
I mourn'd, and yet shall mourn with ever-returning
spring
When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloom'd, 1
- 9 Come lovely and soothing death,
Undulate round the world serenely arriving, arriving,
In the day, in the night, to all, to each,
Sooner or later delicate death
Prais'd be the fathomless universe,
For life and joy, and for objects and knowledge
curious
And for love, sweet love—but praise! praise! praise!
I or the sure entwining arms of cool enfolding death
Ib 14
- 10 These United States
*A Backward Glance O'er Travell'd Roads "These
States" is passim throughout Whitman's verse*

JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER

1807-1892

- 11 Up from the meadows rich with corn,
Clear in the cool September morn,
The clustered spires of Frederick stand
Green walled by the hills of Maryland
Barbara Frietchie, 1 1
- 12 Bravest of all in Frederick town,
She took up the flag the men hauled down
Ib 1 17
- 13 Up the street came the rebel tread,
Starve-well Jackson riding ahead
Ib 1 23
- 14 "Shoot," if you must, this old gray head,
But spare your country's flag," she said
Ib 1 35

- 25 'Who touches a hair of yon gray head
Dies like a dog! March on!' he said
Barbara Frietchie, 1 41
- 16 I know not where His islands lift
Their fronded palms in air,
I only know I cannot drift
Beyond His love and care
The Eternal Goodness, 11
- 17 For all sad words of tongue or pen,
The saddest are these "It might have been!"
Maud Muller, 1 105
- 18 The Indian Summer of the heart!
Memories, 11
- 19 Dinna ye hear it?—Dinna ye hear it?
The pipes o' Havelock sound!
Pipes at Lucknow, 11
- 20 O brother man! fold to thy heart thy brother
Worship, 1 49

CORNELIUS WHURR

c 1845

- 21 What lasting joys the man attend
Who has a polished female friend
The Accomplished Female Friend

GEORGE JOHN WHYTE-MELVILLE

1821-1878

- 22 Then drink, puppy, drink, and let ev'ry puppy drink,
That is old enough to lap and to swallow,
For he'll grow into a hound, so we'll pass the bottle
round,
And merrily we'll whoop and we'll holloa
Drink, Puppy, Drink, chorus
- 23 The swallows are making them ready to fly,
Wheeling out on a windy sky
Goodbye, Summer, goodbye, goodbye
Goodbye, Summer
- 24 Wrap me up in my tarpaulin jacket,
And say a poor buffer lies low,
And six stalwart lancers shall carry me,
With steps solemn, mournful, and slow
The Tarpaulin Jacket

BISHOP SAMUEL WILBERFORCE

1805-1873

- 25 If I were a cassowary
On the plains of Timbuctoo,
I would eat a missionary,
Cassock, band, and hymn book too
Impromptu verse, Ascribed

ELLA WHEELER WILCOX

1855-1919

- 26 Laugh and the world laughs with you,
Weep and you weep alone,
For the sad old earth must borrow its mirth,
But has trouble enough of its own
Solitude
- 27 So many gods, so many creeds,
So many paths that wind and wind,
While just the art of being kind
Is all the sad world needs
The World's Need

OSCAR WILDE

1856-1900

- 1 He did not wear his scarlet coat,
For blood and wine are red,
And blood and wine were on his hands
When they found him with the dead.
The Ballad of Reading Gaol (1898), pt. 1. i
- 2 I never saw a man who looked
With such a wistful eye
Upon that little tent of blue
Which prisoners call the sky. *Ib.* iii
- 3 When a voice behind me whispered low,
'That fellow's got to swing,' *Ib.* iv
- 4 Yet each man kills the thing he loves,
By each let this be heard,
Some do it with a bitter look,
Some with a flattering word.
The coward does it with a kiss,
The brave man with a sword! *Ib.* vii
- 5 It is sweet to dance to violins
When Love and Life are fair:
To dance to flutes, to dance to lutes
Is delicate and rare:
But it is not sweet with nimble feet
To dance upon the air! *Ib.* II. ix
- 6 Like two doomed ships that pass in storm
We had crossed each other's way:
But we made no sign, we said no word,
We had no word to say. *Ib.* xii
- 7 The Governor was strong upon
The Regulations Act:
The Doctor said that Death was but
A scientific fact:
And twice a day the Chaplain called,
And left a little tract. *Ib.* III. iii
- 8 And once, or twice, to throw the dice
Is a gentlemanly game,
But he does not win who plays with Sin
In the secret House of Shame. *Ib.* xxiii
- 9 Something was dead in each of us,
And what was dead was Hope. *Ib.* xxxi
- 10 And the wild regrets, and the bloody sweats,
None knew so well as I:
For he who lives more lives than one
More deaths than one must die. *Ib.* xxxvii
- 11 I know not whether Laws be right,
Or whether Laws be wrong;
All that we know who lie in gaol
Is that the wall is strong;
And that each day is like a year,
A year whose days are long. *Ib.* v. i
- 12 How else but through a broken heart
May Lord Christ enter in? *Ib.* xiv
- 13 Surely there was a time I might have trod
The sunlit heights, and from life's dissonance
Struck one clear chord to reach the ears of God.
Hélas! (Lines prefixed to his Poems, Paris edition, 1903)
- 14 And yet, and yet,
These Christs that die upon the barricades,
God knows it I am with them, in some ways.
Sonnet to Liberty: Not that I Love Thy Children
- 15 All her bright golden hair
Tarnished with rust,
She that was young and fair
Fallen to dust. *Requiescat*
- 16 O Singer of Persephone!
In the dim meadows desolate
Dost thou remember Sicily? *Theocritus*
- 17 Art never expresses anything but itself.
The Decay of Lying (1891), p. 43
- 18 Really, if the lower orders don't set us a good example,
what on earth is the use of them?
The Importance of Being Earnest (1895), Act 1
- 19 It is very vulgar to talk like a dentist when one isn't
a dentist. It produces a false impression. *Ib.*
- 20 Truth is never pure, and rarely simple. *Ib.*
- 21 In married life three is company and two none. *Ib.*
- 22 I have invented an invaluable permanent invalid
called Bunbury, in order that I may be able to go
down into the country whenever I choose. *Ib.*
- 23 To lose one parent, Mr. Worthing, may be regarded
as a misfortune; to lose both looks like carelessness. *Ib.*
- 24 All women become like their mothers. That is their
tragedy. No man does. That's his. *Ib.*
- 25 The good ended happily, and the bad unhappily.
That is what Fiction means. [*Miss Prism on her novel.*]
Ib. Act II
- 26 The chapter on the Fall of the Rupee you may omit.
It is somewhat too sensational. *Ib.*
- 27 Charity, dear Miss Prism, charity! None of us are
perfect. I myself am peculiarly susceptible to
draughts. *Ib.*
- 28 On an occasion of this kind it becomes more than a
moral duty to speak one's mind. It becomes a
pleasure. *Ib.*
- 29 Please do not shoot the pianist. He is doing his best.
Impressions of America. Leadville
- 30 Meredith is a prose Browning, and so is Browning.
He used poetry as a medium for writing in prose.
The Critic as Artist. Part 1. Intentions
- 31 A little sincerity is a dangerous thing, and a great deal
of it is absolutely fatal. *Ib.* 2
- 32 Ah! don't say that you agree with me. When people
agree with me I always feel that I must be wrong. *Ib.*
- 33 As long as war is regarded as wicked, it will always
have its fascination. When it is looked upon as
vulgar, it will cease to be popular. *Ib.*
- 34 There is no sin except stupidity. *Ib.*
- 35 I couldn't help it. I can resist everything except
temptation. *Lady Windermere's Fan* (1891), Act I
- 36 Many a woman has a past, but I am told that she has
at least a dozen, and that they all fit. *Ib.*
- 37 We are all in the gutter, but some of us are looking
at the stars. *Ib.* Act III
- 38 There is nothing in the whole world so unbecoming
to a woman as a Nonconformist conscience. *Ib.*

- 1 CECIL GRAHAM
What is a cynic?
LORO DARLINGTON
A man who knows the price of everything and the
value of nothing *Lady Hundermere's Fan*, Act III
- 2 DUNBY
Experience is the name every one gives to their
mistakes
CECIL GRAHAM
One shouldn't commit any
DUNBY
Life would be very dull without them *Ib*
- 3 There is no such thing as a moral or an immoral book.
Books are well written or badly written
Picture of Dorian Gray (1891), preface
- 4 The moral life of man forms part of the subject-
matter of the artist but the morality of art consists
in the perfect use of an imperfect medium *Ib*
- 5 There is only one thing in the world worse than being
talked about, and that is not being talked about
Ib ch 1
- 6 A man cannot be too careful in the choice of his
enemies *Ib*
- 7 The only way to get rid of a temptation is to yield
to it *Ib* ch 2
- 8 A cigarette is the perfect type of a perfect pleasure.
It is exquisite, and it leaves one unsatisfied. What
more can one want? *Ib* ch 6
- 9 It is better to be beautiful than to be good. But
it is better to be good than to be ugly *Ib* ch 17
- 10 Anybody can be good in the country *Ib* ch 19
- 11 As for the virtuous poor one can pity them of course,
but one cannot possibly admire them
Soul of Man under Socialism
- 12 Democracy means simply the bludgeoning of the
people by the people for the people *Ib*
- 13 MRS ALLOBY
They say, Lady Hunstanton that when good Ameri-
cans die they go to Paris
LADY HUNSTANTON
Indeed? And when bad Americans die, where do
they go to?
LORO ILLINGWORTH
Oh they go to America
A Woman of No Importance (1893), Act I (See
14 1)
- 14 The youth of America is their oldest tradition. It has
been going on now for three hundred years *Ib*
- 15 The English country gentleman galloping after a fox
—the unspeakable in full pursuit of the unspeakable
Ib
- 16 One should never trust a woman who tells one her
real age. A woman who would tell one that, would
tell one anything *Ib*
- 17 LORD ILLINGWORTH
The book of Life begins with a man and a woman in
a garden
MRS ALLOBY
It ends with Revelations *Ib*
- 18 Children begin by loving their parents after a time
they judge them rarely, if ever, do they forgive
them. *Ib*

- 19 GERALD
I suppose society is wonderfully delightful
LORD ILLINGWORTH
To be in it is merely a bore. But to be out of it is simply
a tragedy. *A Woman of No Importance*, Act III
- 20 You should study the Peerage, Gerald. . . It is the
best thing in fiction the English have ever done *Ib*
- 21 A thing is not necessarily true because a man dies
for it
Sebastian Melmoth (1904), p 12 *Oscariana* (1910)
p 8
- 22 [At the New York Custom House]
I have nothing to declare except my genius
F. Harris, *Oscar Wilde* (1918), p 75
- 23 He [Bernard Shaw] hasn't an enemy in the world
and none of his friends like him
Quoted in Shaw Sixteen Self Sketches, ch 17
- 24 [A huge fee for an operation was mentioned]
Ah well, then 'said Oscar, 'I suppose that I shall
have to die beyond my means'
R. H. Sherard, *Life of Oscar Wilde* (1906)
p 421

JOHN WILKES

1727-1797

- 25 The chapter of accidents is the longest chapter in the
book
*Attributed to John Wilkes by Southey in The
Doctor* (1837), vol IV, p 166

WILLIAM WILKIE

1721-1772

- 26 [His] labour for his pains
Fables The Boy and the Rainbow, ad fin

EMMA HART WILLARD

1787-1876

- 27 Rocked in the cradle of the deep *Song*

WILLIAM III OF GREAT BRITAIN

1650-1702

- 28 I will die in the last ditch
Hume, *History of Great Britain* vol II (1757)
p 226 *Charles II*, ch 3
- 29 Every bullet has its billet
John Wesley, Journal, 6 June 1765

SIR CHARLES HANBURY WILLIAMS

1708-1759

- 30 Dear Betty, come give me sweet kisses,
For sweeter no girl ever gave
But why in the midst of our blisses
Do you ask me how many I'd have?
I'm not to be stunted in pleasure
Then pritheer dear Betty, be kind,
For as I love thee beyond measure,
To numbers I'll not be confind
A Ballad in Imitation of Marhal, lib 6, Ep 34
Works (1822) vol I p 111

HARRY WILLIAMS

and

JACK JUDGE

- 1 It's a long way to Tipperary, it's a long way to go;
It's a long way to Tipperary, to the sweetest girl I
know!

Good-bye Piccadilly, Farewell Leicester Square;
It's a long, long way to Tipperary, but my heart's
right there!

*It's a Long Way to Tipperary. Chorus claimed by
Alice Smythe B. Jay. Written in 1908. See New
York Times, 20 Sept. 1907*

- 2 In the shade of the old apple tree. *Title of song*
3 I'm afraid to come home in the dark. *Title of song*

ISAAC WILLIAMS

1802-1865

- 4 Disposer Supreme,
And Judge of the earth.
*Hymns translated from the Parisian Breviary
(1839), p. 271*

NATHANIEL PARKER WILLIS

1806-1867

- 5 At present there is no distinction among the upper
ten thousand of the city.
Necessity for a Promenade Drive

W. G. WILLS

nineteenth century

- 6 I'll sing thee songs of Araby,
And tales of wild Cashmere,
Wild tales to cheat thee of a sigh,
Or charm thee to a tear. *Lalla Rookh*

D. EARDLEY WILMOT

contemporary

- 7 It's a corner of heaven itself,
Though it's only a tumble-down nest,
But with love brooding there, why, no place can
compare,
With my little grey home in the west.
My Little Grey Home

HARRIETTE WILSON

1789-1846

- 8 I shall not say why and how I became, at the age of
fifteen, the mistress of the Earl of Craven.
Memoirs, First sentence

JOHN WILSON

1785-1854

see

CHRISTOPHER NORTH

JOHN WILSON

d. 1889

- 9 Oh for a book and a shady nook,
Either in door or out;
With the green leaves whispering overhead,
Or the street cries all about.

Where I may read all at my ease,
Both of the new and old;
For a jolly good book whereon to look,
Is better to me than gold.

*Lines written as a motto to a second-hand books
catalogue. Lubbock, Pleasures of Life (ed. 1887),
p. 48*

THOMAS WOODROW WILSON

1856-1924

- 10 There is such a thing as a man being too proud to
fight. *Address at Philadelphia, 10 May 1915*
11 We have stood apart, studiously neutral.
Message to Congress, 7 Dec. 1915
12 Armed neutrality. *Ib. 26 Feb. 1917*
13 A little group of wilful men reflecting no opinion but
their own have rendered the great Government of
the United States helpless and contemptible.
*Statement made on 4 March 1917 after a successful
filibuster against his bill to arm American merchant
ships against German submarine attacks*
14 The world must be made safe for democracy.
Address to Congress, 2 Apr. 1917
15 It is indispensable that the governments associated
against Germany should know beyond a peradventure
with whom they are dealing.
Note to Germany, 14 Oct. 1918
16 Sometimes people call me an idealist. Well, that is the
way I know I am an American. America is the only
idealistic nation in the world.
Address at Sioux Falls, 8 Sept. 1919

ARTHUR WIMPERIS

1874-

- 17 Gilbert, the Filbert,
The Colonel of the Knuts. *Gilbert the Filbert*

ANNE FINCH, LADY WINCHILSEA

d. 1720

- 18 Nor will in fading silks compose
Faintly the inimitable rose. *The Spleen*
19 Now the Jonquille o'ercomes the feeble brain;
We faint beneath the aromatic pain. *Ib.*

WILLIAM WINDHAM

1750-1810

- 20 Those entrusted with arms . . . should be persons of
some substance and stake in the country.
Speech in the House of Commons, 22 July 1807

CATHERINE WINKWORTH

1829-1878

- 21 Now thank we all our God,
With heart and hands and voices
Who wondrous things hath done
In whom His world rejoices.
Trans. of Martin Rinkart: Nun danket alle Gott

ROBERT CHARLES WINTHROP

1809-1894

- 1 A Star for every State, and a State for every Star
Speech on Boston Common, 27 Aug 1862

GEORGE WITHER

1588-1667

- 2 Shall I, wasting in despair,
Die because a woman's fair?
Or make pale my cheeks with care,
'Cause another's rosy are?
Be she fairer than the day,
Or the flow'ry meads in May,
If she think not well of me,
What care I how fair she be? *Sonnet*
- 3 I loved a lass, a fair one,
As fair as e'er was seen,
She was indeed a rare one
Another Sheba queen *I Loved a Lass, a Fair One*
- 4 But, fool as then I was,
I thought she loved me too
But now, alas! she's left me,
Falter, lero, lool *Ib*

FELHAM GRENVILLE WODEHOUSE

1881-

- 5 He spoke with a certain what-is-it in his voice, and
I could see that, if not actually disgruntled, he was
far from being grunted *The Code of the Woosters*
- 6 Slice him where you like, a hellhound is always a
hellhound *Ib*
- 7 Donning the soup and-fish in preparation for the
evening meal *Jeeves and the Impending Doom*
- 8 Excellent browsing and sluicing
Jeeves and the Unbidden Guest
- 9 There was another ring at the front door Jeeves
shimmered out and came back with a telegram
Jeeves Takes Charge

CHARLES WOLFE

1791-1823

- 10 Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note,
As his corse to the rampart we hurried
The Burial of Sir John Moore at Corunna, 1
- 11 We buried him darkly at drad of night,
The rods with our bayonets turning *Ib 11*
- 12 But he lay like a warrior taking his rest,
With his martial cloak around him *Ib 111*
- 13 Few and short were the prayers we said,
And we spoke not a word of sorrow,
But we steadfastly gazed on the face that was dead,
And we bitterly thought of the morrow *Ib 1v*
- 14 We carried not a line, and we raised not a stone—
But we left him alone with his glory. *Ib viii*

JAMES WOLFE

1727-1759

- 11 The General . . . repeated neatly the whole of Gray's
elegy . . . adding, as he concluded, that he would
prefer being the author of that poem to the glory
of beating the French to-morrow
*J. Playfair, Ther. Acc. of J. Robinson in Trans.
actions R. Soc. Lond. 1834, vii 499*

- 16 Now God be praised, I will die in peace
*Dying words J. Knox, Historical Journal of
Campaigns, 1757-60 Published 1769 Ed 1914,
vol 11, p 114*

THOMAS, CARDINAL WOLSEY

1473?-1530

- 17 Father Abbot, I am come to lay my bones amongst
you
*Cavendish, Negotiations of Thomas Wolsey
(1641), p 108*
- 18 Had I but served God as diligently as I have served
the King, he would not have given me over in my
gray hairs *Ib p 113*

MRS HENRY WOOD

1814-1887

- 19 Dead! and . . . never called me mother
*East Lynne (dramatized version by T. A. Palmer,
1874) These words do not occur in the novel*

J. T. WOOD

- 20 Wait till the clouds roll by, Jenny,
Wait till the clouds roll by,
Jenny, my own true loved one,
Wait till the clouds roll by
Wait Till the Clouds Roll By

REV. SAMUEL WOODFORD

1636-1700

- 21 To his very Worthy Friend Mr. Izaak Walton, upon
his Writing and Publishing the Life of the Vener-
able and Judicious Mr. Richard Hooker
Title of verses prefixed to the Life, 1670

VIRGINIA WOOLF

1882-1941

- 22 A Room of One's Own *Title of book*

ELIZABETH WORDSWORTH

1840-1932

- 23 If all the good people were clever,
And all clever people were good,
The world would be nicer than ever
We thought that it possibly could
But somehow, 'tis seldom or never
The two hit it off as they should,
The good are so harsh to the clever,
The clever so rude to the good!
*St. Christopher and Other Poems Good and
Clever*

WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

1770-1850

- 24 Where art thou, my beloved Son,
Where art thou, worse to me than dead?
The Affliction of Margaret
- 25 To keep
An incommunicable sleep. *Ib*

- 1 My apprehensions come in crowds;
I dread the rustling of the grass;
The very shadows of the clouds
Have power to shake me as they pass.
The Affliction of Margaret
- 2 Lady of the Mere,
Sole-sitting by the shores of old romance.
A Narrow Girdle of Rough Stones and Crags
- 3 And three times to the child I said,
'Why, Edward, tell me why?' *Anecdote for Fathers*
- 4 At Kilve there was no weather-cock;
And that's the reason why. *Ib.*
- 5 A Poet!—He hath put his heart to school.
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt. III, xxvii. A Poet!—He Hath Put
- 6 A slumber did my spirit seal;
I had no human fears:
She seemed a thing that could not feel
The touch of earthly years.
No motion has she now, no force;
She neither hears nor sees;
Rolled round in earth's diurnal course,
With rocks, and stones, and trees.
A Slumber did My Spirit Seal
- 7 Action is transitory,—a step, a blow,
The motion of a muscle, this way or that—
'Tis done, and in the after-vacancy
We wonder at ourselves like men betrayed:
Suffering is permanent, obscure and dark,
And shares the nature of infinity.
The Borderers, III. 1539
- 8 Love had he found in huts where poor men lie;
His daily teachers had been woods and rills,
The silence that is in the starry sky,
The sleep that is among the lonely hills.
Song at the Feast of Brougham Castle
- 9 But ne'er to a seductive lay
Let faith be given;
Nor deem that 'light which leads astray
Is light from Heaven.' *To the Sons of Burns*
- 10 The best of what we do and are
Just God, forgive!
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1803. iii. Thoughts near Burns's Residence
- 11 Sweet childish days, that were as long
As twenty days are now.
To a Butterfly: I've Watched You Now
- 12 I, with many a fear
For my dear country, many heartfelt sighs,
'Mongst men who do not love her, linger here.
Poems Dedicated to National Independence. pt. I, i. Near Calais, Aug. 1802: Fair Star of Evening
- 13 Jones! as from Calais southward you and I
Went pacing side by side.
Ib. iii. Composed near Calais, on the Road to Ardes.
- 14 Isis and Cam, to patient science dear!
Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt. III, xlii. Cathedrals, &c. Open your Gates, ye Everlasting Piles!
- 15 To be a Prodigal's favourite,—then, worse truth,
A Miser's Pensioner,—behold our lot!
O Man, that from thy fair and shining youth
Age might but take the things Youth needed not!
The Small Celandine: There is a Flower

- 16 There's a flower that shall be mine,
'Tis the little celandine.
To the Small Celandine: Pansies, Lilies
- 17 Pleasures newly found are sweet
When they lie about our feet:
February last, my heart
First at sight of thee was glad;
All unheard of as thou art,
Thou must needs, I think have had,
Celandine! and long ago,
Praise of which I nothing know.
To the Same Flower: Pleasures Newly Found
- 18 Small service is true service while it lasts:
Of humblest friends, bright creature! scorn not one:
The daisy, by the shadow that it casts,
Protects the lingering dewdrop from the sun.
To a Child. Written in her Album
- 19 O blithe new-comer! I have heard,
I hear thee and rejoice.
O Cuckoo! Shall I call thee bird,
Or but a wandering voice?
To the Cuckoo: O Blithe New-comer!
- 20 Thrice welcome, darling of the Spring! *Ib.*
- 21 'Tis the still hour of thinking, feeling, loving. . .
On a High Part of the Coast of Cumberland
- 22 Thou unassuming common-place
Of Nature, with that homely face,
And yet with something of a grace
Which love makes for thee.
To the Same Flower [Daisy]. With Little Here To Do
- 23 Oft on the dappled turf at ease
I sit, and play with similes,
Loose types of things through all degrees. *Ib.*
- 24 Degenerate Douglas! Oh, the unworthy lord!
Memorials of a Tour in Scotland, 1803. xii. Sonnet: Degenerate Douglas!
- 25 A brotherhood of venerable trees. *Ib.*
- 26 I thought of Thee, my partner and my guide,
As being past away—Vain sympathies!
For, backward, Duddon! as I cast my eyes,
I see what was, and is, and will abide;
Still glides the Stream, and shall for ever glide;
The Form remains, the Function never dies.
The River Duddon, xxxiv. After-Thought
- 27 Enough, if something from our hands have power
To live, and act, and serve the future hour;
And if, as toward the silent tomb we go,
Through love, through hope, and faith's transcendent dower,
We feel that we are greater than we know. *Ib.*
- 28 Stern daughter of the voice of God!
O Duty! if that name thou love
Who art a light to guide, a rod
To check the erring and reprove. *Ode to Duty*
- 29 But thee I now will serve more strictly, if I may. *Ib.*
- 30 Me this unchartered freedom tires;
I feel the weight of chance-desires:
My hopes no more must change their name,
I long for a repose that ever is the same. *Ib.*
- 31 Thou dost preserve the stars from wrong;
And the most ancient heavens, through Thee, are
fresh and strong. *Ib.*

- 1 Give unto me, made lowly wise,
The spirit of self-sacrifice,
The confidence of reason give,
And in the light of truth thy Bondman let me live!
Ode to Duty
- 2 Thine is the tranquil hour, purpureal Eve!
But long as god-like wish, or hope divine,
Informs my spirit, ne'er can I believe
That this magnificence is wholly thine!
—From worlds not quickened by the sun
A portion of the gift is won,
An intermingling of Heaven's pomp is spread
On ground which British shepherds tread
Composed upon an Evening of Extraordinary Splendour
- 3 Not in the lucid intervals of life
That come but as a curse to party strife
Evening Voluntaries, iv Not in the Lucid Intervals
- 4 By grace divine,
Not otherwise, O Nature, we are thine *Ib*
- 5 On Man, on Nature, and on Human Life,
Musing in solitude *The Excursion, preface, i 1*
- 6 Joy in widest commonality spread. *Ib i 18*
- 7 The Mind of Man—
My haunt, and the main region of my song *Ib i 40*
- 8 The discerning intellect of Man,
When wedded to this goodly universe
In love and holy passion, shall find these
A simple produce of the common day *Ib i 52*
- 9 A metropolitan temple in the hearts
Of mighty Poets *Ib i 86*
- 10 Oh! many are the Poets that are sown
By Nature, men endowed with highest gifts,
The vision and the faculty divine,
Yet wanting the accomplishment of verse
Ib bk i, l 77
- 11 What soul was his, when, from the naked top
Of some bold headland, he beheld the sun
Rise up, and bathe the world in light! *Ib i 198*
- 12 The imperfect offices of prayer and praise *Ib i 216*
- 13 That mighty orb of song,
The divine Milton *Ib i 249*
- 14 The good die first,
And they whose hearts are dry as summer dust
Bum to the socket. *Ib i 500*
- 15 The intellectual power, through words and things,
Went sounding on, a dim and perilous way!
Ib bk iii, l 700
- 16 Society became my glittering bride,
And airy hopes my children *Ib i 735*
- 17 'Tis a thing impossible, to frame
Conceptions equal to the soul's desires,
And the most difficult of tasks to keep
Heights which the soul is competent to gain
Ib bk iv, l 836
- 18 As fast as a musician scatters sounds
Out of an instrument *Ib i 524*
- 19 We live by admiration, hope, and love,
And even as these are well and wisely fixed,
In duty of being we ascend *Ib i 763*
- 20 I have seen
A curious child, who dwelt upon a tract
Of inland ground, applying to his ear
The convolutions of a smooth-lipped shell;
To which, in silence hushed, his very soul
Listened intensely, and his countenance soon
Brightened with joy; for from within were heard
Murmurings, whereby the monitor expressed
Mysterious union with its native sea
The Excursion, bk. iv, l 1132
- 21 Spires whose 'silent fingers point to heaven'
Ib bk vi, l 19 Quoting Coleridge, The Friend sec. 1, No 14
- 22 The head and mighty paramount of truths,—
Immortal life, in never-fading worlds,
For mortal creatures, conquered and secured *Ib i 85*
- 23 Amid the groves, under the shadowy hills,
The generations are prepared, the pangs,
The internal pangs, are ready, the dread strife
Of poor humanity's afflicted will
Struggling in vain with ruthless destiny. *Ib i 553*
- 24 A man of hope and forward-looking mind
Even to the last! *Ib bk vii, l 276*
- 25 'To every Form of being is assigned',
Thus calmly spoke the venerable Sage,
'An active Principle' *Ib bk ix, l 1*
- 26 Spirit that knows no insulated spot,
No chasm, no solitude, from link to link
It circulates, the Soul of all the worlds *Ib i 13*
- 27 And hear the mighty stream of tendency
Uttering, for elevation of our thought,
A clear sonorous voice, inaudible
To the vast multitude *Ib i 87 (See 20 13)*
- 28 The primal duties shine aloft like stars,
The charities that soothe, and heal, and bless,
Are scattered at the feet of man, like flowers *Ib i 238*
- 29 Nor less I deem that there are Powers
Which of themselves our minds impress,
That we can feed this mind of ours
In a wise passiveness *Expostulation and Reply*
- 30 Think you mid all this mighty sum
Of things for ever speaking,
That nothing of itself will come,
But we must still be seeking? *Ib*
- 31 How nourished there through that long time
He knows who gave that love sublime *Fidelity*
- 32 'What is good for a bootless bene?'
With these dark words begins my tale,
And their meaning is, whence can comfort spring
When prayer is of no avail? *The Force of Prayer*
- 33 My eyes are dim with childish tears,
My heart is idly stirred,
For the same sound is in my ears
Which in those days I heard *The Fountain*
- 34 The wiser mind
Mourns less for what age takes away
Than what it leaves behind *Ib*
- 35 And often, glad no more,
We wear a face of joy because
We have been glad of yore. *Ib.*

- 1 From low to high doth dissolution climb
*Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt iii, xxxiv. Mutability
From Low to High*
- 2 The unimaginable touch of time *Ib*
- 3 Soft is the music that would charm for ever,
The flower of sweetest smell is shy and lowly.
*Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt ii, ix Not Love, not
War*
- 4 Another year!—another deadly blow!
Another mighty Empire overthrow!
And we are left, or shall be left, alone
*National Independence and Liberty, pt i, xxvii
November Another Year!*
- 5 We shall exult, if they who rule the land
Be men who hold its many blessings dear,
Wise, upright, valiant, not a servile band,
Who are to judge of danger which they fear,
And honour which they do not understand *Ib*
- 6 Nuns fret not at their convent's narrow room,
And hermits are contented with their cells
Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt i, i Nuns Fret Not
- 7 The weight of too much liberty. *Ib*
- 8 There is a spirit in the woods *Nutting*
- 9 But Thy most dreaded instrument
In working out a pure intent,
Is man,—arrayed for mutual slaughter,
Yea, Carnage is Thy daughter
*National Independence and Liberty, pt ii xlv
Ode (1815), l 106 Imagination Ne'er Before
Content*
- 10 O dearer far than light and life are dear
To — O Dearer Iar than Iight
- 11 I heard a Stock-dove sing or say
His homely tale, this very day,
His voice was buried among trees,
Yet to be come-at by the breeze
He did not cease, but cooed—and cooed;
And somewhat pensively he wooed,
He sang of love, with quiet blending,
Slow to begin, and never ending,
Of serious faith, and inward glee,
That was the song — the song for me!
O Nightingale! Thou Surely Art
- 12 Ye sacred Nurseries of blooming Youth!
*Miscellaneous Sonnets, pt iii, ii Oxford Ye
Sacred Nurseries*
- 13 A genial hearth, a hospitable board,
And a refined rusticity
*Ecclesiastical Sonnets, pt iii, xviii Pastoral
Character A Genial Hearth*
- 14 The light that never was, on sea or land,
The consecration, and the poet's dream
*Legende Stanzas Suggested by a Picture of Pele
Canle in a Storm*
- 15 A deep distress hath humanized my soul *Ib*
- 16 Farewell farewell the heart that lives alone,
Housed in a dream, at distance from the kind! *Ib*
- 17 But welcome fortune, and patient cheer,
And frequent sights of what is to be borne!
Such sights, or worse, as are before me here —
Not without hope we suffer and we mourn *Ib*
- 18 I am not one who much or oft delight
To season my fireside with personal talk
Personal Talk, i
- 19 Sweetest melodies
Are those that are by distance made more sweet *Ib ii*
- 20 Dreams, books, are each a world, and books, we
know,
Are a substantial world, both pure and good
Round these, with tendrils strong as flesh and blood,
Our pastime and our happiness will grow. *Ib iii*
- 21 The gentle lady married to the Moor,
And heavenly Una with her milk-white lamb *Ib*
- 22 Oh! might my name be numbered among theirs *Ib iv*
- 23 There's something in a flying horse,
There's something in a huge balloon
Peter Bell, prologue, l i
- 24 Tull twenty times was Peter feared
For once that Peter was respected *Ib pt i, l 204*
- 25 A primrose by a river's brim
A yellow primrose was to him,
And it was nothing more *Ib l. 249*
- 26 He gave a groan, and then another,
Of that which went before the brother,
And then he gave a third *Ib l. 443*
- 27 Is it a party in a parlour?
Cramm'd just as they on earth were cramm'd—
Some sipping punch, some sipping tea,
But, as you by their faces see,
All silent and all damned! *Ib pt. ii, l 516*
- 28 The dew was falling fast, the stars began to blink;
I heard a voice, it said, 'Drink, pretty creature,
drink!' *The Pet Lamb*
- 29 Art thou a Man of purple cheer?
A rosy Man, right plump to see? *A Poet's Epitaph*
- 30 A fingering slave,
One that would peep and botanize
Upon his mother's grave?
A reasoning, self-sufficing thing,
An intellectual All-in-all! *Ib*
- 31 But who is He, with modest looks,
And clad in homely russet brown?
He murmurs near the running brooks
A music sweeter than their own *Ib.*
- 32 He is retired as noontide dew,
Or fountain in a noon-day grove,
And you must love him, ere to you
He will seem worthy of your love *Ib.*
- 33 Impulses of deeper birth
Have come to him in solitude *Ib.*
- 34 In common things that round us lie
Some random truths he can impart,—
The harvest of a quiet eye,
That broods and sleeps on his own heart.
But he is weak, both Man and Boy,
Hath been an idler in the land,
Contented if he might enjoy
The things which others understand. *Ib*
- 35 Weak as is a breaking wave. *Ib.*

WORDSWORTH

- 1 My soul
Once more made trial of her strength, nor lacked
Æolian visitations. *The Prelude*, bk. i, l. 94
- 2 Feels immediately some hollow thought
Hang like an interdict upon her hopes. *Ib.* l. 259
- 3 Unprofitably travelling towards the grave. *Ib.* l. 267
- 4 Made one long bathing of a summer's day. *Ib.* l. 290
- 5 Fair seed-time had my soul, and I grew up
Fostered alike by beauty and by fear. *Ib.* l. 301
- 6 When the deed was done
I heard among the solitary hills
Low breathings coming after me, and sounds
Of undistinguishable motion, steps
Almost as silent as the turf they trod. *Ib.* l. 321
- 7 Though mean
Our object and inglorious, yet the end
Was not ignoble. *Ib.* l. 328
- 8 With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind
Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky
Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds!
Ib. l. 337
- 9 Dust as we are, the immortal spirit grows
Like harmony in music; there is a dark
Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles
Discordant elements, makes them cling together
In one society. *Ib.* l. 340
- 10 The grim shape
Towered up between me and the stars, and still,
For so it seemed, with purpose of its own
And measured motion like a living thing,
Strode after me. *Ib.* l. 382
- 11 Unknown modes of being. *Ib.* l. 393
- 12 Huge and mighty forms that do not live
Like living men, moved slowly through the mind
By day, and were a trouble to my dreams. *Ib.* l. 398
- 13 Not with the mean and vulgar works of man,
But with high objects, with enduring things. *Ib.* l. 408
- 14 Strife too humble to be named in verse. *Ib.* l. 513
- 15 The self-sufficing power of Solitude. *Ib.* bk. ii, l. 77
- 16 A prop
To our infirmity. *Ib.* l. 214
- 17 Thence did I drink the visionary power;
And deem not profitless those fleeting moods
Of shadowy exultation. *Ib.* l. 311
- 18 The soul,
Remembering how she felt, but what she felt
Remembering not, retains an obscure sense
Of possible sublimity. *Ib.* l. 315
- 19 Where the statue stood
Of Newton, with his prism and silent face,
The marble index of a mind for ever
Voyaging through strange seas of thought alone.
Ib. bk. iii, l. 61
- 20 Sweet Spenser, moving through his clouded heaven
With the moon's beauty and the moon's soft pace,
I called him Brother, Englishman, and Friend!
Ib. l. 280
- 21 Here and there
Slight shocks of young love-liking interspersed.
Ib. bk. iv, l. 316
- 22 Bond unknown to me
Was given, that I should be, else sinning greatly,
A dedicated spirit. *The Prelude*, bk. iv, l. 335
- 23 A day
Spent in a round of strenuous idleness. *Ib.* l. 377
- 24 That uncertain heaven, received
Into the bosom of the steady lake. *Ib.* bk. v, l. 387
- 25 Visionary power
Attends the motions of the viewless winds,
Embodied in the mystery of words. *Ib.* l. 595
- 26 Present themselves as objects recognized,
In flashes, and with glory not their own. *Ib.* l. 604
- 27 Whether we be young or old,
Our destiny, our being's heart and home,
Is with infinitude, and only there;
With hope it is, hope that can never die,
Effort, and expectation, and desire,
And something evermore about to be.
Ib. bk. vi, l. 603
- 28 We were brothers all
In honour, as in one community,
Scholars and gentlemen. *Ib.* bk. ix, l. 227
- 29 In the People was my trust,
And in the virtues which mine eyes had seen.
Ib. bk. x, l. 11
- 30 Not in Utopia—subterranean fields,—
Or some secreted island, Heaven knows where!
But in the very world, which is the world
Of all of us,—the place where, in the end
We find our happiness, or not at all! *Ib.* l. 140
- 31 The dupe of folly, or the slave of crime. *Ib.* l. 320
- 32 There is
One great society alone on earth:
The noble living and the noble dead. *Ib.* l. 393
- 33 A sensitive being, a *creative* soul. *Ib.* bk. xii, l. 207
- 34 Oh! mystery of man, from what a depth
Proceed thy honours. I am lost, but see
In simple childhood something of the base
On which thy greatness stands. *Ib.* l. 272
- 35 Animate an hour of vacant ease. *Ib.* l. 335
- 36 Sorrow, that is not sorrow, but delight;
And miserable love, that is not pain
To hear of, for the glory that redounds
Therefrom to human kind, and what we are.
Ib. bk. xiii, l. 246
- 37 Imagination, which, in truth,
Is but another name for absolute power
And clearest insight, amplitude of mind,
And Reason in her most exalted mood.
Ib. bk. xiv, l. 190
- 38 Prophets of Nature, we to them will speak
A lasting inspiration, sanctified
By reason, blest by faith: what we have loved,
Others will love, and we will teach them how;
Instruct them how the mind of man becomes
A thousand times more beautiful than the earth
On which he dwells, above this frame of things
(Which, 'mid all revolution in the hopes
And fears of men, doth still remain unchanged)
In beauty exalted, as it is itself
Of quality and fabric more divine. *Ib.* l. 444

WORDSWORTH

- 1 A voice so thrilling ne'er was heard
In spring-time from the Cuckoo-bird,
Breaking the silence of the seas
Among the farthest Hebrides. *The Solitary Reaper*
- 2 Will no one tell me what she sings?—
Perhaps the plaintive numbers flow
For old, unhappy, far-off things,
And battles long ago. *Ib.*
- 3 Some natural sorrow, loss, or pain
That has been, and may be again. *Ib.*
- 4 The music in my heart I bore,
Long after it was heard no more. *Ib.*
- 5 Spade! with which Wilkinson hath tilled his lands.
To the Spade of a Friend
- 6 She gave me eyes, she gave me ears;
And humble cares, and delicate fears;
A heart, the fountain of sweet tears;
And love, and thought, and joy. *The Sparrow's Nest*
- 7 In that sweet mood when pleasant thoughts
Bring sad thoughts to the mind.
Lines Written in Early Spring
- 8 And much it grieved my heart to think
What man has made of man. *Ib.*
- 9 And 'tis my faith that every flower
Enjoys the air it breathes. *Ib.*
- 10 Have I not reason to lament
What man has made of man? *Ib.*
- 11 Strange fits of passion I have known.
Strange Fits of Passion
- 12 What fond and wayward thoughts will slide
Into a Lover's head!
'O mercy!' to myself I cried,
'If Lucy should be dead!' *Ib.*
- 13 Two Voices are there; one is of the sea,
One of the mountains; each a mighty Voice,
In both from age to age thou didst rejoice,
They were thy chosen music, Liberty!
*National Independence and Liberty, xii. Thought
of a Briton on the Subjugation of Switzerland: Two
Voices are There*
- 14 Up! up! my friend, and quit your books;
Or surely you'll grow double:
Up! up! my friend, and clear your looks;
Why all this toil and trouble? *The Tables Turned*
- 15 Books! 'tis a dull and endless strife:
Come, hear the woodland linnet,
How sweet his music! on my life,
There's more of wisdom in it.
And hark! how blithe the throstle sings!
He, too, is no mean preacher:
Come forth into the light of things,
Let Nature be your teacher. *Ib.*
- 16 Spontaneous wisdom breathed by health,
Truth breathed by cheerfulness.
One impulse from a vernal wood
May teach you more of man,
Of moral evil and of good,
Than all the sages can.
Sweet is the lore which Nature brings;
Our meddling intellect
Misshapes the beauteous forms of things:—
We murder to dissect.
- Enough of science and of art;
Close up these barren leaves;
Come forth, and bring with you a heart
That watches and receives. *The Tables Turned*
- 17 Every gift of noble origin
Is breathed upon by Hope's perpetual breath.
*National Independence and Liberty, pt. I, xx.
These Times Strike Monied Worldlings*
- 18 The power of Armies is a visible thing,
Formal, and circumscribed in time and place.
Ib. pt. II, xxxii. The Power of Armies
- 19 A noticeable man with large grey eyes
And a pale face. [Coleridge.]
*Stanzas written in my pocket copy of Thomson's
'Castle of Indolence'*
- 20 I've measured it from side to side:
'Tis three feet long, and two feet wide.
The Thorn, iii [early reading]
- 21 Then nature said, 'A lovelier flower
On earth was never sown;
This child I to myself will take;
She shall be mine, and I will make
A lady of my own.' *Three Years She Grew*
- 22 The stars of midnight shall be dear
To her; and she shall lean her ear
In many a secret place
Where rivulets dance their wayward round,
And beauty born of murmuring sound
Shall pass into her face. *Ib.*
- 23 Sensations sweet,
Felt in the blood, and felt along the heart.
*Lines composed a few miles above Tintern Abbey,
l. 27*
- 24 That best portion of a good man's life,
His little, nameless, unremembered acts
Of kindness and of love. *Ib. l. 33*
- 25 That blessed mood,
In which the burthen of the mystery,
In which the heavy and the weary weight
Of all this unintelligible world,
Is lightened:—that serene and blessed mood,
In which the affections gently lead us on,—
Until, the breath of this corporeal frame
And even the motion of our human blood
Almost suspended, we are laid asleep
In body, and become a living soul:
While with an eye made quiet by the power
Of harmony, and the deep power of joy,
We see into the life of things. *Ib. l. 37*
- 26 For nature then
(The coarser pleasures of my boyish days,
And their glad animal movements all gone by)
To me was all in all.—I cannot paint
What then I was. The sounding cataract
Haunted me like a passion: the tall rock,
The mountain, and the deep and gloomy wood,
Their colours and their forms, were then to me
An appetite; a feeling and a love,
That had no need of a remoter charm,
By thought supplied, nor any interest
Unborrowed from the eye. *Ib. l. 72*

WORDSWORTH—WYNTOUN'S CHRONICLE

- 1 Thou, while thy babes around thee cling,
Shalt show us how divine a thing
A woman may be made. *To a Young Lady*
- 2 But an old age, serene and bright,
And lovely as a Lapland night,
Shall lead thee to thy grave. *Ib.*
- 3 Poetry is the breath and finer spirit of all knowledge;
it is the impassioned expression which is in the
countenance of all science. *Lyrical Ballads, preface*
- 4 Poetry is the spontaneous overflow of powerful feel-
ings: it takes its origin from emotion recollected in
tranquillity. *Ib.*
- 5 Every great and original writer, in proportion as he
is great and original, must himself create the taste
by which he is to be relished. *Letter to Lady Beaumont*

HENRY CLAY WORK

1832-1884

- 6 Bring the good old bugle, boys, we'll sing another
song;
Sing it with a spirit that will start the world along,
Sing it as we used to sing it—fifty thousand strong,
As we were marching through Georgia.
Marching Through Georgia
- 7 'Hurrah! hurrah! we bring the Jubilee!
Hurrah! hurrah! the flag that makes you free!
So we sang the chorus from Atlanta to the sea,
As we were marching through Georgia. *Ib. Chorus*
- 8 Father, dear father, come home with me now,
The clock in the belfry strikes one. *Temperance song, 1864*

SIR HENRY WOTTON

1568-1639

- 9 How happy is he born and taught
That serveth not another's will;
Whose armour is his honest thought,
And simple truth his utmost skill!
Character of a Happy Life, i
- 10 Who God doth late and early pray
More of his grace than gifts to lend;
And entertains the harmless day
With a religious book, or friend. *Ib. v*
- 11 This man is freed from servile bands,
Of hope to rise, or fear to fall:—
Lord of himself, though not of lands,
And having nothing, yet hath all. *Ib. vi*
- 12 He first deceas'd; she for a little tri'd
To live without him: lik'd it not, and di'd.
Death of Sir Albertus Moreton's Wife
- 13 You meaner beauties of the night,
That poorly satisfy our eyes,
More by your number, than your light;
You common people of the skies,
What are you when the moon shall rise?
On His Mistress, the Queen of Bohemia
- 14 At my departure toward Rome . . . I had won con-
fidence enough to beg his advice [Alberto Scipioni's]
how I might carry myself securely there without
offence of others, or of mine own conscience.

'Signor Arrigo mio', says he, 'I *pensieri strettied il viso sciolto* will go safely over the whole world.'
['Sir Henry . . . the thoughts secret and the coun-
tenance open.']

Letter to Milton, 13 Apr. 1638, prefixed to Comus

- 15 An ambassador is an honest man sent to lie abroad for
the good of his country.
Written in the Album of Christopher Fleckmore (1604)

SIR CHRISTOPHER WREN

1632-1723

- 16 Si monumentum requiris, circumspice.
If you would see his monument look around.
Inscription over the interior of the North Door in St. Paul's Cathedral, London. Written by Wren's son

SIR THOMAS WYATT

1503?-1542

- 17 Blame not my lute! for he must sound
Of this and that as liketh me. *The Lute Obeys, i*
- 18 And wilt thou leave me thus?
Say nay, say nay, for shame! *An Appeal*
- 19 Forget not yet the tried intent
Of such a truth as I have meant;
My great travail so gladly spent
Forget not yet! *Steadfastness*
- 20 They flee from me, that sometime did me seek.
Remembrance
- 21 My lute, awake! perform the last
Labour that thou and I shall waste,
The end that I have now begun;
For when this song is sung and past,
My lute, be still, for I have done. *To His Lute*

WILLIAM WYCHERLEY

1640?-1716

- 22 Go to your business, I say, pleasure, whilst I go to
my pleasure, business. *Country Wife, Act II*
- 23 Nay, you had both felt his desperate deadly daunting
dagger:—there are your d's for you!
Gentleman Dancing-Master, Act v
- 24 Fy! madam, do you think me so ill bred as to love a
husband? *Love in a Wood, III. iv*
- 25 QUAIN:
With sharp invectives—
WIDOW:
Alias, Billingsgate. *Plain Dealer, Act III*

WYNTOUN'S CHRONICLE

- 26 Quhen Alysander oure kyng wes dede,
That Scotland led in luve and le,
Away wes sons of ale and brede,
Of wyne and wax, of gamyn and gle:
Oure gold wes changyd into lede,
Cryst, borne into virgynyte,
Succour Scotland, and remede,
That stad is in perplexyte.
From Andrew Wyntoun's Cronykill, vol. i, p. 401, ed. 1795 (the edition used by Scott) and in the edition of 1872, vol. ii, p. 266

XENOPHON

b c 430 B C

1 Βαλοττα Βαλοττα

The seal the seal

Anabasi, iv vii 24

WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS

1865-1939

2 A line will take us hours may be;
Yet if it does not seem a moment's thought,
Our stitching and unstitching has been naught.

Adam's Curse

3 O heart, be at peace, because
Nor knave nor dolt can break
What's not for their applause,
Being for a woman's sake

Against Uncorrupt Praise

4 When I was young,
I had not given a penny for a song
Did not the poet sing it with such airs
That one believed he had a sword upstairs

All Things Can Tempt Me

5 The phantom, Beauty, in a mist of tears

Anahaya and Yuyaya

6 The old priest Peter Gilligan
Was weary night and day,
For half his flock were in their beds,
Or under green sods lay.

Ballad of Father Gilligan

7 He Who is wrapped in purple robes,
With planets in his care,
Had pity on the least of things
Asleep upon a chair

Id

8 The years like great black oxen tread the world,
And God the herdsman goads them on behind,
And I am broken by their passing feet

The Countess Cathleen, Act IV

16 But weigh this song with the great and their pride;
I made it out of a mouthful of air,
Their children's children shall say they have lied
He Thinks of Those who have Spoken Evil of his Beloved

17 Had I the heavens' embroidered cloths,
Enwrought with golden and silver light,
The blue and the dim and the dark cloths
Of night and light and the half-light,
I would spread the cloths under your feet.
But I, being poor, have only my dreams;
I have spread my dreams under your feet;
Tread softly, because you tread on my dreams

He Wishes for the Cloths of Heaven

18 I mourn for that most lovely thing; and yet God's
will be done
I knew a phoenix in my youth, so let them have their day.

His Phoenix

19 Out-worn heart, in a time out-worn,
Come clear of the nets of wrong and right,
Laugh, heart, again in the grey twilight,
Sigh, heart, again in the dew of the morn

Into the Twilight

20 And God stands winding His lonely horn,
And time and the world are ever in flight,
And love is less kind than the grey twilight,
And hope is less dear than the dew of the morn

Id

21 Nor law, nor duty bade me fight,
Nor public men, nor cheering crowds,
A lonely impulse of delight
Drove to this tumult in the clouds;
I balanced all, brought all to mind,
The years to come seemed waste of breath,
A waste of breath the years behind
In balance with this life, this death,

An Irish Airman Foresees His Death

22 All the wild witches, those most noble ladies,
For all their broom sticks and their tears,
Their angry tears, are gone

Limer Written in Dejection

23 What were all the world's alarms
To mighty Paris when he found
Sleep upon a golden bed,
That first dawn in Helen's arms

Lullaby, st 1

24 Never give all the heart, for love
Will hardly seem worth thinking of
To passionate women if it seem
Certain, and they never dream
That it fades out from kiss to kiss

Never Give All the Heart

25 Why, what could she have done, being what she is?
Was there another Troy for her to burn?

No Second Troy

26 To shake their wicked sides at youth
Restraining reckless middle-age?
On hearing that the Students of our new University
have joined the Agitation against Immoral Literature

27 Was it for this the wild geese spread
The grey wing upon every tide,
For this that all that blood was shed,
For this Edward Fitzgerald died
And Robert Emmet and Wolfe Tone,
All that delirium of the brave?
Romantic Ireland a dead and gone,
It's with O Leary in the grave

September 1913

- 1 For the good are always the merry,
Save by an evil chance,
And the merry love the fiddle,
And the merry love to dance. *The Fiddler of Dooney*
- 2 When I play on my fiddle in Dooney
Folk dance like a wave of the sea. *Ib.*
- 3 One that is ever kind said yesterday
'Your well-beloved's hair has threads of grey,
And little shadows come about her eyes.'
The Folly of Being Comforted
- 4 Time can but make her beauty over again:
Because of that great nobleness of hers.
The fire that stirs about her, when she stirs,
Burns but more clearly. O she had not these ways
When all the wild summer was in her gaze. *Ib.*
- 5 O heart! O heart! if she'd but turn her head,
You'd know the folly of being comforted. *Ib.*
- 6 The little fox murmured,
'O what of the world's bane?'
The sun was laughing sweetly,
The moon plucked at my rein;
But the little red fox murmured,
'O do not pluck at his rein,
He is riding to the townland
That is the world's bane.' *The Happy Townland*
- 7 The host is riding from Knocknarea
And over the grave of Clooth-na-Bare;
Caoilte tossing his burning hair,
And Niamh calling Away, come away.
The Hosting of the Sidhe
- 8 Who holds the world between His bill and made us
strong or weak
Is an undying moorfowl, and He lives beyond the
sky.
The rains are from His dripping wings, the moon-
beams from His eye. *The Indian upon God*
- 9 Who made the world and ruleth it, He hangeth on
a stalk,
For I am in His image made, and all this tinkling
tide
Is but a sliding drop of rain between His petals wide.
Ib.
- 10 The Stamper of the Skies,
He is a gentle roebuck; for how else, I pray, could He
Conceive a thing so sad and soft, a gentle thing like
me? *Ib.*
- 11 Who made the grass and made the worms and made
my feathers gay,
He is a monstrous peacock, and He waveth all the
night
His languid tail above us, lit with myriad spots of
light. *Ib.*
- 12 I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,
And a small cabin build there, of clay and wattles
made:
Nine bean-rows will I have there, a hive for the
honey-bee,
And live alone in the bee-loud glade.
And I shall have some peace there, for peace comes
dropping slow,
Dropping from the veils of the morning to where the
cricket sings;
There midnight's all a-glimmer, and noon a purple
glow,
And evening full of the linnet's wings.
- I will arise and go now, for always night and day
I hear lake water lapping with low sounds by the
shore;
While I stand on the roadway, or on the pavements
gray
I hear it in the deep heart's core.
The Lake Isle of Innisfree
- 13 The wind blows out of the gates of the day,
The wind blows over the lonely of heart,
And the lonely of heart is withered away.
The Land of Heart's Desire
- 14 The land of faery,
Where nobody gets old and godly and grave,
Where nobody gets old and crafty and wise,
Where nobody gets old and bitter of tongue. *Ib.*
- 15 Of a land where even the old are fair,
And even the wise are merry of tongue. *Ib.*
- 16 Land of Heart's Desire,
Where beauty has no ebb, decay no flood,
But joy is wisdom, Time an endless song. *Ib.*
- 17 All things uncomely and broken, all things worn out
and old,
The cry of a child by the roadway, the creak of a
lumbering cart,
The heavy steps of the ploughman, splashing the
wintry mould,
Are wronging your image that blossoms a rose in
the deeps of my heart.
The wrong of unshapely things is a wrong too great to
be told;
I hunger to build them anew and sit on a green knoll
apart,
With the earth and the sky and the water, re-made,
like a casket of gold;
For my dreams of your image that blossoms a rose in
the deeps of my heart.
The Lover Tells of the Rose in his Heart
- 18 When I was a boy with never a crack in my heart.
The Meditation of the Old Fisherman
- 19 I heard the old, old men say,
'All that's beautiful drifts away
Like the waters.'
The Old Men Admiring Themselves in the Water
- 20 A pity beyond all telling
Is hid in the heart of love. *The Pity of Love*
- 21 Rose of all Roses, Rose of all the World!
The Rose of Battle
- 22 Who dreamed that beauty passes like a dream?
For these red lips, with all their mournful pride,
Mournful that no new wonder may betide,
Troy passed away in one high funeral gleam,
And Úsna's children died.
We and the labouring world are passing by:
Amid men's souls, that waver and give place
Like the pale waters in their wintry race,
Under the passing stars, foam of the sky,
Lives on this lonely face.
Bow down, archangels, in your dim abode;
Before you were, or any hearts to beat,
Weary and kind one linger'd by His seat;
He made the world to be a grassy road
Before her wandering feet. *The Rose of the World*
- 23 Far off, most secret, and inviolate Rose,
Enfold me in my hour of hours. *The Secret Rose*

- 1 A woman of so shining loveliness
That men threshed corn at midnight by a tress
The Secret Rose
- 2 When shall the stars be blown about the sky,
Like the sparks blown out of a smithy, and die?
Surely thine hour has come, thy great wind blows,
Far-off, most secret, and inviolate Rose? *Ib*
- 3 It is love that I am seeking for,
But of a beautiful, unheard-of kind
'That is not in the world' *The Shadowy Waters*
- 4 Do you not know
How great a wrong it is to let one's thought
Wander a moment when one is in love? *Ib*
- 5 Bend lower, O king, that I may crown you with it.
O flower of the branch, O bird among the leaves,
O silver fish that my two hands have taken
Out of the running stream, O morning star,
Trembling in the blue heavens like a white fawn
Upon the misty border of the wood,
Bend lower, that I may cover you with my hair,
I or we will gaze upon this world no longer. *Ib*
- 6 And pluck till time and times are done
The silver apples of the moon
'The golden apples of the sun'
The Song of Wandering Aengus
- 7 The brawling of a sparrow in the eaves,
The brilliant moon and all the milky sky,
And all that famous harmony of leaves,
Had blotted out man's image and his cry
A girl arose that had red mournful lips
And seemed the greatness of the world in tears,
Doomed like Odysseus and the labouring ships
And proud as Priam murdered with his peers,
Arose, and on the instant clamorous eaves,
A climbing moon upon an empty sky,
And all that lamentation of the leaves,
Could but compose man's image and his cry
The Sorrows of Love
- 8 And the loud chaunting of the unquiet leaves
Are shaken with earth's old and weary cry
The Sorrows of Love (1893 version)
- 9 Come away, O human child!
To the waters and the wild
With a faery, hand in hand,
For the world's more full of weeping than you can
understand *The Stolen Child*
- 10 Nor know that what disturbs our blood
Is but its longing for the tomb *The Wheel*
- 11 I would that we were, my beloved, white birds on the
foam of the sea! *The White Birds*
- 12 But was there ever god that praised his fleas?
*To a Poet, who would have me praise certain bad
Poets, imitators of his and mine*
- 13 I know what wages beauty gives,
How I and a life her servant lives,
Yet praise the winters gone
'There is not a fool can call me friend,
And I may dine at journey's end
With Lauder and with Donne' *To a Young Beauty*
- 14 Know, that I would account you be
True brother of a company
That sang to sweeten Ireland's wrong,
Balad and story, rain and song,

- Nor be I any less of them,
Because the red-rose-bordered hem
Of her, whose history began
Before God made the angelic clan,
Trails all about the written page
To Ireland in the Coming Times
- 15 For the elemental creatures go
About my table to and fro *Ib*
- 16 Ah, faeries, dancing under the moon,
A Druid land, a Druid tune! *Ib*
- 17 Red Rose, Proud Rose, sad Rose of all my days!
To the Rose upon the Rood of Time
- 18 Eternal beauty wandering on her way. *Ib*
- 19 All changed, changed utterly
A terrible beauty is born *Under Saturn*
- 20 Dwell in the house of the Fenians, be they in flames
or at feast *The Wanderings of Ossin, bk. III*
- 21 When you are old and gray and full of sleep,
And nodding by the fire, take down this book,
And slowly read, and dream of the soft look
Your eyes had once, and of their shadows deep;
How many loved your moments of glad grace,
And loved your beauty with love false or true,
But one man loved the pilgrim soul in you,
And loved the sorrows of your changing face
And bending down beside the glowing bars,
Murmur, a little sadly, how Love fled
And paced upon the mountains overhead
And hid his face amid a crowd of old
When you are Old

ANDREW YOUNG

1807-1889

- 22 There is a happy land,
Far, far away,
Where Saints in glory stand,
Bright, bright as day
*Hymn There is a Happy Land C. H. Bate-
man's Sacred Song Book, 1843*

EDWARD YOUNG

1683-1765

- 23 Be wise with speed,
A fool at forty is a fool indeed.
Love of Fame, Sat. II, l. 281
- 24 For who does nothing with a better grace?
Ib Sat. IV, l. 86
- 25 I at ever most divinely in the wrong
Ib Sat. VI, l. 106
- 26 For her own breakfast she'll project a scheme,
Nor take her tea without a stratagem *Ib l. 187*
- 27 Not to destroy, is murder by the law,
And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe,
'To murder thousands, takes a specious name,
War's glorious art, and gives immortal fame'
Ib Sat. VII, l. 55
- 28 How commentators each dark passage shun,
And hold their farthing candle to the sun *Ib l. 97*
- 29 Tis'd Nature's sweet restorer, balmy sleep!
He, like the world, his ready wit pays
Where fortune smiles, the wretched he forsakes.
The Complaint Night Thoughts, Night I, l. 1

- | | |
|--|--|
| <p>1 Night, sable goddess! from her ebon throne
In rayless majesty, now stretches forth
Her leaden sceptre o'er a slumb'ring world.
<i>The Complaint: Night Thoughts</i>, Night i, l. 18</p> <p>2 We take no note of Time
But from its Loss. <i>Ib.</i> l. 55</p> <p>3 Be wise to-day; 'tis madness to defer. <i>Ib.</i> l. 390</p> <p>4 Procrastination is the thief of time. <i>Ib.</i> l. 393</p> <p>5 Of man's miraculous mistakes, this bears
The palm, 'That all men are about to live'.
<i>Ib.</i> l. 399</p> <p>6 At thirty man suspects himself a fool;
Knows it at forty, and reforms his plan;
At fifty chides his infamous delay,
Pushes his prudent purpose to resolve;
In all the magnanimity of thought
Resolves; and re-resolves; then dies the same.
<i>Ib.</i> l. 417</p> <p>7 All men think all men mortal, but themselves.
<i>Ib.</i> l. 424</p> <p>8 Beautiful as sweet!
And young as beautiful and soft as young!
And gay as soft! and innocent as gay.
<i>Ib.</i> Night iii, l. 81</p> <p>9 Man wants but little; nor that little, long.
<i>Ib.</i> Night iv, l. 118</p> <p>10 A God all mercy, is a God unjust. <i>Ib.</i> l. 233</p> <p>11 By night an atheist half believes a God.
<i>Ib.</i> Night v, l. 176</p> <p>12 To know the world, not love her, is thy point;
She gives but little, nor that little, long.
<i>Ib.</i> Night viii, l. 1276</p> | <p>13 Devotion! daughter of astronomy!
An undevout astronomer is mad.
<i>The Complaint: Night Thoughts</i>, Night ix, l. 769</p> <p>14 Life is the desert, life the solitude;
Death joins us to the great majority.
<i>The Revenge</i>, Act iv</p> <p>15 Accept a miracle, instead of wit,
See two dull lines, with Stanhope's pencil writ.
<i>Written with Lord Chesterfield's Diamond Pencil</i>.
Spence, <i>Anecdotes</i> (1820), p. 378</p> <p>16 You are so witty, profligate, and thin,
At once we think thee Milton, Death, and Sin.
<i>Epigram on Voltaire</i></p> <p style="text-align: center;">ISRAEL ZANGWILL
1864-1926</p> <p>17 Scratch the Christian and you find the pagan—
spoiled. <i>Children of the Ghetto</i>, bk. ii, ch. 6</p> <p>18 America is God's Crucible, the great Melting-Pot
where all the races of Europe are melting and re-
forming! . . . God is making the American.
<i>The Melting Pot</i>, Act 1</p> <p style="text-align: center;">ÉMILE ZOLA
1840-1902</p> <p>19 J'accuse.
I accuse.
<i>Title of an open letter to the President of the Republic, in connexion with the Dreyfus case, published in L'Aurore, 13 Jan. 1898</i></p> |
|--|--|

CORRIGENDA

- 6:13, 125:15, 250:14 *A detailed history of this song, which has appeared in many versions, is given in Percy A. Scholes, God Save the Queen! (1954).*
- 7:18 *A more precise source is given at 254:2.*
- 73:14 *For an earlier history of this rhyme see The Oxford Dictionary of Nursery Rhymes (1951).*
- 210:5 *An earlier source for these words is given at 10:20.*
- 277:19 *This occurs in Boswell's Life, vol. ii, p. 13. 15 February 1766:*
So far is it from being true that men are naturally equal, that no two people can be half an hour together, but one shall acquire an evident superiority over the other.
- 420:24 *These lines are quoted by Scott. They form the burden of an old song to which Burns wrote additional verses.*

INDEX

NOTE

THE index references show the page number followed by the numerical position of the quotation on the page (e.g. 163:15 = the fifteenth quotation on page 163).

The order of the index both in the keywords and in the entries under the keywords is strictly alphabetical.

To save space the keyword is replaced by its initial letter in the individual entries.

Foreign quotations have been included in the general alphabetical scheme and for greater clarity are printed in italic in this index. A separate Greek index follows the general one.

Irregular spellings (such as occur in Dickens,

Artemus Ward, &c.), early English words, and dialect words are indexed under their normal modern equivalents except where there is no exact equivalent. Some words are given in both their original and their normal forms.

The definite and indefinite article have been dropped from the beginnings of most entries, and the alphabetical order is therefore decided by more significant words: thus—under 'Face'—'a garden in her face' and 'the garden of your face' follow each other instead of being separated by over a hundred other 'face' entries.

A

A was an apple-pie	366:7	Abide (<i>cont.</i>)		Abound: grace did much more a.	65:42
Aaron: A.'s rod	45:42	with me and mine a.	324:11	that grace may a.	65:43
even unto A.'s beard	400:3	Abided: all things a. eternally	548:15	where beauties most a.	116:43
like A.'s serpent	383:25	Abides: in mystery our soul a.	16:29	About: a., a., in reel and rout	149:6
Abana and Pharpar	48:22	much is taken, much a.	541:3	a. it and a.	206:10
Abandon: a. all remorse	472:5	Abideth: a. not in words	296:31	a. must, and a. must go	186:10
a. his mind to it	275:8	now a. faith, hope, charity	66:46(-67)	all men are a. to live	587:5
a. yourselves to your...appetites	85:8	where my Love a.	94:24	something evermore a. to be	579:27
all hope a.	168:17	Abi-Ezer: vintage of A.	46:53	what are you a.?	87:27
Abandoned: what God a.	264:4	Abiit: a. <i>ad plures</i>	125:34, 378:11	Above: a. himself, erect himself	168:5
Abased: whosoever exalteth himself		a., <i>excessit, exasit, erupit</i>	145:13	around, beneath, a.	81:10
...a.	62:4	Abilities: according to his a.	333:12	at once a., beneath, around	503:3
whosoever shall exalt himself...a.	60:16	God has given you good a.	14:4	every good gift...from a.	69:29
Abashed: a. the Devil stood	347:31	Ability: according to his several a.	60:28	far a. the great	231:16
heard, and were a.	344:27	furnished with a.	57:16	he is so a. me	423:2
newe a. nightingale	138:34	my lean and low a.	484:17	set your affection on things a.	68:30
Abashless inquisition of each star	545:10	studies serve...for a.	27:13	some descending from a.	24:17
Abassin kings their issue guard	347:9	grdly, intellectual a.	20:21	square, and a. the board	234:11
Abate—Cardinal,—Christ	96:17	Abire: <i>tempus a. tibi est</i>	257:21	this wisdom...not from a.	69:39
Abated: the agony is a.	326:10	Abiect: a. from the spheres	561:12	thy glory a. all the earth	395:18
Abatement: a. and low price	481:30	doubting in his a. spirit	320:12	'tis not so a.	435:35
earth's a.	94:1	I'll be this a. thing no more	229:5	unseen things a.	235:10
Abba, Father	65:53	so a.—yet alive!	118:19	what they do a.	558:7
Abbey: his name on the A.-stones	92:38	Abjure: a. the Scriptures	329:25	Abra was ready...Abra came	402:4
not in the A. proudly laid	562:21	other pleasures all a.	348:35	Abraham: are they the seed of A.?	67:33
Abbot: A. of Aberbrothok	507:25	Abaze: Britain set the world a.	219:7	carried...into A.'s bosom	62:25
Bishop, and a., and prior	34:8	Able: a. to do...abundantly	67:55	God of A., of Isaac, of Jacob	45:38
Abby-nay: all along of a.	295:22	let me see if he is a.	249:23	in A.'s bosom all the year	577:1
A.B.C.: man is man's A.	404:14	tempted above that ye are a.	66:38	sleep in A.'s bosom	476:25
unacquainted with the A.	512:7	Ablution: priest-like task of pure		Abreast: keep a. of Truth	320:13
Abdicate it in the greatest	413:9	a.	288:17	one but goes a.	481:19
Abdiel: Seraph A., faithful found	348:18	Aboard: Donkey wint a.	298:21	Abridgement of all that was	
Abed-nego: Meshach and A.	55:41	once a. the lugger	279:16	pleasant	225:30
Abel: Cain and his brother, A.	151:10	we brought them all a.	539:19	Abroad: come to starve a.	192:28
Aberbrothok: Abbot of A.	507:25	Abode: a. his destin'd Hour	205:30	Cupid a. was lated	231:33
Aberdeen: the Quaker (Lord A.)	28:25	a. his Hour or two	205:29	for the good of my country...a.	203:12
Aberdour: half-ovre to A.	32:2	a. where the Eternal are	492:16	I will a.	244:10
Aberglaube: <i>der A. is die Poesie</i>	224:3	archangels, in your dim a.	585:22	ships shall go a.	298:17
Abhor: a. the makers	192:32	Eoglish make it their a.	557:23	when be next doth ride a.	160:11
age, I do a. thee	486:3	his frailties from their dread a.	230:13	you are ordered a.	305:1
Abhorred: a. all manner of meat	398:16	nor wealth nor blessed a.	334:13	Absalom, my son, my son	47:37
bath not...the poor	393:8	we live in a numble a.	174:26	Absence: a. doth join	262:5
how a. in my imagination	437:15	Abodes: aiming at the bless'd a.	383:13	a. from whom we love	160:20
Idolatry, to be a.	390:54	Elysian, windless, fortunate a.	497:15	a., hear thou my protestation	262:5
lean a. monster	478:44	remembers its august a.	308:28	a. makes the heart grow	
Abhorrence: my heart's a.!	96:38	sprung from your bless'd a.	381:33	fonder	5:3, 36:28
Abhorring: blow me into a.	425:34	Abolish: utterly a. or destroy	576:19	a. of body	403:6
Abide: a. in this dull world	425:29	Abominable: altogether become a.	392:23	a., of educated...opinion	19:16
a. with me	322:1	Abomination: a. of desolation	60:24	a. of the planet Venus	177:22
a. with me from morn till eve	291:10	an a. unto the Lord, but	5:6	a. seemed my flame to qualify	488:4
I a. by my Mother's House	300:11	incense is an a.	52:29	by a. this good means	262:6
no where did a.	149:23	Abominations: the mother of		cannot admit a.	186:25
there he would a.	165:10	harlots and a.	71:32	conquered...in a fit of a. of	
was, and is, and will a.	573:26	Aboon: a. the burn, ayont the law	516:20	mind	421:19
who may a. it?	399:39	a heart a. them a.	108:15	conspicuous...by its a.	414:2
		Abora: singing of Mount A.	151:33(-152)	how like a winter...my a.	487:27
		Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe		I dote on his very a.	403:14
		increase!)	265:16	in thy a. is...a sty	425:29

Absence (<i>lont</i>)	401 31	Abyss breathless Nature's dark a.	575 2	Accounting for the moral sense	126 8
pangs of a to remove	487 7	dark unbottom'd infinite a	345 26	Accoutred as I was, I plunged in	448 18
think the bitterness of a sour	109 34	secrets of th a to try	231 13	Accumulate on horror a head	472 5
<i>Absence la est d' amour</i>	355 10	wild a, the womb of nature	346 12	Accumulates wealth a, and men	224 14
Aliment a from thim I roam	66 26	Abyssus Rasselas Prince of A	278 14	Accuracy decay	277 20
a in body	457 28	Abyssinian an A maid	331 (152)	Accuracy sacrificed to consci-	277 20
a in the spring	45 8	Acacia the slender a would not	536 23	Accursed a be he that first in-	30 26
a one from another	438 4	shake	350 11	vented war	65 50
a thine from felicity	208 22	Academe olive grove of A	455 20	a from Christ for my brethren	444 28
hear thee a thoughts o' liher	310 8	Academes the ground, the books,	455 23	think themselves a	441 27
if to be a were to be	512 14	the a	257 16	thoughts of men a	89 22
loved ones now far a.	472 18	Academy in the groves of their a	102 16	what God blessed once prove a	70 17
lovers a houses	155 27	Academy intermixes A querere	176 38	Accusation a railing a	349 2
melancholy when thou art a	166 18	verum	434 10	Accuse a	222 25
my a kisses	172 20	Academy in the groves of their a	145 27	Accused before you be a	357 10
the a are always wrong	365 22	Mr Wackford Squeers a A	337 2	Accuser not my A, but my judges	305 20
when thou art a I am sad	294 18	Accented on having the a of	513 21	Ace Gladstone a always having	123 6
women with an a head	206 5	Christians	268 0	the a. of trumpets	553 12
Absent minded beggar	340 1	with a shrill and sad a	450 1	Achaeans again to the battle, A	402 10
Aliments Presents endear A	172 40	Accenta a falling on them hap-	453 2	Achates fidus quoq; tela gerens A	101 5
Aliments let a ant longours tort	1 2	hazard	453 20	Ache a	522 25
Alsolute a power corrupts	347 11	a of an expiring saint	55 62	make this heart rejoice or a	535 4
absolutely	166 11	a that are ours	302 34	Acheronta monstro	535 4
a rule	462 3	a yet unknown	55 62	Acherontis strepitumque A avari	334 5
a sole Lord of life and death	470 31	caught his clear a	302 34	Aches balm for a	470 27
law the A across the hall	206 25	follow with a sweet	55 62	fill all thy bones with a	287 22
be a for death	180 3	loved a are soon forgot	55 62	my heart a	470 25
content so a	437 12	prophesying with a terrible	55 62	the sense as thee	470 25
Grape with Logic a	340 1	Accept a, thou shrine	55 62	Achieve I shall a in time	483 18
he of a temper was so a.	401 18	I a the universe	51 20	some a greatness	255 12
how a the knave it	254 1	Acceptable always a in thy sight	201 12	the a. of the mastery of the thing	255 12
so a she seems	187 20	so a people	384 33	to a that I have done	303 6
Absolutism moderated by assas	121 41	holy, a unto God	206 14	Achieved the matchless deed's a	467 37
a nation	323 19	the a year of the Lord	206 14	Achiever a brings home full	481 44
Alsolve I um so	352 9	Accepted God now a thy work	206 14	numbers	317 8
Alsolved half a who has con	377 6	Accepteth God now a thy work	206 14	Achievements my a mock me	384 20
feud a	74 25	Accepting a the affirmations of	206 14	such great a cannot fail	541 3
Alsolvitur se iudice nemo nocens a	340 36	the soul	206 14	Achieving still a, still pursuing	116 14
Alsolving my practice is never	101 40	charms by a	206 14	Achilles A' wrath ang	85 17
very a	22 4	Accepts Man a the compromise	206 14	great A, whom we knew	116 14
Alsolvis daily a clay	100 25	Accepts and passage to remorse	206 14	I've stood upon A tomb	85 17
Alsolvis a you from such works	377 20	Accession to the a of Commodus	206 14	to work out A his armour	87 12
and yet a, and yet distinguish	145 3	Accident many a happy a	206 14	what name A assumed	553 6
Alsolvine a it as easy to me	301 21	moving a is not my trade	206 14	Amper conserui A	553 19
A snow sand	60 31	progress I a not an a	206 14	Aching a hands and bleeding	17 1
lean and sallow a	91 16	shot of a nor dart of chance	206 14	feet	269 26
made almost a sin of a.	121 10	'There's been an a'	206 14	a hours	487 21
total a, is easier	30 9	Accidents a concurrence of	206 14	a leisure	161 2
Alsolvent facilius se a non	145 3	atoms	206 14	hide them from my a. sight	23 16
Alsolvent	100 25	thy sin a not a, but a trade	206 14	O a time	226 7
Alsolvent and brief elonicles	433 20	Accident a will occur	206 14	apart my a sight	220 23
Alsolvent a nature of Englishmen	377 20	a chapter of a	206 14	terror on my a sight	153 19
nothing so a but	145 3	a chapter of a is the longest	206 14	when your back stops a.	206 33
Prophet of the Utterly A	301 21	moving a by flood and field	206 14	Achitophel the false A was first	100 13
proving a all written hitherto	60 31	shackles a	206 14	Achivi quidquid delirant reges	256 12
scientific faith a.	91 16	Acceptance a will a to pursue	206 14	Plethor A	34 31
so a a view	121 10	Accommodated better a. than	206 14	Acid drank I russie a without any	514 23
something is her a. about the	30 9	with a wife	206 14	water	34 31
past	145 3	Accommodating of a exceedin a	206 14	Acidulous vestsals	514 23
Alsolvent and I am a die potest	227 14	character	206 14	acknowledge a and confess our	358 6
Alsolvent by very dull without a	43 5	Accommodations on trouce acc	206 14	sins	177 31
Abundance a of n	400 33	widens a	206 14	do you think I d a him	177 31
a of thy grace	60 31	Accommodates its highest Tribunal	206 14	my fears	177 31
he's I have a	59 14	with a	206 14	I net a duty	304 5
out of the a. of the heart	97 15	Accomplished desire a. is sweet	206 14	Acknowledged of God in Christ	90 43
Alsolvent I confess a	344 2	thy war fare is a.	206 14	Adorned liken his Gease to an a	92 8
Alsolvent a green	47 15	the a. Nota last	206 14	Adorns tall oaks from little a.	208 16
Alsolvent y a to exceed n g a	375 14	Accomplishing armourers a. the	206 14	Acquittance a I would have a	147 1
Alsolvent the despatchery	533 23	of verse	206 14	an old a among the pines	178 41
Alsolvent without a	440 25	Accomplishments wanting the a.	206 14	hope one a may be a long 'un	510 26
if it is a. sure to hear of it	101 20	Accomplishments give lustre	206 14	I love good read table a.	275 20
the more de pious the a.	153 4	Accord a look made all of sweet a.	206 14	make a new a	104 13
to a to better	153 4	just a. music makes	206 14	should auld a be forgot	104 13
Alsolvent better to be much a.	47 15	with one a to make our sup-	206 14	the last people to have a visit-	590 23
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	343 22	B. scians	206 14	ing with	441 1
Alsolvent was on a	502 6	Accord ng in space a. to thy word	206 14	what all a.	441 1
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	Accord ngly in a concatenation a.	206 14	Accus and a. with grief	44 28
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	Accorded a. be hear thee a.	206 14	a. with and misery	553 18
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	should then have a. her	206 14	at least a. with love	270 17
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	Account give a thereof in the day	206 14	better a. with the sound eye	290 7
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	of judgment	206 14	sentent is what I am not a	204 17
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	give no a. of the platter	206 14	with	204 17
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	learn, nor a. the pang	206 14	when Love and I were well a.	418 13
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	make an a. of her I a to a clod	206 14		
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	present my true a.	206 14		
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	and a. of t. be torned moon	206 14		
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	sent a. to my a.	206 14		
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	thy name in t. g. a.	206 14		
Alsolvent a. of d' Alsolvent	216 21	Accused be true brother	206 14		

INDEX

Acquaints his soul with song	95:27	Action (<i>cont.</i>)		Adam (<i>cont.</i>)	
Acquaint: when we were first a.	106:19	no less than a. and passion	125:31	whilst A. slept	11:23
Acquiesce with silence	277:24	spheres of a.	313:21	whipp'd the offending A.	443:5
Acquired them with reluctance	36:5	suit the a. to the word	434:16	young A. Cupid	477:12
Acquires: all perhaps which man a.	19:6	Thought is the child of A.	182:41	Adamant: a frame of a.	279:5
Acquist: new a. of true experience	351:7	with what courteous a.	432:1	that Adam was not a.	252:10
Acre: an a. in Middlesex	325:24	youth, beauty, graceful a.	190:27	Adamantine chains and penal fire	344:7
for an a. of barren ground	479:17	Actions: a. are a kind of words	200:29	Adazzle: sweet, sour; a., dim	255:3
the burial-ground God's A.	316:36	a. in balance with my country-		Add: above our power to a. or	
Acres: a few paternal a.	386:36	men's	86:27	detract	314:12
between the a. of the rye	428:31	a. that a man might play	430:30	a. again years and years	184:7
lass that has a. o' charms	106:7	great a. are not always true sons	110:26	a., Jenny kissed me	265:25(-266)
over whose a. walk'd	438:12	great a. speak great minds	38:3	a. something more to this	
three a. and a cow	153:17	in his a. be so ill	334:28	wonderful year	213:10
what mystic fruit his a. yield	199:8	my a. are ray ministers'	136:4	a. to golden numbers	170:21
Acrid: his a. words	251:9	no other speaker of my living a.	447:11	if any. a. unto these things	72:11
Acrimonious and surly republican	278:4	one person doing interesting a.	28:29	Added: all. shall be a. unto you	58:14
Acroceraunian mountains	492:20	only the a. of the just	501:6	wrote down all three dates. a.	
Act: a.—a. in the living Present	317:7	poor centre of a man's a., himself	27:38	them up	129:28
A. first, this Earth	537:39	the best of all our a. tend	111:22	Adder: bright day that brings	
a. of darkness	453:19	things and a. are what they are	109:37	forth the a.	449:2
a. of fear	431:10	when our a. do not, our fears do	460:16	stingeth like an a.	50:32
a... on that maxim	284:5	Active: an a. Principle	574:25	the deaf a.	395:20
a. upon it, if you can	218:26	more a.-valiant	440:28	Adders: what a. came	523:11
an A. of God was defined as...	243:16	out on a service	294:18	Addeth: Translation's thief that	
ancient nobility is the a. of time	26:42	step so a.	308:17	a. more	333:7
any unproportion'd thought		when all his a. powers are still	533:2	Adding: goes on a. one to one	91:41
his a.	431:25	Activ'st: Love's passives are his a.		Addington: Pitt is to A.	124:14
between the motion and the a.	197:11	part	165:27	Addison: give his days and nights	
commits some loving a.	423:25	Actor: after a well-grac'd a.	475:20	to... A.	278:9
did a., what now we mean	280:10	a moment yet the a. stops	543:6	weep if [A.] were he	385:29
does both a. and know	332:26	anybody may see he is an a.	204:33	what Cato did and A. approved	98:16
drive... through the A. of Settlement		as an imperfect a.	486:20	Addition: no a. nor my wish	472:19
ment	406:21	fault and not the a.	461:27	Addled: yolk of an a. egg.	295:15
foolishest a. a wise man commits	86:34	like a dull a. now	429:18	Address: wip'd with a little a.	162:8
I could a. as well as he	204:33	manager, a., prompter, play-		Addressed: be they a. to what	
in a. more graceful	345:18	wright.	237:25	they may	273:31
in doubt: to a. or rest	383:22	Actors: of what scene the a.	491:25	Addresses... to conceal our where-	
last a. crowns the play	404:10	these our a... were all spirits	480:8	abouts	414:15
late a. of Parliament for secur-		Actresses: white bosoms of your a.	270:10	Adepts in the speaking trade	143:3
ing the Church	2:16	Acts: a. his own creations	94:16	Adequately: a. tall	140:8
live, and a., and serve the future		a. which Deity... doth ease its		knows that he speaks a.	200:33
hour	573:27	heart. in	286:9	Adeste, fideles	13:2
made honest by an a. of parlia-		all your a. are queens	485:27	Adherence to the old and tried	314:7
ment	279:32	familiar a. are beautiful through		Adieu: a., a., kind friends, a., a.,	
no... fun in any A. of Parliament	243:10	love	497:13	a.	10:21
prologues to the swelling a.	456:23	four first a... past	43:13	a., a! my native shore	113:6
same in thine own a.	457:11	he who desires but a. not	77:10	a! a! thy plaintive anthem fades	288:2
sets it in a. and use	442:21	his a. being seven ages	427:21	a. for evermore, My dear	106:18
show in some fifth A.	537:39	illustrious a. high raptures	558:3	a. for evermore, my love	419:9
sins they love to a.	474:6	little, nameless, unremembered		a. my morning thoughts	156:12
sleep an a. or two	447:17	a.	581:24	a., she cries	216:1
sow an a., and you reap a habit	406:6	make... morality centre on for-		a., 'twixt soul and body	412:15
strong upon the Regulations A.	509:7	bidden a.	513:33	bid you a welcome a.	559:32
think thou and a.	411:7	our a. our angels are	37:23	bid your servant once a.	487:7
thyslf shalt see the a.	465:11	our own a... are mightier		Joy... bidding a.	287:21
time to a. them in	434:9	powers	15:11	thou vain world, a.	124:18
to do nought is... almost an a.	411:33	with such a. fill a pen	189:8	Ad infinitum: lesser fleas, and so	
to see him [Kean] a.	153:5	Actum: nil a. credens	320:24	a.	358:14
ultimate conclusion in unmiti-		Actu: tetigisti a.	379:27	so proceed a.	521:22
gated a.	296:14	Acute: this study renders men a.	100:30	Adire: non cuius... a. Corinthum	257:6
what a. that roars so loud	435:44	Adal sole daughter	113:21	Adjunct: but an a. to ourself	455:21
within the meaning of the A.	5:11	Adage: like the poor cat i' the a.	457:11	rhyme being no necessary a.	343:26
Acte: le dernier a. est sanglant	374:2	Adair: all fled with thee, Robin A.	292:5	Adjust: a., amend and heal	236:28
Acted: a. invariably from the		Adam: A. had 'em	5:4	we never can a. it	104:8
highest principles	203:33	A's ale	402:8	Administered: whate'er is best a.	384:1
reasoned or a. consequentially	139:22	A. sat under the Tree	295:16	Administration: a criticism of a.	28:23
Acti: iucundi a. labores	145:4	A. shall share with me	349:16	Admirable: how express and a.	433:15
Acting: a. of a dreadful thing	449:5	A., the first great benefactor	550:24	Admiral: kill an a. from time to	
a... the lowest of the arts	356:6	A., the goodliest man of men	347:13	time	557:1
danger chiefly lies in a. well	143:9	A. was a gardener 296:33 (-297),	445:39	the a.'s flag sank	237:15
only... off he was a.	225:32	A. was but human	550:23	Admirals: a. all, for England's sake	362:31
Action: a. is transitory	573:7	A. was not adamant	252:10	a., extoll'd for standing still	162:19
a. lies in his true nature	435:35	Aristotle... the rubbish of an A.	507:1	Admiralty: if blood be the price of	
a., nor utterance	450:33	a second A. to the fight	364:7	a.	301:24
a... no stronger than a flower	487:13	as much as our father A. knew	295:17	Admirari: nil a. prope res est una	257:1
an a., and not a thought	127:12	brought them unto A.	44:15	Admiration: as great in a. as her-	
cold for a.	443:8	child of A.'s stem	376:7	self	447:16
dearest a. in the tented field	469:45	did in A. fail	364:8	by a., hope, and love	574:19
do a good a. by stealth	307:28	grave man, nicknamed A.	146:16	by faith, by a., by sympathy	201:3
do no sinful a.	3:17	hold up A.'s profession	437:5	disease of a.	324:36
every public a. which is not		in A. all die	67:8	season your a. for a while	431:7
customary	157:10	old A. in this Child	390:57	the a. only of weak minds	350:2
imitate the a. of the tiger	443:24	old A.'s likeness	475:13	Admire: Do you a. the view?	130:18
in a. faithful, and in honour clear	385:6	old A., the carrion crow	38:26	fools a., but men of sense ap-	
in a. how like an angel	433:15	penalty of A.	426:29	prove	382:33
justice is truth in a.	180:21	son of A. and of Eve	401:28	for to a. an' for to see	296:22
liberty of a.	338:25	the gardener A.	533:38	I do a. of womankind but one	159:34
lose the name of a.	434:4	turned... A. from his fair spouse	347:25	not to a. is all the art I know	
lust in a.; and till a., lust...	458:11	when A. dalfé	235:7	116:19, 386:33	
makes that and th'a. fine	244:16	when A. delfed	11:18	nought to a.	257:1

INDEX

[illegible]

INDEX

Affliction: a. is enamour'd of thy parts 478:22
a. of these terrible dreams 459:4
bread of a. 48:14
highlands of a. 511:7
in all their a. he was afflicted 55:7
in the furnace of a. 54:19
saveth in time of a. 56:30
such a light a. 362:8
try me with a. 472:34
whose fresh complexion...a. alters 485:33
a. sorted, anguish of all sizes 245:5
Afflictions: by partners...a. easier grow 559:6
describing the a. of Job 25:19
happy issue out of all their a. 389:18
Afford: a. to it all that a soul can do 185:5
a. to keep a motor car 489:4
in London all that life can a. 273:23
where the parties could any way a. it 195:18
Affright: a. the air at Agincourt bad a. 230:15
ghost there's none to a. thee 246:23
Afront: well-bred man will not a. me 159:15
Afghanistan: chips to...allies in A. 143:13
left on A.'s plains 304:4
Afre: midland furze a. 296:15
Afloat: 'I'm a., I'm a.' on such a full sea...now a. 451:29
Afoot: a. and light-hearted game's a. 443:27
mischievous, thou art a. 451:1
Aforementioned: I...make the a. my last will 8:4
Afraid: a. for any terror by night 397:18
a. of being whipped 269:33
a. of that which is high 51:33
a. to come home in the dark 571:3
a. to look upon God 45:35
a. to think what I have done 458:14
almost a. to know itself 460:19
at...thy thunder they are a. 398:8
be not a., neither...dismayed be not a. to do thine office 358:7
do what you are a. to do I am devilishly a. 200:19
in short, I was a. 191:24
it is I; be not a. 197:20
many are a. of God 59:36
men not a. of God, a. of me 315:11
not so much a. of death 386:23
of whom...shall I be a.? 86:19
see all, nor be a. 393:20
so, I was a. 95:13
stranger and a. 92:26
they were sore a. 263:35
whereof our conscience is a. 61:18
whistling to keep...from being a. 389:45
yet a. of death 191:25
Afresh: let's kiss a. 143:8
Africa: A.'s sunny fountains 246:28
geographers, in A.-maps 240:17
heard on A.'s burning shore 521:18
sword in hand upon A.'s passes 406:19
thy breath is A.'s spicy gale 142:3
whom Biserta sent from A. shore 215:42
Africa: A. and golden joys 345:4
all A. and her prodigies in us 442:34
silent over A. 86:11
slog-slog-slog-sloggin' over A. 92:18
Africa: ex. A. semper aliquid novi 294:37
African: son of the old moon-mountains A. 380:1
After: a. dinner is a. dinner 288:29
a. many a summer 519:29
evil...lives a. them 540:20
man a. his own heart 450:17
to the gallows-foot—and a. 47:13
After-dinner: as it were an a.'s sleep 302:18
government...framed...ina. conversations 462:5
in a. talk across the walnuts 546:4r
Afternoon: in the a. of time 537:3
in which it seemed always a. 516:19
some green a. turns toward sunset 535:13
525:1

Afternoon (cont.)
that July a. 375:14
the...multitude call the a. 455:27
After-silence on the shore 118:24
Afton: flow gently, sweet A. 105:29
Agag came unto him delicately 47:17
Again: A. I a. I and the havoc 122:5
a.—thou hearest 17:12
a. to the battle, Achaians 123:6
I do it a. and a. 128:28
I shall not pass this way a. 232:10
is it really you a.? 91:25
would you do it, please, a.? 228:6
Against: a. the wind 114:14
all argument is a. it 273:28
exclaim no more a. it 471:23
his hand...a. every man 44:49
not with me is a. me 59:11, 61:48
said he was a. it 156:24
who can be a. us? 65:57
Agam: ipse docet quid a. 371:29
Agamemnon: heroes lived before A. 261:2
sent to rouse up A. 85:21
when A. cried aloud 197:26
Agamemnon: vixere fortes ante A. 261:2
Aganippe: I never drank of A. well 502:2
Agas: quidquid a., prudenter a. 13:12
Agate: no bigger than an a.-stone 477:7
Age: a., ache, penury, and imprisonment 462:10
a. and hunger 427:20
a. cannot wither her 424:9
a. fatal to Revolutionists 172:28
a. from folly could not give me freedom 423:35
a., I do abhor thee 486:3
a. is full of care 486:2
a. is grown so picked 437:13
a. of chivalry is gone 102:11
a. of chivalry is never past 294:16
a. of chivalry is past 182:46
A. of Machinery 125:28
a. shall not weary them 72:23
A...take the things Youth needed not 573:15
a. that melts 279:8
a., that will her pride deflower 509:33
a. too late, or cold 349:6
a. will not be defied 27:3
A., with stealing steps 552:15
an a. in her embraces past 407:18
an a. of ease 224:15
an a. of poverty 465:9
an a. of splendid discontent 355:12
arrogance of a. 103:11
as full of grief as a. 452:42
at your a. the hey-day 435:47
build from a. to a. 295:6
chooses Athens in his riper a. 193:25
common at your a. 40:21
complain of the a. we live in 101:33
crabbed a. and youth 486:2
damn the a. 307:22
days of our a. 397:16
decay of the whole a. 25:22
disgust this refined a. 202:15
do you think, at your a. 128:28
do your joys with a. diminish? 93:25
each a. is a dream 371:2
evening of my a. 412:7
fetch the a. of gold 343:18
fixed point in a changing a. 188:13
forehead of the a. to come 288:25
'gainst time and a. 377:4
grace this latter a. 440:28
green and smiling a. 514:38
hated, as their a. increases 515:24
hath not forgotten my a. 507:35
he is of a.: ask him 63:34
he is of no a. 153:14
his wealth a well-spent a. 123:25
in a. I bud again 244:18
in a good old a. 44:48, 48:34
in ev'ry a., in ev'ry clime 586:29
in mine a. have left me naked 447:1
in the flower of their a. 47:3
in the name of every a. 101:27
invention of a barbarous a. 343:26
in what stupid a. or nation 111:9
language of the a. 231:21
lash the a. 382:16

Age (cont.)
lead on our days to a. 451:35
let a. approve of youth 95:26
like the old a. 483:5
likely to be a manly man in thine a. 328:7
make the a. to come my own 158:14
mine a. is even as nothing 394:9
miracle of our a. 124:24
more fruit in their a. 397:21
my a. is as a lusty winter 426:37
never melloes with a. 267:19
not of an a. 281:16
now enjoys his-a. 192:13
occupy a. with the dream of of a 'certain a.' 93:1
Old A., and Experience 116:22
Old A. a regret 407:22
old a. has brought to me 181:37
old a. hath yet his honour 512:9
old a. of cards 541:3
old a., serene and bright 384:37
outworn buried a. 583:2
pays us but with a. and dust 487:11
prayers, which are a. his alms 405:12
prompt the a. to quit their clogs 377:4
see old a. 351:18
shame of a. 444:28
should accompany old a. 141:23
slow-consuming A. 400:36
some smack of a. 230:29
son of his old a. 441:13
soul of the A. 45:12
tell a woman's a. 281:11
that a. is best 221:40
that a. will perform the promises of youth 247:10
this a. best pleaseth me 278:14
thou a. unbred 246:24
thro' every unborn a. 487:29(-488)
thy a., like ours 231:3
till a., or grief, or sickness 351:17
toys of a. 292:19
unhoped serene, that mien call a. 383:30
unregarded a. in corners thrown 83:19
Vastness! and A. 426:35
very a. and body of the time 380:14
vice and follies of the a. 434:18
virtuous in their old a. 134:6
war, dearth, a., agues 387:1, 520:48
well stricken in a. 185:14
what a. takes away 44:50
what man's a. is like to be 574:34
when a., disease, or sorrows strike him 172:11
when old a. crept over them 146:32
when the a. is in 361:7
woes that wait on a. 469:2
woman who tells one her real a. 113:20
wonder of our a. 570:16
world's great a. 232:15
worth an a. without a name 493:25
years hence...may dawn an a. 357:22
youth and a. in common—discontent 16:9
Aged: allow this a. man his right content 19:7
an a., a man 377:4
an a. and a great wine 131:22
certainly a. 337:26
deliciously a. and sad 116:22
don't object to an a. parent 489:34
Paul the a. 175:25
slow growth in an a. bosom 69:5
what venerable...creatures did the a. seem 379:4
wiser than the a. 548:15
Agendum: dum quid superesset a. 390:20
Agent: interposition of some invisible a. 320:24
Agents: night's black a. 265:6
Ages: a., and a. have fallen on me 459:8
a. elaps'd ere Homer's lamp appeared 172:4
a. of hopeless end 162:26
a secular bird, a. of lives 345:21
ask'd a. more 351:4
a thousand a. in Thy sight 162:26
aye, a. long ago 562:9
emptiness of a. in his face 285:28
heir of all the a. 329:19
his acts being seven a. 534:35
427:21

Ages (cont)

in three distant a. born	103 9
mighty a. of eternity	127 33
my name to the next a.	28 15
our help in a. past	562 9
pages of the a.	236 6
rock of a	515 11
thru the a. one increasing	
purpose	534 29
to all succeed ng a. curst	109 13
unborn a., crowd not on my	
soul	220 25
while unending a. run	361 14
Aggravate my voice	466 30
Aggravate she was so a child	41 14
Aggravate large a. of little things	353 1
Aggression secured against the	
menace of a	21 6
Agib Prince of Tartary	218 0
Agincourt affright the air at A	443 4
d sgrace the name of A	444 10
Agios Athanatos	543 18
Agitation electrical a. in the mind	337 2
A gleam sang aft a	545 23
Agnew facta	545 23
Agnes b. A Eve	285 13
Agnostic invented the appro-	
priate title of a	266 25
Agout in quo et a ambulet	232 7
Agout to dash through thick and	
thin	159 36
Agones exultations a., and love	358 30
Agony a. and bloody sweat	159 30
a is abated	326 10
a of the hesthen past	310 30
exceeding bitter a	506 10
intense the a.	83 13
my soul in a.	140 20
only a., and that has ending	84 18
sea of life and A	465 3
some strong swimmer in his a.	119 30
waters of wide A	404 23
Agree a. on the stage	499 30
a with thine adversary	37 46
all joys so well a	502 7
luda in their nests a. 41 35	901 27
ere you and I shall meet a	5 10
if that a which I mind	541 21
let Whig and Tory a.	202 22
so many men a. to be of one	
mind	25 8
sugar and saltness a.	225 25
the more we didn't a	125 21
this busy world and I shall re er	
a.	158 13
verbs and nouns do more a.	238 30
when people a. with me	560 32
with her would not a	554 18
Arctical a. wakings	156 12
in most men a power to be a.	520 41
is the old re.	177 27
it's a polished style	132 22
my idea of an a. person	132 22
Arched extent they be a.	55 54
Arcting for not a with me	86 3
Agreement a. n. with bell	213 10
will be here we at a	33 34
Arctes a person who a. with me	182 22
know a. the devil and three	438 20
with truth it quite a.	270 9
Arctis a. deceptio mentis	556 18
Arctis munda a. more a. munda	261 24
Arctical of several immens a.	556 18
Arctical natural thing to the a.	163 31
Arctical last all these must (a)	
upon a.	81 9
Arctical I shall myself happy	
king A.	65 1
Arctical I shall myself happy	
king A.	65 1
Arctical I shall myself happy	
king A.	65 1

Aid (cont)

God of battles a. I	207 8
hood wink d boy I call d in a	213 15
lend us thine a.	240 15
saunt was a	150 23
their a. they yield to all	464 26
to fainting squadrons a.	1 10
without our a. life d d us make	209 10
Aide toi le ciel t aidera	
Aid what can a thee knight at	
arms	286 28
Aided what a us, O gods to desert	
your a.	523 3
Aidments you a. are the same	519 24
Aidments care. Neg was deaf as A	405 14
Aim a. a little above it	316 11
a not to be great	323 4
great a. of culture	90 24
not make thoughts your a.	207 80
our being a end and a.	384 2
prophecy with a near a.	443 6
shoots ziphas to his a	503 5
Aimant dire pourquois je a	534 21
Aimeth who a. at the sky	223 3
Aimez a qui vous aime	557 9
Aurning a. at a million	90 41
a at the bless d abodes	383 13
Aimless nothing walks with a.	
feet	532 32
Aims a. but at a bush	501 18
other a. had learned to prize	224 2
others a. than my delight	237 16
secret a. of nature	80 26
Am t. as it ten t a	130 8
know so much that a so	491 10
no you a.	311 4
Air a. a charter d libertine	443 7
a and Angels purify	184 5
a bites shrewdly	431 30
a bite the mist	94 30
a goes by in a wind	30 3
a cut away before	150 1
a is delicate	457 6
a. nimbly recommends itself	457 6
a of the court	201 31
a and harmony of shape	401 32
a of the enchanted island	337 35
a sign of his honour	500 6
a. too pure for slaves	237 27
all the a. a solemn stillness holds	220 25
all the a. is thy diocese	184 26
amaze the seated a.	82 4
as the a., invulnerable	430 17
blazing gossip of the a.	482 32
health the a.	66 37
Being that is in the clouds and a.	575 2
fue regions of the a	75 18
bounded by the vaporous a.	495 1
breathes his native a.	386 26
breathing English a.	84 21
that that dome in a.	151 35-(153)
castle built with a.	580 6
chameleons feed on light and a	493 16
a common liberty of earth and	
a.	511 80
common sun, the a., the skies	231 5
dance upon the a.	560 9
of humour a. anything	66 25
draw a moment a.	156 13
empty, vast and wandering a.	467 45
every flower enjoys the a.	358 9
is not a.	497 26
fewer than the evening a.	339 6
flashed a. and a.	519 32
flood the a. with d uoance	340 26
gather my skirts up in the a.	80 16
German's shot of the a.	407 1
gold a. and the ver	421 4
graceful a. and heavenly mug	205 20
growing strength in the a.	191 15
happy grand soul a.	235 15
her face and floral a.	205 5
her feel thoughts a.	435 10
is in human a.	99 27
horse of a.	12 8
horses in the darkened a.	374 11
I eat the a. promise-cramped	225 11
of their lungs receive our a.	564 42
independence a.	817 23
in happy a. war'ner a.	15 31 (9)

Air (cont)

in that heavenly a	81 18
in the smokeless a	582 14
into my heart an a. that kills	263 14
I see him forming in the a.	497 8
I smell the Sussex a.	42 5
leave their little lives in a.	380 32
lines and outward a.	251 1
live in the a	182 10
living a	582 1
lowly a. of Seven Dials	210 2
make the cold a. flee	407 9
melted into a. into thin a	480 8
mock our eyes with a.	425 10
mock the a. with idle state	239 20
moon washes all the a	466 37
most excellent canopy, the a.	473 15
mouthful of a	584 16
nipping and an eager a.	431 30
no air of a. was there	286 3
nothing to breathe but a	202 15
now a. is hush d	552 24
only to kiss the a.	247 8
parching a. burns froze	303 11
pitroch shake the a.	23 18
playing in the wanton a	455 17
powers that will work for thee,	
a earth	582 4
purg d the a. of pestilence	481 31
quiet and still a. of studies	352 23
sightless couriers of the a	457 9
stirring thrills the a.	247 8
sweet a. blow soft	248 5
sweet as Eden is the a.	330 47
sweet as English a. could make	
her	538 8
take into the a. my quiet breath	237 32
through the fog and filthy a.	456 3
through the trembling a.	510 10
to a. the dust	264 3
trifles light as a	471 43
up to the ends of a.	80 30
viewless forms of a	417 7
vornit forth into the a	330 9
walking in an a. of glory	552 0
wave soul in that golden a.	411 21
waste on the direct a.	230 5
way of a. as the a.	30 17
what is honour? a.	449 20
when the a. is calm	252 30
where a. might wash me	524 23
wild a. world mothering a.	254 17
wind besombed chambers of the	
a	344 7
Winter slumbering in the open	
a	552 17
with its sweet a.	470 20
with pinions skim the a.	211 35
Air bell exhausted a. of the Cntic	90 30
Air borne every a. particle	263 13
Air-drawn dagger	450 16
Air-leacon Airly leacon	303 3
Airs a. from eleven or blasts from	
hell	431 33
all places all a. one country	86 24
Angels sing theu a. d vine	155 4
discord make the sweetest a.	111 10
don't give yourself a	828 30
fresh a. to flash the blent	375 10
I saw many airy a. we meet	219 27
I light a. and recollected terms	483 1
marial a. of Lealand	563 8
melting a. or martial	163 44
refreshing a. of liberty	102 35
sing it with such a.	354 4
soft a. yd an a.	480 1
sounds and sweet a.	480 5
thy N ad a.	350 17
wandering a. they faint	494 7
Airs my plaidie to the angry a.	107 24
Airt. bestow on every a. a limb	335 21
Airts a. to use of the wind can blow	107 17
Airy a. fairy la an	55 13
a. homes my children	374 16
a. subtleties in tel gion	86 7
execute their a. purposes	344 30
give in a. nothing	467 24
Gu. a. in to a. rooms	861 30
leaves no a.	106 11
up the a. pouts n	4 18
were it ever so a. a. tread	335 13

INDEX

Aisle: long-drawn a.	230:2	Alexander (cont.)		All (cont.)	
Aisles: groined the a. of Christian		but A. women	313:2	a.'s love, yet a.'s law	96:22
Rome	199:23	I am A.	455:31	a.'s to no end	373:13
monastic a. fall like sweet strains	199:21	second A. the Great	327:15	a. that a man hath	48:41
Aivcr: a ragged cowt..mak a		she's gane, like A.	104:25	a. that ever went with evening	
noble a.	105:12	some talk of A.	9:24	dress	301:22
Ajalon: Moon, in the valley of A.	46:42	when A. our king was dead	583:26	a. that he wrote	239:11
Ajax: Thersites' body is as good		where A.'s ashes lay	33:12	a. that in them is	390:11
as A.	429:40	Alexanders: like so many A.	443:25	a. that is, at a., lasts ever	95:22
when A. strives	382:32	Alexandra: sea-king's daughter..		a. that's beautiful	585:19
Akond of Swat	312:13	A.	541:18	a. that they can say	147:13
Alabaster: an a. box	60:35	Alexandrine: a needless A.	382:31	a. that thou hast done for me	106:28
his grandsire cut in a.	462:32	Alexim: <i>Corydon ardebat A.</i>	555:20	a. that we see or seem	380:16
smooth as monumental a.	473:11	Alfred: truth-teller..our Eng-		a. the world and his wife	520:30
Alacrity in sinking	466:9	land's A.	537:24	a. things bright and beautiful	3:14
Alarm: glorious the trumpet and a.	503:6	when A. came to Athelney	140:12	a. things through Christ	68:28
her voice..might give th'a.	566:19	Algebra: tell what hour..by a.	110:10	a. things were made by him	62:59
in a state of wild a.	220:7	<i>Alget: probitas laudatur et a.</i>	282:23	a. this and heaven too	242:11
love sounds the a.	214:10	<i>Alcido: duris ut illex..in A.</i>	260:21	a. this for a song?	103:31
Alarms: confused a. of struggle	15:8	Algiers: dying in A.	365:21	a. to heaven	279:21
dwell in the midst of a	164:22	Alhama: woe is me, A.l	112:29	a. was lost	349:15
used to war's a.	252:29	Alibi: if your governor don't		a. were for the state	323:21
what were the world's a.	584:23	prove a a.	179:8	a. were his	115:45
Alarum: the wild a. clashed	332:21	vy worn't there a a.l	179:17	beareth a. things, believeth a.	
Alarum'd by his sentinel, the wolf	458:11	Alice: A., where art thou?	98:20	things	66:45
Alarums: our stern a. change to		children of A.	306:7	bed-time, Hal, and a. well	440:29
merry meetings	476:3	Christopher Robin went down		by a. the eagle in thee, a. the	
Alas: a., a., for England	140:24	with A.	339:14	dove	165:29
a., and well a day	9:9	fair hair and fairer eyes of A.		Christ is a. and in a.	68:31
most mournful, 'A., slack'	170:25	W..n	306:15	Christ is a. in a.	354:12
Albatross: he thought he saw an		remember sweet A.	201:24	consorts and sympathiseth with	
A.	128:19	Alienate: no difference..a. Cicero	325:23	a. things	86:25
I shot the A.	149:11	<i>Alieni appetens</i>	415:1	do a. things well	143:11
the A. did follow	148:28	Alights: brisk a. on the warm		fool a. the people a. of the time	314:14
Albu: gallant A. fell	42:11	hearth	546:26	for a time	281:16
Alcestis: brought to mc like A.	351:24	Alike: all places were a. to him	304:21	for a. we have and are	206:19
Alchemy: gilding..with heavenly		among so many..faces..none a.	86:29	goodbye to a. that	229:17
a.	486:27	each a. was Greek, a. was free	524:7	having nothing, yet hath a.	583:11
happy a. of mind	231:31	like the sun, they shine on all a.	385:11	his a. neglected	270:16
his countenance, like richest a.	449:11	none go just a.	382:19	I am made a. things to a. men	66:35
Alciphron: was it A. once	523:4	<i>Alipites: rhetor geometres pictor a.</i>	283:3	if a. alas! were well at home	142:31
Alcmena's nights	87:11	<i>Alquid: tu solebas meas esse a.</i>		if yet I have not a. thy love	185:33
Alcoran: rather believe..the A.	25:23	<i>putare rugas</i>	132:10	I like the jads for a. that	106:23
Alcove: Cliveden's proud a.	385:11	<i>Aliter: dis a. visum</i>	554:10	in a. things Thee to see	244:15
Aldcbaran and Betelgeux shone	236:38	Alive: a. after all this satire	274:22	in London a. that life can afford	273:23
Alderman: on the forefinger of an		a., and so bold, O earth?	495:6	is this the mighty ocean? is this	
a.	477:7	a. for evermore	70:28	a.?	308:29
Aldermanic: many an Aldermanic		all 'ot sand an' ginger when a.	296:24	I suppose you have a. there is	201:20
nose	34:2	all the playthings come a.	515:17	judgments..on a. things a. day	
Aldershot: penny-fights an' A. it	297:1	art a. still, while thy book doth		long	531:16
Aldgate-Street: from Temple-bar		live	281:11	let 'em a. come	305:3
to A.	215:27	bliss was it in that dawn to be a.	575:2	like Caesar's wife, a. things to a.	
Aldiborontiphoscophornio!	125:12	cockles and mussels! a., a., oh!	7:8	men	8:6
Aldrich: <i>thicksides</i> and <i>hairy</i> A.	146:22	he is no longer a.	42:25	man's a man for a. that	105:31
Ale: Adam's a.	402:8	if..a. I shall be delighted to see		more than a. in heaven	115:6
as tinkers do a.	109:22	him	250:24	my soul, my life, my a.	562:19
Christmas broached the migh-		in Christ shall all be made a.	67:8	nature..to me was a. in a.	581:26
tiest a.	418:24	living which are yet a.	51:4	nothing brings me a. things	480:30
drink your a.	263:32	more a. to tenderness	575:7	Old Uncle Tom Cobbleigh and	
eat my a., drank my a.	203:5	my son was dead, and is a. again	62:16	a.	33:1
England talked of a.	141:25	officially to keep a.	146:35	on our meat, and on us a.	247:15
feasts where a. was strongest	318:7	she's a., she is not dead	29:24(-30)	praising a. alike	215:17
fed purely upon a.	203:5	show that one's a.	104:2	satire, being levelled at a.	520:35
for a continuance..prefer mild		since Chaucer was a. and hale	308:17	see a., nor be afraid	95:13
ale	518:33	so abject—yet a.	118:19	so are they a., a. honourable	
God send thee good a.	516:21(-517)	such a noise and tumult when a.	196:3	men	450:18
good a., the..drink of English-		who was a. and is dead	6:20	take him for a. in a.	431:6
men	78:28	when neither are a.	429:40	that A., which always is A.	185:9
jolly good a. and old	516:21(-517)	All: a., a., are gone	308:11	that's how it a. began	298:24
no more cakes and a.	482:32	a. along, down along	33:1	the Lord God made them a.	3:14
ordered a glass of this a.—		a. are divine	15:16	Thou art over a.	301:29
<i>would</i> order it	174:18	a. are needed by each one	199:9	thou to me art a. things	349:30
pot of a., and safety	443:28	a., except their sun, is set	115:43	'tis a. thou art	381:36
quart of a. is a dish for a king	485:16	a. for love	509:32, 173:3	'twill all be well	207:19
sees bliss in a.	164:33	A. For Love	191:14	we must a. come to it	179:33
sleep upon a.	203:5	a. for one, one for a.	194:33	where it cometh, a. things are	199:11
sons of a. and brede	583:26	a. goes if courage goes	36:4	Allah: A. created the English mad	298:2
Spanish a. shall give you hope	329:1	a. I can give you I give	524:33	A. is great, no doubt.	146:11
speaketh against a., that is good		a.l I know not what ye call a.	439:19	A. who gave me two..sides to	
a.	78:28	a. is Caesar's	166:14	my head	303:10
spicy, nut-brown a.	342:4	a. is done that men can do	106:17	Allay: glowing axle doth a.	340:4
take the size of pots of a.	110:10	a. is not lost	344:14	Allaying: a. both their fury, and	
<i>Alea: iacta a. est</i>	120:14	a. is not well	431:18	my passion	479:29
Alehouse: make fools laugh i' the		a. is well	533:28	with no a. Thames	319:5
a.	470:28	a. men everywhere..free	314:3	All-corroding: the a., all-dissolving	
Aleppo: her husband's to A. gone	456:10	a. my pretty ones?	460:21	scepticism	363:24
in A. once	474:2	a. of Him we have in thee	105:31	Allegiance: religious a.	28:21
Alexander: A. at the head of the		a., save..man, is divine	113:2	swore to him a.	7:11
world	558:9	a. shall be well	467:12	to hell, a.l	436:28
A.'s Ragtime Band	43:16	a. shall die	442:7	Allegorical: all the a. paintings..	
A. the coppersmith	69:3	a. shall equal be	218:22	in the world	277:2

Allegory a man's life is a con-	290 17	Aloti (cont.)		Alps A on A arise	352 23
as headstrong as an a	500 21	man looks a	104 25	A shaping like a backbone	235 22
Shakespeare led a life of a	290 18	now he a gone a	173 11	fading a and archipelagoes	3 12
which things are an a	67 43	l rovidence sits up a	173 7	Johnson hewed passages	
Alleluia to I rather, son and Holy		sailor boys were all up a	0 3	through the A	154 13
(host A)	264 10	Alone all a went she	203 22	Alraschid golden prime of good	
Allegand d mon chetel	136 13	all we ask is to be let a	160 26	Haroun A	539 15
Allen for love of Barbara A	30 1	a, a banished man	31 16	Altar a to the unknown God	64 66
humili A, with an awkward		a, a, all a	140 20	not, not, not, their a,	
shame	356 20	a, and in a land of sand	530 28	down	493 27
All-enacting Night	236 16	a and palely lustered	250 28	one nearer to God A	166 13
Alley each a, has a brother	385 3	a and warming his live wits	540 14	self slain on his own strange a	523 16
she lives in our a	125 17	a dwell for ever the kings of the		so I will go to thine a	393 18
through an a, Titanic	381 2	sea	16 1	thy sad floor an a	114 34
thro every hollow cave and alley		a I did it	420 23	to what green a	287 12
lone	535 18	a on a wide wide sea	149 20	whiles she before the a stands	500 13
Alleys vilest a of London	187 17	a on earth as I am now	113 20	young bullocks upon thine a	395 11
Alle, vous-lez la cour	354 3	a the sun arises and a the		Altar even thy a, O Lord of	
All had greater than both, by the a		great streams	16 14	hosts	397 5
a	457 4	a when he falleth	56 34	Altar stairs the great world a	532 36
All hallown farewell A summer	438 28	a w God an my engines	200 4	Alter not a in my faith of him	270 32
All once a Commercial A with		a withouten any company	137 34	Alteram audi partem a	22 2
Ireland	43 11	am I a ?	220 24	Alteration alters when it a finds	458 7
steer clear of permanent a	560 29	bewilder d, and a	188 31	do what thou canst for a	262 8
Alliances entangling a with none	268 21	blindfold and a	404 11	Altered revolving in his a soul	191 8
All ed to that which is divine		born unto himself a	206 16	things have a in the building	
they were a	18 19	brave illustrious stand a	343 25		303 7
All e ships to the faithful a,	143 31	brutal would fight on a	144 9	Alternate Night and Day	205 30
thou I st great a	582 4	canker, and the grief are mine		Alternative an unhappy a	22 33
All in all intellectual A	578 30	a	118 26	Alters a when it alteration finds	458 7
All teration apt A carefuld	143 14	dangerous to meet it a	565 24	love a not	458 7
Allowance a for their doubting	297 10	has been shall be, art, a,	16 15	Althea my divine A brings	310 4
makes the smallest a for		heart that lives a	578 16	Altitude pursue my reason to an	86 8
ignorance	266 20	I am here at the gate a	536 9	O a !	
Pension An a without an		I cannot play a	241 7	Altogether almost, and a such as	
equivalent	877 31	I feel I am a	309 1		65 27
Allowed a part in making these		I leave my love a	487 14	charm of Caelus a	566 19
days memorable	144 7	I seem forsaken and a	101 17	Altru to render e u talir per fa	
All chastening guns	188 32	ill fortune seldom comes a	192 7	scale	169 1
All softening knell	116 18	leave them 2 and they ll come		Always a I am Caesar	448 27
Allsopp O Hodgson, Guinness,		home	367 14	poor a ya have with you	63 44
A, Bassi	120 23	leave us a,	374 21	remain with you a	390 49
All terrible a God tie a	142 26	left him 2 with his glory	574 14	there ill be an England	373 15
Aluma a le grand	100 34	let him a, she will court you	209 10	Am a by the grace of God I a	
Allur d to brighter worlds	214 21	let us a Time driveth onward	535 17	wist I a	67 5
All urging the a Will	236 5	live in I paradise a	331 22	I a not what I am	460 28
Alluring batteries of a sense	332 7	lives not a nor for itself	74 3	I a that I a	45 37
not ill is more a, than a leyée	156 9	most unfit to be a	154 16	I think therefore I a	172 6
Almack go to Carlisle and to		musling there an hour a	115 44	I presume not that I a the thing	
a too	13 17	never appear the Immortals a	152 16	I was	442 39
Alma Myster all a washed in port	535 23	neverless a than when a	145 9	speak of me what I was	404 36
Almanac edipic, not in the A	508 1	not a, while thou visit at my		tell them I a, Jehova said	503 3
pious fraud of it a	320 16	slumbers	348 23	Ama et fac quod vis	21 3
useful as an a out of date	559 9	nothing is fair or good a,	190 9	Amabam nondum a	21 17
Almanacs greater stores than a		one who treads a	387 14	Amalek thet moment A prevailed	161 16
can report	433 26	read to thyself a	82 11	Amali beyond Sorento and A	308 17
Alm ghty A lever present Destiny	83 8	that the man should be a	44 14	Amalgamation Illeaven and Hell	
arrow from the A a low	75 6	through strange seas of thought a		a Society	117 31
as thy Love is discovered a, a,			570 19	Amans amare	31 17
be proved	66 34	travels the fastest wi o travels a	394 8	Amantem quis fallere possit a ?	534 18
God a, gentlemen	100 10	trodden the unweppress a	5 6	Amara mount A, true I paradise	347 9
I old the patent from A God	103 16	we are left or shall be left, a,	578 4	Amarracus violet a and asphodel	537 31
I hey for God A I	292 10	we perush d each a,	159 3	Amarranth the fields of a lie	172 1
Holy, Holy Holy Lord God		wherefore we are a	15 20	no fields of a on this d of the	
A	249 19	wherefore thou a ?	307 33	Amarranth ne only a flower	309 13
I pleased th A's Orders to per-		who can enjoy a ?	348 34	virtue	163 15
form	1 11	wild dge, and a	337 8	Amarranth's grown beneath God's	
the A sea tered kings for their		you and I must bide a,	31 14	eye	96 31
ask	396 7	you and I were a	319 8	Amarranth us I id a ill his beauty	
the A a form glazes itself in		Along all a, down a, out a,	33 1	shed	342 3(-343)
terrors	114 30	Alot a from the entire point	433 14	Amara et a amalam	321 17
Alma a the tree shall flourish	51 33	they stood a,	150 87	Amari de fonte surgit aliquid	321 3
Amat a, inevitable Conse-		with a crafty madness keeps a,	434 8	Amarranda formosam retonem	
quences	304 44	Aloudly vaunting a, but racked	244 15	doet A nitar	535 15
to the a, and altogether such as I		Alp many a frozen, many a tery		Amarrill a sport with A. In the	
Am a, for all of us	63 20	a,	345 3	shade	345 10
Am a, the a, the a, the a, the a,	150 19	A w, the sacred river	332 11	Amari de fontis stranges	345 10
prayer the a, a, a, a,	115 6	A ph, the sacred river	332 11	Amarru a l l the a, pa nting	512 26
prayer which are age l a,	300 4	A ha I am A, and Omega	70 88	easy sterned a old men	328 5
or give a	453 20	A ha! got to the end of the a		Amarrus bellis full of musical a	499 10
when thou dost a	53 3	Alotus return A, the dread	175 43	na son of a	499 9
u's given home in a, the a	181 18	ava is past	342 32	Am a my poets sing their loves	116 14
Am a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a,	115 15	Amor beere of A, be d's is	3 17	Am a my love to a, Phil. Arist.	21 22
Am a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a,		Clan A, a warriors true	419 35	Amarru plus quam sit arripit ius a,	
Am a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a,	479 10	sea tered on the A, mounts to		amant	173 5
Am a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a,	328 27	read	311 15	Amarru a the scented air	82 4
Am a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a,	64 15	a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a,	114 6	a, she very facu ties of eyes	431 31
Am a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a, a,	154 14	through an A, a, a, a, a, a,	315 17	how we n-y even themselves a,	535 13

INDEX

Amaze (cont.)		Amen: A., so be it	391:11	Amiss (cont.)	
stars with deep a.	543:14	A.: so let it be	355:9	nothing comes a., so money comes	479:11
stirle or a. it with itself	259:25	'A.' stuck in my throat	458:9	nothing shall come a.	98:15
ye gods, it doth a. me	448:21	glorious the catholic a.	503:6	skill not spent a.	80:18
Amazed: a. the gazing rustics	225:2	sound of a great A.	402:12	what's a. I'll try to mend	562:6
silent and a... a little boy	566:21	still cry 'A.'	487:19	Amissi: not a. but praemissi	242:19
wise, a., temperate, and furious	458:25	will no man say, a.?	475:18	Ammiral: mast of some great a.	344:24
Amazing: love so a., so Divine	562:19	Amend: adjust, a., and heal	236:28	Ammunition: praise the Lord and	
or! you're quite a.	311:20	Amended: a. his former naughty		pass the a.	210:6
whose presence of mind was a.	311:5	life	390:2	Amo: a., amas, I love a lass	370:5
Amazon: I've never sailed the A.	297:23	corrected and a. by its Author	211:21	non a. te, Sabidi	331:24
tall as A.	287:4	Amends: a. for all the long years	356:10	odi et a.	133:18
Ambassador: A. from Britain's		sin that a. is but patched	482:13	Among: a. the English Poets	290:11
crown	188:30	America: A.! A.!	36:23	a. them but not of them	113:51
an a. is... sent to lie abroad	583:15	A. is a country of young men	201:17	a. you as he that serveth	62:44
Ambassadors: Parliament is not a		A. is God's Crucible	587:18	Amongst you and remain with	
congress of a.	100:14	A. is... ourselves with the Bar-		you	390:49
sent a. to Louis XIV	274:9	barians... left out	19:23	Amor: cedet a. rebus	372:3
Amber: a. scent of odorous per-		A. is the only idealistic nation	571:16	Pa. che muore il sole	169:2
fume	350:31	A., thou half-brother of the		nunc scio quid sit A.	556:5
a. torrent descended	146:17	world	29:10	omnia vincit A.	556:8
ceiling of a.	16:1	A. was thus clearly top nation	422:17	quos... nec...suprema citius solvet	
in a. to observe the forms	355:27	bad Americans... go to A.	570:13	a. die	258:10
lutes of a.	247:14	business of A. is business	156:25	Amorem: longum subito deponere a.	133:14
preserved for ever in a.	27:47	huntsmen are up in A.	85:21	nec meum respectet... amorem	132:19
those a. locks to grey	189:10	I rejoice that A. has resisted	379:3	Amori: regue a. dare ludum	260:6
Amber-dropping: thy a. hair	341:13	my A. my new-found-land	184:23	Amorites: the Hittites, and the	
Ambergris: proclaim the a. on		north and south A.	543:10	A.	45:36
shore	332:13	nothing less... than whole A.	100:27	Amorous: a., and fond, and billing	111:8
Amberley: a good brew in A. too	42:12	wake up, A.	213:6	a. bird of night	348:18
Ambiguous: this a. earth	335:14	when we think of thee, O A.!	558:26	a. ditties all a summer's day	344:32
Ambition: a. can creep as well as		you cannot conquer A.	379:9	a. of their strokes	424:6
soar	103:17	young man, there is A.	100:22	be a., but be chaste	117:17
A., Distraction, Uglification and		youth of A. is their oldest tradi-		excite my a. propensities	270:10
Derision	129:20	tion	570:14	her a. descendant sung	347:19
a. first sprung from your bless'd		American: God is making the A.	587:18	sweet reluctant a. delay	347:12
abodes	351:33	I am A. bred	339:7	tangled in a. nets	350:1
a. had... only suspended... reli-		ideal A... is all wrong	142:18	unsubstantial Death is a.	478:44
gion	103:4	if I were an A.	379:8	what dire offence from a. causes	
a., in a private man a vice	334:17	I was born an A.	563:8	springs	385:8
a.'s debt is paid	449:32	love all mankind, except an A.	274:3	Amorus: to beyt thir a. of thar	
a. should be made of sterner stuff	450:20	not a Virginian, but an A.	242:17	nyctis bail	187:4
a., the soldier's virtue	424:20	subtleties of the A. joke	550:17	Amos: A., what seest thou?	56:3
a. thick-sighted	284:18	th' A. nation in th' Sixth Ward	195:9	Amos Cottle	117:19
art not without a.	457:1	report all heroism from an A.		Amour: beginning of an A.	40:3
fill th' a. of a private man	163:1	point of view	568:6	enforce a desperate a.	111:7
fling away a.	446:3	thank God, I... am an A.	563:6	too sure of the a.	543:20
I hold a. of so airy... a quality	433:13	Americanism: fifty-fifty A.	409:4	Amour: l'absence est à l'a.	109:34
ill-weat'd a.	440:38	Americans: A. and nothing else	409:4	cive l'a!	512:22
let not a. mock their useful toil	230:1	A. have taken umbrage	403:19	Amphibious ill-born mob	170:12
love... not with a. join'd	156:8	[Carlyle] was probably fond of		Amphisbaena dire	349:21
low a., and the pride of kings	385:7	[the A.]	550:21	Amphitrite's destined halls	495:1
low a. and the thirst of praise	162:27	good A... go to Paris	14:1	Amphitryon: I am the true A.	191:27
lowliness is young a.'s ladder	440:13	hyphenated A.	409:7	Amphora coepit institui	255:17
most pitiful a.	434:22	join in hand brave A. all	180:5	Ample: behold her face at a.	
pride, cruelty, and a. of man	405:13	none but A. on guard tonight	560:32	view	481:32
thrifless a., that wilt ravin up	458:29	nothing the matter with A. ex-		Ampler: a. ether, a diviner air	577:13
to reign is worth a.	344:23	cept their ideals	142:18	Amplitude: a. of noble life	402:23
vaulting a., which o'erleaps it-		Parliament has no right to tax		clearest insight, a. of mind	579:37
self	457:9	the A.	388:2	Amptullas: proicit a.	255:22
virtue in a. is violent	26:27	Amat: cras a. qui nunquam amatit	13:5	Amurath: not A. an A. succeeds	442:31
was that make a. virtue	472:3	Amethyst: last an a.	87:36	Amuse you with stories of savage	
who doth a. shun	427:9	the twelfth, an a.	72:11	men	100:22
your heart's supreme a.	322:13	Ami: n'oserex-vous, mon bel a.?	231:36	Amused: we are not a.	552:20
Ambitions: whereby swollen a.		Amiability: gained in a. what he		Amusement: cough for my own	
dwindle	90:39	has lost in holiness	111:35	a.	22:29
Ambitious: a., and... picturesque		Amiable: a. weakness	204:29	I write for the general a.	419:22
liar	550:22	fruit... hung a.	347:5	topics of a. in a. winter-night	519:3
as he was a., I slew him	450:15	jelofer a.	502:19	Amusements: no a. in England but	
Brutus says he was a.	450:19	high thought, and a. words	530:14	vice and religion	505:11
proud, revengeful, a.	434:9	holy, divine, good, a., or sweet	349:17	tolerable were it not for its a.	313:25
sacred hunger of a. minds	510:7	how a. are thy dwellings	397:5	Amusent: les anglais s'a. tristement	517:23
very substance of the a.	433:13	more delighted with anything		Amuses: with tea a. the evening	278:1
Amble: teach an old horse a. true	510:2	that is a.	154:37	Amusing: a. with numerous errors	227:14
Amblod: the skipping king, he a.	440:8	Amiably-disposed young man	179:23	death of his fellow-creatures...	
Amble: who Time a. withal	428:9	Amica: magis a. veritas	14:19	a.	212:4
Ambo: Arcades a.	556:3	tactice per a. silentia luncce	554:4	Anabaptist: an a... I am not a	
'Arcades a.' blackguards both	116:11	Amicablest: on the a. terms	179:34	member of	208:26
Ambois oder Hammer sein	223:23	Amicably: a. if they can	404:24	Anabaptists: certain A.	401:14
Ambree: foremost in battle was		Amice: with pilgrim steps in a.		Anacreon: of which had Horace or	
Mary A.	31:14	grey	350:15	A. tasted	280:9
Ambrosial: dropt in a. oils	341:2	Amicus Plato, sed magis amica		Anak: giants, the sons of A.	46:14
Ambuscadoes: breaches, a., Span-		veritas	14:19	Analytic: profoundly skill'd in a.	110:5
ish blades	477:7	Amiral: tuer de temps en temps un a.	557:1	Analytics: sweet A., 'tis thou hast	
Amre: il faut une a. de même	354:25	Amis: dans l'adversité de nos meil-		ravished me	329:22
les grands n'ont point d'a.	97:33	leurs a.	407:14	Ananias, Azarias, and Misael	388:23
Amelia: A. was praying for George	542:37	nos a., les ennemis	43:10	Anapaestic: rolling a.	89:5
the author of 'A.'	78:20	Amiss: all is a.	35:21	Anapaests: swift A.	152:5
Amem: tecum vivere a.	260:4	mark what is done a.	399:39	Anarch: thy hand great A.!	381:27
Amemus: Vivamus, mea Lesbia, at-		never anything can be a.	467:27	Anarchy: a. and competition the	
que a.	132:15	never choose a.	464:3	laws of death	413:27

INDEX

[illegible]

Angel (cont.)	
ardleless a unpurposed	345 19
drew one a	94 12
drive an a. from your door	70 16
golden hours on a wings	106 0
half a and half bird	95 54
heart'y guardian a say	195 10
heard an a. sing	5 15
her a. i face	500 21
hold the fleet a fast	316 20
hovering a. girt with golden wings	340 11
in action how like an a	435 15
in heavenly pay a glorious a.	475 1
in quibbles, a. and archangel	
like an a. sings	356 6
like a-vants, few and far be- tween	465 15
look homeward A	122 40 (123)
lost A. of a round laradise	345 2
mighly a. took up a stone	401 20
munistering a shall my sister	71 33
min stering a thou	457 20
more a sibe	475 31
my bad a fire my good one out	483 10
philosophy will clip an A a wings	
reverence—that a of the world	286 41
she drew an a. down	420 59
shined in my a. undancy	109 13
sh a. is the sword of an A	352 3
King	
story which a voices tell	75 6
such a grace	339 8
their a. plucked them from re	538 2
those A. faces smile	544 20
though an a. should write	304 12
what an a. is the English's	356 7
child	
woman yet think him an a.	70 15
wrote like an a.	541 10
Angelic a. songs are swelling	215 12
before God made the clan	202 23
consort to th. a. symphony	585 14
clerical and musander	545 17
seem a. in the sight of God	187 1
something of a light	316 30
Angelicam nam et a. habent sacrum	580 21
Angelorum ad utant a. thori	252 8
Angels a affect us oft	13 9
a. all pallid and wan	184 4
a. singing out of tune	580 15
a. alone that soar above	110 15
a. and munisters of grace de- fend us!	319 7
a are bright still	437 32
a are painted far	460 18
A. bending near the earth	377 15
A. cannot and musander	421 20
a keep their ancient places	57 37
A. Martyrs Propheta Virgins	541 1
a. nor principalities, nor powers	301 17
a. of God ascending and de- cending	63 58
a. of life and light-ning	45 3
A. sing to thee their airs divine	409 3
A. stood round about the throne	119 4
a. tremble while they gaze	71 4
a. wake thee with a note like thine	251 15
a. with eternal thanks	370 6
as in a more brighter dreams	293 4
as far as a. ken	544 8
aspiring to be a. men rebel	313 13
band of a. corrin after me	10 8
land of glorious a. ever stand	351 9
leaves of our nature	18 13
low your trumpets, A.	86 13
leugh I harvest A.	241 15
by that sin tell the a.	446 30
call to the A.	203 0
carried by the a.	21 35
concerned the services of A. and men	310 26
dragon fought and his a.	71 17
entertained a. unknowns	67 12
entertainment of a.	3 4 3
eyes a. and men beat	451 7

Angels (cont.)	
give his a. charge over thee	397 10
glorious fault of a. and of gods	531 55
good as guardian a. are	158 15
go with me, like good a.	446 15
greet as a. greet	319 0
grow fair, as a. can	119 20
guardian a. sung this strain	543 10
hear the a. sing	481 18
holy a. guard thy bed	562 2
I am on the side of the a.	180 55
if a. fight, weak men must fall	475 1
I have no a. left	545 21
I heard the a. call	537 1
neglect God and his A	537 1
like a. visits	505 8
liveried a. lickety her	540 25
lower than the a.	592 18
make the a. weep	461 51
maketh his a. spirits	508 8
man did eat a. food	596 55
meet we no a., 'Pansie?	20 25
might be a., a. would be	585 15
Milton wrote in fetters of A	
and God	77 7
oblivion m lost a. can infuse	10 5
o'er the a. mourn	82 1
only for God and a. to be	
lookers on	24 22
only the a. hear	491 20
our acts our a. are	37 25
pleased like a. trumpet tongu'd	457 0
praise Him A. in the height	201 27
sad as a. for the good man a sin	122 39
saw the a. heave up Sir Launce-	
lot	328 25
soms of men and a. say	365 4
sorrow for a.	93 0
spectacle unto the world and to	
a.	66 25
they have the faces of a.	232 8
though women are a.	117 45
songues of men and of a.	68 44
'twas and A. puny	184 5
visits like those of a., short, and	
far between	73 13
walk the a. on the walls of	
heaven	331 3
walking like two a. bright	81 17
were a. to write	385 7
'wherefore I used to tread	35 5
whom the a. name Lenora	330 15
with A. and Archangels	590 59
women are a. wooing	450 41
ye, like a. appear	17 29
young men glittering and spark-	
ling A.	548 15
Angry, insignificantly fierce	164 2
a. invests with such a lovely	
grace	501 1
a. is a short madness	256 26
a makes dull men witty	44 30
A. a self I needs must kiss agn	501 1
being for a. at the clog of his	
body	212 16
carries a. as the flint bears Ere	431 25
contempt and a. of his lip	493 18
do they provoke me to a ?	55 15
hus. is not turned away	53 7
keepeth his a. for ever	268 5
moon. pale in her	430 3
more in sorrow than in a.	431 13
slow to a.	50 17
strike it in a.	490 53
with a., with sickness, or with	
a.	465 4
Angered, she that being a.	470 20
Anglican name in quadrivium et	133 5
Angust let a. a pleasant trisyllable	517 23
let A. son occupies	335 8
Angle Brother of the A.	559 18
Themselves in every a. greet	331 1
Angry, in the like of darkness	441 15
excellent a. and now with God	359 18
no man is born an a.	359 10
Anglers any but a., or very	
honest men	530 14
Angles, they were called A.	518 1
Ang, there is A. one male name	121 1
Ang, there is A. one male name	121 1

INDEX

Angling: and be quiet; and go a-		Anne: A. A. I Come! quick as you		Answer: a. a fool according to his	
A.		can	170:25	folly	50:38
a... can never be fully learnt	559:8	as Saint A., the mother of Mary	374:11	a. came there none	130:21, 416:9
a... I can only compare to a stick		John Donne, A. Donne, Un-		a. loud and high	302:21
and a string	277:13	done	186:29	a. made it none	431:12
a. is somewhat like poetry	559:14	<i>ma sœur A., ne vois-tu rien?</i>	377:32	a. to 'Hil' or to any loud cry	128:6
most dear lover... of a.	559:15	Queen A. was one of the small-		be swift, my soul, to a. Him	264:17
Anglo-Saxon: A. Messenger... A.		est people	29:5	dusty a.	336:36
attitudes	131:14	sister A., do you see anybody?	377:32(-378)	give a.—what ha' ye done?	302:24
obvious and natural idol of the		tell 'em Queen A.'s dead	154:8	give me your a., do	168:2
A.	28:33	we'll sing at Saint A.'s	357:16	his a. trickled through my head	131:22
Angry: a. and poor and happy	142:12	yes, by Saint A.	482:32	I'll not a. that	464:27
a. spot doth glow on Caesar's		Anne of Cleves: Flanders mare	242:22	I would turn and a.	263:1
brow	448:25	Anne Page: sweet A.	466:3	little fishes' a. was	131:10
a. with his judgment for not		Annexed: chain... by which every		make you not then the better a.	468:39
agreeing with me	86:3	creature is a.	109:24	more than the wisest man can a.	154:21
a. with my friend	76:5	<i>Arri: a. labuntur, Postume, Pos-</i>		noblest a. unto such	527:20
be a., and dispatch	426:13	<i>tumel</i>	34:1	not bound to please thee with	
be ye a., and sin not	68:1	<i>labuntur a.</i>	259:9	my a.	464:29
his a. soul ascended	23:24	<i>singula de nobis a. praedantur</i>	257:17	not careful to a. thee	55:38
hue a. and brave	245:13	Annie Laurie: bonnie A.	187:6	Ol a. me	431:32
kiss the Son, lest he be a.	391:51	Annihilate but space and time	381:8	reduced the a. to shillings and	
proud and a. dust	263:32	Annihilating all that's made	332:19	pence	129:28
speak no a. word	3:17	Annihilation: one Moment in A.'s		soft a. turneth away wrath	50:10
when he was a., one of his eyes		Waste	206:20	thou shalt a., Lord, for me	245:3
became so terrible	38:18	Anniversaries: secret a. of the		waitin' for a.	174:20
when thou art a. all our days are		heart	318:3	what a. should I give?	539:1
gone	397:16	<i>Arno Domini: taste my A.</i>	203:4	Winds of the World, give a.	296:3
who's a. at a slander makes it		<i>Arnos: multos da, Iuppiter, a.</i>	283:23	woods shall to me a.	509:11
true	279:27	<i>multosque per a. stat fortuna</i>		would not stay for an a.	27:29
Anguish: a. moist and fever dew	555:27	<i>domus</i>	556:25	Answerable to the people	563:3
a. of a torturing hour	286:29	<i>rec tu pueri contempteris a.</i>	284:3	Answered: a. the description... to	
a. of all sizes	467:25	<i>o mihi praeteritos referat si Jup-</i>		a T	203:26
solitary hidden a.	245:5	<i>iter a.</i>	555:5	father a. never a word	318:15
Angulus: <i>mihi praeter omnis a. ridet</i>	196:24	Annoy: he only does it to a.	129:1	grievously hath Caesar a. it	450:17
Angusta: <i>res a. domi</i>	259:5	receiv'st with pleasure thine a.	486:13	how a beggar should be a.	465:16
Anbeling: the cive, a., wipes	283:5	sewers a. the air	349:11	I a. him, as I thought good	367:20
<i>Arina Rabelaisii habitans in sicco</i>	251:19	Annoyance: shadow of a.	498:9	I came, and no one a.	171:14
<i>Arinae dimidium meae</i>	153:10	Annoys: whose scent the fair a.	159:18	I have a. three questions	128:29
Animal: doubt as to a. magnetism	258:4	Annual: a. income twenty pounds	174:24	jealous souls will not be a. so	472:17
glad a. movements all gone by	153:8	to trusted man his a. visit	546:26	should I have a. Caius Cassius	
good a., true to your a. instincts	581:26	Annuity: an a. is a very serious		so?	451:21
bate... that a. called man	310:22	business	23:8	they a. everything they could	248:12
man is a noble a.	519:32	<i>Arriulus: consumitur a. usu</i>	372:10	till it must be a. to	97:7
man is... a political a.	87:20	<i>Arrius: immortalia ne speres, monet</i>		when have I a. thee?	539:1
man is... a religious a.	14:14	<i>a.</i>	260:25	Answerest thou the high priest so?	63:67
man is a tool-making a.	102:22	<i>runc formosissimus a.</i>	555:24	Answereth: money a. all things	51:25
monstrous a. a husband and wife	211:20	Annygoats: fashionable fax and		Answers: dawning a. there	544:20
some unknown a., or the god that	204:31	polite a.	543:1	God a. sharp and sudden	87:29
he worships	519:11	Anoint: a. and cheer our soiled		kind are her a.	124:2
<i>Animal: cet a. est très méchant</i>	12:12	face	400:33	ne'er a. till a husband cools	384:38
<i>l'homme est... un méchant a.</i>	354:8	thou dost with oil a.	421:1	Ant: go to the a., thou sluggard	49:45
Animalculous: names of beings a.	221:32	Anointed: a. my head with oil	393:10	great good husband, little a.	319:2
Animals: all a. were created... for		I am your a. Queen	198:3	Antagonist: our a. is our helper	102:27
the use of man	376:15	rail on the Lord's a.	476:26	<i>Antan: ou sont les neiges d'a.?</i>	553:3
a. are such agreeable friends	196:31	touch the Lord's A.	7:9	<i>Antecedentem scelestum</i>	259:20
a. went in one by one	10:7	wash the balm from an a. king	475:1	Antecedents are rum, Romanism	
fabulous a... who used to sing		Anointing: thou the a. Spirit art	400:31	and rebellion	99:42
in the water	176:5	Another: 'a non sequitur'—'You		Antediluvian: one of your a. fami-	
paragon of a.	435:15	are a.'	204:28	lies	155:16
some a. are more equal	370:16	a. and a. Cup to drown	206:14	Antelope: milk-white Snowdonian	
turn and live with a.	567:20	a. to help him up	56:34	a.	495:12
wild a. never kill for sport	212:4	a., yet the same	381:17	where the deer and the a. play	248:9
<i>Animam: a. praefere pudori</i>	283:14	as good as a. until	282:13	Anteros: he the A. and Eros	543:18
<i>liberavi a. meam</i>	43:17	bind a. to its delight	76:3	Anthea: thou (A.) must withdraw	246:26
Animate: a. an hour of vacant ease	579:35	can I see a.'s woe	77:3	Anthem: grand old Puritan a.	316:4
scarce-suspected, a. the whole	505:3	cannot show such a.	333:6	pealing a. swells the note of	
Animated: storied urn or a. bust	230:3	do we look for a.?	59:5	praise	230:2
<i>Animis: runc a. opus, Aenea</i>	554:26	for a. gives its ease	76:2	thy plaintive a. fades	288:2
Animosities: a. are mortal	365:13	gaze... on a.'s... struggles 320:30(-321)		Antheming a lonely grief	286:17
dissensions and a. of mankind	102:5	give her booty for a.	215:22	Anthems: hollaing, and singing of	
Animosity: sisterly a.	518:39	if there's a. world he lives in		a.	441:21
<i>Animula vagula blandula</i>	233:19	bliss	107:18	loud your a. raise	35:2
<i>Animum: caelum non a. mutant</i>	257:4	Irish... never speak well of one a.	272:21	service high, and a. clear	341:24
<i>fortem posce a.</i>	283:24	liberal of a. man's	27:7	Anthrophophagi: of the Cannibals	
Anio: the A. falling	146:13	ne'er made a.	104:25	...the A.	470:2
Anise: tithe of mint and a. and		one a.'s best	184:29	Antic: dance an a. hay	329:20
cumin	60:17	one sure, if a. fails	96:40	old father a., the law	438:19
Ankles: do his weak a. swell	580:22	quite a. thing	112:25	put an a. disposition on	432:30
one praised her a., one her eyes	528:2	take... our own opinion from a.	200:37	there the a. sits	475:7
Ankworks: 'the A. package'	176:27	sickens at a.'s praise	143:4	Anticipate: what we a. seldom	
Anna: great A. whom three realms		'Sir', said Mr. Pickwick, 'you're	178:33	occurs	182:8
obey	385:14	a.'	6:20	Anticipation: intelligent a. of facts	167:27
Annabel Lee: the beautiful A.	380:9	still better than a.	304:39	Antidus on his back	508:1
Annals: if you have writ your a.		that is a. story	513:13	Antidote: some sweet oblivious a.	460:37
true	429:23	that's a. story	450:35	Anti-everythings: lean, hungry,	
short and simple a. of the poor	230:1	when comes such a.?		savage, a.	250:28
war's a. will cloud into night	236:14	<i>Anser: argutos inter strepere a.</i>		Antigropeloes: donn'd galligas-	
whose a. are blank in history-		<i>olores</i>	556:7	kings, a.	121:1
books	126:11	Anstis, Garter King at Arms	139:36	Antilogy: intolerable a. of making	
				figments feel	236:3

INDEX

Antiphoas hope an A mere	146 20	Apart (cont.)		Apparel (cont.)	
Antiphrasis I feel not those common	86 27	joy a from thee	109 13	ornaments of gold upon your a	47 30
Antiphrasy no a diet, humour, air, anything	86 25	keep a dream or grave a	80 3	the Lord hath put on glorious a	397 22
strong a of good to bad	386 22	like a star, and dwell a	577 15	Apparelled a in celestial light	576 1
Antipodes act our A	85 21	of man a life a thing a	118 23	a like the spring	474 5
diverse sheer opposite a	285 35	other spirits standing a	283 25	<i>a in mona precious habit</i>	460 6
<i>Antiqua pulchritudo tam a et tam</i>		two are walking a for ever	267 10	<i>Apparentibus de non a et de non</i>	
<i>not a</i>	21 22	Apartment very charming a	177 23	<i>existentibus</i>	13 6
Antiquarian is a rugged being	273 35	Apaticus a	55 22	Apparition lovely a sent	580 19
Antiquities time, which a anti-		Ap a or an angel?	141 23	that, a sole of men he saw	495 18
quities	87 9	a an ancient rage	336 9	Apparitions like a seen and gone	365 8
Antique a order of the dead	542 16	a the magnanimity of love	516 18	Appeal a unto Caesar	65 10
a pillars massy proof	341 84	blue behinded a	266 16	a from I hilup drunk	5 12
constant service of the a world	420 38	gorgeous buttocks of the a		a from tyranny to God	114 4
goodly usage of those a times	536 25	keeps them, like an a doth		Appears in a more beautiful	211 2
group that is quite a	115 23	nuts	436 9	edition	433 2
hat of shape a	426 18	let an anery a	408 21	let that a when no need of	
noble and nude a	532 22	sedulous a to Hazlit	514 0	such vanity	458 15
stretched metre of an a song	486 17	take their manners from the A	40 22	never a the Immortals	163 36
traveller from an a land	460 13	<i>Apella credat Iudaeus A, non ego</i>	261 17	Richard doth himself a	475 8
<i>Antiquus moribus a rer stat</i>		Apennine wuld griev'd A	91 5	see thee in our waters yet a	231 18
<i>Romana</i>	201 85	with n a folding of the A	31(-) 15	Appearances of your Majesty,	
<i>Antiquitas sacralis veniens mendi</i>		Apennines On the back of the A	127 4	the Sun	43 35
time, which antiquities a	87 9	I Iophu A	203 10	man looketh on the outward a	47 18
Antiquity a little skill in a	212 2	A per n of towns A	408 21	Appearances contrive to save a	348 30
blasted with a	441 20	Apes a ate a in scarlet	381 4	keep up a	142 12
I will write for A	307 23	asses a, and dogs	351 18	no trusting a	500 45
Antonius Ius His Reign	217 7	ivory and a and peacocks	47 44	Appeared to hapless Semele	330 0
Antony A stradivari a violins	107 1	lead a in hell	479 3	Appareth vapour, that a for a	
Antony A, entrained the market-		leave now for dogs and a	61 40	little time	60 41
place	424 7	made the people his a	137 28	<i>Apparus alius a</i>	415 1
A shall be brought drunken	426 4	pride the a, humility	151 11	<i>Apphis la xunt en mangant</i>	404 27
forth	426 4	<i>Apocrypha non intelligit a</i>	558 27	Appetite a mayicken, and so d	481 30
A's hath triumphed on itself	425 26	Apocryphic characters of the		cloy the hungry edge of a	474 20
A's, that revels long o nights	440 25	great A	580 25	doth not tie a alter?	468 22
A, who lost the world for love	103 14	Apollo A a bitter god to follow	325 5	good digestion wait on a	459 13
A, who ruffles up your spirits	450 38	A comes leading his choir	15 16	increase of a had grown by what	
catch another A	426 16	A from his shrine	343 21	morified a is never a wise com-	430 33(-) 431
If she first meet the curled A	426 13	A hunted Daphne so	334 16	pamon	312 34
Mark A a was by Caesar	438 33	A a first, at last the true God a	184 2	which a hath he to ete a mou	137 30
much A, of Hazlit most of all	241 20	priest	224 26	their colours were then to them	581 26
my oblivion is a very A	423 37	bards in fealty to A hold	128 10	an a	483 9
none but A shall conquer A	425 26	burned to A a laurel bough	330 12	their love may be call d a	348 34
a nice my lord is A again	425 7	father of all of us I xan, A	524 21	will govern d and wise a	446 23
this quick spirit that is in A	423 13	Graces danced and A play d	316 1	yells not only of a	144 6
this great gap of time my A is	423 41	hairs all stay on ate A's locks	456 2	Appetites abandon yourselves to	
away	426 3	harsh after the songs of A	456 2	your irregular a	85 8
to meet Mark A	426 3	<i>mihi flavus A porula mmmtr</i>	371 20	cloy the a they feed	424 0
Antres vast and drear's idle	470 2	mus cal as bright A a lute	455 22	not their a	477 40
<i>Antea Crato Pyrrha rub a</i>	358 10	mutual as is A a lute	340 24	our as apt to change as theirs	191 30
Antea a trouble a	541 4	<i>neque semper arcum tendit A</i>	259 8	subdue your a	371 3
spiders f're or a in amber	27 47	noir d' O A I	15 13	Applaud a thee to the very echo	461 3
Anvil either a or hammer	318 18	O Delphine O	285 5	a us when we run	100 18
either the a or the hammer	321 23	I boebus A turned fasting fear	337 21	till thou a, the deed	459 8
Langsd a on the a	304 22	<i>sic me cervicis A</i>	201 10	world a the hollow ghost	16 10
my a and hammer I es declined	8 73	young			

INDEX

Apples: a., cherries, hops, and women 178:28
 a. of gold for the king's daughter 524:19
 a. of gold in pictures of silver 50:34
 a. on the Dead Sea's shore 113:39
 cakes and a. in all the Chapels 33:21
 comfort me with a. 51:45
 eggs, a., and cheese 294:34
 moon-washed a. of wonder 189:23
 'neath no. . terror's wing, a. for-
 get to grow 140:23
 porridge and a., mince, muffins 171:17
 ripe a. drop about my head 332:17
 silver a. of the moon 586:6
 small choice in rotten a. 478:48
 stolen be your a. 266:11
 Apple-tart: cream. . to eat with a. 515:21
 Apple-tree: bare branch of mossy a. 151:25
 falling from that a. 228:6
 in the shade of an old a. 571:22
 I raised thee up under the a. 52:22
 my heart is like an a. 409:14
 the a. do lean down low in Lin-
 den Lea 35:13
 where my mother fell beneath
 the a. 543:19
 Apple-trees: among the plums
 and a. 249:14
 my a. will never get across 212:3
 Appliance: by desperate a. are
 relief'd 436:11
 Appliances: with all a. and means
 to boot 442:12
 Application: lays in the a. on it 175:14
 Apply: Lamb. . may a. to me 153:16
 you know my methods. A. them 188:21
 Appointed: house a. for all living
 imperfections. . divinely a. 413:15
 kings are by God a. 7:9
 like pilgrims to th' a. place 193:17
 place which thou hast a. 398:8
 the blue sky. . is their a. rest 149:24
 wait the a. hour 193:30
 Appointment: a. by the corrupt few
 keep an a. with a beech-tree 547:11
 Apportioning: better a. of wages
 to work 126:44
 Apprehend: but a. some joy 467:24
 faculties, which sense may
 reach and a. 185:2
 he that can a. . vice 352:9
 Apprehension: in a. how like a god 433:15
 shuts his a. up 331:21
 the a. of the good 474:20
 the sense of death is most in a. 462:7
 Apprehensions: my a. come in
 clouds 573:1
 Apprehensive: a., quick, forgetive 442:21
 flesh and blood, and a. 449:30
 Apprentice: an a. for to bind 29:23
Appris: sans avoir jamais rien a.
rien a., ri rien. oublié.
rien oublié et. . rien a. 354:5
 526:17
 195:1
 Approach: a. thou like the rugged
 Russian bear 459:20
 a. thy grave like one. . 98:3
 beats my a., tells thee I come 292:20
 be stone no more; a. 485:38
 of his near a. afraid 213:15
 snuff the a. of tyranny 109:30
 sweet a. of ev'n or morn 346:20
 Approaches: these drowsy a. of
 sleep 85:21
 Approbation: a. from Sir Hubert
 Stanley 359:20
 cold a. gave the ling'ring bays 278:35
 Approve: a. it with a text 464:14
 a. thy constancy, a. first thy
 obedience 349:10
 aught. . which he could a. 498:20
 men of sense a. 382:33
 my love doth so a. him 473:5
 still the charmer I a. 155:37
 Approved: very noble and a. good
 masters 469:45
Après nous le déluge 381:4
 Apricocks: bind thou up yon
 dangling a. 475:12
 Apricot: champagne and a. jam 518:19
 April: A., A., laugh thy girlish
 laughter 561:3

April (cont.)
 A. is the cruellest month 197:27
 A., June and September 228:4
 A., June and November 369:5
 A.'s in the west wind 334:15
 as dew in A. 7:16
 besprent with A. dew 282:2
 blossoming boughs of A. 80:12
 eighteenth of A. in Seventy-five 317:3
 if you were A.'s lady 524:30
 lovely A. of her prime 486:11
 March winds and A. showers 8:9
 Men are A. when they woo 428:22
 negligently. . fashioned an A.
 violet 561:9
 now that A.'s here 92:14
 now that the A. of your youth 243:18
 of A., May, of June, . . flowers 245:17
 proud-pied A., dress'd in all his
 trim 487:28
 smells A. and May 466:5
 so sweet love seemed that A.
 morn 82:2
 spongy A. 480:6
 sweet A. showers 549:31
 their flag to A's breeze unfurled 199:7
 three A. perfumes 487:29
 uncertain glory of an A. day 484:33
 whanne that A. with his shoures 136:21
 April-fools: one of Love's A. 155:23
 Aprons: made themselves a. 44:21
 Apt: a. Alliteration's artful aid 143:14
 so a. to die 450:4
Aptitude: grande a. à la patience
Aqua: in vento et rapida scribere
oportet a. 133:11
Aquae: carmina. . quae scribuntur
a. potioribus 257:12
 Arab: thou'rt sold, my A. steed 365:16
 Arabia: all the perfumes of A. 460:27
 far are the shades of A. 171:2
 kings of A. . . shall bring gifts 396:25
 spell of far A. 171:3
 Arabian: A. fleet. . into. . Thames 217:12
 in the A. woods embost 351:3
 tears as fast as the A. trees 474:2
 wish the A. Tales were true 363:13
 Arabians: Cretes and A., we do
 hear them speak 64:26
 Arabs: fold their tents, like the A. 316:10
 Araçy: A. the blest 347:1
 I'll sing thee songs of A. 571:6
 Aral: shine upon the A. Sea 17:28(-18)
 Aram: Eugene A., though a thief 121:17
 Eugene A. walked between 252:26
 Araminta: my own A., say 'Nol' 387:17
Araneam: quare videmus a. aut
muscam 27:47
Arator: de tauris narrat a. 402:15
Aratro: flos. . tactus a. est 132:19
nullo contusus a. 133:9
Arbiter: elegantiae a. 526:13
 Arbiter: fashion, the a. 511:22
 high a. Chance governs all 346:11
 the A. of others' fate 118:20
 Arbitrary: given way to an a. way 135:28
 Arbitrate: who shall a.? 95:20
 Arbitrator: that old common a.,
 Time 481:28
 Arbitress: the moon sits a. 345:13
Arbitrium: quem penes a. est 255:20
 Arboreal: probably a. 169:4, 514:10
Arbuscula dixit 261:20
Arbusta: non omnis a. iuvant 555:30
 Arbuthnot: A. a day 521:2
 removed from kind A.'s aid 521:8
Arcades: a. ambo 556:3
 'A. ambo'. . blackguards both 116:11
Arcadia: et in A. ego 13:7
 Arch: all experience is an a. 540:32
 A. Fear in a visible form 95:9
 a. of the leaves was hollow 524:8
 broken a. of London Bridge 324:31
 forgot the a. — crash 178:24
 o' night's black a. the key-stane 108:9
 wide a. of the rang'd empire 423:14
 Archangel: A. a little damaged 307:13
 less than a. ruined 345:5
 the affable A. 348:24
 the A. bow'd, not like a modern
 beau 119:23

Archangels: bow down, a. in your
 dim abode 585:22
 with Angels and A. 390:39
 Archbishop: Cardinal Lord A.
 of Rheims 34:8
 one illusion left. . the A. of
 Canterbury 504:29
 Archdeacon: (by way of turbot)
 an a. 505:36
 Arched: a. and pond'rous roof 155:19
 bridge that a. the flood 199:7
 Archer: mark the a. little meant 417:30
 that busy a. 501:24
 Arches: among her golden a. 75:5
 down the a. of the years 544:13
 shot such Cyclopean a. 141:2
 Arch-flatterer. . a man's self 26:33
 Archibald—certainly not! 414:5
 Arching proud his neck 546:11
 Archipelagoes: fading alps and a. 3:12
 Architect: as an a., one of the
 greatest 33:23
 no person. . can be an a. 412:23
 Architectoaloral: draw too a. 175:20
 Architectural man-milliner 412:20
 Architecture: a. . is frozen music 415:20
 frolic a. of the snow 199:28
 love's a. is his own 166:2
 many odd styles of a. about 412:20
 style resembling. . early a. 337:2
 wondrous A. of the world 330:28
 Archly the maiden smiled 316:5
 Arch-Mediocrity 181:31
 Archways and the pavement 23:22
 Archy: toujours gai, a. 331:12
 Arcs: on the earth the broken a. 89:8
 Arctic: Ophiucus huge in th' a. sky 346:6
 the glistening A. Ocean 235:22
 Arcturi: peared A. of the earth 497:21
 Arcturus: canst thou guide A. 49:25
Arcum: neque semper a. tendit
Apollo 259:8
 Arden: now am I in A.; the more
 fool I 426:39
Ardet: paries cum proximus a. 257:8
Ardeur: une a. dans mes veines
cachet 405:3
Ardor: non civium a. prava iuben-
tium 259:21
 Ardour: daily raise our a. for more 102:38
 furious a. of my zeal repress'd 143:10
 radiant with a. divine 17:20
 vain the a. of the crowd 231:7
 Ardours: love's emulous a. ran 410:26
 with a. manifold 95:2
Ardui: nil mortalibus a. est 258:7
 Are: a. not as they were 492:19
 because they a. not 57:26
 look at all things as they a. 541:22
 made us what we a. 561:10
 makes us what we a. 196:21
 so very undubitably a. 39:19
 that which we a., we a. 541:3
 Things as They a. 303:21
 why then, by God, we a. 41:19
 Area: on his back upon the a.
 stones 176:31
 sprouting despondently at a.
 gates 197:23
 Arena swims around him 114:18
 Arethusa: A. arose 492:20
 in wanton A.'s azured arms 330:6
 saucy A. 248:16
 washed by A.'s fount 232:1
Argent: point d'a., point de Suisse
sans a. l'honneur 405:4
 405:5
 Argentines sleep firmly 157:25
 Argifying: what's the good of a.? 304:25
 Argo: loftier A. cleaves the main 493:25
 Argosies with portly sail 462:29
 Argosy: in a. transferr'd from Fez 285:25
 Argue: he could a. still 225:2
 to know, to utter, and to a. freely 352:16
 we will out-a. them 273:30
 Argued the thing at breakfast 125:21
 Argues: a. an insensibility 306:6
 with women the heart a. 161:26
 Argufies: what a. sniv'ling? 173:6
 Arguing: be calm in a. 244:1
 in a. too, the parson own'd his
 skill 225:2

INDEX

[illegible]

INDEX

Army (cont.)

her name an 'A.' doth present 243:22
honour of the British A. 305:1
hum of either a. 444:6
if. the a. and the navy had fair play 310:25
like an a. defeated 577:21
noble a., men and boys 240:21
noble a. of martyrs 388:18
only the pick of the A. 301:8
terrible as an a. with banners the British A. should be a projectile 232:17
the little ships. brought the A. borne 233:13
upon which the Grand A. never looked 327:11
yester-morn our a. lay 23:19
your a. would be a base rabble your poor a. 167:12
Arno: pined by A. 323:8
Aroint thee, witch! 450:10
Aromatic: die of a rose in a. pain 383:16
faint beneath the a. pain 571:19
Aroon: Eileen A. 232:10
Arose: a. from out the azure main I a. a mother in Israel 40:47
people a. as one man 46:62
Around: a., beneath, above at once above, beneath, a. ice was all a. 148:26
Arow: tombs and statues all a. 208:5
Arques: nous avons combattu à A. 242:2
Arraign'st: so thou a. her 16:11
Arrange: why do we always a. for more? 300:22
Array: battle's magnificently stern a. 113:35
rebel powers that thee a. 488:20
straight against that great a. to summon his a. 323:10
whence all their white a.? 562:10
Arrayed: a. for mutual slaughter a. in white robes 71:5
Austrian army, awfully a. not a. like one of these 58:13
Arrears: in a minute pay glad life's a. 95:11
long a. to make good 294:30
Arrest: 'A. you!' said Holmes strict in his a. 438:11
Arretium: harvests of A. 323:12
Arrh: Urhl Yarrhl Grr! A.1 300:16
Arrival: silent joy at their a. 149:24
Arrive: better... than to a. 515:6
I shall a. 94:13
when half-gods, go the gods a. 199:14
Arrived: evils which never a. there a., a new admired guest 199:25
Arriving: serenely a., a. 568:9
Arrrogance of age must submit Arrow: a. from the Almighty's bow 75:6
a. that flieeth by day 397:18
every a. that flies 316:11
I shot an a. into the air 315:24
like an a. from the bow 324:17
Sanguelae! the a. the a. 529:37
shot mine a. o'er the house when the last a. was fitted 140:18
Arrows: a. of lightnings even mighty and sharp a. 540:16
his sharp a. tries 399:24
keen as are the a. 501:24
like as the a. in the hand of the giant 498:5
my a. of desire 399:35
slings and a. of outrageous fortune 75:16
stakes his quiver, bow and a. 434:4
whose teeth are spears and a. 321:14
Arrowy: a. rain 395:18
iron-sleet of a. shower 336:12
tall a. white pines 230:14
Arsenal: great a. of democracy 546:37
Arsenic and Old Lace 408:24
Art: all light of a. or nature 292:6
all the adulteries of a. 494:1
all this A. 280:7
and what a. 243:2
[angling] is an a. 75:24(-76) 559:13

Art (cont.)

A. alone enduring stays 183:5
a... aspires towards the condition of music 374:12
A... cannot exist but in... Particulars 75:7
a. for a's sake 157:23
a. is a jealous mistress 199:34
a. is long, and Time is fleeting 317:6
a. is not a handicraft 548:9
A. is upon the Town 566:3
a. lawful as eating 486:1
a. made tongue-tied 487:14
a. must be parochial 356:5
a. never expresses anything but itself 569:17
a... nothing but the highest quality 374:13
a. of being kind 568:27
a. of drawing sufficient conclusions 111:33
a. of getting drunk 274:13
a. of our necessities is strange 453:11
a. of reading 182:49
a. of sinking in Poetry 386:25
A. remains the one way possible 96:18
A. stopped short in the... court 220:27
a. that can immortalize 160:26
a. to make dust of all things 87:9
a. unknown to thee 383:21
as much of this in a. as you 451:27
but in the vein of a. 290:26
called his harmless a. a crime 417:2
cooking is become an a. 109:10
Creative A... demands... a mind and heart 575:15
desiring this man's a. 486:24
each a. to please 385:29
enough of science and of a. 581:16
entonyng every a. 187:4
excellence of every a... intensity 289:20
failed in literature and a. 182:21
fine a... the hand, the head, and the heart 413:16
first taught A. to fold her hands 411:9
glory and the good of A. 96:18
great a. o' letter-writin' 179:7
half a trade and half an a. 267:7
hateful a., how to forget 292:21
hide their want of a. 382:26
his pen in trust to A. 183:10
history of a... revivals 111:38
in sweet music is such a. 446:18
in the elder days of A. 315:28
it needs no a. 375:21
it's clever, but is it A.? 295:15,16
I will use no a. 432:40
knows his a., but not the trade 521:8
last and greatest a., the a. to blot 386:18
love, devoid of a. 215:11
message of A. 489:21
morality of a. 570:4
more matter with less a. 432:39
Nature... almost lost in A. 154:4
nature is the a. of God 86:12
nature's handmaid a. 191:29
Nature that is above all a. 168:6
new all a. 338:10
new A. would better Nature's best 421:7
next to Nature, A. 308:25
no a. to find the mind's construction 456:27(-457)
none ever had so strange an a. 202:4
no schoolman's subtle a. 386:4
not to admire is all the a. I know 116:19
not without a., but yet to nature true 143:23
no way to success in our a. but... 199:33
O Lord, 'Thou a. 503:3
only a. her guilt to cover 226:18
poetry a mere mechanical a. 162:28
poetry... in Oxford made an a. 193:24
pretend to despise A. and Science 75:9
rules and models destroy... a. 240:4
shape from that thy work of a. 316:24
strength and nature made amends for a. 412:13
tender strokes of a. 381:6
though a's hid causes are not found 280:7

Art (cont.)

true ease... comes from a. not chance 382:32
unpremeditated a. 498:1
venerate a. as a. 240:12
war's glorious a. 586:27
what a. can wash her guilt away? 226:18
when A. is too precise 246:4
with winning a. 546:9
work at anything but his a. 490:15
works... A. most cherishes 93:40
yield to a... supremacy 80:29
Art: l'a, pour l'a. 157:23
l'a. robuste seul a l'éternité mon a., c'est vivre 214:3
Artery: each petty a. in this body 432:3
Artes: a. intulit agresti Latio 257:14
hae tibi erunt a. 555:1
ingenuas didicisse fideliter a. 372:9
omnes a... commune vinculum 145:15
Artful: careless she is with a. care the a. Dodger 177:37
Arthur: first the noble A. he's in A.'s bosom 327:15
slowly answer'd A. from the barge 443:19
Article: deny each a. with oath for a slashing a. 531:35
snuff'd out by an a. 473:14
'What's the next a.?' 542:22
Articles: believe all the A. of the Christian Faith 116:35
the A. of thy Belief 221:8
Articulate audible voice of the Past 391:2
391:4
Artifex: qualis a. pereol 126:27
362:27
Artificer: great a. made my mate 516:6
lean unwash'd a. 447:41
th' unwashed a. 162:17
Artificial: all things are a. 86:12
Artillery: a. of words 521:12
far flashed the red a. 122:18
Jonathan gave his a. unto his lad 47:26
love's great a. 166:7
shot with the self-same a. 318:24
Artis: qui vitam excoluere per a. 554:29
Artisan: chips to the... a. 143:31
Artist: a. never dies 317:2
be more of an a. 291:11
every a. writes... autobiography 198:23
feeling the a. has experienced 548:9
good a. in life 514:38
grant the a. his subject 268:14
portrait of the a. as a young man 282:14
true a. will let his wife starve 400:15
Artistic: give a. verisimilitude 220:13
never was an a. period 566:4
Artisries in Circumstance 235:20
Art-loving: never was an A. nation 566:4
Arts: a. babblative and scribbulative 508:6
a. of war and peace 115:43
that caused himself to rise 385:29
Athens... mother of a. 350:11
books, the a., the academes 455:23
cry both a. and learning down 404:18
dear nurse of a. 445:10
famed in all great a. 18:1
had I but followed the a. 482:7
his virtues were his a. 101:28
learn both a. 126:33
lowest of the a. 356:6
'May the Devil fly away with the fine a.' 126:40
mechanical a. and merchandise 27:36
Murder... One of the Fine A. 172:22
no a.; no letters; no society 248:21
true begetter of all a. 42:1
Arts: France, mère des a. 40:16
Aryan: hustle the A. brown 300:6
the A. smiles 300:6
As: led—a kind of—a. it were 401:29
Ascend: a. the brightest heaven of invention 443:2
base degrees by which he did a. 449:3
in dignity of being we a. 574:19
my soul may but a. to heaven 330:9
Ascendant: for his hour... lord of the a. 100:9
Ascended: bright Pomp a. jubilant 348:28

INDEX

Awake *lus a., who are not married*

his sisters and his cousins and

his a.

summer songs for me and my a.

Aura ne matata retrorum te fecit

Auras quæ mulent a

Aurai suæque evodere ad

Auream quædam mediocritatem

Aureste to no such a Larth

Aureste non deficiat aliter a.

Auri sacra fames

Aurore a harbinger

rising with A. a light

Aurora Leichs no more A

Aurum irreperit

Auspicious one a. and one drop-

ping eye

Austen Miss A. is my country-

woman

Auster away went A

upon black A. ride

Austere an man

Austerlita drank death like wine

at A

void le soleil d'A

Austin use A. s words verbatim

still

Austria Don John of A

ouave the imperial eagle of

A

Austrian an A. army, awfully

arrayed

Autour on s'attendait de voir un A

Author adopt me as their favourite

a

amended by its A

a member of our faith

a and giver of all good things

a both of life and light

a concealed behind the door

a of authors

a of himself

a of peace

a who speaks about his own

books

but a shump of an a

choose an a as you choose a

friend

go to the a. to get at his meaning

if it is a good a

illuminated with the A. s own

candle

man of rank appeared [as an a.]

next in merit to the a.

no a. ever spar d a bruter

puck from the leaves of any a.

prefer being the a. of [Loray

Legacy]

sobest a that ever grazed

runst all an a. a graves

sole a. of is own d. surface

it is indeed to be an a.

what the a. promised to himself

where is any a. in the world

Authority as one having a

a fegets a dyng king

a over ten eun-

tuse a from other s books

dress in all the best a.

every shadow of a and credit

Government must have an a.

a. a

INDEX

Awkward: an a. thing to play with
souls 92:45
"a...in the society of his equals 308:17
a. squad 108:40
Awl: all that I live by is with the a. 44:8
Awoke: a. one morning...famous 120:1
a. one night 205:16
I a., and behold...a dream 99:26
I a., and found me here 286:36
Sir Launcelot a. 328:20
when I a., it rained 149:28
Awry: for leaning all a. 207:15
not so much a. 11:5
strike not a. 358:7
their currents turn a. 434:4
Axe: a. is laid unto the root 57:31
a.'s edge did try 332:24
let the great a. fall 436:38
Lizzie Borden took an a. 8:7
owner of the a. 546:38
seventy, Simmery A. 222:17
Suffolk his a. did ply 189:8
with a golden a. 478:23
Axes: your sharp-edged a. 567:4
Axioms in philosophy are not a.
until... 289:34
Axis: a. of the earth sticks out
visibly 251:17
soft under-belly of the A. 144:12
Axe: his glowing a. doth allay 340:4
Axletree: the fly sat upon the a. 27:35
Ay: 'A.', said Creep 171:23
Scylla and Charybdis of A. and
No 363:19
stinted and said, 'A.' 477:4
Tomlinson said, 'A.' 302:31
Aye: in the pentameter a. falling 152:8
Ayes: no question makes of A. and
Noes 207:11
Aylmer: Rose A., all were thine 308:14
Ayont the law 516:20
Ayr: auld A. 108:3
Azalea: it was the a.'s breath 375:12
Azarias: Ananias, A., and Misael 388:23
Aziola: did you not hear the A.? 492:22
Azores: at Flores in the A. 539:16
Azure: a., black, and streaked with
gold 497:22
a.-lidded sleep 285:24
a. moss and flowers 496:8
far in yon a. deeps 318:4
no wrinkle on thine a. brow 114:29
riding o'er the a. realm 229:23
robes the mountain in its a. hue 122:31
soothed by every a. breath 494:11
thine a. sister 496:4
with a., white, and red 190:4

B

B bit it 366:7
mark it with B. 368:10
Baalim: Peor and B. forsake their
temples dim 343:23
Babbative and scribbulative 508:6
Babble: for the watch to b. 468:38
learned b. of the saleroom 126:10
Babbed: a' b. of green fields 443:19
Babbler: what will this b. say? 64:58
Babbles: brook that b. by 230:12
Babbling gossip of the air 482:22
Babe: acts like a b. 304:3
any b. on any mother's knee 525:3
b. in Eternity 73:25
b. leaps up 576:7
B. look't up 165:36
B. must eat 508:16
bring the b. to rest 196:2
burning o'er the b. 525:16
Coleridge lull the b. at nurse 117:28
come little b. 80:8
finger of birth-strangled b. 459:33
if my young b. were born 321:19(-33)
laid her B. to rest 343:25
let the mighty B. alone 166:2
like a testy b. 484:31
love the b. that milks me 457:13
naked new-born b. 457:9
pretty B. all burning bright 508:14
silly tender B. 508:17

Babel: B. .. divergence upon
morals 514:17
stir of the great B. 163:23
Babes: as newborn b. 69:47
old men, and b. 150:15
out of the mouth of. .b. 392:8
revealed them unto b. 61:37
thy b. around thee cling 583:1
Babies: as were b. all 5:16
cruel children, crying b. 515:24
putting milk into b. 144:14
waiting for the Sleary b. 300:21
Bab-lock-hithe: stripling Thames
at B. 18:9
Baboon: bred out into b. and
monkey 480:19
Baby: b. figure of the giant mass 481:8
little b. thing 326:21
bye, b. bunting 366:11
child and mother, b. bliss 232:3
come from, b. dear? 326:17
cry, b., cry 366:15
down comes the b. 73:14
his b. on my knee 293:4
in the oven for b. and me 368:10
mother cried, b. leapt 232:3
my b. at my breast 426:13
no one but the b. cried 293:5
rock-a-bye b. 73:14
she who gives a b. birth 334:1
that great b. 433:21
upon his b. brow the round 460:8
when the first b. laughed 36:7
where a Mother laid her B. 3:20
you called me B. Doll 238:7
Babylon: B. be thrown down 71:33
B. in all its desolation 169:20
B. is fallen 71:25
by the waters of B. 400:5, 558:26
daughter of B. 400:6
die at thirty-five in B. 19:3
ere B. was dust 496:18
how many miles to B.? 367:4
I was a King in B. 241:24
king of B. stood at the parting 55:31
London is a modern B. 182:37
mystery, B. the great 71:32
Babylonian: grandeurs of his B.
heart 544:12
B. pulpits 102:8
Babylonish dialect 110:9
Babylons: all man's B. 544:12
Bacchanal: ivy falls with the B.'s
hair 522:3
Bacchus: B. and his revellers 348:23
B. by night 522:2
B. ever fair, and ever young 191:2
charioted by B. and his pards 287:28
plumpy B. with pink eyne 424:19
proves dainty B. gross 455:22
Baccy for the Clerk 301:18
Bach: fugues and 'ops' by B. 220:5
Bachelor: b., a solicitor, a Free-
mason 188:1
b. of three-score 468:3
b.'s fare 520:5
I will live a b. 468:4
old b. don't die 560:14
when I said I would die a b. 468:24
Bachelors: all reformers are b. 356:4
reasons for b. to go out 196:28
two old B. 312:12
Back: at my b. I always hear 333:9
b. and side go bare 516:21(-517)
b., Lartius! b., Herminius! b.,
ere the ruin fall! 323:24
b. o' beyond 419:11
b. on budding boughs 82:4
b. the masses against the classes 222:40
b. to Mandalay 299:10
b. to the Army again 294:23
be put b. tomorrow 510:16
borne me on his b. 437:15
die with harness on our b. 461:7
go b. with Policeman Day 295:11
I sit on a man's b. 548:10
its being puts blissful b. 254:18
laid him on his b. 176:31
my b. unto an aik 32:18
never come b. to me 528:3
never turned his b. 97:4

Back (cont.)
news...lumb'ring at his b. 163:20
new snow on a raven's b. 478:19
no glory lives behind the b. 468:27
not to go b. 386:8
not turn your b. 316:35
now that I am b. 363:16
on his b. the burden 329:19
on so proud a b. 488:27
on the bat's b. I do fly 480:14
plowed upon my b. 399:37
rubs its b. upon the window-
panes 197:17
show'd his b. above the elements 426:1
speak ill...behind his b. 276:25
those before cried 'B.!' 323:22
thumps upon your b. 159:31
turn'd my b. upon Don or devil 539:20
turn thy b. on heaven 199:6
what thing upon his b. had got 160:1
when your b. stops aching 296:33
will you no come b. again? 250:19
with his b. to the East 148:17
yes, and b. again 367:4
you shall go b. for mine 160:9
Backbiter: face-flatterer and b. 531:23
Backbone: Alps shaping like a b. 235:22
b. of the Army 295:23
Backed: it is backed like a weasel 435:26
Backgammon: only athletic sport...
b. 269:21
Backing: a plague upon such b. 439:16
Backs: b. to the wall 233:20
beast with two b. 469:31
our b. is easy ris 176:23
their birthrights...on their b. 447:21
when maids lie on their b. 477:7
Backward: b. and forward he
switched his long tail 151:8
b...as I cast my eyes 573:26
b., turn b., O Time 4:16
dark b. and abyss of time 479:20
fell from off the seat b. 47:9
his eye was b. cast 509:26
I by b. steps would move 552:27
never look b. to their ancestors 102:9
revolutions never go b. 422:24
silence surged softly b. 171:16
so b. to comply 161:16
thou wilt fall b. 477:3
Backwards: b...did she pass 298:29
memory that only works b. 130:28
swings b. and forwards 249:24
whole narrative always going b. 558:15
Bacon: b. and...eggs...like...prim-
roses 181:35
B. of our rhyming crew 309:8
B., that...hardy genius 226:27
b. was nat fet for hem 138:6
Friar B. and Friar Bungay 231:34
here's to thee, B. 121:22
Secretary of Nature...B. 559:29
think how B. shined 384:12
unless you give him b. 140:25
Bacons: on, b., on! 439:6
Bad: all baronets are b. 222:2
b. as b. can be 275:19
B. King 422:14
b. news infects the teller 423:23
b.'s the best of us 37:17
B. Thing 422:17
bold b. man 446:15, 509:20
brave b. man [Cromwell] 145:29
for being a little b. 462:27
how sad and b. and mad it was 90:38
I have b. dreams 433:12
I rather like b. wine 182:24
mad, b. and dangerous to know 306:2
make b. good 462:17
married, which was b. 304:30
my b. angel fire my good one
out 488:19
my pen in defence of a b. cause 194:14
never good to bring b. news 424:15
nor good compensate b. 96:14
not really b. at heart 41:14
obstinacy in a b. cause 86:14
of this b. world the loveliest 41:24
our best is b. 90:28
our sad b. glad mad brother 522:18
repeal of b. or obnoxious laws 228:23

INDEX

Bad (cont.)	
so much b. in the best	249 4
so sublimely b.	385 23
strong antithrasy of good to b.	386 22
the b. affright	239 25
the b. die late	170 2
there never was a b. peace	211 8
things b. begun	459 9
things that are b. for me	459 5
too b. to be worth publishing	459 42
too b. to combine	101 36
when she a b.	16 12
wl enl a was b.	118 17
wiser being good than b.	80 22
Hadde those who b. me fight	202 18
fladge b. of all our tribe	463 24
b. of pusillanimity	442 21
oars, and coat, and b.	373 14
flted fl. of Courage	105 23
fladger bar of the black fl.	175 12
fladger fl. b. died like a	
Christum-child	99 3
fladness all good and no b.	502 18
b. of her b. when she a bad	36 12
fladled b., get up and begin again	92 42
b. to fight better	97 4
fladghman not easily b.	28 30
though b. oft is ever won	117 13
fladling, as down b. foes	15 13
fla. of parliamentary Llo-	
quence	126 35
in the b. of one bee	97 1
though not with b. and baggage	428 2
flarks b. and baggage	222 35
what did you take out of the b.?	403 24
flazette tree la b.?	512 22
flazette believe the b. loves me	155 22
flazette, la, h. fl. parrots at a b.	308 2
flaz three b. full	356 9
flaz to you	221 2
flazurn, that great flunter	206 1
flaze pumice like in fl. bay	496 8
flaze unfortunate Miss D.	154 11
flaze fl. daughter of flington 29	24-(30)
flaze b. in the future mouth	11 21
make a taste of pleasure	241 25
with as its dust b. thy book	402 1
with this melancholy b.	402 35
your b. of falsehood	413 33
flated like eagles	440 17
flating place of wit	507 20
flaz is b. and seeming pleasures	352 9
for subscribers b. his hook	143 6
good news b.	351 1
flake b. me a cake	363 10
you cannot b. or beat him	
while	40 30
flaked b. in a pie	395 20
flaked b. meats	431 4
you have b. me too brown	129 25
young healthy eld b.	530 3
flaker in rhymes	368 10
put a cake b. a man	368 10
flakers and brewers	310 5
flaker Street irregulars	158 22
flawell at fl. in half an hour	413 1
flaking and the b.	450 38
flaz M. n. and Crummet fl.	176 37
flaze a taste of fluff of the b.	51 54
in the b. let a be mute	104 8
b. of power	459 3
in b. w. fl. fl. se	584 21
redress the b. of the Old	124 21
uncertain b. of proud me	231 55
flaz the words in a b.	58 4
flaz and fl. fl. fl.	584 21
flaz never weighed in the b.	55 42
flazaze b. and flazaz at pastor	
from story	334 13
fl. d. b. sent in, Thome	447 19
dry b. and were	241 21
flaze flaze b. and	43 19
flaze expression b.	19 15
fl. were Larce and b.	419 13
flaze b. in b. b. and	154 10
flaze b. in b. b. and	220 13
flaze b. in b. b. and	357 8
flaze b. in b. b. and	310 11
flaze b. in b. b. and	16 15
flaze b. in b. b. and	16 15
flaze b. in b. b. and	16 15

Dall (cont)	
b into the grounded hat	264 8
b no question makes	207 1
drove his b through Helen's cheek	228 10
little b of feather and bone	235 27
only wound st into a b	75 8
real business of a b	518 38
roll on about b	215 1
urge the flying b	230 24
Ballad b and story	586 14
grand old b of Sir Patrick Spence	150 30
guilty of such a b	454 37
I love a b in print	485 20
I met with a b	420 21
woful b	127 21
Ballad mongers these same metre	
	430 45
Ballads b, songs and anatches better than all the b	210 15
	316 2
permitted to make all the b	208 31
ait in the shade singing of b	370 17
Ballast our b is old wine	376 24
we lead them on the b	530 20
Ballad dance of bloodless categories	70 13
Ballad made me Ballad fed me	40 32
Balladson somewhere in a huge b	574 43
Balladson longer than the bullet	313 23
Ball room bright as a b	294 35
Ballis ethyphal ballard b	230 0
let b like the Edinburgh Review	240 7
two patch b for eyes	455 0
our rackets to these b	443 11
Ballm all our calm is in that b	305 23
b for aches	334 5
b from an anointed king	478 1
b of just minds	444 11
b of woe	508 26
b upon the world	385 35
general b	186 3
I wash away my b	475 22
like b the tricking nonsense	155 5
no b in Gilead	55 17
odoruous gums and b	347 5
us on the b	434 23
Ballms break my head	400 14
Ballmy b tale of Hum ti-Too	217 25
in thy b nest	166 5
Balloo baloo, my wee wee thing	213 1
Ballams I harosh is sold for b	87 10
Ballmore flecked the streets of B	405 10
Ballaze all B's novels occupy one	
	80 20
Ban spreading run and scattering b	88 22
"B. B. Ca Caliban	479 43
Banbury to B came I	70 18
to B Cross	304 17
Banburys three-corners and B	210 13
Banal Alexander a Ragtime B	43 16
B of glorious Angels	319 9
Black Auster b	324 12
captain of this ruin'd b	444 7
cassock b and hymn-book too	568 25
happy b of pilgrims	362 7 8
heaven born	255 13
in the high æsthetic b	220 25
fast that breaks b	241 10
my life within this b.	
onward goes the pilgrim b	35 4
untie the flail b.	427 22
wearied I swoons to a waltz	266 18
we b of brothers	444 28-(44)5
we march, thy b	92 13
when the band begins to play	393 1
Blankaze fenced about with a b.	
a out	311 17
Blankazed des b.b. my eyes	93 10
Blankeratch the frumious D	229 20
I made b of love	55 45
b of rosy hue	166 8
from a ferny servile b	535 11
loosest the b of Orion	429 24
loose the b. of wickedness	34 20
pure as Culture in b	51 24
is song as iron b.	315 21
Blankazar a fests b	250 7
Blanky Baderen, nor far ing	70 2
b. invariatly with my bowels in	215 1
Blank b, of the most expensive souls	212 2

Bane (<i>cont.</i>)	
best deserve the precious b	345 10
what of the world's a b ?	585 6
Bang b these dogs of Seville	519 20
b went saxe	403 15
b-whang whang goes the drum	97 14
nor with a b but a whumper	104 10
Bared thy youth into dumbness	483 31
Banging er de drums	238 24
blange me most severely	125 18
Bang up chariot	178 16
Banish b plump Jack and b all the world	430 37 420 14
I b you	233 10
might that should b all ain	31 16
Banished alone, a b man	440 30
Climber should b	440 30
for my faithful crime art b	159 18
Banishment for hours the sex	474 33
Banishment bitter bread of b	200 12
Banjo she d'at'er little b	5 14
Bank as a gat on a sunny b	457 7
b and shoal of time	481 30
breathes upon a b of violets	217 23
broke the B at Monte Carlo	200 13
from the B to Mandalay	180 41
George goes to sleep at a b	475 14
I llast b of rue	405 18
moonlight sleeps upon this b	184 20
pregnant B swelled up, to rest	32 18
waly, waly, up the b	304 31
Danked the fires high	128 18
Banker thought he saw a B's Clerk	190 14
Bankrupt of life	228 22
Bank of Aristocrat who b with Coul	16 4
as the b fade dimmer away	163 7
b of the slow winding Ouse	9 7
bonnie b o Loch Lomom	410 7
lignal b are wild	122 10
green b of Shannon	409 14
my b furnished with bees	318 20
never on thy b	180 20
ye b and brass	117 13
Banner b waved without a blast	216 17
with the strange device	234 13
Freedom s b steaming o'er us	122 30
I reedom a lion b	51 44
his b over me was love	240 20
his blood red b streams afar	520 4
our b of England bleed	472 3
that b, and all quality	222 11
assembled b	251 5
royal b in the sky	114 14
thy b torn but flying	122 10
Banners all thy b wave	52 15
army with b	456 8
b flout the sky	239 20
confusion on thy b wait	461 2
hang out our b	210 8
royal b forever go	477 10
Banquet trifling foolish b to- wards	245 2
no hawk no b, o'er renown	357 14
Banquet hall some b deserted	76 49
banqueting upon borrowing	460 12
Banquo the blood bolted'd li	127 15
Banquet how does fortune b us	301 18
banquet b is baptism	90 61
Baptism B, and the Supper of the Lord	301 2
Il to such of Riper Years	357 24
my Godfathers in my B	35 4
Baptist the B found him deep	57 4
Baptist d' in tears	175 12
b or of steel	410 7
Bat b for thy mouth	30 22
b of the Black Hagger	194 8
from the fold b of Heaven	573 1
get up and b the door	55 22
good bye to the b.	221 35
his birth a inviolous b	304 5
no morn'g at the b	204 1
pol'ice we b.	513 24
sit in the b.	218 3
though the harbour be moaning	15 14
when I have crost the b	
when I went to the B	
when I was the	

INDEX

Barabbas (*cont.*)
 B. was a robber 63:69
 how . . we withstand B. 92:12
Barajar: digo, paciencia y b. 134:15
 Barbara: for love of B. Allen 30:1
 Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free 68:31
 Barbarians, Philistines, Popu-
 lace 19:23, 29
 his young b. all at play 114:19
 Barbaric: b. pearl and gold 345:14
 my b. yawp 568:12
 Barbarism: carried on by methods
 of b. 123:15
 Barbarisms: clear it from collo-
 quial b. 278:13
 Barbarity: act with the b. of
 tyrants 505:20
 Barbarous: b. dissonance 340:26,
 b. experiment, b. hexameters
 invention of a b. age 529:16
 say 'twas a b. deed 343:26
 499:15
 Barbarously: so b. not a Greek 266:14
 Barbarousness: confess mine own
 b. 502:9
 Barber: b.'s man . . seen with him 468:32
 I must to the b.'s, monsieur 467:13
 very imprudently married the b. 260:18
Barbiton: b. hic paries habebit 260:12
 Bard: b. divine 231:3
 b. . . more fat than b. beseems 546:4
 b. sublime, if b. may e'er be so 499:16
 blame not the b. 356:28
 hail, B. triumphant 158:6
 hear the voice of the B. 75:23
 if the B. was weatherwise 150:30
 old or modern b. 340:3
 sent up to God by the . . b. 89:10
 what asks the B.? 223:7
 wisest b. 40:4
 Bardolph: banish B., banish Pains 439:37
 Bards: b. in fealty to Apollo hold 288:19
 B. of Passion and of Mirth 284:16
 b., saints, heroes, if we will 15:9
 b. sublime 316:9
 b. who died content 287:17
 last of all the B. 416:29
 Lords too are b. 117:23
 love that b. of old enjoy'd 75:18
 Olympian b. who sung 199:20
 Bardus, a six-foot column of fop 253:8
 Bare: back and side go b.,
 go b. 516:21 (-517)
 b. ruin'd choirs 487:16
 b., sheer, penetrating power 19:19
 b. the sins of many 54:28
 cupboard was b. 368:4
 lay b. the mystery to me 249:10
 looked on Beauty b. 339:5
 poor, b., forked animal 453:21
 sae black and b. 107:26
 silent, b., ships, towers, domes 582:14
 though I go b. 516:21
 Bared: b. its eternal bosom 288:13
 I b. my big right arm 220:7
 Barefac'd on the bier 436:30
 Bare-foot: dance b. on her wed-
 ding day 479:3
 him that makes shoes go b. 109:7
 Bare-footed came the beggar-maid 528:1
 Bare-legg'd beggarly son of a gun 121:3
 Bareness: old December's b. 487:27
 Bares: the foeman b. his steel 221:33
 Bargain: dateless b. 478:44
 necessity never made a good b. 211:12
 never was a better b. 501:19
 too fond of her most filthy b. 473:22
 world-without-end b. 455:33
 Bargains: rails . . on me, my b. 463:17
 Barge: answer'd Arthur from the
 b. 531:35
 b. she sat in 424:6
 Bark: b. and bite 501:24
 bleat, the b., bellow, and roar 73:26
 cowardly dogs b. loudest 563:27
 fatal and perfidious b. 342:25
 my b. is on the sea 118:14
 my little b. attendant sail 384:16
 my spirit like a charmed b. 493:20
 off shot the spectre-b. 149:14
 see, they b. at me 453:29
 though his b. cannot be lost 456:11

Bark (*cont.*)
 to every wandering b. 488:7
 trusts a frail b. 229:6
 watch-dogs b. 479:28
 watch-dog's honest b. 115:22
 yond tall anchoring b. 454:3
 Barkis is willin' 174:17
 Barks: those Nicean b. of yore 380:17
 Barley: fields of b. and of rye 533:40
 in among the bearded b. 534:1
 sitting on a heap of B. 311:19
 three measures of b. for a penny 70:44
 Barleycorn: inspiring bold John B. 108:10
 John B. should die 106:21
 Barley-sheaves: rode among the b. 534:4
 Barlow: my Hornby and my B. 545:2
 Barmaid: bitter b., waning fast 541:11
 Barmaids: are B. chaste? 333:23
 Barmie: my b. noddle 105:26
 Barn: b. fillet up finely 550:1
 built the b., the forge 77:28
 he'll sit in a b. 368:12
 indeed the b. 255:6
 to the stack, or the b. door 341:32
 Barnabas . . son of consolation 64:30
 Barnaby Rudge: with his raven
 like B. 320:4
 Barn-cocks: ere the b. say 236:18
 Barns: nor gather into b. 58:11
 Baron: 'Good!' said the B. 295:14
 Baronet: no little lily-handed B. 539:9
 Baronetage: never took up any
 book but the B. 22:25
 Baronets: all b. are bad 222:2
 b. by dozens 218:3
 Barons: great b. of the mind 515:7
 true rust of the B.' Wars 558:14
 Barouche-landau: will have their
 b. 22:17
 Barracks: single men in b. 303:4
 Barred: all crimson b. 286:37
 b. my gates with iron 296:4
 it was b. with stakes 334:5
 spot that's always b. 220:6
 ten-times-b.-up chest 474:10
 Barrel: handful of meal in a b. 48:1
 taste the b. 107:31
 Barrel-load: saved them by the b. 544:32
 Barrel-organ: a kind of human b. 175:7
 Barren: b. and a dry land 395:25
 b. are those mountains 81:19
 b. bride 384:30
 b. of leaves 486:15
 b. superfluity of words 213:21
 b. woman to keep house 399:1
 b. womb 50:55
 city is b. 173:37
 destined to a b. strand 279:6
 I am but a b. stock 197:36
 imagination cold and b. 100:23
 live a b. sister 466:16
 make b. our lives 523:1
 most b. with best using 168:7
 none is b. among them 52:5
 our virtues b. 513:30
 'tis all b. 512:20
 Barricade: some disputed b. 421:18
 Barricades: die upon the b. 569:14
 Barrier against matrimony 290:12
 Barring: for b. of the door 30:21
 Barrow: the b. and the camp abide 302:9
 Barrows: grassy b. of the happier
 dead 540:23
 Bars: beside the glowing b. 586:21
 between their silver b. 208:19
 clouds . . in flakes and b. 151:1
 iron b. a cage 319:7
 Sun was flecked with b. 149:12
 through the same b. 310:1
 Tomlinson he gripped the b. 302:31
 weary of these worldly b. 448:36
 Bartholomew: tidy B. boar-pig 441:39
 Bartley: little B., the bootmaker 518:13
 Bartrum: call B. father 306:7
 Basan: as the hill of B. 396:7
 fat bulls of B. 393:4
 Base: b. as is the lowly plain 525:36
 b., common, and popular 444:14
 b. is the slave that pays 443:16
 b. of heav'ns deep organ 343:17
 b. on which thy greatness stands 579:34

Base (*cont.*)
 earth's b. built on stubble 340:31
 fly from its firm b. 416:26
 keep down the b. in man 530:14
 labour without joy is b. 413:20
 like the b. Indian 474:12
 rising unto place . . sometimes b. 26:24
 scarlet Majors at the B. 415:12
 scorning the b. degrees 449:3
 utter'd nothing b. 539:11
 who is here so b. 450:16
 Based: properly b. *Oum* 91:42
 Baseless fabric of this vision 480:8
 Basely: spend that shortness b. 440:32
 Baseness: boldness is a child of . . b. 25:32
 but b.' varlet 281:4
 gods detest my b. 425:23
 no b. we would hide 532:28
 Baser: give to b. life 426:10
 let b. things devise to die 509:7
 lewd fellows of the b. sort 64:56
 Man of b. Earth didst make 207:12
 Bashful: b. young potato 220:28
 he wore a b. look 77:24
 Bashfulness in everything that re-
 gards religion 2:24
Basta: da mi b. mille 132:16
 Basil: hung over her sweet B. 286:23
 steal my B.-pot 286:24
 Basilisk: that b. is sure to kill 214:34
 Basin: b. of nice smooth gruel 22:9
 in a decent b. 390:23
 into a granite b. 146:17
 Basing: Old Person of B. 311:5
 Basingstoke: hidden meaning—
 like B. 222:11
 Basis or substratum 120:29
 Basil: hung in the glens 15:14
 Basket: Eve, with her b. 249:7
 Baskets: twelve b. full 59:34
 Basking: Love . . does b. play 158:11
 love to lie a-b. in the sun 221:36
 Basnet: hammered out my b. point 359:9
 is my b. a widow's curch? 31:6
 Bass: *Hodgson, Guinness, Allsopp,*
 B. 120:23
 Bassarid: the Maenad and the B. 522:2
 Bassoon: he heard the loud b. 148:22
 flute, violin, b. 536:11
 Bastard: Buonaparte the b. 525:21
 Bastards: nature's b. 485:23
 Bastille: ululatus of No B. 119:32
 Bastion: eye-ball like a b.'s mole 503:5
 Bat: b. that flits at close of eve 73:21
 black b., night 536:9
 don't know a gun from a b. 294:24
 flitting of a b. 336:35
 on the b.'s back 480:14
 twinkle, twinkle, little b. 129:8
 weak-ey'd b. 153:24
 wool of b. 459:31
Bataillons: Dieu . . pour les gros b. 557:10
 Bate: sour Mr. B. 171:17
 Bath: melt into a b. 508:15
 nymph to the b. addressed 497:26
 people of B. never . . light their
 fires 237:1
 sore labour's b. 458:11
 Bathe: b. in fiery floods 462:9
 b. in the fresh sunbeam 497:8
 b. the world in light 574:11
 b. those beauteous feet 209:3
 b. thy breathing tresses 153:26
 Bathed: b. in joy complete 82:3
 eagles having lately b. 440:17
 Bathing: Beauty sat b. 359:27
 caught the Whigs b. 180:16
 one long b. of a summer's day 579:4
 Bathing machine: something be-
 tween a large b. 219:10
 Bathos, the art of sinking 386:25
 Bath-rabbin: by the gate of B. 52:19
 Baths: b. of all the western stars 541:3
 in b. to steep him 280:10
 two walking b. 166:10
 Bathurst . . very good hater 276:18
Bâtir la mort 354:18
Bâton: le b. de maréchal 360:23
 Bats: b. in the belfry 378:21
 do b. eat cats? 128:21
 suspicions . . are like b. 27:22

INDEX

Batman ghostly b plays	545 2	Battles (cont)		Beadsman be your b now	377 4
I am the b	309 27	b, sieges, fortunes that I have		the b slept among his ashes	185 30
if the b thinks he's bowled	309 27	pass d	470 2	Beak down on his b	538 2
Battalion Colour-Sergeant of the	174 5	last of many b	425 8	see his bones and b	40 33
Nonpareil b	357 10	Lord God of B, and	207 8	take in his b food enough	337 44
Battalions God for the big b	357 10	O God of b l	444 34	thy b from out my heart	380 27
inspire d repeat b to engage	3 10	three patched b in Indis	326 9	Beaker full of the warm South	287 24
sorrow come in b	436 25	your high engender d b	453 6	Beale Miss Bliss and Miss B	8 10
Batten on this moon	435 46	Battle thunder and flame	530 21	Be all this blun might be the b	457 7
Batter my heart, three person'd		Double delighted with my b		Bearm b that is in thine own eye	58 17
God	185 18	coach	160 30	full muddy b	352 15
Battered thus b Catavanseral	206 30	many shallow b boasts	452 1	last pale b of even	408 26
disturb of alluring sense	332 7	pleased with this b still	383 30	of the Eternal co eternal b	346 18
Battering bright and b sandal	254 33	Strawberry Hill the prettiest b	358 11	Bearmth for whom t b	376 34
b the gates of heaven	540 8	Raubies take away these b	367 8	Beaming affection b in one eye	176 10
Better by b besieged Belgrade	306 8	Blas in jesters and rash b wits	440 8	Lesbia hath a b eye	356 24
Better mule's a mule	306 8	blawdy Coleridge talking b to		Beamish my b boy	120 30(-130)
Battle after b sleep is best	365 4	Miss-	306 33	oh b nephew	128 10
again to the b, Achaisians	283 6	sing me a b song	440 23	Beams all his b full dazzling	566 22
agreed to have a b	230 6	blawdy house pretence of keeping		b from happy human eyes	516 16
amidst the b a thunder	23 21	s b	277 16	chaste b of the wat'ry moon	466 39
b and the breeze	223 10	Blaw b the Absolute across the		layeth the b of his chambers	308 8
b done	387 12	hall	41 32	my sun his b display	183 17
b goes sore against us	513 30	Fitzgerald b his creaking couplets	117 8	some b of wit on other souls	193 2
b a magnificently ettern array	113 35	loud as the cold b	350 2	shows his b	405 21
b was which I saw	327 10	Rawlins what it likes	20 20	to the stars, and the cold lunar	
b was on once more	406 2	Blay Adriatic breaks in a warm b	35 14	b	16 14
b went roasting	324 15	all the way into Mississippi b	206 28	tricks his b	343 3
best to b w here he stands	538 23	b a dog and b the moon	451 13	Beau a not too French French b	220 28
Ben B was a soldier bold	552 20	blissful a sleepless b	153 8	dined on one pea and one b	312 10
brave that die in the b	146 14	in the B of blacy, O!	130 2	home of the b and the cod	79 2
count the life of b good	362 33	it spat the b	150 10	Beau flowers boon	91 4
coveted my head in the day of		night-cap instead of b	224 12	Beau rows nine b will I have	
b	400 12	outer China 'cross the B	209 10		585 12
drunk delight of b	540 32	sings in his host on the b	258 3	Beau full o b and benevolence	118 31
each b sees the other's face	444 6	somebody bet on de b	210 13	you must not give him b	30 25
fallen in the midst of the b	47 30	star blisfull b entreyming every		Beau all this b	
festive broil and b	469 45	thar	187 4	as she [a b] doth her young	100 5
few die well in b	444 19	Dayed b about with many en-		b all naked truths	286 16
first blow is half the b	227 9	emies	451 7	b it not	437 17
foremost in b was Mary Ambree	117 18	b the whump'ring wind	224 17	b me to that chamber	442 30
Freedom a b once begun	312 38	here wait thou b	450 9	It of Very Little Irian	339 21
from b and murder	338 48	Dayona Nansons and B's hold	343 2	b thee in their hands	307 16
gives the b to his hands	338 48	Dayonets and suns are worse than b	269 10	b the longest part	244 46
he who is in b slain	162 11	ade with our b turning	572 81	b the musics of a people	257 24
in the forefront of the hottest b	162 11	throne of b		b them was can	203 31
it was not in the b	200 3	Days b burn deep	565 5	b the yoke in his youth	55 35
in storm of b and calamity	418 13	have I no b to crown it?	244 9	b those ills we have	434 4
In the lost b	241 5	ling ring b	278 35	b with a sore head	331 17
in the b a wreck	309 25	psalm the oak, or b	332 13	best b his mild yoke	331 21
make them reek ly to b	314 20	spring of b in fifty years	521 15	hush suppas d s b	407 44
marriage is a field of b	514 20	lay tree flourishing like a green b	304 6	sub-drawn b would cough	453 4
news of b l	504 9	lie as lie not b as live to b	231 20	do be a b l	279 5
next to losing a b	531 20	b off—exceed	95 23	exit pursued by b	485 15
noise of b roll d	51 22	best la yet to b	381 6	for which we b to live	384 2
over tle b to the strong	343 14	b what they behold	345 25	gave pain to the b	326 2
over war nor b sound	564 4	esred not to b at all	63 8	great the b	209 18
nothing except a b lost	105 14	how can these things b?	100 3	hang on the Brown B's flank	301 4
now tle b—day is past	306 12	I d rather see than b one	311 8	his Name and sign who b	264 13
old Sarah it		let it tein b	285 17	how a b like loney	339 20
one of the most serious things		let it tein b	285 17	how man by the b oppress d	339 20
in a b	230 24	let Newton b	284 17	I b up the pillars of it	306 20
prepare himself to the b	67 1	ready to b anything	87 21	if it had been a b	520 16
ring the b shout	253 5	something better not to b	217 33	learns them first to b	477 7
rushed if e'red to b driven	122 15	20 b, or not to b	434 4	love and b	497 17
see the front o b hour	107 32	Beach all lets behind on the b	285 5	meete tle b in its pride	80 13
smel the b after oil	40 27	along the hidden b	302 10	Norpskon flosspskon b	318 18
strong in b l	481 8	came to the b a poore easle	322 15	no denunc b was so gentle	166 13
trout tle doubtful b	3 10	cusky b	322 15	run up the b but his skin	247 17
this b lures l'ke to the morning	445 44	mule of warm sea eented b	93 21	outwett tle l	347 17
to b force came forth	122 3	not the only pebble on the b	79 25	punishment greater than I can	
turned back in the day of b	305 34	on the b undid his corded bale	38 26	b	44 38
was avert l'ke this	539 21(-540)	Beached verge of the self dross	450 32	rode on the back of a b	318 18
when the b a lost and won	456 3	Beaches we shall fight on the b	143 40	rugged Russian b	450 20
who e the b regala bond and long	123 10	Beachy l'ke Birmingham b	247 22	seavengness out of a b	474 27
Be kind of b for no more	419 10	Beacort	809 3	van of the b accosted	365 19
Be kind n shake our soul with b	506 19	Beacort	809 3	still less the b	211 25
Be tuffled b wad all the glory		as a b, gives warning	448 21	their bay ita from the B	40 22
Beau n	304 37	b l'ght is quench d in smoke	418 4	they bay d the b	47 20
every b and patriot grave	314 20	Beacons b from where the		too broad to b with	453 35
western a great b	318 18	l' eternal are	408 16	to pardon or to b it	359 31
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	undying though tle b	359 31
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	van of the b	359 31
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	we must b all	444 21
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	we've fought tle B before	265 15
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	what happens let us l	103 17
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	who would b tle wile y, ferdels	
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	b	434 4
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	ye cannot b then now	66 33
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	ye may be able to b it	66 33
Be a line over the Bung b	300 24	b of home ye appear	27 29	yet could I b that too	472 34

INDEX

Bear-baiting: fencing, dancing, and b.	482:7	Beast (cont.)		Beauteous (cont.)	
Puritan bated b.	326:1	wild b. man	78:10	b. idiot spoke	155:5
Bear-baitings: wakes, fairs, and b.	485:20	worship the b.	71:26	beauty b. seem	487:5
Beard: b. of formal cut	427:21	Beastie: wee, sleekit, cow'rin, tim'rous b.	107:9	commands the b. files	552:1
b. the lion in his den	418:27	Beasties: long-leggety b.	6:9	I love all b. things	81:9
built their nests in my b.	311:2	Beastly: any b. Erickin'	304:47	one particular b. star	286:18
by the colour of his b.	482:34	your rooms at college was b.	299:18	sublime and b. shapes	496:19
even unto Aaron's b.	400:3	Beasts: all b. . . drink thereof	398:8	Beauties: b. . . their pretty eyes may roll	385:19
his b. was grizzled, no?	431:15	all the b. of the forest	395:3, 398:10	b. . . undisciplined by . . . extra- gancies	139:21
icicle on a Dutchman's b.	483:32	b. did leap	35:17	compare . . . their b. to some ancient shepherdesses	370:17
Jove . . . send thee a b.	483:22	b. that have no understanding	391:23	even where b. most abound	116:43
let our b. be shook	436:39	b. that perish	395:2	forgotten crowd of common b.	125:1
long grey b. and glittering eye	148:18	both small and great b.	398:11	mar their b. bright	510:20
Old Man with a b.	311:2	elders and the four b.	71:4	meaner b. of the night	583:13
pluck me by the b.	453:32	fled to brutish b.	450:22	our b. equal	192:10
singed the b. of the Bishop	508:11	fought with b. at Ephesus	67:10	pale, unripened b. of the north	1:17
singing of the King of Spain's b.	188:36	four b. full of eyes	70:37	sav'd by b. not his own	381:14
take the Turk by the b.	445:14	kin to the b. by his body	25:26	we just b. sec	282:1
this [More's b.] bath not offended	358:8	mischiefs feed like b.	282:8	Beautified: 'b.' is a vile phrase	432:41
what a b. hast thou got!	463:33	not God's and not the b.'	91:1	b. with our feathers	232:6
white b., a decreasing leg	441:19	pair of very strange b.	428:34	Beautiful: all beireesses are b.	192:42
with white and bristly b.	486:15	prowling b. about Thy way	506:8	all that's b. drifts away	585:19
Bearded: b. like the pard	427:21	transform ourselves into b.	471:22	all things bright and b.	3:14
scarce-b. Caesar	423:13	Beat: b. down Satan	389:1	b. and ineffectual angel	19:21
Beards: browsing b.	336:38	b. following her daily	411:10	b. and swift	492:2
long b., and pretences to foretell	520:44	b. him when he sneezes	129:1	b. and therefore to be woo'd	445:27
when b. wag all	442:33	b. of her unseen feet	492:29	b. Annabel Lee	380:9
your b. forbid me to interpret	456:14	b. of the off-shore wind	298:27	b. as a wreck of Paradise	493:13
Beardsley: I belong to the B. period	39:8	b. the ground	340:7	b. as sweet	587:8
Beareth: b. all things	66:45	b. the iron while it is hot	194:3	b. cityl so venerable	19:10
b. up things light	27:1	b. them to their beds	425:14	b. exceedingly	150:20
Bearing: b. up against a world in arms	324:35	b. upon my whorled ear	254:26	b. face is a silent commendation	24:37
intent of b. them	440:32	b. us to the pit	452:5	b. God to behold	525:5
Bearings of this observation	175:14	bright before it b. the water	317:22	b. must be the mountains	81:18
Bear-like I must fight the course	461:8	feathering soft their solitary b.	375:24	b. Soup	129:26
Bears: b. all its sons away	562:9	gold to airy thinness b.	186:25	b. through love	497:13
b. it out . . . to the edge of doom	488:7	go mad, and b. their wives	121:20	b. Tusculum	175:8
b. not . . . so stout a gentleman	440:38	if I thought that, I'd b. him	482:33	beauty, making b. old rhyme	488:1
b. the falling sky	263:18	I walk my b. before London	301:6	be less b., or be less brief	561:4
b., tigers, ounces, pards	347:15	Town	213:23	better to be b. than to be good	570:9
dancing dogs and b.	249:5	Miss Jenkyns b. time	213:23	full b., a faery's child	286:30
let b. and lions growl	561:24	once b. high for praise	356:20	good as thou art b.	530:23
so air our B.	176:24	or any hearts to b.	585:22	here lies a most b. lady	171:6
Beast: b. and bird . . . were slunk	347:19	sound the trumpets, b. the drums	358:13	hides all things b. and good	496:26
b., but a just b.	5:2	telling with a quiet b.	404:22	how b. are thy feet with shoes	52:17
b., no more	436:15	they b.—and a Voice b.	544:14	bow b., if sorrow	286:5
b. with many beads	429:15	Tom was b.	369:11	how b. is night	508:2
b. with two backs	469:31	turban'd Turk b. a Venetian	474:2	how b. they stand	241:12
b. . . would have mourned		you b. your pate	382:9	how b. Thy mercy-seat	202:21
longer	430:33(-431)	we b. them today or . .	511:15	bow b. upon the mountains	54:22
Blatant b.	510:8	when thy heart began to b.	75:24(-76)	I see, not feel, how b.	151:2
blonde b.	364:23	Beata mea Digna!	359:10	joyous, b. and free	497:17
both man and bird and b.	150:16	Beaten: b. men come into their own	334:7	made his darkness b. with thee	533:4
cocoa is a vulgar b.	142:9	b. till they know what wood	110:39	more b. than any religion	414:12
come Hupl. . . you hugly b.!	518:10	b. with few stripes	61:55	more b. than day	528:1
confused together . . . one great b.	86:26	maker is him-self y-b.	138:26	more b. than the earth	579:38
deem himself a god, or b.	383:22	Beateth: one that b. the air	66:37	more b. than thy first love	584:12
deemi-natur'd with the brave b.	436:42	Beatific: vision b.	345:9	most b. adventure in life	212:1
drinks like a b.	304:3	Beating: almost bear the b. of his wings	82:17	most b. things . . . most useless	413:13
either a b. or a god	14:15	are your drums a-b. yet?	503:1	my b., my b.!	365:16
either a wild b., or a god	26:15	b. . . his luminous wings in vain	19:21	my bold, my b., my Bulbo	542:28
feeds b. as man	423:14	b. of my own heart	262:9	of a b. countenance	47:19
forth, b., out of thy stal	136:20	b. of so strong a passion	483:9	of a b., unheard of kind	585:3
frets doubt the maw-crammed b.?	95:14	glory of b. the French	572:15	'Oh, how b.!	296:32
fulled b. shall kick the empty pail	197:14	like muffled drums, are b.	317:6	one was b.	117:6
half a b. is . . . Pan	88:12	mend his pace with b.	437:7	only the b.	252:15
in at the death of the Blatant B.	325:19	Beatings: grandeur in the b. of the heart	575:22	own that thou art b.	493:4
like a wild b. guards my way	75:19	Beatitude: ninth b.	380:36	she was b.	499:7
like the Hyrcanian b.	433:26	Beaton: Marie Seaton, and Marie B.	31:18	sorrow more b. than Beauty	286:5
man's life is cheap as b.'s	452:41	Beatrice: even I am B.	410:16	so young, so b.	115:35
mark . . . of the b.	71:21	you whisper, 'B.'	93:47	strong is the soul . . . and b.	15:9
marks of the b. to the . . . genteel	237:6	Beats: b. with light wing	359:1	Tibur is b., too	146:13
more subtil than any b. of the field	44:19	my pulse . . . b. my approach	292:20	too b. to last	36:29
neither good for man nor b.	11:21	Beattie: works of Hume, Gibbon, Robertson, B.	306:26	too b. to live	177:8
no b. so fierce	476:7	Beatum: ab omni parte b.	259:11	travel the world over to find the b.	200:5
noise in the b.'s belly	328:4	Beatus . . . qui procul negotiis	257:22	very stately palace. . . B.	99:9
not forfeiting the b.	336:1	Beau: bow'd, not like a modern b.	119:23	waters . . . are b. and fair	576:2
number of the b.	71:22	Beaumont: B. and Willoughby	189:8	what a deal of scorn looks b.	483:28
questing b.	328:8	B. lie a little nearer Spenser	36:21	yet so b.	208:16
regardeth the life of his b.	50:2	bid B. lie a little further	281:11	Beautifully: as it stands—b.	268:18
some evil b. hath devoured him	45:15	Beauteous: all that is most b.	577:13	b. less	401:32
very gentle b.	467:31	b., even where beauties most abound	116:43	b. darkly, deeply, b. blue	116:13, 507:29
when a b. is deed	137:29			Beauty: all combin'd in b.'s worthiness	331:2
who is like unto the b.?	71:20			all is b.	92:2
				all that b. . . e'er gave	230:1
				all your world of b.'s gone	247:7

INDEX

Beasty (cont.)

[illegible]

Beauty (cont.)

impress with quietness and b.
 in b. exalted
 in b.'s just applause
 in the b. of libel lines
 in your b. a onset deep
 in b. c. b. Fare thee well!
 its horror and its b.
 I wish her b.
 June for b. a heightening
 hung have pleasure in thy b.
 laws of poetic truth and poetic b.
 looked on b. bare
 look not thou on b. a charming
 love built on b. soon b. dies
 loved the principle of b.
 loved your b. with love false or
 true
 loveliest hangs of b.
 maids of matchless b.
 make her b. over again
 mighty abstruse ideas I have of b.
 more beautiful than b. I self
 mortal b. chase
 must even in the b.
 news in b. and virtue
 no b. she doth muse
 no b. that hath not some
 strangeness
 no b. that we should desire him
 none of b.'s daughters
 none the less blasphemed he b.
 not Summer b. hath such grace
 of b. even b. is the mind
 disesteemed
 only b. purely loving
 parallels in b. a brow
 phantom b.
 rarest gift to b.
 power of b. I remember
 redemption of all things by b.
 relationship with b. and truth
 those to b.
 she dwells with b.
 she walks in b.
 shower of b.
 ample b. and nought else
 snatched away in b. a bloom
 soul and her b. and love lay
 sounds will gather b. from their
 sense
 Sp.rit of b.
 spring up into b. like a reed
 such b. as a woman a eye
 such seems your b. still
 that the winds of March with b.
 terrible b. is born
 that Lady b.
 they grew in b.
 thick bereft of b.
 thing of b. Is a joy
 thy b. is to me
 thy b. a lurch is heavenly
 thy b. shall no more be found
 thy b. a silent music
 till b. I, True h. and Love in three
 are one
 tis not a h. we b. call
 turn to b. so to speak
 thou came I to love thee
 touches of b. should never be
 half way
 To What serves Mortal b.?
 trenches in b. a field
 triumphs of Love and of b.
 trodden for thy b.
 we are men from b.
 wear the b. of the morning
 what a froth b. among
 what is b. earth my sufferings
 Then
 what the tragical scene scenes as b.
 what ages b. gives
 when b. loves the blood
 when thy b. appears
 where b. was nothing ran
 a sight
 where perhaps some b. lies
 where b. b. lies now
 whose b. is past change
 whose b. a summer's Greece

Beauty (cont.)

with the moon a b.	570	20
within one D. meet	332	6
write the b of your eyes	480	16
your infant b	421	18
youth, b graceful action sel-		
dom fail	190	27
Zeus there none are b.	332	6
Zeus there up your b	332	6
young Harry, with his b on	440	18
Beckalms ships b at eve	847	6
Because we cannot do it, Sir, b.	131	10
Beck more offences at my b.	434	9
Beckons me away	547	21
Becks b our ready minds	284	25
gold and silver b me	417	31
muds and b	341	28
Becon all that may b a man	457	12
caparions doat b a young		
woman	500	24
doth so well b her	8	14
what a b of Warning?	97	10
what shall, alas! b. of me?	121	14
Becomes b, his cost n prodigiously	226	37
hardly b. any of us	240	4
whereof everything b.	423	15
Becometh us to fulfil all righteous-		
ness	57	33
Bed are the weans in their b ?	330	9
as little as my b	292	2
as to a lover a b	425	24
at his b a heed twenty bokes	137	6
b at night	235	3
b be that that I lie on	3	3
b, for this bugb birth	160	1
b, for you and me	30	15
b in the bush	515	27
b, of Cleopatra	81	20
b of diffidul sky	530	10
big enough for the b of Ware	481	34
but as a b of flowers	188	31
by night on my b. I sought him	52	10
came from my b.	202	10
called your friend from his b	92	10
come to b. in boots	243	8
dark wintry b	460	4
deck both b. and bowder	509	33
die—in b.	415	13
down as upon a b.	332	25
drum him to his b	424	12
drunk to b.	423	20
dull stale, tired b	452	14
each within our narrow b.	132	3
earth Thy b	506	8
Eaith in kneeling by his b of		
death	180	20
four angels to my b	3	3
four of us about to b	350	12
from his brunstone b.	557	10
from the blue b to the brown	227	17
furnish the fair Infant a b	166	3
gentlemen in England, now		
a b.	444	23(-445)
go to the whole world out of b.	331	24
go to b. betimes	422	17
go to b. by day	515	14
go to b. with the lamb	80	2
goes to b. w. the sun	485	25
go to his death b	136	17
gravity out of his b. at midnight	410	20
tried him in his b	422	17
Guilt I ghied me so b	352	23
heaped for the beloved a b.	400	1
his b. amid my tender breast	231	19
his penitent b.	457	6
holy angels guard thy b.	461	23
I have me to my b.	118	14
I have to go to b.	118	14
I forward thy b., I asun	208	17
I in my b. again	11	14
in a manner for his b.	3	20
in going to my nated b.	166	2
in going to go to b.	118	5
kick his wife out of b.	515	9
land in b. mystical	444	23
let a to b.	360	13
like a pulch on a b.	184	10
lovers to b.	457	34
make my b. soon	31	10
marriage, not a b. of roses	114	9
me be me 258— to b.	12	10

INDEX

Bed (cont.)

mother, mother, make my b. 30:3
must we to b. indeed? 515:20
my b. it is fu' lowly now 30:16
my bosom, as a b. 484:32
my grave, as now my b. 87:1
nicer to lie in b. 310:15
not to be a-b. after midnight 482:27
o'erhang his wavy b. 153:24
on his thorny green b. 376:19
only book that..took him out
of b. 271:36
pluck me from my naked b. 305:13
plucked them from their b. 320:6
put them to b. 369:4
remembered thee in my b. 395:26
rode their horses up to b. 171:11
rouse them from their lowly b. 229:31
second best b. 488:30
sleep on, my Love, in thy cold b. 292:19
sleep upon a golden b. 584:23
smooth pillows, sweetest b. 501:27
so he on his b. 562:3
so to b. 377:11
spare b. for my friends 377:29
steal out of his wholesome b. 449:15
sun in b. 543:24
take up thy b., and walk 63:16
thrice-driven b. of down 470:8
to more than one a b. 186:8
when he vash asleep in b. 1:3
warm weather. in b. 519:22
welcome to your gory b. 107:32
Bedabbled with the dew 246:22
Bedding labelled Sergeant Whats-
isname 300:17
Bedeck and bedrape us 522:22
Bedeck'd: so b., ornate, and gay 350:31
Bedfellows: misery. . . strange b. 479:40
poverty has strange b. 322:13
Bedford: Harry the King, B. and
Exeter 444:28
Bedonebrasyoudid: Mrs. B. is
coming 294:8
Bedrape: bedeck and b. us 522:22
Beds: beat them to their b. 425:14
b. of sand and matted rushy
isles 17:28(-18)
borders, b. and shrubberies 296:30
came unto my b. 484:27
half his flock were in their b. 584:6
housewives in your b. 470:25
make thee b. of roses 330:19
stolen so close to our b. 512:31
to sweet b. of flowers 482:1
will there be b.? . . yea, b. for all 410:4
Bedside: b. of a sick parent 325:36
presented myself at Betty's b. 560:13
very good b. manner 403:31
Bed-staff: in the twinkling of a b. 422:33
Bedstead: make anyone go to sleep,
that b. 179:25
Bed-time: I would it were b., Hal 440:29
Bedürfnissen: jedem nach seinen B. 333:12
Bee: b. goes singing to her groom 95:2
b. has quit the clover 298:26
b.'s kiss, now! 91:35
b. with honied thigh 341:22
brisk as a b. in conversation 270:8
can you keep the b. from ranging 123:5
Hope clung feeding, like a b. 152:20
horribly bored by a b. 311:3
how doth the little busy b. 561:28
I am the b. 205:12
in the bag of one b. 97:1
love in my bosom like a
b. 231:39, 315:17
murmured like a noontide b. 495:23
regular brute of a b. 311:3
some b. had stung it 517:14
where the b. sucks 480:14
Beech: shady with birch and b. 82:9
Beechen green, and shadows num-
berless 287:23
spare the b. tree 122:8
Beech-tree: appointment with a b. 547:1
under yon b. 336:7
Beech-wood: in the b. grey 334:6
Bee: b. and captain's biscuits 543:7
great eater of b. 482:6
great meals of b. and iron 444:5

Beef (cont.)

roast b. of England 204:13
stole a piece of b. 369:1
this. . . pig had roast b. 369:7
what say you to. . . b. and mustard? 479:8
your b., pork, and mutton 294:34
Beef-faced boys 177:41
Beefsteak: as English. . . as a b. 239:8
Beef-witted: mongrel b. lord 481:9
Beefy face an' grubby 'and 299:14
Bee-hive's hum 408:10
Bee-loud: live alone in the b. glade 585:12
Bee-mouth: while the b. sips 287:21
Been: as if it had not b. 494:6
b. and gone and done 218:5
b. she knew not where 250:23
has b., and may be again 581:3
he had b. there before 304:32
I have b. here before 411:34
think what 'e's b. 301:13
thus having b. 499:9
what has b., has b. 194:21
Beer: all b. and skittles 121:7, 335:8
B. and Britannia 505:15
bottled b. and chops 221:5
chronicle small b. 470:29
desire small b. 441:32
did you ever taste b.? 177:34
drink some b. 276:15
felony to drink small b. 445:36
much bemused in b. 385:21
muddy ecstasies of b. 164:33
O B! O Hodgson, Guinness.. 120:23
only a b. teetotaler 489:15
poor creature, small b. 441:33
pot of b. 309:17
talk o' gin an' b. 297:1
they sell good b. at Haslemere 42:12
they who drink b. will think b. 267:20
very best B. I know 42:12
when we trace its source, 'tis b. 336:25
Beer-sheba: from Dan even to B. 46:61
Bees: b. are stirring 152:17
furnish'd with b. 499:14
make a hive for b. 377:4
more later flowers for the b. 284:11
murmuring of innumerable b. 539:5
no butterflies, no b. 253:12
rob the Hybla b. 451:33
swarm of b. in May 5:17
swarm of golden b. 492:29
yellow b. in the ivy-bloom 497:2
Beethoven: B.'s Fifth. . . most sub-
lime noise 210:7
Spohr and B. 220:5
Beetle: b., nor the death-moth 287:20
b. wheels his droning flight 229:28
b. winds his. . . horn 153:24
poor b. that we tread upon 462:7
Beetles: b. black, approach not 467:1
scarce so gross as b. 454:3
Bees: broad as ten thousand b. 336:42
Before: all be as b., Love 97:23
all b. us lie 333:9
b., a joy propos'd 488:12
b. I knew thy face or name 184:4
b. the morning watch 399:40
Cross of Jesus going on b. 35:1
God should go b. such villains 469:7
gone b. to that unknown. . . shore 307:32
had he his hurts b.? 461:15
he goes b. them 135:19
he had been there b. 304:32
I have been here b. 411:34
Leda. . . went b. 309:12
looking b. and after 436:15
my sin is ever b. me 395:7
not dead—but gone b. 408:7
nothin' much b. 297:2
not lost, but gone b. 242:19
not so sweet now as it was b. 481:30
righteousness shall go b. him 397:10
the Lord went b. them 45:50
those b. cried 'Back!' 323:22
those things which are b. 68:23
thou art not what thou wast b. 23:15
though it were done b. 185:24
we look b. and after 498:9
when she has walk'd b. 225:15
world was all b. them 349:31
Beforehand: so good as it seems b. 196:32

Befriend: be near me now and b. 525:4
elves also. . . b. thee 246:23
Beg: b. often our own harms 424:3
taught me first to b. 465:16
they b., I give 195:13
to b. during life 440:34
to b. I am ashamed 62:18
to b., or to borrow, or ask for our
own 82:27
Began: all things b. in order 85:19
I am that which b. 524:1
left off before you b. 155:29
month in which the world b. 137:40
that's how it all b. 298:24
what b. best can't end worst 89:22
when Nature him b. 189:3
Begot: Love closed what he b. 336:35
Better: true b. of all arts that be 42:1
Begetteth: he that b. a fool 50:19
Beggard: absent-minded b. 294:18
b. by banqueting 561:6
b. may drink his fill 42:12
b.'s nurse and Caesar's 425:33
b.'s shop is shut 478:36
b. squealin' out for quarter 302:14
b. that I am 433:14
best b. in his hous 137:3
big black boundin' b. 296:23
how a b. should be answered 465:16
patience, the b.'s virtue 334:25
relieve a lame b. 479:39
to behold desert a b. born 487:14
whiles I am a b. 447:26
Beggared: b. all description 424:6
b. by fools 190:24
Beggary: bare-legg'd b. son of a
gun 121:3
b. last doit 163:44
b. people! 521:26
weak and b. elements 67:42
Begger-maid: bare-footed camethe
b. 528:1
this b. shall be my queen 528:2
when King Cophetua lov'd the
b. 477:12
Beggars: b., fleas, and vines 293:10
b. in the street mimicked 325:14
b. invention 162:5
our basest b. . . superfluous 452:41
us poor b. in red 303:27
when b. die 449:22
worse in kings than b. 429:35
Begger-woman: take a mere b. 303:26
Beggary: b. in the love 423:12
no vice but b. 447:26
they knew b. 325:27
Begged: the living Homer b. his
bread 9:15
Begging: his seed b. their bread 394:5
Begin: anything that other men b. 449:8
baffled, get up and b. again 92:42
b. at the beginning 129:30
in pause where I shall first b. 435:32
my way is to b. with the begin-
ning 115:14
thought it was time to b. 339:13
warily to b. charges 26:11
where I did b., there shall I end 451:39
Beginning: as it was in the b. 388:14
before the b. of years 522:5
b. and the end of. . . scenery 412:27
b. and the ending 70:22
b. of an Amour 40:3
b. of the end 526:19
b. of wisdom 398:25
better is the end. . . than the b. 51:11
Christ is the b. 306:11
each venture is a new b. 197:9
end of the b. 144:10
ill b. of the night 451:31
in my b. is my end 197:7
in the b. God created the heaven 44:1
in the b. was the Word 62:58
long choosing, and b. late 349:5
my way is to b. with the b. 115:14
never ending, still b. 191:9
quiet homes and first b. 41:17
that was the b. of fairies 36:7
true b. of our end 467:28
Beginnings: mighty things from
small b. 191:29

INDEX

Best (cont.)		Believes to be up b	482 27	Betty (cont.)	
b. better	149 7	Beltray all things b thee	544 14	dear B. come	570 30
b. ends by the b means	165 10	b's in deepest consequence	456 22	hearken, Lady B. hearken	13 18
b. from age to age	90 31	else she'll b more men	473 11	Between b the hands, b the	
b. good man	407 17	encourage those who b their		brows	411 25
b. is like the worst	209 15	friends	275 2	b their silver bars	208 19
b. is the enemy of the good	557 5	finds too late that men b	226 18	drury sea now flows b	120 27
b. is yet to be	95 13	Nature never did b	582 3	far and far b	122 40-123
b. men are moulded out of		no thought of happiness b	575 11	the Lord watch b me and thee	45 8
faults	462 27	Deprived b by what is false with-		Derwint all the love that ever was	
b. of all our actions tend	111 23	356 30		b us	323 18
b. of all possible worlds	120 6, 557 2	b my credulous innocence	340 33	b a Saturday and Monday	125 19
b. of men cannot suspend their		bike men b	573 7	b the wind and his nobility	438 33
fate	170 4	never but by ourselves b	255 25	b us and the Sun	149 11
b. of men sometimes in-		same night that he was b	300 43	Newzilest O Lovel who b	494 21
correct	268 25	some say of Italy hath b him	430 32	Beware all should cry, B I b I	
b. of thieves	191 22	Deprayed bethrothed, b and be-		151 35-152	
b. of what we do and are	573 10	tray'd	419 4	beamish nephew, b of the day	153 10
b. sometimes forget	471 17	Betsey and I are out	125 20	b I b I trust her not	153 16
b. that are wore earth	170 18	Better become much more the b	452 27	b of desp rate steps	160 40
b. that is known and thought	20 8	begins to make a b life	453 33	b the awful silence	316 21
b. that has been known or said	243 27	b by far you should forget	400 25	b the fury of a patient man	190 30
b. things carried to excess	166 1	b day, the worse deed	242 6	b the sides of March	448 11
b. thou canst bestow?	564 20	b done in Shakespeare	104 7	b the Jabbercock	129 39
b. to be done for the country	96 20	b for the sun and moon to drop	364 1	b when God lets loose a	
b. to forget	316 24	b is by evil still made b	488 9	thunder	200 7
b. which lieh nearest	251 6	b it in Scripture	371 16	Death in the cup—so b I	105 35
b words in the b order	104 24	b man than I am Gunga Din	297 6	I bid you b.	300 22
b ye breed	124 26	b men than we go out	268 30	th opposed may b of thee	431 33
both those the b.	143 10	b one than you	83 38	Beween my own state	486 24
brightest and	351 7	b part of us	441 2	blewpet to the grave did go	436 23
candour thinks the b	405 7	b shall my purpose work	470 20	blewdered b and alone	188 31
ever b found in the close	103 15	b spar d a b man	441 1	b in the maze of schools	382 21
fear not to touch the b	279 13	b than all measures	408 10	young are sad and b	504 17
he does the b he can	590 20	b than all the ballads	316 2	Newtch do more b me	246 4
he gives the b	504 23	b than a play	136 3	Newtched b with the rogue a	
he is doing his b	216 10	b the uncouth	67 11	company	430 2
hope for the b	96 28	b the worse	25 5	who hath b you?	67 41
how much the b I	107 3	b to be much about d	476 1	Newtjath, thy speech h thee	108 47
it should be our very b.	453 27	b to have loved and lost	112 16	they on all b I ask a desert	508 5
kindest and the b	97 32	b what we can	514 5	b the limits of a vulgar fate	231 16
lamentable change it from the b	93 12	blame of those ye b	303 26	b the night across the day	528 20
litle door can the b of us	407 18	boundless b, boundless less	340 25	is there anything b?	83 23
love it b	41 24, 206 67	builded b than he knew	109 23	to the back o b	419 11
loveliest and the b	107 18	can't do no b	301 13	Bezonian under which king, B I	442 35
made the b of this	107 18	I did I say b?	451 17	of the world	447 25
no worse a husband than the b	124 5	don't know b as they grow older	414 10	Bible babbie leave thy vain b	484 23
one another b	184 20	even from worse to b	284 1	Bibendum mine est b	258 1
our b is sad	90 38	far far b things to do	180 2	Biburnut sat preta b	555 29
please I let the b you may	0 0	feed my brain with b things	140 6	Bibuti eduti satit atque b	257 21
provd I see my b, of love	458 5	for b for worse	301 30	Bible II the religion of Protec-	
pumpkin b and worst, are we	94 46	from b hap to worse	508 10	tants	142 24
said it that knew it b	25 31	God! she d b	127 32	B tells me so	506 26
seek out the b through the	268 25	give place to b men	167 9	big ha b	105 3
whole Union	452 10	Goldsmith b than any other	273 33	both read the B day and night	74 11
ween the b of our time	11 31	man		I English I would alone suffe b	326 3
't is the very b.	84 3	'He us no b, he is much the	273 33	He knows, says Hebrism, his	
we are Lanth a b	340 8	same'	27 14	his studie was but ltel on the b	137 14
wiser, virtuouser, discreetest,	507 8	I am b than I thought	565 5	knows even his ll	19 31
b.	471 20	I am getting b and b	157 22	knows her ll true	164 16
Best best of mothers	364 23	I didn't say there was nothing b	131 16	that book is the ll	20 4
Bestial w'd remains it b.	344 27	if they spake worse, were b	270 29	Bibles b bulleta-doux	385 9
Bestie down b	164 24	if way to the ll there he	236 13	b had open	245 5
Bestie cause and b themselves	155 33	in a b world than this	426 25	Bille society machine for con-	
bestow it a lot of your worship	433 20	I will let you b	524 9	vening	125 29
bestowed, divinely b, upon man	409 1	left a b or wiser bel and	225 34	Bille b	306 26
embrace is on us b	164 24	let us hope for b things	23 2	Bicker down a valley	515 5
players well b.	155 33	little b than one of the wicked	435 13	Bicycle b male for two	165 2
bestowing all night of love a b	433 20	made I y no mean	485 24	crossing Salisbury I lain on a b	210 12
bestown were love b the	331 26	made to take the b things	40 20	Bid b me to love	247 1
bestown were love b the	125 9	make men b be	252 1	buy them b then!	395 20
bestown were love b the	443 22	nae b than he should be	37 18	do as you re b	205 20
bestown were love b the	210 13	no b, than you should be	352 0	Bidden worthly b guest	257 21
bestown were love b the	559 14	prefer that which is truly b	327 33	Bidden worthly b guest	257 21
bestown were love b the	121 21	rises from prayer a b man	337 33	to her b she could bow	417 7
bestown were love b the	210 13	at all but love the b, after death	65 24	B did st Thou b me come to Thee	104 20
bestown were love b the	121 21	something b, than his dog	534 10	lle b b by the buff and the blue	106 6
bestown were love b the	121 21	singing to b.	454 31	England shall b till Judgement	
bestown were love b the	121 21	stir b, than far more b.	231 10	lude	305 6
bestown were love b the	121 21	stir's from a b man	216 11	con his pouches wad nae b, in	107 19
bestown were love b the	121 21	we have seen h. days	430 27	B deford men of ll in Devon	539 19
bestown were love b the	121 21	were not b not to he!	542 24	ll des its time and lites	90 15
bestown were love b the	121 21	which is far?	616 16	ll id thy b should be my bosom	107 85
bestown were love b the	121 21	which is this h God knows	504 0	ll ren, Fenem d b	557 5
bestown were love b the	121 21	worse than the b reason	313 15	travertis mon b de fe la trouce	354 9
bestown were love b the	121 21	Retired better b corrects on	66 60	ll ren, no ye pards d haccr b	122 17
bestown were love b the	121 21	nothing b, but as her worse	66 60	ll ren, d'accon de plus grands b	407 13
bestown were love b the	121 21	Retters are b what is done	43 27	ll ren, better b ye cannot fashion	27 24
bestown were love b the	121 21	Betty B.—give'th a sleek a litle	354 26	love him barefac'd on the b	476 37
bestown were love b the	121 21	red		borne on the b	465 19

INDEX

Bier (<i>cont.</i>)		Bins: three black cats watch the b.	171:10	Bird (<i>cont.</i>)	
float upon his watery b.	342:10	Biographers: Boswell .. the first		sweet b. l thy bower is ever	
your home, and your b.	494:21	of b.	325:26	green	97:30, 315:21
Big: all you B. Steamers	294:34	would have been poets, his-		sweet b., that shunn'st the noise	
b. business give the people a		torians, b.	152:30	of folly	341:13
square deal	409:6	Biographies: history .. essence of	125:32	this b. hath made his pendent	
b. words for little matters	271:20	innumerable b.	42:23	bed	457:6
carry a b. stick	408:27	Biography: art of B.	126:24	this is a spray the b. clung to	93:32
chopper on a b. black block	219:31	but the b. of great men	200:21	thou art a summer b.	442:24
clouds .. are b. with mercy	161:18	no history, only b.	181:44	wakeful b. sings darkling	346:20
four times as b. as the bush	311:7	read .. nothing but b.	320:7	what b. so sings?	321:15
moderate men looked b., Sir	7:12	Birch: b., most shy and ladylike	76:4	with the waking b.	536:11
moments b. as years	286:7	nor fasting, nor b.	82:9	Bird-cage: and a b., sir	179:24
never use a b., b. D.	221:13	sbady with b. and beech	33:2	like a summer b.	563:25
no woman's heart so b.	483:9	that b. grew fair enough	33:2	Bird-haunted: wet, b. English	
plumed troop and the b. wars	472:3	their hats were o' the b.	270:8	lawn	17:10
you are doubtless very b.	199:18	Tom B. is as brisk as a bee	348:38	Birdie: b., rest a little longer	540:10
Bigger: a great deal b. than I am	127:24	Bird: amorous b. of night	224:21	b. with a yellow bill	515:25
no b. than an agate-stone	477:7	as a b. each fond endearment	50:37	is it weakness of intellect, b.?	220:18
no b. than his head	454:3	tries	95:17	what does little b. say?	540:9
no b. than the Moon	149:4	as the b. by wandering	447:16	Bird-song at morning	510:2
Biggin: brow with homely b.		as the b. wings and sings	350:11	Birds: all the b. are faint	288:22
bound	442:25	as when the b. of wonder dies	347:19	all the b. of the air	369:18
Bigging: I mind the b. o't	419:12	Attic b. trills	586:5	as b. their trackless way	94:13
Bighorn asleep on the hill	422:22	beast and b. .. were slunk	253:17	as happy as b. in the spring	76:4
Bigoted: more superstitious, more		beware the Jubjub b.	306:1	as the b. do	336:43
b.	363:17	b. among the leaves	119:10	back on budding boughs come	
Bigots of the iron time	417:2	b. forlorn	205:14, 15	b.	82:4
Big-Sea-Water: the shining B.	317:22	b. in a gilded cage	430:20	b. and beasts and flowers	34:36
Bilbo's the word	155:26	b. in the solitude singing	448:33	b. are on the wing	152:17
Biliary: creed in the b. duct	200:11	B. is on the wing	524:8	b. began to sing	368:20, 512:5
Bill: as if God wrote the b.	199:20	b. of dawning	51:26	b. build	255:9
b. our mate	336:43	b. of night	93:15	b. did sing	35:17, 359:27
give me your b. of company	519:28	B. of Time has but a little	164:5	b. in nest would crouch to rest	171:21
God'll send the b.	319:14	way	408:1	b. in the high Hall-garden	536:2
half-a-crown in the b.	178:26	b. overhead sang <i>Follow</i>	150:16	b. in their little nests agree	41:35, 561:27
his b. will hold more than his		b. .. shall carry the voice	531:5	b. .. lodge in the branches	59:29
belican	337:44	b.'s weight can break the infant	95:34	b. make their nests	398:10
holds the world between His b.	585:8	tree	408:1	b. of calm sit brooding	343:13
little B. as is young and tender	543:9	b. that flutters least	580:1	b. of the air have nests	58:34
take thy b.	62:10	b. thou never wert	150:16	b. sit brooding in the snow	456:1
this b. of my Divorce to all	185:22	b. whom man loves best	531:5	b. sit courin' on the spray	526:21
true my butcher's b. is due	218:13	both man and b. and beast	334:16	b. still hopping	515:14
value not your b. of fare	519:28	by the b.'s song .. learn the nest	284:24	b. that are without	563:25
with the unpaid h., Despair	494:9	come for every b.	551:16	b. went twittering by	171:21
you and every play-house b.	386:12	comfortable b.	40:24	blossoms, b., and bowers	245:17
Billet: every bullet has its b.	570:29	confined into this b.	399:32	charm of earliest b.	347:22
never go beyond a song or a b.	202:3	Dromedary is a cheerful b.	392:17	fear the b. of prey	461:22
Billets-doux: bibles, b.	385:9	escaped even as a b.	373:3	frightened the b.	10:24
Billiard: b. sharp .. elliptical b.		flee as a b. unto the hill	552:11	full of b.' cries	334:15
halls	220:6	forgets the dying b.	95:34	grac'd with b. that sing	87:25
Billiards: to play b. well	508:31	found some fledg'd b.'s nest	484:22	height the sweet b.	485:16
Billing: amorous and fond and b.	111:8	half angel and half b.	94:13	holy white b. flying after	334:2
Billinggate: alias, B.	583:25	happily inhabit a b.	347:23	hours and the wild b. follow	524:13
Billion dollar country	210:11	He guides me and the b.	184:27	how can ye chant, ye little b.	108:36
Billow: breaking b.	492:2	her solemn b.	380:26	if b. confabulate or no	161:22
sounds the far h.	418:12	household b.	512:10	little b. sang east	88:5
Billows: Atlantic b. roar'd	159:1	if b. or devil	108:38	melodious b. sing madrigals	330:18
b. smooth and bright	130:9	I heard a b. at dawn	336:6	most diminutive of b.	460:17
even the b. of the sea	446:18	ilka b. sang of its love	49:38	named all the b. without a gun	199:11
take the ruffian b.	442:1	I'm the b. dead-struck	311:7	near all the b. will sing at dawn	87:28
trusted to thy b.	114:32	in the sight of any b.	95:14	nest of singing b.	270:3
Billowy-bosomed: all b.	92:33	I perceive a young b.	80:30	no b.,—November	253:12
Bills: inflammation of his weekly b.	115:40	irks care the crop-full b.?	411:4	no b. sing	286:28
though I cannot meet my b.	218:12	I would be a b.	332:20	no b. were flying overhead	130:11
wife and children but .. b. of		last b.	409:14	pipe of half-awaken'd b.	538:19
charges	26:35	like a b. it sits, and sings	403:22	pretty b. do sing	361:6
Billy: B. the Norman	173:16	like a singing b.	152:7	sbe was one of the early b.	156:18
haven't the heart to poke poor B.	228:11	like that wise b.	262:9	sing like b. i' the cage	454:19
youngest he was little B.	543:7	no chirp of any b.	477:28	song of the b. for mirth	233:17
Billy-boil: waited for his b.	374:15	no further than a wanton's b.	407:7	suffers little b. to sing	480:35
Billy-bong: camped by a b.	374:15	not a b. .. in two places at once	288:1	sweet b. of the Lord	545:7
Bin: b. of wine	516:12	not born for death, immortal B.	458:21	there were no b. to fly	130:11
in his last b. Sir Peter lies	376:21	obscure b. clamour'd	539:16	time of the singing of b.	52:11
little b.	247:17	pinnacle, like a fluttered b.	580:1	to warm their little loves the b.	
Bind: b. another to its delight	76:3	pious b., with the scarlet breast	49:37	complain	231:18
b. him for thy maidens	49:30	play with him as with a b.	35:10	two b. sitting on a fence	550:11
b. their kings in chains	400:27	poor b., as all forlorn	283:8	two bright b.	309:26
b. the wand'ring sense	155:1	rare b. on the earth	51:33	two fairer B. I yet did never see	510:20
b. up my wounds	476:35	rise up at the voice of the h.	533:12	very merciful to the b.	11:12
b. up the broken-hearted	55:3	sea-blue b. of March	351:4	when b. do sing	428:30
b. your sons to exile	303:24	secular b.	351:3	when the lytle b. sweetly dyd	
in body and in soul can b.	417:21	self-begotten b.	573:19	syng	239:5
love which us doth b.	332:6	shall I call thee b.	169:22	where late the sweet b. sang	487:16
mother bids me b. my hair	266:8	simple b.	204:2	white b. on the foam of the sea	586:11
Obadiah B.-their-kings	322:24	small hot b.	243:20	Birk: that b. grew fair enough	33:2
rob me, but b. me not	185:27	some b. would trust her house-	492:9	their hats were o' the b.	33:2
safe b., safe find	550:6	hold to me	427:7	Birmingham: B. by way of Beachy	
b. the sweet influences of		song of night's sweet b.		Head	141:22
Pleiades	49:24	sweet b.'s throat		no great hopes from B.	22:19
Binnorie, O Binnorie!	30:7				

INDEX

burnam wood great B to high	460 9	Bishop (cont)		Black (cont)	
Duns name hill	461 5	Shepherd and B of your souls	69 52	azure, b, and streaked with gold	407 21
till B do come to Dunsinane	461 5	a nged the beard of the B	505 1	bar of the B blader	175 12
till B remove to Dunsinane	460 33	to the B they go	507 23	big b boundin beggar	206 23
Birth Angel that presided o er my b	75 1	B shoprick his b let another take	64 23	b, as if bereav d of light	76 13
at my b the earth shak d	439 40	Bishops all B, Priests and		b as the Bit	241 18
bed for this huge b	166 1	Deacons	385 52	B Auster was the fleetest steed	324 7
b and the grave	402 19	b boots Mr Radcliffe also		b eyes and lemonade	350 9
b of that word flirtation	139 34	condemned	518 19	b it stood as night	346 4
b was born tonight	251 23	b seen leaving the Athenae		b men fought on Coro-	
border nor liresd nor B	294 37	um	243 11	mandel	324 34
day of one a b	51 9	little bench of heedless b	490 16	b a not so b	124 12
famous by their b	474 22	upon our B and Curates	388 30	b a prits and white	338 18
foultest b of them	493 17	what b like best	505 20	b, stinking fume thereof	267 30
frowned not on his humble b	230 13	But a b of a chit of a boy	320 28	b worsted stockings	325 28
grievous burthen was thy b	476 27	a little b off the top	360 5	chopper on a big b block	210 31
h a b vigour of bone	481 21	B b it	366 7	fairies, b, grey, green	466 15
h is b a invidious bar	533 1	b by him that comes behind	521 22	fell a bleed ng on B Monday	465 35
human b	338 4	b him till he bled	249 21	devil damn thee b	460 35
impulses of deeper b	578 33	held with b and bridle	393 34	from b to red began to turn	110 43
laid us as we lay at b	16 22	l b my arm	149 0	have it here in b and white	280 10
land of our b	205 6 8	it head b off by it young	452 27	Hump that is b and blue	297 27
monstrous b	470 23	it would have b you	520 16	hung be the heavens with b	445 47
month before the b	375 8	shall have a little b	369 2	I am b, but comely	51 39
my sp ritual new b	127 15	though he had b me	454 13	I am b but Of my soul is white	70 13
near the b of Christ	532 21	went mad and b the man	225 21	more b than ashbuds	520 25
new b of freedom	314 12	Btch called John a Impudent B	208 15	night b blers all b	251 18
nobility of b commonly abateth		Prich called John a why b?	204 15	not so b as they are painted	315 16
Industry	26 43	Dite b his pen and drop a tear	521 2	round faced man in b	239 15
of a b as rare	332 5	b some other of my generals	216 12	secret b, and midnight hags	460 2
of Illayley) a b	74 15	b the hand that fed them	102 36	sober suited matron all in b	478 15
one that is coming to b	371 2	do not not b so nigh	427 26	so b and bare	107 16
on my b have smiled	527 5	do you b your thumb at us, sir?	476 46	suits of solemn b	430 30
our h is but a sleep	376 0	game they dare not b	385 32	thou read st where I read	
our haviour a b is celebrated	430 20	man recover'd of the b	225 23	white	74 11
quicken a new b	496 17	slow worm b thee	246 23	though thou be as b as night	123 20
repeats the story of her b	2 26	to bisk and b	501 24	thy tribe a b tents	543 17
she who gives a baby b	334 1	to b em	358 14	tip me the b apot	514 19
sorrowful b	328 7	to b so good a man	225 22	two lovely b eyes	147 27
stars that have a different b	405 10	Dites bides its time and b	90 15	wearing a b gown	129 8
subject to h b	431 21	b and blows upon my body	426 19	we call it b	218 36
sudden and portentous b	418 20	when a man b a dog	165 3	where white is b	2 4
tell me to be glorious b	576 2	Bitch like a serpent	50 32	whether the writer be a b man	345 24
terms like grace new b	20 0	Blitney b all else with keen and		white shall not neutralize the b	95 14
tongue which is the b	442 31	angry tooth	80 27	who art as b as hell	488 23
thy beauty a b is heavenly	133 17	b for anger at the clog of his		with I hoebus amorous pinches	
to give a Milton b	302 26	body	212 16	b	424 1
virtue, and not b makes us		feels no pang while she sings	217 17	yellow and b and pale	496 4
noile	35 3	his b is immortal	426 6	Blackberries prove a mither and	
we are the melodious winds have		his would not we shatter it to b	207 26	eat b	430 33
b	75 18	Itten the nails b	325 28	reasons as plentiful as b	430 24
wrapped up my b in a mistry	543 2	litter be not b aga not them	68 32	at sound it and pluek b	87 33
Briday b of my life	409 15	b God to follow	525 5	Blackberry adorn the parlors of	
Isburnum on his b	253 1	b heart that bides its time	90 15	heaven	567 19
us b present	151 5	b news to hear	157 15	Blackbird b, what a boy you are	11 11
Brid partner my soul's b	410 27	but my hags b taste	160 10	came a little b	368 20
Brid place of valour	107 13	does truth sound b	93 8	my b bounful	180 22
Brid right Esau selleth his b	6 4	her end is b as wormwood	522 33	than to a b tis to whistle	210 4
he sold it b	44 38	if I fe was b to thee	435 8	Blackbirds b have their wills	520 11
sell our b for a mess of potash	500 3	life unto tle b in soul	525 47	four and twenty b	368 20
Briding is their b on their		love grows b with treason	45 8	value my garden more for b	
backs	447 27	make oppression b	473 34	than cherries	2 31
Brid arts, plenty and joyful b	445 10	murth that has no b springs	205 8	Blackened Sun wherewith the	
b at first are ill-shapen	26 29	my belly was b	71 14	face of Man is b	207 12
innova ions which are the b of		old and b of tongue	585 14	Blackens b all the water about	
Brid-arranged finger of b babe	26 29	pulp so b	544 25	hum	2 39
Brid-time thy b a consorting	459 33	shed a b tear	330 12	b every blot	520 29
dew	376 2	shed a b tear	470 27	Black-eyed landlord a b daughter	256 2
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	these are very b words	441 35	when b Susan came aboard	215 39
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	turning b waters into sweetness	106 24	Blackfairs Bridge at B used to	
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	stern possession for the b	53 23	ply	173 11
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	sternness I of absence	457 7	Blackguard asquipedal an b	146 21
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	b of death is past	47 17	whatever b made the world	203 36
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	b of life	325 35	Blackguards we aren t no b too	303 4
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	b of things occult	411 20	b both	116 11
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	b of your galls	441 18	what have I ever done to	
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	curse thee in the b of his soul	57 33	young b l	203 36
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	heart knoweth his own b	57 33	Black-death from wild B	915 21
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	in the b of my own b	54 7	Blacking b and Macassar oil	295 3
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	in the gl of b	64 38	t the Corporal eye	295 3
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	kul-much b	236 20	Warren a b or Rowland a oil	179 5
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	Blackness gross b underneath	540 47
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	nocturnal b moth y and warm	235 14
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	reserved the b of darkness	70 22
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	Blacksmith like our Norman king	204 25
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	Blacksmith starreth now his lough	83 39
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	bladder blows a man up like a b	439 39
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	Black-eyes a dat	445 24
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	bladder bloody B gl and b	41 14
Brid-eyes a dat	526 3	no fatted or b towards any one	334 2	crayet we draw the b	2 3

INDEX

Blade (cont.)

his b. struck the water 148:1
in bud, or b., or bloom 529:2
settles back the b. 141:9
tares cling round the sickly b. 165:17
trenchant b., Toledo trusty 110:21
vorpal b. went snicker-snack 129:39(-130)
with b., with bloody blameful b. 467:29
Blades: breaches, ambuscadoes, Spanish b. 477:7
two b. of grass to grow 519:17
Blade-straight: steel-true and b. 516:6
Blains: breaking forth with b. 45:43
Blake: B. is damned good to steal from 212:19
Collingwood, Byron, B. 362:30
Blame: b. not my lute 583:17
b. not the bard 356:28
b. of those ye better 303:26
b. the thing that's not bloody, full of b. 488:11
neither is most to b. 524:10
no contempt, dispraise or b. 351:6
not so much to b. 11:5
only the Master shall b. 305:21
or b. it too much 225:27
praise, b., love, kisses 580:20
reserved to b., or to commend 385:29
thine be the grief, as is the b. 23:15
what they b. at night 383:1
Blamed: ghost which b. the living man 16:10
he b. and protested 161:37
Blameful: bloody b. blade 467:29
Blameless: white flower of a b. life 520:39
Blaming it on you 297:10
Blanch: Tray, B. and Sweet-heart 453:29
when counsellors b. 25:40
Bland: aspect anything but b. 120:27
cruel, but composed and b. 17:13
gentle, complying and b. 225:34
liquid lines mellifluously b. 116:14
smile that was childlike and b. 238:34
Blasphemy: *animula vagula b.* 233:19
Blank: b., my lord 483:10
b. to Zoroaster on his terrace 94:9
moon stands b. above 263:12
no blot for us, nor b. 91:33
political b. cheque 227:37
universal b. 346:20
whose annals are b. in history-books 126:11
Blanket: b. of the dark 457:13
old red b. cloak 287:4
Blankets: rough male kiss of b. 83:21
Blasphe: some b. 374:23
Blasphemed: none the less b. he beauty 112:18
Blasphemies: truths begin as b. 489:2
Blaspheming: brooding and b. 142:19
Blasphemous fables 401:11
Blasphemy: b. against the Holy Ghost 59:12
in a soldier is flat b. 461:33
Blast: b. of that dread horn 418:33
bleak blows the b. 124:7
down the roaring b. 293:14
East bow'd low before the b. 17:8
every b. of vain doctrine 389:51
First B. of the Trumpet 305:6
one b. upon his bugle-horn 416:28
only in the trances of the b. 151:25
owl-songs or the midnight b. 116:50
piano's martial b. 218:9
pity. . . striding the b. 457:9
shelter from the stormy b. 562:9
sleep in the arms of the b. 492:27
spread his wings on the b. 118:38
though it b. me 430:16
way'd without a b. 417:13
Blast-beruffled plume 235:17
Blasted: b. with antiquity 441:20
b. with ecstasy 434:14
b. with excess of light 231:13
may my soul be b. 491:3
no sooner blown but b. 341:6
Blasts: hollow b. of wind 216:5
or b. from hell 431:32
Blatant: B. beast 510:8
in a b. land 535:43

Blatant (cont.)

in at the death of the B. Beast 325:19
Blätter: *wie grün sind deine B.* 416:3
Blaze: amid the b. of noon 350:22
brighten at the b. 226:11
broader still became the b. 322:22
burst out into sudden b. 342:20
his rash fierce b. of riot 474:21
one unclouded b. of living light 115:8
their galleys b. 115:3
western horizon was in a b. 100:9
Blazes and expires 117:29
Blazing: b. ubiquities 201:21
get out, you b. ass! 121:4
one b. indiscretion 358:15
Blazon: this eternal b. 432:9
Bleaching: white sheet b. 485:16
Bleak blows the blast 124:7
Blear-all: night's b. black 254:18
Bleat: b. the one at the other 485:4
the b., the bark, bellow, and roar 73:26
Bleating: what meaneth then this b. 47:15
Bleats articulate monotony 512:6
Bled: bit him till he b. 249:21
if it were deed or b. 136:30
where some buried Caesar b. 206:3
wi' Wallace b. 107:32
Bleed: Caesar b. in sport 450:1
do we not b.? 464:8
I b. 496:10
then they b. 282:8
then we b. 494:2
Bleeding: b. from the Roman rods 158:29
my nose fell a-b. 463:35
pageant of his b. heart 16:8
thou b. piece of earth 450:11
when b., healed thy wound 161:10
with aching hands and b. feet 17:1
Bleeds: when a butcher tells you that his heart b. 270:35
Blemish: in nature there's no b. 484:19
without fear and without b. 12:13
your lamb shall be without b. 45:45
Blemishes: read not my b. 424:10
Blenches: these b. gave. . . another youth 488:5
Blend: b. like the rainbow 356:17
never to b. our pleasure 575:14
Blends itself with God 493:6
Blenheim: I dine at B. 8:16
Blent: beauty truly b. 482:20
Bless: be merciful unto us, and b. us 396:2
b. her when she is riggish 424:9
b. me with apple pie 204:1
b. myself with silence 94:11
b. relaxes 77:18
b. the squire 174:8
b. thee, Bottom! 667:5
b. ye the Lord 388:20
dying, b. the hand 193:35
except thou b. me 45:10
God b. all our gains 88:10
God b. our Lord the King 250:14
God b. the King 112:25
God b. thee, wheresoe'er. . . thou art 187:1
God b. us every one 174:10
guard and b. our fatherland 264:11
halfpenny, God b. you! 5:23
hand to b. 143:15
how to load and b. 284:10
little Lamb, God b. thee 76:10
my whole heart rises up to b. 92:31
once b. our human ears 343:17
pavours cry 'God b. you, sir!' 202:10
some sober brow will b. it 464:14
the Lord b. thee 46:10
Thee at hand to b. 322:2
tho' genius b. 153:28
until he b. thee 316:29
we stand to b. thee 198:16
wherefore b. ye, O beloved ones 121:11
who now do b. the poor 361:24
Blessed: all generations shall call me b. 61:13
all the b. Evil 89:36
always to be b. 383:11
Araby the b. 347:1

Blessed (cont.)

arise up and call her b. 50:58
b. are the horny hands of toil 320:5
b. are the poor in spirit 57:39
b. are the pure in heart 291:13
b. art thou among women 61:12
b. be her shade 297:20
b. be the art 160:26
b. be the name of the Lord 48:40, 391:18
b. by faith 579:38
b. by suns of home 84:21
b. damozel 410:7
b. is he that cometh 399:12
b. is he who has found his work 127:2
b. is the man who expects no-thing 386:36
b. is the man that trusteth 393:38
b. . . that put their trust in him 391:51
b. . . that spares these stones 488:29
B. Trinity 240:19
b. were he with youth 410:34
b. were I if thou wouldst prove me 156:19
b. with each talent 385:29
b. with some new joys 191:34
b. word Mesopotamia 213:16
b. you, bear onward b. me 502:3
by all their country's wishes b. 153:29
desirous to be b. 436:6
he whom thou blestest is b. 46:17
his b. part to Heaven 447:4
I b. them unaware 149:26
it is twice b. 464:33
kings may be b. 108:6
last promotion of the b. 192:37
little b. with the soft phrase 469:45
liv'd a b. time 458:24
more b. to give 65:11
none b. before his death 56:42
not for mortals always to be b. 14:25
parson for the Islands of the B. 302:19
pastures of the b. 362:3
Sabbaths the b. ones see 362:9
seeming b. 226:12
spared and b. by time 114:22
there is a b. home 29:13
they b. him in their pain 539:19
this b. plot 474:22
thou hast altogether b. them 46:20
thy name. . . be for ever b. 264:8
we b. the sight 166:5
what God b. once 89:22
who win heaven, b. are they 93:43
Blessedest: vum of the b. things 179:27
Blessedness: b. alone. . . makes a King 548:16
in single b. 466:17
let him ask no other b. 127:2
Blesses: b. his stars, and thinks it luxury 1:15
she b. us with surprise 42:4
Blessed: b. the increase of it 395:30
he whom thou b. 46:17
Blesseth: b. her with his. . . hands 509:13
b. him that gives 464:33
Blessing: behold us with Thy b. 98:13
b. and cursing 46:30
b. of St. Peter's Master 559:27
boon and a b. to men 11:4
continual dew of thy b. 388:31
contrariwise b. 70:3
dismiss us with Thy b. 98:14
double b. 431:24
God shall give us his b. 396:3
hath taken away thy b. 45:2
health. . . a b. that money cannot buy 559:26
I had most need of b. 458:9
I'll b. beg of you 436:6
mighty b. 384:31
my b. season this 431:25
national debt. . . a national b. 234:20, 563:2
no harm in b. 112:25
paid thy utmost b. 171:9
prosperity is the b. of the Old Testament 25:18
shall yourselves find b. 361:24
this is b. 549:7
truly it's a b. 146:31

INDEX

Blessing (cont.)		Blinds b let through the day	264 1	Blood (cont.)		b of the martyrs	542 3
visionary b	215 37	Blind worms news and b, do no	466 44	b, swart, and tear-wrung mil-		lion	112 38
wl en thou dost ask me b	454 19	wrong	464 3	B then water a thicker			266 17
with private men esteem d a b	334 40	Blinking b shies	168 31	B that she has spili			158 30
you enjoy but half the b	214 9	b in the left eye has	325 36	b, toil tears and sweat			143 38
Blessings all the b of this life	350 19	b puffing, rolling his head	325 36	b, upon her gown			208 5
all which w behold is full of b	382 3	one eyed, b eort o place	327 11	b with guilt is bought and sold			496 12
b are plentiful and rife	445 8	Bliss b in our brows bent	422 33	calls to heaven for human b			73 20
b in disguise	448 1	b in proof	488 12	Christ a b strams			330 7
b on the fall ng out	538 9	b of dyngel	381 e8	common namrs kindred b			101 10
break in b on your heed	161 18	b of soitude	577 7	dipped in the b of thine			396 11
compensated by interior b	243 17	b, was it in the dawn	575 2	enemies			393 4
first of earthly b	617 4	but a shadow e b	464 3	drink the b of poets			431 2
from whom all b flow	376 8	child and mother, baby b	232 3	drunk my b for drachmas			71 32
heav only b without number	376 8	deprived of e everlasting b	330 2	felt in the b			324 9
hold as many b dear	578 5	dream of perfect b	36 40	fountain filled with b			161 7
Blew b a mack rel gale	102 31	excele all other b	395 16	freeze thy b less coldly			361 23
hotel en b	108 13	given all other b	540 13	give me ll			174 35
the Devil he b upon his nails	302 32	he lives in b	107 18	glories of our b and state			501 5
Blight ere he could b	251 18	heresfer b	90 31	good enough to shed his b			409 2
blighted rob the li eye	165 17	hopes of earthly b	163 33	guiltless of his country e b			430 5
Blither no light nonsense about		if soula can weep in b	160 28	hey day in the b			435 47
Miss li	175 6	ite icyery splendour pant with		his b on us			380 6
Blind althoough a poor b boy	144 22	b	286 18	His b upon the rose			471 21
b as any noon tide owl	530 31	love only b	96 8	if b be the price of admiralty			301 11
b torces of Nature	337 12	milk soup men cell domestie b	375 6	I ll not shrd hrr b			450 25
b guides	60 18	mutual and partaken b	340 37	in b stepp d in so far			484 18
b his soul with clay	539 8	my winged hours of b	122 40 (123)	in its ruddy orbit lifts the b			375 35
b florn a hate	498 28	noting my atep in b	81 6	innocent of the b of this just			60 40
b boss stick n in a big mud hole	216 14	one moment may with b repay	123 2	person			453 27
b leaders of the b	79 30	only b of l paradise	163 6	I smcked the b			249 9
b men looking for a black hat	50 8	perfect b and sole felicity	330 18	at will ave b b will have b			450 24
b mouthful	312 28	aces b and sole felicity	104 33	judge and avenge our b			70 46
b, old and lonely	491 15	share with ale	340 16	kind of sleeping in the b			441 14
b old man w a rocky isle	113 3	share with ale	340 16	lake of li			520 30
b fl amyra end b Alconides	346 30	shou ert a soul in b	454 14	let me b and not restore			444 9
b the eyes of Day	493 42	thou source of all my b	454 14	let there be b			116 24
b to Gal leo on his turret	94 9	to his point of b	96 45	make haste to shed innocent b			54 38
b both extremely b	110 40	what b beyond compare	362 1	make thick my b			487 3
Cupid b did rue	321 14	what is b	276 15	Man of li was there			323 1
Cupid pe nted b	466 22	what joy, what b	166 9	most noble b			490 3
darkness and l eyes	551 19	whre ignorance is b	239 30	motion of our human b			551 25
draf man to a b woman	152 23	Di sees bespeake her to my b	166 18	never be purged away but with			85 6
draf to noise and b to light	501 27	nds f e mortel b	497 e	b			331 14
eyes to the l	49 9	his new born b	576 10	no getting b out of a turnip			442 38
gaze en eagle b	455 26	in the midst of our b	570 30	nothing like b air			204 30
grief for awle is b	495 21	linsful b dreams of long ago	157 1	ol b b l			472 11
halt end the b	6 8	puts b back	554 18	pure and eloquent b			186 13
have not l made b Homer sing	310 4	something b and dear	358 35	red b reigns			483 16
hour of b old Dandolo	314 4	ill sters angry blab with b plagues	477 2	ride a bit of b			452 27
lile b lead li b	59 39	lile e be you b and bonny	468 20	secret st man of b			459 24
in a sort of urygatory b	285 10	b new-comer	573 19	sheds his b with me	444 28 (445)		460 84
justice thought of e painted b	111 19	luxom b and drbonair	341 27	so much li in			

INDEX

Blood (<i>cont.</i>)		Blossoming: b. boughs of April	80:12	Blows: apostolic b. and knocks	110:18
whose b. is very snow-broth	461:20	b. Caesar	425:17	bites and b. upon my body	426:29
whose b. is warm within	462:32	b. in stone	316:25	b. a man up like a bladder	439:30
wboso sheddeth man's b.	44:43	Blossoms: b. in the trees	383:19	b. out his brains upon the flute	96:27
with the b. of their bodies		breeze mid b. straying	152:20	b. the wind today	516:9
grown red	523:6	even in the b. of my sin	432:17	Cavanagh's b. were not unde-	
without letting b.	474:9	of brooks, of b.	245:17	cided	240:7
without shedding of b.	69:10	thousand B. with the Day woke	205:17	Dick the shepherd b. his nail	456:1
young b. must have its course, lad	293:19	tomorrow b.	446:24	he who b. through bronze	94:5
Blood-bolter'd Banquo smiles	460:12	your image that b. a rose	585:17	heal the b. of sound	251:10
Blood-guiltiness: deliver me from		Blot: art to b.	386:18	meanest flower that b.	576:22(-577)
b.	395:9	blackens every b.	529:39	never b. so red the Rose	206:3
Bloodless: all b. lay the untrodden		b. me... out of thy book	46:4	our vain b.	430:17
snow	122:17	b. out, correct, insert, refine	521:16	sin b. quite away	245:6
b. categories	79:13	bright b.	498:20	unkempt about those hedges b.	84:9
pale and b. emulation	481:5	I will not b. out his name	70:32	vile b. and buffets of the world	458:36
Blood-red: b. blossom of war	536:24	looks a little b.	531:17	when most she offers b.	424:25
b. field of Spain	241:9	only the right b.	375:23	wind b. it back again	75:17
drinking the b. wine	31:23	scarce... a b. in his papers	241:16	wind that b.	173:8
his b. banner streams afar	240:20	this world's no b. for us	91:33	Blowy: Snowy, Flowy, B.	213:5
sunset ran, one glorious b.	92:17	where is the b.?	97:15	Blubber'd; how b. is that pretty	
Bloodshed: Pain, and Fear, and B.	575:6	Blotted: b. it out for ever	513:20	face	401:19
Bloodthirsty: b. and deceitful man	392:3	b. out man's image	586:7	Blücher: B. and I have lost 30,000	
b. clinging to life	19:9	each loved one b. from life's		men	564:2
nor my life with the b.	393:19	page	113:20	Napoleon forgot B.	143:33
Blood-tinctured: heart within b.	88:7	never b. out a line	280:1	Bludgeoning of the people	570:12
Bloody: Agony and b. Sweat	388:50	that ever b. paper	464:22	Bludgeonings: under the b. of	
begin to have b. thoughts	480:9	Blow: Angel trumpets b.	351:10	chance	241:18
b. blameful blade	467:29	another deadly b.	578:4	Blue: all's b.	93:26
b., bold, and resolute	460:5	bless the hand that gave the b.	193:35	all the B. Bonnets	420:8
b., but unbowed	241:18	b., b., thou winter wind	427:22	another b. day	125:26
b. deed	435:41	b., bugle, b.	538:14	as long as skies are b.	491:26
b. Sun, at noon	149:4	b. him again to me	538:12	beneath the b. of day	262:18
b. with spurring	474:29	b. in cold blood	490:33	bide by the buff and the b.	106:6
come out, thou b. man	47:36	b. me about in winds	473:32	big b. cap that always fits	141:15
each... his b. hand	450:6	b. me into abhorring	425:34	b. above lane and wall	90:37
even so my b. thoughts	472:12	b. on whom I please	427:17	b. bared its eternal bosom	288:13
his boiling b. breast	467:29	b. out, you bugles	83:19	b. days at sea	516:2
not b. likely	491:1	b. out your brains	304:4	b. remembered hills	263:14
often wipe a b. nose	215:26	b. the horrid deed in every eye	457:9	b. ribbon of the turf	182:11
perjur'd, murderous, b.	488:11	b. the spirit-stirring harp	218:9	b., silver-white, and budded	
selfsame b. mode	236:7	b. them at the moon	436:8	Tyrian	288:3
smok'd with b. execution	456:5	b., thou wind of God	293:16	b., the fresh, the ever free	157:12
something wrong with our b.		b., trumpet	530:3	b. wave rolls nightly	118:37
ships today	37:7	b. upon my garden	52:8	brush the descending b.	255:4
thy b. and invisible hand	459:8	b., wind! come, wrack!	461:7	canopy of light and b.	566:12
what b. man is that?	456:4	b., winds, and crack your cheeks	453:5	china that's ancient and b.	309:25
Bloom: all the... b. of the year	97:1	b. your own trumpet	222:4	darkly, deeply, beautifully b.	
b. as they are told	84:9	b. your trumpets, Angels	185:13	116:13, 507:29	
b. is gone, and with the b. go I	18:25	ever ready for a knock-down b.	221:20	drink till all look b.	209:28
b. of young desire	231:9	first b. is half the battle	227:9	drown'd in yonder living b.	533:25
bud and b. forth brings	518:3	gets his b. in fust	491:9	eyes of most unholy b.	356:14
drives elate full on thy b.	107:8	gie them a b., a b.	360:17	eyes too expressive to be b.	15:19
owers that b. in the spring	220:15	he'd never survive the b.	242:26	forgot the b. above the trees	286:23
flowers, which... b. the year long	81:18	let the b. fall soon or late	515:28	from the b. bed to the brown	227:17
flowers would b.	285:1	liberty's in every b.	107:33	girl with a pair of b. eyes	500:40
how can ye b. sae fresh	108:36	must have life for a b.	536:16	greenest of things b.	523:12
hung with b. along the bough	262:10	perhaps return the b.	124:13	heaven's colour, the b.	358:24
in bud, or blade, or b.	529:2	pursued with yell and b.	148:24	Hump that is black and b.	297:27
its b. is shed	108:7	step, a b.	573:7	in red, and b., and green	76:15
sights of vernal b.	346:20	stocks in fragrant b.	18:26	it's true my prospects all look	
snatched away in beauty's b.	118:23	take one b., and turn the other		b.	218:13
sort of b. on a woman	36:15	cheek	251:4	just tinged with b.	567:17
to look at things in b.	262:10	themselves must strike the b.	113:18	lips of lurid b.	493:2
violets suddenly b. at her feet	42:4	thine own genius gave the final		loving b.	520:11
with'ring in my b.	382:1	b.	117:25	noble lord in the b. riband	100:20
Bloomed fables	97:11	this b. might be the be-all	457:7	one of these... cloths was b.	358:24
Blooming: b. good pay	301:12	when wilt thou b.	11:14	Presbyterian true b.	110:16
left b. alone	356:36	wind doth b. today	32:16	said my eyes were b.	309:3
saе bonny was their b.	147:24	word and a b.	99:15, 191:23, 478:12	sanctuary within the holier b.	95:35
Blooms: b. without a peer	107:30	Bloweth: b. where it listeth	63:7	that b. is all in a rush	255:4
Lotos b. below the barren peak	535:18	the spirit b. and is still	16:29	that little tent of b.	509:2
sunrise b. and withers	411:1	the spirit of the Lord b. upon it	54:10	their hands are b.	311:21
then b. each thing	361:6	Blowing: b. er de trumpets	238:24	thou deep and dark b. Ocean	114:27
Blossom: bade it b. there	151:18	horns of Elfiand faintly b.	538:15	twitch'd bis mantle b.	343:7
blood-red b. of war	536:24	prevent the wind from b. it out	311:17	two little girls in b.	228:5
b. as the rose	54:1	thoughts go b. through them	84:22	violets b. as your eyes	536:12
b. by b. the spring begins	521:30(-322)	willy-nilly b.	206:13	your eyes so b.	326:18
b. in purple and red	536:15	Blown: above the rose full b.	575:3	Blue Beard's domestic chaplain	178:37
b. in their dust	501:6	against the b. rose	424:29	Blue-behind: a b. ape, I skip	516:18
broken b., a ruined rhyme	525:26	b. about by every wind of criti-		Blue-bottle: like a b. fly	33:18
every lusty heart beginneth to b.	328:15	cism	275:26	Blue-eyed: deafer than the b. cat	530:31
graces slighted b. on the tomb	164:30	b. by surmises	441:8	Blue-fringed lids	151:19
oh blighted b.!	376:20	b. with restless violence round	462:9	Blueness abundant	97:15
rank tongue b. into speech	90:12	figure of b. youth	434:14	Bluest of things grey	523:12
spied a b. passing fair	455:17	Flower that once has b.	206:26	Blue-stocking: this... resolute,	
this b. of fresh colour	502:19	Flower that once hath b.	206:9	sagacious b.	324:35
timely b., infant fair	378:15	his crimes broad b.	435:37	Blunder: frae mony a b. free us	106:33
under the b.	480:14	no sooner b. but blasted	341:6	so grotesque a b.	43:4
Blossomed many an incense-bear-		rooks are b. about the skies	532:12	worse than a crime... a b.	79:24
-ing tree	151:32	stars be b. about the sky	586:2	youth is a b.	181:37

INDEX

Blunderbuss charging a b against religion	270 22	Bodice b, aptly laid	463 32	Body (cont)	
Blundered b, on some virtue un-awares	143 17	lace my b blue	266 8	not in thy b is thy life	410 32
someone had b	523 15	Bodie as imagination b forth	467 24	nothing the b suffers	337 19
Blundering b kind of melody	190 23	conceit in weakest b	433 52	of kun to the beasts by b	25 26
dear b soul	307 26	friendless b of unburned morn	503 30	of the soul the b form doth take	510 13
Blunders b that he has made	241 3	human b are sic fools	108 21	overthrow of b, and soul	109 22
one of Nature's agreeable b	153 27	our b are our gardens	470 15	patch up thine old b	441 40
Blunt b bow headed, whale-backed Downs	302 7	our b why do we forbear?	385 3	perfect little b	81 22
grey paper with b type	96 41	their b are buried in peace	57 19	sick in soul and b both	240 6
Blush b and gently smile	245 20	these rough notes and our dead b	416 7	small plain b	524 17
b from West to East	536 7	b those of their b have failed	26 46	some b to hew and hack	110 21
b to find it fame	356 20	ye present your b	65 62	soul and b part like friends	266 15
b to find itself less white	106 13	Rodrig to all	472 20	soul and b rive not more	425 18
b to give it in	122 39	Rodkin with a bare b	434 4	soul doth the b make	510 13
born to b unseen	230 5	Rodman in the name of the B	72 27	soul is not more than the b	507 23
bring a b into the cheek of the young person	178 11	Body absence of b	403 6	soul the b's guest	405 7
if not with a b retire	175 18	absent in b	66 26	so young a b	404 32
maiden b bepaint my cheek not b so to be admir'd	477 13	adieu' twist soul and b	432 15	still my b drank	149 29
Blushed her motion b at herself	470 1	age and b of the time	434 15	tasted her sweet b	472 3
ne'er b	143 17	as well for the b	358 9	twainy b and sweet small mouth	524 13
shielded scutcheon b	285 10	beautiful passionate b	322 25	Thersites b is as good as Ajax	420 40
Blushful Hippocrene	257 24	b and I pulled at one rope	140 33	thus common b	423 39
Blushing b discontented sun	475 8	b capable of much curious pleasure	120 5	though her b die	35 4
b, womanly discovering grace	184 10	b fill d and vacant mind	444 23	through your b in an instant	404 14
hus b honours	446 24	b gets its sop	89 28	thy b is all vain	270 13
Bluster yet Zal and Rustum b	205 20	b of a weak and feeble woman	108 11	upon my burned b lie lightly	37 35
Blut und i sen	72 33	b of England a	84 21	what this tumultuous b now	37 35
Hlynken Wynken B and Nod	204 5	b of my brother's son	240 33	denies	84 6
hoar as the learned II observed	496 12	b of this death	65 51	when that this b did contain a spirit	440 35
Board II of longitude	503 10	b's delicate	453 12	vanished	126 27
her cleanly platter on the b hospitable b	578 13	b than lament	58 11	whether in the b, I cannot tell	67 36
I struck the b	244 9	b that once ye had	302 24	whose b nature is	383 18
squire, and above the b	243 11	brief loan of his own b	120 5	with my b I thee worship	301 32
saw its God and b	243 3	casting the b a scar aside	332 20	your b is the temple	66 29
wash d heading from on b	159 1	Charlotte having seen hus b	543 12	Doffin Mrs B is a highflyer at fashion	178 6
Boarded youths are b, clothed, booked	176 38	clog of his b	212 16	when Mrs B does not honour us	178 8
Boards all the b did shrink	149 6	commit his b to the deep	400 30	Doffin made farewell to Minnie B	300 20
all up are but b	403 15	commit his b to the ground continually filling some other	301 44	vengful Mrs B sits	300 21
things in b	367 23	demed damp moist, unpleasant b	290 10	Dog as b steep	346 14
Door pig tidy Bartholomew b,	441 30	disputed about the b of Moors	177 21	that Serbontian b	345 31
and not without a b	501 15	every joint and motive of her b	481 26	Boggles things imagination b at	121 6
Doors Anabaptists do falsely b	401 14	I ve with her b white	249 8	doggy dirty, dangerous way	227 6
and not without a b	501 15	find thy b by the wall	16 20	flugs caves lakes, fens b, dens	346 2
b, not thyself of tomorrow	50 43	flavour, and b, and hue	34 34	Bohemian B near the Sea	485 13
b of heraldry	230 1	follow d my poor father's b	430 33(-431)	deserts of B	485 14
frantic I and foolish word	412 14	for the dignity of the whole b	460 26	Doil b breaking forth	45 47
if b of aught	412 14	fretted the pugny b to decay	190 13	the deep to b like a pot	49 32
him that girdeth on his harness b	45 11	gave his b to that country	109 13	we b at different degrees	201 15
no man need b their love	80 9	giantie b	475 16	Doiled his passion b and bubbled	543 12
now b their death	426 14	give a b meet a b	325 28	like a lobster b, the morn	110 43
of which we rather b	332 3	give my b to be burned	66 45	no politics in b and roast	505 32
of wiles I b not	345 16	her b grew better	575 20	water springs up, ready b	237 1
our nature's solitary b	582 9	her b thought	186 13	young healthy child b	520 3
such is the patriot's b	246 7	here in the b pent	335 10	Doling his b bloody breast	467 20
toasteth then he b	50 27	is b is perfectly apophical	311 11	something lingering with b oil	220 12
toastful of her board	226 13	his lifeless b lay	317 17	whar de b water hit	238 13
toastings such b, as the Gentiles use	300 26	his mind or b to prefer	383 22	why the sea is b hot	130 15
toasts his quiescence	93 5	I keep under my b	66 37	o'er night a brim day b	94 39
toast leavful pea-green b	312 24	in b and in soul can bind	417 23	Bois je b dans mon verre	360 7
toast f a little b	845 10	in his whole b	350 20	vous n'avez plus aux b	33 9
enclashed b	407 10	in mind b, or extant	329 27	Bois l'ou long as I walk along the b	217 13
give a man a b, he can sail	546 31	I the b lie the Cross	346 16	Hold, alive, and so b, O earth?	495 6
his b hastens to the monstrous steep	853 10	its b, brevity	851 14	as is as he	295 10
howl's tommy d	305 28	John Ilrown a b lies a mould-ring	234 7	be b, be b, and everywhere be b	510 4
my b is on thy shore	118 14	keep your b white	516 8	be b, it will not burst thee	56 43
my b, as I freely	471 8	know not from thy b	410 85	be not too b	176 3 476 39
old Man in a b	311 4	lad asleep in b	551 25	b and hard adventures t under-take	205 3
one in a b	175 37	language is the b, of thoughts	222 10	b bad man	446 15, 509 20
o'ers in his b, on the bay	545 3	learn b, and wage	376 3	b only to pursue	401 15
o'ers he may b	203 9	lets the l'ee in her b's leu	443 17	b spirit in a loyal breast	474 19
o'ers b, and went to sea	543 4	little b, with a muggy heart	442 35	here a to the l, and free	365 39
How man do not vary	122 23	make less thy b hence	442 35	his servants are as b	190 12
how many a man's heart b	491 1	marry my b, to that dust	202 10	in conscious virtue b	351 6
making a waltz b	228 10	my b as a plaything	479 85	made linn Adhem b	271 16
no b among the Bays	307 15	my seal b, of it's son	350 55	made me b	475 2
when b, as a came near him	312 2	naught broken save this b	84 15	maiden never b	470 1
It's low at her and b, at her	141 33	no b, to be locked	164 31	more daring or more b	442 25
I with bet my money on the b	101 13	no b, to be locked	164 31	my b, my beautiful, my Dulio	588 25
see b, see	453 39	no body to see my dead b	87 5	righteous are I as a lion	59 49
Paide, that that b, weening?	473 7	no b, to be locked	164 31	sagacious, and turbulent of wit	199 13
what should that b?	474 31	no Love her b, from her soul	418 87	story of Cambusen b	341 79
		not b, enough to cover his mind	504 87	virtue is b	452 13

INDEX

Eldest: b. of hearts that ever braved the sun	95:35	Bones (cont.)		Book (cont.)	
the b. held his breath	122:4	full of dead men's b.	60:19	good b. is the purest essence of a human soul	127:28
Boldly: tread thou in them b.	361:23	grief never mended no broken b.	174:7	good reader... makes the good b.	201:18
Boldness: b. is a child of ignorance and baseness	25:32	he that moves my b.	488:29	her eyes were sealed to the holy b.	15:27
b. is an ill keeper of promise	25:33	I may tell all my b.	393:6	hers of the B.	404:20
familiarity begets b.	331:10	in a glas he hadde pigges b.	137:22	I like you, and your b.	308:3
respective b.	243:33	interred with their b.	450:17	I won't talk of his b.	271:25
what first? b.	25:32	Knight's b. are dust	151:31	I'll drown my b.	480:13
Bole: brushwood sheaf round the elm-tree b.	92:14	lay his weary b. among ye	447:3	in a b., that all may read	76:9
Bolting: every man that B. hath press'd	475:1	lay my b. amongst you	572:17	in the volume of the b. it is writ- ten	394:13
this thorn, this canker, B.	438:36	may you see his b. and beak	40:23	in thy b. record their groans	351:20
who now reads B.?	102:21	mock'd the dead b.	476:14	in thy b. were all my members	400:11
Boloney: that's just b.	503:14	my b. consumed away	393:31	jolly good b. whereon to look	571:9
Bolt: b. shot back somewhere	15:6	my b. would not rest in an Eng- lish grave	119:33	kill a good b.	352:6
sweet Alice, Ben B.	201:24	of his b. are coral made	479:30	kiss the b.'s outside	159:29
where the b. of Cupid fell	466:39	rattle his b.	365:6	leading one to talk of a b.	271:2
with thy sharp and sulphurous b.	461:31	rattling b. together fly	192:40	like a b. in breeches	505:1
Bolting: you must tarry the b.	480:38	these b. from insult to protect these dead b. have... quietly rested	87:8	like the cover of an old b.	211:21
Bolts: b. are hurl'd far below them	535:19	thy b. are marrowless	459:19	little volume, but large b.	166:8
b. up change	425:33	thy canoniz'd b.	431:32	man behind the b.	201:10
louder than the b. of heaven	122:18	tongs and the b.	467:14	melancholy b.	165:5
Olympian b.	180:22	tongue breaketh the b.	57:3	mine adversary had written a b.	49:11
Bombast: b. out a blank verse	232:6	town of monks and b.	150:28	moral or an immoral b.	570:3
his serious swelling into b.	194:6	valley... full of b.	55:33	my B. of Songs and Sonnets	465:30
Bombastes: meet B. face to face	406:18	weave their thread with b.	483:5	nature is the b. of knowledge	226:20
Bombazine... a deeper sense of her loss	214:1	where my b. shall be thrown	483:6	Nature's infinite b. of secrecy	423:16
Bona: <i>pauci dinoscere possunt vera</i> b.	283:15	whose b. lie scattered	351:20	Nature's mystic b.	333:10
<i>sua si b. norint</i>	556:15	your b. are very brittle	515:23	Nature was his b.	77:24
<i>sunt b., sunt... mediocria</i>	331:23	Bonfire: the everlasting b.	458:19	never read a b. before reviewing it	505:7
Bonaparte the bastard	525:21	Bong-tree: a light on the B. stem	311:16	not on his picture, but his b.	281:9
Bond: b. nor free	68:31	land where the B. grows	312:1	note it in a b.	53:37
b. unknown to me	579:22	Bonhomie: overcame his natural b.	43:2	Oh for a b.	571:9
great b. which keeps me pale	459:8	Bon-mots: plucking b. from their places	357:26	O litel b., thou art so unconning	138:14
I will have my b.	464:23	Bonnet: antique ruff and b.	276:14	one English b. and one only	20:4
in the b. of iniquity	64:38	follow the b. of Bonny Dundee	416:8	only b. that ever took him out of bed	271:36
look to his b.	464:7	his b. in Germany	463:12	out of the b. of life	70:32, 72:12
marriage the happiest b. of love	229:8	in her latest new b.	183:16	read of that sin in a b.?	302:31
not the b. of man and wife	530:40	Bonnets: all the Blue B.	420:8	read the b. of fate	442:4
prosperity's the very b. of love	485:33	b. of Bonny Dundee	416:8	religious b., or friend	583:10
so nominated in the b.	465:7	Bonnivard: worn... by B.	114:34	seldom peruses a b. with pleasure	2:4
sole b. which... made... the em- pire	101:12	Bonny: be you blithe and b.	468:20	shut the b., and sit him down	442:5
take a b. of fate	460:6	b. wee thing	104:27	small old-fashioned b.	196:24
'tis not in the b.	465:8	for B. Annie Laurie	187:6	some usefu' plan or b. could make	106:3
Bondage: b. is hoarse	477:26	gin love be b.	32:18	sour misfortune's b.	478:41
b. of Rhyming	343:27	honest men and b. lasses	108:3	take down this b.	586:21
Cassius from b. will deliver Cas- sius	448:35	sae b. was their blooming	147:24	take the b. along with them	513:8
disguise our b. as we will	357:12	Bononcini: Signor B., compared to Handel	112:22	that b. is the Bible	20:4
out of the land of b. came	420:5	Bono: <i>curi b.</i>	145:20	that they were printed in a b.	49:5
spirit of b.	65:53	Bonus: <i>contrab. morem</i>	422:18	then shut the b.	374:23
Subscription no B.	335:7	<i>summur b.</i>	145:7	these things noted in thy b.	395:15
that sweet b.	497:19	Booby: give her b. for another	215:22	this b. I directe to thee	138:43
Bondman: every b. in his own hand	448:37	Booh to you	221:2	this is no b.	567:6
in a b.'s key	463:22	Boojum: if your Snark by a B.	128:10	this square old yellow B.	95:27
that would be a b.	450:16	the Snark was a B.	128:14	to make one b.	272:28
thy B. let me live	574:1	Book: another damned, thick, square b.	223:5	unbent... over a b.	306:14
Bonds: break their b. asunder	391:48	any b. that is not a year old	201:13	until he has written a b.	282:13
except these b.	65:27	anything which I call a b.	306:26	we present you with this B.	157:13
he loves his b.	247:9	best b... price of a large turbot	413:6	what they club for at b. clubs	307:23
my b. in thee	487:22	bloody b. of law	469:44	what thou seest, write in a b.	70:24
relax the stricture of these b.	514:5	blot me... out of thy b.	46:4	when a new b. is published	408:14
unbound spirit into b. again	160:34	B. of books	243:19	where's the b.?	143:6
Bondsmen: hereditary b.	113:18	B. of Life begins with	570:17	while thy b. doth live	281:11
Bone: as curs mouth a b.	143:19	B. of Verses underneath the bough	205:24	who first praises a b. becomingly	309:14
b. of my b. thou art	349:18	b. 's a b.	117:10	word for word without b.	482:6
b. of my bones	44:17	b. should teach us to enjoy life	277:18	worthy to open the b.	70:40
break a bit of b.	252:27	b. wherein the Master	238:25	write a better b.	201:22
bright hair about the b.	186:9	b., who runs may read	291:12	write a most valuable b. by chance	231:23
get her poor dog a b.	368:4	b... without pictures or con- versations	128:20	writing in a b. of gold	265:16
hardened into the b. of man- hood	100:24	dainties that are bred in a b.	455:11	written in the b. of Jasher	46:43
high birth, vigour of b.	481:21	delight me for to print my b.	247:22	written in this b.	72:11, 12
his every b. a-stare	90:21	do not throw this b. about	40:19	written one b.	276:22
little ball of feather and b.	236:27	farwel my b. and my devotion	138:16	your face... is as a b.	457:5
rag and a b. and a hank of hair	303:12	Flask of Wine, a Book of Verse	205:23	Bookful blockhead	383:4
Bones: b. of a Pomeranian		for the b. of knowledge fair	346:20	Bookish theoric	469:22
grenadier	72:31	from the b. of honour razed	486:22	Books: a few friends and many b.	158:13
b. which thou hast broken	395:8	frowst with a b. by the fire	297:28	all b. else appear so mean	98:11
can these b. live?	55:34	gets at the substance of a b.	305:4	all grew out of the b. I write	97:5
echo round his b. for evermore	537:12	God that you took from a printed b.	302:34	all the b. you need	98:11
fill all thy b. with aches	479:27	go, little b.	138:41, 516:12	authority from other's b.	454:32
for his honour'd b.	351:8	good b. is the best of friends	549:20	b., and my food	516:16
		good b. is the precious life-blood	352:7	b. are not absolutely dead things	352:5
				b. are... talismans and spells	163:51
				b. are well written, or badly written	570:3

Books (cont)

b a substantial world	578 20
b.l. dull and endless strife	581 15
b by which the printers have lost	212 15
b, fruit, french wine	200 24
b in the running brooks	426 30
b must follow science	24 35
b of the hour and of all time	413 2
b of the true sort	307 23
b one way of coming into the world	520 14
b that you may carry to the fire	276 28
b, the arts, the academies	455 23
b think for me	306 25
b to Cambridge gave	549 1
b were opened	71 42
b which are no b	306 26
b will speak plain	25 40
borrowers of b	306 22
cards are the devil's b	520 31
cream of oiled a b	357 26
deep versed in b	350 13
dreams, b, are each a world	578 20
from my b maketh me to poon	468 1
gentleman is not in your b	112 3
God has written all the b	213 9
Goldsmith who has written fine b	455 20
ground, the b, the academies	47 23
in b were read	226 27
in b soul of the whole Past	403 26
I never read b—I write them	111 30
keep my b at the British Museum	470 23
knowing I lov'd my b	109 3
lard their lean b	282 41
learn men from b	480 21
let my b be then the eloquence	412 18
lineaments of Gospel b	337 41, 42
live without b	209 18
muddled with b and pictures	350 33
my only b	504 25
no furniture so charming as b	445 40
no other b but the score	55 25
of making many b	226 35
old manners, old b, old wines	138 10
on b, for to rede	138 23
out of olde b	534 34
posing over miserable b	209 8
painted an bound in little b	531 14
quit your b	85 14
sat et studed b than men	240 13
read ng b, looking at pictures	54 8
read of in b	546 13
read quiet, friendship, b	89 33
save their soul's in new French b	477 25
schollers from their b	17 23
so many b, thou readest	87 17
some b are to be tasted	181 5
sneaks about his own b	104 6
spectacles of b to read Nature	306 27
thru in b clothing	104 34
this, I can do	90 35
thru b on the soul	413 7
through each others b	215 21
thy toil or b	545 20
to Cambridge b	493 10
treasures of it in b are found	126 25
true b, natively a collection of b	137 6
twenty b, ead in silk or seed	413 5
what do we care about b	106 36
wine b, honoured toils	553 17

Books (cont)

books, ask the b of London	102 21
b are generous liberal-minded men	270 30
books, I spare silence at a b	106 14
been been flowers b	91 4
b and a letter to men	21 4
b, I a b?	222 25
of her would I ask the b	475 24
would b	554 18
with b, stable to horse and away	92 10
down I went to hand	53 1
hey I b and horse laid	209 19
made b, b	469 10
five, let I say, the b	518 13
latter, Aristarch who deems the b	211 22

Books (cont)

bishops b Mr Radeffe also	518 19
condemned	204 37
b—b—b—b—	243 8
come to bed in b	475 31
give me my b I say	209 28
gunpowder ran out of their b	207 1
lick the bloom in b of am that a	175 17
got it	183 20
my legs when I take my b off	542 12
spattered b, strapped waist	142 11
tea taste of boiled b	34 3
their heart is in their b	400 18
then bring me my b	206 20
this pair of b displace	342 20
what b it to repeat	247 28
what b it with unnecessary care	307 14
Bo Peep if they started at b	8 7
Little B has lost her sheep	62 9
Norden Lazze B took an axe	104 25
Order again in his b see Israel	294 27
set	420 8
as she gaed o'er the b	307 7
li, nor breed nor Buth	556 5
bound for the li	312 22
little thin flowery b	416 16
misty b of the wood	418 15
old man on the li	250 18
sung of b chivalry	359 2
through all the wide B	260 30
we li over the B	60 15
Orderd Flames b by its gar	296 33
dens	208 26
Orderd b, beds and shrubberies	437 1
enlarge the b of their garments	530 19
killing slugs on b	532 7
'established its b unto all eternity	201 9
Dote while they b I'er up	406 10
b in hand all his sick men	305 18
by lier that b lier understood	570 19
every hero becomes a b	557 13
first lion thought the last a b	311 3
grew, and b, and b	240 5
to be in it is a b	182 24
way to be a b say everything	116 48
Bored, he b with his sugar	182 46
horribly b by a bee	475 7
I feel a little b	116 48
so b with good wine	182 46
the Bored and B	475 7
Bored b have succeeded to	116 48
dragons	182 46
b through his castle wall	475 7
the li and Bored	116 48
Borgas I dined last night with the b	39 16
Born, all men naturally were b	353 3
free	20 3
as natural to die as to be b	55 25
as soon as we were b	180 33
being b, to believe	281 23
birth was b thought	441 21
b about three of the clock	216 23
h and educated in this country	80 8
b as I doubt to all our dole	383 22
b but to die	5 21
b 1820	577 10
b for immortality	225 27
b for the Universe	555 11, 12
b in a cellar	214 3
b in other a pain	546 8
b in the gutter	210 6
b into the world alive	106 12
b i the rotten elvee	57 23
b king of the Jews	561 20
b of Christian race	309 2
b of the sun	286 26
b of the very sigh	368 11
b on a Sabbath day	37 1
b out of due time	67 5
b out of my due time	319 1
b so, and wif e came themselves	276 27
b to be forgot	160 37
b to improve us	225 34
b to set it right	412 32
b under one law	219 14
b under I love I love	404 14
ten's en b in a lever po ch	218 28
British Bourgeois, we no b	521 17
but I was free b	65 14

Born (cont)

Christ b into virginity	553 26
Christ was b across the sea	204 18
day perish wherein I was b	48 44
died before the god of love was b	185 34
else, whetfore b?	530 4
ere you were b	487 29(488)
every man is b to die	193 17
every moment one is b	541 13
for joy Our Lord was B	7 14
Godolphin Horne was nobly b	40 35
he was b in a ship	16 3
honour unto which she was not b	535 7
house where I was b	252 31
how happy is lie b and taught	583 9
I was b in the year 1632	270 5
if he had not been b	60 38
if my young babe were b	32 19(33)
in the day etc I was b	77 34
in three distant ages b	193 9
just b, being dead	410 13
made, as well as b	281 17
man is b unto trouble	48 50
man that is b of woman	49 1, 304 29
men are to be b so	559 14
"Never was b"	517 5
no man is b an angler	559 10
no man of b	460 5
not b in any high estate	4 7
not b to shame	478 21
not b under a rising planet	409 16
not properly b till flood	174 39
not to be b best	506 18
not to be b or being b, to die	28 19
of blackest Midnight b	341 26
one and one sixteenth is b	6 6
One b in a manger	551 1
one b to love you sweet	90 11
powerless to be b	16 7
rose just newly b	268 30
some men ate b great	483 18
spurn not the nobly b	219 1
spury-teller is b	55 16
suckles b every minute	25 34
supposed it lucky to be b	592 13
that they were b or should die	482 15
that thou wast li with	452 26
thien surely I was b	140 21
thing that I was b to do	168 8
this new Day is b	125 27
this night shall be b our heaven-	5 15
ly king	258 1
thou wast no b for death	51 3
time to be b	437 31
to the manner li	53 15
unto us a child is b	474 11
we were not b to sue	454 12
when we are b we cry	20 24
where that thou wast b?	462 28
whereof it is b	42 20
who are b of three	310 5
whose work is not b with him	177 21
why was I b old and ugly?	126 26
world he finds himself b into	472 35
would thou hadst ne'er been b	118 30
Borne b away with every breath	418 13
b down by the flying	85 25
b inward into souls afar	114 32
b, like the lilies onward	437 15
b me on his back a thousand times	304 17
b on beyond Sorrento	456 15
b on the bier	350 4
b the dirt and tain	408 23
have b and yet must bear	54 25
he hath b our griefs	174 37
must be b with philosophy	575 17
oldest hath b most	139 29
saint of what is to be b	255 5
Borogroves, all mummy were the b	174 29
Boroual's bright b	313 24
fresh eggs to rotten b	174 24
Bornoloola G's natives of B	560 23
Borrow even if we have to b the money	309 19
men who b	81 27
to leg or to b, or ask for our	285 3
why dost b	285 3

INDEX

Borrowed: b. my neighbour's wife	302:31	Botanist: should I wish to become	270:33	Boughs (cont.)	
Borrower: b. of the night	458:31	a b.		whose b. are bent	409:14
neither a b. nor a lender be	431:25	Botanize: b. upon his mother's	578:30	Bought: b. over God with a fee	525:20
Borrowers: your b. of books	306:21	grave	142:19	b. that, the which. . . was thine	185:11
Borrowing: banqueting upon b.	56:46	Hardy went down to b.	459:1	Dickon. . . is b. and sold	476:39
b. dulls the edge of husbandry	431:25	Botches: no rubs nor b. in the work	564:27	peace. . . b. . . at any price	145:28
b. . . lingers it out	441:26	Both: a Norfan, b. sides	116:11	Boulogne: an old man of B.	10:24
such kind of b.	353:1	blackguards b.	96:43	at Rome she hadde been, and at	137:15
who goeth a b.	549:25	b. perceived they had dreamed	459:4	B.	8:21
Böse: jenseits von Gut und B.	364:20	b. those the worlds suffer	124:26	Bound: away, I'm b. to go	531:36
Bosom: bird he must carry in his	374:9	b. those the best	16:6	b. . . about the feet of God	487:20
b.		b. were faiths, and b. are gone	117:6	b. for the prize of. . . you	71:39
around his burning b. buttoned	251:2	b. were young	182:47	b. him a thousand years	398:15
it	288:13	b. worlds at once they view	198:1	b. in misery and iron	337:13
bared its eternal b.	75:18	give a specimen of b.	457:4	b. in stale parchment	459:12
beneath the b. of the sea	94:12	good morning, gentlemen b.	569:23	b. in to saucy doubts	474:23
borne, see, on my b.	230:13	greater than b.	481:23	b. in with the triumphant sea	245:5
b. of his Father	81:26	to lose b. looks like carelessness	512:6	b. to rules of reason	389:12
b. of the urgent West	494:2	wear it on b. sides	176:33	b. with the chain of our sins	451:37
breaks in our b.	460:37	Wordsworth, b. are thine	220:16	ever Brutus will go b. to Rome	161:10
cleanse the stuff'd b.	445:33	b. the flowers that bloom	339:21	I deliver'd thee when b.	65:10
crept into the b. of the sea	401:32	long words B. me	302:1	my days. . . b. each to each	577:25
from thy full b.	264:18	sons of Mary seldom b.	418:27	not b. to please thee	464:29
glory in His b.	34:20	Bothwell: no, by Saint Bride of B.	354:19	on, to the b. of the waste	17:21
heart out of the b.	473:6	Botté: toujours b. et prêt à partir	403:36	printed an' b. in little books	209:8
her b. went in	253:36	Botticelli isn't a wine	514:18	these men were b. in their coats	55:40
her hand on her b.	443:19	Bottle: b. of rum	295:15	to another b.	232:14
her seat is the b. of God	221:20	b. our parents twain	142:1	to them that are b.	55:3
he's in Arthur's b.	209:2	crack a b.	90:37	turn, and stop, and b.	189:16
his b. should heave	103:35	farthest b. labelled 'Ether'	9:23	utmost b. of human thought	541:1
his little son into his b. creeps	332:1	first found out the leather b.	467:15	utmost b. of the. . . hills	45:28
in the b. of her respectable	125:11	great desire to a b. of hay	204:2	we're b. to Mother Carey	294:21
family	62:25	large cold b.	176:16	with a leap and a b. . . Anapaests	152:5
in th' ocean's b. unespied	579:24	leave the b. on the chimley-piece	399:18	Boundary: fix the b. of. . . a nation	373:17
in your fragrant b. dies	506:15	like a b. in the smoke	175:38	Bounded in a nut-shell	433:12
into Abraham's b.	63:48	like magic in a pint b.	173:3	Bounden duty and service	390:44
into the b. of the steady lake	565:5	little for the b.	405:9	Bounding: heart less b. at emotion	
it in your b. wear	315:17	my b. of salvation	175:9	new	18:30
leaning on Jesus' b.	484:32	nor a b. to give him	395:15	O b. breeze	147:7
let me to Thy B. fly	478:34	put my tears into thy b.	34:34	you big black b. beggar	296:23
love in my b. like a bee	543:16	ten years in b.	384:6	Boundless: b. and bare the. . . sands	496:15
my b., as a bed	245:6	thy dog, thy b., and thy wife	568:22	b., as we wish our souls to be	494:13
my b.'s lord sits lightly	523:4	we'll pass the b. round	161:41	b. better, b. worse	540:25
my cell. . . here in thy b.	350:15	Bottled: b. wasps	177:23	b. contiguity of shade	162:40
one cunning b. sin	497:20	bring in the b. lightning	489:31	b., endless, and sublime	114:31
on thy b. though many a kiss be	582:18	drinking b. ditchwater	58:42	b. his wealth	417:22
rest in this b.	545:8	Bottles: new wine into old b.	467:5	our thoughts as b.	114:42
round the b. of the stream	476:25	Bottom: bless thee, B.!	274:30	Bounds: flaming b. of place and	
Sea that bares her b.	539:2	b. of good sense	8:24	time	231:13
set lip to earth's b.	539:2	b. of the deep blue sea	343:2	from earth's wide b.	264:10
sleep in Abraham's b.	540:6	b. of the monstrous world	438:38	living know no b.	501:8
slip into my b.	469:42	dive into the b. of the deep	208:28	past the b. of freakish youth	163:5
slips into the b. of the lake	276:15	I now sit down on my b.	478:30	their b. which they shall not	
snowdrop. . . that in my b. lies	199:13	sees into the b. of my grief	210:14	pass	398:8
sooty b.	472:10	touch de b. wid a ten-foot pole	228:7	thin partitions do their b. divide	190:13
strike thy b., sage	49:49	which will reach the b. first	344:7	wider shall thy b. be set	42:20
surmise flits across her b. young	356:26	Bottomless: b. perdition	275:14	Bounties: thy morning b.	160:31
swell, b., with thy fraught	478:3	b. Whig	71:38	Bountiful: my blackbird b.	189:22
take fire in his b.	432:18	Key of the b. pit	14:6	my Lady B.	203:6
that vale in whose b.	107:25	law is a bottomless pit	267:30	Bounty: his b., there was no winter	
third in your b.	81:3	pit that is b.	124:6	in't	426:1
thorns that in her b. lodge	340:1	Bottoms: clap on Dutch b.	197:21	independent on the b. of his	
thy field should be my b.	104:27	wear the b. of my trousers rolled	21:15	mistress	156:11
to whose b. move	381:7	Boue: nostalgie de la b.		large was his b.	230:13
unadorned b. of the deep	46:25	Bough: Book of Verses underneath		lust of the goat. . . b. of God	77:16
wear thee in my b.	226:18	the B.		those his former b. fed	191:7
what b. beats not	342:1	danced at the end of a b.	205:24	Bourbon: can B. or Nassau go	
wife of thy b.	302:7	hangs on the b.	312:14	higher?	401:28
wring his b.	284:10	Loaf of Bread beneath the b.	480:14	Bourg: rustic murmur of their b.	531:6
Bosomed: b. high in tufted trees	25:15	touch not a single b.	205:23	Bourgeois. . . is an epithet	254:8
no b. woods adorn	97:9	upon a wintry b.	358:21	Bourgeoisie: the British B. is not	
Bosom-friend: close b. of the	113:42	when the b. bends the cradle	492:24	born	502:16
maturing sun	270:10	will fall	73:14	Bourn: b. how far to be belov'd	423:12
Bosoms: come home, to men's	132:1	Boughs: back on budding b.	82:4	from whose b. no traveller re-	
business, and b.	325:23	blossoming b. of April	80:12	turns	434:4
hang and brush their b.	137:1	b. which shake against the cold	487:16	our b. of Time and Place	528:22
quiet to quick b.	79:2	bursting b. of May	81:20	see beyond our b.	285:11
white b. of your actresses	218:14	from the b. the nightingale's	118:28	to the very b. of beaven	284:23
within our b. shine	275:16	high note	244:14	Bout: many a winding b.	342:7
Bossuet: excite the horror of B.	324:36	got me b. off many a tree	255:6	Boutique: reserver une arriere b.	354:23
Boston: B. man is the east wind	325:5	like on orchard b.		Boutiquiers: une nation de b.	360:22
made flesh	13:19	lowest b. and the brushwood	92:14	Bovril prevents that sinking feel-	
B.'s a hole	317:1	sheaf	332:20	ing	5:22
B. State-House is the hub	79:2	my soul into the b. does glide	84:11	Bow: arrow from the Almighty's	
solid man of B.	218:14	oft between the b. is seen	427:19	b.	75:6
this is good old B.	325:26	shade of melancholy b.	496:5	as unto the b. the cord is	317:27
Bo'sun: and a b. tight	324:36	tangled b. of Heaven and Ocean	309:26	bid kings come b. to it	447:27
Boswell: B. is a very clubable man		through the b. of the May		b. at ber and bob at her	141:33
B. . . first of biographers		what soft incense hangs upon		b., b., ye lower middle classes	218:34
Boswelliana: Lues B.		the b.		b. down, archangels	585:22
Boswellism: that propensity. . . B.					

How (cont.)		How shot b from her bower-		Boyhood as in my b	496 10
b myself in the house of Ram-		ceaves	534 4	tears of boyhood a years	357 13
mon	48 23	Howspirt got mixed with the		Boysish coarse pleasures of my b	
b themselves when he did sing	446 18	rudder	128 8	days	531 26
b was made in England	187 12	How strings hold, oe cut b	469 32	even from my b days	470 2
bring me my b of burning gold	75 10	How windows expense of putting		Boys and be damned (Dear b I)	490 3
drew a b at a venture	45 15	b to the house	174 21	as fits to wanton b	453 40
fascination in his very b	116 41	How now Dig B strain	420 28	b and girls come out to play	360 10
he breaketh the b	304 29	b, the watch-dogs bark	479 26	b and girls tumbling in the	
his quiver, b and arrows	321 1	has not time to say "B I	320 22	street	543 15
like a broken b	306 30	his b way	377 5	b of the Old Brigade	562 20, 21
Lord of the unerring b	114 23	Don wows gone to the demn-		b will be b	354 7
my saddle and my b	29 24(-30)	tion b	477 26	by office b for office b	414 32
reason doth b, the mund	24 16	Box "I about"	21 11	cheer, b, cheer!	326 22
set my b in the cloud	44 44	b where sweets compacted he	245 43	Christian b I can scarcely hope	
shalt not b down to them	390 7	shut up the b and the puppets	544 40	to make	20 22
strong men shall b themselves	51 33	twelve good men into a b	85 1	elaret for b	274 12
to draw the b, to ride	117 3	worth a guinea a b	12 5	Eton b grown heavy	357 19
two strings to my b,	204 23	Boxes forty two b	228 5	give them the cold steel, b I	14 22
what of the b?	187 12	herring b without topsea	355 23	go wooing in my b	5 8
with my b and arrow	369 18	Boxing beadle on b day	479 5	how edue are the b	563 5
Howe acole of Stratford atte B	126 29	Boxkeeper aceneshter, b, door-		like loaded guns with b	105 13
Howed Archangel b	110 23	keeper	237 25	little wanton b on bladders	440 24
as t'her head she b	341 14	Booy although a poor blind b	144 22	mealy b and beef faced b	177 41
at her feet he b	46 50	and a little tiny b	484 27	men that were b when I was a	
b l y the weight of centuries	329 19	better build schoolrooms for		boy	43 7
his comely head	332 15	the b	156 22	noble army, men and b	240 21
I ast b low	31 18	bit of a chit of a b	120 18	pretty-dimpled b	424 6
nor b to its idolatry	113 50	blackbed, what a b you are	85 11	sober man among his b	532 40
we b our heads	10 21	b be virtuous still	166 13	tallest of b	34 4
when our heads are b with we	339 11	b—oh! where was he?	241 6	three merry b	37 16
Howels lay into the b of the land	476 32	b playing on the sea shore	364 13	till the b come home	210 4
have you no b, no tenderness?	214 35	b a ideal of a manly career	182 26	way that b begin	543 3
in the b of Christ	107 4	b stood on the burning dell	241 5	we are the b	227 10
my b were moved for him	52 10	b a will is the wind a will	316 38	what are little b made of?	360 12
out of the b of the harmless		h that looks after the sheep	367 15	what the b get at one end?	272 30
earth	435 35	b who was bravest of all	9 1	when the b came out to play	366 32
al utteth up his b of compassion	70 11	b with never a crack in my		young b and girls are level now	425 39
Howe b of wanton Shewsbury	385 1	heart	585 18	young b in Umbo	323 12
b quiet for us	284 10	bully b bully b	420 3	Bozrah dyed garments from b	55 5
butterfly born in a b	30 26	Chatterton tlie marvellous b	580 7	bracelet of bright hair	186 9
deck both bod and b	509 33	even when a little b	566 21	bracelets to adorn the wife	243 8
far queen in a summer a b	44 14	every b and every gal	219 6	braces damn b, bless relaxes	77 18
into their utmost b	347 23	eyes of a b	40 31	brach b or lym	453 30
overflows her b	408 6	from a b I wanton'd with thy		brady the b may stink	453 24
it is Lame-tree b my Prison	152 1	breakers	114 32	Dracing brain and sinew	293 16
tly b is ever green	97 30, 315 21	give to your b, your Caesar	101 17	Brack b do not lift him from	
to that smooth awarded b	537 31	glorious to be a human b	473 34	the b	23 24
Howe-eyes low shot from her b	534 4	happy b at Drury a	357 18	bide me the b bush	30 6
Howers blossoms birds and b	245 17	hood wink d b	232 15	Bradford there goes John B	70 12
economized with b	42 1	horned wicked b was he	249 30	Bradshaw the vocabulary of "B."	388 27
I England a green and pleasant b,	75 12	imagination of a b is healthy	234 18	Bras waly waly down the b	32 18
sat in restleless b	410 24	I saw a little vulgar B	34 23	Bras among thy green b	105 29
towers of my akley b	402 27	it a b only b	304 49	run about the b	104 12
Howery a lot of b lonel ness	310 18	left his pretty b	232 2	ye hanks and b	108 30
Howery I lowery B	213 5	let the b win his spurs	195 24	Bras Beauty is Nature's b	340 35
How headed Hum, b, whole-		like any other b	268 18	Caeat a theatrical b	428 25
headed Downs	302 7	little b blue	307 15	left this vault to b of	166 13
Howing Sa an h low	349 32	Love is a b	339 19	one went to b	285 6
Lowl B from which he drank in		Minstrel B to the war is gone	316 27	Drumma great B groans	507 16
joy	207 14	mother a wag pretty b,	312 3	Brhman B strikes the hour	190 5
b gives him	376 24	my beasmish b	129 39(-430)	I the hyran the B anca	190 5
be in the b, with atrabillous		my b George quaff	60 18	Brada twisted b of lilea	341 3
liquor	256 17	neer a peevish B	207 14 18	Brain all made out of the	
bring the b, which you boast	420 25	noe Man noe B	576 19	carve a b	150 21
if the howing b	5 24	nor young enough for a b	485 17	Bear of Very Little B	339 21
golden to be broken	31 23	once more who would not be a		blind life within the b	321 36
be caed of that	365 3	one for the little b	113 14	bracing b and sinew	203 10
if the b had been stronger	369 9	I lost a b,	150 21	b of this foolish-compounded	
in a b to sea	377 1	porbnd wayward b	453 8	clay	441 11
Love in a golden b,	74 2	smiling the b fell dead	92 4	b that won't believe	213 21
ming as with my fien's b	375 5	speak roughly to your I'te b	322 1	Caesar a hand and Plato a b	109 3
Moving in the b of N. b	205 4	squealing Cleopatra b my		Julia b perplexes	257 25
even a weak within the b	505 3	greatness	446 4	feared it might injure the l	128 35
that inverted b,	207 1, 4	such a b, by him and me	332 2	feed my b with better things	140 6
Howen b		take the thanks of a b,	39 6	f fire from the b does tear	73 29
trout the brown b,	170 24	than when I was a b,	453 2	filing about from b unto b	146 15
wrote to me in a b	430 3	those and I, compound a b,	443 14	gladness that y b must know	494 10
howe I am the b,	3 9 17	to be a soaring human b,	172 34	plead d my teeming b	159 4
if the w b thinks he bows	309 37	to be b, eternal	455 3	farml to the b	457 30
wing poor Tom B	173 10	upon the growing b	376 9	re-perpetrated b	455 32
howe b went to in the dove	535 4	wed for the b, therman a b	325 3	in l b, strange places	427 16
I b went down in the sea	25 21	what a good b am I	37 16	in my b lying it	94 12
howe b went down in the sea	25 21	when I was a b, the b,	376 13	in some close corner of my b	352 6
howe b went down in the sea	25 21	when the b knows it is out of		in what furnace was tly b	75 21(-76)
howe b went down in the sea	25 21	the book	277 5	it ascends a into the t	442 11
howe b went down in the sea	25 21	what a good b, son a b	9 1	Jonuul e o eromes the feet's b	371 19
howe b went down in the sea	25 21	your little b	575 19	keep his l'te b, the crossed	257 13
howe b went down in the sea	25 21	F. wna les b da dence petre	335 1	learning that combs of the b,	119 35

INDEX

Brain (cont.)

leave the naked b. 284:123
let my b. lie also 94:7
let schoolmasters puzzle their b. 220:2
more b., O Lord, more b. 336:34
paper bullets of the b. 468:123
petrifications of a plodding b. 117:20
possess a poet's b. 189:12
sleep rock thy b. 435:14
stars, which are the b. of heaven 336:17
thought... is... secreted by the b. 125:30
unhinged the b. of better heads 86:7
warder of the b. 457:14
weeds and tares of mine own b. 86:17
what hand and b. went ever paired? 92:37
whose visionary b. 251:11
work like madness in the b. 150:26
written troubles of the b. 460:37
Brainless as chimpanzees 121:20
Brain-pan: weak is their b. 74:20
Brains: blew his silly b. out 543:12
blow out your b. 364:4
blows out his b. upon the flute 96:27
cudgel thy b. no more 437:7
dash'd the b. out 457:13
exercises of his b. 219:5
fumbles for his b. 162:125
have not you maggots in your b. 38:15
his b. they punched in 502:24
make a bead and b. out of a brass knob 175:36
mix them with my b. 379:12
my b. ta'en out, and buttered 466:8
no other b. to work with 489:33
rock his b. 442:1
steal away their b. 471:22
unhappy b. for drinking 471:7
unhinged the b. of better heads 86:7
when the b. were out 459:17
Brainsickly: think so b. of things 458:13
Brainwork: fundamental b. 411:38
Brake: b. that gallant ship in twain 30:19
syne it b. 32:18
took the Bread and b. it 197:35
with withering b. grown o'er 165:17
Bramble-dew: eyes of gold and b. 516:6
Brambles pale with mist engarlanded 18:31
Branch: B. shall grow out 53:17
cut is the b. 330:12
lops the moulder'd b. away 529:33
pine-tree's withered b. 316:21
Branch-charm'd by the earnest stars 286:8
Branch'd: b. thoughts 288:7
in my b. velvet gown 483:15
Branches: birds. lodge in the b. 59:29
Nightingale that in the B. sang 207:24
sing among the b. 398:8
through b. and briars 523:14
thy b. ne'er remember 289:7
Branchy between towers 254:21
Brand: by each gun the lighted b. 122:3
that flaming b. 349:31
they aren't the marrying b. 299:20
Brandy: b. for the Parson 301:18
drink cold b. and water 308:5
hero must drink b. 274:12
music is the b. of the damned 490:20
sipped b. and water gaily 154:17
some are fou o' b. 106:13
Branksome: custom at B. Hall 417:5
hung their shields in B. Hall 417:3
Brass: all that was ever writ in b. 281:9
as a sounding b. 66:44
as if this flesh... were b. im-pregnable 475:7
as well in b. 281:9
b., nor stone, nor earth 487:13
b. will crash 219:22
braw b. collar 108:18
evil manners live in b. 447:8
head and brains out of a b. knob 175:36
his feet like unto fine b. 70:27
his old b. 'ill buy me a new pan 108:27
only putty, b., an' paint 301:2
savour of poisonous b. 286:11
tombs of b. are spent 488:3

Brass (cont.)

wall all Germany with b. 329:24
walls of beaten b. 448:36
Brattle: w' bickering b. 107:9
Brave: binds the b. of all the earth 362:33
b... always beating the cowards 274:8
b. as Margaret Queen 287:4
b. days of old 323:21, 324:1
b. hearts and clean 531:8
b. Kempenfelt is gone 162:11
b. man struggling in the storms of fate 381:7
b. man with a sword 569:4
b. men, and worthy patriots 352:27
b. men... who struggled here 314:12
b. new world 480:15
b. world, Sir 40:8
clime of the unforgotten b. 117:37
[Cromwell]... a b. bad man 145:29
delirium of the b. 584:27
excellent phantasy, b. notions 280:1
fair women and b. men 113:25
fears of the b. 279:10
heart too b. 213:2
beats are b. again 264:9
home of the b. 292:11
home of the b. and the free 489:1
how sleep the b. 153:29
hue angry and b. 245:13
I'm very b. generally 130:25
like a b. old Scottish Cavalier 24:8
my adventure b. and new 95:18
none but the b. deserves the fair 190:34
not even Lancelot b. 531:21
not too late tomorrow to be b. 14:27
only those who b. its dangers on, ye b. 317:15
O true, b. heart 122:19
passing b. to be a King 187:1
so b. a sight 330:27
souls of the b. 332:7
that men might call me b. 146:14
then... I am a b. fellow 302:29
then I was clean and b. 305:16
then it is the b. man chooses 262:19
toll for the b.—the b. that are no more 320:12
unreturning b. 162:9
what's b., what's noble 113:33
what's b., what's noble 425:31
Braved: boldest... that ever b. the sun 95:35
Bravely: b. brouch'd his... breast 467:29
b. hast thou flesh'd thy... sword 441:3
Braver: I have done one b. thing 186:23
yet a b. thence doth spring 186:23
Bravery: all her b. on 350:31
natural b. of your isle 429:29
so, 'tis some b. 185:5
Bravest: boy who was b. of all b. of all in Frederick town 9:1
Brawl: if she nod I'll rail and b. 568:12
ill disposed in b. ridiculous 479:7
kindly silence when they b. 444:10
Brawlie: Tam kent what was what fu' b. 527:20
Brawling: b. of a sparrow 108:12
delivers b. judgments 586:7
with a b. woman 531:16
Brawls: my grave Lord-Keeper led the b. 50:28
whatever b. disturb the street 230:19
Bray: and the trumpets b. 561:26
b. a fool in a mortar 219:22
Vicar of B. 50:48
Brazed throat of war 7:9
Brazil: I've never reached B. 349:27
Breach: i' the imminent deadly b. 297:23
more honour'd in the b. 470:2
not yet a b., but an expansion 431:31
once more into the b. 186:25
Breaches: b., ambuscadoes, Span-ish blades 443:24
through the b., of our prison 477:7
Bread: 'a loaf of b.' the Walrus said 102:38
as that with b. 130:17
away was sons of ale and b. 545:9
bitter b. of banishment 583:26
b. and cheese, and kisses 474:33
b. and flesh in the morning 520:5
b. and... the circus 47:51
283:19

Bread (cont.)

b. and work for all 73:12
b. eaten in secret 49:53
b. enough and to spare 62:14
b. I dip in the river 515:27
b. in a besieged town 272:31
b. of adversity 53:41
b. of affliction 48:14
b. that you eat 294:36
b. to strengtben man's heart 398:9
broken it up for your daily b. 525:27
cast thy b. upon the waters 51:27
cramm'd with distressful b. 444:23
cutting b. and butter 543:12
eating b. and honey 368:20
eat the b. of carefulness 399:35
eat thy b. with joy 51:20
having looked to government for b. 102:36
be took my father... full of b. 435:37
his seed begging their b. 394:5
honest b. is very well 269:7
if his son ask b. 58:21
I have eaten your b. and salt 297:13
in the sweat of thy face... eat b. 44:27
Jug of Wine, a Loaf of B. 205:24
known of them in breaking of b. 62:56
Loaf of B. beneath the bough 205:23
makes the holy b. 334:3
man does not live by b. alone 201:3
man doth not live by b. alone 46:23
man... lives not upon b. alone 514:32
man shall not live by b. alone 57:34
money for that which is not b. 54:29
my little loaf of b. 247:17
never ate his b. in sorrow 127:30
no b... bring me some toast 403:8
one half-pennyworth of b. 439:39
our daily b. 58:14
quarrel with my b. and butter 520:14
Royal slice of b. 339:17
smell of b. and butter 112:36
smote itself into the b. 530:29
some gave them white b. 367:13
spoil'd the b. 374:20
that b. should be so dear 253:25
their learning is like b. 272:31
this the Wine, and this the B. 75:20
took the B. and brake it 197:35
unleavened b. 45:46
unleavened b. of sincerity 66:28
where there's no more b. 134:10
where we did eat b. to the full 45:52
white b. and butter 367:18
whole stay of b. 52:33
without any b. 369:4
with the b. of tears 397:2
wond'ring for his b. 163:22
your b. and your butter... 294:34
Breadth: length, b., and highth... are lost 346:10
length without b. 202:7
love thee to the depth and b. and height 88:24
measures of the b. and height 332:12
Break: about the b. of day 366:5
bids it b. 460:20
b. a bit of bone 252:27
b. a man's spirit 489:14
b., b., b. 528:3
b. every yoke 54:36
b. in blessings on your head 161:18
b. it to our hope 461:12
b., my heart 431:1
b. off this last lamenting kiss 184:28
b. the eternal Sabbath of his rest 193:37
b. them in pieces 391:50
b. thy Edwin's too 225:14
b. within the bloody bouse of life 447:42
bruised reed shall be not b. 54:15
cannot b. his Sleep 206:2
counted them at b. of day 115:45
if it be not broken, b. 161:5
if ye b. my best blue china 236:11
John Peel at the b. of the day 220:16
never doubted clouds would b. 97:4
nor knave nor dolt can b. 584:3
take and b. us 241:26
those eyes, the b. of day 462:16
up by b. of day 244:14
where it will b. at last 494:7

Break (cont.)			Breast (cont.)		Breath (cont.)	
you may b the vase	356 18		to chide a b	74 9	sweet is the b of morn	347 22
breakers I want'd with your b	114 32		told him to her mutual b	123 4	sweetness of man a b	207 31
wl en the angry b roars	311 15		toss him to My b	245 1	take into the air my quiet b	237 31
break at Thou b my heart	244 11		trembles in the b	355 11	thou art Being and B	83 11
breakth the bow	304 20		upon her patient b	481 1	thou no b at all	454 26
breakfast and then to b	446 22		wail or knock the b	351 6	thy b is Africk's spicy gale	215 42
b dinner, lunch and tea are all			Wedding Guest here best has b	148 22	too cold b gives	453 1
the human frame requires	41 3		what has b forged	429 13	to the last moment of his b	224 10
b first business next	542 27		with daunt eas b	230 5	vile prison of afflicted b	447 33
b supper, dinner, luncheon	94 37		with sweetness fills the b	332 6	wary of b	252 12
b with him every morning	304 32		Breastful of milk	409 22	what was the sound of Jesus b?	74 13
critical period in matrimony			breastie what a panic's in thy b	107 9	when the b of man goeth forth	400 10
b time	243 13		Breast plate through b and		whose b I hate	420 14
for her own b a scheme	586 26		through breast	324 9	whose b ts in his nostrils	52 32
lope is a good b	24 39		what stronger b	445 30	wish d himself the heaven a b	455 17
I b on gin	242 26		Breasts bore within thair b the		with bated b	403 21
kills seven dozen of Scots a b	439 13		grief	23 25	wither at the north wind a b	241 14
Michael Angelo for b	550 15		b more soft than a dove's	525 6	years to come seem'd waste of b	584 21
six impossible things before b	131 2		b of the nymphs	525 6	Breath as though to b were	
we arg d the thing at b	125 21		b the blow's of circumstance	533 1	life	540 32(=341)
where shall we our b take?	32 13		come to my woman a b	457 3	b among the pleasant villages	349 11
wholesome hungry b	559 21		deep division of prodigious b	522 12	b not his name	356 20
Breakfast room into the little b	175 31		in the hollow of her b a tomb	522 14	b shine, and seek to mend	185 18
breakfasts where the All I			lie all night betwixt my b	51 42	could not b in that fine air	530 18
sleeps t e b	518 11		Sestos and Abydos of her b	184 21	heart must pause to b	110 5
break n _o boil b forth with blame	45 43		she hath no b	52 24	if I dare b or live	475 15
b of windows or b of laws	357 23		sucked the b of my mother	52 21	low low, b and blow	538 12
b Russian a head	111 21		then her b see dun	488 13	may b through silver	94 5
b the silence of the seas	581 1		thy b see like two young roses	52 5	never b a word about youe loss	209 11
b up of laws	530 11		two b of heavenly sheen	412 3	never b in pure scene	238 15
b what is his	106 4		warns within our b	330 26	nothing b b but air	202 10
cheerfulness was always b in	334 10		Breath all at once their b drew in	149 10	power b forth	424 8
grey dawn is b	106 24		allowing him a b	475 7	slaves cannot b in England	161 42
known of them in b of bread	62 56		all the b of the year	97 1	so long as men can b	486 18
take pleasure in b	10 10		although thy b be rude	427 22	thoughts that b	231 15
vainly b	147 8		bold and short of b	415 12	thou thereon didst only b aso	21(=251)
Breakneck Ap B Apiles along	376 22		boldest held his b	122 4	too pure for slaves to b in	237 27
breaks day b not it is my heart	184 10		borne away with every b	218 36	Breathed b o'er I den	391 15
even a morning b	322 2		borne my b away	252 33	b upon by llope a breath	581 17
sooner every party b up the			b and finer spirit of all know-		first true gentleman that ever b	170 18
better	21 13		ledge	583 3	this day I b first	451 30
Breast beats in every human b	15 5		b between them	497 9	Breather chide no b in the world	418 8
bold spirit in a loyal b	474 10		b can make them, as a b has		Breathers of an ampler day	533 26
loit is shot back somewhere in			made	224 14	Breathes b over the world	493 2
our h	15 6		breathes with human b	340 27	b thete the man?	417 82
b hush amid the eorn	253 19		b of Autumn a being	496 4	b upon a bank of violets	481 30
b that beauty cannot tame	33 3		b of them hot in thy hair	523 6	where b the foe but falls	284 13
b that gives the rose	318 41		b of this corporeal frame	581 25	Breathing all b human passion	337 10
b we clung	410 26		b of worldly men	475 1	b out threatenings and slaughter	289 15
broud b, full eye	488 27		b the art	412 3	b thoughtful breath	580 21
breeds with warm b	254 25		but the b of kings	105 5	b time to day with me	537 31
comforting h of Death	241 20		call the fleeting b	230 3	closer is life than b	520 18
cried still in sucking at her b	106 2		clothed with his b	531 32	health and quiet b	284 10
depth of her glowing b	497 26		Cytherea a b	485 26	in fast thick pants were b	151 32
dost thou not see my baby at my			doors of b	478 44	in the sound his b kept	497 2
b?	426 13		draw a long b	131 2	not a h of the common wind	582 4

INDEX

- Breed: Border, nor B., nor Birth 294:27
 b. for barren metal 463:23
 careful of the b. of their horses 377:8
 endless war still b. 351:28
 fear'd by their b. 474:22
 it might h. idolatry 185:5
 my ewes b. not 35:21
 not b. one work that wakes 255:9
 this happy b. of men 474:22
 where they most b. 457:6
 wife for b. 216:2
 will never b. the same 288:8
 Breedest: so many schemes thou b. 17:22
 Breeding: b. lilacs out of the dead land 197:27
 spoil'd i' the b. 82:26
 such true b. of a gentleman 115:41
 write...to show your b. 501:2
 Breeds: b. pestilence 77:10
 invention b. invention 201:19
 lesser b. without the Law 300:26
 Breeks: taking the b. aff a wild Highlandman 419:23
 Breeze: all the pages in a b. 337:2
 battle and the b. 123:10
 b. is on the sea 420:9
 h. mid blossoms straying 152:20
 b. of Alpine heights 308:17
 b. of morning moves 536:10
 cooling western b. 382:31
 dancing in the b. 577:5
 flag to April's b. unfurled 199:7
 O bounding b. 147:7
 refreshes in the b. 383:19
 she forgot the chilly autumn b. 286:23
 stream of the soft Spring b. 293:21
 such a b. compelled thy canvas to be come-at by the b. 532:13
 578:11
 tyranny in every tainted b. 100:30
 volleying rain and tossing b. 18:25
 with the b. of song 533:5
 Breezes: b. and the sunshine by the midnight h. strewn 121:27
 feel no other b. 492:29
 little b. dusk and shiver 288:23
 now the sunset b. shiver 533:41
 spicy b. blow soft 363:6
 with the b. blown 240:18
 Breezy: b. call of...Morn 287:29
 B., Sneezzy, Freezy 229:31
 B. 213:5
 Breezy: little waves of B. 227:36
 Breitmann: Hans B. gife a harty 313:11
 Bremen: my father being a foreigner of B. 170:5
 Brent: your honny hrow was h. 106:19
 Brentford: ever seen B.? 275:9
 two kings of B. 162:33
 Brethren: accused...for my b. 65:59
 behold my mother and my b. 59:20
 for my b. and companions' sakes 399:31
 great Twin B. 324:16
 shame on us, Christian b. 264:13
 tuneful b. all were dead 416:29
 we he h. 44:46
 Brevit: b. esse laboro 255:18
 vita b., sensus hebes 414:21
 Brevity: b. is the soul of wit 432:38
 b. of our life 414:21
 its body b. 151:14
 Brew: good h. in Amberley too 42:12
 Brewer: not a b.'s servant 73:17
 w? Bill B., Jan Stewer 33:1
 Brewers: bakers and b. 310:5
 Brewery: take me to a b. 7:3
 Brewing: some ill a-b. 463:34
 trouble h. 305:3
 Briar: bonny b. hush in our kail yard 250:16
 b.'s in bud 333:16
 hittle sticks of thorn or b. 247:17
 from off this b...a white rose 445:21
 instead of the b...the myrtle 54:32
 Briar-patch: bred en bawn in a b. 238:18
 Briars: bow full of h. is this...world 426:27
 Bribe: insulted hy a very consider-able b. 219:26
 too poor for a h. 231:17
 Bribes: contaminate our fingers with base b. 451:12
 Bricht: und wenn das Herz auch b. 240:24
 Brick: carried a piece of b. 519:6
 found it b. and left it marble 120:8
 heave 'arf a b. at 'im 403:9
 Bricks: brothels with b. of Religion 77:15
 I can't lay b. 503:14
 Bridal: against their b. day 510:20
 b. of the earth and sky 245:13
 light the b. lamp 348:38
 our b. flowers...for a...corse 478:33
 Bridal-cakes: and of their b. 245:17
 Bridal-chamber: come to the b., Death 234:16
 Bridal-favours: b. and raiment stowed away 542:13
 Bride: all jealousy to the b. 36:11
 as a b. adorned for her husband 71:44
 barren b. 384:30
 b. at the altar 419:3
 Bridgroom with his b. 540:7
 b. hath paced into the hall 148:23
 busk ye, my bonny bonny b. 235:1
 dead maiden to be his b. 419:17
 drew my b...across my thres-hold 374:24
 encounter darkness as a b. 462:8
 happy bridesmaid...happy h. 528:4
 his b. and his darling to be 9:16
 like a blooming Eastern b. 190:34
 never turns him to the h. 262:14
 no, by St. B. of Bothwell 418:27
 passionless b...Tranquillity 535:27
 proud b. of a ducal coronet 176:36
 ready to be thy b. 29:24(-30)
 society...my glittering b. 574:16
 Spirit and the b. 72:10
 still unravish'd b. of quietness 287:6
 though a virgin, yet a b. 125:5
 who will cheer my bonny b.? 122:25
 Bride-bed: I thought thy b. to have deck'd 437:22
 Bridechamber: children of the b. mourn 58:41
 Bridegroom: as long as the b. is with them 58:41
 because of the b.'s voice 63:11
 Bellona's b. 456:9
 b. all night through 262:14
 b. in my death 425:24
 B. with his bride 540:7
 cometh forth as a b. 392:32
 fresh as a b. 438:32
 friend of the b...rejoiceth 63:11
 like a b. from his room 24:6
 Bridgrooms: of h., brides, and...bridal-cakes 245:17
 Brides of Enderby 267:12
 Bridesmaid: happy b. 528:4
 Bridge: b. much broader than the flood 468:7
 b. the ford 301:26
 by b. and ford 540:12
 by the b. also 42:12
 doth the crevasse b. 543:15
 forgive you B. at dawn 140:3
 golden b. 115:10
 Horatius kept the b. 324:1
 keep the b. with me 323:19
 on the b. at midnight 315:27
 on the B. of Sigbs 114:1
 Peschiera, when thy h. I crost 147:5
 praise the b. that carried you 154:7
 rude b. that arched the flood 199:7
 Women, and Champagne, and B. 41:26
 Bridle-rein: stranger hath thy h. 365:17
 Bridle-reins: gave his b. a sbake 106:18, 419:9
 Bridle-ring: took him by the b. 29:24
 Bridles: she beard the b. ring 32:4
 Bridleth not his tongue 69:34
 Brief: b. as the lightning 466:20
 h. is life but love is long 538:21
 b. life is here our portion, h. sorrow, short-lived care 361:12
 b., my lord. As woman's love 435:8
 h. the moon of beauty...b. the sun of summer 538:21
 drest in a little b. authority 461:31
 or be less b. 561:4
 when...struggling to be b. 255:18
 Briefer: garland b. than a girl's 262:20
 Brig: mate of the *Nancy* b. 218:14
 Brigade: boys of the Old B. 562:20, 21
 thy B. with cold cascade 219:8
 Bright: all b. and glittering 582:14
 all b. as an angel new dropt 373:18
 all calm, as it was b. 552:13
 all things b. and beautiful 3:14
 among the heather b. 131:24
 angels are b. still 460:18
 behold the b. original appear 215:16
 best of dark and b. 119:1
 bracelet of b. hair 186:9
 b. and fierce and fickle 538:20
 b. as light, and clear as wind 537:42
 b. as the sun 385:11
 b., b. as day 586:22
 b. in the fruitful valleys the streams 81:18
 b. day that brings forth the adder 449:2
 b. eyes of danger 515:29
 b. is the ring of words 516:3
 b. little, tight little...craft 222:8
 b. October was come 146:25
 b. star, would I were stedfast 288:17
 b. the lamps shone o'er fair women 113:25
 b. the vision that delighted 329:12
 b. things come to confusion 466:20
 b. towers of silence 171:5
 b. with many an angel 362:2
 b. with names that men remem-ber 523:10
 brimming, and b., and large 17:28
 Channel's as b. as a ball-room 294:35
 dark with excessive b. 346:22
 goddess, excellently b. 279:31
 heavens look b., my dear 357:1
 her beauty made the b. world dim 499:7
 her eye was b. 148:12
 he shone b. 148:21
 how b. these glorious spirits 562:10
 if nought so b. may live 493:27
 moon be still as b. 119:4
 more b. and good 493:27
 myriads though b. 344:11
 not...obscurely b. 115:8
 not too b. or good 580:20
 path before him always b. 575:5
 same b., patient stars 286:14
 so cool, so calm, so b. 245:13
 softest clothing, woolly, b. 76:10
 spirit still, and b. 580:21
 thought thee b. 488:22
 thy majesty how b. 202:21
 thy spouse, so b. and clear 185:20
 Tiger! Tiger! burning b. 75:24
 westward...the land is b. 147:8
 young lady named B. 98:19
 Brighten at the blaze 226:11
 Brightens: joy b. his crest 349:13
 Brighter: allur'd to b. worlds 224:21
 b...than flaming Jupiter 330:6
 b. than is the silver Rhodope 330:21
 look b. when we come 115:22
 Brightest: b. and best 240:15
 b. in dungeons 114:33
 Hesperus...rode b. 347:19
 though the b. fell 460:18
 wisest, b., meanest of mankind 384:12
 Bright-eyed: b. Fancy, bovering o'er 231:15
 b. Mariner 148:20
 Bright-haired sun 153:24
 Brightly dawns our wedding-day 219:35
 Brightness: all her original b. 345:5
 amazing b., purity, and truth 371:12
 attired with sudden b. 575:10
 between his Darkness and his B. 119:22
 b. falls from the air 361:5
 b. of his glory 69:7
 b. of the day 4:6
 clothed with transcendent b. 344:11
 innocent b. of a new-born day 576:22
 sunrise brings back the b. 77:27
 Brighton: merry Dr. B. 542:16
 Brignal banks are wild and fair 419:7
 Brig o' Dread: from B. 31:13
 Brilliance: kingly b. of Sirius 236:38

E. d. (ror*)		Built (cont.)		Burden (cont.)	
leaf, the b, the flower	529 33	b the barn, the forge	77 28	sweet spirits the b bear	479 25
like a worm i the b	483 10	house that Jack b	369 6	take up the White Man a b	303 24
opening b, to heaven convey'd	151 18	love b on beauty	134 13	war lays a b on the state	159 26
th at b, love forth brings	518 3	proud and godly kings had b		with superfluous b loads the	
th b of love	477 24	her	208 5	day	351 21
Budded l'yan	478 3	therefore b lor ever	530 5	Burdens couching down between	
Budding b, morrow in midnight	258 26	which be b, lamented Jack	151 13	two b	45 27
b rose above the rose full blown	575 3	Bulbo my bold, my beautiful, my		crowding in their heavy b	443 10
to set b more flowers	284 11	B	542 28	undo the heavy b	54 36
Budge b doctors of the stoic fur	340 35	Bulk growing like a tree in b	282 1	Burdett hallooed out at one of	
l' says the fiend	463 27	one slight hair the mighty b	215 38	b elections	119 31
not b for no man a pleasure	470 13	Shakespeare lesser in b	212 18	Burdocks, hemlock, nettles	454 2
Buds blind b that snows have		Bull Cock and a B	513 24	Burg ein feste B ist unser Gott	321 6
shaken	523 21	gone at the old "B and Dush"	548 1	Burgeons every maze of quick	533 24
blown b of barren flowers	523 18	down to mulk the b	271 11	Burgers b of Carlisle	322 23
b, and bells and stars	255 8	greatest of all is John B	117 31	now might the b know	323 15
dark b and leaves	497 22	in time the savage b	305 12, 468 5	rich b on the flood	462 29
darling b of May	456 18	Irish b is always pregnant	327 10	Burglar many a b I've restored	222 21
driving sweet b like flocks	496 4	oil d and curl d Assyrian b	535 40	when the enterprising b a not	
green b they were swollen	30 1	old unhappy b	240 6	a burling	221 35
hawthorn hedge puts forth its b	83 17	secret of the b and lamb	338 25	Burglary list b	469 9
kil cankers in the musk rose b	460 42	Bullen down d rom B's eyes	239 20	Burgines and b of men	432 23
kneel d unto the b	424 20	Bullet every b has its bullet	570 20	Burial his obscure b	470 37
labyrinthine b the rose	96 32	ramm d with b round	509 25	in one red b blent	113 16
starry river b	497 23	stronger than the b	314 5	in our very death and b sure	205 10
summer a velvet b	443 10	with a b through his heart	542 37	to a sad b feast	479 33
when hawthorn b appear	466 28	Bullets b made of platinum	40 27	to be buried in Christian b	437 3
Buff hide by the b and the blue	106 6	paper b of the brain	468 23	Burial ground God's Acre	316 26
Bu falo lie thought he saw a B	128 16	Bulld b into a certain philo-		Buried b in dust	37 13
where the b roam	248 9	sophy	289 24	b in so sweet a place	401 13
Bu faloos so our our B	176 24	b out of vice	518 4	b in the king's highway	475 10
Buffet poor b lies low	568 24	Bullock a but a fool	300 8	b on Sunday	368 21(-369)
Buffet messenger of Satan to b,	67 37	Bullocks how a good yoke of b ?	442 7	b once Men want dug up	205 28
Buffed for your faults	60 51	they shall offer young b	305 11	leave it b in this vault	250 11
Buffs fortune a b and towards	434 26	whose talk is of b	57 12	lie a b in one grave	10 15
Buffoon b and poet	241 20	Bulls b, that walk the pastures	336 38	maker b	516 3
fiddler statesman and b	190 22	dew lapp d like Thessalian b	467 20	not b in consecrated ground	237 7
Bu b steady the l	304 42	dispenses pardons b	346 26	not b me deep enough	538 40
Bug flap it is b, with gilded wings	335 31	fat b of Hassan	393 4	now tis b deep	288 2
Bugle-baby don't b me	121 4	scated on two chairs like mad b	175 31	their bodies are b in peace	57 19
Bugle in b time is near, my jo	106 30	that I will eat b flesh	395 4	the will I be b	47 1
Bugle blow, b blow, my	535 14	Bull a-eye at your belt	515 27	to b merit raise	279 4
ting it is good old b, boys	483 6	Bully b boy, b boy	420 3	we b him darkly	573 11
Bugle b horn one I last upon his b	410 25	like a tall b	385 2	where some b Caesar bled	206 3
sound upon the b	534 13	your mentality, too, is b	30 28	Buries b empires and cities	217 13
Bugles blow out your b	83 10	Bulrushes ark of b	45 30	b madmen in the heaps they raise	384 4
Song on your b blown	241 26	Bulwark floating b of the island	73 6	Burke B, who winds into a sub-	
what are the b I blow for?	205 10	Bulwarks Britannia needs no b	123 11	ject	237 31
Bulwark blue b paints the sterile		mark well her b	304 35	durst to Mr B	401 17
soil	165 17	Bump things that go b in the		only specimen of B	239 11
Bul b linds b—but not I b,	255 9	night	6 9	Burleigh B shakes his head,	
b from age to age	295 6	Bumping b pitch and a blinding		and exit	500 3
b me pyramid	303 8	light	363 4	B House by Stamford town	535 10
b me str al a	315 20	Bumpers afraid of b,	504 10	mourned the Lord of B	535 10
b the lofty rhyme	245 15	what fool she b l	31 33	Burleston Hertie	231 25
b three more stately mansions	251 15	Bun B replied	199 18	Burns there a b girl	209 10
l thou the walls of Jerusalem	305 10	now for the rollicking b	222 18	Burn abuse the b	516 20
burrow awhile and b	80 7	Bunbury permanent invalid		another Troy for her to b	584 25
except the Lord b the house	390 35	called B	569 22	better to marry than to b	66 30
le a part b a bonny st p	31 6	Buncombe speaking through re-		b to the socket	574 14
low b, unlo b, contrive	345 30	porters to B	126 30	b upward each	90 45
I linger to b them snow	555 17	Bundle b of contradictions	154 43	I rage, I melt, I b	214 6
I would b, that dome in air	151 33(-152)	b of my wellbeloved	51 42	our heart b within us	61 55
nor part, nor b, nor sing	152 17	b of prejudices	306 10	shall yet terrify b	133 12
that others should b, for him	550 6	the world is a b of hay	117 31	some trotting b a meander	107 33
the Lord doth b, up Jerusalem	450 21	Rumsey I sat Bacon and Friar B	231 24	sun shall not b thee	309 18
when well, b for ever	413 12	Bunk I story is b	209 21	teach a torches to b bright	177 9
what it us could b,	577 11	Buns two a penny hot cross b	365 5	to always	374 14
I b'd better than he knew	199 23	Bunting buy baby b	366 11	b for ever in burning hell	534 13
l' after after me cometh a B	300 15	Buony I hidest me of genius B	40 40	violent fires soon b out	474 11
coyle a b	411 23	lucy her cock a b	454 3	we b daylight	465 34 477 6
Burrows b wrought with greatest		Bury d the sea would have b up	453 34	words that b	231 18
care b	315 25	Burled as it came	129 30(-130)	you may chance to b your l'ps	450 35
our b were with want of genius		Burden b, and best of the day	60 7	Burned as if they b in a furnace	70 27
cast	194 10	b and the best	17 1	bring John now to be b alive	98 16
now which the b refined	392 11	b of an honour	525 7	b green and a blue and white	184 6
now a end in the b trade	391 7	b of his song	72 16	b is Apollo a laurel bough	331 12
now a end of b, not in decay	5 41	b of my song	8 8	b the temple of Duns	87 17
I b'd Jerusalem	5 10	b of the incommunicable	172 17	b the topless towers of Ilum	339 5
I b'd great here	103 15	b of them is intolerable	591 25	b to ashes	2 5 11
now a end of the b	455 21	b of the mystery	370 25	bush b with fire	45 33
l' b that were	164 19	b of the world	329 19	charmed water b always	149 25
now a end of the b	413 11	cast their b upon the Lord	394 3	Christians have b each other	115 29
l' b that were	17 1	ever to b those	499 2	eternal wrath b after them	368 11
l' b that were	37 17	to need to such a b is	99 11	l' his Troy was b,	66 41
l' b that were	17 4	grass/opper a b b b	476 27	l' clothes not b b,	41 9
l' b that were	31 5	gracious b was thy birth	37 10	ne er within I am b,	417 11
l' b that were	31 5	my b, is b b	37 10	night a candle are b, oc'	478 27
l' b that were	31 5	garden b of a nation's care	401 5		

INDEX

Burned (<i>cont.</i>)		Bush (<i>cont.</i>)		But for the grace of God	79:12
signal torch has b. his hour	264:5	b. supposed a bear	467:24	Butcher: b... his heart bleeds	270:35
uncle George's workshops was		every common b. afire with God	87:35	know a b. paints	96:27
b.	175:32	fear each b. an officer	446:7	shared by Miss B.	171:17
Burnet: freckled cowslip, b. and..		flame? the b. is bare	95:7	true my b.'s bill is due	218:13
clover	445:11	four times as big as the b.	311:7	Butchered to make a Roman holi-	
Burneth: b. the chariots	394:29	good wine needs no b.	428:40	day	114:19
still it b.	493:23	hide me by the bracken b.	30:6	Butchers: b. and cokes	310:5
Burning: boy stood on the b. deck	241:5	man in the b. with God may		even b. weep	214:23
b. and a shining light	63:18	meet	199:16	fills the b.'s shops	504:5
b. for b.	45:54	sweet Robin sits in the b.	420:2	meek and gentle with these b.	450:11
b. o'er the babe	525:16	thorough b., thorough brier	466:33	sacrificers, but not b.	449:9
b. Sappho loved and sung	115:43	underneath the barren b.	533:12	Butler: the Groom, the B., and the	
b. witches when we're only b.		young bird in this b.	311:7	Cook	218:22
weeds	141:12	Bushes: discovereth the thick b.	393:23	Butlers ought to know their place	41:6
b. with high hope	113:34	Busied in his majesty	443:10	Butt: here is my b.	473:31
depths of b. light	202:21	Busier: yet he sowed b. than he		knocks you down with the b.-	
honour'd for his b. throne	462:25	was	137:8	end	227:27
keep the home fires b.	210:4	Business: about my Father's b.	61:21	Butter: b. and eggs and a pound of	
like a liar gone to b. hell	473:20	annuity is a very serious b.	23:8	cheese	120:20
log was b. brightly	223:10	big b. give the people a square		b. and honey shall he eat	53:12
over the b. marle	344:24	deal	409:6	b. in a lordly dish	46:49
plucked out of the b.	56:1	breakfast first, b. next	542:27	b. will only make us fat	223:11
pretty Babe all b. bright	508:14	b. as usual	143:37	b.'s spread too thick	130:19
smell of b. fills the startled air	41:36	b. first: pleasure afterwards	542:25	b. that makes the temptation	269:7
Tiger! Tiger! b. bright	75:24	b. of America is b.	156:25	coffee, tea, chocolate, b. and	
time for the b. of the leaves	72:21	b. of delight	495:14	toast	13:17
with broad and b. face	149:12	b. of everybody	324:21	could we have some b.?	339:17
your lights b.	61:54	b. of the day in the day	564:19	fine words b. no parsnips	420:7
Burnish take on Eden-trees	545:7	b. was his aversion	195:21	it was the <i>best</i> b.	129:7
Burnished with golden rind	347:5	Cecil's despatch of b.	503:9	ladding b. from alternate tubs	408:4
Burns: b. but more clearly	585:4	come home to men's b.	25:15	little bit of b. to my bread	339:18
b. fierce while it is green	172:7	did my uncle Toby's b.	513:21	seas of b.	326:7
B., Shelley, were with us	93:4	do your own b.	68:36	Titan kiss a dish of b.	439:14
not she which b. in't	485:11	end of this day's b.	451:38	your bread and your b.	294:34
our wasted oil unprofitably b.	159:21	everybody's b. is nobody's b.	559:16	Buttercup: I'm called Little B.	221:9
parching air b. froze	345:31	for new projects than for settled		Buttercups: b. and daisies	264:22
Seraph that adores and b.	383:20	b.	27:41	when noontide wakes anew the	
Burn-side: waly, waly, yon b.	32:18	gets through more b. in spring	550:31	b.	92:16
Burnt-offerings: b... hast thou not		gone on b. to the Horse Guards	177:22	Buttered: always on the b. side	376:9
required	394:13	go to your b... pleasure	583:22	I sometimes dig for b. rolls	131:24
delightest not in b.	395:10	he that hath little b.	57:11	my brains ta'en out, and b.	466:8
Burr: I am a kind of b.	462:23	if everybody minded their own		Butterflies: b. and cockyolybirds	294:10
shake off the b. o' the world	543:16	b.	128:31	I look for b.	131:22
Burrow: always so near his b.	338:11	if it's b. of consequence	34:7	laugh at gilded b.	454:19
b. awhile and build	80:7	importance of b.	307:17	no b., no bees	253:12
Burrs: do roses stick like b.?	97:11	in civil b.; what first?	25:32	what it concedes to the b.	173:26
rough thistles, kecksies, b.	445:11	life's b... the terrible choice	96:14	white b. in the air	82:7
stick on conversation's b.	250:31	lucrative business of mystery	103:1	Butterfly: breaks a b. upon a wheel	385:30
Burst: be bold, it will not b. thee	56:48	my b. is to create	75:2	b. upon the road	300:13
b. Joy's grape	287:21	no feeling of his b.?	437:9	I'd be a b. born in a bower	36:26
b. out singing	415:14	no further in this b.	457:10	kill not the moth nor b.	73:23
first that ever b.	149:3	no praying, it spoils b.	371:13	b.	353:6
from that.. cedar what a b.!	17:11	nothing more requisite in b.		Butters: Stubbs b. Freeman	408:4
his flaw'd heart.. b. smilingly	454:23	than dispatch	1:8	Buttery: a little b.	247:17
let me not b. in ignorance	431:32	not slothful in b.	66:2	Butting through the Channel	333:21
one last short b.	334:5	occupy their b. in great waters	398:17	Buttock: broad b., tender hide	488:27
out of the little chapel I b.	90:24	pleasure was his b.	195:21	Buttocks: gorgeous b. of the ape	266:16
then b. his mighty heart	450:31	robs you on b. principles	490:38	Button: I wad na gie a b. for her	108:32
think to b. out into sudden blaze	342:20	servants of b.	26:22	little round b. at top	209:18
words, words, or I shall b.	203:20	some to b.	384:36	not a rap, not a b.	171:17
Bursting: unshook amidst a b.		to be drunk, the b. of the day	192:8	pray you, undo this b.	454:26
world	385:23	to b. that we love	425:9	you press the b.	12:9
Bursts: how thick the b.	17:12	to double b. bound	435:32	Buttoned: b. it with stars	251:2
Burton: why was B. built on Trent?	263:24	Treasury is the spring of b.	28:22	close-b. to the chin	160:12
Bury: b. it with me	185:5	your own foolish b.	139:36	Button-bole: take you a b. lower	455:32
b. me, b. me deeper	536:21	Busiris and his Memphian chivalry	344:26	Buttons: I had a soul above b.	154:14
b. the Great Duke	537:11	Busk: b. ye, b. ye	235:1	they've taken of 'is b. off	295:20
b. the lordliest lass of earth	84:5	wherefore should I b. my heid	32:18	with the metal b.	325:32
b. under the Finite	127:18	Buskin: hear thy b. tread	281:15	work them into waistcoat-b.	131:24
dead b. their dead	58:35	Buss: Miss B. and Miss Beale	8:10	Button-stick: tongue like a b.	295:3
dead Past b. its dead	317:7	Bust: animated b.	230:3	Buttress: b. of the church	335:21
disposed to b. for nothing	176:19	B. outlasts the throne	183:5	no juttie, frieze, b.	457:6
I b. some of you	185:5	only give a b. of marriages	115:39	Butts: beast.. b. me away	420:15
I come to b. Caesar	450:17	raise the tardy b.	279:4	Buxom, blithe, and debonair	341:27
I must b. sorrow	97:26	<i>Buste: le b. survit à la cité</i>	214:3	Buxton: every fool in B. can be	
take your..plunder, and b. the		Buster: another awful b.	376:8	at Bakewell	413:1
dead	363:7	Bustle: glance, and nod, and b. by	18:18	Buy: b. a world of happy days	476:13
therewith b. in oblivion	87:22	various b. of resort	340:20	b. my English posies	296:15
Bus: can it be a Motor B.?	223:8	Busts: picture plac'd the b. be-		b. then! bid then!	255:6
descending from the b.	128:18	tween	80:1, 139:5	b. yourself weeds	215:3
Hitler has missed the b.	135:10	Busy: b. curious, thirsty fly	370:11	cherries grow, that none can b.	4:14
I'm not even a b., I'm a tram	237:26	b. bum of men	342:5	cherries grow, which none may	
tumbled off a b.	228:8	b. old fool, unruly Sun	186:19	b.	124:4
Busby: Dr. B., a great man	2:17	b. trifer	159:27	come and b.	245:21
Buses: no b. runnin'..to Manda-		how b. I must be this day	21:7	come ye, b., and eat	54:29
lay	299:13	I would be b. too	561:29	I'd have you b. and sell so	485:27
Bush: aims but at a b.	501:18	orange-tree, that b. plant	244:17	I will b. with you	463:16
bed in the b.	515:27	some b. and insinuating rogue	473:1	no man might b. or sell	71:21
b. burned with fire..not con-		their silly thoughts so b. keep	343:15	nor peer nor prince can b.	124:5
sumed	45:33	Busybodies: tattlers also and b.	68:49		

INDEX

Buy (cont.)	
want new worlds to b	332 9
what would you b ?	35 8
Buyer, naught, 'neath the b	90 27
buying good pennyworths	217 16
buys costs nothing and b every-	
thing	354 47
Buzz B I B I B I	339 20
crowd and b, and murmuring	158 12
does it b ?	312 3
Buzzards the B. are all gentlemen	82 26
Buzzing hush d with b night-	
flies	441 45
what is he b in my ears	90 36
By and by b is easily said	435 28
in the coming b	240 33
in the next b	415 9
we shall hear it b	90 16
Byne, 'twelfth Sir B	
Byron B bore the pigeon of bus	
bleed his heart	16 8
close thy B	127 10
Cell ngwood B, Blake	362 30
from the poetry of Lord B a	
system	325 18
Goethe's sage mind and B's	
force	16 23
Lord B is only great as a poet	223 13
Lord B ist nur gross wenn er	
d chiet	323 13
when his eyes were shut	90 21
Byway I'll t b night me	170 25
his own B to heaven	150 17
Byword, a proverb and a b	47 45
Byzantium Soldan of B is smil-	
ing	141 3

C

[illegible][illegible]

Calculation shuning out of the other	176 10
Calculators sophisters Econo-	
mista and C.	102 11
Calculus integral and differential	
e	221 32
Caledonia gud to support C's	
cause	106 6
mourn hapless C	506 3
O C, stern and wild	417 22
Caledonian the C. stood	251 20
Calendars Court C, Directories	306 26
Calender my good friend, the C.	159 31
the C. right glad to find his friend	160 6
Calif e and the young lion	53 18
fasted C	62 13
golden-c of self love	125 25
killed a e in a high style	21 12
Calif a skin hang a e on those re-	
creant limba	447 28
Caliban Ban Ban, Ca C	479 43
Call as angels e to the soul	552 12
e forth thundering Aechylus	281 14
e him on the deep sea e him	
up the Sound	363 3
e home the heat you gave me	189 14
e easily mother dear	160 6
e ma Sappho e, me Chlars	152 6
e my brother back to me	241 7
e of the running tide	334 11
C of the Wild	315 23
e on the lazy laden stepping	
hours	351 31
e the cattle home	203 22
e three mune	327 5, 551 5
e tl themselves Christians	389 10
e the rest of the watch together	408 37
e day his own	482 22
e upon my soul within the house	482 22
e upon the wheels	142 14
e while he is near	54 30
come away children e no mora	15 27
Death must e too soon	222 25
don't e me apade	520 22
ununo what to e him	511 14
help lly children when they e.	295 6
l e in Cod and his Angels	180 32
if men will e	105 34
I know not what to e you	202 13
let me always e you l'dwin	304 34
none to e me Chasley	167 13
obey th important e	391 33
one clear e for me	525 23
only only e me thune	152 6
plesso God to e mo	301 9
prompt at every e	224 21
flod Gods e us out	206 12
them il at e. evil good	53 6
to hold me to you	219 10
to see what he would e them	44 15
voted at my party a e	221 17
whatever il eye e him	535 43
was l e God	96 18
wild e and a clear e	334 11
will they come when you do e ?	439 43
Callay Calloohi C l	129 393 3
Called come when you re e.	193 20
Call e e lue you e	378 13
l e Jol n a Impudent Bueh	204 33
l e not the down again	47 5
many are e	60 10
provoking to be e. an egg	131 3
science falsely so e	63 55
st e e his name Gad	45 7
some have e. thro mighty and	185 15
st eful	127 4
the Lord e Samuel	424 4
through l e another Alra came	67 59
vocation wherewith ye are e	6 10
we are e by h e name	490 21
Calletth them all by their names	
Calling e as he used to call	366 5
e of assemblies	53 39
e out of the	514 5
e thro the dark	294 9
e to the Angels	101 15
e gny of th is High e	154 4
f lowned their mercenary e	572 11
high is our e friend	279 15
he e e you eard the Last a e	572 11

INDEX

Callooh! Callay!	129:39-(130)	Came (cont.)		Candle (cont.)	
Calls: c. His saints around	81:4	hinds who cut and c. again	165:7	Handel. . .scarcely fit to hold a c.	112:22
if anybody c.	43:3	I c., and no one answered	171:14	hold a c. to my shames	463:38
Jesus c. us	3:19	I c., I saw, I conquered	120:13	hold their farthing c. to the sun	586:28
my road c. me	334:9	I c. like Water	206:12	how far that little c.	465:21
till God c. you away	32:17	I c., saw, and overcame	428:25, 442:19	Latin for a c.	204:6
'tis beauty c.	312:29	in prison. . .ye c. unto me	60:33	light a c. to the sun	501:15
Calm: all c., as it was bright	552:13	last c., and last did go	342:26	light such a c.	310:11
all is c. again	215:14	thrice c. on in fury	323:23	my c. burns at both ends	339:6
all our c. is in that balm	365:23	Cameelious Hump	297:27	not care a farthing c.	307:25
be c. in arguing	244:1	Camel: almost in shape of a c.	435:26	out, out, brief c.!	461:4
birds of c. sit brooding	343:13	c. . .through the eye of a needle	60:3	set a c. in the sun	109:25
c. and heav'nly frame	161:1	C.'s hump is an ugly lump	297:26	some c. clear burns somewhere	254:18
c. and silent night	184:2	commissariat c.	300:8	thou also shalt light my c.	392:29
c., c. me more	16:18	raiment of c.'s hair	57:29	two old chairs, and half a c.	311:12
c. in waters	494:12	swallow a c.	60:18	we did not see the c.	465:21
c. of mind all passion spent	351:7	Cameleopard: matched with this		Candle-ends: called him 'C'.	128:7
c. on the listening ear of night	421:9	c.	495:12	Candle-holder I'll be a c., and	
c.'s not life's crown	19:6	Camelot: cackling home to C.	452:34	look on	477:5
c. so deep	582:14	down to tower'd C.	534:1	Candlelight: by starlight and by c.	549:2
c. soul of all things	16:17	Camerado: the great C., the lover		by sun and c.	88:24
c. the troubled mind	155:1	truc	567:22	can I get there by c.?	367:4
c., though obscure, regions of		Cameron: come hither, Evan C.	23:29	colours seen by c.	88:9
philosophy	265:13	Camest: death, how c. thou in?	184:25	dress by yellow c.	515:14
c. thou may'st smile	279:19	Camilla: only Cecilia, or C., or		fire and fleet and c.	31:12
c. was the day	510:19	Belinda	22:22	Candles: blessed c. of the night	465:25
cankers of a c. world	440:21	resided C.	103:35	c. burn their sockets	264:1
cruel he looks, but c. and strong	496:20	when swift C. scours the plain	382:32	night's c. are burnt out	478:27
famous, c., and dead	91:38	Camino: muchos son los c.	134:12	the Author's own c.	542:31
for a c. unfit	190:13	Camisa: la ultima . . . es la soberbia	329:17	their c. are all out	457:17
in a season of c. weather	576:19	Cammin: nel mezzo del c. di . . vita	168:15	Candlestick-maker much acquaints	
in authority settled and c.	26:27	Camp: barrow and the c. abide	302:9	his soul with song	96:27
in guileless sleep, c. and still	547:7	from c. to c.	444:6	Candlesticks: seven golden c.	70:25
more than usual c.	208:21	if the general c. . . had tasted her	472:3	Candour. . . still thinks the best	143:10
nor peace within nor c. around	498:24	love rules the c.	116:37, 417:16	Candy: what a c. deal of courtesy	438:39
peace is what I seek and public c.	16:25	Campaspe: Cupid and my C.		Cane: as a gentleman switches	
so, c. are we	557:24	play'd	321:14	his c.	151:8
so cool, so c., so bright	245:13	Campbell: do not Maister or C.		nice conduct of a clouded c.	385:18
so soft, so c., yet eloquent	119:2	me	420:19	Canem: cave c.	378:8
stars in their c.	15:17	Campbells: the C. are comin'	10:9	Canities abest morosa	238:15
taught us to be c. and meek	251:4	Campden Hill: strikes the stars on		Canker: hath not thy rose a c.?	445:23
there is no joy but c.	535:15	C.	141:16	joy without c. or cark	309:25
there's c. in a Henry Clay	294:31	the largest lamp on C.	141:13	killing as the c. to the rose	342:15
there we sit in peaceful c.	266:12	Camps: courts and c. . . learn the		loathsome c. . . in sweetest bud	486:31
to c. contending kings	486:7	world	139:11	this thorn, this c., Bolingbroke	438:36
to envisage circumstance, all c.	286:16	in c. a leader sage	418:8	worm, the c., and the grief	118:26
tumult dwindled to a c.	119:26	Can: act upon it, if you c.	218:26	Cankers: c. of a calm world	440:21
Wordsworth's sweet c.	17:5	bear them we c., and if we c., we		some to kill c.	466:42
Calmed: thus be conscience-c.	287:3	must	263:32	Cannibals that each other eat	470:2
Calmer: angling. . . a c. of unquiet		c., but will not, save me	189:14	Cannie wee thing	104:27
thoughts	559:15	c. must be so sweet	254:27	Canning: like Mr. C.'s wit	240:7
Calmly in their place	26:27	c. something, hope	254:19	Cannon: burst the c.'s roar	251:5
Calmness: c. is great advantage	244:12	come fill up my c.	416:8, 420:15	c.'s opening roar	113:27
for c. to remember	3:6	cry I c. no more. I c.	254:19	c. to right of them	528:17
keeps the law in c. made	575:10	do what you c.	232:13	carry c. by our sides	437:31
Calms: celestial Wisdom c. the		fill the c., and fill the cup	541:14	even in the c.'s mouth	427:21
mind	279:15	he who c., does	490:31	pulse like a c.	200:3
that c. each fear	21:9	I ought, therefore I c.	284:6	thundered the c. of France	146:15
Calumniating: envious and c. time	481:21	pass me the c., lad	263:33	Cannonading: Cossack comman-	
Calumnies are answered best with		talent does what it c.	337:43	ders c. come	5:7
silence	282:4	what we c. we will be	293:11	Cannon-ball: a c. took off his legs	252:29
Calumny: envy and c. and hate		you c. and you can't	187:7	Cannon-balls: words as hard as c.	200:40
and pain	492:7	youth replies, I c.	199:32	Cannons: where the thundering c.	
thou shalt not escape c.	434:11	Canaan: to the Jews old C. stood	562:15	roar	227:10
Calve: si quicquam. . . C.	133:19	Canaanites: place of the C.	45:36	Cannot: he who c., teaches	490:31
Calves: Hyperion of c. the Piper	146:20	Canace: highte C.	138:4	we c. do it, Sir, because	131:10
Calvin, oat-cakes, and sulphur	504:22	Canadian: cold on C. hills	310:2	what men. . . c. do if they would	273:12
Calvinist: disease in the liver. . . a C.	200:11	Canakin: let me the c. clink	471:9	Canoe: coffin clapt in a c.	112:33
Calvinistic: we have a C. creed	379:7	why clink the c.?	91:27	paddle his own c.	331:19
Calypso: Ulysses leaves once more		Canamus: paula maiora c.	555:30	Canon: fixt his c. 'gainst self-	
C.	493:25	Canary: cup of rich C. wine	280:9	slaughter	430:33
Cam: Isis and C.	573:14	mine host's C. wine	287:1	Canonized: many (questionless) c.	
you, my C. and Isis	381:24	Cancel: c. all our vows	189:20	on earth	86:16
Cambridge: C. people rarely smile	84:13	c. . . that great bond	459:8	thy c. bones, hearsed in death	431:32
to C. books	87:26, 548:20	lure it back to c. half a line	207:2	Canons: dine with the C. of	
books to C. gave	549:1	power to c. his captivity	448:37	Christ-Church	272:38
fields of C., our dear C.	158:10	Cancelled: rages of the ages shall		Canopied: love-thoughts. . . c. with	
visit C. first	28:20	be c.	236:6	bowers	482:1
when thou taught'st C. . . Greek	351:17	Cancels: debt which c. all others	154:24	over-c. with luscious woodbine	466:41
Cambridgeshire, of all England	84:12	Cancers: because women have c.	290:2	Canopies: under the c. of costly	
Cambuscan: story of C. bold	341:20	Candid: be c. where we can	383:8	state	441:41
Cambysses: in King C.'s vein	439:31	one dissertates, he is c.	93:18	Canopy: from heat did c. the herd	486:15
Came: all things going as they c.	411:30	save me from the c. friend	124:13	glorious c. of light and blue	566:12
burbled as it c.	129:39-(130)	Candidate: c. of heaven	192:39	than. . . a rich embroider'd c.	446:2
c. out by the same door	206:10, 11	he is a c. for truth	200:23	this most excellent c., the air	433:15
c. out of great tribulation	71:6	Candle: burning a farthing c. at		under a c. of love	549:6
C.-over-with-the-Conqueror. . .		Dover	271:15	under the c.	429:16
mind	561:13	c.-flame beside the surplices	310:24	Canossa: nach C. gehen wir nicht	72:30
for your pleasure you c. here	160:9	c. of understanding	56:18	Cans of poisoned meat	141:34
found it, or c. by it	462:28	c. singed the moth	464:4	Canst: c. thou do likewise?	175:18
he c. unto his own	62:63	c. to light you to bed	368:9	give what thou c.	163:47

INDEX

[illegible]

Captives	sub sic opinion which	103 16
Capt	had her e	545 2
Capt	red roses creat the c	429 5
Capt	n and a right good c, too	221 10
C, art	the sleepin there below?	363 3
C, is a good	travelling name	203 13
c	is in his bunk	439 31
c	jewels in the carconet	472 9
C of the	Gaste	323 17
c of the	Hampshire grenadiers	216 28
C of the	Pinefore	221 80 31
C or Colonel or	kn ght in arms	351 14
C I take me in		31 1
captive good	attending c ill	457 14
cook and a c	bold	218 1
crew of the C	sig	140 28 218 14
deck my C	has	566 28-567
cach c	petit officer and man	251 4
c	her of C's Wattle?	173 3
foremost c	of his time	537 14
I ere he took a c	a by cut	1-6 0
h C a hand on his	shoulder	363 4
I	pure soul unto h a c Christ	475 16
I am the c	of my soul	241 10
in the c	a choleric word	461 33
nobody like the C		542 22
C I my C I		566 27
Oh C	Shaw!	219 8
our great c	a c	470 24
c	plain russet coated c	167 3
royal c	of th's runn d band	444 7
thru the	heart	442 21
train band c		159 37
Captains c	and rulers clothed	55 32
c	most gorgeously	
C and the	kings depart	300 24
c by the	hundred	218 3
c	couragous	31 14
c	of industry	127 3
c	thunder of the c,	49 7
c	young star-c glow	208 7
Capt	ate while they c inform	160 10
Capt	c c good attending captain	
all		487 14
c	vold of noble rage	535 12
foes they c	make	232 19
led	espriaty c	395 9
they that led us	away c	400 5
weak minds led c		350 2
c when I am	they	347 34
c	whell or guest or c	551 16
Captives	proclaim liberty to the c	55 3
c	they p ty upon all c	369 3
c	to serve your c need	303 26
Captivity	bring away c thence	
captivity		509 4
c	bringeth the prisoners out of c	396 5
c	give me me and my hopes	472 34
led c	captivity	395 9
c	no lead ng into c	400 17
c	power to cancel his c	443 37
c	turned away the c of Jacob	397 8
c	turn out c O Lord	399 34
Corus	harc alias enter c extulit	
urbs		555 18
Crisis	c. pol'us sup'ponit ducit	372 5
Cris	as c's vocat	411 25
Cris	as c's vocat	411 25
c	fast her pol'it c	310 10
c	gilded c of day	340 5
Creatur	jo n the innumerable c	95 3
c	put up your c	249 17
c	the C starts for the Dawn of	
c	Not! ng	206 20
c	the phantom C has resc'd the	
c	Not! ng	206 21
c	where my c has rested	342 6
Carsars	in the this batter'd	
C		205 20 20 6
Circles	c of many a tall sh n	474 6
c	whose loves I prize at c	479 14
Carcass	c fast n bounds	449 10
c	every my c back to your soul	110 33
c	whereover the c is	60 35
C	arent c's n jew's in the c	477 8
C	ard c's n jew's in the c	215 11
c	we must weak by the c	477 8
c	you may cut it on the c	302 6
C	can. d. being made ere the c	135 24

Cardinal C.,—Christ,—Maria,—	96 17
God	
C Lord Archbishop of Rheims	34 8
Jackdaw sat on the C's chair	34 8
Cards can pack the c. and yet can-	
not play	25 47
damn your c. the devil a books	520 31
not learned to play at c	276 12
old age at c	384 37
play'd at c for kisses	321 14
shuffle the c	134 15
some were playing c	31 1
Care, a life is full of c.	436 2
a his weary laugh and c. be-	
guile	104 33
begone dull c	5 19
beyond his love and c	568 16
black,—at the horseman's back	12 18
black C. on the pillion	259 10
brief sorrow short lived c	361 12
builders wrought with greatest c	315 23
can a woman a tender c. cease?	161 31
c draws on c	189 9
c is heavy sleep you	170 23
c less eyes lips, and hands to	
miss	186 25
careless with artful c	154 27
c k lled a cat	409 15
c ll kill a cat	280 12
c no more to clothe and eat	430 1
c of this world	59 24
c sat on his faded cheek	345 7
c a check and curb	531 28
c closed our anxious c. of thee	168 12
dark forgetting of c	368 12
death came w. th friendly c	151 18
deep and reverential c	573 13
deliberation and public c	345 24
d approves thine c	351 23
for cloth of gold you cease to c	218 30
golden c	442 25
happy the man whose wish and	
c	356 26
hast thou no c. of me?	428 29
have a c. of natures that are mute	330 25
Heaven a peculiar c.	508 14
l c for nobody	72 16 168 15
l c not very greatly	8 17
l c whether a man is Good	
or Evil	75 13
I don't care where the water	
goes	142 12
if full of c	169 24
irks c the crop-fall bird?	95 14
I shan't c or ho	230 11
kill ng c and grief of heart	446 15
lift her with c.	252 12
little c. we	453 11
load of splendid c.	337 24
mettle enough to kill c.	469 14
mettle and valour in this	
Welshman	444 17
nobody l c. for comes a-court-	
ing me	220 39
nor c beyond thou	230 26
nos for itself hath any c	6 2
no with too intense a c	183 22
nought but c on ev'ry han'	105 37
of other c they little reckoning	
make	342 27
put my c	37 21
put my address now with me	
past c	474 32
primary consideration take c.	
of ourselves	273 5
publ c burden of the nation a c.	492 5
punch with c l	83 1
ravell d sleeve of c	455 11
righteous work, the public c	148 8
sae weary fu. o c.	1008 39
seek w. th c. d difficulty	399 10
some c. bestow on us	155 6
sport that wrinkled C. deserves	361 19
take c l	315 5
take c. of their health and their	
commemoration	22 19
take c. of the minutes	139 25
take c. of the sense	270 12
when the c. is over	547 15
the least I care in feeling her c.	171 63
they agree! it is the c.	125 13

INDEX

Care (<i>cont.</i>)		Carl-hemp: thou stalk o' c. in man	104:22	Carters: keep a farm, and c.	432:45
things beyond our c.	193:17	Carlisle: roused the burghers of C. to C.'s, and to Almack's too	322:23	Carthage: come again to C.	465:17
tiresome verse-reciter, C.	494:9	Carmichael: Marie C., and me	31:18	<i>Carthago: delenda est C.</i>	132:8
tonight so full of c.	80:17	<i>Carmina: c. non prius audita nulla placere diu...c. possunt sunt et mihi c.</i>	259:14	<i>O magna C.</i>	259:29
took great c. of his Mother	339:15	Carnage: c. drear of Flodden's.. field	257:12	Cartridges: young ones carry...c.	489:6
'twas nipt with c.	338:14	Carnal: a very heathen in the c. part	556:7	Carve: c. a little bit off the top c. on every tree	427:23
want, the c., the sin	533:20	Carnally: to be c. minded is death	113:4	c. out dials, quaintly	446:1
we c. not which way we go	198:24	Carnation: a' never could abide c.	381:10	he may not...c. for himself	431:21
what boots it with uncessant c.	342:20	Carnations: morn of bright c. our c. and streak'd gillyvors	111:13	let's c. him	449:10
what c. I how fair she be?	572:2	Carol: fluting a wild c.	65:52	you may c. it on his tombstone	302:6
whose c. is lest men see too much	95:31	hear a c., mournful, holy	443:22	Carved: c. biform his fader	136:27
with what c...begirt us round	245:5	quaintest, richest c.	190:6	c. out his passage	456:5
woman who did not c.	303:12	this c. they began that hour	485:23	c. with figures strange and sweet	150:21
women and c., and c. and women	560:25	Caroling free, singing our song	18:26	head fantastically c. upon it	442:15
world is full of c.	560:25	Carolings: so little cause for c.	531:38	they c. at the meal	417:4
you are c., and c. must keep you	170:23	Carolled: still they are c. and said	336:13	we c. not a line	572:14
young ladies should take c. of themselves	22:18	Carouse: with what a brave c.	428:32	Carven from the laurel-tree	545:7
your sex's earliest, latest c.	322:3	Carp: this c. of truth	567:2	Carver: all made out of the c.'s brain	150:21
Care-charmer sleep	168:12	<i>Carpe diem</i>	258:17	was the c. happy?	413:10
Care-charming Sleep	38:9	Carpenter: c.'s son	59:32	Carving the fashion of a new doubt	468:17
Carod: c. greatly to serve God and the King	363:8	understood Christ was a c.	73:17	Carving-knife: with a c.	369:8
c. not to be at all	345:15	Walrus and the C.	130:12	Caryatides: unfrowning c.	516:17
Gallio c. for none of these things	65:3	you may scold a c.	271:5	Casca: what a rent the envious C.	450:28
nor wish'd, nor c.	401:29	Carpet: cliff-top has a c.	80:14	Cascade: thy Brigade with cold c.	219:8
Career: boy's ideal of a manly c.	182:26	figure in the c.	268:15	Case: her nom'native c.	370:5
c. of high-handed wrong	135:3	knight...on carpet consideration	484:15	in such an evil c.	323:29
East is a c.	182:36	no c. knight so trim	418:8	its semblance in another's c.	159:2
his bright and brief c. is o'er	417:29	Turkey c...to a picture	325:9	lady in the c.	116:16, 218:15
nothing which might damage his c.	36:17	ye curious c. knights	217:16	lady's in the c.	215:30
suspend your mad c.	162:24	Carpet-dusting...not the imperative labour	87:27	my heart in a c. o' gowd	32:19
Careful: c. never to set up any of their own	102:37	Carpets: long c. rose	285:27	nothing to do with the c.	220:15
c. soul and the troubled heart	302:1	Carr: Lord Rosebery and Comyns C.	141:31	though I'm in sorry c.	218:12
is not c. what they mean	480:35	Carriage: I can't afford a c.	168:2	unto you will show his c., his c.	373:11
so c. of the type	532:35	making them women of good c.	477:7	vengeance of Jenny's c.	466:12
Carefully: most c. upon your hour	430:7	very small second class c.	219:10	what appears in England's c.	159:24
polished up that handle so c.	221:15	Carriages: I've seen your c.	299:19	Cased: your hare when it is c.	223:4
very c. and slow	539:19	Carrie: dear C. rightly declined	233:6	Casement: at the c. seen her stand	533:42
Carefulness: eat the bread of c.	399:35	Carried: c. about with every wind of doctrine	67:57	c. high and triple-arch'd	285:19
Careless: c. of mankind	535:19	c. away with...vain doctrine	389:51	c. Jessamine stirr'd	536:11
c. she is with artful care	154:27	c. them...feet forward	87:6	c. ope at night	288:9
c. shoe-string	246:4	Government...c. on	564:20	c. slowly grows	538:19
c. their merits...to scan	224:21	he hath...c. our sorrows	54:25	full on this c. shone the...moon	285:20
first fine c. rapture	92:15	reserved, c. about...or wor-shipped	401:10	winder, a c.	177:5
sitting c. on a granary floor	284:12	<i>Carrière: la c. ouverte aux talents</i>	126:2	Casements: charm'd magic c.	288:1
so c. of the single life	532:35	Carrion: I'll not, c. comfort, Despair	254:19	Cash: ah, take the c.	205:25, 26
Carelessness: to lose both looks like c.	569:23	this their c. crucified	522:21	c. payment...the sole nexus	126:6, 127:1
Cares: against eating c.	342:7	Carrow: late slain at C.	502:20	c. that goes therewith	140:2
but a frost of c.	547:20	Carry: books that you may c. to the fire	276:28	rhyme...for needfu' c.	105:27
c. can make the sweetest love to frown	232:5	c. all he knew	225:2	takes your c.	143:6
c. that infest the day	316:10	c. everything before me in that House	181:26	Cashier'd: when he's old, c.	469:26
friend to soothe the c.	288:15	c. thee whither thou wouldst not	64:18	Cashiering most Kings and Senates	127:6
heavier weight of c.	1:18	c. their comfort about with them	196:25	Cashmere: tales of wild C.	571:6
humble c., and delicate fears	581:6	c. them in his bosom	54:11	Casius: betwixt Damiana and Mount C. old	345:31
if the heart...is deprest with c.	214:30	c. up this corpse	91:36	Cask: when the oldest c. is opened	323:31
in thy fats our c. be drown'd	424:19	certain we can c. nothing out for to c. me home	68:51	Casket: like a c. of gold	585:17
kings have c.	232:5	man must c. knowledge with him	10:2	seal the hushed c. of my soul	238:32
mean, sordid, home-bred c.	101:30	to c. off the latter	376:23	Casques: very c. that did affright the air	443:4
naebody c. for me	106:15	to England to c.	189:8	Cassander: sweet pomander, good C.	502:17
none c. whether it prevail or not	375:18	we c. within us the wonders we must c. it with us	86:11	<i>Casse: tout passe, tout c.</i>	12:21
no one c. for me	72:16	Cart: creak of a lumbering c.	200:5	Cassia: heap c., sandal-buds	94:18
poor devil has ended his c.	93:19	horse is drawn by the c.	585:17	Cassio: not C. kill'd!	473:17
small c. of daughter, wife, or friend	358:1	now travers'd the c.	295:15	<i>Cassium: C. C. Romanorum ultim</i>	526:12
unyex'd with anxious c.	192:13	on a c. in Hyde Park	491:6	Cassius: answer'd Caius C. so	451:21
void of c. and strife	378:16	Carter: Mrs. C. could...translate Epictetus	270:5	C. hath a lean and hungry look	448:26
warly c., an' warly men	105:38			C...will deliver C.	448:35
what c. these roarers	479:15			that spare C.	448:27
worn with life's c.	165:21			Cassock: c., band, and hymn-book too	568:25
Caress: we shall linger to c. him	560:27			though his c. was swarming	34:17
Caressed: what...serpents...c. Faustine?	523:11			Cassock'd huntsman	161:25
Carest: if thou c. not whom I love	185:21			Cassowary: if I were a c.	568:25
Careth: c. not for the sheep	63:38			Cast: c. away their cords	391:48
the Lord c. for the strangers	400:20			c. away the works of darkness	389:22
Carey: if you'd go to Mother C.	294:21			c. herself...from th' Ismenian steep	350:17
Cargo: c. of ivory...c. of Tyne coal	333:20			c. out my shoe	395:23
Cargo-boats: oh, the little c.	298:25			c. their burden upon the Lord	302:3
Caribou: wilds where the c. call	422:22			c. the water of my land	461:1
Caricature: with a c. of a face	220:16			c. thy bread upon the waters	51:27
Carl: joy without canker or c.	309:25			c...your pearls before swine	58:18
Carl: c. in Norrway	302:25			in no wise c. out	63:22
c. spak oo thing	137:27			loath to c. away my speech	482:18
Carles: avant ye, base c.	420:25			pale c. of thought	434:4
Pym and such c.	90:16				

Cast (cont.)
 acuphure to c. thee up again 431 32(-432)
 set my life upon a c 470 43
 suddenly c down 394 33
 the more I c away 99 32
 thou only last c out to c into my teeth 405 13
 vilely c away 431 24
 Castalia *pocula C plena aqua* 47 29
 Castaway lest I myself should be a c 371 20
 Castigator *centurioque minorum* 66 37
 Castil an old C. poor noble 250 2
 Castine c. a dim religious light c down their golden crowns 119 24
 Castita *em da mihi c* 341 24
 Castle ancient c. not in decay 240 19
 lores through his e wall 21 20
 e. called Doubtins c. 475 7
 c precipice-enured 99 10
 toward e 91 5
 house of everyone is his e 135 20
 man's house is his c 145 9
 my old lad of the c 143 7
 our c strength 431 2
 rich man in his c 3 15
 splendour falls on e walls 538 14
 e's hath a pleasant seat 457 6
 Castle Downe look ower the C 30 10
 Castlepatrick I come from C 141 10
 Castletragh intel actual eunuch C. 115 13
 mask like C 495 15
 Castles all the c. built with air 280 6
 make c than in spyne 138 24
 my e are my king's alone 418 26
 Casual half believers in our c creeds 18 12
 Casualty in the force and road of c 463 44
 Casuistry mountains of C 381 27
 Casuists soundest c doubt 354 41
 Cat as a c would watch a mouse 520 18
 I ut he is a very fine c 275 11
 eare killed a c 470 15
 eare I kill a c 250 12
 e and the fiddle 367 1
 C the wailed by himself c languishes loudly c may look at a king 120 14
 Cleat are C 120 3 4
 dezier tl an the blue-eyed c 510 31
 enlow a college or a c 384 4
 had fibrous been a c 17 11
 I anging I is c on Monday 20 18
 I amless necessary c 494 23
 he lough is a crowded c 360 3
 I in Aunt Jol ska's Blunclie C 312 9
 I d n want to swim, a c 173 2
 if your mother a c had but k ttered 430 40
 I al all tell the c 5 1
 it right I have been c 33 20
 it was the c 221 23
 I at take a c 137 36
 I like the poor c the adage 457 11
 made a c laugh 379 23
 more ways of killing a c 204 13
 part to tear a c in 460 25
 pass on c 309 27
 see the c i the dairy 100 15
 see how the c jumps 470 20
 take suggestion as a c leaps 470 36
 to each in the c last a glove 410 21
 turned the c in again 37 18
 what c at a toast cream 440 22
 what c averse to fish 450 20
 when I play with my c 355 3
 weened the c 370 6
 Catalogue dul c of common things 256 43
 in the c ye give men 445 25
 Cat's act backward c haunted me 324 16
 w dle learn in my 333 14
 C e ments you e and hairiness 415 5
 Ca as people Think you c 441 22
 pay to come like the c 412 21
 face between of action and c 154 29
 Cat's as the world c another 414 16

Catch (cont.)
 c a falling star 186 16
 c. him once upon the hip 463 17
 c it ere it come to ground 459 27
 c my flying soul 352 7
 c the Cynthia of this minute 354 20
 e the manners living 383 8
 first e your hare 223 4
 first to e the dawn 344 25
 hard to e and conquer 336 8
 he ll e us some more 34 16
 I can e. her 202 6
 perdution e my soul 472 27
 perils and diseases which e at hum 35 24
 toss s the air and e again 95 27
 Catch as catch can fell to playing the game of c. 209 18
 Caught be more wise and not be e 377 24
 Catalogue paid for e my 'oss, 6d passion I see, is c 513 22
 poverty a e 450 13
 somebody a e it now 40 10
 Catchword man lives prin- 300 16
 cipally by e 514 32
 Catechism scarce had and his C 543 10
 so ends my c 449 30
 Categories ballet dance of blood- 70 13
 less c 73 23
 Caterpillar c on the leaf 228 27
 I don't see 't and the C 474 31
 Caterpillars of the commonwealth 440 2
 Cates feed on e and have him talk 200 27
 Catharine tart e virtue 535 1
 Cathay cycle of c 537 24
 Cathartid in the vast e leave him sit outside the c at I lorence 176 2
 Catharine as on a C pear 517 13
 Catholic and the Druse and the C 740 25
 C men that live upon wine 41 30
 glorious the c amen 503 6
 last flower of C love 525 33
 one C. and Apostolik Church that I e hold the C Faith 388 37
 Cathine (Scott) talked to me con- 276 17
 cerning C a conspiracy
 Cato Iritus and C. might dis- 103 39
 charge their souls
 C gives his little senate laws 351 7
 fate of C. and of Rome 1 21
 I ke C give his little senate laws 385 29
 Voice of C is the voice of Rome 270 26
 well reputed C a daughter 449 14
 w at C. did 93 16
 what C a daughter durst not 412 16
 Catom *ad vicia C* 310 22
 Catonibus *fructus memoria C of que Ceteris* 247 20
 Cats e and monkeys 268 16
 c is dogs 403 16
 c may have had their goose cooked 121 22
 do e eat bats? 145 21
 each each had seven c. 366 8
 is there black c. 171 10
 s e and dogs 500 29
 where c are c 311 13
 wild c in your kitchens 470 25
 Cattle call at e. home 293 24
 e are grazing 577 20
 e upon a thousand hills 395 3
 lowly c shed 3 20
 thousands of great e 104 20
 women are mostly troublesome c 310 13
 Catu e *puer C* 312 17
 Catu us C. makes mouths at our speech 323 5
 510 20
 in a metre of C 323 5
 Cauteris *glantia illi maximus C* 123 1
 Cautious glancing on the frosty C 474 20
 Cause Mrs. C. a Curtain Lec- 269 9
 ture
 Caught I before he e the heart 317 21
 c has clear accents 93 3
 c my foot in the mat 431 10
 c my heavenly jewel 531 21

Caught (cont.)
 e the world a great hands 263 13
 how I c it found it 463 25
 men c out in guilt 140 31
 rsm c in a thicket 44 15
 Scotchman c young 272 14
 she c him by his garment 45 16
 Cauldron fire burn, and c. bubble 450 10
 round about the go 450 20
 Cauliflower, pineapple and cran- 210 13
 berries
 Cause e *finita est* 21 5
etrix c deit placuit 320 22
 Cause *nequid etiam e vram* 553 6
causas rerum cognoscere c 550 16
etiam perdere c 253 14
 Cause armor of a righteous c. 5 1
 believe in Freedom a c 310 10
 believing in the justice of our c 233 20
 e is in my will 449 24
 e of dullness in others 200 20
 e of Freedom is the c of God 70 21
 e of this last gift 457 22
 e of just impediment 391 21
 e that lacks assistance 33 5
 c that perishes with them 140 14
 c that wit is in other men 411 11
 draw my pen in defence of a bad effect whose c is God 101 12
 ere her c bring fame 320 12
 events which they did not c 235 25
 final c. of the human nose 551 4
 first Almighty C. 350 14
 for God for the C 1 32
 for no c. however just 514 5
 for which high c. born? 333 3
 I er magni cent and swif c 102 45
 homely beauty of the good old c 577 10
 I ll try the whole c 148 15
 it is the c it is the c, my soul 473 11
 little shall I grace my c 460 45
 nor help the just c 357 35
 not jealous for the c 472 17
 obstinacy in a bad c 86 14
 out c is just 180 4
 I philosophy shrinks to her second c 351 17
 report me and my e aright 435 1
 singly hast maintained the c of truth 345 20
 slowly dying c 523 10
 so little c for catolings 235 18
 Thou Great I list C 350 10
 to set the C. above renown 202 13
 which laws or kings can e or cure 220 17
 woman s c la man's 275 19
 you all did love him not with- 519 6
 out c 450 21
 your country a c calls you away 217 16
 Cause la *différence de la c et ton effet* 97 34
 Causeless curse c shall not come 50 37
 Causes of this 33 11
 Causes dare offence from am'rous former e. of her moan 87 21
 home of lost c 19 10
 in its e just 103 10
 make, to breed c 232 7
 there is occasions and c 445 7
 these flowers as in their c 123 9
 though art elide e are not found 370 14
 Cautious statistical Christ 370 14
 Cavalier each c. who loves honour 416 5
 I e a brave old Scotch C. 24 5
 Cavalier perfect c 112 34
 Cavaliers nation of men of honour, and of c 102 11
 Cavanagh a blows were not un- 140 7
 derved
 Cave I hid in her vacant inter- 310 13
 lar c 82 27
 Is political C. of Adallam 35 6
 Idols of the C. 351 9
 in an ocean-c 341 25
 in hygan c. forlorn 451 17
 in this our pinching c. 371 19
 lone c a s. Leide

INDEX

Cave (<i>cont.</i>)		Celebrated: c., cultivated, under-		Cerberus: give that C. a sop	155:7
out of the misty eastern c.	495:21	rated nobleman	218:17	like C., three gentlemen at once	500:25
tear the c. where Echo lies	477:26	c... for his Department	173:29	of C. and blackest Midnight	
thro' every hollow c.	535:18	<i>Celeriter: qui dat c.</i>	526:3	born	341:26
<i>Cave canem</i>	378:8	Celerity: such a c. in dying	423:25	Cerebration: deep well of uncon-	
Cavern: happy field or mossy c.	287:1	Celestial: from Thy c. home	132:1	scious c.	268:6
in a c., in a canyon	355:22	from thy c. seat	310:9	Cerements: burst their c.	431:32
in a c. under	492:27	glowed c. rosy red	349:4	clinging like c.	252:12
skulking Truth to her old c. fled	381:27	Peter sat by the c. gate	119:14	Ceremonial: for any c. purposes..	
Caverns: C. measureless to man	151:32, 33	this mournful gloom for that c.		water	243:15
in Misery's darkest c. known	275:2	light	344:21	Ceremonies: of fantasy, of dreams,	
out of the c. of rain	493:1	thou c. light shine inward	346:20	and c.	449:11
send-strewn c., cool and deep	15:24	touch of c. temper	347:29	Ceremony: enforced c.	451:9
twice ten thousand c.	288:30	Celestially: mud, c. fair	83:27	no c. that to great ones 'longs	461:28
Caves: c. of ice	151:33(-152)	Celia: C. altogetner	566:19	save c., save general c.	444:22
dark unfathom'd c. of ocean	230:5	C. has undone me	566:18	thrice-gorgeous c.	444:23
from Mendip's sunless c.	322:19	come, my C.	282:5	Cerinthus that is lost	91:2
from the fountain and the c.		know, C.	125:1	Certain: c. because..impossible	542:4
	151:33(-152)	not, C., that I juster am	421:16	c. of sorrow in store	300:22
Hell..sigh'd from all her c.	346:8	Celibacy has no pleasures	278:17	lady of a 'c. age'	116:22
ring from their marble c.	190:3	Cell: dwell in a dungeon c.	220:6	love..if it seem c.	584:24
rocks, c., lakes, fens	346:2	each in his narrow c.	229:30	nothing..c., except death and	
<i>Caceto: hunc tu, Romane, c.</i>	261:15	for cloister'd c.	291:6	taxes	211:9
Caviare to the general	433:25	hermit hoar, in solemn c.	276:15	nothing c. in man's life but this	337:40
Cawdor: C. shall sleep no more	458:12	in any c. you run, dear	265:24	nothing more c. than uncertain-	
Glamis thou art, and C.	457:1	my c. is set here in thy bosom	543:16	ties	35:20
I am Thane of C.	456:24	priest from the prophetic c.	343:21	one thing is c.	206:9
king, C., Glamis, all	458:30	self-respecting lady's c.	39:26	thou c. pain	220:9
no more than to be C.	456:17	solitary c.	151:12, 507:22	Certainly aged	116:22
Thane of C. lives	456:17	Thou hast given me a c.	247:16	Certainties: begin with c.	24:13
Caving at the gun's report	467:7	what feast..in thine eternal c.?	438:8	better than most people's c.	235:11
C.B.: a fortnight's C.	295:4	Cellar: born in a c.	155:11, 209:17	hot for c.	336:36
Cease: can a woman's tender care		in his c. stopped him down	376:21	Certainty: quit a c. for an uncer-	
c.	161:11	Cellarage: this fellow in the c.	432:25	tainty	277:36
c., every joy	122:40	Cellarer: Old Simon the C.	40:15	sober c. of waking bliss	340:16
c., large example	319:3	Cells: c. and gibbets for 'the man'	156:22	thy wisdom, less thy c.	512:9
c. upon the midnight with no		o'erbrimmed their clammy c.	284:11	<i>Certamina: haec c. tanta pulveris</i>	
pain	287:32	thro' c. of madness	536:22	<i>exigui..</i>	556:22
c. ye from man	52:32	Celt: blind hysterics of the C.	533:22	<i>Certare ingenio</i>	320:30(-321)
ere our worship c.	198:16	Slav, Teuton, C.	528:11	Certified how long I have to live	394:8
fears that I may c. to be	289:4	<i>Cerae: noctes c.que deum</i>	261:26	Certieth: one night c. another	392:32
have their day and c. to be	531:41	Cenotaph: laugh at my own c.	493:1	<i>Certum est quia impossibile est</i>	542:4
he did not c.; but cooed	578:11	Censer: from swinged c. teeming	288:6	Cervantes: C. is never petulant	325:23
he did not c. while he stayed	239:15	<i>Censor: castigat, c.que minorum</i>	256:2	C. on his galley	141:8
he maketh wars to c.	394:29	<i>Censoris: cum tabulis animum c.</i>	257:19	C.' serious air	382:14
let the long contention c.	16:19	Censorship: assassination .. ex-		C. smiled Spain's chivalry away	116:45
life and all shall c.	308:10	treme form of c.	491:2	<i>Cervicem: unam c.</i>	120:18
lightning, which doth c. to be	477:24	<i>Censura: vexat c. columbas</i>	283:1	Cesspool: London, that great c.	188:23
not the more c. I to wander	346:19	Censure: all c. of a man's self	274:5	Cesure: have refused other c.	281:27
that love may never c.	244:25	c. freely who have written well	382:20	<i>Cetera: c. quis nescit</i>	371:18
that the man I am may c. to		every trade save c.	117:11	<i>permitte divi c.</i>	258:13
be	535:43(-536)	fear not slander, c. rash	430:1	<i>Cethegis: prisais memorata Catoni-</i>	
that thou shouldst c. to be	499:9	no man can justly c.	86:30	<i>bus atque C.</i>	257:20
they die not..but c.	411:6	take each man's c.	431:25	Ceylon: soft o'er C.'s isle	240:18
tongues, they shall c.	66:45	ten c. wrong	382:19	Chadband style of oratory	173:33
to see me c. to live	19:5	those who durst not c.	278:35	Chaeronea: that dishonest victory	
would not c., but cried still	196:2	Censured: what we behold is c.	330:13	at C.	351:16
Ceased: from ancient melody have c.	75:18	Cent: not a c. for tribute	238:4	Chafe: champ and c...in the spray	15:23
song had c.	336:2	on Dutch bottoms just twenty		he that lets another c.	244:2
when Lucy c. to be	580:18	per c.	124:6	though..reason c.	190:27
Ceasing: like the c. of exquisite		they voted c. per c.	112:28	Chafes: take no care who c.	460:9
music	316:13	Centaur: that moral c., man and		Chaff: c. well meant for grain	532:5
pray without c.	68:37	wife	116:20	everything else tastes like c.	290:31
without c. I make mention of		Centipede was happy quite	166:23	hope..corn in c.	117:13
you	65:30	Centre: at their hearts the fire's c.	509:1	Chaffinch sings on the orchard	
<i>Cecidere: multa renascentur quae</i>		c. of my sinful earth	488:20	bough	92:14
<i>iam c.</i>	255:20	from the c. all round to the sea	164:22	<i>Chagrin: me laissez..avec mon</i>	
Cecilia: only C., or Camilla, or		from the c. thrice to th'utmost		<i>noir c.</i>	354:2
Belinda	22:22	pole	344:10	Chain: at each remove a lengthen-	
white C.'s lap of snows	545:7	hid indeed within the c.	432:44	ing c.	226:4
Cecily: adores as Margaret,		John A. Logan is the Head C.	83:2	c. of our sins	389:12
Maude, or C.	375:26	of which the c. is everywhere	10:17	dallied with his golden c.	528:27
C., Gertrude, Magdalen	410:12	planets, and this c.	481:2	death broke at once the vital c.	275:4
Cecity: term of c.	19:4	poor c. of a man's actions	27:38	down hill 'Too-quick', the c.	538:3
Cecrops: dear city of C.	329:15	sit I' th' c. and enjoy bright day	340:20	electric c. wherewith we are..	
<i>Cedamus: nos c. Amori</i>	556:8	though it in the c. sit	186:25	bound	114:5
Cedar: as a c. tall and slender	370:5	thy intention stabs the c.	485:8	ere Slumber's c. has bound me	357:13
from that moonlit c. what a burst	17:11	<i>Centre: mon c. cède</i>	209:9	flesh to feel the c.	83:13
Cedar'd: from silken Samarcand		Centric: with c. and eccentric		Servitude that hugs her c.	231:2
to c. Lebanon	285:25	scribbled o'er	348:30	subtle c. of countless rings	199:17
Cedarn: athwart a c. cover	151:32	Cents: sweet simplicity of the		that Homer's golden c.	109:24
Cedars: even the c. of Libanus	398:9	three per c.	182:6	what the c.?	75:24(-76)
excellent as the c.	52:14	Centuries: all c. but this	219:25	Chainless: eternal spirit of the c.	
Cedarwood: sandalwood, c.	333:20	bowed by the weight of c.	329:19	mind	114:33
<i>Cedite Romani scriptores</i>	402:17	c. ago	184:2	Chains: adamantine c. and penal	
Ceiling of amber	16:1	through what wild c.	170:26	fire	344:7
Celandine: 'tis the little c.	573:16	whole c. of folly	93:11	bind their kings in c.	400:27
<i>Célébraît: Ronsard me c.</i>	468:18	Century: c. of the common man	557:17	by gold c. about the feet of God	531:36
Celebrate: dine somewhere..to c.		in that eighteenth c. of Time	126:3	c. and slavery!	107:32
the event	269:20	lain for a c. dead	536:15	c. are worse than bayonets	269:10
I c. myself	567:9	Cerastes horned, Hydrus	349:21	c. of its dismay	495:26

INDEX

Chains (cont.)		Champion through heaven's wide	348 19	Change (cont.)	
clanking their e in the South	559 33	Champion odours faint	494 7	miserable c. now at my end	435 25
everywhere he is in c.	412 2	Champion in close fight a c. grim	418 8	neither to c. nor falter	497 17
in darkness, fire and c.	333 21	strong siding e. Conscience	340 10	no c. though you lie under	263 5
nothing to lose, but their e	161 11	to his faithful c.	351 7	nor any e of light	523 24
since a woman must wear c.	203 9	Chance all e direction	383 21	nor wish d to c. his place	224 13
unwisting all the e that tie	344 8	care o the man c.	211 2	not for those do I repent or c.	344 13
wearers of rings and c.	308 24	C governs all	346 11	Occasion, Chance and C.	497 7
when I am thy captive talk of e	347 34	c, or nature's changing course	486 18	One remains, the many c. and	
give Dayrolles a c.	130 37	despair law e, hath slain	185 14	pass	492 13
he fuls a c.	274 28	either in nativity, c or death	466 14	O the heavy c.	342 13
hear to his father a c.	281 28	every c. a noble knight	531 31	otherwise I perceive no c.	303 8
is the c. empty?	476 31	every morning a noble c.	531 33	our appetites are apt to c.	191 30
Jesus was sitting in 'Moses' e	74 13	from art, not c.	382 32	our love should with our for-	
jumping from the e she sat in	263 25	from c., and death, and muta-		ture, c.	435 11
more wonderful still the table,		larity	497 12	purge by any desperate e	423 34
atool and c.	74 8	grasps the skirts of happy c.	533 1	rapid c. from rocks to roses	387 23
one vacant e	317 11	had the e been with us	535 22	ringing grooves of c.	534 36
Riblaus easy c.	382 14	if c will have me king c. may		seat that we must c. for Hesp n	344 21
rack of a too easy c.	381 25	crown me	456 25	show a e from what it was	310 36
seated in thy silver e	270 31	just a o the prize	90 44	since tis Nature a law to c	497 16
seats himself in Frederick's c.	249 22	more weighty voice as by c	25 42	small e of silence	337 37
tavern c. throne of human		necessity and c approach not	348 25	state without the means of some	
fel city	277 4	nor dart of c	472 32	c	101 6
ere will be one vacant e	560 27	nor now to prove our e	189 6	that love could never c	82 2
they shall sit in a golden c.	303 30	not naturally honest so some-		this robe doth c. my disposi-	485 27
till us up his c.	249 24	times I have been	455 35	tho I deplore her c.	155 37
Chairs old c. to mend	369 6	now and then be right by c	159 12	Thou dost not c.	147 14
two old e and half a candle	311 12	Occasion C, and Change	497 7	through all e	324 17
Chaise all in a c and pair	159 33	power which erring men call C	340 20	to c. my state with kings	486 24
myself and children three will		prophecy of the man c.	442 6	to c. the name	11 6
fill the e	150 33	set my life on any e	458 36	to c. what we can	514 8
one loss e	251 6	that c will bring us through	35 159	to know the c. and feel it	250 8
Chalcedony third, a c.	72 1	To Thy grace and not to c	561 20	when it is not necessary to c.	203 3
third c.	87 36	trust me you have n a c	222 4	whose beauty is past c.	235 3
Chalice kneeling humil drains		under the bludgeonings of c.	241 18	Change plus ça c.	257 7
the e	531 11	various turns of c below	101 8	Change nous avons c tout cela	353 24
wine c. of the soul	441 28	who await no profit from c	184 4	Changeable thy doublet of c.	481 7
Chaliced on e flowers that lies	449 25	with the e of being drowned	270 32	taffeta	586 19
Chalices green e and golden		writ a most valuable book by c.	231 23	Changed all e, c utterly	135 28
priests	269 22	Chancel strange sounds along the		c according to the sword	330 11
Clauky draw the c. ring	164 8	c	417 13	e into little water drops	68 37
Challenge c. to his end	166 10	Chancellor e in embryo	409 10	face of all the world is c.	344 11
I c. all t e human race	406 18	England a high C.	281 28	how fall n! how c	224 43
oft would c me the race	323 1	rather susceptible C.	218 37	I c. every hour	458 11
Challenged as any e echo clear	123 21	Chancery pretty young wards in	218 36	let them be e	209 5
Chalybeate taste	179 30	Chances against ill c men are		like linen often e	354 33
Charm great C. of literature	502 6	merry	442 17	mind but e his mind	344 12
Charmers bear me to that c	442 20	c change by course	508 10	must not to be c. by place or	344 12
chasers nimbly in a lady's c	476 4	changes and c. of this mortal life	300 50	time	237 10
e deaf to noise	391 52	I spake of most disastrous c	470 2	they have c eyes	479 31
commune in your c.	68 3	saw them subject to the c of		though c. in outward lustre	344 13
each shall take his c.	437 15	existence	268 8	we have c. all that	333 24
get you to my lady a c.	306 23	Chandelle an sou, d la c	468 18	we shall all be c	485 4
in my lady a c	410 18	Chances all doth in C delight	510 11	what we e was innocence	485 4
peasants in her c	316 30	all things c the contrary	473 32	Changeful presuming on their c	481 23
Queen was in her c	226 15	as a vesture shalt thou c. them	305 2	potency	390 50
scour a narrow c		bolts up c.	485 31	Changes e and chances of this	106 1
suspended in the c of con-		can thy soul know c?	95 30	mortal life	315 10
sciousness	268 12	catch, ere she c, the Cynthia	374 20	e the world today	52

INDEX

- Chanted: c. loudly, c. lowly 534:9
 Chantey: may we lift a Deepsea C. 298:14
 Chanticleer: crow like c. 427:15
 strain of strutting c. 479:28
 Chanting: c. faint hymns to the.. moon 466:16
 c. our chant 567:2
 loud c. of the unquiet leaves 586:8
 Chaos: be no longer a c. 127:21
 c. of thought and passion 383:22
 C. umpire sits 346:11
 God dawned on C. 491:23
 of Night primeval, and of C. old 381:26
 reign of C. and old Night 345:11
 thy dread empire, C.1 381:27
 when I love thee not c. is come 471:27
 Chap: I am an intellectual c. 219:6
 Chapel: Devil always builds a c. 170:11
 devil..will have his c. 33:4
 out of the little c. I burst 90:24
 Chapels: cakes and apples in all the C. 33:21
 c. had been churches 463:7
 stolen looks are nice in c. 266:1
 Chap-fallen: quite c. ? 437:15
 Chaplain: Blue Beard's domestic c. 178:37
 twice a day the C. called 569:7
 Chapman: C. and Hall swore not at all 42:24
 till I heard C. speak out 288:19
 Chapmen: utter'd by base sale of c's tongues 455:2
 Chaps: biography is about c. 42:23
 several c. out of the City 141:29
 Chapter: c. is completed from epoch to epoch 127:16
 c. of accidnts 139:31
 studied his last c. of St. John 89:41
 Char: must Thou c. the wood 544:24
 Character: as for regaining my c. I despare 208:25
 as to the poetical c. itself 290:9
 beyond the limitations of his own c. 358:16
 c. dead at every word 500:36
 c. is destiny 196:29
 c...the determination of. incident 268:13
 c. undecided 284:18
 formation of c. 508:28
 for our c...as Englishmen 379:15
 gave me a good c. 129:33
 incident..the illustration of c. 268:13
 leave my c. behind me 500:37
 my wishes' cloudy c. 166:21
 reap a c. 406:6
 these few precepts..look thou'c. 431:25
 Characters: c. of hell to trace 229:22
 c. of the great Apocalypse 580:25
 from high life high c. 384:24
 most women have no c. at all 384:28
 who have c. to lose 106:25
 write the c. in dust 419:15
Charakter in dem Strom der Welt 224:4
 Chares: does the meanest c. 425:30
 Charge: c., Chester, c.1 418:32
 c. in earnest 183:8
 c. is prepar'd 215:6
 c. with all thy chivalry 122:19
 c. you more..at a friend's 178:26
 his angels c. over thee 397:19
 no c. of rule, nor governance 518:1
 O, the wild c. they made 528:19
 take thou in c. this day 323:27
 Charged: c. with the grandeur of God 254:24
 rashly c. the troops of error 86:4
 such proceeding I am c. withal 469:45
 Charger: he turn'd his c. 419:9
 Charges: die to save c. 109:11
 goeth a warfare..at his own c. 66:34
 warily to begin c. 26:11
 Charing Cross: betwixt Heaven and C. 545:1
 C., with a man upon a black horse 307:2
 full tide of human existence...at C. 272:25
 I sunk at C. 558:20
 Chariot: bring me my c. of fire 75:16
 c. of Israel, and the horsemen 48:16
 Chariot (cont.)
 dust beneath thy c. wheel 254:16
 go to Hyde-Park..in a new c. 156:13
 her c. is an empty hazel-nut 477:7
 maketh the clouds his c. 398:8
 on drove the c. 508:4
 slap-up girl in a bang-up c. 178:16
 snatched from out his c. 411:15
 swing low, sweet c. 10:2
 Time's winged c. 333:9
 why is his c. so long? 46:51
 Charioted: not c. by Bacchus 287:28
 Charioteer: c. is snatched from out his chariot 411:15
 Chariotest to their dark wintry bed 490:4
 Chariots: burneth the c. in the fire 394:29
 c. of God are twenty thousand 396:8
 his c. of wrath 228:21
 put their trust in c. 392:37
 Chariot-wheel: fly sat upon the.. c. 27:35
 Charitable: thy intents wicked or c. 431:32
 Charitably: how can they c. dis- pose of any thing? 644:19
 Charities: c. that soothe 574:28
 cold c. of man to man 165:19
 defer not c. till death 27:7
 Charity: all mankind's concern is c. 384:1
 and have not c. 66:44, 45
 C. and Mercy. Not unholy names 176:12
 c. begins at home 86:31, 500:44
 c...cover the multitude of sins 70:5
 c., dear Miss Prism 569:27
 c. edifieth 66:33
 c. envieth not 66:45
 c. never faileth 66:45
 c. suffereth long 66:45
 c. vaunteth not itself 66:45
 c. will hardly water the ground 26:36
 ere c. began 224:21
 greatest of these is c. 66:46(-67)
 healing voice of Christian c. 102:5
 in all things, c. 36:25
 increase of faith, hope and c. 389:46
 in love and c. with your neigh- bours 390:34
 lectures or a little c. 567:21
 little earth for c. 447:3
 living need c. more 15:1
 love, friendship, c. 481:21
 most excellent gift of c. 389:31
 no point of c. 166:16
 now abideth faith, hope, c. 66:46(-67)
 organized c., scrimped and iced 370:14
 pool of private c. 374:21
 rarity of Christian c. 252:18
 spots in your feasts of c. 70:18
 with c. for all 314:13
 with faith, with hope, with c. 245:9
 with the c. of Paul 143:10
 Charity-boy: as the c. said 178:42
 Charity-meetings: in c. it stands at the door 128:13
 Charlatan: defamed by every c. 533:23
 no c...Well, I am 491:6
 Charlemagne: second was C. 327:15
 when C. with all his peerage fell 345:4
 Charles: Baby C. laying down the guilt 419:26
 C. Augustus Fortescue 40:33
 C. the First his Cromwell 242:16
 for C. King of England 323:2
 God for King C.1 90:16
 here's a health to King C.1 420:25
 in Hell's despite now, King C.1 90:17
 keep King C...out of the Memorial 174:25
 King C., and who'll do him right now? 90:17
 King C.'s golden days 7:9
 King C...walked and talked 8:3
 my gentle-hearted C. 152:2
 navy of C. the Second 326:2
 some of the trouble out of King C.' head 174:27
 Charlie: C. he's my darling 250:17
 C. is my darling 360:15
 none to call me C. 307:19
 Charlie (cont.)
 o'er the water to C. 250:15
 over the water to C. 420:13
 Charlock: o'er the young shoot the c. 165:17
 Charlotte: Werther had a love for C. 543:12
 Charm: all the c. of all the Muses 541:7
 c. for thee, my..Charles 152:2
 c. from the sky 376:10
 c...loose from every..engage- ment 101:37
 c. to stay the morning-star 151:28
 made up of hard words like a c. 370:18
 music oft hath such a c. 462:17
 music that would c. for ever 578:3
 no need of a remoter c. 581:26
 or c. thee to a tear 571:6
 provoking c. of Caelia altogether 566:19
 sleep..c. my imagination 215:37
 some c. of lovely Sue 215:42
 till life can c. no more 153:22
 what c. can soothe her melan- choly? 226:18
 why this c. is wasted 199:26
 with c. of earliest birds 347:22
 Charmed: almost c. me from my profession 480:29
 brooding on the c. wave 343:13
 c. it with smiles and soap 128:11
 c. magic casements 288:1
 c. water burned away 149:25
 I bear a c. life 401:10
 oaks, branch-c. by the earnest stars 286:8
 Charmer: here's to the c. whose dimples we prize 500:40
 still the c. I approve 155:37
 voice of the c. 395:20
 were t'other dear c. away 215:4
 Charming: c. women can true con- verts make 203:21
 how c. is divine philosophy 340:24
 in Adam's ear so c. left his voice 348:29
 married, c., chaste, and twenty- three 115:17
 O most c. pug 208:29
 whose daughter was c. and young 306:34
 Charms: all that c. or ear or sight 151:6
 all those endearing young c. 356:11
 c. by accepting 384:38
 c. strike the sight 385:19
 dear were her c. to me 233:1
 do not all c. fly 286:42
 freedom has a thousand c. 162:22
 lass that has acres o' c. 106:7
 lifeless c., without the heart 214:9
 music has c. 155:18
 solitude, where are the c.? 164:22
 song c. the sense 345:29
 what drugs, what c. 469:45
 with sudden c. can bind 155:1
 Charon, seeing, may forget 308:22
 Charter: as large a c. as the wind 427:17
 c. of thy worth 487:22
 this was the c. of the land 545:18
 Chartres: for C.' head reserve 384:5
 Charts: busied in c. 29:6
 Chase: c. brave employment c., the sport of kings 506:13
 down his nose in piteous c. 426:31
 laith to rin an' c. thee 107:9
 mortal beauty c. 332:16
 new mistress now I c. 319:10
 thy c. is done 416:20
 when heated in the c. 527:1
 with unhurrying c. 544:14
 woe worth the c. 416:14
 Chasing: a-c. the deer; c. the wild deer 107:12
 Chasm: from this c...a mighty fountain 151:32
 no c., no solitude 574:26
 that deep romantic c. 151:32
 Chassis: whole world is in a state of c. 370:1
 Chaste: Are Barmaids C.? 333:23
 be amorous, but be c. 117:17
 be thou as c. as ice 434:11
 c. and fair 279:31

Chaste (cont.)
 c as the icicle 420 20
 c as unsund d snow 420 27
 c lady a pregnant womb 338 10
 c to her husband 384 30
 ever c except you ravish me 185 19
 fair the c and unexpressive she 427 23
 if I pronounce it c 281 4
 if she is c, and sober 363 26
 justified a c. polygamy 185 5
 married charming c, and twenty three 115 17
 my I nish text is c 217 4
 no natural love of the 'c muse' 77 32
 you c sters 473 11
 Chastiv of ample power to c and subdue 382 1
 Chasteneh whom the Lord loveth I e. 69 10
 Chastise c you with scorpions stubborn they c 47 47
 Chastned c with the sober eye of dull Octavia 423 14
 c you with whips 47 47
 having been a little c 36 23
 Chastisement of our peace 54 26
 Chastity clothed on with c. even like thy c. 473 32
 give me c 21 80
 so dear to Heaven is unity c 340 23
 that c of honour 102 13
 tis C. my brother C 340 22
 Chastible he wore I think, a c 238 38
 Chastium c heart-sick of his country's shame 163 2
 C a language was his mother tongue 163 1
 great C. with his asbre drawn those who listened to Lord C 200 6
 Chatte *quand je me jure d ma c* 355 3
 Chatter c about I earnest 211 24
 here brained c. of irresponsible frivolity 181 13
 only idle c 226 26
 Chatterings loud in multitudinous c 336 32
 Chatters of science and logic hee 337 30
 Chatterton C., the marvellous boy 450 7
 O C. how very sad thy fate 283 20
 Chatting on deck was Dryden 300 8
 Clacer. C. so undeciated 506 15
 Dan C. mighty Shakespeare 80 24
 Dan C. well of English undefied 510 5
 I will not lodge thee by C a nice C. was alive and hale 231 12
 though I more nigh to learned C. 30 21
 Chavender, or club 418 6
 Cheap as c sitting as standing 520 11
 c and clippy chopper 220 31
 c but wholesome asid 164 1
 c defence of nations 101 12
 flesh and blood so c 243 23
 good counsel! tis c 109 18
 he is c the str n 95 13
 hold their manhoods c 444 25
 jest as c and easy to rejoice 407 4
 king to have th ngs done as c 377 10
 men as he is c as least a 458 47
 wild c what is most dear 485 5
 Chaperoned how she has c. paraded 374 30
 Chawer c than to keep a cow 112 6
 tool but at a rate 161 42
 Chawer lawyers c 107 31
 Chawer c fought I for thence their 253 39
 put I me off 191 17
 Chawer's country has its charms me I we one 515 25
 Chawer detected from detecting a c 273 20
 fancy cannot c so well 835 8
 he may c at cards perfectly I e. tis I a c 271 25
 of he nee ches d as to c 101 34
 so backs to c 111 5
 so c a man is nothing 147 22
 Chawer c into some fine past 814 33
 210 13

Cheated (cont.)
 only place to be exceedingly c 202 13
 at 202 13
 pleasure of being c 111 3
 Cheater that old bald c, Time 281 2
 Cheating of our friends 343 6
 Cheats who c a woman 214 33
 Check care a c. and curb 551 20
 dreadful is the c 83 13
 free from rule or c 381 21
 immediate c to loose behaviour 511 25
 rodd to c the erring 573 28
 Checked I c him while he spoke 309 1
 Checking the crazy ones 289 15
 Checks money, and c, and alays 208 20
 that c each fault 21 9
 Check blush into the c. of the young person 178 11
 care sat on his faded c. 345 7
 c that doth not fade 285 39
 concealment feed on her d-mask c 483 10
 crocus lays her c to mire 336 44
 drove his ball through Helen a c 228 10
 fragrant waters on my c be-stowed 160 32
 give this c a little red 384 26
 hangs upon the c. of night 477 0
 her c was soft as silk 372 20
 his c to him that smuteth him 55 26
 his wither c. and tresses grey 416 29
 I love not hollow c 339 1
 iron tress down I into a c 341 10
 it fanned my c 500 3
 kissed each other a c 222 3
 language in her eye, her c, her lip 481 26
 learns her c. upon her hand 477 14
 loves a rosy c 124 25
 my c is cold and white 494 7
 old ornament of his c 468 32
 on that c, and o'er that brow 119 2
 on thy c a fading rose 286 20
 O soul of Sir John C. 351 17
 pale grew every c 324 13
 pale growing on's c 119 20
 that C. of hers to incarnadine 321 14
 that I might touch that c 205 12
 turn the other c. 477 14
 warm wet c 251 4
 whosever shall smute thee on thy right c 309 4
 57 50
 yellow c, a white beard 441 19
 Clerks c of sorry grain 340 38
 c that be hollow d a little crack your c 319 10
 453 5
 delicate c. which they d d tool 424 6
 fat ruddy c. Augustus had 249 18
 her blood spoke in her c 186 13
 her c were so red and so white, dears 203 17
 In thy I pe and in thy c. 478 43
 roses are her c. 376 6
 coy I pe and c. 458 7
 Cheer be of good c 59 36
 C. I lloys c 136 22
 c. but not inheritor 43 14
 c for a hair and a row 300 16
 c. for the 'very, very' wedding c 301 11
 c it after n. 151 81
 c me ever or dissent me now 460 36
 c my bonny bride 122 83
 c one on the tedious way 409 19
 c our soiled face 400 33
 c up the worst is yet to come 850 32
 c us when we recover 100 85
 come c up, my lady 213 10
 died the death of royal c. 374 10
 don't c, boys 374 13
 fortunate and patient c 53 17
 for whom did he c 90 18
 give em one c more 301 81
 greet the unseen with a c 97 3
 I c a dead man a sweetheart 21 7
 I need not worry c 75 0
 let thy heart c the 51 38
 play and mule good c. 313 88
 scarce foster to c

Cheer (cont.)
 thy gentle voice my spirit can c 314 18
 till a feeble c the Dane 122 5
 Cheered c up himself with ends of verse 110 33
 c. with the grateful smell 347 3
 he c her soul with love 355 5
 one of the guinea pigs c 180 19
 ship was c, t e harbour cleared 148 21
 Cheerer angling a c of his spirits 559 15
 Cheerful as c as any man could do 377 14
 buy yourself weeds, and be c 218 3
 c countenance 101 30
 c hearts now broken 357 13
 c, sing along wi me 502 22
 entertain a c disposition 474 26
 from the c ways of men 346 20
 God loveth a c giver 67 31
 if she is chaste and sober, and c 363 26
 when God sends a c hour 351 23
 Cheerfully c for conscience sake 401 1
 how c he seems to grin 128 24
 Cheerfulness c was always breaking in 196 4
 no warmth no c 253 12
 ought to feel deep c. 236 40
 truth breathed by c 551 16
 Cheering decorating and e the elevated sphere 108 11
 to our c sent us I lack 122 5
 Cheerly but c, c, a c loves me dearly 285 4
 Cheers adorns and c our way 214 10
 give three c. and one cheer more 221 11
 Cheese and a pound of e 120 20
 bless me with apple pie and e 204 1
 Botticelli a c 403 36
 bread and c kisses 520 5
 dreamed of c—toasted mostly 514 21
 eggs apples and c. 204 34
 fill hip the chunks wi e 518 12
 hellish dark and smells of e 518 15
 live with c. and garlic in a wind-mill 410 2
 must be born I the rotten c. 190 12
 pippins an I c to come 405 31
 142 1
 Cheese paring man made of a c 442 15
 Chief-d'œuvre tree toad is a c 507 19
 Chief-d'œuvre adventures au milieu des 211 3
 Cheke soul of Sir John C 351 17
 Clelea fifty housemaids outer C 299 14
 Chemin la tertia demande un c 355 2
 Chemist fiddler, stearman, and bullion 190 23
 Cheque political blank c 227 37
 Chequer board of Nights and Days 306 28, 29
 Chequered c. spectacle of glory and shame 315 25
 dancing in the c shade 342 3
 this life is all c with pleasures and woes 356 34
 Chercher un grand peut-être 404 30
 Chercher un ne e par 374 1
 Chercher la femme 104 11
 Chercher la femme 104 11
 Chère ma guemille m'ert e 353 17
 Chershe c. those hearts that hate thee 446 31
 to love, e, and to obey 391 31
 Cherished crimes c, by our own virtues 423 7
 lovers who have c, still this test ne'er so tame so c 440 31
 Cherish kill thee with much c 475 1
 Cherish dwell by the brook C. 47 51
 Cherish blackin white c 292 11
 Cherries apples c, hops and women 155 15
 c la rly do enclose 121 5
 move I c blackbirds than c 2 31
 there c grow 4 14 124 4
 Cherry c and hoary pear c 218 11
 c hands will grant 211 31
 c pipe* themselves do cry 4 14, 124 4

INDEX

Choose (cont.)

c. time	26:8
c. . . whatever suits the line	152:6
do not c. to run for President	156:23
don't c. to have it known	139:35
he cannot c. but hear	148:20
if you c. to boil eggs in your shoes	312:21
I lie as lads would c.	263:7
leading wherever I c.	568:3
my only difficulty is to c.	194:12
never c. amiss	464:3
not c. not to be	254:19
not c. what many men desire	463:44
sailor free to c.	303:14
therefore c. life	46:30
what I c. it to mean	131:6
where to c. their place of rest	349:31
Chooses: then it is the brave man c.	320:12
Choosing: c. each stone	322:12
just c. so	90:14
long c. and beginning late	349:5
Chopper: c. to chop off your head	368:9
from a cheap and chippy c.	219:31
Chops: bottled beer and c.	221:5
c. and Tomata sauce	179:12
Chop-sticks: what a crop of c.	379:22
Chorasmian: hush'd C. waste	17:28
lone C. shore	492:17
Chord: I struck one c.	402:12
one clear c. to reach the ears of God	569:13
some c. in unison	163:48
Chords: smote on all the c. with might	534:16
there are c. in the human mind	173:35
Choristers: go the chanting c.	310:23
Chortled: he c. in his joy	129:39
Chorus: C. Hymeneal	408:7
c. of indolent reviewers	529:19
sing, boys, in joyful c.	163:14
so we sang the c.	583:7
swell the c. of the Union	314:10
Chorus-ending from Euripides	89:31
Chose: Todgers' could do it when it c.	176:11
to her son she c.	7:15
what I could say if I c.	129:18
Chosen: c. thee in the furnace	54:19
fast that I have c.	54:35, 36
few are c.	60:10
he comes on c. evenings	189:22
opponent of the c. people	19:14
where his c. lie	96:31
ye have not c. me, but I have c. you	63:58
Choughs: crows and c. that wing the midway air	454:3
maggot-pies and c. and rooks	459:24
russet-pated c.	467:7
Chrim: for death's sweet c. retain'd	376:2
Chrim-child: an it had been any c.	443:19
died. . . like a C.	99:2
Christ: abjure. . . his Saviour C.	329:25
acknowledgment of God in C.	90:43
all at once what C. is	255:7
are they ministers of C.?	67:33
as the churches have killed their C.	536:19
brings Saviour C. again	334:1
but C. rises	91:18
Cardinal,—C.,—Maria,—God	96:17
cautious, statistical C.	370:14
C. and his mother and all his hallows	255:6
C., born into virgynyte	583:26
C. cannot find a chamber	12:7
C. his John	243:34
C. is all, and in all	68:31
C. is all in all to thee	354:12
C. is crucified again	313:5
C. is nigh	132:5
C. is the end. . . the beginning	360:11
C. is the path, and C. the prize	354:11
C. is thy strength, and C. thy right	354:11
C. our passover	66:28
C. perish in torment in every age	491:5

Christ (cont.)

C. receive him	537:28
C. receive thy saule	31:12
C.'s lore. . . he taughte	137:18
C.'s progress, and His prayer-time	551:20
C.'s stamp to boot	244:4
C. that is to be	533:20
C., the Lord, is risen	565:4
C. took the kindness	96:5
C. walking on the water. . . of. . . Thames	545:1
C. was born, across the sea	264:18
C. with His lamp of truth	81:4
depart, and to be with C.	68:16
do all things through C.	68:28
draws near the birth of C.	532:21
esteeming the reproach of C.	69:16
faith of C. crucified	390:58
for C.'s particular love's sake	96:2
for the testimony of Jesus C.	70:23
gain to me. . . loss for C.	68:21
grey-grown speechless C.	522:20
half a drop, ah my C.	330:7
his pure soul unto his captain C.	475:16
if Jesus C. were to come today	127:25
in C. shall all be made alive	67:8
in the bowels of C.	167:4
in the kingdom and patience of Jesus C.	70:23
Jesus C. her little child	3:20
Jesus C. her Lord	517:1
Jesus C. is risen today	8:2, 13:13
joint-heirs with C.	65:54
last kind word to C.	96:5
Lord C.'s heart	199:2
Lord God almighty Jesus C.	499:21
love of C. constraineth us	67:26
love of C., which passeth knowledge	67:54
man raised up by C.	532:22
may Lord C. enter in member of C.	569:12
now is C. risen	391:2
O C. the plough, O C. the laughter	67:8
our fair father C.	334:2
prisoner of Jesus C.	530:15
put on C.	69:5
save Jesus C., and him crucified	391:1
see the C. stand	66:21
show me, dear C., thy spouse	96:25
shuts the spouse C. home	185:20
soldiers of C., arise	255:6
to live is C.	565:10
understood C. was a carpenter	68:15
unsearchable riches of C.	73:17
uphold the C.	67:52
Vision of C. that thou dost see	530:13
was C. a man like us?	74:10
we have C.'s own promise	15:4
we withstood C. then?	35:3
when the Lord C. was born	92:12
where C. erecteth his church	359:14
where C.'s blood streams	33:4
which is in C. Jesus	330:7
whole state of C.'s Church	65:58
your cold C.	390:24
Christ-child stood at Mary's knee	300:19
Christ-Church: dine with the Canons of C.	140:20
I am the Dean of C., Sir	272:38
line of festal light in C. hall	511:5
Christendom: able to live in any place in C.	18:11
any summer-house in C.	198:3
for never a king's son in C.	440:2
in C. where is the Christian?	438:24
wisest fool in C.	200:45
Christened on Tuesday	242:4
Christiad: less a C. than a Pauliad	368:21
Christian: aisles of C. Rome	237:14
approach, O C. wight	199:23
Articles of the C. Faith	508:18
as I am a C. faithful man	391:2
as little as a C. can	476:13
C. boys I can scarcely hope to make	188:34
C. can only fear dying	20:22
C. children all must be	237:21
C., dost thou see them?	4:2
	361:13

Christian (cont.)

C. religion. at first attended with miracles	265:10
C. religion is part of the law	292:4
C. riles and the Aryan smiles	300:6
C. I seek not yet repose	198:19
C. while he sings	161:21
every C. . . engage. . . in some mental pursuit	75:10
fled with a C. I O my C. ducats!	463:42
for C. men. . . to wear weapons	401:13
for C. service and true chivalry	474:22
foreknow. . . the works of C. men	525:17
gait of C., pagan, nor man	434:19
good C. men, rejoice	361:18
hadn't got a C.	403:21
healing voice of C. charity	102:5
honourable style of a C.	86:1
horror and darkness fell upon C.	99:24
how very hard it is to be a C. I	91:15
I die a C.	136:1
I hate him for he is a C.	463:17
in Christendom where is the C.?	200:45
in every C. kind of place	515:15
in these C. days	527:5
in what peace a c. can die	3:1
is she to be buried in C. burial?	437:3
it weareth the C. down	300:6
I was born of C. race	561:20
lead a holy C. life	316:36
my object. . . to form C. men	20:22
no more wit than a C.	482:6
not good for the C.'s health	300:6
onward, C. soldiers	35:1
ought. . . to forgive them as a c.	23:4
out of his C. name a synonym for the Devil	325:6
persuadest me to be a C.	65:26
pure eyes and C. hearts	291:12
rarity of C. charity	252:18
sad good C. at her heart	381:10
scratch the C. and you find the pagan	587:17
shame on us, C. brethren	264:13
stop, C. passer-by!	151:16
three C. men	327:15
true wayfaring C.	352:9
wherefore, C. men, be sure	361:24
you were a C. slave	241:24
<i>Christianae: animae naturaliter C.</i>	542:2
Christianity: all the faults. . . from C. and journalism	29:21
C. . . now. . . discovered to be fictitious	109:35
C. part of the Common Law	233:22
for a' the gowd in C.	31:7
his C. was muscular	182:3
local cult called C.	236:1
loving C. better than Truth	152:22
temper is nine-tenths of C.	240:28
<i>Christianorum: semen est sanguis C.</i>	542:3
Christians: C., at your cross of hope	87:38
C., awake	112:24
C. have burnt each other	115:20
neither having the accent of C.	434:19
profess and call themselves C.	389:16
some C. have a comfortable creed	115:31
soothed the griefs of forty generations of C.	325:36
what these C. are	463:24
Christless code	536:16
Christmas: at C. . . desire a rose	454:33
at C. play	549:23
at Home the C. Day is breaking	295:9
C. comes but once a year	549:23
C. Day in the workhouse	502:15
C. Eve, and twelve of the clock	236:21
C. is coming	5:23
C. is here	543:11
eating a C. pie	367:16
insulting C. card	233:11
old C. brought his sports again	418:24
on C. day in the morning	5:14
that C. should fall out in the middle of Winter	2:15
that it was C. Day	508:15
'twas C. broached the mightiest ale	418:24
'twas the night before C	356:1
we'll keep our C. merry still	418:23

Christo fortius fide et gaude in C

Christus fortius Robin C is saying

C is a prayer

C went down with Alice

Christ that d e upon the barriers

eades

Christ a Col ead lady of C.

Cristi ut variet C. hodie

Chronon do not repine It is e

Chronicle e of a solitary hiddn

amgh d

c small beer

you e as each with prisse

Chron clew such an honest e as

Gnif th

Chronicles brief e of tle time

look in the c

Chrononothobologos where left

you C?

Chrysto melius C et Gratore

Chrysto te one entire and per-

fect e

Chrysoprasus trnth e

Club of avenger, or c

Clubby Augustus was e lad

Cluck e him out, the lute e

e it Smith

dearest e

Clunking ear these paddles c

Clutch as some to e repair

st with much grace

at Trinity C. I met my doom

but it God e

bustness of the c

e and no steeples

C at test

e for i mother

e for peace

elusive menfian would kill their c

e one day's truce

C a one foundation

C with pua must thou

come all in c good people

come in c in tme

for the C for the lawl

in c in a free state

grin at c as prey!

go to e in a gilded

great C. victorious

la na her as c

I can see a c by daylight

if I find it at

like e

in c e the clement

in c e lead I relines

I persecuted the c of God

make a figure in a country c

neary the C. the further from

land

no relation outside the c

not been in c for many years

one Catho ark and Apostoick C

piece of mure e furniture

plan as way to parish c

seal of the C.

she came to the village c

so to e were the c

u and the C. ch

thy homely all the C

too close in c and mart

unwilt cack will be dmy e

what is e

where Christ erecteth his c

where I have know'd to c

who is a warate

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris C. C

W. ceteris

INDEX

City (cont.)

kindness in a strong c.	393:30
know and not be known.. in a c.	154:22
lead me into the strong c.	395:23
London; a nation, not a c.	152:15
long in c. pent	289:2
long in populous c. pent	349:11
many a noble c.	132:4
mathematics of the c. of heaven	85:19
might go to the c.	398:15
near a whole c. full	252:18
new c. of Friends	566:23
on, to the C. of God	17:21
out of the holy c.	72:12
people went up into the c.	46:40
populous and smoky c.	496:16
rose-red c.	160:3
several chaps out of the C.	141:29
shady C. of palm-trees	552:6
she was a maiden C.	582:6
street of the c. was pure gold	72:3
sun-girt c.	495:2
sweet C. with her dreaming spires	18:22
that c. which..thinks of war	109:21
that great c.	71:25, 31
there the great c. stands	567:8
this great hive, the c.	158:12
this vast c.; a c. of refuge	352:13
thou c. of God	397:13
thrice looked he at the c.	323:23
through c.-crowds..push his way	151:27
to feel, amid the c.'s jar	16:17
towery c. and branchy	254:21
very famous c.	154:9
who know not the c...of Prague	402:22
whom the c. never called	77:28
why not their c. too?	115:3
Zion, c. of our God	364:16
City Road: up and down the C.	328:26
Cive, anhelng, wipes	251:19
Civet: give me an ounce of c.	454:9
Civic independence flings the gauntlet	123:7
Civil: assent with c. leer	355:29
c. to folk he ne'er saw	13:17
in c. business..boldness	25:32
justice, whence all c. laws	24:33
marriage..a c. contract	422:6
nobility..ornament to the c.	
order	102:25
over violent or over c.	190:23
rude sea grew c.	466:38
shunning c. rage	192:13
so generally c. that nobody thanked him	273:24
too c. by half	500:22
utmost bound of c. liberty	352:4
what dire effects from c. discord	1:25
when c. fury first grew high	110:2
Civilian: mushroom rich c.	119:24
Civilities: bandy c. with my Sovereign	271:24
Civility: c. costs nothing	354:17
I see a wild c.	246:4
six thousand years' traditions of c.	374:19
use the c. of my knee	86:2
Civilization: as c. advances	325:2
curiosity..life blood of .c.	549:8
resources of c.	222:37
three great elements of modern c.	125:24
Civilized: Asia is not going to be c.	304:27
last thing c. by Man	337:31
Civilizers: two c. of man	181:3
Civilizes: whose presence c. ours	159:18
Cris Romanus sum	145:14
Clad: c. in complete steel	340:22
c. in the beauty of a thousand stars	330:6
lady so richly c. as she	150:20
naked every day he c.	225:19
students shall be bravely c.	329:24
Claim: all c. to poetical honours	278:10
c. me thine	530:16
I c. only a memory	92:31
last territorial c.	248:15
Claims: smile at the c. of long descent	533:38
thousand c. to reverence	539:12

Clair: ce qui n'est pas c.	407:6
Clamb: we c. the hill thegither	106:20
Clamorem: competee c.	259:13
Clamorous: ravens, c. o'er the dead	491:28
Clamour: in the c. of the crowded street	317:4
with a c. of waters	521:30
with deaf'ning c. in the..clouds	442:1
with the c. keep her still awake	479:7
Clamoured: obscure bird c.	458:21
Clamours: immortal Jove's dread c.	472:3
Clan: against the c. M'Tavish	23:26
leaving great verse unto a little c.	287:17
Clan-Conuil: summon C.	419:2
Clang of hurrying feet	23:22
Clanging from the Severn to the Tyne	294:22
Clancour: trumpet's loud c.	191:37
Clank: let 'em c.	559:33
Clap: c. her broad wings	211:26
c. thyself my love	485:5
if you believe, c. your hands	36:10
Clapham: my old aunt at C.	233:5
Clapped: Cupid hath c. him o' the shoulder	428:18
Clapper: his tongue is the c.	468:28
Clapper-clawing: one another c.	110:45
Clapping: soundless-c. host	545:2
Clara threw the twins she nursed	228:7
Clarence: false, fleeting, perjurd C.	476:16
Claret: c. is the liquor for boys	274:12
c..would be port if it could	43:5
his c. good	251:29
Claribel: send up Unity, C., Assyrian	299:25
Clarion: blow her c. o'er the dreaming earth	496:4
cock's shrill c.	229:31
sound, sound the c.	357:22
Clarions: with his c. and his drums	323:3
great winds thy c.	142:26
Clarum et venerabile nomen	320:25
Clash: ignorant armies c. by night	15:8
to court the country c.	105:27
Clashed: c. and thundered unthinkable wings	141:1
c. with his fiery few	537:19
noon was c. and hammer'd	529:28
Clashing: no sound..of c. wars	184:2
Clasp: c. we to our hearts for deathless dower	410:30
dare its deadly terrors c.	75:24(-76)
I shall c. thee again	95:12
very reason why I c. them	157:20
Clasped: c. by the golden light of morn	253:19
fate c. in my fist	210:3
he c. her like a lover	535:5
Clasps: gross c. of a lascivious Moor	469:32
Classes: bow, bow, ye lower middle c.	218:34
masses against the c.	222:40
three great c.	19:20
Classic: I seem to tread on c. ground	2:2
Classical: at c. Monday Pops	220:5
c. quotation is the parole of literary men	274:31
grand, old, fortifying, c. curriculum	20:1
Clause: servant with this c.	244:16
Claverhouse: 'twas C. who spoke	416:8
Clavicithern: grace of lute or c.	92:5
Claw: red in tooth and c.	532:37
Clawed me with his clutch	552:15
Claws: c. that catch	129:39
how neatly spreads his c.	128:24
pair of ragged c.	197:19
see her stick her c.	319:19
Clay: blind his soul with c. brother of the c.	539:8
daily absorbs a c.	122:37
dead, and turn'd to c.	121:21
gilded loam or painted c.	437:18
kingdoms are c.	474:10
o'er informed the tenement of c.	423:14

Clay (cont.)

of all man's clotted c.	544:29
of e. and wattles made	585:12
or my c. mix with the earth	119:33
out of the mire and c.	394:12
potter and c. endure	95:23
power over the c.	65:60
shall the c. say..	54:17
Sir John Vanbrugh's house of c.	202:11
there's calm in a Henry C.	294:31
this foolish-compounded c.	441:11
this gray stone and grassy c.	376:20
thousand scatter'd into C.	205:17
turf that wraps their c.	153:30
Who hast made the C.	300:4
whom Thou hast moulded from the c.	375:17
with Earth's first C.	127:6
Clayey: into a c. tenement	205:6
Clay-shut: our own c. doors	545:1
Clean: all c. and comfortable I sit down	290:25
child that is not c. and neat	515:20
c-le-a-n, c., verb active	177:5
clear fire, a c. hearth	306:12
grew more c. and white	88:22
make it as c. as you can	528:9
make me a c. heart	395:9
nor Galahad c.	531:21
purge me..and I shall be c.	395:8
strong persevering man, to c. horses	518:35
then I was c. and brave	262:19
will these hands ne'er be c.?	460:25
you have to c. your slate	409:11
Cleaned: I c. the windows	221:15
tops c. with champagne	518:19
Cleaner: in a c., greener land	299:14
Cleaning: better..c. his 'oss than c. his breeches	518:20
Cleanliness: city of the c. of the sexes	567:8
c...next to godliness	565:20
for c. finds sixpence	157:4
Cleanly: c. young girl	387:2
cold, and not too c., manger	166:1
leave sack, and live c.	441:6
so c. I myself can free	189:20
Cleanse: c. the stuff'd bosom	460:37
c. thou me	392:34
young man c. his way	399:13
Cleansed: were there not ten c.?	62:29
what God hath c.	64:47
Clear: all doctrines plain and c.	111:11
as c. as a whistle	112:23
as c. as morning roses	479:4
but c. your decks	106:23
c. and bright it should be ever	537:42
c. and gentle stream	80:13
c. as wind	537:42
c. fire, a clean hearth	306:12
c. the land of evil	301:26
c. writers, like fountains	309:21
c. your mind of cant	275:13
fair as the moon, c. as the sun	52:15
in honour c.	385:6
I unelothed and c.	166:21
judicious, c., succinet	159:16
night is as c. as the day	400:9
said it very loud and c.	131:12
so c. in his great office	457:9
stream..will not run c. with us	102:19
that they could get it c.	130:12
though deep, yet c.	172:10
thy righteousness as c. as the light	394:4
thy sky is ever c.	97:30, 315:21
thy spouse, so bright and c.	185:20
to friendship c.	125:4
[Turks]..shall..c. out	222:35
twilights..more c. than our mid-day	186:14
weder ginneth c.	138:28
Cleared: harbour c.	148:21
if this were only c. away	130:12
sweet, when they've c. away	121:18
Clearer: thinner, c., farther going	538:15
Clearest gods..have preserved thee	454:5
Clearing the world of its..problems	178:10

INDEX

Cleaving house of the world	135 4	Climate (cont.)		Clock setter old Time the c.	447 30
Clearly fire burns but more c	555 4	our chiding c. hardly bears		Clock before the heavy c weighs	
Clears little water c us of this deed	455 16	lays	521 15	on me	540 17
Cleave c ever to the summer side	5-7 22	Climates manners c., councils,		make an account of her life to	
c the general ear	433 32	governments	540 32	a c	465 8
c this wood and there am I	9 12	Cl max of all human ills	515 40	to become a kneaded c.	465 8
c thou tly way	535 25	Clmb c not at all	298 8	Cloctus to live like C.	117 12
c to her	456 14	c out of his own character	538 16	Cloids calcine its c	67 20
c unto his wife	44 15	could we but c	502 17	only a man harrowing c.	236 14
too weak to c	147 9	crossed the made and begins to c.	264 2	Clog hitting at the c. of his	
Cleaving oak-c thunderbolts	453 5	do their best to c.	404 25	body	212 16
Cleek for n with l c	225 10	fa n would I c.	205 8	c the foot of a flea	454 3
Cleft c for me	545 11	intrude and c into the fold	342 27	Clogs c. of that which else might	
thou hast c my heart in twain	436 4	on w one last steps I c	494 18	oversoar	407 12
who c. the Devil's foot	156 16	she can teach ye how to c.	341 5	to quit their c	351 15
Clementine oh my darling C.	555 22	Clmbd I c a hill	249 25	Cluster walk the studious c a	
Clenches come wit degenerating		Clmber whetted the c-upward	449 3	pale	341 23
Into c	104 6	young c. up of knees	308 10	Cloistered fugitive and c. virtue	352 9
Clenches bear such illness as		Clmber with how sad steps c		immensity c. in thy dear womb	135 10
C. this	423 38	the skirts	501 24	Cloisters in quiet collegiate c.	146 12
gone to gaze on C too	423 38	Climbing c., shakes his dewy		Clostress like a c she will veiled	
I will be C	425 7	wings	160 13	walk	481 31
pleased with less than C.	101 17	at. I c after knowledge infinite	330 15	Clomb so c this first grand thief	347 3
a nec C. d d	425 23	thou c sorrow	452 37	Clooth na flare grave of C	555 7
some squeaking C. boy my		Clmba who c with toil	30 4	Clootie batan Nick or C	104 4
greatness	426 4	Clme c. of the unforgotten brave	117 37	Cloze argument a hot to the c	93 17
swal owa have bu l in C. a sail	425 16	deeds that are done in their c	113 1	as truly loves on to the c	356 13
through in the bed of C	85 20	happy fire-a de c	104 23	at c of day sweetest	121 15
your C. I. Iobal a s C., every		in every c adored	356 10	breathless hush in the C. to-	
man a C.	101 22	in some brighter c	73 14	night	363 4
Clothe trahon d c	373 22	no season knows nor c	150 40	c aga nat the sky	251 2
Clergy I never saw the c	43 15	that sweet golden c	76 7	c and rather true	330 5
beloved	520 37	ti is the soul the c	344 21	c beh nd him tread	150 2
Popush! turgy and an Arminian		thro every und scower d c	231 3	c thy lyron	127 10
truth a virtue with the Roman	370 7	Clmes as in northern c., ob-		c up his eyes	445 31
c	204 4	scurely bright	115 8	c. up these barren leaves	531 16
without the benefit to the C.	155 10	cloudless c and starry sk es	320 1	c with her kiss her	525 29
Clergman certain class of c	527 17	warmers c give brighter plumage	305 17	c your eyes with holy dread	
good enough to be a c	372 11	Clng c with life to the maid	109 13	151 33(-152)	
Mr. Wilkenson, a c	265 1	I lie to you	339 10	each even ng sees it c	315 13
proud c	104 10	makes them c together	570 9	ever best found in the c	331 7
that good man, the c	536 27	risen stare and th c fallen c to	521 30(-511)	grossly c it in	495 15
with c to do as l tie	153 34	her	303 10	keep themselves c	305 14
Clergmen men women, and c	504 31	sea fog lap and c		never found his earthly c	335 31
Cleric before and Lay behind	110 34	Clnging are they c. to their		she l le and be herself	470 4
Clerical I am, c printless toe	84 11	crosses?	140 1	stand c. around	308 22
Clerk am I both priest and c?	475 18	blood thirsty c to life	19 9	stuck c to your desks	221 15
lucky for the C.	301 18	c liven by the hems	545 1	stick more c. than a brother	301 17
c his father a soul to cross	355 21	c l ke ceremonies	282 12	still hasten to a c	150 16
c Saunders and may Margaret	30 15	hopeless hand was c	87 38	swift to its c	3 11
c they was of Oxford	137 5	Clng as creep ng ivy c	161 50	they c in clouds of smoke	418 20
I be unfetter d c	457 10	Clk I'm here in the C.		walking c. at hand	130 12
no d fference twist the Priest		let me the cank n c	472 9	Cloze companioned Inarticulate	
and C.	246 12	thame quha myel I do c it best	187 4	hour	410 30
scarce less fl uttrous the c	160 18	why c the cann k n?	91 27	Closed c eyes in endless	
It is one unmet c	212 21	Cl n pl losophy will c an Angel a		nght	231 17
tho at the saw a Barker a C.	128 15	wings	256 42	c up the flesh	44 16
Venus c. Oryde	135 13	Clve C. good thing to sit by	374 18	Love c what has begat	336 25
Clerks grette c	135 1	what l l be about C.	42 25	Cloer c. l l he than breathing	529 19
Clermont broke h s heart in C		Clveden in C. a proud alcove	358 1	for a c walk with God	161 1
town	40 18	Clak c of grey	18 8	sticketh c than a brother	50 22
Cleves c men at Oxford	225 17	his martial c around him	572 12	Cloest c flower fields or flowerful c	524 15
good are so hard to the c	572 23	not alone my ink c	430 30	c. from behind	110 9
		not d seemle nor c them	355 7	Closet put in a c	110 9
		put thy nld c about thee	6 27	one by one back in the C lays	26 29

INDEX

Clothed (<i>cont.</i>)		Clouds (<i>cont.</i>)		Coach: come, my c. l	436:24
man c. in soft raiment?	59:6	c. that gather round the setting sun	576:22	delighted with my bauble c.	160:30
my soul .c. itself	495:26	c. they are without water	70:19	drive a c...through the Act of Settlement	406:21
naked, and ye c. me	60:33	c. ye so much dread	161:18	for the rattling of a c.	186:32
Saul, who c. you in scarlet	47:30	dream of waves, flowers, c.	493:14	indifference and a c. and six	154:6
till you are c. with the heavens	548:13	dying c. contend with growing light	445:44	Coaches: in c. trouble ev'ry street	189:19
Clothes: brushers of noblemen's c.	24:41	heaven is free from c.	114:6	Coach-house: cottage with a double c.	151:11, 507:21
c. thrown on her with a pitchfork	520:17	heavily in c. brings on the day	1:13	Coach-makers: fairies' c.	477:7
c. you wear—or do not wear	140:3	he comes with c. descending	565:13	Coachman..on the very amicablest terms	179:34
donn'd his c.	436:23	he cometh with c.	70:22	Coal: best sun.. of Newcastle c.	558:21
fine c. are good only..	273:3	he that regardeth the c.	51:29	close by whose living c.	247:17
hanging out the c.	368:20	in a robe of c.	118:7	it is a fire, it is a c.	377:3
her c. spread wide	437:1	in c. of smoke and dust	418:29	like a c. his eye-ball	503:5
his c. not be burned	49:40	looks in the c.	449:3	like a living c. his heart	317:25
in c. a wantonness	246:4	maketh the c. his chariot	398:8	whole world turn to c.	245:14
liquefaction of her c.	247:13	never doubted c. would break	97:4	with England's own c.	294:34
nothing to wear but c.	292:14	night's swift dragons cut the c.	467:10	Coal-barges: ten dark c.	504:2
old c. look .as weel's the new	104:34	no pity sitting in the c.?	478:30	Coalitions: England does not love c.	180:23
some upo' their c.	106:11	nor the c. return	51:33	Coals: c. of fire upon his head	50:35
spoiling her nice new c.	367:17	O c., unfold!	75:16	'e'll be squattin' on the c.	297:5
walked away with their c.	180:16	o'er heaven the white c. stray	82:7	hot burning c.	399:24
when he put on his c.	225:19	or in c. hide them	158:17	I sleep on the c.	174:19
witnesses laid down their c.	64:34	pack, c., away	248:5	mercy blows the c.	508:15
Clothes-horses: mere human c.	126:37	radiant lines of morning through the c.	497:9	my c. is spent	8:13
Clothing: c. for the soul divine	73:24	rapid c. have drank the last pale beam	498:26	Coarse: c. complexions and cheeks	340:38
c. of delight, softest c., woolly, bright	76:10	sees God in c.	383:11	of sorry grain	278:9
her c. is of wrought gold	394:25	ships.. dropping from the c.	546:15	familiar but not c.	300:18
in sheep's c.	58:25	sun.. through the darkest c.	479:9	his speech was c.	7:6
things in books' c.	306:27	sweep the c. no more	251:5	one of them is rather c.	
Cloths: dim and the dark c.	584:17	this tumult in the c.	584:21	Coarse-bred son of a livery stable keeper	584:14
heaven's embroidered c.	584:17	those thin c. above	151:1	Coarsely kind	275:1
one of these c. is heaven	358:23	through rolling c. to soar	117:25	Coarser pleasures of my boyish days	581:26
spread the c. under your feet	584:17	thy c. drop fatness	395:30	Coast: as I near the shadowy c.	545:2
Cloud: choose a firm c.	384:29	trailing c. of glory	576:9	from ocean's farthest c.	264:10
c. instead and ever-during dark	346:20	very shadows of the c.	573:1	on the c. of Coromandel	311:12, 324:34
c. may stoop	539:1	wait till the c. roll by	572:20	to far India's c.	215:42
c. that's dragonish	425:19	white c. build in the breezy sky	82:13	Coaster: dirty British c.	333:21
dark tremendous sea of c.	94:26	white c. on the wing	4:19	saw the merry Grecian c.	18:1
did a sable c. turn forth her.. lining?	340:12	white c. scud between	80:14	come	
do you see yonder c.?	435:26	with.. clamour in the slippery c.	442:1	Coastwise lights of England	295:12
entrails of yon labouring c.	330:9	with what motion moved the c.	579:8	Coat: brown c.	325:28, 32
fair luminous c.	151:5	Cloud-topped: beyond the c. hill	383:11	c. of many colours	45:12
fiend hid in a c.	76:8	Cloudy: among her c. trophies hung	287:21	he did not wear his scarlet c.	569:1
from c. and from crag	492:20	c. skirts with brede ethereal wove	153:24	her c. is so warm	367:8
he melted like a c.	539:19	my wishes' c. character	166:21	his c. was red	507:20
if I were a swift c.	496:10	sees a little better in a c. day	200:3	hold my c. and snicker	197:20
if you saw some western c.	92:33	skies are not c. all day	248:9	loves a scarlet c.	252:31
joy the luminous c.	151:6	Clough: poor poet named C.	523:9	my c. from the tailor	227:28
lonely as a c.	577:5	Clouds: stones and c. make martyrs	87:5	oars, and c., and badge	173:14
no c. was in the sky	130:11	Clover: bee has quit the c.	298:26	take off your c., grind paint	199:33
on a c. I saw a child	76:9	cowslip, burnet and green c.	445:11	with his c. so gray	229:16
one silvery c. had lost his way	537:31	knee deep in c.	307:21	Coat armour: in whose c. richly are disolayed..flowers	509:6
overcome us like a summer's c.	459:22	where the c. and corn lay sleeping	293:20	Coats: bound in their c.	55:40
pillar of a c.	45:50	Cloves: nutmegs and ginger, cinamon and c.	37:25	hole in a' your c.	107:21
region c. hath masked him	486:28	Crown: by emperor and c.	288:1	in kingly-flashing c.	336:38
set my bow in the c.	44:44	Cloy: c. the hungry edge of appetite	474:20	in their gold c. spots	466:34
she faded, like a c.	491:20	of all meats the soonest c.	158:12	kilted her c. o' green satin	9:16
silver towers of battlemented c.	495:27	other women c. the appetites	424:9	make my small elves c.	466:42
so fades a summer c. away	33:10	Cloyment: suffer surfeit, c., and revolt	483:9	their c. were brushed	130:13
so great a c. of witnesses	69:18	Club: best c. in London	178:14	what adders came to shed their c.	523:11
stooping through a fleecy c.	341:14	I call the C. to session	41:19	Coats-of-arms: worth a hundred c.	533:36
there ariseth a little c.	48:5	on c. note-paper	542:30	Coax: to keep counsel, to comfort, to c.	421:8
thickest c. earth ever stretched	89:22	what they c. for at book clubs	307:23	Coaxing onaisy ones	229:15
through the dark c. shining	210:4	Clubable: Boswell is a very c. man	275:16	Cob was the strongest	34:33
turn the dark c. inside out	210:4	Clubs typical of strife	103:29	Cobbett and Junius..a Cavanagh	240:7
war's annals will c. into night	236:14	Cluck'd thee to the wars	429:22	Cobbleigh: old uncle Tom C. and all	33:1
wave, a leaf, a c.	496:10	Clumsy: all is vulgar, all c.	147:18	Cobham: you, brave C. l	384:27
were I a c.	80:16	Clung: breast to breast we c.	410:26	Cobourg: illustrative of the history of..C.	145:30
what a scowl of c.	97:13	Clusium: Lars Porsena of C.	323:10	Cobweb: learning, that c. of the brain	110:35
when the c. is scattered	494:20	Clusters: luscious c. of the vine	332:17	Cobwebs: c. of the schools	163:36
you could not see a c.	130:11	Clutch: clawed me in his c.	552:15	laws..like c.	25:1, 519:7
Cloud-capped towers	480:8	come, let me c. thee	457:20	Cock: before the c. crow	60:39
Cloud-contents of sunset-seas	3:12	either hand may rightly c.	295:5	C. and a Bull	513:24
Clouded: moon rising in c. majesty	347:19	inapprehensible, we c. thee	545:1	c.'s shrill clarion	229:31
my mind is c. with a doubt	531:37	to seize and c. and penetrste	241:18	c. that crowed in the morn	369:6
Clouden: sounding C.'s woods amang	104:29	Clutched: he c. a cringing Jew	197:34	c. up your beaver	250:18
Cloud-encircled meteor	495:10	Clutching: still c. the inviolable shade	141:26	c. who thought the sun had risen	196:13
Cloud-kissing Ilion	486:8	Clytemnestra: moral C. of thy lord	118:25		
Cloudless climes and starry skies	119:1				
Clouds: after watery c.	310:7				
Being that is in the c. and air	575:13				
breaking like thin c.	323:6				
certain spots and c. in the sun	109:15				
c. and eclipses stain	486:31				
c. are lightly curl'd	535:19				
c. dispell'd	193:38				
c. like wool	334:6				

INDEX

Columbine: c. commendable	502:19	Come (<i>cont.</i>)		Comely (<i>cont.</i>)	
Pink and purple C.	510:23	c. wind, c. weather	99:35	I am black, but c.	51:39
Column: fifth c.	353:7	c. with old Khayyam	205:19, 206:9	let thy attire be c.	321:17
fountain's silvery c.	152:8	c. worthy Greek, Ulysses c.	168:13	spanking Jack was so c.	173:9
London's c.	385:2	c. ye in peace here?	418:18	though all mid be c.	35:15
now is the stately c. broke	418:4	c., ye thankful people, c.	4:11	Comer: grasps in the c.	481:20
six-foot c. of fop	253:8	c. you back to Mandalay	299:10	Comes: c. again in the morning	500:35
urn throws up a steamy c.	163:21	c., you spirits	457:3	Demosthenes never c. un-	
<i>Columna: quinta c.</i>	353:7	Comforter will not c. unto you	63:60	seasonably	325:23
<i>Columnae: non concessere c.</i>	256:12	cry is still, 'They c.'	461:2	hautboys breath; he c., he c.	191:3
<i>Comae: arborituscque c.</i>	260:24	death... will c. when it will c.	449:22	he c. too near, that c. to be	
<i>Comam: cui fiatam religas c.</i>	258:10	dreaming on things to c.	488:2	denied	371:14
Comb: wherefore should I c. my		even so, c., Lord Jesus	72:13	he c. with clouds descending	565:13
hair	32:18	false, ere I c., to two or three	186:18	hope never c., that c. to all	344:9
with a c. and a glass	9:3	giant mass of things to c.	481:8	humour'd thus, c. at the last	475:7
Combat: c. deepens	122:19	had she c. all the way for this	359:4	it all c. to the same thing	89:18
to c. may be glorious	163:19	he never will c. again	436:35	look, where it c. again	430:11
Combatants: much learned dust		he that should c.	59:5	she c. l she c. l	381:26
involves the c.	163:10	husband, I c.	426:10	she c. to me	549:2
<i>Combatus: nous avons c. à Arques</i>	242:2	I c. as a thief	71:29	who c. here?	369:17
Combe: cowslips from a Devon c.	296:15	I c., Graymalkin!	456:3	<i>Comes: hospes c.que corporis</i>	233:19
Combinations: licentious idioms		I c., my queen	425:22	Comest: rarely, rarely, c. thou	498:11
and irregular c.	278:13	ides of March are c.	449:28	thou c., much wept for	532:13
Combine: c. your hearts in one	445:16	if I c. back, it is yours	362:15	whence c. thou, Gehazi?	48:24
when bad men c.	101:36	if it be now, 'tis not to c.	437:34	when thou c. into thy kingdom	62:49
Combined: all c. in beauty's		I hear you, I will c.	263:2	Comet: against a c.'s tail	508:1
worthiness	331:2	I'll c. to thee by moonlight	366:3	c. of a season	114:37
Combs: c. its silver wings	332:20	I needed not to have c. here	135:28	glorious the c.'s train	503:6
their gowd c. in their hair	32:2	let 'em all c.	305:3	like a c. burn'd	346:6
Combustion: dire c. and confus'd		let him that heareth say, C.	72:10	Cometh: blessed be he that c.	399:12
events	458:21	lo, I c.	394:13	c. down from the Father of lights	69:29
with hideous ruin and c. down	344:7	may never c.	169:21	c. up from the wilderness	52:22
Come: arise and c. away	334:16	may not c., during our lives	179:38	'he c. not,' she said	535:30
beaten men c. into their own	334:7	my love is c. to me	409:14, 15	he c. with clouds	70:22
beds for all who c.	410:4	may, c. up hither	411:8	him that c. to me	63:22
behold, I c. quickly	72:8	nor things to c.	65:58	it c. everywhere	199:1
best and brightest, c. away	494:8	not... as they c., but go	244:8	no man c. unto the Father	63:53
bid her c. forth	558:5	nothing is there to c.	158:2	this dreamer c.	45:14
cannot c. again	263:14	O c., O c., Emmanuel	362:6	where it c. all things are	199:1
c. again another day	368:16	Oh, it needn't c. to that	131:9	Comets: brushes of c.' hair	303:20
c. again with joy	399:34	O Lamb of God, I c. l	198:20	no c. seen	449:22
c. again, ye children of men	397:15	one to c., and one to go	131:15	old men and c.	520:44
c. all to church, good people	263:2	peace; c. away	532:39	Comfit-maker: swear like a c.'s	
c., all ye faithful	13:2, 369:20	return again, c.	171:4	wife	440:6
c. and buy	245:21	rise up... and c. away	52:1	Comfits: children are to be de-	
c.; and c. strong	163:35	Romeo, c. forth; c. forth, thou		ceived with c.	24:31
c.; and strong within us	293:16	fearful man	478:22	Comfort: all my c. of thy worth	486:32
c., and trip it as ye go	341:29	shape of things to c.	365:1	a' the c. we're to get	108:17
c. as the winds c.	419:4	softly c. and softly go	370:15	any to c. me	396:19
c. away, c. away	419:2	something will c. of this	173:18	beside the waters of c.	393:10
c. away, c. away, death	483:9	Spirit and the bride say, C.	72:10	carry their c. about with them	196:25
c. away, O human child	586:9	suffer me to c. to thee	565:9	c. all that mourn	55:3
c. back! c. back!	122:28	tells thee I c.	292:20	c. man's distress	295:8
c. back, c. back, Horatius!	323:24	that have c., that have gone	405:10	c. me with apples	51:45
c., civil night	478:18	that it should c. to this!	430:33(-431)	c. of thy help	395:9
C., C., C., and make eyes at me	548:2	therefore I cannot c.	62:7	c.'s a cripple	189:2
c., dear children, let us away	15:22	they c. l they c. l	113:32	c... the weak-hearted	389:1
c. forth, and c. hither	55:41	those which never c.	320:20	c. ye, c. ye, my people	54:8
c. he slow, or c. he fast	418:10	'Thou bidd'st me c. to Thee	198:20	continual c. in a face	412:18
c. hither, Evan Cameron	23:29	thou'lt c. no more	454:26	dues of fellowship and social c.	87:31
c. hither, c. hither, c. hither	427:7	to another, C., and he cometh	58:31	foul sluggard's c.	125:33
c. hither, lady fair	285:5	to be c.-at by the breeze	578:11	from ignorance our c. flows	401:33
c. in, c. in, eternal glory... win	99:8	to c. in spite of sorrow	341:31	here's my c.	479:41
c. in the evening, or c. in the		to c. unto my love	509:14	I beg cold c.	448:1
morning	169:27	'twill c. to my father anon	21:11	I'll not, carrion c., Despair	254:19
c. into port greatly	200:18	until great Birnam wood... c.	460:9	in society c., use, and protection	24:27
c. into the garden, Maud	536:9	very few people c. this way	312:11	look down and c. their distress	512:15
c., let us go	245:27	was, and is, and is to c.	70:38	magazine of life and c.	243:19
c. little babe	80:8	was, and which is to c.	70:21	me c. still	421:1
c., long-sought	495:22	we must all c. to it	179:33	naught for your c.	140:13
c., my Corinna	246:1	what's past and what's to c.	481:27	not another c. like to this	470:31
c. not near our fairy queen	466:44	what's to c. is still unsure	482:28	not ecstasy but... c.	175:38
c. not, when I am dead	528:21	when d'you think that he'll c.		of c. no man speak	475:6
c. one, c. all	416:26	back?	300:2	sober c.	358:1
c. out, thou bloody man	47:36	when shall I c. to thee?	6:28	so will I c. you	55:10
c. over into Macedonia	64:53	wherefore art thou c.?	60:45	speeches that c. cruel men	141:18
'C. P' said old Shellover	171:23	whistle and I'll c. to you	108:28	sweet Spirit, c. me	247:18
c. soon, soon!	495:24	whistle and she'll c. to you	38:13	they never knew c.	325:27
c. then, my brethren	404:17	will ther c. when you do call?	439:42	thy rod and thy staff c. me	393:10
c., Thou Holy Spirit	132:1	will ye no c. back again?	250:19, 360:12	tidings of c. and joy	6:12
c., thou south	52:8	women c. and go	197:16	to keep counsel, to c., to coax	421:8
c. to my arms	129:39(-130)	wonder what she's c. after	196:15	to warn, to c., and command	580:21
c. unto me	59:10	youth of delight, c. hither	76:6	two loves... of c. and despair	488:18
c. unto these yellow sands	479:28	Come-down: scandal, the incred-		what would c. the one	215:5
c. up and see me sometime	565:22	ible c.	39:25	whence can c. spring	574:32
c. uppe, Whitefoot, c. uppe,		Comedy: catastrophe of the old c.	452:21	Comfortable: all clean and c. I sit	
Lightfoot	267:13	c. to those that think	558:27	down	290:25
c. up. l. you hugly beast!	518:10	most lamentable c.	466:23	hear what c. words	390:37
c. weal, c. woe	420:13	Comeliness: he hath no form nor c.	54:23	no c. feel in any member	253:12
c. what c. may	456:26	Comely: as c. or as kindly	298:29	only conceive how c. they will be	23:9
c. when you're called	195:20	how c. it is, and how reviving	350:36	some Christians have a c. creed	115:31

INDEX

Companion: c. in tribulation	70:23	Compass (cont.)		Composed: cruel, but c. and	
God send the prince a better c.	441:22	within his bending sickle's c.		bland	17:13
last C.: Wine	42:2	come	488:7	Composer: contemplation of the	
leave of an old and agreeable c.	217:3	Compassed: c. about with...a		first C.	86:33
mortified appetite is never a		cloud of witnesses	69:18	Composition: mad kings! mad c.l	447:24
wise c.	513:34	c. by the inviolate sea	539:13	more c. and fierce quality	452:14
only fit c...his horse	159:22	with dangers c. round	348:23	Compound: c. for sins they are in-	
poor, earth-born c.	107:10	Compasses: as stiff twin c. are two	186:25	clin'd to	110:20
sole c. of his way	37:5	sun to course two hundred c.	472:16	thou and I...c. a boy	445:14
Companioned: close-c. inarticu-		Compassion: Curate...something		Compounded: c. of many simples	428:16
late hour	410:30	which excites c.	505:21	this foolish-c. clay	441:11
Companionless: wandering c.	495:19	shuteth up his bowels of c.	70:11	Comprehend: c. all vagrom men	468:36
Companions: all her lovely c.	356:36	the Lord is full of c.	56:30	c. its mystery	317:15
c. for middle age	26:37	Compatriot: Wolfe's great name c.		c. the wondrous Architecture	330:28
c. of our woe	559:6	with his own	163:1	she begins to c. it	401:25
hardihood, endurance, and cour-		Compel: c. thee to go a mile	57:51	Comprehended: darkness c. it not	62:60
age of my c.	416:7	c. them to come in	62:9	Comprehending much in few	
his best c. innocence and health	224:14	Compendious: portable, and c.		words	57:7
I have had c.	308:1	oceans	166:10	Comprehends some bringer of	
old c. in adversity	95:4	Compensate: nor good c. bad	96:14	that joy	467:24
that such c. thou'dst unfold	473:2	Compensation: no c. for a belly-		Comprehensive: largest and most	
those C. true	124:17	ache	304:24	c. soul	194:6
while their c. slept	316:31	Competence: debtless c., golden		Comprende: tout c.	511:9
Company: always except the pre-		mean	541:5	Compressed in thirty-five volumes	358:18
sent c.	370:7	Competency lives longer	463:6	Compromise: Church of England	
bewitched with the rogue's c.	439:2	Competent: which the soul is c. to		...a c.	501:10
c. of all faithful people	390:46	gain	574:17	give me the Brown c.	265:1
c. of the preachers	396:7	Competing: pressed upon by...c.		Man accepts the c.	296:14
c., villainous c...the spoil of me	440:12	populations	200:3	Compt: when we shall meet at c.	473:32
crowd is not c.	26:16	Competition: all forms of c.	147:3	Compulsion: fools by heavenly c.	452:18
crowds without c.	216:27	anarchy and c.	413:27	I will give no man a reason upon	
give me your bill of c.	519:28	no c., no vanity	272:30	c.	439:24
good c. and good discourse	559:17	Complain: birds c.	231:18	made happy by c.	152:15
Honest Man in much C.	158:23	by the tide of Humber would c.	333:8	on what c. must I?	464:33
how...good c. improves a		farmers...flourish and c.	165:3	sweet c. doth in music lie	339:26
woman!	203:16	I heard him c.	562:3	Compunction: whose feelings were	
in c. with Pain	575:6	never c. and never explain	181:25	wrung with c.	312:16
in jail...better c.	270:32	to c. of the age we live in	101:33	Compunctionem: opto magis sentire	
in married life three is c.	569:21	to the moon c.	229:29	c.	291:19
innumerable c. of the heavenly		when mine fail me, I'll c.	93:25	Comrade: c. of thy wanderings	
host	74:6	Complained: conduct c. of	187:15	over heaven	496:10
in sooth a goodly c.	34:8	Complainers: loudest c. for the		each new-hatch'd, unfledg'd c.	431:25
in such a jocund c.	577:7	public	102:2	no c. Lucy knew	577:18
in whose c. I delight myself	99:40	Complaining: my daily c.	393:31	Comrades: dear love of c.	566:24
much difference...either in the		no c. in our streets	400:17	help our French c.	305:1
climate or the c.	276:19	soft c. lute	191:38	your c. chase...the fliers	147:8
Muffin and Crumpet...C.	176:37	voice of c.	359:6	Comus, and his midnight crew	231:1
never expected justice from a c.	505:5	Complaint: instead of dirges this		Comyn: I have slain the Red C.	420:21
proper subject...in a mixed c.	139:33	c.	292:18	Con: taken great pains to c. it	482:18
separate from the pleasure of		Lord, it is my chief c.	161:13	Concatenation: fearful c. of cir-	
your c.	307:3	nightingale's c.	494:7	cumstances	563:9
to bear him c.	318:14	voice of my c.	393:1	in a c. accordingly	227:4
tone of the c. that you are in	139:13	Complaints: what needs c.?	245:22	Concave: in her c. shores	448:9
true brother of a c.	586:14	when c. are freely heard	352:4	shout that tore hell's c.	345:1
Vandyke is of the c.	212:21	Complete: again in c. steel	431:32 (-432)	Conceal: addresses...to c. our	
very good c., and of a very ready		arm'd with more than c. steel	7:7, 33:19	whereabouts	414:15
...wit	21:13	behold them raised, c.	88:14	always able to c. it	550:21
we were a gallant c.	114:39	clad in c. steel	340:22	c. him by naming him Smith	251:21
we would not die in that man's		death c. the same	95:26	use of speech...to c.	226:26
c.	444:28	experience...is never c.	268:12	words...half c. the Soul	532:3
with a goodly c.	150:15	in herself c.	349:1	yet cannot all c.	114:26
with all the c. of heaven	390:39	mine I saved and hold c.	93:25	Concealed: author...c. behind the	
with hounds and horsemen, a		pestilent c. knave	471:2	door	271:2
brave c.	78:1	pure and c. sorrow...impossible	548:8	considerbul licker c. about my	
withouten any c.	137:34	this is not a c. education	182:19	persun	560:13
withouten other c. in youthe	137:15	Completeness: unities...are a c.	177:18	in yon smoke c.	147:8
Compare: belied with false c.	488:14	Complexion: his c. is perfect		Concealing: hazard of c.	105:19
c. thee to a summer's day	486:18	gallows	479:16	Concealment, like a worm i' the	
how I may c. this prison	475:33	his gold c. dimm'd	486:18	bud	483:10
I will not Reason and C.	75:2	mislike me not for my c.	463:26	Concedes: what it c. to the butter-	
no land can c. unto thee	489:1	of what c. soever	466:13	flies	173:26
none that can c.	9:24	take care of their...c.	22:18	Conceit: c. in weakest bodies	435:52
to c. great things with small	346:13	tawny c., a bad liver	324:30	could never forgive any c.	194:16
Comparison: for the c. of all	281:15	that schoolgirl c.	10:4	force his soul so to his own c.	433:31
in whose c. all whites are ink	480:39	turn thy c. there	472:34	infusing him with self and vain	
Comparisons: c. are odorous	468:43	whose fresh c...affliction alters	485:33	c.	475:7
c. doon offte gret grevaunce	321:11	Complexions: coarse c. and cheeks		in their high c.	190:16
confronted him with self-c.	456:9	of sorry grain	340:38	from c. divinely framed	123:17
exciting emulation and c. of		Compliance: by a timely c. pre-		suing with forms to his c.	433:31
superiority	269:33	vented him	204:14	whose c. lies in his hamstring	481:6
she, and c. are odious	184:15	Complicated: c. monsters	349:21	wise in his own c.	50:40
Compass: all the c. of the notes	191:35	your c. state of mind	220:26	wiser in his own c.	50:42
c. lost	160:35	Complications of existence	268:8	Conceited: never any pity for c.	
c. of the world	393:11	Complies: he that c. against his will	111:18	people	196:25
my heart...the faithful c.	215:40	Compliment: farewell c.	477:19	Conceits: beauty beat on his c.	331:2
my life is run his c.	451:39	lowly feigning...called c.	483:26	be not wise in your own c.	66:5
narrow c.	558:1	to return the c.	221:12	our best c...the greatest liars	189:5
though a wide c. round be		Comply: so backward to c.	161:6	words...accepted for c.	24:20
fetched	89:22	Complying: gentle, c., and bland	225:34	Conceive: his tongue to c.	467:23
to the top of my c.	435:24	Compose: could but c. man's im-		virgin shall c.	53:12
we the globe can c. soon	407:19	age	586:7	whether it be the heart to c.	282:20

INDEX

Conceived genuine poetry is c in the soul	19 20	Conduct c. complained of	187 15	Confusion (cont.)	
In a bath my mother c me	395 8	c. three fourths of life	20 10 22	while we strut to our c	423 2
new nation, c in liberty	114 12	c to the prejudice of good order	5 26	Confute c, change hands, and still c	110 3
there is a man et id c	43 44	his c still right	225 20	read not to contradict and c	27 10
worse than fear c	346 1	nice c of a clouded cane	385 18	to silence not to c	273 21
Conceit l m not	244 7	on your individual c	305 1	Construate friends to c their friends	193 41
Concealing c and subduing both	331 2	our c in all your fancy paints	303 4	Construtatory series of c regrets	181 11
our berumbled c soars	545 1	andly gentlemanly c	20 21	Construtogation, in the face of this c	301 22
Concentrated more and more c in you	290 31	Conductor when you receive a fare	83 1	latter has the largest c	170 11
Concentrates his mind wonder- fully	273 22	Cone inverted c	274 2	man s c shun	543 10
Concern red a in acif	417 22	Cones all the c under his pines	212 3	pestilent c. of vapours	433 15
Conception c. fundamental	411 38	frs with c upon them	161 22	Congregations all c committed to their charge	388 30
c. of some eminency in ourselves	248 24	Confabulate id b rds c or no	317 22	c of naughty men	397 11
c that I do groan withal	473 14	Confessionary biscuit or c. plum	160 31	Congregate where merchants most do c	463 17
dodge c to the very bourne of heaven	284 23	Confederate in games c	575 23	Congrèts le c ne marche pas	313 20
Conceptions equal to the soul a divine	574 17	Conference c a ready man	27 18	Congrèts linquring C their titles take	511 2
Concern matter they had no c in	521 6	Confess acknowledge and c our manifold sins	389 6	Conject any rocks for the c	398 10
Concerns muld c of ordinary life	575 10	c yourself to heaven	430 2	Conjecture entertain c. of a time not beyond all c	444 6 87 12
think only w l st c thee	348 31	Confessed by faith before the world c	264 8	Conjectures blown by surmises jealousies c	441 8
Concert again son earth in e ng	365 15	half abold d who has c.	401 18	Conjugal attraction unprov'd	317 17
Concertins c melancholy string	319 9	Confession being him on to some c	434 2	Conjunction of the mind	332 6
I ve a head like me	293 3	Confidence c is a plant of slow growth	370 4	Conjunction what drugs, what charms, what c	460 45
Concessions c of the weak are l c c of fear	100 21	c of season give	574 1	Conjuring l arson left c	422 7
Concurrence accuracy sacrificed to c	277 20	in quietness and in c	53 39	Connat il c l uniers et ne c pas	209 13
Conclave in statly c met	140 24	may be expected with c.	174 37	Connected learn d and c. by rote	451 24
Conclaves kindly c stern and cold	406 22	we shall fight with growing c	143 40	Connexion thy c with Mr Spurgeon a haberdash er	112 18
Conclude c and al ut up all c	87 12	Confident assured man c. of success	186 11	Connoisseurs as some of your c do	34 34
c in a mo st relement	87 2	c thou l raise me	355 21	Connu peu c dans l'histoire	43 9
Cone union denoted a foregone c	472 9	Confine him to his c	410 10	Connubial nothing wrong in a c kiss	115 39
most lame and impotent c	470 20	put into circumscription and c	460 18	ntes mysterious of c love	347 25
other is a c	270 25	very verge of l c	452 30	Connubiality victim o c	175 37
saw men hasten to a c	26 7	Confined cabind embd d c.	459 12	Conquer c him that did his master c.	424 30
to its ultimate c	396 14	to numbers I ll not be c.	570 30	conquering and to c	79 43
Conclusions art of drawing suff divers c	111 33	uneasy and c from home	353 11	determine to d e here we will c	59 2
draw from its narrow c	315 12	Confmit e the feeble knees	54 2	ras er to c it (the last)	558 23
she has pursued c infinite	456 17	c le wise	164 94	I ngland went to c others	474 24
Concerned author of peace and lover of c	358 25	planets c the id new	3 27	go forth and c a crown	371 1
c of sweet sounds	465 20	rat fy and e the same	391 17	hard to catch and c	336 8
des l with devil damn d fr m c	345 29	Confirmation, or laying on of hands	391 15	like Douglas c	251 23
lands	330 14	Confirmations to the jealous c	471 42	none but Antony should c	425 26
I ve quarrels off in c end	290 25	Confirmeth all lile did	80 20	Antony	226 41
s news of c	450 14	Confession we have legalized c.	180 30	she sings to c	121 6
true c of well tuned sounds	390 23	Confutem habes c rem	378 10	we c but to save	213 10
truth, uny and c	355 53	Confutet c of opin ons	377 5	you cannot c America	379 9
unity, peace and c	257 5	Confutet c of human c	126 14	Conquered chosen l eople never c	
Convincing fortuitous c of a one	371 7	Confutet c of two eternal es	377 24		

INDEX

Conquests: all thy c., glories, triumphs 450:2
drums and trappings of three c. 87:8
only honourable c. 101:15
spread her c. farther 104:25
where his carnage and his c. cease 113:4
Consanguineous: am not I c.? 482:29
Conscience: argue freely according to c. 352:16
'Budge not,' says my c. 463:27
catch the c. of the king 434:1
celestial fire, called c. 560:30
cheerfully for c. sake 401:1
c. avault 144:28
c. doth make cowards of us all 434:4
c. is a coward 227:25
c. is born of love 488:23
c. is but a word 476:41
c...no more to do with gallantry 500:12
c. of her worth 348:37
c...to the profoundest pit 436:28
c. void of offence 65:18
expect a corporation to have a c.? 547:15
gentle beast, and of a good c. 467:31
guardian of His Majesty's c. 547:13
health...next to a good c. 559:26
help us to save free c. 351:50
his c...too near another lady 446:14
King, as if he were their c. 530:13
made some c. of what they did my c. hath a thousand...tongues 476:36
Nonconformist c. 39:17, 569:38
O coward c. 477:35
of nyce c...no keep 137:13
still and quiet c. 446:25
strong siding champion, C. 340:10
their best c...keep't unknown 471:35
thus be c.-calmed 287:3
too young to know what c. is 488:23
very stuff o' the c. 469:36
we may live without c. 337:41
what c. dictates to be done 386:30
whereof our c. is afraid 389:45
whose c. with injustice is corrupted 445:30
Consciences: for our c., the arms... 440:32
Conscientious: honourable, the c. 363:26
Conscious: c. of none 126:25
c. stone to beauty grew 199:123
c. water...blushed 165:125
make mankind in c. virtue bold 381:6
though c. of your innocence 273:6
Consciousness: c. the Will in-forming 236:6
suspended in the chamber of c. 268:12
Conscire: nil c. sibi 256:18
Consecrate: c...all thou dost shine upon 494:4
I c. to thee 308:14
we cannot c...this ground 314:12
Consecrated: brave men...have c. it 314:12
kind of 'c. obstruction' 283:31
not buried in c. ground 237:7
we have...c. sacrilege 180:39
Consecration, and the poet's dream 578:14
Consecutive: known for truth by c. reasoning 289:18
Consent: c. thou not 40:37
deep c. of all great men 413:18
I will ne'er c. 115:21
voice of Rome is the c. of heaven 279:26
without c. been only tried 371:14
Consented: c. together in holy wedlock 391:35
to his fate they all c. 280:10
whispering, 'I will ne'er consent,' c. 115:21
Consentedest unto him 395:5
Consenting: Saul was c. unto his death 64:35
Consequence: betray's in deepest c. 456:22
if it's business of c. 34:7
it's of no c. 175:13
trammel up the c. 457:7
wisdom in the scorn of c. 537:33
Consequences: almost inevitable C. 304:44
c...will be what they will be 109:37

Consequences (cont.)
damn the c. 339:25
know all mortal c. 460:34
logical c. are the scarecrows of fools 266:22
neither rewards nor punishments...c. 267:17
Consequently: reasoned or acted c. 139:22
Conservation: without the means of its c. 102:6
Conservatism: C. discards Prescription 181:32
C...the mule of politics 181:38
what is c.? 314:7
Conservative: called the C. party 166:26
C. Government...organized hypocrisy 180:18
healthy stomach...nothing if not c. 111:37
last C. Ministry that had real power 29:3
or else a little C. 219:6
sound C. government 181:33
true C...lops the moulder'd branch 529:33
Conservatives: c. when they are least vigorous...c. after dinner 200:25
Conserved of maidens' hearts 472:16
Consider: c. anything, only don't cry 131:1
c. her ways, and be wise 49:45
c., incline thine ear 394:23
c. it not so deeply 458:8
c. the lilies 58:13
c. this, ye that forget God 395:6
c. well...his face 540:26
doth not well c. this 397:20
in the day of adversity c. 51:13
read...to weigh and c. 27:16
stop and c.! 288:10
to c. too curiously 437:17
Considerable: appear c. in his native place 272:5
Considerate: dauntless courage and c. pride 345:7
Consideration: c. like an angel came for a c. 445:5
419:24
Considerations: no personal c... in the way 229:2
Considered: I have c. the days of old 396:32
when complaints are...deeply c. 352:4
Considering: put on my c. cap 37:33
Consign to thee, and come to dust 430:1
Consigned: to ourselves in every place c. 278:29
Consili: vis c. experts 259:28
Consili: misce stultitiam c. brevem 261:5
Consistency: c...hobgoblin of little minds...with c. a great soul...nothing to do 200:40
Consolation: son of c. 64:30
that's one c. 178:39
with peace and c. hath dismissed 351:7
Console us when we fall 100:15
Consoler: Death, the c. 316:16
Consolidates society 276:12
Consort: full c. to th' angelic symphony 343:17
with such c. as they keep 341:22
Consorts and sympathiseth with all things 86:25
Conspicuous: c. by its presence 414:2
c. object in a Nation's eye 575:11
Conspiracies against the laity 489:20
Conspiracy: c. against the man-hood 200:38
c. of our spacious song 165:35
O c.! sham'st thou? 449:6
open-ey'd c. 479:37
Conspire: could thou and I with Fate c. 207:26
could you and I with Him c. 207:27
Conspired against our God 330:1
Conspirers: or where c. are 460:9
Conspiring with him how to load and bless 284:10
Constable: fit man for the c. of the watch 468:35
outrun the c. at last 110:37

Constabulary: when c. duty's to be done 221:34
Constancy: but c. in a good c. alone is strange 86:14
c. lives in realms above 407:16
c. of the women who love me 150:26
c. to a bad, ugly woman 490:41
dearest her c. 119:19
grand c. of Clement Shorter 233:1
hope c. in wind 141:31
let him in c. follow 117:13
no object worth its c. 99:35
O c.! be strong 495:19
stablish dangerous c. 449:27
wouldst thou approve thy c. 185:29
349:10
Constant: as c. as the northern star 449:30
change is c. 180:37
c., but yet a woman 439:11
c. Cimmer should be banished 449:30
c. do remain to keep him so 449:30
c. in nothing but inconstancy 35:20
friendship is c. in all other things 468:12
growing or full c. light 185:32
if thou wilt be c. then 355:20
no restoratives like to a c. woman 209:25
nothing...c., but inconstancy 519:8
one here will c. be 99:35
only c. mourner 117:39
sense of a c. infelicity 527:13
she is so c. to me 285:4
such a c. lover 517:18
to be c...were inconstancy 158:11
to one thing c. never 468:20
were man but c. 485:2
with c. drinking fresh and fair 158:7
Constantinople: go to C., and take the Turk 445:14
Patriarch of C. 152:27
Russians shall not have C. 265:15
Constellated flower that never sets 497:21
Constellations: c. any nearer 568:4
foreign c. west 235:10
Constet: et sibi c. 255:24
Constituted the services of Angels 389:54
Constitution: authority and credit from...our c. 101:17
c. is extremely well 558:22
C. is the game for you 141:20
higher law than the C. 422:23
I invoke the genius of the C. 379:10
of a c. so general 86:25
principles of a free c. 217:6
suit full well my c. 7:10
very essence of the c. 282:17
Constitutional: no eyes but c. eyes 314:16
symptom of c. liberty 217:10
Constitutions: talk of C. 123:1
Constrain thy...spirit into bonds 160:34
Constrained: by violence c. to do anything 198:3
Constraineth: love of Christ c. us 67:26
spirit within me c. me 49:13
Constraint: all c...is evil 163:45
beauty by c. possessing 214:9
bitter c. and sad occasion dear 342:10
Constructing tribal lays 297:9
Construction: find the mind's c. in the face 456:27(-457)
Constructions: decorating her c. 549:14
Construe: c. things after their own fashion 448:34
no purpose to c. the Constitution 314:9
Consubstantial, co-eternal 361:14
Consul's brow was sad 323:16
Consule: natam me c. 145:24
non ego hoc ferrem...c. Planco 260:8
Consult Brother Jonathan 560:31
Consults them about...serious matters 139:23
Consume: c. away like a snail 395:21
c. happiness without producing it 489:12
his beauty to c. away 394:10
Consumed: bush was not c. 45:33
my bones c. away 393:31
partly c. by regret 312:17
Consumedly: they laughed c. 203:11

INDEX

Consummation e devoutly to be achieved	434 4	Contented e if he might enjoy	573 34	Contrary (cont)	
quiet e have	430 1	e will e	104 32	most e to custom and experi- ence	265 10
at e wa is the e	517 3	e will have to be e	223 3	one person of the e. opinion	135 25
Consumption th e of the purse	441 20	k n. shall be e	475 10	our wills and fates do so e run	435 13
Consumptive ingring and e passion	202 2	palc e. sort of discontent	230 41	trial is by what is e.	352 9
Cor ac m. of the world a slow a n	402 2	slaves how e r e	162 22	Contribution one e to the cur- rent literature	811 1
fole spread	382 20	then ye c. your souls	207 16	Contribute broken and e. heart	305 20
vice e of the night	449 15	with what I most enjoy c. least	450 24	humble and e. c. heart	380 8
Con apoc. most e. game	330 24	Contentedly we ll sit c	336 26	sighing of a e. heart	380 8
Con n show, e. and nourish all the world	455 23	Contentedness angling procurer of e.	559 15	Contrivance e. enough to get hum- self into a jail	270 32
stating what it is to e	270 25	Contentments le cul defend certain e	354 7	Government is a c. of human wisdom	108 10
Cor am nate our fingers with base beities	451 12	Contention bttle long e cease man e c.	16 10 55 10	Contrivances presumption in the wisdom of human c.	800 85
Contentment small things	56 47	spring the spirit of e from o r tongues	276 21	Contrive head to e.	217 11
Contemplate let us e existence	17 14	Con tious continual dropping e c. woman	50 46	head to e. mischief build unbuild e.	145 15 30 30
Contempts mnd which e	265 5	Contentment alone what c.	343 34	how Nature always does e.	219 6
thing e	497 17	e fail	226 5	Contrived e to talk about the Gods	116 35
Contemplation beneath thy e. e nk heart and voice	362 1	e. is a sleepy thing	545 36	do no e murder	460 30
Cherub C.	341 12	e. still I crave	100 11	Control beyond my individual e	173 3
e nakes a sare turkey-cock of h m	483 14	e. to that load	304 21	his c. stops with the shore	114 47
e of the first Composer	80 33	oh the sweet c.	130 21	leave this to e.	135 4
e aoler eye	231 8	Contents its c. worn out	211 21	man e. the wind	15 15
for e. lie and valour	347 18	Contentus nemo e strat	268 6	over such he has no e	504 35
her best nurse C.	340 20	Content e. your c.	166 2	who can e. his fate?	473 30
mind wren for e	215 31	great e follows	103 20	Controlled can Love be c. by advice?	214 14
my darling e	156 12	Contents saints engage in fierce c.	111 13	events have e. and	314 4
sundry e. of my travels	425 16	what m ghy c.	385 8	Controls them and abduces	575 6
Contemplative that fools should be so deepe	427 15	Consciences comes	552 23	Converse in e mute	401 15
Contemprary how it strikes a C.	92 20	Cont guity boundless e of shade	102 40	Controversy hearts of e.	445 19
Contempr e. and anger of his l p c. baseless	453 25	Con incency gift of e.	301 26	Contumely other is e.	27 22
e of food e good gifts	265 27	give me e	21 20	Conundrum	193 2
e of oldy Word	355 49	Cont nent C. will not suffer Eng land	150 14	Convenience next augmented elbow-chairs	161 34
for e tool gh	135 15	make its e an ale	374 21	Conveniently low	130 15
no weakness no e	351 6	overpred the c. allotted by Providence	371 4	Convent at their c. narrow room C. of the Sacred Heart	575 6 107 20
pour e on all my peade	503 18	Cont nentum da mnt e	21 20	c. solitary gloom	352 1
speak of the modern without e	130 17	imprats nobis e	21 23	Convertible for being as a c.	373 1
Contemprable more e. numeral	254 10	Cont nents over many nations and three e.	183 10	Conversion to the lords of C.	416 8
underled the Government e	375 15	rive your concealing e	453 10	Convertal per unam diem eternus bere e	291 26
the poor e. e	107 12	Continence have no e city household of e	518 33 515 1	Conversation as brisk as a bee in c.	270 3
unpert ed sacrifice in e struggle	101 56	patient e in well do ng	65 31	as e r my e. coped withal	434 35
Contend. a. ge powers	166 1	Continuic let brotherly love c.	60 22	by no means a proper subject of e	330 55
lits e with thee	355 8	once begun wilt e	20 21	Intrigues half gather d scraps	164 31
lits e no more	97 23	their houses shall e for ever	395 1	John Wesley e	273 29
logic and rhetoric able to e	27 19	tree will e to be	5 27	mode of e. among gentlemen	273 2
Contending nobis ate	330 20-331	Continued begun c. and ended in three	320 52 205 10	one of the greatest pleasures c.	505 18
Contending as e ags not some be- e with the dreadful element a force e. nation	556 21 453 3	e m racle in his own person	345 3	stick on c. a burr	250 31
Content as minding in e you be e. in your wages	457 25 61 23	how long soever t hath e	184 19	that is the happiest c.	277 30
best e. loss instead of e	250 27	Continued st broke not but e it	304 10	there is no serious c.	274 10
e thye f to be securely good	1 21	Cont nues if it were e to be	304 10	your ignorance stamps my e	254 10
e thye f to be securely good	1 21	Cont nues if it were e to be	304 10	Conversions after d nner e	546 43
to love be l is no free e	345 10	Cont nues if it were e to be	304 10	over the wine	125 20
e to live in deficiencies	354 34	Cont nues if it were e to be	304 10	w thout pictures or e	355 29
e w t avenge to leave	220 25	Cont nues if it were e to be			

INDEX

<i>Convexa: dum..umbræ lustra-</i> <i>bunt c.</i>	553:21	Copy (cont.)		Corner (cont.)	
'Convey' the wise it call	405:32	in them nature's c.'s not eterne	459:6	not done in a c.	65:25
Conveys it in a borrowed name	401:38	leave the world no c.	482:20	round the c. of nonsense	153:13
Convict: nor endeavour to c. her	520:54	Copyists: shortened the labour of		sits the wind in that c.?	468:21
Convince: by persuading others,		c.	127:6	some c. of a foreign field	84:21
we c. ourselves	282:19	Copyrights: take away..their c.	549:11	upon the c. of the moon	459:27
c. the whole race	305:8	Coquetry: c. of public opinion	103:10	Corners: all the c. of the earth	397:26
Convinced: not c. by proofs but		life is a c.	543:20	at the round earth's imagined c.	185:13
signs	375:2	<i>Cor: c. ad c. loquitur</i>	364:3	from the four c. of the sky	192:40
Convincth: which of you c. me of		<i>inquietum est c. nostrum</i>	21:16	her sweet three c. in	172:7
sin?	63:32	<i>ulterius c. lacerare nequit</i>	521:27	or the green c. of the earth	75:18
Convincing: by way of c. you	303:7	Corages: priketh hem nature in		polished c. of the temple	400:16
oh! too c.	115:5	hir c.	136:22	three c. of the world in arms	448:2
thought of c.	225:27	Coral: c. is far more red	488:13	unregarded age in c. thrown	426:35
Conviviality: taper of c.	177:28	c. lip admires	124:25	Cornet, flute, harp, sackbut	55:36
Convocation of politic worms	436:13	c. of his lip	321:14	Cornfield: o'er the green c. did	
Convoy: crowns for c. put into his		from her c. lips such folly	155:5	pass	428:30
purse	444:28	from India's c. strand	240:17	Cornish: here's twenty thousand	
Convulsions: pit, box, and gall'ry		of his bones are c. made	479:30	C. men	239:7
in c. hur'd	385:23	wand'ring in many a c. grove	75:18	Corns: your shooting c. presage	521:5
Coodle would go out	174:4	Coral-reef: lifts, through cen-		<i>Cornu: faenum habet in c.</i>	261:13
Cooded: he did not cease, but c.,		turies, the c.	376:6	Coromandel: on the coast of C.	
and c.	578:11	Coranto: come home in a c.	482:8		311:12, 324:34
Coolings: no one cares for matri-		Corbies: twa c. making a mane	32:15	Coronation: C., and Sops in wine	510:23
monial c.	115:39	Cord: as unto the bow the c. is	317:27	reject a petrarchal c.	290:2
Cook: c. and a captain bold	218:14	silver c. be loosed	51:33	Coronet: her c. weeds clambering	
Duke's son—c.'s son	294:19	stretch a c., however fine	566:1	to hang	437:1
Groom, the Butler, and the C.	218:22	threefold c.	51:5	proud bride of a ducal c.	176:36
ill c...lick his own fingers	478:32	triple c.	103:9	wears a c., and prays	164:18
tell William c.	442:30	Cordage: rent c., shatter'd deck	362:11	Coronets: more than c.	533:8
very uncommon c.	414:8	Corded: undid his c. bales	18:16	Corporal: blacking the C.'s eye	295:3
Cooked by tobacco-juice	121:22	Cordelia: this lady..my child C.	454:16	Corporals: there was C. forty-one	301:16
Cookery: c. is become an art	109:10	Cords: cast away their c.	391:48	Corporation: expect a c. to have a	
kissing don't last: c. do	337:36	draw iniquity with c. of vanity	53:5	conscience?	547:15
loved, ever after..French c.	542:33	scourge of small c.	63:6	Corporations: [C.] cannot commit	
Cooks: as c. go, she went	414:13	tied with c. to the back of his		treason	148:10
bouchers and c.	310:5	head	311:17	<i>Corpore: mens sana in c. sano</i>	283:24
cannot live without c.	337:41	Corc: ain't-a-going to be no c.	550:25	Corporal: something c...in his	
c. are gentlemen	109:10	as the rind was the c. is	522:26	poetry	239:17
Devil sends c.	213:9	wear him in my heart's c.	434:26	<i>Corporis: hospes comesque c.</i>	233:19
had there been a <i>Synod of C.</i>	271:19	Corinna: come, my C.	246:1	Corpse: black flowers serve for	
praise it, not the c.	238:12	when to her lute C. sings	123:21	a buried c.	478:33
those literary c.	357:26	Corinth: thus was C. lost and won	114:40	carry up this c.	91:36
with a cavern of c.	117:46	Corinthian capital of polished		c. should be ready	560:7
Cool: caverns, c. and deep	15:24	society	102:25	dead e. of the Public Credit	563:4
c., sequester'd vale of life	230:7	<i>Corinthum: adire C.</i>	257:6	each like a c. within its grave	496:4
delicate cheeks which they did c.	424:6	Corioli: flutter'd your Volscians		for a little bears up this c.	525:15
here comes the c. of the evening	506:1	at C.	429:23	frozen c. was he	318:15
in the c. of the day	44:21	widows in C.	429:8	good wishes to the c.	36:11
kettle has scarcely time to c.	278:1	Cork-heeled: wat their c. shoon	32:1	he kissed her cold c.	10:18
so c., so calm, so bright	245:13	Corking-pin stuck through his tail	33:18	here's a c. in the ease	34:19
when the eve is c.?	85:13	Corkscrew: clean tumbler and a c.	177:23	his c. to the rampart we hurried	572:10
whispering sound of the c.		Cormorant: c. devouring Time	454:30	leave the c. uninter'd	419:3
colonnade	161:23	sat like a c.	347:3	make a lovely c.	176:20
Cooled: c. a long age	287:24	Corn: al this newe c.	138:23	makes a very handsome c.	226:37
my senses would have c.	461:3	amid the alien c.	288:1	nice fresh c.	550:18
Cool-haired: lifting the c. creepers	18:16	breast high amid the c.	253:19	not a friend greet my poor e.	483:6
Cooling: you must stay the c. too	480:38	clover and c. lay sleeping	293:20	sad they bore her c. away	228:10
Coolness: grateful c. in the heat	132:2	cokkel in our clonc c.	138:3	seraph-man on every c.	150:6
Cool-rooted: hush'd, c. flowers	288:13	c. that makes the holy bread	334:3	slovenly, unhandsome c.	438:33
Cools: till a husband c.	384:38	c. was..immortal wheat	548:14	thou, dead c.	431:32 (-432)
Cooped in their winged sea-girt		c. was springing fresh and green	73:11	Corpses: c. three-months-old	537:38
citadel	113:16	cow's in the c.	367:15	our loves into c. or wives	523:1
Co-operation: government and c.		deeper yellow on the c.	248:7	Corpulent man of fifty	266:6
are..the laws of life	413:27	earned your little bit o' c.	217:22	<i>Corpuscula: quantula sint hominum</i>	
Coot: haunts of c. and hern	528:5	flies o'er th' unbending c.	382:32	c.	283:22
Cope: Johnny C., are ye wauking		hope..c. in chaff	117:13	Correct: all present and c.	5:5
yet?	503:1	idle weeds..in our sustaining c.	454:2	blot out, c., insert, refine	521:16
to c. him in these sullen fits	426:34	Kansas had better stop raising		easier..to be critical than..c.	180:25
Coped: as e'er my conversation c.		c.	312:23	like magistrates, c. at home	443:10
withal	434:23	men threshed c. at midnight	586:1	Corrected and amended by its	
Copernicus: Pythagoras was mis-		my crop of c.	547:20	Author	211:21
understood..and C.	200:41	one word to me over the c.	359:16	Correggcity of Correggio	513:15
Cophetua: before the king C.	528:1	raise the price of c.	112:27	Correggios: Raphaels, C., and	
C. sware a royal oath	528:2	reap its scanty c.	199:8	stuff	225:35
when king C. lov'd the beggar-		there was c. before	244:9	Correggosity of Correggio	120:10
maid	477:12	there was c. in Egypt	45:19	Correspondent to command	479:25
<i>Copia: inopem me c. fecit</i>	371:28	two ears of c., where only one	519:17	Corridors: through the c. of Time	316:9
Copied: I c. all the letters	221:16	valleys..so thick with c.	395:30 (-396)	<i>Corriger: se mêler à c. le monde</i>	353:26
Copier: mere c. of nature	406:11	when he treadeth out the c.	46:26	<i>Corrigere: quidquid c. est nefas</i>	258:26
Copies: I find I must keep c.	156:3	yellow like ripe c.	410:8	Corrival: wear without c. all her	
Copious Dryden	386:18	<i>Cornea: Somni portae..altera fer-</i>		dignities	438:38
Copper: but for a c. halfpenny	131:24	<i>tur c.</i>	555:2	Corroborative: merely c. detail	220:13
c. for the craftsman	295:14	Cornelia..these..are my jewels	109:26	Corrupt: able to c. a saint	438:22
in a hot and c. sky	149:4	Corner: c. of the street	177:32	among a people generally c.	103:24
Coppersmith: Alexander the c.		dwelt in a c. of the housetop	50:28	appointment by the c. few	490:29
did..evil	69:3	in ev'ry c. sing	243:24	away with a c. world	337:35
<i>Copula: quos irrupta tenet c.</i>	258:19	in some close c. of my brain	262:6	c. following of the Apostles	401:9
Copy: according to my c.	328:1	it's a c. of heaven itself	571:7	c. influence	101:17
head..statuaries loved to c.	325:14	Jack Horner sat in a c.	367:16	c. the souls of those they rule	16:28
		keep a c. in the thing I love	471:40	do c. my air	429:14

INDEX

[illegible]

Couch (cont.)	
make a c. of silk	137 36
returned to his virtuous c.	260 8
steel c. of war	470 8
there I c. when only do cry	480 14
they to their grassy c.	347 10
where souls do c on flowers	423 22
wraps the drapery of his c.	98 3
Couched c. on the bald top	350 0
c. with her arms behind her head	336 7
Couch grass from the heaps of c.	237 14
Couch down between two burdens	45 27
Cough c. for my own amusement	23 20
his hearers could not c	280 20
keep a c. by them	143 3
Coughing drowns the parson's	456 3
aw	22 20
Coughs no discretion in her c.	494 6
Could as if c. not be	
Council mortal instruments in	440 5
	233 10
Councillor to King James	
Councils illec Majesty a c. his	27(-85)
words will grace	
manners, climates, c., govern	540 32
ments	101 17
wisdom from our c	
Counsel by all that's glorious	118 35
conscience? you c well	463 27
c of her country's gods	158 20
c of the heathen to nought	303 36
darkeneth c.	40 17
fitter for execution than for c.	27 41
for women to keep c	440 27
ghostly c. and advise	390 32
if this c. be of men	64 32
keep our own c.	222 39
highly regarded the c of the	
most highest	395 15
principly c. in his face yet none	145 24
peines of Judah thei c	396 13
religion, justice c. and treasure	27 8
subjected to keep c.	421 5
sometimes c take—and some-	
times	385 14
spirit of c. and might	51 17
take my c. happy man	218 20
turn n. back for c.	303 27
two may keep c.	478 7
we took sweet c. together	393 12
who cannot give good c?	100 18
Course led ignoble ease	343 22
Courtesy	409 3
Wonderful, C., The mighty God	35 15
Counsellors in the multitude of c.	
c. safety	40 56
when c. blanch	25 40
Councils casteth out the c of	
princes	393 56
clothes, gins and crooked c.	190 13
from whom all c.	515 34
how money sweet	105 4
Count c five and twenty, Tatty-	
corn	175 34
c their chackles	122 6
Le could not c the a res and	
Le	183 4
Le	40 3
Le	20 12
Le	91 24
Le	271 10
Le	141 35
Counted faster we our moons	200 1
be c from the break of day	115 45
thousands c every grain	100 1
Conscience bright c of truth	312 21
cheerful c	31, 365 9
c. more in sorrow	421 15
damned chamber c.	590 21
did the c. from these feet	75 16
was in the c of all	
warre	543 3
Le	43 17
Le	32 18
Le	31 24
Le	240 1
Le	374 39

Countenance (cont.)	
Knight of the Sorrowful C.	134 8
lift up his c. upon thee	40 20
light of thy c. upon us	103 8
sharpeneth the c. of his friend	50 47
shew us the light of his c.	106 8
that c. cannot lie	412 18
thoughts secret and the c. open	583 14
with a glassy c.	534 8
you have that in your c.	452 12
Countenances chipping at the c.	
of the attendants	173 31
Counter all things c., original,	
arise strange	255 3
Counter-caster this c.	480 83
Countercheck quarrelsome	428 37
Counterfeit sleep, death a c.	458 23
teach light to c. a gloom	341 16
Counterpane pleasant land of c.	515 10
Counters lock such rascal c.	445 11
words are wise men a c.	245 19
Countervail what treasure c.	
a friend	433 2
lines at all	177 22
Countess the steps of the Sun	76 7
Countries forget aix c.	359 2
see the coloured c.	262 21(-263)
Counting c out his money	365 20
merely c votes	267 6
Counting house king was in his	368 20
Countries all c. where he came	101 11
preferreth all c. before his own	571 13
there are rascals in all c.	274 6
Country absolved from all duty	
to his c.	376 18
alas, poor c.	400 20
all the benefits of your own c.	415 17
all the ends thy c. a	115 17
all these c. patriots	115 17
all the c. devotion for his c's good	218 18
America is a c. of young men	201 17
anybody can be good in the c.	570 10
anything for the good of one c.	203 12
beast not in his c. a cause	351 7
billion dollar c.	210 11
blue sky thy native c.	140 14
by all their c. wishes blest	353 20
come as a c.	250 12
c. continually under hatches	380 23
c. diversion I loathe the c.	156 10
c. folks who live beneath	146 53
c. has its charms—cheapness	514 53
c. life I praise	82 3
c. life is to be preferred	377 10
c. men of England	220 11
court the c. elash	505 27
died to save his c.	41 22
every c. but his own	124 11, 210 13
every c. save their own	181 0
father of his C.	6 7
fie c. for heroes	211 8
flora and the c. green	235 24
from the good of my c. abroad	201 11
from you far c. blows	263 14
grin us is of no c.	143 18
God made the c.	162 33
God a own c.	6 14
great hls of the South C.	44 5
guiltless of his c. blood	275 15
had she not c. made	183 2
heart-sick of his C's shame	161 1
be like the c.	
his c. a pride, the priest, the	
slave	401 15
his last best c.	15 2
his virtues w/o his c.	16 29
hows the c. in my a c.	370 19
how I leave my c.	370 19
how I love my c.	370 15
if c. loves such sweet desires	121 3
I love thee at 1000 c.	121 3
to a progressive c. change is	
constant	180 37
in my own c.	8 21 16 27
in the c. creation esp c.	321 6
in the c. of the fire	6 2
in the c. of the	319 5
is the m. own c.	145 27

INDEX

Country (cont.)

I vow to thee, my c. 511:4
 I will into some far c. 29:24(-30)
 I wish to vegetate like the c. 240:8
 know most of . thy native c. 212:11
 know thy c. 136:20
 leave his c. as good 147:19
 leaving his c. for his c.'s sake 205:3
 left our c. for our c.'s good 36:20
 lie abroad for the good of his c. 583:15
 love thy c., wish it well 183:22
 make unto me one c. 86:28
 many a fear for my dear c. 573:12
 merry c. lad 80:4
 most distressful c. 9:6
 my c. is the world 373:4
 my c. I oh, my c. I 379:20
 my c. . 'tis of thee 504:19
 my fate in a c. town 387:2
 my soul, there is a c. 552:1
 no relish for the c. 505:35
 nothing good to be had in the c. 239:25
 O dear, dear C. 361:17
 of light and leading in the c. 182:30
 Oh Rome! my c. I 114:12
 O sweet and blessed c. 362:5
 our c. is the world 213:18
 our c., right or wrong 169:28
 over all the c. 334:16
 prepare the mind of the c. 180:38
 pride that pulls the c. down 471:12
 pride that puts this c. down 6:26
 prophet . save in his own c. 59:33
 saviour of 'is c. 303:2
 she is my c. still 142:32
 so vile . not love his c. 450:16
 spare your c.'s flag 568:14
 springs o' that c. 32:11
 suck'd on c. pleasures 185:6
 takes his pension from his c. 413:24
 these pretty c. folks would lie 428:31
 they touch our c. 162:42
 this lady of the West C. 171:6
 to a boon southern c. 18:31(-19)
 to that pleasant c.'s earth 475:16
 undiscover'd c. 434:4
 upon . education . the fate of this c. 181:7
 who leads a c. life 192:13
 whose c. he has turned into a desert 101:27
 your c.'s cause calls you away 217:16
 your 'Never-never c.' 296:10
 Countryman: contentment the c. doth find 134:21
 put off my helmet to my c. 425:28
 Countrymen: friends, Romans, c. 450:17
 our c. are all mankind 213:18
 their actions in balance with my c.'s 86:27
 what . many of your c. cannot help 270:34
 Countryside: more dreadful record of sin than . the c. 187:17
 Counts: Scotland c. for something still 360:4
 Couple: begin . but to c. now? 467:21
 one fool . in every married c. 204:9
 Coupled together for the sake of strife 143:25
 Coupler-flange: from c. to spindle-guide 299:3
 Couples: see the c. advance 183:7
 Couplet: only c. fraught with . a thought 382:31
 Couplets: Fitzgerald bawl his creaking c. 117:8
 her golden c. 437:25
 Courage: all goes if c. goes any deed of c. 36:4
 brows of dauntless c. 442:21
 c., brother, do not stumble 345:7
 'C. I' he said 327:3
 c. in your own 535:12
 c. is the thing 227:34
 c. mounteth with occasion 36:4
 c. never to submit or yield 447:22
 c. of my companions 344:14
 fearful saints fresh c. take 416:7
 greater therefore should our c. be 161:18
 444:11

Courage (cont.)

much less than c. of heart 41:16
 my c. and skill to him that can get it 99:39
 my c. prove my title 426:10
 O God of C. grave 213:2
 or c. to forget 3:6
 Red Badge of C. 165:23
 screw your c. to the sticking-place 457:13
 sing praises . with a good c. 393:35
 strong and of a good c. 46:37
 three-o'clock in the morning c. 546:43
 two o'clock in the morning c. 360:25
 unmatch'd for c., breath, and speed 416:13
 unprepared c. 360:25
 vain faith, and c. vain 323:7
 with c., love and joy 214:29
 your c., your energy, your patience 305:1
 Courage: c. de l'improvisite 360:25
 c. . le diable est mort! 406:5
 Courageous: captains c. 31:14
 Couriers: sightless c. of the air 457:9
 vaunt-c. to . thunderbolts 453:5
 Course: bear-like I must fight the c. 461:8
 cannot steer a middle c. 334:21
 c. of true love 466:18
 forgot his c. 208:15
 foundations . out of c. 397:4
 great nature's second c. 458:11
 held in the true c. by him 126:5
 icy current and compulsive c. 472:12
 if on our daily c. 291:5
 I have finished my c. 68:60
 I must stand the c. 453:33
 in earth's diurnal c. 573:6
 insitute, c., proportion 481:2
 keen, unscrupulous c. 15:21
 long ere the c. begin 330:13
 morning-star in his steep c. 151:28
 my precudent c. is steadied 319:22
 my whole c. of love 469:45
 short, bright, resistless c. 418:2
 what c. thou wilt 451:1
 with secret c. 278:29
 world's c. will not fail 375:18
 young blood must have its c. 293:19
 Couraged: tears c. one another 426:31
 Coursers: my c. are fed with . lightning 497:8
 two c. of ethereal race 231:14
 Courses: all the c. of my life 439:41
 c. as swift as thought 455:22
 gave himself to evil c. 577:22
 stars in their c. 46:48
 swiftly c. from the shore 566:25
 with which . they steer their c. 110:22
 Court: at the kinges c. . ech man for him-self 137:28
 birds, to c. and pair 82:4
 c. awards it 465:10
 c. for owls 53:45
 C. of King's Bench, Den of Thieves 147:17
 Death keeps his pale c. 401:17
 drink little, eat less, c. solitude 155:27
 free of the outer c. 375:5
 hear poor rogues talk of c. news 454:19
 help of the air of the c. 201:31
 her c. was pure 539:12
 I c. others in verse 401:21
 keeps Death his c. 475:7
 let her alone, she will c. you 280:20
 live turmoiled in the c. 445:42
 love rules the camp, the c. 116:37
 love rules the c. 417:16
 more free . than the envious c. 426:29
 never more can go to c. 311:14
 so c. a mistress 280:20
 starry threshold of Jove's C. 339:27
 stopped short in the cultivated c. 220:27
 sun that shines upon his c. 485:31
 though from c. to cottage 377:4
 Court: le nez de Cléopâtre . plus c. 373:22
 Courte: le loisir de la faire plus c. 374:8
 Courted: better be c. and jilted 122:21
 c. by all the winds 350:31

Courted (cont.)

in your girls again be c. 5:8
 never be c. at all 122:21
 Courteous: c. he was, lowly, and servisable 136:27
 gracious and c. to strangers 26:21
 retort c. 428:37
 so c., so kind 502:17
 with what c. action it waves you 432:1
 Courteoust knight that ever bare shield 328:24
 Courtesies: for these c. I'll lend you . monies 463:22
 small sweet c. of life 512:23
 Courtesy: by a frantic flight of c. 375:26
 by c. a man 23:13
 freedom and c. 136:23
 Grace of God is in C. 41:16
 greater man, the greater c. 531:1
 herein may be seen noble chivalry, c. 328:2
 in phrase of gentlest c. 416:18
 mirror of all c. 137:35
 mutilated c. 446:12
 of C.—it is much less 41:16
 pink of c. 512:2
 seated in the heart of c. 501:16
 show'd thy dear mother any c. 429:22
 treating all women with perfect c. 305:1
 trust thy honest offer'd c. 340:17
 use the devil himself with c. 484:21
 very pink of c. 478:5
 what a candy deal of c. 438:39
 wish c. would invent some other custom 471:7
 Courtier: c.'s, soldier's, scholar's 434:14
 gallops o'er a c.'s nose 477:7
 so near the heel of the c. 437:13
 Courtiers: o'er c.' knees 477:7
 Courting: he came a-c. me 35:8
 nobody I care for comes a-c. me 220:30
 when we go out a-c. 183:13
 Courtliness: amiable words and c. 530:14
 Courty: all about the c. stable 343:25
 Courts: Beauty . must be shown in c. 340:38
 c. and camps . learn the world 139:11
 c. for cowards were erected 106:24
 C. where Jamshyd gloried 206:1
 enter into the c. of the Lord 397:5
 in the c. of the sun 141:3
 one day in thy c. 397:7
 tap'stry halls and c. of princes 340:17
 thy c. to see 421:3
 to senates, c., and kings 123:7
 Courtship to marriage 155:34
 Cousin: again the C.'s whistle 89:17
 C. Swift, you will never be a poet 194:30
 Cousins: his sisters and his c. and his aunts 221:14
 Coutts: Aristocrat who banks with C. 218:22
 Cove: as I gain the c. 93:20
 Covenant with death 53:34
 Cover: athwart a cedarn c. 151:32
 c. her face 563:18
 c. my defenceless head 565:7
 like the c. of an old book 211:21
 not body enough to c. his mind 504:28
 that I may c. you with my hair 586:5
 turn again to c. the earth 398:8
 Covered: thou hast c. my head 400:12
 violets c. up in leaves 287:31
 Coveredest it with the deep 398:8
 Covereth: faults . the earth c. 404:16
 Covering: cowslips for her c. 246:5
 Covers: night that c. me 241:18
 Covert: c. from the tempest 53:43
 in shadiest c. hid 346:20
 Coverts: devious c. of dismay 411:12
 Covet: if it be a sin to c. honour 444:27
 c. thy neighbour's wife 390:17
 thou shalt not c.; but 147:3
 Coveted: as ever c. his neighbour's goods 294:6
 c. her and me 380:8
 Covetous: I am not c. for gold 444:27
 when . Brutus grows so c. 451:21

INDEX

Creator: creature more than the c.	65:32	Creed (cont.)		Cried (cont.)	
depends on his C.	109:24	his c. no parson ever knew	188:34	when Agamemnon c. aloud	197:26
God, C. wise	349:23	of his c. a strait-jacket	337:5	when that the poor have c.	450:20
in his own image the C. made	308:31	our earliest c. we take	250:30	wined nor c. aloud	241:18
law of our C.	101:26	sapping a solemn c.	113:49	would not cease, but c. still	196:2
let in the great C.	348:28	some Christians have a comfort-		Crier: c. rung the bell	38:28
myself and my C.	363:14	able c.	115:31	when the C. cried, 'O Yes!'	34:27
remember now thy C.	51:33	sucked in a c. outworn	582:18	Cries: it sighing c., Hey ho	168:7
storehouse for the glory of the		thy life to thy neighbour's c.	199:9	my old sorrow wakes and c.	267:11
C.	24:14	we have a Calvinistic c.	379:7	night and day on me she c.	31:3
voice of the great C.	128:3	wrought... the c. of creeds	532:25	pitiful the tender c.	77:2
Creators of odd volumes	306:21	Creeds: c. that refuse and restrain	523:3	trouble deaf heaven with my	
Creature: by which every c. is an-		dust of c. outworn	497:1	bootless c.	486:24
nexed	109:24	half-believers in our casual c.	18:12	with the c. they make	189:7
constant image of the c... be-		honest doubt... than half the c.	533:14	Crith: him that c. in the wilder-	
loved	483:2	keys of all the c.	532:17	ness	54:9
c. in whom excell'd...	349:17	so many c.	568:27	thy brother's blood c. unto me	44:31
c. more than the creator	65:32	their c. a disease of the intellect	209:44	wisdom c. without	49:39
c. not too bright and good	580:20	vain are the thousand c.	83:9	Crillon: pends-toi... C.	242:2
c. of circumstances	237:19	Creek: blows by every winding c.	535:18	Crime: any c. so shameful as	
c.'s at his dirty work again	385:24	Crecks: through c. and inlets		poverty	203:8
every c. drink but I	158:8	making	147:8	any c. unconcili'd... to heaven	473:12
every c. lives in a state of war	521:21	Creep: ambition can c.	103:17	atrocious c. of being a young	
every c. of God is good	68:46	'Ay!' said C.	171:23	man	379:2
every c. shall be purified	330:3	bade me c. past	95:10	call'd his harmless art a c.	417:2
God's first C... Light	28:5	c. and intrude... into the fold	342:27	crime to love too well	381:31
I am a lone lorn c.	174:13	c. home, and take your place	293:16	for my wilful c. art banished	349:30
kill the poor c. at once	213:22	I scarce can c. or go	266:8	foulest c. in history	568:7
kindest c. in ould Donegal	229:14	I want to make your flesh c.	178:30	in the year of the great c.	375:19
nor depth, nor any other c.	65:58	like snails did c.	247:12	it was a c. in a child	325:36
not a c. was stirring	350:1	love will c. in service	484:39	Napoleon of c.	187:26
poor c., small beer	441:33	sweetly c. into his study of im-		nor Stillicide a c.	514:39
she is an excellent c.	181:23	agination	469:6	now madden to c.	113:1
strive which own'd the c.	280:10	ten low words oft c.	382:30	punishment fit the c.	220:2
there is no c. loves me	476:37	with pleasing murmurs c.	382:31	slave of c.	579:31
to look on such a blessed c.	319:24	wit that can c.	385:34	sullied with the c. of stealing	550:27
wine is a good familiar c.	471:23	Creepers: lifting the cool-haired c.	18:16	sweet love was thought a c.	76:1
world hath not a sweeter c.	472:26	Creeping: c. like snail... to school	427:21	talk... that's the c.	229:10
would you gain the tender c.?	214:9	c. on from point to point	534:28	this coyness... were no c.	333:8
Creatures: all c. here below	292:3	every c. thing	44:7	thy Godlike c. was to be kind	118:30
all men become good c.	93:10	Nature is c. up	566:7	treason was no c.	190:25
call these delicate c. ours	471:40	things c. innumerable	398:11	worse than a c... a blunder	79:4
from fairest c... increase	456:9	Creeps: c. in this petty pace	461:4	Crime: pire qu'un c... une faute	79:4
how many desolate c.	87:31	or wades, or c., or flies	346:14	Crimes: all his c. broad blown	435:37
hugest of living c.	348:26	servilely c. after sense	193:43	c., like virtues, are their own re-	
human c.' lives	253:23	Crepidam: ne supra c. sutor	380:5	wards	203:22
millions of spiritual c.	347:24	Crept: c. by me upon the waters	479:29	c. of this guilty land	85:6
one of her feather'd c.	488:17	follies of the town c. slowly	226:42	malice and contentious c.	509:35
through c. you dissect	384:22	kings c. out again	87:39	one virtue, and a thousand c.	115:7
torture and death of his fellow-		there c. a little noiseless noise	286:26	our c. would despair	423:7
c.	212:4	Crescent: c. of a hair's-breadth	94:8	reach the dignity of c.	357:25
unoffending c. whom he loves	575:13	with c. horns	344:31	register of c., follies, and mis-	
Crebillon: eternal new romances of		Crescit indulgens	259:2	fortunes	217:7
Marivaux and C.	231:20	Cressets: fiery shapes, of burning c.	439:40	successful c. alone are justified	193:8
Credat Iudaeus Apella	261:16	Cressid: where C. lay that night	465:17	what c... in thy name	408:15
Credence: yeve I feyth and full c.	138:16	Crest: by horse and c.	323:15	with reiterated c.	344:20
Credit: an't much c. in that	176:6	high c., short ears	488:27	within thee undivulged c.	453:9
before his c., or his fee	521:8	joy brightens his c.	349:13	worst of c... poverty	490:3
citizen of c. and renown	159:32	over the c. of the hill	293:20	Crimes: que de c... en ton nom	408:15
c. from... our constitution	101:17	Crested: c. worm	164:4	Criminal: c. cried, as he dropped	220:7
dead corpse of the Public C.	503:4	his rear'd arm c. the world	426:1	fair play of the British c. law	187:25
done my c... much wrong	207:20	Crete: in a wood of C.	467:20	melancholy which... is c.	273:20
it's greatly to his c.	221:24	Cretes and Arabians	64:26	Crimine ab uno	554:2
let the C. go	205:26	Crevasse: doth the c. bridge	543:15	Crimson: all c. barr'd	286:37
my c... on such slippery ground	450:8	Crew: all that pentecostal c.	296:7	beauty's ensign yet is c.	478:43
not to thy c.	121:18	and the c. of the Captain's gig	140:28	Conquest's c. wing	220:20
partly c. things that do presage	451:34	Bacon of our rhyming c.	309:8	c.-blank the windows flare	300:3
pass the hat for your c.'s sake	294:20	Comus, and his midnight-c.	231:1	c. of the sunset sky	4:6
plans, c., and the Muse	199:12	c. is gambling in the fore-castle	489:31	fresh lap of the c. rose	466:37
some c. in being jolly	176:7	darling of our c.	173:10	girt with a c. robe	232:1
'tis a c... to be neat	527:7	his c., that sat consulting	350:17	now sleeps the c. petal	539:2
world will give thee c.	143:12	Mirth, admit me of thy c.	341:31	Crimsoned in thy leth	450:9
Credit: id potius c.	28:7	set the c. laughing	208:15	Crimson-tipped: wee modest c.	
Creditable: good c. acquaintance	519:26	we were a ghastly c.	149:32	flow'r	107:7
Credite: c. poster	259:12	with all her c. complete	162:10	Crinkum-crankums: Chinese c.	379:22
experto c.	555:11	Crews at England's feet	122:6	Cripple: comfort's a c.	189:2
Credulity: quod ab omnibus c. est	553:4	Crib: ass his master's c.	52:26	Crippled and palsied and slain	422:20
Credula: quam minimum c. postero	258:17	Cribbed: cabin'd, c., confin'd	459:12	Crisp: deep and c. and even	361:19
Credulity: between craft and c.	103:20	Cribs: liest thou in smoky c.	441:41	Crisped: leaves they were c. and	
craving c.	180:32	Cricket: her whip, of c.'s bone	477:7	sere	381:1
listen with c. to the whispers of		on his nose there was a c.	311:19	waters of the c. spring	170:22
fancy	278:14	save the c. on the hearth	341:16	Crispian: Crispin C. shall ne'er go	
youth is the season of c.	379:4	to where the c. sings	585:12	by	444:28
Credulous: most positive... the		Cried: c. unto the Lord	398:15	this day... the feast of C.	444:28
most c.	520:49	little children c. in the streets	359:23	tomorrow is Saint C.	444:28
Credulus: non ego c. illis	556:7	more he crowed, more we c.	232:3	Crispin: upon Saint C.'s Day	
Credunt: quod volunt c.	120:11	mother c., baby leapt	232:3	189:8, 444:28(-445)	
Creed: c. in the biliary duct	200:11	nor laugh'd, nor c.	401:29	Criterion: only infallible c. of	
c. is a rod	524:3	some therefore c. one thing	65:7	wisdom	103:2
c. of slaves	379:14	then you suddenly c.	84:4	Critic: c. and whippersnapper	89:25
deed and not the c.	318:6			C., you have frowned	580:16

INDEX

Crowned (<i>cont.</i>)		Cruise: all on our last c.	514:34	Crystal: c. of his brow	321:14
with inward glory c.	498:24	Crumb: who craved no c.	222:27	golden sands and c. brooks	184:8
with thy grapes our hairs be c.	424:19	Crumbs: c...from their masters'		nearer the c. sea	131:32
Crowner: c.'s quest law	437:4	table	59:40	on a river of c. light	204:5
Medical C.'s...queer	34:19	c...from the rich man's table	62:24	scroll of c.	493:18
Crownest the year with thy good-		picker-up of learning's c.	91:19	sea of glass like unto c.	70:37
ness	395:30	table-c. attract his slender feet	546:26	whether on c. rocks ye rove	75:18
Crown imperial: bold oxlips and		Crumpet: Muffin and C. Baking..		Crystalline: here in my c.	365:5
the c.	485:26	Company	176:37	Cub-drawn bear	453:4
Crowning mercy	167:5	Crumpetty Tree: longer I live on		Cubit: add one c. unto his stature	58:12
Crownless: childless and c.	114:13	this C.	312:11	Cuehold to make him a monarch	473:8
Crowns: casting down their golden		Crumpled: cow with the c. horn	369:6	Cuckoo: as the c. is in June	440:9
c.	240:19	Crunch: munch on, c. on	94:37	c., c., well sings thou, c.	10:1
c. are empty things	170:17	Crusade: home from the C.	141:9	c., c., c.; O word of tear	455:35
c. for convoy put into his purse	444:28	Cruse: little oil in a c.	48:1	c., jug-jug	361:6
c. imperial, c. and coronets	443:12	my small c. best fits my little		c. of a joyless June	538:4
c. o' the world	89:2	wine	245:18	C.I shall I call thee bird?	573:19
each your doing...c. what you are		Crush: do c. their wine	332:17	c.'s parting cry	18:25
doing	485:27	Crushed: c. beneath the furrow's		c. then, on every tree	455:35
end c. all	481:28	weight	107:8	hedge-sparrow fed the c.	452:27
end that c. us	246:21	hope, once c.	18:30	lhude sing c.	9:26
give c. and pounds and guineas	262:15	people c. by law	103:12	merry c., messenger of Spring	509:13
I'd c. resign	327:5, 551:5	Crushing: pale hands...c. out life	254:15	rainbow and a c.'s song	169:21
in his lively walk'd c. and crow-		Crust: c. so fresh	254:27	responsive to the c.'s note	231:6
nets	426:1	other, upper c.	221:26	weather the c. likes	236:30
last act c. the play	404:10	share her wretched c.	320:12	Cuckoo-bird: in spring-time from	
not thrones and c., but men	198:22	these men are all upper c.	234:1	the C.	581:1
there are c. to be broke	416:8	with water and a c.	286:39	Cuckoo-buds of yellow hue	455:35
twenty mortal murders on their		<i>Crustula: pueris olim dant c. blandi</i>		Cuckoo-echoing, bell-swarm'd	254:22
c.	459:17	doctors	261:7	Cuckoo-flowers: hemlock, nettles,	
wreath of hair which c. my arm	185:4	Crutch: shoulder'd his c.	224:20	c.	454:2
Crows: city of kites and c.	429:16	Cry: almost makes me c. to tell	249:25	Cuckoos: owls and c.	351:18
c...that wing the midway air	454:3	bubbling c.	115:30	Cucumber: c...thrown out	276:9
wars of Kites or C.	352:30	but behold a c.	53:2	know'd she wouldn't have a c.	176:29
Crowsfeet: till c. be growe under		by all ye c. or whisper	303:25	Cucumbers: lodge in a garden of c.	52:28
your yē	138:29	consider anything, only don't c.	131:1	sunbeams out of c.	519:18
Crow-toe: tufted c., and pale jessa-		c., baby, c.	366:15	Cuddesdon: Hey for C.I	292:10
mine	342:31(-343)	c. did knock against my...heart	479:19	Cudgel: c. thy brains no more	437:7
Croys: c. of latoun	137:22	c. is still, 'They come!'	461:2	grievous crab-tree c.	99:21
<i>Crucem: juxta c. lacrimosa</i>	548:6	c. not when his father dies	276:16	what wood a c.'s of	110:39
<i>si libenter c. portas</i>	291:24	c. of a child by the roadway	585:17	Cue: my c. is villanous melan-	
Crucible: America is God's C.	587:18	c. of his hounds	229:16	choly	452:21
Crucified: Christ is c. again	313:5	c. of the Little Peoples	313:3	with a twisted c.	220:6
faith of Christ c.	390:58	c. these dreadful summoners		Cuff neglectful	246:4
Jesus Christ, and him c.	66:21	grace	453:10	Cuisses: his c. on his thighs	440:18
this their carrion c.	522:21	c...what shall I c.?	54:10	Cully: Man...Woman's c.	155:25
till his Lord is c.	320:12	cuckoo's parting c.	18:25	<i>Culpa: nulla pallescere c.</i>	256:18
where the dear Lord was c.	4:4	deep behind him, and a c. be-		<i>O felix c.</i>	353:5
young Man c.	338:4	fore	531:32	<i>qui illius c. cecidit</i>	132:19
Crucifix: c...carven from the		dismal c. rose slowly	88:4	Cult: local c. called Christianity	236:1
laurel-tree	545:7	earth's old and weary c.	586:8	Cultivate: c. literature upon a little	
Crucifixes: crosses, relics, c.	111:12	ere the Monkey People c.	301:27	oatmeal	505:26
Crucify: c. hearts, not hands	525:18	far c. to Lochow	420:17	c. our garden	557:3
c. mankind upon a cross of gold	98:2	great c. in Egypt	45:48	c. simplicity, Coleridge	306:31
c. the old man	390:60	harlot's c. from street to street	73:28(-74)	Cultivated: c. by narrow minds	338:22
c...the Son of God afresh	69:9	have a good c.	243:5	c., underrated nobleman	218:17
people would not even c. him	127:25	he'll be sure to c.	367:15	if Shakespeare's genius had been	
<i>Crucis: fulget c. mysterium</i>	210:8	hounds all join in glorious c.	204:37	c.	139:21
Crude: your berries harsh and c.	342:10	I c. in the daytime	393:1	stopped short in the c. court	220:27
Cruel: c., but composed and bland	17:13	if I c. to you then	525:32	<i>Cultiver: notre jardin</i>	557:3
c. crawling foam	293:23	kissed the girls and made them c.	366:22	<i>Cultor: parcas deorum c.</i>	258:27
c. he looks, but calm and strong	496:20	let our c. come unto thee	391:18	Culture: as a man of c. rare	220:25
c., not to trust	488:11	life is our c.	84:3	c., the acquainting ourselves	
c., not unnatural	435:30	made a woman c.	326:21	with the best	20:8
c., only to be kind	436:7	monstrous head and sickening c.	140:21	great aim of c.	19:24
'c. 'tis', said she	286:24	my very heart and flesh c. out	421:3	men of c...true apostles of	
here is c. Frederick	249:19	need a body c.?	104:31	equality	19:26
jealousy is c. as the grave	52:22	no horse's c. was that	17:26	pursue C. in bands	565:24
love of false and c. men	332:29	nor utter'd c.	538:25	when I hear anyone talk of C.	223:12
mercies of the wicked are c.	50:2	not the exceeding bitter c.	506:19	Cumae: I saw the Sibyl at C.	410:19
slain by a fair c. maid	483:6	or to any loud c.	128:6	<i>Cumaei: ultima C. venit iam car-</i>	
speeches that comfort c. men	141:18	Ruksh...uttered a dreadful c.	17:26	<i>minis aetas</i>	555:30
they are c. tears	473:11	sleep...do not c.	170:23	Cumbered: Martha was c.	61:44
when Fates turn'd c.	280:10	stones would...c. out	62:39	Cumbereth: why c. it the ground?	62:1
you c. men of Rome	448:8	sudden c. of pain	512:12	Cummin: tithe of mint and c.	60:17
Cruellest: April is the c. month	197:27	that we still should c.	28:19	Cumner cowslips never stir'd	18:28
you are the c. she alive	482:20	to c. it up, or run it down	521:20	Cumnor Hall: walls of C.	338:13
Cruelly: most c. all day	141:35	truth is the c. of all	43:15	<i>Cumtando: unus homo...c.</i>	201:26
Cruelty: all the pride, c., and ambi-		war, war is still the c.	113:10	Cunning: by the very c. of the	
tion of man	405:13	when they c. unto the Lord	398:18	scene	433:36
C. has a human heart	77:4	when we are born we c.	454:12	craftsman c. at his trade	295:14
c. to load a falling man	447:13	when we c. to Thee	566:20	c. men pass for wise	25:44
farewell, fair c.	482:23	with no language but a c.	532:34	c. times put on	464:15
fear is the parent of c.	212:7	you common c. of curs	429:14	have more c. to be strange	477:21
hanging is too good...said Mr.		Crying: c. at the lock	339:9	my right hand forget her c.	400:5
C.	99:16	infant c. in the night	532:34	Cunningest pattern of excelling	
not in c., not in wrath	317:10	neither sorrow, nor c.	71:45	nature	473:11
one's c. is one's power	156:4	one c. in the wilderness	57:28	Cunningly: little world made c.	185:12
top full of direct c.	457:3	pretty wretch left c.	477:3	Cup: ah, fill the c.	206:19
yond same sovereign c.	483:8	they were c. and calling	536:2	another and another C.	206:14
you would affect a c.	156:4			awake .and fill the c.	205:6

[64]

Cup (cont.)	
come, fill the C.	203 14, 15
come, fill up the c.	416 38, 420 15
crown like a early c. with woe	492 4
c. is nearly full	135 1
c., the c. itself	330 22
c., till the world go round	424 10
dash down yon c.	116 3
drink one c. of wine	418 10
drown d' glory in a shallow c.	207 20
drunk their C. a round or two before	206 6
every morline's c. is unblessed	176 23
fill high the c. with Samuan wine	411 1
fill the can and fill the c.	549 14
fill that the clear fo-day	206 10
giveth his colour in the c.	50 32
in the hand of the Lord . a c.	393 31
Jama'y'd . bey n ring d . c.	205 9
leave a kus but in the c.	230 21
let this c. pass from me	60 41
I e enchanted c.	113 23
Life a Liquor in its C. be dry	205 6
many a C. of this forbidden Wine	206 15
my c. overflows	421 1
my c. shall be full	393 10
perfect it e c. as planned	27 26
pure c. of such Canary wine take a c.	280 9
there a Death in the c.	105 35
uses of a c.	95 25
We'll tik a c., o' kindness yet woodspurge has a c. of three	104 15 411 37
Cuniboad c. was bare	368 4
either our c. of food went to the c.	244 21 307 4
Cupboards leg c. opened	215 3
corner of her heart	548 5
Cupid C. abroad was listed	211 23
C. and my Campagne played C. bath clapped him o' the shoulder	321 14 425 18
C. is a knavish lad	497 11
C. paid	321 14
C. derts do not feel guard-dwarf, Dan C.	8 10 455 8
a little note with C. strikes to Chloë a beat young C. where the bolt of C. fell wing d' C. painted blind young Adm C.	26 9 466 30 477 12
young C. a fiery shaft	460 39
Cured not Lustre O' emmet C.que (epithet) epithetore c.	132 18 262 1
Cupulman meter sorta C.	235 21, 160 17
Cupids phrase merrimee enstir	55 10
Cupids boys I to smiling c.	414 6
go revel, ye C.	510 62
Current in c. is home c.	553 18
Cupet c. that cheer but not in- terests	163 21
daft are all their c. with tears	318 31(-343)
In the c. flowing c. freshly re- membered	444 25
when flaming c. run swiftly round	310 5
wh to c., whose wine was the best I drew	497 13
Curt s-and the ears of the old c.	100 20
curly curled c.	189 65
Lanctior and half c. green c. c. can lend)	189 20 411 68
walk from on a Pye, as both a c.	115 30
Cura c. c. c.	337 16
Curee . surface pensive pullin C.	514 40
C. were c. fe tre than his cure	119 18
I was a poor young c. them m c. c. young	421 21 418 8
I am a c. of a knee very hume d' c.	571 21
Curs to c. long dost	94 11
proceed to wash by w d c.	305 6
when our butler and L.	313 30
Curt . a runaway young star c.	119 11
cut . a great dragonfly in some out of the mouth of stars	131 1 11 28
cutty s . c. c. in low ash	431 28

Cure	his	laxus spirit	456	9	
Curch	is	my basnet a widow's e?	31	6	
Curd	mere	white c. of ass a milk	385	30	
Curdled	scile	c. by the frost	420	20	
Curdle	queen	of c and cream	485	28	
	sweet	milk of kindness into c	251	9	
Cure	e	for adorning the House of Lords	29	1	
	e	for this all	207	28	
	e	her of that	460	37	
	e	the disease and kill the patient	26	18	
	death	is the c. of all diseases	85	35	
	c	on exercise depend	102	35	
	per	the ill he cannot c. a name	19	15	
	labor	strains out own c. death	184	15	
	loves	a malady without a c.	101	12	
	no	c. for this disease	41	2	
	palliate	what we cannot c.	277	24	
	quacks	in the c. of souls	253	14	
	thy	God thy life, thy c.	552	2	
	which	laws or kings can ease			
	or c.		225	17, 278	29
Cured	some	of your hurts you have c.	190	25	
Curfew	e	must not ring tonight c. tolls the knell	347	6	
	1	hear the soft c. sound	220	28	
Curfew	tide	mothy c.	341	15	
Curia	quae	semper celebrat superna c.	236	9	
				1	1
Curiosity	disinterested	intellectual c.	549	8	
	'settible	c.	304	16	
	these	uneasy pleasures are for c.	200	15	
Curious	espial	of much c. pleasure	120	5	
	come	the c. here	104	35	
	c	in unnecessary matters	56	32	
	spit	upon my c. floor	22	22	
	ye	c. carpet knights	217	16	
	Courser	and couriser	228	22	
Curiously	to	be read but not c. to consider too c.	27	17	
Curst	quid	solus est beatus e?	138	21	
Curled	had	a little c.	312	17	
	language	make your hair c.	222	6	
	winds	that c. the flood	319	7	
Curled	clouds	are lightly c.	535	19	
	c	musical dance	17	25	
	c	up on the floor	219	2	
	Levy	c. a character	203	15	
	her	hair so charmingly c.	211	17	
	I	saw the c. drops	166	3	
	serving	man that c my hair	453	10	
	weirdly	c. derlings	460	41	
Curling	their	monstrous heads	442	1	
Curly	locks,	curly locks	306	16	
Curly	locks,	debatine the moral c.	106	33	
Current	'fleuty	must be c.	340	17	
	fountain	from the which my c. runs	474	3	
	freshening	it c.	16	4	
	from	the sensual c. of the soul	270	5	
	loy	c. and compulsive course	478	12	
	or	walk a c. roaring loud	434	37	
	aromatic	c. of domestic joy	271	69	
	take	the c. when it serves	453	19	
Currents	and	his c.	17	22-181	
	their	c turn away	434	4	
Curricular	grand,	old classical c.	20	1	
Curse	e	leste leste, c. noctis equis	330	7	
Curse	as	c mouth a bone	143	19	
	c	of low degree	283	20	
	curse	the weary of c.	40	14	
Curse	a	little word that c our race	40	14	
	begin	to be c. and to swear	318	15	
	c	careless and not come	50	37	
	C	Good and die	45	61	
	c	is better angel from his side	473	21	
	c	in a dead man's eye	107	88	
	c	is cress upon me	314	7	
	c	my f. is c.	476	22	
	c	of kings to be attended	41	41	
	c	of the country to solicit			
	from		8-1	16	
	c	on the cures	2	60	
	c	shall be on there	507	35	
	c	there in the latterness of his year	55	33	
	c	is done with innocent force	318	18	

Curse (<i>cont.</i>)	
c. to party strife	574
greatness is to me a c.	334
I called thee to mine enemies	46
I know how to e	479
man to man the greatest e	33
never was heard such a terrible	
c	34
O c. of marriage	471
open foe may prove a c.	215
orphan's c.	185
O strife, O c.	530
that we love c.	149
to the c. of the service	400
Curled c. be he that moves my	
bones	488
c be the heart that thought	31
e himself in his despair	507
e me with his eye	149
e whatever brute and black-	
guard	263
he e him in sleeping	34
he is a c. Whig	275
O! c. slave	473
thin he e him squarely	203
to all succeeding ages e	199
whom thou earest is e	46
with want of genius e	102
Curres e are like young chickens	507
e from pole to pole	74
e, not loud but deep	400
rigged with e dark	348
c. all Eve a daughters	466
Curst whom thou e is cursed	46
Cursing blessing and	36
<i>Curtios quasi e lampada tra-</i>	
<i>dunt</i>	431
Curtain the already curtain d cur	119
Curtain drops	543
draw the e close	443
drew 'tiram e	441
iron c.	144 15, 549
Mrs Caudle's C Lectures	269
these gifts a c. before 'em	432
thy hand lets the e fall	381
Curtailed abuse tho e sleep	415
with cloudy red	341
Curts as the c of Solomon	479
fenced c. of thine eye	163
let fall the c.	186
through e call on us	130
Curtesy e while you're thinking	311
made a remarkable e	479
Curted when you have, and	477
kiss d	449
Curtises dream on c straight	25
low-crooked e	333
<i>Curtis curius superiorem partem e</i>	336
c	94
Curve dear red c of her lips	8
Curves of the white owl	449
Curving on a sky imbued with	350
colour	366
Curzon my name is George Nath-	542
aniel C.	543
Cushes has e on his thighs	19
Cushion c. and soft den	21
he has a cushion plump	542
at on a c.	543
'Thorns in the C.	19
<i>Custodes qui custodit ipso e</i>	19
Custody 'Wrag is in e	21
Custom at the receipt of	542
contrary to e and experience	543
c. calls me to t	19
c. with thee with a weight	21
to loathsome to the eye	461
c make it their perch	412
e more honour d (in the breach	417
c of Brinkmore Hall	108
c recommends us to everything	418
c stile her infinite variety	164
c that is before all law	162
c that untried law	34
c the great guide of human	65
life	471
c to whom c	331
invert some other c	331
lest one grand c corrupt the	331
image that it is to be e	331

INDEX

D

Custom (*cont.*)
 nature her c. holds 437:2
 old c. made this life more sweet 426:29
 season, form, office, and c. 481:2
 that monster, c. 436:5
 tyrant c. 470:8
 what c. wills 429:9
 Customary: every public action..
 not c. 157:10
 Customer: tough c. in argeymet 173:17
 Customers: raising up a people of
 c. 503:11
 Customs: how little are our c.
 known 215:34
 ill c. influence my very senses 201:31
 Cut: air is c. away before 150:1
 C. c. it 366:7
 c. across the reflex of a star 575:25
 c. down, dried up, and withered 397:15
 c. each other's throats for pay 225:24
 c. him out in little stars 478:20
 c. is the branch 330:12
 c. it down 62:1
 c. off.. in the blossoms of my sin 432:17
 c. off out of the land of the liv-
 ing 54:27
 c. out of the grass 140:11
 c. up what remains 304:4
 from the cheerful ways of men c.
 off 346:70
 hind who c. and came again 165:7
 hold, or c. bow-strings 466:32
 if c. deep down the middle 88:7
 isn't etiquette to c. anyone 131:28
 laurels all are c. 33:9, 263:27
 most unkindest c. of all 450:30
 name, that shall not be c. off 54:33
 scuttled ship or c. a throat 115:41
 they'll c. a dash 219:22
 Cutlets: suggested we should play
 'C.' 233:6
 Cut-purse of the empire 435:49
 Cuts: c. me.. a huge half-moon 439:44
 c. off.. life, c. off.. fearing death 449:34
 c. off what we possess 191:34
 c. the wrong man's head off 178:39
 Cut'st: O time that c. down all
 thou c. my head off with a
 golden axe 478:23
 Cutting: c. all the pictures out 40:19
 c. bread and butter 543:12
 c. too close..the corner of
 nonsense 153:13
 that with most c. grows 168:7
 Cutty-Sark: weel done, C.! 108:13
 Cyclads: young C. on a sunnier
 deep 493:25
 Cycle: c. and epicycle, orb in orb
 c. of Cathay 348:30
 Cyclopean: such C. arches 535:1
 Cyclo: *nigro..simillima c.* 141:2
 Cydnus: I am again for C. 283:8
 Cygnets: I am again for C. 426:5
 Cygnets' down is harsh 480:39
 Cygnets: her drowsy c. save 445:26
 Cymbal: sounding brass or a
 tinkling c. 66:44
 talk but a tinkling c. 26:16
 Cymbals: praise him upon the...c. 400:28
 Cynara: faithful to thee, C. 187:9
 I have forgot much, C. 187:10
 Cynic: what is a c.? 570:1
 Cynicism is intellectual dandyism 337:23
 Cynosure of neighbouring eyes 342:1
 Cynthia: catch..the C. of this
 minute 384:29
 nor C. teeming 332:10
 now C. nam'd, fair regent of the
 Night 216:3
 Cypress: in sad c. let me be laid 483:6
 land where the c. and myrtle 113:1
 nor shady c. tree 409:29
 now waves the c. 539:2
 pluck, pluck c., O pale maidens
 through an alley Titanic of c. 17:2
 under that c. tree 381:2
 247:3
 Cypresses: along the avenue of c. 310:23
 rounder 'twixt the c. 94:8
 Cyprian: forsake her C. groves 192:44
 Cyrene: parts of Libya about C. 64:26
 Cytherea: or C.'s breath 485:26
 Cytherean: throned C. be fallen 525:13

D: never use a big, big D. 221:13
 there are your d.'s for you 583:23
Da quod tubes 21:23
Dabis: nec ut soles d. iocos 233:19
 Dacian: there was their D. mother 114:19
 Dacotahs: from the land of the D. 317:20
 Dad: to meet their D. 104:33
 Daedal: rules with D. harmony 497:14
Daemonium: poesy tirum d. 24:25
 Daffadillies fill their cups with
 tears 342:31(-343)
 Daffadowndillies: strew me the
 ground with D. 510:23
 Daffadowndilly: Diaphenia, like
 the d. 156:19
 D. is new come to town 366:17
 Daffed the world aside 440:16
 Daffodil: bed of d. sky 536:10
 moon of d. and crocus 538:6
 shining d. dies 536:23
 Daffodils: April..and d. 334:15
 d. that come before the swallow 485:26
 dances with the d. 577:7
 fair d., we weep 246:2
 host of golden d. 577:5
 when d. begin to peer 485:16
 Daft: hae put me d. 106:23
 half..thinks the tither d. 420:12
 Dagger: air-drawn d. 459:16
 d. of the mind 457:20
 deadly daunting d. 583:23
 is this a d.? 457:20
 thou stick'st a d. in me 464:10
 Daggers: always been at d.-
 drawing 110:45
 give me the d. 458:14
 I will speak d. to her 435:30
 there's d. in men's smiles 458:27
Dahin! Dahin! 224:6
 Dahlias: the d. are dead 518:27
 Daily: d. beauty in his life 473:9
 d. labour's dull, Lethan spring 16:5
 dreary intercourse of d. life 582:3
 what men d. do! 469:4
 Daily Mail: sandwich men of the
 D. 142:4
 Daily Telegraph: young lions of
 the D. 19:8
 Dainties: the d. sense 437:10
 Dainties: d...bred in a book 455:11
 spiced d. 285:25
 Daintily dressed Walt Whitman 142:19
 Dainty: every d. that is in that
 hous 137:36
 Dairy: nightly rob the d. 281:5
 see the cat i' the d. 196:15
 Dairymaid: the Queen asked the
 D. 339:17
 Daisies: buttercups and d. 264:22
 crow-flowers, nettles, d. 437:1
 d. pied and violets blue 455:35
 d. smell-less, yet most quaint 38:8
 d., those pearly Arcturi 497:21
 left the d. rosy 536:4
 meadows trim with d. pied 342:1
 swiche as men callen d. 138:17
 toes..turned up to the d. 33:19
 white d. prank the ground 82:7
 you must lie upon the d. 220:26
 Daisy: D., D., give me your answer 168:2
 d. delectable 502:19
 'd.' or elles the 'ye of day' 138:19
 d...protects the..dewdrop 573:18
 mourn'st the D.'s fate 107:8
 there's a d. 436:32
 Daisy-star that never sets 494:10
 Dale: from haunted spring and d. 343:22
 the doxy, over the d. 485:16
 through wood and d. 151:33
 under the hawthorn in the d. 341:34
 Dalhousy, the great God of War 381:9
 Dalliance: primrose path of d. 431:23
 silken d. in the wardrobe 443:12
 dallied with his golden chain 528:27
 Dallies with the innocence of love 483:5
 Dally with false surmise 343:1
 Dam: all my pretty chickens and
 their d. 460:21

Damage: first, material d...
 second, moral or intellectual d. 305:11
 Damaged: Archangel a little d. 307:13
 Damasco or Morocco or Trebisonde 345:4
 Damascus: looketh towards D. 52:19
 rivers of D. 48:22
 Damask: feed on her d. cheek 483:10
 Damasked: tiger-moth's deep-d.
 wings 285:19
 Dame: d. naturis menstrualis 187:4
 la belle d. sans mercy 285:26, 286:35
 my d. has lost her shoe 366:12
 one for the d. 366:9
 our sulky sullen d. 108:2
 pass for a most virtuous D. 401:24
 Dames: ah, gentle d. 108:4
 many worthy and chasted. 472:21
 struts his d. before 341:32
 Damiata: betwixt D. and Mount
 Casius 345:31
 Dammed: only saved by being d. 253:34
 Damn: abuses me to d. me 433:37
 d. braces 77:18
 d. by rule 371:11
 d. her at a venture 308:7
 d. the age 307:22
 d. the consequences 339:25
 d. those authors whom they
 never read 142:29
 d. with faint praise 385:29
 d. your cards 520:31
 d. your principles 181:16
 he doesn't give a d. 9:14
 her aged soul to d. 141:33
 I don't care a twopenny d. 564:25
 leave their job when they d. well
 choose 302:2
 like a parson's d. 237:2
 marshal or two..not worth a d. 564:1
 only thing that doesn't give a d. 296:25
 she did not give a singel d. 208:21
 with a spot I d. him 451:4
 young man who said, 'D.' 237:26
Damna: d. tamen..reparant caele-
stia lunae 260:26
per d., per caedis 260:21
 Damnable: destructive, d., de-
 ceitful woman 371:9
 Lady Teazle, by all that's d.! 500:42
 Damnation: blasted to eternal d. 491:3
 deep d. of his taking off 457:9
 eat and drink..d. 390:33
 eating a d. egg 177:16
 gone to the d. bow-wows 177:26
 heap on himself d. 344:20
 hope of eternal d. 43:20
 I dare d. 436:28
 Damns: twenty-nine distinct
 d. 96:40
 Damned: all silent and all d. 578:27
 almost d. in a fair wife 469:21
 another d., thick, square book 223:5
 brandy of the d. 490:20
 cohort of the d. 296:26
 Cromwell, d. to everlasting fame 384:12
 d. are those who dare resist 7:9
 d. be he that first cries 'Hold' 461:14
 d., damp, moist, unpleasant body 177:21
 d. disinheriting countenance 500:41
 d. for never a king's son 438:24
 d. from here to Eternity 296:27
 d. long, dark..way 227:6
 d. outline 177:20
 d. would make no noise 247:14
 devil with devil d. 345:28
 dissolute, d., and despairful 422:20
 drink to poor d. souls 297:5
 Faustus must be d. 330:7
 for an apple d. mankind 371:10
 foremost shall be d. to fame 381:20
 for ever d. with Lucifer 330:11
 go and find out and be d. 299:2
 hellish, devilish, and d. tobacco 109:22
 if I were d. of body and soul 299:27(-300)
 I'm d. if I see it 362:32
 I will see thee d. first 124:9
 no soul to be d. 547:15
 one d. horrid grind 177:25
 one d. thing after another 264:25
 or goblin d. 431:32

INDEX

Dark (cont.)

folded us round from the d. 525:2
for a d. hour or twain 458:31
ford o' Kabul river in the d. 296:21
for us i' the d. to rise by 96:10
for ways that are d. 238:32
hellish d., and smells of cheese 518:25
here in d. to be his paramour 478:44
his affections d. as Erebus 465:20
hunt it in the d. 162:2
I don't want to go home in the d. 242:15
in this d. world and wide 351:21
John's soul flared into the d. 92:6
leap in the d. 249:2
leap into the d. 85:9
lovers eloped in the d. 309:26
moor is d. 498:26
my D. Rosaleen 329:1
nowhere but in the d. 552:10
O d., d., d., irrecoverably d. 350:22
o'er the d. her silver mantle threw 347:19
poring d. 444:6
saturnine, d., and melancholic 154:26
she has seen d. days before 200:3
subterranean d. has crossed the nadir 264:2
suffering..obscure and d. 573:7
sun..but the d. *simulacrum* 85:16
sun to me is d. 350:23
though his skin was d. 303:9
thy path is d. as night 327:3
travelling through the d. 301:18
void, d. and drear 150:31
we are for the d. 426:3
what d. days seen 457:27
what in me is d. 344:4
who art..as d. as night 488:22
with these d. words 574:32
Dark-browed sophist 537:43
Darkened: d. this swift stream 495:3
day is never d. 336:37
her eyes were d. wholly 534:9
those that look out..be d. 51:33
while the Sun..be not d. 51:33
Darkeneth counsel 49:17
Darkening: forming in the air and d. the sky 407:8
Darkens: night d. the streets 344:35
Darker: as d. grows the night 224:10
d. grows the valley 336:9
d..the day of their return 326:8
now is come a d. day 495:2
sky grows d. yet 140:13
Dark-heaving, boundless, endless 114:31
Darkling: d. discontent 375:10
d. I listen 287:32
on a d. plain 15:8
wakeful bird sings d. 346:20
Darkly: being d. wise 383:22
d., deeply, beautifully blue 116:13, 507:29
d. looked he at the wall 523:16
through a glass, d. 66:46(-67)
we buried him d. 572:11
Darkness: against the rulers of the d. 68:11
angler in the lake of d. 453:28
as light excelleth d. 51:11
awful d. and silence reign 311:15
between his D. and his Brightness 119:22
blackness of d. for ever 70:20
cast away the works of d. 389:22
cast into outer d. 58:33
cast off the works of d. 66:13
crown of our life..d. 523:1
d. and the death-hour 88:20
d. and the light..alike 400:9
d. comprehended it not 62:60
d. deepens 322:11
d. falls at thy behest 198:17
d. falls from the wings of Night 316:7
d. from light 90:44
d. had to a great extent arrived 237:8
d. is no d. with thee 400:9
d. of the land 533:20
d. quieted by hope 96:31
d. shall cover me 400:9
d. visible 344:9
d. was upon the face of the deep 44:1
d. which may be felt 45:44

Darkness (cont.)

dawn on our d. 240:15
deep but dazzling d. 551:21
deep into that d. peering 380:24
did the act of d. with her 453:19
encounter d. as a bride 462:8
go out into the d. 239:4
great d. falling on my soul 372:19
great horror and d. 99:24
horror of great d. 44:47
if the light..be d. 58:8
in d. and in storm..delight 37:6
in d., and with dangers com-
passed round 348:23
in d., fire and chains 561:22
in silent d. born 168:12
in spite of d., day 165:36
instruments of d. 456:22
in that land of d. 551:19
in the d. of her eyes 249:9
in ungauged d. hid 375:25
its nightly roll into d. 237:9
jaws of d. do devour it 466:20
land of d. 48:54
leaves the world to d. 229:28
lest d. come 63:46
lighten our d. 388:36
light in the d., sailor 415:6
light is as d. 48:55
light shineth in d. 62:60
long in d. pined 421:6
loved d. rather than light 63:10
lump bred up in d. 305:17
made his d. beautiful with thee 533:4
my d. to be light 392:29
pain, d. and cold 95:11
pass'd the door of D. through 206:27
people that walked in d. 53:14
pestilence that walketh in d. 397:18
Prince of D. is a gentleman 453:25, 517:15
rear of d. thin 341:32
rose-crowned into the d. 84:3
sit in d. here 345:25
smoothing the raven down of d. 340:15
such as sit in d. 398:15
talks of d. at noon-day 161:32
terror of d. 135:18
that the light..be not d. 61:49
that year of now done d. 254:20
them that sit in d. 61:15
then d. again and a silence 318:10
thou makest d. 398:10
through d. up to God 532:36
turn'd thy d. into light 161:10
universal d. buries all 381:27
walk on still in d. 397:4
wearily through d. and despair 495:10
where shades of d. 171:7
wind was a torrent of d. 366:11
Darks undreamed of 94:11
Darksome hours 127:30
Darling: Charlie he's my d. 250:17
Charlie is my d. 360:15
d., I am growing old 406:8
d. of our crew 173:10
d. of the Spring 573:20
even his d. popularity 101:21
Frenchman's d. 163:37
his bride and his d. to be 9:16
his d. sin 151:11
my d. Clementine 355:22
my d. from the power of the dog 393:7
Nature's d. 231:10
she is the d. of my heart 125:17
six years' d. 576:10
this d. of the Gods 333:5
Darlings: chime, ye dappled d. 293:14
wealthy curled d. 469:41
Darnel: d., and all the idle weeds 454:2
thistle and d. and dock 171:21
Dart: blockhead's insult points the d. 278:32
down the hill d. 39:3
his own feather on the fatal d. 117:25
launched point-blank her d. at
..a lie 91:34
nor d. of chance 472:32
shook a dreadful d. 346:4
struck by the hunter's d. 402:3
Time shall throw a d. at thee 87:24

Dartmouth: Shipman..of D. 137:11
Darts: Cupid's d. do not feel 8:10
deliverance..from the d. that were 236:6
fiery d. of the wicked 68:13
Dash: d. down yon cup 116:3
d. him to pieces 451:21
d. through thick and thin 159:36
long'd-for d. of waves 17:28(-18)
most, a d. between the two 336:5
they'll cut a d. 219:22
Dashed: d. all to pieces 479:19
d. through thick and thin 190:32
d. with light quick tears 522:17
sublime d. to pieces 153:13
Dastard in war 418:17
Dat: *bis d. qui cito d.* 526:2
bis d. qui d. celeriter 526:3
Data: theorize before one has d. 187:22
Date: forestall his d. of grief 340:19
keep them up to d. 489:24
your d. is not so past 245:20
youth and thou..of one d. 486:19
Dated: women and music should never be d. 227:12
Dateless bargain 478:44
Dates: manna and d. 285:25
wrote down all three d. 129:28
Daub their natural faces unaware 87:35
Daubed it with slime 45:30
Daughter: bailiff's d. of Islington 29:24(-30)
cares of d., wife, or friend 358:1
carnage..is God's d. 116:25
Carnage is Thy d. 578:9
Cato's d. 449:18
Cato's d. durst not 412:16
d. am I in my mother's house 300:11
d. hadde this..king..highte Canacee 138:4
d. of a hundred Earls 533:35
d. of astronomy 587:13
d. of Death and Priapus 523:7
d. of debate 198:5
d. of Earth and Water 493:1
d. of Jove, relentless power 230:15
d. of the gods 529:8
D. of the Moon, Nokomis 317:22
d. of the voice of God 573:28
d. of Tyre 394:24
death of your d...a blessing 23:3
Earl Haldan's d. 293:8
elderly ugly d. 222:19
ever rear a d. 214:12
farmer's d. hath soft brown hair 120:21
for the king's d. 524:19
gigantic d. of the West 529:35
harken, O d., and consider 394:23
I am Harry's d. 298:30
I'll marry a landlord's d. 308:5
I won his d. 469:45
king of Spain's d. 367:7
King's d. is all glorious within 394:25
king's d. o' Norway 31:24
landlord's black-eyed d. 366:2
Light (God's eldest d.) 212:13
like a Duke-and-a-Duchess's d. 34:32
married Noah's d. 23:27
Mrs. Porter and..her d. 197:31
my d.! oh my d.! 122:28
my d.! O my ducats! O my d.! 463:42
my d. the Nun 507:36
my little d...at the point of death 60:59
my Soul, my d. 545:1
O d. of Babylon 400:6
one fair d. 433:23
preaching down a d.'s heart 534:23
Sea-King's d. 541:18
skipper had taken his little d. 318:14
sole d. of his voice 349:14
sole d. of my house and heart 113:21
still harping on my d. 433:3
ta'en away this old man's d. 469:45
this Lord Ullin's d. 122:24
took the D. of the Vine 206:23
undaunted d. of desires 165:28
washed the colonel's d. 11:8
weep, d. of a royal line 118:3
whose d. was charming 306:34

INDEX

Day (cont.)

life is but a d. 258:10
 life's little d. 322:1
 long d. done 241:23
 long d.'s task is done 425:21
 long d. wanes 541:3
 look, the gentle d. 409:19
 lord of lyght and lamp of d. 187:5
 maddest merriest d. 536:26
 make perpetual d. 330:7
 Man! the pilgrim of a d. 122:37
 many a canty d., John 106:20
 memories of the d. 338:3
 misty morwe folwen..mery someres d. 138:32
 morning star, d.'s harbinger 343:8
 neither..perfect d. nor night 445:44
 news, the manna of a d. 231:28
 next d., there she lay 139:2
 night is as clear as the d. 400:9
 night of time far surpasseth the d. 87:18
 no d. for me to look upon 484:36
 no knowledge when the d. was done 286:23
 no proper time of d. 253:11
 not look the same by d. 88:9
 not to me returns d. 346:20
 now's the d. 107:32
 now the d. is over 34:35
 O d. and night 432:28
 o'er night's brim d. boils 94:39
 O frabjous d., 129:39(-130)
 on a stormy d., in a Sieve 311:22
 once a d. with his embossed froth 480:32
 one d. in thy courts 397:7
 one d., one cold winter's d. 249:18
 one d. telleth another 392:32
 one d.'s truee 102:5
 our triumphant holy d. 8:2, 13:13
 pass our long love's d. 333:8
 place to stand and love in for a d. 88:20
 poor man's d. 228:14
 posteriors of this d. 455:27
 promise such a beauteous d. 486:30
 rare as a d. in June 320:17
 runs through the roughest d. 456:26
 sailor, d. is at hand 415:6
 sang it all d. long 81:10
 seats of everlasting d. 562:10
 see in a summer's d. 466:31
 simple worship of a d. 287:18
 since thy d. began 308:31
 sing the glorious d.'s renown 122:3
 sister, the whole d. long 128:2
 some d. before I'm old 297:24
 some future d. 147:11
 sorrow enough..to fill our d. 300:22
 sorrow of each d.'s growing spent but one d..well 335:10
 splendid for the d. 291:26
 springs like d. 336:11
 stockings all the d. 496:23
 succeeds thy little d. 224:11
 such a d. tomorrow as today 376:20
 sufficeth that the d. will end 485:3
 sufficient unto the d. 451:38
 sunbeam in a winter's d. 58:15
 sure you shall outlive this d.? 195:14
 sweet d., so cool 202:1
 tender eye of pitiful d. 245:13
 that d. should be so soon 459:8
 there's night and d., brother 525:1
 this and every d. 78:24
 this d. shall gentle his condition 291:8
 this d. we must part 444:28(-445)
 this good d. new-born 166:24
 this long weary d. have end 248:7
 this new D. is born 509:14
 this petty pace from d. to d. 125:27
 this same d. must end the work 461:4
 those who dwell in realms of D. 451:37
 though the d. be never so longe 74:1
 thou usherest in the d. 239:6
 Thou wast up by break of d. 107:4
 till perfect D. shall shine 244:14
 tomorrow's falsen than the for-mer d. 402:10
 to rest when d. is done 191:34
 84:10

Day (cont.)

underneath D.'s azure eyes 495:1
 until the d. break 52:3
 until the hasting d. has run 246:2
 unto my dying d., Sir 7:9
 unto the perfect d. 49:43
 upon a d. he gat him more moneye 137:22
 vulgarize the d. of judgment 269:13
 waking with d. 417:33
 warm precincts of the cheerful d. 230:9
 welcome d. 248:5
 we said nothing, all the d. 184:31
 what a d. may bring forth 50:43
 what glance of d. 551:16
 w'en de great d. comes 238:24
 while d. stood..in the sky 237:8
 while the d. ran by 244:20
 whole long d. 410:2
 wished for the d. 65:29
 without all hope of d. 350:22
 withstand in the evil d. 68:11
 with which thoughts the d. rose 292:21
 woe worth the d. 416:14
 young dawn of our eternal d. 166:5
 year's midnight and..the d.'s 186:2
 Daybreak: some white tremendous d. 84:20
 Day-dreams: like the d. of melan-choly men 193:27
 Day-labour: doth God exaet d.? 351:21
 Daylight: all the long and lone d. 495:21
 between the dark and the d. 316:3
 but the d. sick 465:23
 d.'s past 357:16
 kingdom of d.'s dauphin 255:11
 must in death your d. finish? 93:25
 see a church by d. 468:10
 we burn d. 465:34, 477:6
 when d. comes 147:8
 Dayrolles: give D. a chair 139:37
 Days: all my d. are tranees 380:21
 all our d. are gone 397:16
 all the d. of our life 389:29
 Ancient of D. 55:43, 228:20
 as it was in the d. of old 296:20
 as thy d., so..thy strength 46:33
 because the d. are evil 68:4
 born to inglorious d. 146:15
 broader lands and better d. 144:2
 but five d. elder than ourselves 86:9
 Chequer-board of Nights and D. 206:28, 29
 considered the d. of old 396:32
 d. and moments quickly flying 132:3
 d. dividing lover and lover 521:30(-532)
 d. in goodness spent 119:2
 d. may come, the d. may go 157:1
 d. nor things diurnal 523:24
 d. of danger 416:19
 d. of man..as grass 398:7
 d. of our age 397:16
 d. of our youth..d of our glory 118:32
 d. of the years of my life 45:25
 d. that are no more 538:17
 d. that are over 525:23
 d. that have been 322:7
 d. that have gone by 208:4
 d. when earth was young 326:24
 d. when work was scrappy 142:2
 don't the d. seem lank and long 222:1
 dreams of d. forsaken 523:21
 even as our d..do grow 470:31(-471)
 even from my boyish d. 470:2
 fain see good d. 394:1
 friend of my better d. 234:15
 friends, kindred, d. 199:12
 full of d., riches, and honour 48:34
 full of sweet d. and roses 245:13
 good King Charles's golden d. 7:9
 good King George's glorious d. 219:7
 his d. and nights to..Addison 278:9
 how many d..the year 446:1
 how many ways and d. 411:10
 I am but two d. old 76:12
 in ancient d. by emperor 288:1
 in d. far-off 540:22
 in the brave d. of old 323:21, 324:1
 in the d. ere I was born 77:34

Days (cont.)

in the d. of my youth 507:35
 lead on our d. to age 451:35
 leads melodious d. 532:24
 lengthen our d. 357:1
 light of other d. 99:1, 357:13
 live laborious d. 342:20
 look'd on better d. 427:19
 lose good d. 510:16
 lost d. of my life 411:13
 lost d. of our tropic youth 238:29
 loved them in other d. 171:9
 man in his hasty d. 81:9
 multitude of d. 279:7
 my d. and dreams out of mind 525:23
 my d. are in the yellow leaf 118:26
 my d. are swifter than.. 48:52
 nor hours, d., months 186:20
 not..of darker d. 144:7
 of all the d. that's in the week 125:19
 on and off, for d. and d. 128:30
 scape stormy d. 185:23
 seemed..but a few d. 45:6
 she has seen dark d. before 200:3
 shortly see better d. 40:8
 shuts up the story of our d. 405:12
 sweet childish d. 573:11
 that thy d. may be long then..come perfect d. 390:12
 these somewhat troublesome d. 320:17
 though fall'n on evil d. 210:12
 time and drawing d. out 348:23
 trample on my d. 449:33
 weary of d. and hours 552:9
 we have seen better d. 523:18
 which the d. never know 480:27
 winding up d. with toil 200:14
 wish my d. to be bound 444:23
 within a few d. dissent myself 577:25
 year whose d. are long 86:3
 569:11
 Day-star: d. arise in your hearts 70:7
 so sinks the d. 343:3
 Day-time: I cry in the d. 393:1
 Dazzle: I see the sights that d. mine eyes d. 78:3
 strangely you d. my eye 563:18
 Dazzled: it d. their eyes 373:18
 Dazzles: my striving eye d. at it 31:1
 Dazzling: all his beams full-d. 551:17
 De: doctrine of the enelitte D. 566:22
 Dea: d. nec. dignata cubili est 91:42
 vera incessu patuit d. 556:2
 553:17
 Deacons: Bishops, Priests, and D. 388:52
 Dead: a great deal to be said for being d. 42:25
 all our best men are d. 403:35
 all the rest are d. 316:2
 antique order of the d. 543:16
 as a d. man out of mind 393:29
 barrows of the happier d. 540:23
 be thus when thou art d. 473:11
 better be with the d. 459:4
 better than a d. lion 51:19
 better to be a fool than..d. 514:37
 blend the living with the d. 132:3
 blow out..over the rich D. 83:19
 books are not absolutely d. things 352:5
 bury the d. 363:7
 but they are d.; those two are d. 582:13
 but two months d. 430:33(-431)
 character d. at every word 500:36
 come not, when I am d. 528:21
 converse with the mighty d. 546:27
 could not wait..he is d. 18:24
 curse in a d. man's eye 149:22
 cut in half: he's d. 228:9
 dahlias are d. 518:27
 d. and..never called me mother 572:19
 d. and turn'd to clay 437:18
 d. bury their d. 58:35
 d., out in the Elysian fields 181:20
 d. but sceptred sovereigns 118:10
 d.?..d. at last, quite, quite for ever d. 155:21
 d. faith 551:1
 d., for a ducat, d. 435:40
 d. from the waist down 91:42
 d. he is not but departed 317:12
 d. in trespasses 67:50
 d. man win a fight 30:13

INDEX

Des h (conf)

Life is perfected by D	89 4
lift to h m would be to me	290 26
light thing before d	478 42
lively form of d.	395 24
living d	330 34
look on d itself	438 23
love is strong as d	33 22
love, put it to violent d	202 2
love thee better after d	83 24
lover, sick to d	435 17
make d proud to take us	435 32
make one in love with d	491 13
man after his d moor wep	137 20
marriage abd d. and division	523 1
meetest for d	404 33
min fear d as children the dark	557 16
Mind D., and bin	271-404
must hate and d. return? 403	271-404
must in d. your daylight finish?	93 43
my name is D	507 10
my part of d	483 6
neither d. nor life	61 94
neither with d. nor fear	518 2
never taste of d. but once	440 42
now drinking after d	37 14
no more d.	71 43
none blessed before his d	56 42
nor all d brag	486 18
nor born for d	258 3
not d. but dying	204 7
not D., but Love	83 16
nothing certain, except d. and	211 9
not so much afraid of d	80 10
not told of my d	237 7
now boast thee d.	436 14
now to D devote	330 17
D in Life	323 10
o men go to d	25 4
old nurse D	241 30
one of the new trophies of d	456 27
one that ad been studied in his d	435 8
O proud D! what frast!	304 35
outer brink of nimsous d	83 17
pa without the peace of d	122 2
pe is horse on l m was D	70 45
passion masters the fear of d	37 26
peace instead of d	122 6
perchance of D	510 20
planet a tyrant dotard D	38 29
political D	541 18
preached to d by wild curates	305 6
penitence of putt ng him to d	505 25
Heaven, whose name is D	317 6
rest of rest of the d	536 34
rendervise with D	431 18
report of my d	550 30
terence triumphs over d.	26 3
it proved to d	502 18
and said d. Thelms never knew	402 27
and stories of the d. of kings	473 7
rain pain issue with d	536 34
second d. no power	536 34
secret of the shouted d	335 35
sense of d. is want in apprehen-	452 7
sion	47 30
set before you l'e and d.	47 30
shall men work d.	361 14
at expense of d	361 14
some deem as d.	123 3
some ha a d	64 9
some D. and Night	57 7
some d. a contentment	415 11
some is d	27 1
some is, so like d.	85 3
some the crop of d.	53 11
sources of d.	322 1
some one s d. s a's summing	39 3
some and some s d.	191 1
stern d. not alone	570 1
s' each image of d.	415 3
singing and sing l's d.	191 1
strong as d.	191 1
we are d.	313 4
world was created and some d.	283 3
to d.	310 1
some to d.	211 1
over d the song s song of d.	74 2
that we thought of every	557 16

Death (cont.)

that one Talent which is d to
hide
their life was d.
there is no D
there is not room for D
this fell servant, d
this is d, and the sole d
this life, this d
this reasonable moderator D
those by d are few
thou hast all seasons D
thou of d must dream
thou owest God a d
through envy of the devil came d
thy bones, heared in d
thy brother D came
till d us do part
'tis d to us
to be carnally minded is d
too low crawling for d
torture and d of his fellow-
creatures amusing
to what we fear of d
triumph over d and sin
true to thee till d
truly long d for d
under the ribs of D
unsubstantial D is amorous
up the line to d
valley of the shadow of d
vasty hall of D
wages of an is d
walk with D and Morning
warrant Claudio, for thy d
way to dusty d
Wellster was much possessed by
d
we owe God a d
were there d In the cup
what a d ? you'll love me yet
what should I care for d ?
what a gits of ugly d
when Byron's eye were shut in d
when d is our physician
when D to either shall come
where is d a 'ating ?
who can run the race with d ?
whom d could not daunt
whose mortar was brought d
whose portal we call D
why frar d ?
worst friend and enemy D
worst is d and d will have his
day
years of feasting d.
yet all d of d
your ruling passion strong in d
Drath bed drive me mad on my d
gon to hya d
go to thy d
Jimmy Grove on I is d lay
Death's doors dined at night
Death hour darkness and the d
rounding it
Deathless d lot to names ignoble
let us make love d
progress of a d soul
Dearly seal thy sense in d
humle
Death smoth the beetle, nor the d
Doe he after so many d.
by fe gn d to die
more d than one
we hit an d endure
D's heart's call in thy d, there
Delude I ate on unenvy d d
Delude the golden currency
Delate deas'ter of d
faithful we without d.
flumes of d
this era best of d. in himself
Delude his friend's wife gen-
see y
Delude me I have
Delude a full of d wit
Delude me, to the and d.
d and give me
see, and give me
Delude me, I have d, for, thou

Debt ambition's d is paid

d which cancels all others	154 24
every d. as if God wrote the bill	109 20
in love, in d., and in drink	82 24
more than millions of d.	101 17
national d. a national blessing	
	234 20, 563 2
National D. is a very Good thing	422 15
paid the d. of nature	203 1
put mankind	203 1
run in d. by expectation	110 0
was an d. an's flag	310 13
Debtor am I your d.?	515 9
every man a d. to his profession	25 14
Debts forgive us our d. as we	
forgive our debtors	55 4
he that dies pays all d.	450 4
New Way to Pay Old D.	334 11
our d., our careful wives	444 21
Decades five d. hardly modified	
the gastr	236 42
Decay all human things are sub-	
as quick a growth to meet d.	103 4
building not in d.	240 3
by a gentle d.	26 45
change and d.	357 2
cold gradations of d.	183 8
d. no flood	275 4
d. of that colossal wreck	455 15
d. of the whole age	25 42
floods after first d.	500 33
found its d.	147 25
fretted the puffy body to d.	100 13
general flavo' of mild d.	251 7
great and wise d.	312 24
hasten its d.	161 59
in beauty and d.	491 17
melts with unperceiv'd d.	279 3
muddy venture of d.	405 15
old time makes these d.	184 6
only our love huth no d.	500 7
shall like to this d.	23 17
so will our hearts d.	300 13
states have their d.	400 17
that there be no d.	510 19
to many men a d.	224 16
wealth accumulates and men d.	424 10
with unperceiv'd d.	820 10
Decayed sufficiently d.?	910 21
still they d. through pride	185 11
when I d. thy blood blurring that	245 1
Decaying are but d.	526 9
Decays mere glimmering and d.	
Detected because e is frequent	304 5
d.	215 43
Ghost of the d. Roman Empire	55 11
he first d.	446 0
nature of the times d.	
working in the graves of d.	175 6
language	330 5
Deceit all other men may use d.	191 18
men favour the d.	104 42
rumour of oppression and d.	157 11
still we hug the dear d.	399 11
used no d. in his tongue	591 3
Decentful bloodlurery and man d.	325 33
d. upon the weights	51 29
destructive damnable, d. woman	55 19
heart d.	59 18
Decentfulness of riches	491 11
Decents dangerous d.	355 17
d. of the world	55 15
prophecy d.	16 5
Deceive d. you with vain words	556 13
Light can thus d.	6 2
Oh don't d. me	155 15
O sleep! aye d. me	215 35
the came with intent to d.	155 15
we d. ourselves	40 15
when first we practise to d.	81 11
Deceived are ye a so d.?	67 47
be not d.	357 15
by the women been d.	734 8
d. the mother of mankind	160 29
d. appointed was said d.	475 18
she I as d. her father	390 57
or I d. with ornament	390 57
why dews to be d.?	156 13
Decey I'm a gay d.	156 13
d. d. d. d. d. d. d. d. d. d.	156 13

INDEX

Deceivers: men were d. ever 468:20
 Deceiveth his own heart 69:34
 Deceiving: she d. 421:14
 what is hope but d.? 337:42
 December: D. when they wed 428:22
 in a dear-nighted D. 289:7
 made D. June 533:15
 old D.'s bareness 487:27
 rain and wind beat dark D. 429:31
 seek roses in D. 117:13
 wallow naked in D. snow 474:20
 Decembers: fifteen wild D. 83:14
 Decencies: dwell in d. for ever 384:34
 Decency: ultimate d. of things 515:13
 want of d. is want of sense 180:9
 Decent: aristocracy to what is d. 254:8
 came of d. people 42:19
 d. easy men 216:21
 d. obscurity of a learned language 217:4
 Decently and in order 67:4
 Decide: d. this doubt for me 161:5
 moment to d. 320:9
 who shall d.? 384:41
 Decision: by d. more embroils the fray 346:11
 valley of d. 55:53
 Deck: d. my captain lies 566:28(-567)
 on the burning d. 241:5
 rent cordage, shatter'd d. 362:11
 they laid him on the d. 31:2
 whole d. put on its leaves 208:16
 Decked: d. with jewels 12:1
 my love should duly have been d. 509:15
 thought thy bride-bed to have d. 437:22
 Decks: but clear your d. 106:23
 he fell upon their d. 540:3
 Declaiming: when you are d., declaim 273:14
 283:21
 Declamatio: ut. .d. fias 283:21
 Declaration: make up the D. of Independence 142:25
 Declare: d., if thou hast under-standing 49:19
 d. the glory of God 392:32
 d. the wonders that he doeth 398:15
 d. the works of the Lord 399:10
 him d. I unto you 64:60
 I heard him d. 120:25
 nothing to d. except my genius seen what she could not d. 570:22
 250:23
 Declares: what God d. pure 347:25
 Decline: d. and fall of the city 217:1
 D.-and-Fall-Off-the-Rooshan-Empire 178:5
 I respectfully d. 183:14
 partakers of thy sad d. 160:23
 Declined: dear Carrie rightly d. 233:6
 d. into the vale of years 471:39
 star of my fate hath d. 119:9
 Declines: as civilization advances, poetry. .d. 325:2
 d. to interfere 564:15
 professionally he d. and falls 178:3
 Declining: in the d. age of a state 27:36
 when comforts are d. 161:21
 without d. West 185:8
 Decoated: much matter d. into few words 212:10
 Decomposes but to recompose 91:14
 Decorate the verse herself inspires 117:26
 Decorating: d. and cheering the elevated sphere 102:11
 d. her constructions 549:14
 Decorous: dim and d. mirth 84:5
 Decorum: hunt D. down 117:21
 let them cant about d. 106:25
 Decorum: dulce et d. est desipere in loco 112:11
 dulce et d. est pro patria mori 259:18
 Decoy: while fashion's brightest arts d. 225:5
 Decoyed: poor fools d. into our condition 377:28
 Decrease: I must d. 63:12
 Decreasing leg 441:19
 Decree from Caesar Augustus 61:16
 Decreed: my own soul. .toitself d. 288:11
 Decreases: wayward the d. of Fate are 543:13
 Decrepitude: states..have their .d. 309:19

Decus: et praesidium et dulce d. meum 257:23
 Decussated: Net. Anything. .d. 277:28
 Dedicate: d. your volumes to Prince Leopold 145:30
 let me d. all this year 550:7
 to Truth its state is d. 496:23
 we cannot d. this ground 314:12
 Dedicated: d. spirit 579:22
 d. to the proposition that for us, the living. .to be d. 314:12
 Dedication: style of a d. is flattery 276:8
 Deductions: fact..opposed to a long train of d. 188:25
 Dee: across the sands of D. 293:22
 diddle, we take it, is d. 523:26
 on the river D. 72:15
 Deed: attempt and not the d. 458:4
 better day, the worse d. 242:6
 bloody d. 435:41
 blow the horrid d. in every eye 457:9
 certain moment cuts the d. off 95:19
 d. of dreadful note 459:7
 d. without a name 460:3
 do this d. for me 320:2
 each d. of shame 316:30
 fit for the d. I had to do 131:11
 if one good d... I did 480:36
 I have done the d. 458:6
 in every d. of mischief 217:11
 in itself a d. 528:12
 in prowess and great d. 234:8
 Jesu, by a nobler d. 135:12
 left wood and tak the d. 321:8
 little water clears us of this d. 458:16
 matchless d.'s achiev'd 503:6
 motive, not the d. 584:9
 of the d. the glory shall remain . .of the d...the shame 233:3
 pronounces lastly on each d. 342:23
 so I may do the d. 288:11
 so shines a good d. 465:21
 take the will for the d. 520:19
 they that have done this d. 450:32
 thinking the d., and not the creed 318:6
 till in Heaven the d. appears 109:1
 till thou applaud the d. 459:8
 unless the d. go with it 460:14
 wrought the d. of shame 323:18
 Deeds: d. not words shall speak me d. of hospitality 427:6
 d. of mercy 464:33
 d. that are done in their clime 113:1
 d. that ye do upon the earth 359:19
 d. which should not pass away d. will be done 93:5
 desperate d. of derring d. 222:10
 do great d., speak great words 406:4
 excus'd his devilish d. 347:16
 flourisheth in lusty d. 328:15
 foul d. will rise 431:19
 gentle and virtuous d. 328:1
 if doughty d. my lady please 228:12
 I tell of the thrice famous d. 322:17
 little d. of kindness 128:1
 looks quite through the d. of men 448:27
 loveliness of perfect d. 532:25
 my d. upon my head 465:1
 nameless in worthy d. 87:15
 our d. determine us 196:9
 our d. still travel with us 196:21
 renowned for their d. 474:22
 that doth gentil d. 138:12
 these d. must not be thought 458:10
 these unlucky d. relate 474:2
 tomorrow's uprising to d. 359:7
 turned aside to do good d. 300:18
 we live in d., not years 29:9
 words and d...indifferent modes 200:29
 words are no d. 446:21
 words to the heat of d. 458:1
 years of noble d. 530:14
 your better d...in water writ 38:2
 Deemed: d. it meeter 376:23
 with th' Eternal to be d. equal 345:15
 Deep: call spirits from the vasty d. 439:42
 commit his body to the d. 400:30
 coveredst it with the d. 398:8
 cradle of the d. 570:27
 curses not loud but d. 460:36

Deep (cont.)
 Cyclads on a sunnier d. 493:25
 danger on the d. 36:32
 d. almost as life 576:16
 d. and crisp and even 361:19
 d. and dark blue Ocean 114:27
 d. as first love 538:19
 d. in the bells and grass 249:7
 d. in the water 41:30
 d. into that darkness peering 380:24
 d. in unfathomable mines 161:18
 d. moans round 541:3
 d. of night 451:30
 d. silent slide away 501:17
 d. versed in books 350:13
 d. where Holland lies 226:13
 drew from out the boundless d. 528:22
 dull and d. potatoes 216:22
 fishes that tittle in the d. 319:6
 found him far too d. 387:24
 from the great d. to the great d. 530:2
 full many a fathom d. 122:7
 he heard the d. behind him 531:32
 her arms along the d. 122:3
 her home is on the d. 123:11
 her wonders in the d. 398:17
 home on the rolling d. 415:11
 horrors of the d. 123:24
 in the lowest d. a lower d. 346:32
 in your beauty's orient d. 125:9
 made the d. as dry 301:25
 maketh the d. to boil 49:32
 natural philosophy, d. 27:19
 never d. in anything but—wine 206:24
 no robin ever on the d. 171:20
 not d. the Poet sees, but wide 18:3
 not seem so d. as they are 309:21
 not so d. as a well 478:14
 one d. callet another 394:19
 one is of the d. 512:6
 out of the d. 529:5
 out of the d...called 399:38
 read'st the eternal d. 576:13
 remorseless d. 342:17
 river Weser, d. and wide 94:32
 sweep through the d. 123:10
 terms too d. for me 220:26
 that d. romantic chasm 151:32
 though d., yet clear 172:10
 too d. for his hearers 225:27
 too d. for tears 576:22(-577)
 travail on the d. 168:13
 unadorned bosom of the d. 340:1
 upon the face of the d. 44:1
 very d. did rot 149:6
 we have not sighed d. 97:28
 what a very singularly d. young man 220:26
 Deep-browed Homer 288:19
 Deep-delled: cooed..in the d. earth 287:24
 Deeper: d., ever so little d. 536:21
 d. sense of her loss 214:1
 d. than did ever plummet 480:13
 d. than the depths beneath 161:12
 d. waters than I had thought 188:3
 eyes. .d. than the depth 410:7
 whelmed in d. gulphs than he 159:3
 Deeply: consider it not so d. 458:8
 darkly, d., beautifully blue 116:13, 507:29
 sleep d. above 84:8
 Deep-meadow'd: it lies d. 531:37
 Deep-mouthed welcome 115:22
 Deeps: dragons and all d. 400:24
 far in yon azure d. 318:4
 in what distant d. or skies 75:24
 Deepsea: may we lift a D. Chantey 298:14
 thresh of the d. rain 298:27
 Deep-search'd with saucy looks 454:32
 Deer: a-chasing the d. 107:12, 420:24
 d. and the antelope play 248:9
 d. to the wholesome wold 296:29
 held that lovely d. 558:1
 herd-abandoned d. 492:3
 I was a stricken d. 163:8
 my own stricken d. 356:15
 'poor d.,' quoth he 426:32
 ravens..around the dying d. 24:7
 running of the d. 10:14
 such small d. 453:24

INDEX

Defaced all saints else be d	332 11	Defy (cont.)		Delicate-handed priest	553 41
antiquaries are history d.	24 15	d the foul fiend	433 20	Delicately Agar came d	47 17
by time a fell and d.	437 11	d the Omnipotent to arms	344 7	Delice the fair flower D	510 13
on a sudden I wit d, deflower d	340 17	every sin and care d	183 17	Delicious d. Ah! the gondola	145 20
Defacing you with foul defame	253 3	wed d surgery	437 34	make d moan	253 5
Defamed by every charlatan	333 23	Degrade or half so d	260 13	that which is not good is not d	340 34
Defaming d and defacing	331 21	Degenerate Douglas	573 24	this d solitude	352 13
d. as impure	547 25	Degrating his come wit d		tis d to hate you	357 4
Details of a guinea in your neigh-		also clenches	194 6	<i>Delicta manum immentis luet</i>	350 50
bour	441 25	Degeneration fatty d of his moral		Delight all for your d	407 3
Defeat great est tragedy except		being	514 21	all liking all d.	145 1
a d	564 10	Degraded reprobate, d, spirit		applause d f. of our stage	231 17
in ourselves are triumph and	317 4	less outcast	124 0	as much d in conceiving an lago	290 9
may d my life	473 3	suffciently d	210 26	as our d. or as our treasure	344 23
possibilities of d	532 21	Degree better suits with our d	88 10	beauty to d.	160 17
it is world a d	551 20	of d. of low d.	223 20	bind another d to its d	75 13
Defect chief d. of Henry King	41 1	d, priority and place	487 11	business of d	495 14
fair d of Nature	349 23	except from awe worship, d	491 2	by d, we all quote	131 1
make d perfection	424 8	many more of lesser d	34 8	dances and d.	466 41
some d in l.	470 44	Souls in their d	203 0	day rose with d to us	291 21
Defence at one gate to make d.	350 20	take but d away	451 4	d and kash the age	352 15
clean d of nations	101 12	when d is shak d	451 3	d in simple things	203 8
d, not defiance	5 28	Degrees toil at different d	201 13	d in the pains of othees	101 31
d of d island	20 15	by d dwindle into a wife	136 14	d that consumes the desire	512 17
d of pl Josephic doubt	20 17	estate d and offices	464 1	d, that they may mend	160 19
don't cars in d. of savages	275 28	fine by d	401 32	drunk d of battle	540 32
its greatest d and ornament	75 6	grow by slow d brainless	121 20	Energy is Eternal D	77 6
millions for d	338 4	heal but by d	471 24	enjoy d with liberty	517 17
my pen in d of a lal cause	194 14	loose types through all d	573 23	feels vain d	510 14
never make a d before you be		<i>Dignitas eorum de laus pendet</i>	537 4	fills with d the Maenad	511 1
accused	133 27	<i>Dei ad maiorem d gloriam</i>	13 3	from each thing met conceives	
not only of d but defiance	223 21	vox populi vox d	3 10, 406 10	d	340 21
our d is sure	562 0	Deified by our own spirits d	580 7	gave thee clothing of d	70 10
ready in d full of resources	100 30	De gnathat to wickel him on a flye	118 20	give d, and hurt not	430 5
the Lord is thy d.	309 23	Deist sighed	337 24	go to t with d	428 9
Defenceless as thou wert	491 27	Deity D supreme doth ease its		Green sleeves was my d	6 15
Defend by thy great mercy d. us	558 36	heart	256 0	Heaven views it with d	331 7
d O Lord, tis thy child	301 10	desire in d	410 20	if I e'er took d in thy praises	118 25
d thee under his wings	307 18	ever present D	83 8	if Zion hill d thee more	141 13
d your faith to say it	337 15	for D offend	103 20	in the very temple of d	237 21
foremost to d	115 12	particular volition of the D	256 14	in the confusion I find d	277 5
min stars of grace d us	451 32	what strange d	266 14	labour we d in	418 20
Name of God d thee	502 35	Deject d his cool d imagination	86 54	lady of my d	318 8
we shall d our island	243 49	of ladies most d and wretched	454 14	land of pure d	552 13
whom he had promised to d	324 34	Dejected d haviour of the visage	450 30	let dogs d	561 24
<i>Defend ille d</i>	12 12	most d thing of fortune	433 56	lonely impulse of d	554 21
<i>Defende dominus d nos</i>	225 8	Dejection in our d sink as low	550 5	lurks in all d	338 8
Defended what God abandoned		Delay chides his infamous d	557 6	men miscall d	408 7
these d	264 4	same did not d	180 8	Moon of my D	207 25
Defender I mean tis e I anti a D	112 25	laste half sister to D	535 23	Master of the Fair D	410 1
Defendish d the fatheless	400 20	in d there he no plenty	452 25	moons in d	550 5
d the widows	506 5	in me is no d	340 30	most d, in virtue	1 21
Defensive as a moat d	474 22	law a d	424 4	my d and thy d	81 17
<i>Defensor non lat muscia nec</i>		no quarrels murmurs no d	166 15	my d. on a shining night	8 21
<i>titu</i>	554 11	reprov d each dull d.	322 21	my ever new d	345 3
Defer d not charities to l death	87 7	sweet reluctant amorous d	347 12	my last d	403 4
let me not d or neglect it	232 10	think not much of my d	202 10	never too late for d	579 35
In madness to d	357 3	worship with long d	80 10	not sorrow but d	830 15
Defence due to me	210 10	Delayed till I am indifferent	270 15	other aims than my d	415 35
Defence happy	250 10	Delays all d are dangerous in war	194 2	paint the meadows with d	390 14
Deferred hope d	50 3	d have dangerous ends	445 24	phantom of d	550 19
Defence defence, not d.	5 25	Delectable		rejoice and d in God	543 33
d in the eye	220 14	daisy d	502 10	relinquished one d	576 11
d to all the eyes of the Crown	370 11	D Mountains	90 22	space for d	524 7
not only of defence but d	812 31	humble fiery and d. shapes	442 21	Spirit of D	405 11
our hearts lat the tyrant d	123 6	<i>Delectanda pastoreque monenda</i>	256 0	still moves d	113 15
Defenceless as the present day	275 14	<i>Delecta est Carthago</i>	152 8	studies serve for d	527 6
Deficiency accused of d in the		Delecta est Carthago	267 25	that it were my chief d.	575 15
grace	273 15	De be these d fools	454 4	there is no d	302 19
by unity will supply their d	474 10	where both d	350 15	there is d in singing	100 19
Defend agree with the d	27 5	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	thanks he takes d in seeing thee	100 19
Deferre sermons d. d.	316 40	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	to d. paid thy utmost blessing	177 9
to d the imagination	515 53	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	to do all our side d	512 15
Defend be that toucheth pitch		Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	to rede I me d	177 15
Defeat that which goeth in d	55 41	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	to such a deep d	151 55
Defence it word	532 30	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	turn d into a sacrifice	412 14
Defence am bound by my own d. of		Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	with king d. and done	201 24
art arms	10 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	with d no more	402 19
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	yet I hear thy d. all d	404 4
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	youth of d. come hither	575 4
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	Delighted d, us long enough	150 39
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	d. with my bauble coach	210 14
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	if I am sure d to see him	210 14
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	rose d with anything that is	151 37
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	vision that d	372 11
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	Delighted not in burnt offerings	372 11
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	De girth member d in lere	402 12
Defenceless quare are not d.	831 12	Deberstee woman that is lost	8 10	where the king d. to honour	41 39

INDEX

Delightful: almost as d.	315:10	Democracy (cont.)		Departed: all but he d.	357:14
both d. too	158:13	D. resumed her reign	41:26	dead he is not, but d.	317:2
her...d. Fairy Prince	336:21	d. substitutes election by the..		d. never to return	108:37
Delighting: but, O! d. me	249:11	many	490:29	d. this life	390:30
d...and instructing	256:9	d. . . the bludgeoning of the		glory is d.	47:10
d. each eye	173:12	people	570:12	if he d. as he came	387:22
Delights: all d. are vain	454:31	great arsenal of d.	408:24	knolling a d. friend	441:10
all passions, all d.	152:3	our d. the most aristocratic	325:34	souls d. but the shadows of the	
his d. were dolphin-like	426:1	perfect d...shameless	102:23	living	85:16
king of intimate d.	163:26	political experiment of d.	490:10	that the Lord was d.	46:59
man d. not me	433:15	safe for d.	571:14	they d...another way	57:25
scarlet, with other d.	47:30	wine-lees and d.	89:23	Departing: at my d.	6:10
sovereign queen of all d.	35:22	Democrat: aristocrat, d., autocrat	535:43	Department: fair sex is your d.	188:8
these violent d.	478:8	Democratic: a whole new d. world	127:6	Departure: their d. is taken for	
to scorn d.	342:20	our aristocracy the most d.	325:34	misery	56:23
Delineation: happiest d. of its		<i>Democritus: rideret D.</i>	257:15	<i>Dépêcher ses malades</i>	354:13
varieties	22:22	Demolished: no man is d. but by		Dependence: not subsist without	
Delinquent: condemns a less d.		himself	43:8	D. on him	512:4
for't	111:26	Demoniac frenzy, moping melan-		Depends: every creature...d. on	
Delirium of the brave	584:27	choly	349:24	his Creator	109:24
Delitabill: storys to rede ar d.	33:16	Demoniac-seraphic	97:17	Deplore: d. her loss	348:35
Deliver: d. Israel, O God	393:16	Demon-lover: woman wailing for		flame I still d.	213:15
d. me from blood-guiltiness	395:9	her d.	151:32	tho' I d. her change	155:37
d. me from the body of this death	65:51	<i>Demonstrandum: quod erat d.</i>	202:6	though still I do d.	185:24
d. my soul from the sword	393:7	Demosthenes: Q. never comes		Deploing: damsel lay d.	216:5
d. thee from the snare	397:18	unseasonably	325:23	Depopulating: fear of d. his	
d. us from evil	58:4	fall below D. or Cicero	202:16	dominions	38:18
good Lord, d. us	6:9	Den: Court of King's Bench, D.		Department: celebrated for his D.	173:29
I will d. him unto you	60:37	of Thieves	147:17	Depose: my glories and my state	
let him d. him	393:3	d. of thieves	60:9	d.	475:20
neither shall he d. any man	393:37	d. of wild things	249:9	worldly men cannot d.	475:1
trouthe shal d.	136:20	glorious hosanna from the d.	503:6	Deposed: ghosts they have d.	475:7
trusted...that he would d. him	393:3	his hand on the cockatrice' d.	53:19	how some have been d.	475:7
Deliverance: d. offered from the		wae to think upo' yon d.	104:5	must he be d.?	475:10
darts	236:6	Denial: hence, with d. vain	342:11	Depository: d. of power...unpopu-	
songs of d.	393:33	Denied: call that may not be d.	334:11	lar	181:40
Delivered: d. my soul from death	399:6	if it be but half d.	111:16	mere d. of doctrine	180:26
d. them from their distress	398:15	not d. him the request	392:38	Depravity: no less...stupidity	
I d. thee when bound	161:10	that comes to be d.	371:14	than d.	272:2
many events...will be d.	470:18	to our moist vows d.	343:2	total d. of inanimate things	234:21
Deliverer: into the hands of their d.	350:36	would be d.	475:32	Depressed: if the heart of a man	
Delivereth them out of their dis-		Denies: she d. you	280:20	is d.	214:30
tress	398:18	spirit that always d.	223:17	Deprived of everlasting bliss	330:2
Delivery: Punctual D. Company	176:37	what this tumultuous body now		Depth: d. and dream of my de-	
Dells: she forgot the d.	286:23	d.	84:6	sire	300:4
Deloraine, good at need	417:10	who d. of it?	176:30	d. in philosophy	25:25
Delos: where D. rose	115:43	Denis: between Saint D. and Saint		d. in that study	212:12
Delphos: steep of D. leaving	343:21	George	445:14	d. of some divine despair	538:17
Deluded: heaven to be d. by him	312:28	Denmark: all the might of D.'s		far beyond my d.	446:24
she was d. away	306:34	crown	122:3	from what a d...thy honours	579:34
we are all d. thus	494:2	it may be so in D.	432:21	gods approve thy d.	577:12
Deluding: farewell dew d. Woman	105:28	look like a friend on D.	430:28	I love thee to the d.	88:24
Deluge: rain a d. show'rd	139:1	ne'er a villain dwelling in all D.	432:22	in the d. be praise	364:6
<i>Deluge: après nous le d.</i>	381:4	something is rotten in the state		in the search of the d.	49:22
Delusion: but under some d.	101:16	of D.	432:5	little out of your d.	527:19
given to strong d.	297:17	Denote: can d. me truly	430:30	nor height nor d.	65:58
hence, dear d.	504:7	Dens: lakes, fens, bogs, d.	346:2	Depths: beyond the d. of a pond	373:14
trial by jury...will be a d.	172:12	Dense: through strait, rough, d. or		d. and shoals of honour	446:29
Delusive, seduction of martial		rare	346:14	d. of his own oceanic mind	153:14
music	104:1	Dentist: vulgar to talk like a d.	509:19	he sinks into thy d.	114:28
Delve one yard below their mines	436:8	<i>Dents: avoir les d. longues</i>	353:23	his d. and his shallows	107:36
Delved: when Adam d.	11:18, 235:7	Deny: d. each article with oath	473:14	in d. of burning light	202:21
Delving: he was d. in his kail-		d. himself for Jove	455:18	something in its d. doth glow	15:20
yardie	250:12	d. them this participation of		Deputy: d. elected by the Lord	475:1
Demand: d. me nothing	474:1	freedom	101:12	some...read by d.	27:17
d. that demi-devil	474:1	d. to Harold Skimpole	173:26	Derangement: nice d. of epitaphs	500:20
he'll make d. of her	426:13	d. yourself	223:18	Derby dilly	124:10
Demanded: on the principle it was		fain, fain d.	477:19	Derision: clothed with d.	522:7
d.	100:5	life offers—to d.	236:37	have them in d.	391:49
Demas hath forsaken me	69:1	not d. thee	60:40	in d. of kingliest masonry	495:27
Demeaning: so womanly her d.	502:18	poor heart would fain d.	460:36	turns the old days to d.	523:1
<i>Demens: i d. et sævus curre per Alpes</i>	283:21	room to d. ourselves	291:7	Uglification, and D.	129:20
<i>quem fugis, a, d.?</i>	555:22	teaches to d. that faintly prays	404:13	Derncleugh: in the shealings at D.	419:29
<i>Dementat prius</i>	195:10	this health d.	195:16	Derring do	222:10
Demented: by God d.	375:19	thou shalt d. me thrice	60:39	Descant: her amorous d. sung	347:19
not one is d.	567:20	which nobody can d.	203:37	Descend: ere I d. to th' grave	158:13
Demetrius, a silversmith	65:6	wise powers d. us	424:3	pure lovers' souls d.	185:2
Demi-Atlas of this earth	423:42	Denying: unbelief, in d. them	201:12	'tis time; d.	485:38
Demi-devil: demand that d.	474:1	<i>Deo: ille mi par esse d. videtur</i>	133:2	Descended: d. below the dignity of	
Demi-god: what d...so near		<i>Deos: ille d. qui novit agrestis</i>	556:18	history	325:33
creation?	464:18	Depart: d., be off, excede	251:20	d. of so many royal kings	426:15
Demi-natur'd with the brave beast	436:42	having a desire to d.	68:16	Descending: Dream...d. from the	
Demi-paradise: other Eden, d.	474:22	he will not d. from it	50:30	train	313:14
Demi-puppets that .. ringlets		I am ready to d.	308:25	d. from the bus	128:18
make	480:12	let him d.	444:28	some d. from above	24:17
Demireps that love and save their		like shadows, so d.	460:10	this famous island d. incon-	
souls	89:33	loth to d.	402:6	tinently	144:20
Democracy: d...government of all		thy servant d. in peace	61:20	<i>Descensus: facilis d. Averni</i>	554:23
the people	373:16	when the great and good d.	575:1	Descent: claims of long d.	533:38
d. is only an experiment	267:6	when ye d. out of that house	58:48	of whatsoe'er d. their Godhead	
d. is on trial	184:1	whither d. the souls of the brave	146:14		190:12

INDEX

Despise (*cont.*)
 reason to hate and d. myself 239:22
 scarce begun to admire . . . ere you d. 194:10
 some other Englishman d. him 490:44
 threats of pain and ruin to d. 230:75
 who know them best, d. them most 107:23
 Despised: cast out of the world and d. 405:13
 d. and dying king 498:18
 d. and rejected of men 54:25
 d. and we esteemed him not 54:25
 d. the day of small things 56:11
 follow only those who have d. . . it 112:8
 he hath not d. . . the poor 393:8
 I should not be d. 52:21
 most lov'd, d. 452:13
 not . . . hated and d. the world enough 239:22
 weak and d. old man 453:6
 Despises: husband frae the wife d. thing that she d. 108:4
 154:28
 Despising: myself almost d. 486:24
 Despite: grew immortal in his own d. 386:12
 Hell in Heaven's d. 70:3
 in Hell's d. now 90:17
 vanquished had no d. 509:35
 we come but in d. 467:28
 Despoil: tremble and d. themselves 496:9
 Despond: name of the slough was D. 99:5
 Despondency: in the end d. and madness 580:7
 Despot: country governed by a d. 274:2
 d.'s heel is on thy shore 405:19
 Despotism: to the man d. power 350:35
 Despotism: between . . . anarchy and d. 499:11
 d. tempered by epigrams 126:12
Destinatus obdura 132:18
 Destined: d. to be happy with you here 290:30
 such a d. wretch as I 159:1
 Destinies: Persuasions and veiled D. 491:21
 Destiny: character is d. 196:29
 day of my d.'s over 119:9
 D. the Commissary of God 186:5
 D. with Men for Pieces plays determin'd things to d. 424:23
 hanging and marriage . . . go by D. 203:28
 hanging and wiving goes by d. 464:5
 his own funeral d. 118:31
 homely joys, and d. obscure 230:1
 in shady leaves of d. 166:17
 manifest d. to overspread the continent 371:4
 our d. . . is with infinitude 579:27
 reap a d. 406:6
 riddle of d. 307:34
 struggling . . . with ruthless d. 574:23
 Destitute of sincere friendship 25:12
 Destroy: be that which we d. 459:3
 doth the winged life d. 74:27
 in after Wrath d. 207:14
 in an after Rage d. 207:18
 not . . . to d. the law 57:43
 one sin will d. a sinner 99:28
 one to d. is murder 586:27
 they shall not hurt nor d. 53:19
 time . . . impatient to d. 279:7
 utterly abolish or d. 576:19
 whom God would d. 195:10
 Destroyed: Bishop Berkeley d. this world 505:23
 d. by subtleties 336:33
 many a . . . fellow had d. 438:35
 not one life shall be d. 532:32
 once d. can never be supplied Prussia . . . finally d. 21:6
 what's not d. by Time's . . . hand? 79:17
 what thou art may never be d. 83:12
 Destroyer: d. and healer, hearl 524:21
 d. and preserver, hear 496:4
 Destroyeth: sickness that d. 397:18
 Destroying: fighting still, and still d. 191:9
 Destroys: first d. their mind 192:33

Destruction: all other things to their d. draw 184:6
 besom of d. 53:23
 by d. . . dwell in doubtful joy 459:3
 d. of the poor 49:55
 d.'s devastating doom 5:7
 leadeth to d. 58:23
 mutual d. of arguments 265:7
 pride goeth before d. 50:15
 startles at d. 1:22
 their going . . . utter d. 56:23
 turnest man to d. 397:15
 Destructive: . . . a perpetual end 392:13
 Destructive: d. . . damnable, deceitful woman 371:9
 peace more destructive of . . . manhood 269:19
 smiling, d. man 312:27
 Desultory feet of Death 411:3
 Detail: merely corroborative d. occupied in trivial d. 220:13
 29:6
 Detain: warn all traffic and d. 299:25
 Detect: not d. therein one circumstance 316:36
 Detecting what I think a cheat 272:20
 Detection is . . . an exact science 188:18
Deterrora sequor 371:30
 Determinate: my bonds in thee . . . d. 487:22
 Determination: character . . . the d. of incident 268:13
 d. of words to the mouth 518:43
 Determine: our deeds d. us 196:9
 Determined: accidentally d. to some . . . direction 278:2
 d. . . dared, and done 503:6
 d. things to destiny 424:23
 Determining: I am not d. a point of law 101:5
 Deterred from detecting . . . a cheat 272:20
 Detest: d. at leisure 116:44
 gods d. my baseness 425:23
 Detract: above our power to add or d. 314:12
 Detraction: d. is but baseness' varlet 281:4
 d. will not suffer it 440:30
Detrimenti: ne quid res publica d. caperet 145:21
Deum: habere non potest D. patrem 22:1
nympha pudica D. vidit 165:25
Te D. laudamus 13:14
Deus: D. disponit 291:20
d. nobis haec otia fecit 555:16
nec d. hunc mensa . . . est 556:2
nec d. interit 256:5
Deutschland über alles 203:3
Deux: courage . . . de d. heures après 360:25
Devant: présenter toujours le d. 353:9
 Develop his hooks and his crooks 107:36
 Development: law of human d. 19:30
 De Vere, hast thou no tear? 380:19
 Deviates: never d. into sense 193:2
 Device: banner with the strange d. 316:17
 d. . . they are not able to perform 392:40
 miracle of rare d. 151:33(-152)
 new d. of a Protestant Flail 250:13
 no work, nor d. 51:21
 panes of quaint d. 285:19
 Devices: d. of the people 393:36
 our d. still are overthrown 435:13
Dévidant et filant 408:18
 Devil: abashed the D. stood 347:31
 apology for the D. 112:3
 a walking the D. is gone 151:7
 can the d. speak true? 456:21
 cards . . . the d.'s books 520:31
 children of the d. 539:20
 craft . . . of the d. or man 389:9
 crafts and assaults of the d. 388:45
 defy the d. 484:8
 D. always builds a chapel there 170:11
 d. an' a ostrich 300:8
 d. be in my feet 420:16
 d. can cite Scripture 463:18
 d. damn thee black 460:35
 D. did grin 151:11
 d. . . do a very gentlemanly thing 514:11
 D. fly away with the fine arts 126:40

Devil (*cont.*)
 d. go wild you, ye spalpeen 298:21
 d. . . have all the good tunes 248:11
 D. . . having nothing else to do 41:27
 D. he blew upon his nails 302:32
 D. he could na scaith thee 104:26
 D. he grinned 302:31
 D. howling 'Hol' 511:18
 D. in his gut 75:15
 d. is come down 71:18
 D. knows how to row 150:11
 D.'s Awa' Wi' the Exciseman 105:10
 D. sends cooks 213:9
 D. smiled 151:10
 d.'s most devilish when respectable 87:34
 d.'s walking parody 140:21
 d. take her 517:11
 d. take the ass that bred you 298:21
 D. that prompts 'em 90:16
 d. to pay 357:21
 d. turned precisian 334:23
 d. understands Welsh 440:5
 D. was pleased 151:12
 d. was sick, the d. a monk wou'd be 359:25
 D. watches all opportunities 155:24
 d. weakly fettered 514:5
 D. whoops 295:15
 d. will come 330:7
 d. . . will have his chapel 33:4
 d. with d. damn'd 345:28
 d. would have him about women dream of the d. . . and wake in a fright 34:10
 dream'd of the d. . . and wak'd in a fright 13:16
 drink and the d. 514:18
 either . . . a d. frae hell 31:7
 every man . . . was God or D. 190:23
 fears a painted d. 458:14
 first Whig was the D. 274:7
 gifts from the D. 74:29
 given the d. a foul fall 358:2
 go to the d. where he is known 275:33
 half-d. and half-child 303:24
 heaviest stone that the d. can throw 240:3
 hoard of gold kept by a d. 442:21
 how agrees the d. and thee 438:26
 how the d. they got there 385:27
 hunting which the D. design'd 193:39
 if bird or d. 380:26
 if that thou be'st a d. 473:33
 if the d. dress her not 426:8
 ingredient is a d. 471:23
 laughing d. in his sneer 115:2
 let the d. besometime honour'd 462:25
 make a moral of the d. 444:13
 Michael . . . contending with the d. 70:17
 not serve God if the d. bid you 469:30
 of habits d. 436:5
 of the D.'s party without knowing it 77:7
 old serpent, which is the D. 71:39
 poor d. has ended his cares 93:19
 problem must puzzle the d. 107:36
 renounce the d. 391:2
 resist the d. 69:40
 sacrifice . . . of the d.'s leavings 387:1, 520:48
 sugar o'er the d. himself 434:3
 suspect that I worshipping'd the D. 74:29
 synonym for the D. 325:6
 tell truth, and shame the d. 281:21, 439:43
 there is a d. haunts thee 439:34
 through envy of the d. 56:22
 till the D. whispered 295:16
 upon Don or d. yet 539:20
 use the d. himself with courtesy 484:21
 very d. incardinate 484:24
 vows, to the blackest d. 436:28
 wedlock's the d. 117:45
 what a mischievous d. Love is 112:4
 what a surly d. 203:35
 what d. this melancholy is 209:29
 when most I play the d. 476:12
 when the d.'s riddle is mastered 525:21
 who cleft the D.'s foot 186:16
 wine . . . let us call thee d. 471:21

INDEX

[illegible]

Dew (cont.)	
d dark with d	173 21
d bespangling herb and tree	245 25
d of summer nights collected	283 11
d shall weep thy fall tongue	245 11
d that on the violet lies	417 20
d was falling fast	573 28
d was on the lawn	512 10
d will rust them	460 40
dreamt that they were filled with d	
faces awe! like morning d	140 28
d falls the d on the face of the dead	32 48
d fearfully o'ertrip the d	465 37
d ghastly d	334 26
d in the d of the morn	584 40
into a sea of d	204 5
d leave the biles in their d	27 2
d less dear than the d	584 20
d let there be no d	47 29
d like the d on the mountain	416 21
d meet the morning d	18 10
d ne'er brushed d from lawn	219 17
d newly wash d with d	479 4
d on the d of the even drops	224 24
d o'er the d of yon high hill	430 21
d red d of Olives	545 7
d resolve itself into a d	419 13
d retired as noontide d	573 32
d smelt the d and rain	244 28
d sweep away the morning d	467 20
d thy lirth time a consecrating d	376 2
d wet by the d it grew	204 1
who hath begotten the drops of d	
whose wine was the bright d	49 23
d with anguish moist and fever d	246 20
Dew-drop fragile on its way	283 10
d protects the lingering d	573 28
d seen the d clinging	268 30
d woman like a d	90 2
Dew-drops go seek some d	466 35
d with showers and d wet	400 20
Dewfall at night	516 3
Dew lipp d hie Thessalian bulls	467 10
Dew perled the pill side a d	94 40
Dewy bathed the d away d	22 21
d of summer night	335 21
d of the evening shun	119 3
d with the d at even	535 31
Dewy from d dawn to d night	319 5
d William D., Tranter Reuben	356 8
Dewy feather'd sleep	341 22
d Dexterity with such skill and d	173 22
d Deterious acute inquisitive d	360 30
d the d of reverent	555 11
d habilitant d quoque silvas	592 22
d non d non columas	592 22
Double le d est mort	406 5
Dualism precious d. atole	415 40
d with a d. of snow	418 7
Dual as the d. to the sun	78 28
d drew a d. from his poke	427 23
d drew an hour by his d.	417 15
d I've worn d. a point	440 32
d more redoubt it in the d.	427 23
d not in figures on a d	29 9
d thou breathing d	308 31
Dialect: Babylon's d.	210 9
d by your d. and discourse	210 28
d I understand very little d	377 23
d words marks of the beast	417 6
d al he beareth the d	45 29
d shone hear the wooden d	45 6
d as to carve out d	444 1
d smould: immortal d	235 7
d like a d. in the sky	527 10
d more of rough than polished d	130 24
d O D I D	294 14
d round: triangular of d. form	163 29
d adorned with panes of quasi device	585 29
Darwin's sky eye are seen in d.	
darst	215 41
Dart as if had but dreams	417 4
dance on d. a term d	412 40
darna in her summer weed	218 1
darted from the d	416 26
d a lip is not more smooth	416 26
d great is d of the d. place and	65 8
d at burst the Temple of d	87 19

Diapason d closing full in Man	191 35
rolled its loud d	34 2
Diaphanous, like a daffodowndilly	150 19
Diapiries let d be brought in use	37 25
Dice some were playing d	31 1
to throw the d	509 8
twain were casting d	140 15
<i>Diebamus hesternâ die</i>	313 10
<i>Deere et quæ tentat d fiet</i>	540 14
<i>me possumus quare</i>	331 44
Dicers false as d's oatha	331 44
<i>Dieho del d hecho</i>	415 10
<i>Dichtert Lord Byron trem er d</i>	221 23
<i>Dci mihl tam absurde d poetst</i>	145 3
Dick the shepherd blows his nail	481 10
Dickens what the d his name is	406 1
Dickon thy master is bought and	
sold	476 39
Dicky-bird why do you sit?	220 17
Dicrate not presume to d, but	175 37
Dicrates d of his godlike mind	371 5
d to me slumbering	340 5
sacred d of thy faith	212 10
Dicrats resist a d word	212 10
Dictators ride on tigers	144 19
Dictatorship of the proletariat	323 14
Dictionary to make d is dull	
work	377 25
writer of d	270 27
Dictionary but a walking d	135 25
learned d words	337 2
<i>Dictum mihl est d quod non est d</i>	
<i>pruix</i>	184 3
Did confirmeth all I le d by all	
I le doth	80 30
d it very well	219 7
George the first d nothing	272 37
it was their duty and they d	217 47
never forget what they d here	314 13
thou canst not say I d it	459 15
what it d so freely	457 11
what they undid d	454 6
what thou and I d till we lov d	153 6
Woman who d	4 17
Diddrat thus d thou	436 18
Diddle-fiddle, we know, is d	323 18
Dido D and her Athens shall	
want troops	493 22
D was D; Do-Dum	357 3
in such a night-stood D	405 17
Die afternoon loth to d	315 1
all shall d	442 7
all that live must d	430 40
although it fall and d	258 1
always with us or we d	274 22
answered, 'I would d	307 1
anybody but d	307 1
as loth to d	277 10
as lucky to d	257 23
as much beauty as could d	480 21
as natural to d as to be born	26 3
ay, but to d	402 9
beer to live, or dare to d	374 4
Beauty that must d	374 4
because they d	157 20
be fed to live, or fear to d	257 10
before I d, for ever d	263 12
begins to d	404 15
being born to d	43 19
I mourn about the sky and d.	516 4
born both to d	341 12
by fateful deaths to d	189 15
can I d accept when the tide's	
out	174 37
cast; loth to d comfortably	111 15
towards d many times	440 22
curse God and d	46 43
d or I thou d?	448 7
dead shall live the living d	101 12
dead which d in the Lord	75 27
death, I thou shalt d	75 27
deuse to d.	71 14
d all d merrily	449 19
d and be a riddance	174 15
d and endow a college	356 22
d as soon as one pleases	295 4
d at thirty five in Britain	18 1
d because a woman's fair	72 17
d before I have begun to live	18 11
d before there's a sky	111 11
d beyond my measure	572 23

INDEX

Dic (cont.)

d. fasting	211:17
d. for thee	247:3
d.—in bed	415:13
d. in music	473:29
d. in that man's company	444:28
d. in the last ditch	193:33, 570:28
d. in the last dyke of prevarication	101:25
d. in the lost, lost fight	146:14
d. is cast	120:14
d. I, so d. I	316:32
d. not, poor death	185:15
d. of a rose	383:16
d. soon, O fairy's son	509:29
d. the death of the righteous	46:18
d...the last thing I shall do	373:9
d. to make men free	264:18
d. to save charges	109:11
d. two months ago	435:5
d. upon the barricades	569:14
d. upon the sand	17:26
d. with harness on our back	401:7
d. with kissing of my Lord	331:4
d. with looking on his life	424:1
easy ways to d.	426:17
either do or d.	37:24
ere their story d.	236:14
ev'ry man...is born to d.	193:17
fain d. a dry death	479:18
Falstaff shall d. of a swcat	443:1
fears his fellowship to d. with us	444:28
few d. and none resign	268:26
few d. well that d. in a battle	444:19
gladly d.	516:15
going on, and not to d.	541:17
good d. first	574:14
greatly think, or bravely d.	381:32
Guards d.	121:24
guiltless death I d.	473:18
have the power to d.	540:23
hear their sigh and wish to d.	217:23
he did not d. in the night...in the day	359:13
hope...can d. not	493:23
how can man d. better	323:17
how often are we to d.?	386:37
I am sick, I must d.	361:5
I change, but I cannot d.	493:1
I d. a Christian	136:1
I d. as often as from thee I go	185:31
I d. happy	211:2, 309:18
I d. I faint! I fail!	494:7
if d...when princes d. with us	440:32
if I d., no soul shall pity	476:37
if I must d.	462:8
if I should d. before I wake	8:18
if I should d...no immortal work	290:29
if I should d., think only	84:21
if it were now to d.	470:31
if these poor limbs d.	84:19
if thou d. a martir	138:37
if we are mark'd to d.	444:26
if you poison us, do we not d.?	464:8
I'll d. for him tomorrow	30:3
in Adam all d.	67:8
in that Jerusalem...d.	442:29
in what peace a Christian can d.	3:1
I shall d. at the top	520:51
I shall d. today, and you tomorrow	358:3
I Sir Richard Grenville d.	540:3
it is most grand to d.	334:4
I to d., and you to live	506:9
it was sure to d.	357:5
I will d. in peace	572:16
I will not have thee d.	539:1
lads that will d. in their glory	263:3
lay me doon and d.	187:6
learn of me to d.	382:8
leave me there to d.	7:3
let it d. with thee	56:48
let...laws and learning d.	329:10
let me d. drinking	329:14
let not God speak...lest we d.	45:53
let us determine to d. here	39:2
let us do or d.	107:33
little honey...and lo, I must d.	47:14
live and d. for thee	247:4
live or d. wi' Charlie	250:15
love her till I d.	10:20, 210:5

Dic (cont.)

make a malefactor d. sweetly	194:19
man can d. but once	442:12
men that love lightly may d.	523:15
might it d. or rest at last	493:27(-494)
must men kill and d.?	493:27(-494)
my resolution is to d.	349:18
nor...shall, until that I d.	309:13
not d. but in Jerusalem	442:29
not d. but live	399:10
not d. here in a rage	519:31
not made to d.	531:40
not so difficult to d.	118:11
not to live, but to d. in	86:36
not willingly let it d.	352:21
now not basely d.	425:28
now...seems it rich to d.	287:32
now that I come to d.	90:36
old hatchelor don't d.	560:14
old soldiers never d.	9:2
one man...d. for the people	63:42
only art...to d.	226:18
or bid me d.	247:3
or ever ye came to d.	302:21
or hearing d.	446:18
or I d.	548:12
or let me d.	577:25
or like Douglas d.	251:28
our pattern to live and to d.	93:3
parting was to d.	533:15
perceives it d. away	576:9
play the Roman fool and d.	461:9
possess our soul before we d.	18:18
prepar'd to d.	462:3
prescription to d.	470:14
regret can d.	533:6
ride on to d.	339:12
Romco...when he shall d.	478:20
say to thee that I shall d.	445:12
seen her d. twenty times	423:25
shall Trelawny d.?	239:7
she must weep or she will d.	538:25
sicken and so d.	481:30
sicken soon and d.	343:19
since I needs must d.	405:7
since that I must d. at last	186:15
sit him down and d.	442:5
so apt to d.	450:4
some did d. to look on	423:40
souls of those that d.	316:27
speak or d.	442:35
still harder lesson, how to d.	387:11
suffer and d.	553:2
swan-like, let me sing and d.	116:3
sweet day...thou must d.	245:13
Tamburlaine...must d.	331:8
taught us how to d.	547:22
teach the rustic moralist to d.	230:8
telling what it is to d.	532:22
that sort of king should ever d.	94:44
that we shall d., we know	449:33
then d., dear, d.	38:23
therefore I d. in exile	232:9
they d. in yon rich sky	538:16
they d. not...but cease	411:6
they d. to vex me	335:18
they seemed to d.	56:23
they that d. by famine d. by inches	242:9
those who are about to d.	13:4
those that do d. of it	426:6
though fated not to d.	192:21
though I should d. with thee	60:40
thousands d., without or this or that	384:42
thou shalt surely d.	44:13
thus adventuring to d.	292:20
thy Venus that must d.	231:36
till that myn herte d.	138:18
time to d.	51:3
to d. I leave my love alone	487:14
to d. in dust	509:7
to d. is gain	68:15
to d.: to sleep	434:4
to d. will be an awfully big adventure	36:9
to fight is but to d.	539:20
to itself, it only live and d.	487:25
to live in hearts...is not to d.	122:15
to look about us and to d.	383:7
tomorrow let us do or d.	122:14

Die (cont.)

tomorrow thou shalt d.	411:5, 7
tomorrow we d.	67:11
tomorrow we shall d.	53:27
trust that when we d.	335:10
try by sleeping what it is to d.	87:1
turn giddy, rave, and d.	381:27
unlamented let me d.	386:27
unto all life of mine may d.	165:31
we all must d.	521:2
were born or should d.	548:15
we shall d. to the Song	241:26
when beggars d.	449:22
when for the truth he ought to d.	199:27
when the brains were out...d.	459:17
when they d. by thousands	141:34
when they d., go to Paris	14:1
whereunder...we live and d.	207:3
whether thou live or d.	81:24
whom the gods love d. young	116:10
who saw him d.?	369:19
whose love will never d.	338:19
who would wish to d.?	78:24
why...make haste to d.?	263:18
'will d.'... 'He shall not d., by God'	513:20
wisdom shall d. with you	48:57
without Thee I dare not d.	291:10
wretch that dares not d.	106:35
ye are Gods and...shall d.	525:12
yet d. we must	446:6
yet she must d.	473:11
Die: sermonem deficiente d.	372:7
Died: bards who d. content	287:17
before her time she d.	535:9
but d. an hour before	458:24
but since he d.	486:26
closed his eyes and d.	31:2
d. as firm as Sparta's king	188:33
d. as one that had been studied	456:27
d. before the god of love was born	185:34
d...but not for love	428:21
d. in a good old age	48:34
d. last night of my physician	402:3
d. of the kisses of...God	360:10
d. on Saturday	368:21(-369)
d. out of pure, pure grief	31:9
d. the death of fame	417:18
d. to make men holy	264:18
d. to save their country	41:22
d. to succour me	31:3
d. while ye were smiling	87:38
d. with conquering Graeme	417:18
dog it was that d.	225:23
fell upon their decks and...d.	540:3
he that d. o' Wednesday	440:30
in that he d. he d. unto sin	65:45
I wander'd till I d.	19:1
justified a chaste polygamy and d.	125:5
Laodameia d.: Helen d.	309:12
lik'd it not, and d.	583:12
millions d. that Caesar...be great	122:36
mine only d.	87:25
Mr. Badman d...like a Christ-child	99:2
my love has d. for me	30:3
ole man Know-All d.	238:20
people who d. of dropsies	276:5
Prince of glory d.	562:18
queens have d. young and fair	361:5
she d. because she never knew	41:34
she d. young	563:18
she should have d. hereafter	461:4
since Cleopatra d.	425:23
since Maurice d.	81:11
so groan'd and d.	215:25
so they liv'd, and so they d.	401:29
these all d. in faith	69:15
they had no poet, and they d.	386:24
two hours since hath d.	540:26
was scorn'd and d.	215:12
'What! no soap?' So he d.	209:18
when he d. the little children	359:23
cried	185:31
when I d. last	430:32
when my father d.	76:17
when my mother d.	280:11
where it d. to tell	4:4
who d. to save us all	

INDEX

Died (cont.)		Difficult (cont.)		Dimensions of this mercy	167 5
woman d	382 13	these simple cases	10 extremely	<i>Dimidium anime d meae</i>	238 4
woman d also	60 13	d	187 13	<i>d facti quæ corpis habet</i>	236 25
would God I had d for thee	47 37	upon which it is d to speak	101 24	Diminish do your joys with age d	93 25
would to God we had d.	43 32	Difficulties pursuit of know-		enlarge d, interline	321 16
youngest critic has d	303 10	ledge under d.	279 3	Diminished hide their d heads	346 20
<i>Dime carped</i>	235 17	ten thousand d. one doubt	363 21	ought to be d	20 24
<i>d perdidit</i>	345 4	Diff' culty he wolds sorrow som d	135 3	Diminuties any man's death d	
<i>omnes crederet superum</i>	252 27	my only is to choose	104 12	me	186 28
<i>perdidit bene conversati</i>	201 26	to be with d and labour	246 17	Diminutive most d of burda	460 17
<i>Dinner and supper</i>	232 25	Diligence her name was d	69 20	Dimmed now d and gone	337 13
Dies artist never d	317 2	not a trace of d or shyness	210 33	Dimness elms fade into d	17 16
because a man d for it d	370 21	Diligent not d of wisdom	340 7	Dimple then the d on his chin	331 14
d, and makes no sign	445 31	Die d for buttered rolls	131 24	Dimpled pretty-d boys	424 6
d at the opening day	352 0	d the grave and let me lie	516 15	Dimples whose d we prize	300 40
d ere he knows it	91 41	d till you gently perspire	207 27	Dimpling shallow streams run d	353 32
d. in good stile at home	360 14	I cannot d	62 18	Din rock with lively d	341 32
d I like a dog	363 15	relief to me to d. him up	489 22	louder still the d	322 22
every minute d a man	6 6	Drest can d so much	483 9	may it heat the merry d	148 10
every moment d a man	341 13	into words no virtue can d.	338 2	raise d	103 27
Flower for ever d	206 9	inwardly d them	389 23	Dinsh Willkins and his D	10 13
gant d	231 27	Digested some few to be chewed		Dine more if you d. at a friend's	175 26
he that d pays all debts	450 4	and d	27 17	d at journey's end	356 13
he that d this year	442 13	Digestion d is the great secret	303 34	d somewhere among the rub-	
in your fragrant bosom d	123 11	from pure d bread	347 37	ish	260 20
it d upon her heart	494 7	good d wait on appetite	459 13	d with Jack Wilkes Girl	273 17
king never d	71 3	prove in d sour	474 17	d with the Canons of Christ-	
light d of the bright world d.	79 5	Digestions few radicals have good		Church	272 35
loves, and weeps and d	403 33	Digger they have d a pit	111 37	gang and d the day	32 13
muzzies d, or turns blunton	401 11	this saltpetre should be d	305 18	going to d with some men	41 3
muzzies not how a man d	271 33	Digger work like d	435 31	go to tins to d	141 32
more we enjoy it, more it d	165 7	Diggeth he that d a pit	109 33	I d at Lilienheim	8 16
no man d for love	291 22	Diggeth he that d a pit	51 24	I fear ye d, but sparely	106 32
no man happy till he d.	306 12	Dill d stored windows richly d	341 24	if this should atay to d	125 18
promote that forsaken d	342 31	<i>these pas d de vivre</i>	353 20	if wife should d at Edmonton	160 8
soon as beauty d.	154 13	Dignity the Serpentine	153 14	no scandal while you d	340 30
splutters as it d	264 5	<i>Dignitate dicitur otium</i>	141 12	that jurymen may d.	335 13
then d it never d.	183 11	Dignities shew all earthly d	446 25	when men asked her to d	10 23
then d the same	357 6	good inst givers men come to d.	35 24	Dined I d last night with the	
who d if England live	264 10	break evil of d	70 8	borgias	39 16
worm that never d.	84 2	without corns all her d	436 35	I have d today	593 4
<i>Diet d line d tui</i>	114 4	Dignity adverting to the d of this		or had not d	354 23
<i>mundi d hunc hunc</i>	350 4	high calling	101 13	they d on mince	312 3
<i>anima d prima fugit</i>	356 20	d of history	21 33	Dinner-out plilosophic d	91 20
Diet where thou d, will I d e	47 1	f r the d of the whole body	460 25	Diners-out from whom we hide	
Diet d unarra eld	170 33	holds h estimate and d	451 12	our spoons	324 19
Doctor D. Doctor Quiet	320 23	I left the room with silent d	233 10	Dines where the M F I d he	
immortal d.	405 9	in d. of being we ascend	574 10	sleeps	515 11
no atopia hy in d, I mourn, air	60 23	in d. of honour goeth to I ynagh	103 7	Dine always d nging Dame	
on with good death d	341 10	in every posture d and live	565 36	Grundy	359 22
pris se in the best d	320 10	in the d of thinking beings	377 39	church that winna d	103 11
typical of a mixed d	370 16	reach the d of crimes	373 23	d dong bell	366 15 464 13
Dieted with peas se	267 16	seemed for d of composit	345 18	Dingo Yellow Dog D behind	207 29
Diet Christ d no more	63 15	Wail mignonard d	357 13	Dining I've without d	337 42
their worm d, not	61 5	wear an unselected d	494 1	while they thought of d	221 27
Dine D me per d mero	240 27	write trifles with d	274 25	Dinna ye hear it?	355 10
<i>Dine let pro balat' m</i>	357 10	Digestion there began a lang d	105 20	Dinner after d is after d.	319 29
<i>in D m entiat pas</i>	136 13	Digestions the soul of railing	333 8	better d d of herbs	39 12
<i>in d m entiat pas</i>	137 7	Dignity as each remove	244 19	better pleased when he has a	
<i>in d m entiat pas</i>	137 7	Dignity prevent the shame-		good d	277 1
<i>Dinner laus for ever d</i>	137 7	style resembling d.	101 30	breakfast d, lunch and tea	41 3
Dinner as Heaven and Earth	331 22	Dilemma's even	317 2	Christ they would ask him to	
Difference between thee and me	401 12	Dilettanti army landed d	533 43	conservatives after d	202 25
what d?	175 8	Dignity is the mother of good	134 17	could not I've had a better d	271 10
d is best pronounced	175 8	fortune	134 17	d lostt ourd lostt	315 16
d of men's talk	377 10	<i>Diligencia la d et male de la</i>		d wa-ts and we are tired	160 3
d of others' in d	105 17	<i>burna vtrures</i>	934 17	drink our best the at d	293 9
d of tests	310 15	Dignity to learn	375 3	fight to l a, and then have d	130 23
d to me	310 15	Dignity in his armour	207 25	ford of his d	241 5
each the others d leaves	310 15	Dignity in his armour	207 25	good d, reconciles everybody	177 27
only d a sum d is ever	310 15	Dignity in his armour	207 25	make an end of my d	465 11
only d after a little rest	310 15	Dignity in his armour	207 25	make our d sweet	31 15
were you run w a d	310 15	Dignity in his armour	207 25	not d to ask a man to	271 15
you shd know the d	310 15	Dignity in his armour	207 25	not sufficient for a kiss d	404 4
D'vorce by d methods d men		Dignity in his armour	207 25	over the gas a edge when d's	
ex d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	done	85 28
even d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	pol d a loud d amon after d	36 2
he said d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	settled on wha ever one had	
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	sent for d	411 21
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	to sing p acs after d	115 6
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	three hours march to d	249 9
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	welcome for I'm a, and d	357 11
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	what gas ye to act d?	31 10
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	Dinner be tiven of the soul-	
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	the d	115 15
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	Dinner knows w h locked d	249 11
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	the you'd the d of pty	217 17
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	Dinner d w h the ver p-ent	
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	pent	91 41
how d I from d	113 11	Dignity in his armour	207 25	where I've been lay d.	351 24

- Diocese: all the air is thy D. 184:26
 Diogenes struck the father 109:28
Dios: la idea que de ti D. tenga 551:2
 Dip: kind of farthing d. 516:18
 Diplomacy: Dollar D. 5:29
 Dipped: I d. into the future 534:25
 Dips: the sun's rim d. 149:14
 Dirce: with D. in one boat 308:22
 Dirck galloped 92:22
Dire: d'ennuyer... de tout d. 557:13
 Direct: as the House is pleased to d. me 313:15
 he shall d. his going 397:10
 Homer... plain and d. 20:2
 lie d. 428:37
 puff d. 499:27
 to be d. and honest is not safe understanding to d. 472:6
 Direction: determined to some particular d. 278:2
 d. which thou canst not see stand by Caesar and give d. 383:21
 Directions: by indirections find d. out 432:34
 gives d. to the town 521:20
 rode madly off in all d. 311:1
 Directories: Court Calendars, D. 306:26
 Direful: something d. in the sound 22:19
 Direness... cannot once start me 461:3
 Dirge: by forms unseen their d. is sung 153:30
 d. for Saint Hugh's soul 170:24
 thou d. of the dying year 496:7
 with d. in marriage 430:24
 Dirges: instead of d. this complaint to sullen d. change 478:33
 Dirt: had she borne the d. and rain hairs, or straws, or d. 385:27
 half the little soul is d. 537:5
 huddled in d. the reasoning engine lies 407:22
 if d. were trumps 308:6
 in poverty, hunger, and d. 253:22
 instead of d. and poison painted child of d. 385:31
 Dirtiness: all along o' d. 295:22
 Dirty: all d. and wet 521:11
 at his d. work again 385:24
 damned... d., dangerous way d. hands, the nails bitten d. nurse, Experience 325:28
 d. stones of Venice 530:43
 for all 'is d. 'ide 293:10
 life's road, so dim and d. 297:3
 rose pink and d. drab 115:11
 which... is to do the hard and d. work 337:9
 Dis: by gloomy D. was gathered let's fall from D.'s waggon 413:4
Dis: d. aliter visum 347:8
non sine d. animosus infans 485:26
 Disabused: by himself abused, or d. 554:10
 Disagree: men only d. 259:26
 Disagreeable: I'm such a d. man sincere enough to tell him d. truths 383:22
 Disagreeables: making all d. evaporate 345:28
 Disappointed: d. still, was still deceiv'd 221:39
 never be d. 322:14
 pangs of d. love 289:20
 unhoused, d., unaneled 524:22
 Disappointeth him not 412:8
 Disappointment all I endeavour end 432:17
 Disapproves: condemns whatever he d. 392:24
 d. that care 255:8
 Disarray: uncouth words in d. 103:38
 Disaster: 'gainst all d. 351:23
 laugh at all d. 276:14
 meet with Triumph and D. 99:35
 Disasters: make guilty of our d. the sun 315:29
 see d. fallen upon her 297:10
 102:11
 Disasters (cont.): so weary with d. 458:36
 trace the day's d. in his... face 459:225
 Disastrous: born to d. end 510:16
 Disavows: Conservatism... d. Progress 181:32
 Disbanding hired armies 127:6
 Disbelief: d. in great men 126:23
 willing suspension of d. 152:26
 Disbelieve: a Napoleon and yet d. 89:35
 Disbranch: that herself will sliver and d. 453:42
 Disc: round d. of fire 74:6
 Discandy, melt their sweets 425:17
 Discarded: to be d. thence 472:34
 Disceapt: two must d.—has distinguished 93:18
 Discern: all we have built do we d. only I d. infinite passion 17:1
 their real int'rest to d. 97:12
 Discerning: gives genius a better d. 160:41
 Discharge: might d. their souls no d. in that war 226:2
 no d. in the war 193:30
 Discharged: at once indebted and d. 51:17
 Disciple: d. is not above his master 294:37
 d. whom Jesus loved 346:31
 in the name of a d. 58:51
 Discipline: d. and perfect steadiness 64:19
 d. must be maintained 59:4
 good order and military d. 305:1
 holy spirit of d. 174:1
 my d. of arms 5:26
 Disciplines of the pristine wars 56:20
 Diselose: seek his merits to d. 331:2
 Discobolus: gospel of the D. 444:2
 Discolouration: eye that cast d. 230:13
 Discomfited: kings... were d. 112:18
 Discommendeth: he who d. others 337:6
 Discontent: age of splendid d. 390:7
 divine d. 85:14
 in common—d. 355:12
 in pensive d. 294:3
 large and liberal d. 19:7
 more apt to d. 510:16
 pale contented sort of d. 561:14
 prone to d. 154:26
 winter of our d. 286:41
 with darkling d. 246:17
 Discontented: blushing d. sun d. with the divine discontent 476:2
 every one that was d. 375:10
 Discontents: feel their d. 475:8
 Discord: all d., harmony 294:3
 dire effects from civil d. 82:20
 knows no d. 357:24
 so musical a d. 383:21
 that eke d. doth sow 1:25
 what d. follows 123:18
 Discordant: reconciles d. elements 467:20
 still-d. wavering multitude 198:5
 Discords make the sweetest airs 481:4
Discors: concordia d. 579:9
 Discountenance every one among you 441:8
 Discouragement: there's no d. 111:10
 Discouraging: heard a d. word 257:5
 Discourse: any d. of rivers bid me d. 75:9
 by your dialect and d. 99:35
 d. in novel phrases 248:9
 d. most eloquent music 559:25
 d. of the elders 488:26
 d. the freezing hours away 110:38
 fittest for d. 220:26
 good company and good d. 435:23
 in d. more sweet 50:37
 nor to find talk and d. 429:31
 put your d. into some frame 193:26
 rather hear thy d. than see a play 59:17
 so varied in d. 345:29
 Sydnean showers of sweet d. 27:16
 wants d. of reason 435:30
 with such large d. 109:23
 Discourses: from the hipp'd d. 308:17
 Discourtesy: fierceness makes... truth d. 166:20
 244:1
 Discover: ere he shall d. happy soul she shall d. to d. we must travel too 517:18
 Discovered: as thy love is d. almighty 166:9
 up he starts d. 206:27
 Discoverers: ill d. that think there is no land 96:24
 Discovereth the thick bushes 347:29
 Discovering: womanly d. grace 24:19
 Discredit: he will d. our mystery 393:23
 Discreet and learned Minister 184:19
 Discreetest: virtuouslest, d., best 462:18
 Discretion: better part of valour is d. 390:31
 fair woman... without d. 349:1
 has no d. in her coughs 441:2
 not to outsport d. 49:58
 philosophy is nothing but d. 22:20
 years of d. 471:5
 your own d... your tutor 422:9
Discreto: al simple con el d. 391:16
 Discreto: crown'd and again d. d. and disanointed 434:16
 Discussing their duty to God 134:18
 Discussion: Rupert of Parliamentary d. 269:27
 Disdain: d. and scorn ride sparkling 524:22
 for thee to d. it 567:20
 in patient, deep d. 180:15
 more love or more d. 468:25
 my dear Lady D. 499:3
 pride and high d. 17:8
 she did all d. 125:7
 that fixed mind and high d. 468:12
 Disdained: if now I be d. one feeling too falsely d. 417:6
 Disdains: d. all things above his reach 9:10
 d. to hide his head 344:13
 Disease: age, d., or sorrows amounts to a d. 9:21
 creeds a d. of the intellect 499:3
 cur'd yesterday of my d. 371:15
 cure the d. and kill the patient d. is incurable 231:32
 d. of admiration 146:32
 d. of not listening 200:44
 Emphyteusis is not a d. 402:3
 every physician... his favourite d. find her d. 26:18
 if... d. in the liver... a Calvinist 441:26
 life is an incurable d. 324:36
 no cure for this d. 441:15
 prayers are a d. of the will 514:39
 remedy is worse than the d. 204:24
 seamed with the scars of d. 461:1
 shapes of foul d. 200:11
 strange d. of modern life 158:21
 this long d., my life 41:2
 Waddy is an infectious d. 200:44
 without d. the healthy life 27:11
 young d... grows 325:28
 Diseased: d. in his feet minister to a mind d. 533:20
 of its own beauty is the mind d. 18:14
 when love grows d. 385:26
 Diseases: death is the cure of all d. d. desperate grown 304:51
 one of the... d. of women 518:1
 perils and d. that he elbows 383:26
 sovereign remedy to all d. 47:50
 subject to the same d. 460:37
 Disenchanted: see a d. nation 114:16
 Disenchanted: so d. as attainment 202:2
 Disencumbered Atlas of the state 86:35
 Disentangle: cannot d. 436:11
Disertum: salaputium d. 243:12
 Disfigure: gypsies... d. them 38:24
 Disgrace: d. and ignominy of our natures 109:22
 even to a full d. 464:8
 impatient of d. 496:23
 much d... the name of Agincourt 514:12
 O the d. of it! 161:40
 poverty is no d. 9:21
 quite a d. to be fine 133:4
 sole author of his own d. 499:23
 when in d. with fortune 86:19
 429:18
 190:13
 444:10
 39:25
 505:17
 527:7
 160:17
 486:24

Distresses: in all d. of our friends	521:1	Divine (cont.)		Divorced: d. so many English	
insurmountable d. of humanity	277:24	Apollo. .can no more d.	343:21	kings	442:26
Distressful: some d. stroke	470:3	as d. as myself	567:5	his aunts. .demand to be d.	142:8
District: of that d. I prefer	84:12	ask a drink d.	280:21(-281)	<i>Divorum: rorum, eorum, sunt D.</i>	370:5
Distrust: that d. . . a mode of mel-		aught d. or holy	345:9	<i>Divos: ille. .superare d.</i>	133:2
ancholy	273:20	beck. .to fellowship d.	284:25	<i>Dixerunt: ante nos nostra d.</i>	184:3
Disturbed: power should always		believes Kingsley a d.	517:8	Dizzy: how fearful and d. 'tis	454:3
be d.	279:20	clothing for the soul d.	73:24	Djinn: on the resident D.	222:17
Disturb: difficult to d. the system		did the Countenance D. shine		Do: able to d. . . abundantly	67:55
of life	271:33	forth	75:16	by all ye leave or d.	303:25
d. not her dream	105:29	distinct from harmony d.	159:11	cannot d. . . that ye would	67:45
d. our cheerful faith	582:3	d. discontent	204:3	d. after the good	328:2
d. your season due	342:10	d. melodious truth	284:17	d. all that they may. .be ex-	
Disturbs: presence that d. me	582:1	d., the matchless	386:12	pected to d.	565:27
what d. our blood	586:10	d. tobacco	510:1	d. as I say, not as I d.	422:11
Disused: thy needles. .now rust d.	160:22	d. Tranquillity	535:27	d. as you're bid	195:20
<i>Dit: tout est d.</i>	97:32	entertain d. Zenocrate	331:3	d. as you would be done by	139:14
Ditch: both shall fall into the d.	59:39	Fanny Kelly's d. plain face	307:13	d. it with thy might	51:21
die in the last d.	103:33, 570:28	fear of some d. . . powers	109:31	d. it yourself	34:7
environed with a great d.	167:13	god-like wish, or hope d.	574:2	d. not d. the thing they most d.	
rather a d. in Egypt	425:34	good d. . . follows his own in-		show	487:24
Ditch-delivered by a drab	459:33	structions	463:8	d. not d. unto others	490:27
Ditchers: gardeners, d. and grave-		great Mother's train d.	18:31(-19)	d. nothing and get something	182:26
makers	437:5	hand that made us is D.	2:28	d. other men, for they would d.	
Ditches: water-land of Dutchmen		heavy, but no less d.	116:4	you	176:15
and of d.	116:29	holy, d., good, amiable	349:17	d. this, and he doeth it	58:31
Ditchwater: drinking bottled d.	489:31	how d. a thing a woman	583:1	d. thou but thine	349:12
if he wasn't as dull as d.	178:19	how d. is utterance	537:15	d. thou likewise	61:43
<i>Dittis: patet atri ianua D.</i>	584:23	human face d.	346:20	d. to all men as I would they	
Ditties: amorous d. all a sum-		inspired by d. revelation	24:17	should d.	391:6
mer's day	344:32	its horror and its beauty are d.	495:17	d. what I will with mine own	60:8
d. of no tone	287:8	knows itself d.	494:1	d. what you can	232:13
sing no more d.	468:20	made brutes men, and men d.	374:20	d. ye even so to them	58:22
Welsh as sweet as d.	449:4	majestic march and energy d.	386:17	either d., or die	37:24
Ditto to Mr. Burke	401:17	makes drudgery d.	244:16	far, far better thing that I d.	180:12
Ditty: play'd an ancient d.	285:26	more needs she the d.	460:30	finds out what you cannot d.	74:18
sung the dolefullest d.	35:17	never could d. his real thought	115:41	having too little to d.	297:26
to air the d.	264:3	nor glimpse d.	381:27	I am to d. what I please	211:22
<i>Diurna: exemplaria Græca. .ver-</i>		not therefore less d.	577:1	I daresay she will d.	83:18
<i>sate d.</i>	256:6	of quality and fabric more d.	579:38	I'd have you d. it ever	485:27
Diurnal: days not things d.	523:24	radiant with ardour d.	17:20	I d. nothing upon myself	186:26
earth's d. course	573:6	scenery's d.	121:9	if to d. were as easy	463:7
her d. round	575:26	shed a ray of light D.	132:1	if we d. well here	318:9
Dive: d. into the bottom of the		show me so d. a thing	332:5	I'll d., I'll d., and I'll d.	456:10
deep	438:38	silence is d.	126:33	'inclined to think—. .I should	
for pearls must d. below	193:20	so amazing, so D.	562:19	do so'	188:26
Heaven's great lamps do d. into		some d. excess	153:28	it revolts me, but I d. it	219:20
the west	123:19	sung d. ideas below	199:20	know not what they d.	62:48
Diver: d. in deep seas	374:11	tale of Troy d.	341:18	know what to d. with it [the	
d. Omar	320:6	that in you which is d.	18:19	East]	558:23
Divergence upon morals	514:17	to forgive, d.	383:2	let me d. it now	232:10
Divers: in d. manners	69:6	touch d. —and the scaled eyeball	96:33	let us d. or die	107:33
time travels in d. paces	428:9	what the form d.	308:14	little to d. and plenty to get	179:15
<i>Diversa: vera bona atque illis mul-</i>		wrote that monarchs were d.	297:18	love and d. what you will	22:3
<i>tum d.</i>	283:15	Divinely: d. bestow'd upon man	164:24	Machiavel and others. .write	
Diverse: d., sheer opposite	285:35	d. tall and most d. fair	529:8	what men d.	24:23
union of this ever d. pair	336:35	imperfections. .d. appointed	413:15	make me always. .d. what is	
Diversion: d. in a talking block-		most d. in the wrong	586:25	right	266:21
head	203:9	Divineness: poetry. .some partici-		more remains to d.	115:3
tay is not my d.	304:23	pation of d.	24:16	not be known to d. anything,	
walking. .country d.	156:10	voice of the people hath some d.	25:8	never d. it	200:47
Diversities of gifts	66:43	Diviner: glad d.'s theme	190:18	Oh, mister porter, what shall I d.?	315:3
Diversity: whence arise d. of sects	510:15	Divines: D. use Austin's words		see thou d. it not	71:35
Diverter of sadness	559:15	<i>verbatim:</i> still	109:4	seemly so to d.	292:8
Divide: he could. .d. a hair	110:5	eternal reproach of the d.	352:18	so little done, so much to d.	406:17
he that will d. a minute	428:18	Taylor, the Shakespeare of d.	199:24	so much to d., so little done	533:3
never d. my self from any man	86:3	Divinest: two d. things	266:4	that I would I d. not	65:49
or both d. the crown	191:13	Divinity: as if D. had catch'd the		that thou doest, d. quickly	63:49
rejoice, and d. Sichem	395:23	ditch	110:15	their's but to d. and die	528:16
to d. is not to take away	493:11	d. in odd numbers	466:14	things that they shall d.	534:25
when they d. the spoil	53:14	d. that shapes our ends	437:27	thing that I was born to d.	168:8
words d. and rend	522:9	d. that stirs within us	1:22	this will never d.	268:31
Divided: d. duty	470:4	piece of d. in us	86:37	'tis time to d.'t	460:24
have they not d. the prey?	46:52	such d. doth hedge a king	436:27	to d. thus	423:14
house. .d. against itself	60:54, 314:6	tavern music. .something in it		tomorrow let us d. or die	122:14
in their death. .not d.	47:30	of d.	86:33	waked to d. it	453:19
more d. and minute domestic		what is called 'orthodox d.'	20:16	we d. not what we ought	15:11
happiness	290:12	wingy mysteries in d.	86:7	we shall not d. it any more	492:23
thy kingdom is d.	55:42	<i>Divis: permittit d. cetera</i>	258:13	what have I to d. with thee?	63:5
Dividends: comfortable. .with d.	317:1	Division: deep d. of prodigious		what I d. in any thing to d. it as	
Divides that heavenly land	562:14	breasts	522:12	for Thee	244:15
Dividing: by d. we fall	180:5	d. is as bad	8:12	what I d. to be liked	307:16
d. asunder of soul and spirit	69:8	equal d. of unequal earnings	198:21	what I must d. then, think here	185:25
d. the swift mind	531:28	marriage and death and d.	523:1	what man would d.!	96:23
in your sweet d. throat	123:10	such d. 'tween our souls	451:31	what men dare d.!	469:4
like a d. spear	15:21	with ravishing d.	440:4	what shall we d. —or go fishing?	545:15
nor d. the Substance	388:38	woe weeps out her d.	279:28	what you d. still betters	485:27
Divination: spirit of d.	64:55	<i>Divisos: toto d. orbe Britannos</i>	555:19	what you say, or what you d.	8:17
Divine: all are d.	15:16	<i>Divitias opiosiores</i>	259:17	which I would not, that I d.	65:49
all, save the spirit of man, is d.	113:2	Divorce: long d. of steel	446:13	which rather thou dost fear to d.	457:11
Angels sing. .their airs d.	158:4	my D. to all	185:22	Wilfull will d.'t	156:16

Do (cont)		Dog (cont)		Doing (cont)	
do to d	416 17	every d. has his day	75 29	Englishman d. as he likes	19 49
World what wilt thou d?	165 1	every d. I is day	293 19	find out what everyone is d.	243 1
Daavowouldbedonely Mrs D	294 9	from the power of the d.	393 7	fine writing next to fine d.	290 23
Dave abtited	371 29	get her poor d. a bone	363 4	if aught be worth the d.	77 32
Dave stid Galagom	371 29	giving your heart to a d. to	300 22	joy a soulies in the d.	450 41
Dock an dornis a weed	310 13	good d. cannot be of a bad		one way of d. things rightly	413 17
Dock d. the smaller parts o-		colour	35 17	readiness of d.	246 18
speech	110 25	grin like a d.	395 22	see what she s d. mustn't	403 20
thistle and dardel and d	171 21	is a d. money?	493 22	still be d., never done	110 19
Docks heartful d.	445 11	his faithful d. bear him com-		stop somebody from d. some-	
Dector dishes the D has sent us	213 9	pany	353 12	thing	242 10
D Diet, D Quiet and D		his Highness d. at New	358 11	such wondrous d.	416 42
Merryman	520 23	hold fast is it e only d.	443 23	when there's something d.	395 3
d found when she was dead	525 16	I d beat him like a d.	452 33	Doing-Good as for D	546 40
d said t'at Dea h	559 7	in another life expect thy d	354 6	Dogs child is known by his d	50 85
d a' ghited	372 12	in that town a d was found	245 20	prevent us in all our d.	390 51
D w'el veried in Divinity	10 23	is thy servant a d?	45 25	Doit beggarly last d	163 44
eagerly frequents D and Saint	206 10	I took by the throat the circum-		d to relieve a beggar	470 39
freed d for a nauseous draught	192 15	cised d	474 8	Dole learn to all our d	195 21
food and the d we slice afore	372 12	lean d. keen d	427 2	d unequal last d	549 31
if the d does not give you a		let no d. but	402 34	happy man be lus d	439 3, 466 7
year	515 5	like a d., he hunts in dreams	534 22	weighing delight and d	430 24
Merry D Leighton	545 16	like a d. a walking on his hunder		Doleful in such d dumps	504 10
meed the d a brought am	999 10	legs	273 16	regions of sorrow, d shades	344 9
no man there'd but himself	350 23	little d. laughed	167 1	Doleful est primum ipm libi	255 13
some d full of p'aise and fame	10 5	living d. better than a dead		Doll broken d	238 8
when the careless d sees	247 18	hon	51 10	prettiest d. in the world	293 17, 18
Doctor like fall d.	457 14	mine enemy's d	454 43	you called me Haby D	238 7
Doctors badge d of the stoic fur	340 35	my brains give them to a d	46 8	Dollar almighty d	10 6, 267 25
d tell	105 15	my poor d. I say	122 16	billion d. country	210 11
medical d. cocking their medi-		poor d., in life the firmest friend	518 82	D Diplomacy	5 29
cal eyes	180 1	poor d. had none	375 4	eagle on th back sv a d	195 9
when d d agree	334 41	rather be a d	451 13	Dolore acculare a nostro	333 19
Doctrine a ttle winds of d let		rather see the portrait of a d	477 2	Dolorem infandum tubercrotare	
bone	352 17	something better than his d	334 10	d	553 24
d of ill-d'ing	473 4	that must was the d	459 31	Dolores causae trarum satque d	553 8
need of the encluc De	91 43	tongue of d	459 31	Dolores splendid and sterile D.	523 24
d of the strenuous life	403 26	tossed the d	359 6	Dolorous stroke most d	328 3
em' em of his d	212 8	very d. to the commonality	420 2	Doloru trarsare d	534 1
every l ast of v'and	350 51	very fles of his d	250 15	Dolour to see the d that they	
every wind of d	67 57	when a man bites a d	268 3	made	328 10
from women's eyes th d	453 20, 23	whose d are you?	352 11	Dolphin mermaid on a d's back	466 38
lv d th d. for the teacher's		you call'd me d	463 22	Dolphin-chamber sitting in my d	441 31
sake	170 3	Dogged it s d as does it	549 16	Dolphin like his delights were d	426 1
not a mere depository of d	180 26	strong d. unenlightened oppo-		Domin peace brooded o'er the	
n't for the d. but the music	352 30	nent	10 14	hushed d	184 2
of such d. never school	350 23	Doggedly set himself to it	270 11	Dome blue d. of air	493 1
Doctors d. fashion'd to the		Dog kennel in a empty d	476 31	build that d. in air that sunny d	151 33(-132)
various dour	224 15	Dogmatic the fundamental		d of a vast sepulchre	496 7
make all d. plain and clear	111 11	principle	363 13	d of many-coloured glass	402 15
Documents more d. than he can		no d., no Dean	184 18	d of Thought	113 12
use	263 7	Dogmatist I d. and am contra	277 5	great bell swaying in a d	258 2
Doid D a sermon	273 11	Doge all the d. in the town	369 2	hand that roundly eter a d	199 23
Doider such as d conception	254 23	letter I like d	405 11	house with stary d	561 17
Doidger artful d	177 37	blood in houses, d. and men	542 35	shadow of tle d. of pleasure	
Doiders doidger of the d.	178 21	cats is d	493 16	with a d. more vast	351 33(-132)
Doid never had a chance	167 25	cowardly d. bark loudest	573 27	Domes d. the red plow'd hills	520 11
Doidg better a y mad	190 32	dancing d. and bears	249 5	d's towers d. theatres	552 14
Doidr d. and the thing done	555 24	d. did bark	460 2	Domestic d. happiness	523 5
d a w. agness	246 15	d. eat of the crumbs	529 43	d. of Thought	113 12
others of the word	67 32	d. of Saint Hubert's breed	416 13	d. of Happiness	523 5
Doidr d. m'atig at all	203 7	don't let's go to the d.	242 25	imagination or d. passages	259 24
Doidr d. m'atig at all	490 31	horses and d. is some men a		malice d. foreign levy	459 4
be what man d. which states		snay	174 29	more minute d. happiness	290 12
I m	66 23	Inquisition d	539 15	of that d. sort	590 44
one w'ed d. not so 'ere wrong	47 25	is it you d. I	270 34	smooth current of d. joy	875 17
seen I and d.	91 41	knocked the factious d. on the		th milk soup d. ths	375 6
when t. a boy knows thus he		head	275 12	Domesticate the Hecaton Angel	514 31
d. d.	177 5	lame d. over a Dea	291 51	Doma hanc studia delectant d	145 16
Doidr d. of th d., do man ly	35 42	lame d. over d. and a pae	574 28	er angula d	253 5
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	let d. del'it	459 12	salute d.	131 11
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	let's m' d. of the w'ag	459 12	dominant bark the d's perru-	97 7
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	like d. bark at me	459 12	tenance	21 6
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	mad d. and King m' m	857 35	Domination m'ary d. of Prussia	21 6
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	many d. are come a'out me	393 5	Dominations Thrones, D.	
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	men careful of the breed of		Trin'orms	313 14
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d.	377 8	Dominic dying put on the weeds	316 25
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	d. of	
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	Dominion between it and the d.	327 11
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	d. of the world	63 45
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	d. over every even'g thing	44 7
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	d. over pain and pure	300 14
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	d. over the f'ch	44 9
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	let they get the d. over me	322 38
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	N'm a d	107 19
Doidr d. w'ed d. these things	354 11	their d. dead d	121 41	twed of low dark d.	319 17

INDEX

Dominions: our Sovereign, and his D. 389:14
tithe or toll in our d. 447:29
Domino: benedicamus D. 41:30
Domirus: d. illuminatio mea 49:35
nisi d. frustra 49:36
Domitian: from the death of D. 217:8
Domus: d. et placens uxor 259:10
d. sua cuique est. .refugium 148:7
dum d. Aeneae Capitoli. .saxum
accolit 555:8
stat fortuna d. 556:25
Don: D. different from those regal
Dons 41:32
remote and ineffectual D. 41:31
upon D. or devil yet 539:20
Donna: et d. ferentis 553:27
Done: a' is d. that men can do..
in vain 106:17
as good as d. 220:21
been and gone and d. 218:5
better d. in Shakespeare 194:7
betters what is d. 485:27
determined, dared, and d. 503:6
do as you would be d. by 139:14
d. and not have spoken on't 424:18
d. anything that could be re-
called 182:25
d. because we are too menny 237:3
d. it..least of these..d. it unto
me 60:34
d. those things which we ought
not to have d. 388:11
d. with Hope and Honour 296:28
game is d. 149:13
had he not resembled my father
..I had d. 't 458:5
has she d. this to thee? 321:14
having d. all, to stand 68:11
having d. that, thou hast d. 185:24
how often we have d. this 492:23
I don't think it would have d. 564:2
if it were d. when 'tis d. 457:7
I go, and it is d. 458:1
I have d. the deed 458:6
I've d. it from my youth 164:32
I've d. no more 204:36
lute, be still, for I have d. 583:21
makes ill deeds d. 447:43
Mirabeau's work..is d. 125:34
much..to be d. and little..
known 276:13
nay, I have d. 189:20
not d. in a corner 65:25
nothing is ever d...until 490:9
now my life is d. 547:20
petty d., the undone vast 92:36
reward..to have d. it 200:26
said Francis, 'Rightly d. I'
seal then, and all is d. 425:22
servant of God, well d. 348:20
singing will never be d. 415:15
so little d. 406:17, 533:3
something attempted, some-
thing d. 318:13
still be doing, never d. 110:19
surprised to find it d. at all 271:16
taken in and d. for 292:16
thank God I have d. with him 270:23
that which is d. is that which
shall be d. 50:61
that which they have d. but
earnest 534:25
therefore it shall be d. 159:34
things which may fairly be d. 363:11
things won are d. 480:41
this that thou hast d. 44:23
this way or that—'tis d. 573:7
'tis d.—but yesterday a King! 118:19
to have d. 15:13, 481:18
well it were d. quickly 457:7
what hast thou d. to me? 411:14
what have I d. for you? 241:25
what have I ever d. to you? 203:36
what ha' ye d.?
302:24
what He might have d. with us 146:31
what I have d. is yours 486:4
what's d. is d. 459:4
what's d. we partly may com-
pute 104:8
what's said or d. in earth 245:22

Done (cont.)
what was to be d.? 34:6
when love is d. 79:5
when thou hast d. 185:24
which of you have d. this? 459:14
wish 'twere d. 17:1
Donegal: kindest creature in ould
D. 229:14
Done-to-Death: also called..D. 548:19
Dong: the D. l the D. l 311:16
Donkey: D. went aboard 298:21
d. wot wouldn't go 43:23, 177:31
never see..a dead d. 179:32
once on a d. 175:37
score of d.'s years 171:21
that d...his face was sad 504:3
Donne: D., I suppose, was such
another 197:34
D.'s verses..peace of God 267:32
D., whose muse on dromedary
trots 151:13
John D., Anne D., Un-done 186:29
with Landor and with D. 586:13
Donné: grant the artist..his d. 268:14
Don Quixote: anything..wished
longer..excepting D. 276:26
Dons: if the D. sight Devon 363:2
Don't: about to marry—'D.' 403:3
Can't! D. l Sha'n't! Won't! 300:16
you will be damned if you d. 187:7
Donuil Dhu: pibroch of D. 419:2
Doodah! doodah! 210:13
Doodle: Sir Thomas D. wouldn't
come in 174:4
Doom: at Trinity Church I met
my d. 217:21
crush'd..shall be thy d. 107:8
destruction's devastating d. 5:7
embrace..the d. assign'd 536:25
forfeit to a confin'd d. 488:2
great d.'s image 458:23
his d.'s extremely hard 220:6
nor strange thy d. 82:10
prisoner comes to meet his d. 222:29
reached the house of d. 24:2
regardless of their d. 230:26
stretch out to the crack of d. 460:11
to the edge of d. 488:7
to the scaffold and the d. 24:6
Doomed: d. like Odysseus 586:7
d. to death, though fated not to
die 192:21
d...to walk the night 432:8
Dooms: grandeur of the d. 284:21
Doomsday: d. is near 440:19
houses..last till d. 437:8
if he danced till d. 155:8
sick almost to d. with eclipse 430:15
then is d. near 433:10
Doon: banks and braes o' bonny
D. 108:36
Dooney: on my fiddle in D. 585:2
Door: as deaf as a d. 80:6
as the d. on its hinges 562:3
at my d. the Hundredth Psalm 121:13
back at mine hostess' d. 447:23
bar the d. 30:22
beside a human d. 577:18
came out by the same D. 206:10, 11
d. flew open, in he ran 250:4
d. stood open at our feast 148:17
D. to which I found no key 206:16, 17
drive an angel from your d. 76:16
either in d. or out 571:9
ev'ry d. is shut but..mercy's d. 161:17
fix'd for ever at the d. 541:23
for the whining of a d. 186:32
handle of the big front d. 221:15
his hand by the hole of the d. 52:10
I am the d. 63:36
is the wind in that d.? 328:6
it stands at the d. 128:13
keep the d. of my lips 400:13
keep you standing at that d. 410:3
knocking at Preferment's d. 18:7
knocking on the moonlit d. 171:13
let the d. be lock'd 437:39
made my sin their d. 185:24
make a beaten path to his d. 201:22
make a d...for thy mouth 57:4
my wee small d. 172:3

Door (cont.)
no d. can keep them out 243:24
nor so wide as a church d. 478:14
on the wrong side of the d. 140:16
open d. for all nations' trade 43:11
outside the fast-closed d. 264:12
pass'd the d. of Darkness through 206:27
posts of the d. mov'd 53:8
see through..a deal d. 179:16
shut stands the d. 15:27
shut the d. after you 195:20
sweep the dust behind the d. 467:36
three, four, knock at the d. 368:6
thy form from off my d. 380:27
tune the instrument here at the
d. 185:25
when gusts shake the d. 16:1
Doorkeeper: boxkeeper, d., all in
one 237:25
rather be a d. 397:7
Doors: be ye lift up, ye..d. 393:12
calling out of d. 538:4
death hath so many d. 37:20
death hath ten thousand..d. 563:16
death opens unknown d. 334:4
d. shall be shut 51:33
d. that do last for aye 421:2
d., where my heart 532:8
dovecote d. of sleep 338:3
he has been opening the d. 22:14
I shuttered my d. with flame 296:4
let the d. be shut upon him 434:10
lips..the d. of breath 478:44
open fly..th' infernal d. 346:9
open..your living d. 348:28
our own clay-shuttered d. 545:1
pictures out of d. 470:25
shut their d. against a setting
sun 480:23
thousand d. to let out life 335:2
Doorways: D. are alternate Night
and Day 2 5:29
folding d. of the East 544:7
Dorian: loved the D. pipe, the D.
strain 18:28
to the D. mood 345:12
Dorians: to whom the D. pray 324:16
Doric: D. little Morgue 89:21
warbling his D. lay 343:6
Doris: call me Lalage or D. 152:6
Dormitat: bonus d. Homerus 256:10
Dotage: from Marl'rough..
streams of d. 279:10
or lose myself in d. 423:24
Dotages: common d. of human
kind 109:12
Dotard: planet's tyrant, d. Death 38:29
Dote: d. on her for anything 452:23
I d. on his very absence 463:14
Doted: she d. upon the Assyrians 55:32
Dotes: who d., yet doubts 471:32
Doth: confirmeth all He did by all
He d. 80:29
d., if the other do 186:25
Dotheboys Hall 176:38
Dots: those damned d. 143:35
Dotted over..the whole globe 563:5
Double: dissemble in their d. heart 392:20
d. blessing is a d. grace 431:24
d., d., toil and trouble 459:30
d. glass o' the invariable 179:4
d. good 175:39
d. the vision my eyes do see 74:5
is old D. dead? 442:8
like to a d. cherry 467:9
make assurance d. sure 460:6
single thralldom or a d. strife 28:18
so d. was his pains, so d. be his
praise 509:30
surely you'll grow d. 581:14
swan..float d. 582:19
to every power a d. power 455:22
with a d. thread 253:24
Doubled: d. him up for ever 218:20
d. his whole creation 80:29
your trouble d. 170:9
Double entendre: the horrible d. 10:24
Doublet: bought his d. in Italy 463:12
fashion of a new d. 468:17
his d. all unbrac'd 432:35
thy d. of changeable taffeta 483:7

INDEX

Dress (cont.)		Drink (cont.)		Drop apples d about my head	331 17
style is the d of thought	565 21	live in it, d off it	251 21	as a d of a tucket	54 12
sweet disorder in the d	246 4	leave or d it	205 15	can't d it if I tried	206 22
their d a principal part	230 24	leers m' on d	106 12	d, d, slow tears	209 3
through all this fleshy d	152 5	let a soldier d	471 9	d into poetry	178 4
Dress'd all d up no place to go	105 20	never taste who always d	401 39	d into thyself a fool	178 17
all d up with nowhere to go	476 15	nor any drop to d	240 6	d the bryne trace wythe m're	136 17
any man well d	176 6	l'erson might preach, and d.	70 4	d thy pipe thy happy pipe	76 9
April d in all is trim	457 25	sigh much, d little	253 27	d upon the dwellings of the	
d as fine as I will	561 31	sus and d with me	44 7	wilderness	395 30
d in a little brief authority	461 31	strong d is raging	50 23	every d hinders needle and	
fruit for him that d, me	246 17	taste any d, once	180 4	thread	253 17
neat and trimly d	435 32	taste for d, combined with gout	218 20	every d of ink	558 13
O be d	244 6	teach you to d deep	431 3	every d of the Thames	104 3
still to be d	250 7	that I might d	257 24	his eyes d out	315 13
washed and d yourself	333 24	thy whod, here will think beer	207 10	how quick we d 'er	301 2
wherein you d yourself	457 11	they will d our healths	235 9	merrily did we d	145 21
Dresser slept und in the d	43 1	tipp'd d more fine	249 20	nor any d to drink	145 6
Dresses get the wedding d ready	116 30	let's come out to d	251 1	one d would save my soul half d	330 6
nest hand'd Phyl's d.	342 2	wants but little d below	305 15	ooeing d by d	205 16
Dressing old words new	457 18	when last I saw him d	174 20	people one should like to d	274 26
Dressings every season she hath		wittles and d to me	140 10	soon to d off dead	410 17
d fit	8 14	Drinking as they wete d all	313 9	so thick a d aerens	246 10
Drew d everything that begins		d at somebody else's expense	101 4	vaporous d profound	459 27
with an M	120 12	d is the soldier's pleasure	352 22	wa d like the fruits	333 25
d from out the boundless deep	523 12	d largely sobs us	473 10	Dropped angel d down	410 18
d them with bands of love	53 24	d my griefs	31 23	angel new d from the sky	373 15
I d my anckerness	220 8	d the blade and wine	60 39	as he d him down	210 2
when the first d the sword	245 25	d water'd orange pulp	420 3	d from the rain d aura of kings	37 13
Dried d up and wither'd	307 15	I spy a knave in d	330 14	d from the serm	345 15
thy throat is shut and d	303 10	let me die d	510 10	d in ambrosial oils	206 31
tubes are twist'd and d	442 21	much d, little thinking	172 23	every llyscinth d in her Lap	60 43
Dries d all the vapours	471 34	next to d and sabbath breaking	37 14	glory d from their youth	274 26
or else d up	565 16	no d after death	422 3	Mrs Montagu has d me	567 12
Drift cannot d beyond his love	273 18	not the d but the excess	203 15	not with to be d by	274 26
what is your d, Sir	40 8	spoiled to Flood by d	10 23	remembrancer design'dly d	404 33
Drifted over Ilesole	31 1	then to drop d	471 7	Droppeth as tle gentle rain	30 40
Drifting with the tide	17 16	in jesting darning d	103 31	d from the clouds	546 15
Drifts dank yet snow d	210 24	unhappy tears for d	155 7	one d of water	127 33
through scalding d	249 25	very merry dance d time	186 31	peace comes d slow	220 18
Drill (ret) to the men what d	207 6	with constant d fresh and fair	158 7	we are d down the ladder	505 29
Dril's double d and no canten	304 8	Drinks d and gapes for drink	453 23	Dropping-down deadness of man-	89 6
Drink all boasts d thereof	175 34	again	304 3	ner	
any litle delicat e thing to d	250 31	d the green mantle	442 20	Droppings his d of warm tears	108 30
ask d divina	250 31	'ed like a beast	437 36	Dropping walls la lurnums d of	
Aunt Jolike made I am d.	312 6	he d no wine	7 21	fra	533 7
legger may d bus d	41 11	king d to Hamlet	23 15	Droppy Hoppy Croppy D	213 5
can't d the writers	170 22	long time between d	85 3	just d into eec	108 30
come and have a d with ma	545 1	Drip long d of human tears	460 21	Drops as a friend lie d into	
d and no be drunk	105 15	d from the diff co to d	342 23	poetry	175 3
d and dleval	352 21	d a coach through the Act	164 8	crimson d i le rowlup	410 24
d deep or taste not	465 30	d far off the bathous dis-	452 34	dist to me as the ruddy d	440 17
d down a lunkindness	176 32	sonance	367 8	d earhest to the ground	464 31
d fer	207 7	d it devious	135 22	d that wates the earth	396 24
d I lve you know not d	366 14	d ye rack'ng home	447 31	few small d of rain	31 16
d it um	56 40	nor d her away	306 4	into little water d	330 11
d it w th pleasure	310 38	one heat doth d out another	463 4	I saw the curld d.	166 1
d lfe to the lees	65 50	shall not d me back	286 31	I ttle d of water	127 33
d no longer water	249 25	so shall thou d them away	186 31	nations like kindred d	162 41
d of the third glass	422 5	that I was used to d	270 10	some pious d	450 31
d of Adams ale	575 25	tomorrow shall not d it out	77 2	these are gracious d	49 21
d, pretty creature, d.	575 25	Driveller Swift expires a d.	332 13	who hath begotten the d of dew	276 5
d, puppy d	134 15	Driven d away from out immor-	336 24	Droppers trying to get drunk	310 3
d fl at quene's he t'ret	209 45	tal day	311 27	Drops all is d that is not Helena	401 30
d the l'ual of grace	570 17	d by the aphears	471 9	stoops not to shows of d	136 21
d the visionary power	400 25	d, I know not whatee	474 36	Drought of Marche	245 10
d a l'ack l'oe	311 15	d into a desperate stant	273 23	Drove d in ball through Helen a	
d to l'ary l'ormance	51 15	l'one was back	471 9	cheek	142 11
d to me only	510 33	Driver did not feel the d and in	471 9	d suddenly betwixt us and the	61 6
d to thee across the flood	51 20	Drivers among the d of negroes	471 9	sun	209 4
d with a merry heart	143 4	Drives by strength d out another	471 9	Drown d a l'ory l'its and tears	177 21
d ye to her that each loves best	201 12	who d fit oven	471 9	d the memory of that innocence	206 15
d your's	300 31	Driveth d over a soldier's neck	471 9	d the Memory of it is Imper-	
eat and d damnation	51 27	felu d furiously	471 9	d the stage with tears	460 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	I d my book	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	spontaneously d myself	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	neither can the f'olds d it	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	seem to d her remembrance	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	them can I d an eye	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	what can it wot d it	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	Drowned but he'll be d	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	d already with a water	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	d in the drench of the sea	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	d in your's l'ing l'oe	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	d the cock's	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	d with us in and see n'ght	470 13
eat and d for tomorrow	61 37	I am d onward fast	273 21	with the clams of being d.	470 13

INDEX

- Drowning: no d. mark upon him 479:16
Drowns: fame. . d. things weighty 27:1
Drowse: begin to droop and d. 459:8
Drowzed with the fume of poppies 284:12
Drowsy: all the d. syrups 471:43
d. Bench protect 165:20
d. frowzy poem 116:5
d. numbness pains my sense 287:22
d. unimpassioned grief 150:31
dull ear of a d. man 447:35
makes heaven d. 455:22
who can be d. at that hour 85:21
Drowsyhead: pleasing land of d. 546:2
Drudge: lexicographer. . a harm-
less d. 270:27
pale and common d. 464:16
Drudgery: dry d. of the desk 307:17
makes d. divine 244:16
Drug: literature is a d. 78:27
poetry's a mere d., Sir 203:25
Drugs: what d., what charms 460:45
Druid: a D. land, a D. tune 586:16
the D., hoary chief 158:29
Drum: as an unbrac'd d. 134:7
bang-whang-whang goes the d. 97:14
distant D. 205:25, 26
d. now to d. did groan 189:7
d. them up the Channel 363:2
dumb as a d. with a hole 178:40
hark to the big d. callin' 296:17
my pulse like a soft d. 292:20
not a d. was heard 572:10
pulpit, d. ecclesiastick 110:13
spirit-stirring d. 472:13
take my d. to England 363:2
Drum-beat: morning d., following
the sun 563:5
Drumming with his fingers 323:33
Drums: anon d. in his ear 477:7
are your d. a-beating yet? 503:1
as the d. beat far 141:5
bangin' er de d. 238:24
d. and trappings of three con-
quests 87:8
heard thro' rolling d. 538:22
like muffled d., are beating 317:6
of guns, and d., and wounds 438:35
sound the trumpets, beat the d. 191:3, 358:13
when the d. begin to roll 303:13
with his clarions and his d. 323:3
Drunk: against a post when he
was d. 444:1
all learned, and all d. 163:32
art of getting d. 274:13
contracted in trying to get d. 276:5
drink and no be d. 108:16
d. and raising Cain 294:26
d. and resisting the Guard 295:4
d. deep of the Pierian spring 189:13
d. their Cup a Round or two be-
fore 206:6
d. the milk of Paradise 151:33(-152)
d. to bed 423:20
d. with sight of power 300:26
gloriously d. 163:33
hasten to be d. 192:8
I d. him to his bed 424:12
I have d. your water and wine 297:13
man. . must get d. 115:34
never happy. . but when he is d. 273:4
partly she was d. 106:22
Philip d. to Philip sober 5:12
that which hath made them d. 458:2
th' hydroptic earth hath d. 186:3
this meeting is d. 179:10
though he never was d. 154:17
was the hope d.? 457:11
went to Frankfurt and got d. 387:7
who have eat and d. . with him 272:7
Drunkard: reel in a d. 143:13
rolling English d. 141:21
Drunkards make songs 396:18
Drunk: Antony. . brought d.
forth 426:4
do with the d. sailor 11:16
d. and overbold 95:2
d., but not with wine 53:35
d. of things Lethæan 525:8
d. with the blood of the saints 71:32
got more d. 387:7
Drunken (cont.)
stagger like a d. man 398:18
sure I had d. in my dreams 149:29
toss-pots still had d. heads 484:27
Drunkenness: babbling d. 484:18
branch of the sin of d. 267:29
Drury's: happy boy, at D. 387:18
Druse: the Thug and the D. 140:28
Dry: all the week to d. 11:5
as d. as the remainder biscuit 427:16
before Life's Liquor. . be d. 205:6
dark tarn d. 172:1
d. August and warm 550:2
d., bald, and sere 282:1
d. sun, d. wind 550:6
d. up. . the organs of increase 452:29
d. your eyes 285:31
fain die a d. death 479:18
good wine. . or being d. 3:11
hearts. . d. as summer dust 574:14
how d. a cinder this world is 185:3
I am so d. 7:3
I lie both soft and d. 247:16
keep your powder d. 73:2
let's d. our eyes 446:29
made the deep as d. 301:25
moist eye, a d. hand 441:19
nothing sooner d. 563:29
passed over on d. ground 46:39
prepared the d. land 397:26
rivers of water in a d. place 53:43
she was d. and sandy 175:6
soul of Rabelais. . in a d. place 153:10
thine own heart d. of blood 287:3
what shall be done in the d.? 62:47
Dryad: light-winged D. of the
trees 287:23
Dryden: all the prefaces of D. 521:19
chatting on deck was D. 309:8
D. fails to render him 20:3
D. taught to join 386:17
ev'n copious D. wanted 386:18
genuine poetry. . the poetry of D. 19:20
Dubious: d. hand 279:6
naming a d. name 92:10
Dublin: built a church in D. town 42:19
in D.'s fair city 7:8
Ducal: proud bride of a d. coronet 176:36
Ducat: dead, for a d., dead! 435:40
Ducats: lend three thousand d. 463:22
my d.l. . my Christian d.l 463:42
Duce: *quot libras in d.* 283:20
Duchess: I am D. of Malfi still 563:14
my last D. 93:34
of a chambermaid as of a D. 274:10
the D. in a hoarse growl 128:31
the D.! The D.! 128:26
Duck: D. and the Kangaroo 311:18
said the d., laughing 304:6
Ducks: four d. on a pond 4:19
go about. . stealing d. 14:4
Duct: creed in the biliary d. 200:11
Duda: *fe que no d.* 551:1
Duddon: backward, D.! as I cast 573:26
Du Defand: Madame d. 558:18
Due: as d. by many titles I resign 185:11
commence my song, my d. 95:37
deference d. to me 220:10
give the Fiend. . his d. 540:28
keeps d. on to the Propontic 472:12
not travel d. West 128:9
Dues: simple d. of fellowship 87:31
to all their d. 66:11
Dug: Men want d. up again 205:28
Miss Blimber d. them up 175:6
never palates more the d. 423:33
Duke: bears a d.'s revenues 445:28
bury the Great D. 537:11
died like a D.-and-a-Duchess's
daughter 34:32
D. of Plaza Toro 218:17
D.'s son—cook's son 294:19
Earl, the Marquis, and the D. 218:22
everybody praised the D. 507:9
from tyrant d. 426:26
marquis d., and a' that 105:32
naked D. of Windlestraw 127:9
parson. . who knows a d. 164:9
Dukedom: my library was d. large
enough 479:22
prize above my d. 479:23
Dukes were three a penny 218:28
Dulce: *d. est desipere in loco* 120:24, 261:5
d. et decorum est desipere in loco 112:11
d. et decorum est pro patria mori 259:18
d. ridentem Lalagen amabo 258:23
Dulcet: such d. and harmonious
breath 466:38
Dulci: *qui miscuit utile d.* 256:9
Dulcimer: damsel with a d. .
on her d. she played 151:33(-152)
sackbut, psaltory, d. 55:36
Dull: all d., all torpid inanity 147:18
anger makes d. men witty 24:36
be d. in Fleet Street 307:4
but d. and hoary 552:9
d. and deep potatoes 216:22
d. and muddy-mettled 433:33
d. cold ear of death 230:3
d. prospect of a distant good 192:29
d. speaker. . all the virtues 243:17
d. sublunary lovers' love 186:25
d., the proud, the wicked 386:12
d. thy palm with entertainment 431:25
d. would he be of soul 582:14
[Gray] was d. in a new way 272:23
her name was D. 99:29
how d. it is to pause 540:32(-541)
if he wasn't as d. as ditchwater 178:19
in one d. line 382:30
life. . very d. without them 570:2
lock was d. 119:14
motions of his spirit are d. 465:20
not only d. in himself 209:20
on a d. day in an ocean-cave 531:9
public, though d. 523:9
Sherry is d., naturally d. 271:14
so d. but she can learn 464:19
so d., so dead in look 441:9
so smoothly d. 381:22
tell them that they are d. 493:4
though gentle, yet not d. 172:10
though it's d. at whites 293:11
to make dictionaries is d. work 277:26
two d. lines 587:15
venerably d. 143:22
very d. without a single absurdity 227:14
what's this d. town to me? 292:5
when. . . a design in it 511:24
whenever he was d. . a design in it 204:26
witty prologue to a very d. Play 155:34
Duller. . than the fat weed 432:12
Dullness: cause of d. in others 209:20
d. ever loves a joke 381:15
d. of our blinded sight 400:32
Dumb: as a sheep. . is d. 54:26
d. as a drum with a hole 178:40
d., inscrutable and grand 17:13
D.'s a sly dog 144:24
d. to Homer, d. to Keats. 94:9
in a little while our lips are d. 535:17
in the heavens d. 254:29
Oh, noisy bells, be d. 263:2
oracles are d. 343:121
otherwise I shall be d. 290:14
tongue of the d. sing 54:3
we have a d. spirit within 506:19
wise of the world have made d. 171:4
Dumbness: banged the youth into
d. 483:31
Dumb-shows: inexplicable d. and
noise 434:15
Dummheit: *mit der D. kämpfen*
Götter 415:23
Dumps: in such doleful d. 504:10
of d. so dull and heavy 468:20
one in doleful d. 491:11
Dumpy: I hate a d. woman 115:18
Dun: then her breasts are d. 488:13
Duncan: D. is in his grave 459:4
D. sighed baith out and in 105:14
fatal entrance of D. 457:3
gart poor D. stand abeigh 105:13
hear it not, D. 458:1
this D. . hath been so clear 457:9
Duncan Gray came here to woo 105:13
Dunce: because, dearest, you're a
d. 274:32
d. that has been sent to roam 161:31
nobody calls you a d. 97:29
puff of a d. 225:33
Satan, thou art but a d. 74:22

INDEX

Duncery tyrannical d	352 22
Duneyr, brother of Bonny D	416 8
Duneyr longer in bonny D	420 15
Duneflower in D town	31 23
Dunged with rotten death	544 27
Duncheon d horrible	344 0
live upon the vapour of a d	471 40
nor suck'd d	445 36
quarry-slave accour'd to his d	95 3
this D, that I'm rotting in	124 17
Duncheon grate as if through a d	349 12
to d	141 33
Duncheon, brightest in d	151 10
Dunhill lard by his own stable	151 10
Dunk sk swim the haven at D	251 10
Dunmow in Essex at D	135 6
Dunsane come to D	401 5
remove to D	460 33
to high D hill	460 9
Dunodometer, humbler band of d	164 36
Dure d of folly	57 21
d of friendship	230 22
Dupes if hopes were d	147 8
Dupree Weatherby George D	330 15
Dura's et vomit rebus serrate	
teruult	553 15
Duchstürmen re die Fede	415 25
Dureth the sorrow d over long	315 9
Dusk decrees d. and zither	533 41
d of d	35 0
d mail featured messenger	95 31
d the hall with yew	17 2
d would come	171 21
in d, ere stars were lit	402 22
in the d with a light behind her	212 20
no dawn—no d—no proper	
time of day	253 11
weary in the d	316 9
Dusty d night rides down the	
sky	204 37
late and d	551 21
rear my d race	534 33
trusty d, rival true	516 6
Dust all valiant d that build on	
d	501 1
Hosom in their d	501 1
burned in d	501 1
but written in d	501 1
by Time written in the d.	33 12
come to d	410 1
curates, long d.	84 11
d g the d enclosed here	455 30
dry at summer d.	574 14
d as are	570 9
d with closed H's an eye	407 1
d of creeds outworn	407 1
d of the upper shelf	325 1
d on antique time	420 9
d aware from their beauty	85 14
d that is a legend	415 22
d it rises up	541 14
d the art to d return	44 15
d thou art unto d. return	44 28
d to d	392 44
d to the d	402 3
d whom England love	84 18
earth and grave and d.	403 11
d in to d	370 15
first d of d	107 28
formed man of the d	325 28
frail children of d	325 28
g'd down into the d.	391 9
g'd down to the d.	417 22
g'd y'd d. and a	241 21
learn'd d. some time	551 15
learn'd d. in the d.	421 25
in the d. the equal of d.	391 3
into the d. descent, d into d.	
and wrote d	206 8
d night's tones are d	111 31
love then the d	214 16
the d and the d	314 18
d's in the d love dead	441 2
love's sake d	441 2
d d of praise	331 5
love in a d's slender notes	
d	255 15
made d. some of the d.	571 11
made d. of a d's	44 9
made d. our praise	471 6
made d. a d's	334 28

Dust (cont.)	
March d. to be sold	549 30
much learned d	263 10
mushroom of boiling d	547 17
my d. would hear her	536 35
noblest troth dies here to d	411 1
not perish in the d	507 32
not without d. and heat	352 9
not worth the d	453 41
one English tear o'er English d	323 9
pays d. with age and d	405 8
piece of valiant	465 8
pride that licks the d	385 4
proud and angry d	263 32
provoke the silent d	230 2
reacheth but to d	602 5
richer d. concealed	84 21
shake off the d	58 48
shall the d. give thanks?	303 26
smell d. of the balance	54 32
so much grandeur to our d	309 31
sweep the d. behind the door	467 36
that d. so much loves	262 10
then shall the d. return	51 33
this d. was once the man	568 7
this quintessence of d	433 15
thou I recover once my d	335 21
to die in d	509 7
thead on an Empire a d	213 24
thee the shipyard d	309 21
what a d. do I raise	27 35
what of vile d?	142 10
when this d. falls	352 7
write my name in the d	460 38
write the characters in d	409 15
your quaint honour turn to d	333 9
Dusted from its hands and	516 10
Dust reap great d. called his	
tor	22 26
Dustman Golden D	178 22
Dusty d. purloins of the law	533 10
what a d. answer	356 36
Dutch behold with prejudice the	
French or D	86 17
fault of the D	124 6
on D bottoms just twenty per	
cent	124 6
'twop for my deaz old D	142 22
Dutchman scicle on a D beard	453 32
Dutchmen water land of D and	
of ditches	116 29
Dutious tu a d. thing	12 7
Duties goes to his religious d	363 26
lowest d	377 25
new d. on a teach new d	377 25
primal d	374 28
property has its d	289 24
Dutiful hang your husband and	
be d	214 23
Duty absolved from all d to his	
country	346 18
admitted d. and observance	43 18
adjusted to slacken in his d	577 22
below he had his d	173 11
dare to do our d	314 8
declares that at his d	450 9
d. across their d. to God	567 20
divided d	470 4
do my d. in that way of life	391 9
done my d. and no more	220 29
d. your d. and leave the issue	357 7
do your d. bravely	305 1
d. clad in glistening whi e	216 7
d. d. must be done	222 7
d. d. f. h. have are roots	377 4
of an Opopon d	543 34
d. of being happy	518 29
d. which is nearest	337 20
Eng. and specta. do h. duty	262 23
every au' ect a d. is the king 2	444 30
forget that he had a d	116 23
and that life was 17	7 28 234 1
in his d. and my d.	214 23
in the d. procure	224 21
in the way of a public d.	229 1
I love a d. where I cannot love	49 7
it is my d. and I will	111 26
love d. and less love	431 81
love is then done	118 34
love is then done	118 34
make our w. and d. and d.	337 11

Duty (cont.)	
more than a moral d a	
pleasure	569 23
my d to have loved the highest	530 10
my d towards God towards	
my Neighbour	301 5
nor law, nor d bade me fight	584 21
O D !	573 23
our bounden d and service	390 44
owes not all his d to gaudy ture	166 18
paths of d	53 25
picket a off d forever	40 2
quakes as keen a sense of d	221 23
such d as the subject owes	470 13
thank God, I have done my d	302 25
that our d has been done	218 24
that which was our d	62 23
thy daily stage of d run	202 1
thy second d already clearer	327 20
when constabulary d 'a to be	221 34
when D whispers low, <i>Thou</i>	
<i>must</i>	109 32
when love and d clash	538 10
when service sweet for d	426 33
when simplicity and d tender	
<i>at</i>	467 27
whole d of man	51 30
Dux d <i>excozister</i> <i>eram</i>	555 40
d <i>tema</i> <i>factu</i>	538 10
Dwarf is farther than the giant	328 29
Dwarfish d whole	351 14
giant a robe upon a d thief	460 31
Dwarf 't state which d itz men	330 1
Dwell cell wherein to d	247 10
constrained to d with Mesekh	309 24
d a weeping hermit here	153 30
d in adamantine chains	344 7
d in dungeon cell	220 20
d in realms of D	74 1
d in such a temple	479 33
d in the house of the <i>Fenians</i>	580 20
d in the midst of alarms	164 22
d in the tent of ungodliness	397 7
d together in unity	400 3
d where Iuzef hath dwelt	356 13
d with pathosness	330 2
here will d	319 5
it pleases him to d	396 7
I will d in the house of the Lord	303 10
strive to d with I	479 33
such as d in tents	44 34
that on earth do d	202 7
they that d therein	393 11
where shall d in thy tabernacle?	302 22
Dwell in <i>Leontomus</i>	64 26
Dwellish d by the castled Rhine	316 23
d i the cold o the moon	90 23
said that d in me	65 45
Dwell n' any plague come nigh	
thy d	397 10
d for the atok	301 10
d in <i>Leontomus</i>	316 27
where and what has d ?	391 20
whose d is the light	532 1
Dwelling place how lovely is thy d	
that the desert were my d	421 3
Dwelling places their d shall	114 83
there	305 1
Dwell n' d of the wilderness	303 30
how am I le are thy d	397 8
in the d of the <i>sight</i> <i>trous</i>	392 8
more is an all the d of Jacob	397 13
Dwell a she d with beauty	257 21
where joy forever d	344 21
Dwell in from eternity	342 22
d in the land of <i>Wood</i>	44 23
d in marble hall	61 21
the Word d among us	61 64
where Iuzef hath d	385 15
where once we d	160 19
Dwelling bygdgeed into a wife d	116 14
d <i>re</i> <i>re</i>	418 17
and before they d	477 9
Dwelling only growth that d	
<i>here</i>	21' 9
Dwyer John a Richard D	534 18
Dyed d garments from <i>Boeth</i>	31 3
<i>in mummy</i>	31 3
Dye, like the <i>shah</i>	433 1

INDEX

Dyes: in d. of heaven 418:25
 stains and splendid d. 285:19
 Dying: as a d. man to d. men 36:24
 behold you again in d. 516:10
 Christian can only fear d. 237:21
 death must be distinguished
 from d. 505:13
 despised and d. king 498:18
 doubly d. 417:22
 dream that is d. 371:12
 d., bless the hand 193:35
 d. Englishman 505:28
 d., has made us rarer gifts 83:19
 d. put on the weeds of Dominie 346:25
 d., we live 96:20
 echoes, d., d., d. 538:14
 groans of the d. 418:13
 I am d., Egypt, d. 425:27
 it had a d. fall 481:30
 lay d. in Algiers 365:21
 living indisposeth us for d. 87:10
 not death, but d...is terrible 204:7
 not the d. for a faith 542:9
 not till the fire is d. 336:20
 on account of my d. day 290:12
 pain, the bliss of d. 581:28
 stay d. here all night 500:15
 such a celerity in d. 423:25
 sunsets exquisitely d. 266:16
 there's no more d. then 488:21
 those poor devils are d. 378:11
 thought her d. when she slept 252:23
 to d. ears 538:19
 to-morrow will be d. 247:10
 Truth...upon the lips of d. men 17:27
 unconscionable time d. 136:11
 unmoved see thee d. 178:32
 unto d. eyes the casement 538:19
 young man, I think you're d. 30:12
 Dyke: Feb, fill the d. 549:29
 last d. of prevarication 101:25
 you could fail d. 32:15
 Dynamite: objected to the use of d. 514:13
 Dynasties: though D. pass 236:14
 Dyte: in Omer, or in Dares, or in D. 158:25

E

E please 175:39
 Each: all are needed by e. one 199:19
 e. for one another 313:7
 e. man for him-self 137:28
 e. one...fight on to the end 233:20
 e. seem'd either 346:14
 e. shall take his chamber 98:3
 e. to his great Father 150:15
 e. warning e. 302:10
 e. within our narrow bed 132:3
 from e...to e. 29:14, 353:12
 make ye sure to e. his own 301:26
 one life for e. to give 296:20
 think e. in e. 84:6
 two hearts beating e. to e. 93:22
 useless e. without the other 317:27
 Eadem: semper e. 193:9
 Eager: all e. for the treat 130:15
 e. air 431:30
 e. for the fray 144:28
 his e. soul 212:16
 his hopes as e. as ours 100:17
 Eagle: as a young e. soars 495:26
 by all the e. in thee 165:29
 does the E. know? 74:2
 e. in a dove-cote 429:23
 e. mewing her mighty youth 352:15
 e. on th' back iv a dollar 195:9
 e. plunge to find the air 545:1
 e. suffers little birds 480:35
 gaze an e. blind 455:22
 her e. through the world 558:2
 hooded e. 495:10
 in and out the E. 328:26
 lusty as an e. 398:4
 outlive...the imperial e. 216:17
 so the struck e. 117:25
 upon my e.'s wings 191:16
 way of an e. 50:56
 Eagle-feather: moulted feather, an e. 93:24
 Eagles: baited like e. 440:17
 e. be gathered together 60:25

Eagles (cont.)

hawk at e. with a dove 245:4
 mount up...as e. 54:14
 swifter than e. 47:30
 where his e. never flew 158:32
 Ealing: old person of E. 312:20
 Ear: beat upon my whorl'd e. 254:26
 by the hearing of the e. 49:33
 came o'er my e. 481:30
 caught the e. of the...public 491:6
 charms or e. or sight 151:6
 cleave the general e. 433:32
 close at the e. of Eve 347:28
 dull cold e. of death 250:3
 dull e. of a drowsy man 447:35
 e. begins to hear 85:13
 e. filled with hearing 50:61
 e...hath not seen 467:23
 e. is pleased 163:48
 e. of jealousy heareth all 56:21
 e. the open vowels tire 382:30
 fearful hollow of thine e. 478:26
 flea in his e. 14:21
 flea in's e. 37:32
 from e. to e. 562:24
 give e. unto my song 225:17
 give e. unto the sailor 373:11
 give every man thine e. 431:25
 give no sound unto the e. 86:32
 God's own e. listens 348:16
 hearing e. 50:26
 her warm e. lays 320:17
 he that planted the e. 397:24
 hope...to soothe thine e. 153:23
 I have no e. 306:3
 incline thine e. 394:23
 into the Queen's e. 73:16
 I was all e. 340:28
 jest's prosperity lies in the e. 455:34
 keep the...promise to our e. 461:12
 lend an e. to Plato 535:25
 listening e. of night 421:9
 mighty world of eye, and e. 582:2
 more...than meets the e. 341:21
 more than the e. discovers 86:33
 not to the sensual e. 287:8
 one e. it herde 138:36
 one the e. the...triumph-song 264:9
 pierced through the e. 470:7
 reasonable good e. in music 467:14
 right sow by the e. 242:23
 she shall lean her e. 581:22
 shouted in his e. 131:12
 sleeps in a foolish e. 436:10
 so nice his e. 162:28
 stillness...invades the e. 191:31
 stop thine e. against the singer 419:16
 tip of your soft e. 247:7
 to your attentive e. 308:27
 turn the deaf e. 521:6
 unpleasing to a married e. 455:55
 was never e. 412:19
 whom he whispers in the e. 89:11
 with sweetness through mine e. 341:24
 won the e. of Pluto 342:9
 Earl: e. by right 23:13
 E., the Marquis, and the Dook 218:22
 while the E. was there 376:5
 Earless on high...De Foe 381:16
 Earlie: wedded to the E.'s son 419:1
 Earlier: by the right of an e. creation 325:4
 Earliest: e. at his grave 35:25
 e., latest care 322:3
 leaves, the e. of the year 118:23
 Earls: daughter of a hundred E. 533:35
 Early: and that right e. 394:28
 awake right e. 395:19
 call me e., mother dear 536:26
 e. in the morning 11:16, 240:19
 e. one morning 6:2
 good die e. 170:2
 had it been e., had been kind 270:18
 happy those e. days 552:3
 if Emma comes away e. 22:13
 one of the e. birds 156:18
 play-place of our e. days 164:7
 right e. in the year 250:17
 those so e. made 477:2
 up in the morning e. 108:24
 utterance of the e. Gods 286:6
 you've gut to git up e. 319:13

Early-rising sun 246:2
 Earn: e. a little and...spend...less 513:35
 I e. that I eat 427:27
 there's little to e. 294:1
 Earned: e. a night's repose 318:13
 e. your little bit o' corn 217:22
 Earnest: charge in e. 183:8
 e. of success 456:24
 e. of the things...they shall do 534:25
 I am in e. 213:17
 intermingle...jest with e 26:5
 life is e. 317:5
 nobody speaks in e., Sir 277:17
 time to be in e. 277:38
 Earnings: unequal e. 198:21
 Earns: whate'er he can 318:12
 Ear-piercing fife 472:3
 Ears: adder that stoppeth her e. 395:20
 Death hath asses' e. 38:27
 do thine e. glowe 138:30
 eyes and e. and every thought 412:19
 e., and hear not 399:4
 e. like errant wings 140:21
 e...of different sizes 305:9
 e. of every one that heareth 47:7
 e. that sweep away the...dew 467:20
 fly 'bout the e. of the old cur 110:30
 harvest waves its wither'd e. 165:17
 hath e. to hear 60:55
 hedges e. 521:14
 high crest, short e. 488:27
 I have e. in vain 287:32
 in e. and eyes match me 95:20
 'Jug Jug' to dirty e. 197:29
 leathern e. of stock-jobbers 162:20
 lend me your e. 450:17
 lest they...hear with their e. 53:10
 look with thine e. 454:10
 lover's e...hear the lowest 455:22
 sound 417:34
 lovers' e. in hearing 53:10
 make their e. heavy 519:17
 make two e. of corn...grow 385:4
 mentions hell to e. polite 343:17
 once bless our human e. 538:9
 plucked the ripen'd e. 432:16
 porches of mine e. 569:13
 reach the e. of God 581:6
 she gave me e. 140:22
 shout about my e. 434:15
 split the e. of the groundlings 176:31
 stopped his e. in a...dog-kennel 45:18
 thin e. devoured the seven good e. 538:19
 to dying e. 432:19
 to e. of flesh and blood 502:3
 to some e. not unsweet 342:21
 touch'd my trembling e. 16:11
 weary Titan! with deaf e. 389:10
 we have heard with our e. 560:10
 Earsight: deceive me e.? 537:39
 Earth: Act first, this E. 582:4
 air, e., and skies 495:6
 alive, and so bold, O e.? 493:27
 all e. can take 302:13
 all e. to love 397:26
 all the corners of the e. 321:19
 all the e. were paper 233:17
 anywhere else on e. 486:24
 arising from sullen e. 316:11
 attraction of e. 251:17
 axis of the e. sticks out 241:26
 between English e. and sky 453:3
 blow the e. into the sea 438:35
 bowels of the harmless e. 245:13
 bridal of the e. and sky 488:20
 centre of my sinful e. 522:14
 chill the solemn e. 83:20
 come back, as a king, to e. 473:16
 comes more near the e. 511:10
 common liberty of e. and air 148:16
 common woman of common e. 91:18
 condemned to e. for ever 16:22
 cool flowery lap of e. 44:1
 created the heaven and the e. 425:29
 crown o' the e. 493:1
 daughter of E. and Water 474:34
 dear e., I do salute thee 531:22
 differ as Heaven and E. 339:28
 dim spot which men call E. 580:26
 dost thou despise the e.? 539:2
 E. all Danaë to the stars

INDEX

Earth (cont.)	
and every common sight	576 1
Land and Ocean in one another's arms	493 14
earth bring forth her increase	306 3
earth but the shadow of Heaven	343 13
earth changes	93 22
earth felt the wound	340 15
earth full of the glory of God	3 8
earth full of dreary noises	88 26
earth full of the knowledge of the Lord	51 10
earth has many a noble city	32 4
earth has not anything more fast	552 14
earth hath but bliss	436 18
earth hath no good but thy yours	82 1
earth hath no sin but thine	82 1
earth I lead in dread	303 3
earth is sober inn	123 25
earth in an earthly bed	326 15
earth is full of some I have	24 10
earth is but a star	26 10
earth is ere so kind	26 15
earth is not too low	243 24
earth is the Lord's	66 40, 303 11
earth is weak	306 20
earth its doer	285 1
earth I feel easily	400 26
earth like a snake	493 25
earth may be glad thereof	307 31
earth never so unique	397 33
earth not filled with water	92 8
earth of the vitreous pour	577 17
earth received I'er flame	372 0
earth I render I ask	115 46
earth reareth	244 21
earth rolled with visible motion	575 26
earth salute but on still life	320 31
earth is crowned with Heaven	87 35
earth a dull course	430 25
earth shall I like a coward	430 40
earth shall melt away	304 25
earth shook at the presence of God	306 5
earth's joys grow'd in	32 1
earth's soul and weary cry	586 8
earth's returns	93 11
earth's I feel as I fly	493 15
earth's I feel as I fly	490 10
earth's I feel as I fly	312 2
earth's I feel as I fly	365 4
earth's I feel as I fly	365 8
earth's I feel as I fly	29 10
earth's I feel as I fly	391 45
earth's I feel as I fly	435 28
earth's I feel as I fly	91 43
earth's I feel as I fly	331 5
earth's I feel as I fly	41 4
earth's I feel as I fly	17 14
earth's I feel as I fly	151 30
earth's I feel as I fly	237 8
earth's I feel as I fly	402 23
earth's I feel as I fly	170 18
earth's I feel as I fly	517 18
earth's I feel as I fly	336 10
earth's I feel as I fly	131 5
earth's I feel as I fly	434 16
earth's I feel as I fly	71 44
earth's I feel as I fly	304 1
earth's I feel as I fly	477 9
earth's I feel as I fly	91 20
earth's I feel as I fly	4 5 18
earth's I feel as I fly	254 10
earth's I feel as I fly	425 12
earth's I feel as I fly	43 12
earth's I feel as I fly	427 3
earth's I feel as I fly	4 4 31
earth's I feel as I fly	300 12
earth's I feel as I fly	327 4
earth's I feel as I fly	320 17
earth's I feel as I fly	115 6
earth's I feel as I fly	111 7
earth's I feel as I fly	115 7
earth's I feel as I fly	59 16
earth's I feel as I fly	13 4
earth's I feel as I fly	81 51
earth's I feel as I fly	81 55
earth's I feel as I fly	314 83
earth's I feel as I fly	312 4
earth's I feel as I fly	171 1

[illegible][illegible]

INDEX

East (cont.)

easier to conquer. [the E.] 558:23
 e., ah, e. of Himalay 545:14
 E. all the way 298:28
 e. and west: and south and north 323:10
 E. bow'd low 17:8
 E. is a career 182:36
 E. is E. 294:27
 e. wind. .never blow 559:11
 even from the e. to the west 473:11
 faint e. quickens 521:30
 fiery portal of the e. 475:8
 folding doorways of the E. 544:17
 from the e. to western Ind 427:28
 goes out to the E. 394:13
 gorgeous E. with richest hand 345:14
 hold the gorgeous E. in fee 582:5
 how wide. .the e. . is from the west 398:6
 Hunter of the E. 205:14
 if e. or west the Phoenix builds 125:11
 if you've 'eard the E. 299:13
 in the chambers of the E. 75:18
 in the sanctuaried E. 545:6
 it is the e. 477:13
 little birds sang e. 88:5
 man with his back to the E. 148:17
 morn purples the e. 348:23
 neither E. nor West 294:27
 not from the E. 165:36
 politics in the E. 182:11
 promotion. .neither from the e. 396:30
 send danger from the e. 438:37
 somewhere e. of Suez 299:15
 South, E., and on 92:13
 thine eyes break from their E. 166:13
 this window for the e. 169:13
 tried to hustle the E. 300:6
 through the e.-wind 394:34
 when the wind blew due E. 128:9
 when the wind is in the e. 111:21
 when the wind is. .in the e. 173:23
 wise men from the e. 57:23
 East-Cheap: merry men of E. 226:28
 Easter-Day breaks 91:18
 Eastern: all th'e. side. .of Paradise 349:31
 blabbing e. scout 340:6
 like a blooming E. bride 190:34
 not by e. windows only 147:8
 O e. star! 426:13
 o'er the hill the e. star 166:30
 right against the e. gate 341:33
 yon high e. hill 430:21
 Eastertide: white for E. 262:10
 Eastward: e. . .from wild Black-
 heath 322:22
 garden e. in Eden 44:11
 lookin' e. to the sea 299:10
 roll of the world e. 236:38
 some e. . . and all wrong 160:16
 Easy: all zeal, Mr. E. 331:16
 as e. to marry a rich woman 542:21
 be e. 512:11
 decent e. men 216:21
 e., debonair, and brisk 162:21
 e. live and quiet die 419:16
 e. ways to die 426:17
 e. writing 501:22
 embroidered on. .the normal
 and e. 268:4
 from all the e. speeches 141:18
 good e. man 446:24
 I lie e. 265:7
 inspires e. my. .verse 349:5
 my yoke is e. 59:10
 of so e. . . a stop 441:8
 Rab'lais' e. chair 382:14
 rack of a too e. chair 381:25
 she bid me take love e. 584:11
 'tis e. to be true 421:17
 Eat: all presents wot e. 518:24
 all sense doth e. 436:5
 come ye, buy and e. 54:29
 drink little, e. less 155:27
 e. . . and be merry 51:18, 61:52
 e. and drink our own damna-
 tion 390:33
 e. but little meat 516:21
 e. his pleasant fruits 52:8
 e. like wolves 444:5

Eat (cont.)

e. not of it raw 45:46
 e. one of Bellamy's veal pies 379:21
 e. our meal in fear 459:4
 e. the cones under his pines 212:5
 e. the fat of the land 45:23
 e. the rest of the anatomy 484:2
 e. thou and drink 411:5
 e. to live 353:10
 e. up the. . fat kine 45:17
 e. up. . the very men 358:12
 every man shall e. in safety 447:14
 I did e. 44:22, 24
 I did sit and e. 244:22
 I earn that I e. 427:27
 I e. the air 435:2
 I e. well, and I drink well 359:21
 if I dare e., or drink 475:15
 I have e. my ale 203:5
 I'll e. my head 177:40
 I see what I e. 129:6
 I will e. exceedingly 279:23
 I will not e. with you 463:16
 let us e. and drink 53:27, 67:11
 neither should he e. 68:39
 nor e. an ounce less 275:12
 nothing to e. but food 292:14
 pig was e. 369:11
 sat down to e. and to drink 46:3
 she pluck'd, she e. 349:15
 some hae meat and canna e. 107:34
 that hath e. of a king 436:13
 that I will e. bulls' flesh 395:4
 those who have e. and drunk. .
 with him 272:7
 thou shalt not e. of it 44:13
 to e. thy heart through. . de-
 spairs 510:16
 to e. with apple-tart 515:21
 toys and things to e. 515:20
 whether therefore ye e. 66:41
 who e. unduly 515:24
 ye shall e. it in haste 45:47
 Eaten: e. me out of house and home 441:30
 e. on the insane root 456:19
 e. thee for a word 455:26
 e. to death with rust 441:25
 he was e. of worms 64:50
 I have e. your bread and salt 297:13
 see God made and e. 80:44
 they'd e. every one 130:21
 zeal of thine house. . e. me 396:17
 Eater: e. of broken meats 452:32
 great e. of beef 482:6
 out of the e. . . meat 46:55
 Eaters: your sheep. . so small e. 358:12
 Eatest: day that thou e. thereof 44:13
 Eateth: e. grass as an ox 49:28
 e. . . with publicans 58:38
 Eating: against e. cares 342:7
 e. and drinking, marrying 60:26
 e. an egg without salt 304:41
 lawful as e. 486:1
 Eats: e. the pies and puddings up 249:22
 whatever Miss T. e. 171:17
 Eau: 'L'e'. . 'Lo, eh?' 177:15
 Eave-drops: whether the e. fall 151:25
 Eaves: clamorous e. 586:7
 upon her gilded e. 538:20
 Ebb: beauty has no e. 585:16
 e. and flow by the moon 454:19
 London. . whose e. and flow 495:9
 ne'er e. to humble love 472:12
 ne'er feels retiring e. 472:12
 such e. and flow 575:1
 Ebbs out life's little day 322:1
 Ebony: his image, cut in e. 212:14
 Ebrew: an E. Jew 439:18
 Ecce homo 63:70
 Eccentric: centric and e. scribbled
 o'er 348:30
 Dante. . an e. man 176:2
 Eccentricities of genius 179:1
 Ecclesiam: qui e. non habet matrem 22:1
 salus extra e. non est 22:1
 Ecclesiastic: e. tyranny 170:16
 pulpit, drum e. 110:3
 Ecclesiastical: splendid e. lyric 182:4
 Echo: applaud thee to the very e. 461:1
 as any challeng'd e. clear 123:21
 cave where E. lies 477:26

Echo (cont.)

distant footsteps e. 316:9
 e. answers—"Where?" 113:5
 e. arose from the suicide's grave 220:19
 e. beyond the Mexique Bay 332:4
 e. . . faint at last 309:13
 e. round his bones 537:12
 e. to the sense 582:32
 gives a very e. 483:2
 left an e. in the sense 282:3
 my e. ring 509:11
 sweet E., sweetest nymph 340:13
 Echoed: the grievous roar e. 406:19
 Echoes: answer, e., dying 538:14
 by heaven, he e. me 471:28
 e. of that voice 151:6
 e. roll from soul to soul 538:16
 e. round the world 531:6
 e. which he made relent 190:3
 Fontarabian e. 418:33
 rouse the E. of the Past 218:9
 set the wild e. flying 538:14
 Eckstein: where E. stood 42:11
 Éclat: despising all manner of é. 29:6
 Eclipse: at least an e. 26:24
 built in th' e. 342:25
 dark, total e. 350:22
 E. first 370:8
 e. . . not in the Almanac 508:1
 gloom of earthquake and e. 497:24
 mortal moon. . her e. 488:2
 sick almost to doomsday with e. 430:15
 sliver'd in the moon's e. 459:32
 sun in dim e. 345:6
 Eclipsed: the gaiety of nations 278:7
 Eclipses: these late e. 452:15
 Economic: social and e. experi-
 ment 254:4
 Economists: sophisters, e., and cal-
 culators 102:11
 Economy: e. is going without 254:5
 for fear of Political E. 422:15
 no e. where. . no efficiency 181:28
 wrote, 'Principles of Political E.' 43:12
 Écrasez l'infâme 557:9
 Écris: si j'é. quatre mots 78:7
 Écrivain: l'e. original 136:18
 Ecstasies: dissolve me into e. 341:24
 holy virgins in their e. 530:31
 muddy e. of beer 164:33
 with e. so sweet 82:6
 Ecstasy: blasted with e. 434:14
 e. of being ever 87:21
 in such an e. 287:32
 lie in restless e. 459:4
 not e. but. . comfort 175:38
 on waves of e. to sail 567:2
 seraph-wings of e. 231:13
 think thereof without an e. 86:9
 to maintain this e. 374:14
 wak'd to e. the. . lyre 230:4
 what wild e.? 287:7
 Ecstatic: such e. sound 235:18
 Edax: tempus e. rerum 371:31
 Eden: at the gate of E. stood 357:7
 breathed o'er E. 291:15
 brooks of E. 529:18
 garden eastward in E. 44:11
 kept the heart of E. green 530:9
 make this earth an E. 128:1
 some flow'rets of E. 357:8
 sweet as E. is the air 336:47
 this other E. 474:22
 through E. took their. . way 349:31
 told in dim E. 171:1
 whittle the E. Tree 295:15
 with E. . . the snake 207:12
 with loss of E. 344:1
 Edens: lest we lose our E. 97:25
 Eden-sweet the ray 336:47
 Eden-trees: burnish take on E. 545:7
 Edge: dulls the e. of husbandry 431:25
 hungry e. of appetite 474:20
 low last e. of the. . land 523:14
 on the e. of the sand 312:3
 teeth. . set on e. 55:29
 to the e. of doom 488:7
 with the e. of the sword 46:16
 Edged: only e. tool that grows
 keener 267:19
 secrets are e. tools 193:6

INDEX

Edgers down the vast e drear	35 7	Eggs down the vast e drear	35 7	Elbowd far swooping e earth	357 21
Edith hal glorious e	504 4	Eggs down the vast e drear	504 4	Elbows diseases that he e	38 21
Edinburgh Review let balls like		Eggs down the vast e drear		elided e	462 4
Edisto for the F	240 7	Eggs down the vast e drear	240 7	Elder e man not at all	26 35
Edisto satirique British	505 16	Eggs down the vast e drear	505 16	e than herself	453 3
Edition never enough to pay for	257 21	Eggs down the vast e drear	257 21	e unto the elect lady	70 10
and e	200 46	Eggs down the vast e drear	200 46	I said an e soldier	451 17
new e more beaut iful e	211 21	Eggs down the vast e drear	211 21	I the e and more terrible	449 24
new e f ify volumes long	80 20	Eggs down the vast e drear	80 20	Oak L Elm and Phoen	174 4
new e of human nature	250 14	Eggs down the vast e drear	250 14	travel in the e experience	27 42
Edmonton if wife should e near E.	160 8	Eggs down the vast e drear	160 8	Elderly e ugly daughter	28 10
unto the Hell at L.	150 33	Eggs down the vast e drear	150 33	Elders an e man of 41	71 4
Edmund here I e our good E.	235 23	Eggs down the vast e drear	235 23	Elders and the four beasts	71 4
Edom bring me unto E.	395 23	Eggs down the vast e drear	395 23	must not the d scourge of the e	50 17
coneth from L.	55 5	Eggs down the vast e drear	55 5	Elder tree the wood and the pool	
over L. cast out my shoe	305 31	Eggs down the vast e drear	305 31	and the e	171 4
Edocate e our masters	400 20	Eggs down the vast e drear	400 20	Eldst Earl of Fitzdotters e	
e our party	150 35	Eggs down the vast e drear	150 35	son	84
Edocate absence of any e		Eggs down the vast e drear		e Child of Liberty	352 6
opinion	19 16	Eggs down the vast e drear	19 16	God e daughter	212 17
as an e gentleman	400 4	Eggs down the vast e drear	400 4	Night e of things	340 11
born and e in this country	216 13	Eggs down the vast e drear	216 13	Elect elder unto the e lady	70 10
e f y a system	337 34	Eggs down the vast e drear	337 34	kn together thine e	350 53
e man	50 15	Eggs down the vast e drear	50 15	Elected e audacity of e persons	275 1
e wiker	50 15	Eggs down the vast e drear	50 15	deputy e by the Lord	275 1
every child clothed frd and e	413 23	Eggs down the vast e drear	413 23	e Silence	254 45
Educating the natives of Horro-		Eggs down the vast e drear		Election at the moment of the e	100 17
boola C t a	173 24	Eggs down the vast e drear	173 24	e by the incompetent many	400 25
Educating all this fuss about e	335 10	Eggs down the vast e drear	335 10	her e hath seal d thee	454 25
beginning of e	411 24	Eggs down the vast e drear	411 24	I particular E.	187 7
by e most have been misled	193 30	Eggs down the vast e drear	193 30	right of e	234 17
complete and generous e	352 25	Eggs down the vast e drear	352 25	Elections hallowed out at one of	119 35
e formation of character	563 25	Eggs down the vast e drear	563 25	Burdett e	
e makes a people easy to lead	85 3	Eggs down the vast e drear	85 3	Electrostatic dismissed by the	
first rud ments of e	514 20	Eggs down the vast e drear	514 20	Electric e light i the West	144 17
liberal e	243 10	Eggs down the vast e drear	243 10	e message came	11 14
not a complete e highest e		Eggs down the vast e drear		striking the e chain	214 3
since the Greek	182 10	Eggs down the vast e drear	182 10	Electrical agitation in the mind	337 7
nothing like e	403 35	Eggs down the vast e drear	403 35	Electrician is no longer there	41 10
path of a virtuous and noble E	352 16	Eggs down the vast e drear	352 16	Electro quare videmus arcam	
race between e and catastrophe	504 19	Eggs down the vast e drear	504 19	in e	27 47
sons and e more deadly	350 13	Eggs down the vast e drear	350 13	Elegance endearing e of female	
st ank you e	281 7	Eggs down the vast e drear	281 7	friendship	278 20
to love her to a liberal e	511 25	Eggs down the vast e drear	511 25	studious of e and ease	215 34
travel a part of e	27 27	Eggs down the vast e drear	27 27	Elegance facility and golden ca-	
upon the e of the people	181 7	Eggs down the vast e drear	181 7	dence	455 14
Edward L. the Confessor slept	43 1	Eggs down the vast e drear	43 1	Elegant e but not ostentatious	278 0
proud L. a power	107 33	Eggs down the vast e drear	107 33	e simplicity of the three per-	
taught king L. Greek	351 17	Eggs down the vast e drear	351 17	cents	440 13
the sons of L. sleep	476 25	Eggs down the vast e drear	476 25	e sufficiency	540 13
why L?	573 3	Eggs down the vast e drear	573 3	Gibbons e	154 13
wind sheet of E's race	230 21	Eggs down the vast e drear	230 21	you e foul	312 3
Edwin break thy L. too	135 14	Eggs down the vast e drear	135 14	Elegant neque e neque urba-	
let me always call you E.	135 14	Eggs down the vast e drear	135 14	132 24	
Edith have seen but an e	173 37	Eggs down the vast e drear	173 37	Fliegenst arbeiter	550 13
invisi ble e	251 10	Eggs down the vast e drear	251 10	Flicky ode and e and sonnet	270 14
F e s e told in broo	31 10	Eggs down the vast e drear	31 10	prefer being the author of	
percept e for dressing e	357 23	Eggs down the vast e drear	357 23	[Gray a L.]	571 15
Place may none those marks e	114 24	Eggs down the vast e drear			

INDEX

- Elephants: e. endorsed with towers 350:8
e. for want of towns 521:18
women and e. never forget 414:14
Elephas: in quo...e. natus 232:7
Elevate: in thoughts more e. 345:29
Elevated: joy of e. thoughts 582:1
Elevates: e. above the vulgar herd 212:22
hope e. 349:13
Elevation: for e. of our thought 574:27
scourged us to an e. 216:7
Eleven: e. buckram men 439:21
he's only e. 219:11
second e. sort of chap 36:2
twixt e. and twelve 431:17
Eleven: h. dark e. hour 393:11
Elf: deceiving e. 288:2
negligent e. 34:7
not a modest maiden e. 236:17
Elfland: horns of E. 538:15
Road to fair E. 32:10
Elf-locks: bakes the e. 477:7
Elgin: stands in E.'s place 188:39
Elginbrodrie: here lie I, Martin E. 326:19
El, Eli, lama sabachthani? 60:52
Elias: unto none...was E. sent 61:26
Elijah: E. passed by him 48:10
Enoch, E., and the Lady 376:1
spirit of E. 48:17
Eliminated: when you have e. the impossible 188:20
Elisha: him...shall E. slay 48:9
rest upon E. 48:17
Elisha: nec me meminisse pigebit E. 554:19
Eliza: so did take E. 281:18
Elizabeth: bright *Occidental Star*, Queen E. 43:24
Mr. Collins...only to change...to E. 22:31
my sonne's wife, E. 267:14
no scandal about Queen E.? 499:28
one name was E. 280:11
Queen E.'s dead 520:9
Servant to Queen E. 232:16
times of great E. 529:7
Elizabeth-Jane Farfrae...not told of my death 237:7
Ellangowan: hearthstone at E. 419:29
on E.'s height 419:35
ride your ways...E. 419:29
Ellen: to wed the fair E. 418:17
Elliot of Kellynch-Hall 22:25
Elliptical billiard balls 220:6
Ellops drear 349:21
Elm: Oak, Elder, E. and Thorn 172:6
signal-e...looks on Ilseley downs 18:21
Elms: e. fade into dimness 17:16
in immemorial e. 539:5
Elm-tree: round the e. bole 92:14
Elope methodically 226:40
Elopement: worked...an e. into...Euclid 188:18
Eloquence: Bag of Parliamentary E. 126:35
e. is *heard* 339:4
e. the soul 345:29
intoxicated with my own e. 181:43
mother of arts and e. 350:11
my books...the e. 486:21
say she uttereth...e. 479:4
talking and e...not the same 280:5
Eloquent: curse of this country...e. men 201:16
discourse most e. music 435:23
e. just, and mighty Death 405:13
her pure and e. blood 186:13
so calm, yet e. 119:2
that old man e. 351:16
Eloquently: so e. bright 355:16
Else: anywhere e. on earth 233:17
never read much...something e. to do 22:24
Elsewhere: not be e. for thousands 362:20
Elsinore: thy wild and stormy steep, E.! 122:7
Elucescebat quoth our friend? 90:1
Elusive: demmed, e. Pimpernel 370:13
Elves: all the criticizing e. 143:24
e. also, whose little eyes glow 246:23
fairy e...some...peasant sees 345:13
make my small e. coats 466:42
Ely: merrily sang the monks in Ely 124:22
Elysian: dead, but in the E. fields 181:20
E., windless, fortunate abodes 497:15
suburb of the life e. 317:12
Elysium: all night sleeps in E. 441:23
my brother he is in E. 482:2
Tochter aus E. 415:21
what E. have ye known? 287:1
Emaciated: prone and e. figure 235:22
Emanation: my E. far within 75:19
Emathian: great E. conqueror 351:15
Embalmed and treasured up 352:7
Embalmer: soft e. of the still mid-night 288:31
Embalming: for my E. (Sweetest) 246:27
Embalms: a precedent e. 180:20, 420:33
Embark: when I e. 528:22
Embarking: your friends are all e. 13:18
Embarras: l'e. des richesses 4:15
Embarrassed: Jack was e. 118:1
transient and e. phantom 182:2
Embattled farmers 199:7
Embers: by the e. in hearthside ease 236:21
full of smoke and e. 280:14
glowing e. through the room 341:16
in our e. 576:17
sunset e. 516:4
Emblazonings: dim e. 285:19
Emblem: e. of his doctrine 212:8
e. o' my dear 107:30
e. of untimely graves 163:29
Emblems of deeds 113:1
Embodied: e. in the mystery of words 579:25
man is an e. paradox 154:23
Embodiment: the Law is the true e. 218:35
Embody: I...e. the Law 218:35
Emboldens: nothing e. sin...as mercy 480:24
Embosomed in the deep 226:13
Emboss: in the Arabian woods e. 351:3
Embower: high over-arch'd e. 344:25
Embrace: as to e. me 351:26
eludes e. 375:4
e. the purpose of God 536:25
his right hand doth e. me 51:45
honour, love, and e. them 86:27
none I think do there e. 333:9
take your last e. 478:44
then pity, then e. 383:27
there I e. and kiss her 262:6
with a stronger faith e. 319:10
Embraced: rash-embraced despair 464:17
Embraces: an age in her e. past 407:18
Embracing: the knight e. Jane 123:2
Embrodered: the strange and sinister e. 268:4
Embroidery: e. of a smock-frock 236:42
e. of poetic dreams 159:25
sad e. wears 342:31(-343)
Embroids: more e. the fray 346:11
Embryo: Chancellor in e. 499:16
Embryos and idiots 346:24
Emendation wrong that cannot 278:25
Emerald: as green as e. 148:25
fourth, an e. 72:1
Kelly from the E. Isle 360:3
like unto an e. 70:36
livelier e. twinkles 536:8
men of the E. Isle 189:21
peach of e. hue 204:3
Emerge: I shall e. one day 94:26
new-bath'd stars e. 17:28(-18)
Emerges: enormous whale e. 503:5
Emerging: descried...an e. prow 18:16
Emergunt: laud facile e. 283:5
Emigravit is the inscription 317:2
Emily: up roos E. 137:33
Emily Jane: a very good girl was E. 217:28
Eminence: bald top of an e. 580:9
that bad e. 345:14
Eminency: some e. in ourselves 248:24
Eminent: proudly e. 345:5
Emit: managed to e. so much smoke 397:6
Emmanuel: come, E. 362:6
Emmet: Robert E. and Wolfe 584:27
Tone 372:9
Emollit: artes e. mores
Emolument: derived any...e. from it 103:3
positions of considerable e. 212:22
Emori: quid moraris e.? 133:3
Emotion: e. recollected in tranquillity 583:4
heart less bounding at e. new 18:30
morality touched by e. 20:11
share in my e. 498:23
with a sweet e. 495:7
Emotions: grounds for the noble e. 412:25
Empêche: cela n'e. pas 216:11
Emperor: by e. and clown 288:1
E. Lamb 307:9
lie by an e.'s side 472:26
looking for the sacred E. 503:15
tent-royal of their e. 443:10
your only e. for diet 436:13
Emphasis: for the sake of e. 144:4
whatever e. of passionate love 399:13
Empythisis is not a disease 514:39
Empire: another mighty E. overthrown 578:4
arch of the rang'd e. fall 423:14
as thy e. must extend 350:10
cut-purse of the e. 435:49
deceased Roman E. 248:23
different parts of the E. in...hostility 222:38
dilapidation into which a great e. must fall 101:30
dismemberment of the E. 222:38
e. is on us bestow'd 158:33
e...power in trust 190:19
every rod...of e. 28:12
Fall-Off-The-Rooshan-E. 178:5
great e. and little minds 101:14
great Mother E...isolated 210:12
historian of the Roman E. 216:28
how is the E.? 216:16
is the...e. unpossess'd? 476:31
Joy, E. and Victory 497:17
love of order...basis of E. 156:27
make us an E. yet 298:23
Neptune's e. 430:15
nor Roman, nor an e. 557:8
on an E.'s dust 113:24
pledge our E. 266:17
preserve the unity of the e. 101:12
rod of e. might have sway'd 230:4
savage wilderness into a glorious e. 101:15
seem to stay a falling e. 161:39
westward the course of e. 43:13
Empire: ni romain, ni e. 557:8
Empire Day: meaning of E. 142:15
Empires: buries e. and cities 217:13
day of E. has come 135:6
faiths and e. gleam 493:25
hatching vain e. 345:25
vaster than e. and more slow 333:8
Employ: fit to e. all the heart 96:21
in some unknown Power's e. 17:6
Employment: chase brave e. 243:28
e. for his idle time 559:15
hand of little e. 437:10
pleasantness of an e...its propriety 23:10
Empoison: an ill word may e. liking 468:26
Empress: court of the E. Josephine 220:27
e...of floures alle. 138:19
general of our gracious e. 445:6
in the Name of the E. 300:12
Emptied of this folk 287:12
Emptier ever dancing in the air 475:19
Empties: his state e. itself 465:21
Emptiness: e. of ages in his face 329:19
hurled their...plans to e. 263:31
little e. of love 84:17
smiles his e. betray 385:32
Emporem: si e. invenerit 415:4
Empty: as e. quite 383:30
crowns are e. things 170:17
e. heads and tongues a-talking 263:18
e., swept, and garnished 59:18
e., vast, and wandering air 476:15
e. words of a dream 81:9
heaven hath my e. words 462:2
idle singer of an e. day 358:25
satisfieth the e. soul 398:15

INDEX

[illegible]

End (cont)		
lest he should make an e	250 2	
let me know mine e	304 8	
let there be an e	94 23	
if e death does e	235 1	
if e we in the e of all things	170 23	
love hath an e	575 4	
made a finer e	443 19	
made a good e	430 33	
make an e the sooner	26 7	
makes me e where I begun	186 25	
my last e like has	46 18	
of making books no e	51 35	
our being e and aim	384 2	
quiet-coloured e of evening	93 12	
reserved for some e	146 7	
right true e of love	184 20	
same thing at once e	89 18	
sans E	206 8	
sensed no private e	385 6	
she had a good e	328 16	
sleep itself must e	85 21	
so shall they e	85 10	
stand up and e you	265 15	
swan like e	404 12	
then the e is known	451 38	
there a n e	420 35	
there a n e of kissing	84 23	
there a n e of May	265 33	
there shall I e	451 30	
they are for the town e	440 34	
this is not the e	144 10	
it is same day e that work	451 37	
will e my run	301 6	
had I e my song	510 20	
to e myself	535 25	
to the e of the road	310 14	
to the e of the town	339 16	
to the very e	410 2	
true beginning of our e	467 28	
what is the chief e of man?	501 9	
what the boys get at once e	272 36	
what the e shall be	334 18	
what will ye do in the e ?	55 23	
whose e is purpose e	440 31	
with it all at 2nd e	103 57	
would without e separate or rest	354 1	
wrought the e without e	345 15	
And all be-all and the e here	457 7	
Enlace Presents e Abenets	306 5	
old loves e thee	143 14	
Endeared more e pipe to the spirit	287 8	
Endearing e elegance of female friendship	278 20	
those e young charms	356 11	
Endearment each fond e tries	224 21	
<i>Endeavour all the more e</i>	725 9	
Endavour all death e	84 19	
by no e	221 1	
disappointment all I e and	235 8	
disinterested e to learn the best	19 12	
e and divorce	206 22	
now mad e	576 10	
too painful an e	254 34	
Endeavours whose high e	575 5	
Endled Day Thou givest us e e in thee	165 47	
Georges e	399 52	
no end e how it e	203 1	
summer is e	55 16	
Endrberry The Brides of E.	267 12	
Ending agony and that has beginning and the e	84 45	
never e, all beginning	801 9	
our tedious song have e	341 23	
was to begin and never e	575 81	
will e at labour	249 38	
to the e of the world	444 22(445)	
Endless sentences running to a point e	337 2	
Endless all the road you tread	265 21	
Endless e, and sublime	144 31	
e extension of unhappy love e, second e	56 45	
Endowed elephant with towers	319 8	
Endure e, and e, or deal	358 44	
Ends, all the e about it at last e by the best means	266 10	
consequence turns and a	521 1	

Ends (cont.)	
delays have dangerous e	445 24
e all other deeds	476 33
e all our month long love?	81 12
e of Being	88 24
e of the world	374 10
enough for nature a e	327 19
ever nobler e	533 26
from the e of the earth	294 27
hope of all the e of the earth	305 28
make both e meet	212 17
nothing begins and nothing e	544 2
odd old e stol n forth of holy writ	476 12
our e by our beginnings know shapes our e	172 12
to gain some private e	437 27
serve our private e	225 21
to the e of all the earth	143 6
to the undiscovered e	301 25
Endued thank God e with such qualities	41 17
Endurance e and courage of my companions	198 3
e, foresight strength patient e is godlike	416 7
Endure all death I could e	540 21
all pains the spirit must e	316 15
all that human hearts e	349 10
but thou shalt e	17 24
can e the stings	278 20
e in him	308 2
e his own despair	155 12
e not yet a breach	278 24
e their going hence	559 7
e what can't be mended	186 23
e what it once possessed	454 28
e you a little longer	402 6
let us e an hour	149 14
more able to e	263 16
nought e I ut Mutability playe e	575 7
see how our works e	495 20
she shall e	95 23
stubborn to e	295 10
stuff did not e	413 31
their dwelling places shall e	308 5
this government cannot e	432 23
to enjoy life or to e it	395 1
we fiesit e	314 28
what nature itself can e	377 27
what nature itself can e	268 32
Endured e through watches of the dark	545 10
intolerable not to be e	476 11
most tolerable and not to be e	464 35
much is to be e	278 16
what tortures you e	199 23
Endures Love that e for a breath shame	522 5
to be loved e	231 3
Indureth e all things he that e to the end has mercy e for ever	66 45
praise e for ever	55 30
Enduring art alone e stays e power, not ourselves with e things	400 4 308 25 570 13
Indymion in L. I slept headlong the moon sleeps with I	200 7 405 22
Enemies all our e having surrendered	144 17
I say d about with many e choice of I e	481 7 579 6
curse mine e	16 20
d pped in the blood of thine e	396 13
e of Lazarus shal I say this e of England	240 10 271 11
fnd out there e now giving I in e the o p	451 9 511 3
his e I will tickle the dust his e "I tasted-cheese"	370 25 128 7
if laws are their e	103 15
let his e be scattered makes friends of e	395 4 415 12
mine e cast me in the teeth mountains make e nations	394 30 102 41
not rule of the e	310 25
my most intimate e	24 24
shall do to me e	249 1
our e and wanderers	249 1
our e have led us to the mid	113 1

INDEX

Enemies (cont.)

overthrown more than your e. 426:24
smote his e. in the hinder parts 397:1
speak with their e. in the gate 399:35
thine e. thy footstool 398:23
to forgive e. H— does pretend 74:16
trophies unto the e. of truth 86:4
we ought to forgive our e. 25:3
wound the head of his e. 396:10
Enemy: common e. of man 458:34
consider every man your e. who 362:16
devised by the e. 476:40
do be my e. 74:17
e. faints not 147:8
e. hath done this 59:26
e. in their mouths 471:22
e. of the good 557:5
e. to mankind 484:8
for a flying e. 115:10
found me, O mine e.? 48:12
great e. of reason, virtue 86:26
hasn't an e. in the world 570:23
here comes the e. 154:25
here shall he see no e. 427:7
he who has one e. 201:23
his e.. sowed tares 59:25
how goes the e.? 406:9
I impeach the common e. 101:27
invasion of a common e. 305:1
last e.. death 67:9
mine e.'s dog 454:13
mortal's chiefest e. 459:28
my e. is dead 567:5
my name .terrible to the e. 441:25
my vision's greatest e. 74:10
near'st and dearest e. 440:10
O cunning e. 462:1
O thou e. 392:13
our friends, the e. 43:10
poverty.. great e. to..happiness 275:5
spoils of the e. 329:16
still the e. 392:8
sweet e., France 501:28
that old e. the gout 253:5
there he met his e. 294:12
weak invention of the e. 144:27
what effect.. upon the e. 564:21
worst friend and e...Death 84:18
Energetic: his e. fist 221:19
Energies: the e. of our system will decay 29:19
Energy: E. is Eternal Delight 77:6
majestic march and e. divine 386:17
modes of the divine e. 200:29
your courage, your e., your patience 305:1
Enfants: *décordé.. tous ses e. e. de la patrie* 552:17
les e. terribles 412:1
Enfold: inviolate Rose e. me 214:5
Enfolding sunny spots 585:23
Enforce a desperate amour 151:32
Enforce a desperate amour 111:7
Enforced: e. ceremony 111:7
much e., shows a hasty spark 451:9
Enforcement: gentleness my strong e. 451:25
Enforcing thame 427:19
Engagement: loose from every honourable e. 187:4
Engarlanded: brambles pale with mist e. 101:37
Engendered: e. in the eyes 18:31
it is e. 464:13
Engenders: mule that e. nothing 470:23
Engine: e. that moves 181:38
put this e. to our ears 237:26
reasoning e. lies 519:11
that curious e., your white hand 407:22
that devilish iron e. 563:11
two-handed e. at the door 509:25
wit's an unruly e. 342:29
Engineer: e. hoist with his own petar 243:32
sometimes the e. 436:8
Engines: e. to play a little on our own 243:32
these, my e. 102:4
you mortal e. 299:4
England: alas, alas, for E. 472:3
be E. what she will 140:24
between France and E...the sea 142:32
269:12

England (cont.)

body of E.'s 84:21
bow was made in E. 187:12
Cambridgeshire of all E. 84:12
children in E...breaking 10:10
cold queen of E. 141:4
cottage homes of E. 241:13
country men of E. 373:11
crews at E.'s feet 122:6
defence of E. 29:15
dust whom E. bore 84:21
enemies of E. 263:11
E.—a happy land 143:1
E. as the predominant member 409:8
E.1 awakel 75:11
E., bound in 474:23
E. breed again 189:8
E. does not love coalitions 180:23
E. expects 362:23
E., full of sin 243:29
E. has saved herself 379:16
E. hath need of thee 577:14
E., home and beauty 79:15
E. is a paradise for women 109:29
E.! model to thy inward greatness 443:13
E...most potent in potting 471:10
E. mourns for her dead 72:22
E., my E. 241:25, 26
E...rest but true 448:2
E. shall bide 303:6
E.'s on the anvil 294:22
E.'s the one land 84:12
E. talked of ale 141:25
E...the workshop of the world 150:14
E was merry E. 418:24
E., we love thee better 549:5
E. will have her neck wrung 144:9
E., with all thy faults 162:43
E...wont to conquer others 474:24
E.'s greatest son 537:18
E.'s green and pleasant land 75:16
E's green and pleasant bowers 75:12
E.'s Jane 297:20
E.'s Milton equals both 160:24
ere E.'s griefs began 224:14
for E.'s sake 362:31
for ever E. 84:21
France...influenced manners in E. 102:19
further off from E. 129:24
get me to E. once again 84:12
Greece, Italy and E. did adorn 193:9
green fields of E. 147:10
happy is E. 288:23, 24
Harry E. and Saint George 443:27
heralds of E.'s Marshal 142:4
here did E. help me 92:18
high road that leads him to E. 271:8
I am E.'s Queen 298:30
I am in E. everywhere 86:28
if E. was what E. seems 301:2
in E...given to horses 277:29
in E.—now! 92:14
in E. to take a prey 30:5
in E.'s realm for ever 363:6
in this Realm of E. 401:12
Ireland gives E. her soldiers 337:10
knew what E. means 140:25
let not E. forget her precedence 352:24
lights of E. watch the ships of E. 295:12
lost the last of E. 42:14
mad, and sent into E. 437:14
Man of E. circled by the sands 335:27
martial airs of E. 563:5
men of E. 102:24
men of E., wherefore plough? 498:17
men that worked for E. 140:24
meteor flag of E. 123:12
noon strikes on E. 208:5
nor, E.! did I know 577:4
not..that Old E. is lost 273:18
of a king of E. too 198:11
of all the trees in E. 172:6, 7
Oh, to be in E. 92:14
old E. to adorn 303:5
old E.'s winding sheet 73:28(-74)
oldest singer.. E. bore 524:20
on E.'s pleasant pastures seen 75:16
organ-voice of E. 529:17
our banner of E. blew 529:4
our E. is a garden 296:30

England (cont.)

our E.'s Alfred 537:24
our E. to his Italy 96:19
our noble E.'s praise 322:17
pastoral heart of E. 404:22
poison E. at her roots 79:13
rather..E. should be free than .sober 327:8
rightwise King born of all E. 328:3
roast beef of E. 204:13
since he stood for E. 140:25
slaves cannot breathe in E. 162:42
sleep in old E.'s heart 562:21
small states..Elizabethan E. 267:9
stately homes of E. 241:12
such night in E. ne'er had been 322:18
suspended in favour of E. 489:31
take my drum to E. 363:2
that knuckle-end of E. 504:22
that shire..the heart of E. 189:17
there'll always be an E. 373:15
they that rule in E. 140:24
this aged E. 200:3
this E. 474:22
this E. never did 448:2
thoughts by E. given 84:21
to E. to carry 189:8
unless proud E. keep 188:32
upon E.'s mountains green 75:16
wake up, E. 216:15
we are the people of E. 141:28
we have in E. a..bashfulness 2:24
what appears in E.'s case 159:24
where an immortal E. sits 141:14
who dies if E. live? 296:20
whoever wakes in E. 92:14
who only E. know 296:3
whose limbs were made in E. 443:26
with E.'s own coal 294:34
world where E. is finished 339:7
worse E. 273:32
ye Mariners of E. 123:10
you gentlemen of E. 373:12
English: abusing..the king's E. 465:33
among the E. Poets 290:11
attain an E. style 278:9
boy, half-French, half-E. 445:14
breathing E. air 84:21
buy my E. posies 296:15
created the E. mad 298:12
Dr. Johnson's morality...as English 239:8
E. army..Irish general 490:39
E. Flag was flown 296:5
E...foul-mouthed 240:10
E. grew polite 296:8
E...least..philosophers 28:32
E. lord should lightly me 31:6
E. make it their abode 557:23
E...meet and dine somewhere 269:20
E. Mercuries 443:12
E. subject's sole prerogative 193:42
E. take their pleasures sadly 517:23
E. that of the sea 125:23, 407:1
E. they be and Japanee 301:4
E. unofficial rose 84:9
E...very little..inferior to the Scotch 365:9
E. Virgil 291:16
E. winter 116:47
father of E. criticism 278:6
fine old E. gentleman 8:5
good E. hospitality 77:5
grave where E. oak 238:26
happy E. child 527:5
humility..clothe an E. dean 164:14
if he went among the E. 36:16
in favour of boys learning E. 144:16
made our E. tongue a galli-mauffy 511:1
make his E. swete 137:4
marks our E. dead 301:23
my E. text is chaste 217:4
my native E. 474:14
not E. armour left, nor any E. thing 140:12
not rest in an E. grave 119:33
off E. in mak'ng was the beste 321:10
one E. book..only..the Bible 20:4
one E. tear o'er E. dust 323:9
one pair of E. legs 444:4

INDEX

English (cont.)		Enjoyed (<i>enjoy</i>)		Enrichen <i>sollist Dul</i>	223 18
O noble L.	443 8	e th e self same l ight	345 17	I nter although I e not	543 4
On you not lest E	443 25	e if not e	168 7	e before you e upon him	306 28
Our E. dead	443 24	E little to be e	278 16	e Caesar	449 10
out of French into E.	355 14	that bards of old e in you	75 18	e into the courts of the Lord	307 5
piece of L. grass trampled	234 4	what peaceful hours I once e	161 2	e into the joy of thy lord	60 30
rilling L. drunken	141 31	Enjoying all e, what content-		e these enchanted woods	336 43
Roman-Saxon Danish Norman		ment?	345 34	e hardly e into the kingdom	62 35
L.	170 13	forgive a man for not e Aldon	306 32	e King of England cannot e	370 11
strung them on an L. thread	320 6	think it worth e	101 9	e king of glory e may	421 3
take of L. earth	305 5	which is the e of it	37 32	e rich man e into the kingdom	60 3
ta ent of our L. ns son	101 53	Enjoyment such serene e	335 22	e that ah may e in	509 12
these L. fields thus upland	18 31	unless it from e apring	545 16	e ye cannot e now	575 10
to be an L. king	140 12	was it done with e ?	413 10	e ye who e here	170 17
trick of our L. nation	441 24	Enjoyments friends e	263 25	Entered e into their labours	61 13
well of L. undefled	510 3	if it were not for its e	578 37	e into the springs of the sea	40 22
wet bird haunted E. lawn	17 10	Enjoy e himself for a noble		e full of wrath	121 7
when the L. began to hate	309 30	purpose	243 14	e ne to be more	180 31
when you L. think of the E.	188 8	every flower e the air	582 9	e Integrate to e our hands	184 30
wh to the L. men	130 3	now e his age	104 21	e Interpe to all period pow t and e	503 2
with E. instinct fraught	76 13	Enlarge e diminish Interline	521 26	e is sick	481 3
wood of L. bows	183 31	e my life	270 7	e hazard in the glorious e	144 12
Fnl shman as I am an E.	187 12	to e or illustrate this	100 25	e nurse of heroic e	102 13
as thorough an L.	370 8	enlargement of the language	277 22	e Interpretis you e railroad	413 1
broad-shoulder d genus! E.	294 6	Frightened on the e mind	546 9	e Interprets e of great pith and	
thro her L. and I send	530 9	Lameth with Predestination		moment	434 4
dying L.	570 70	round e me	207 10	e impediments to great e	26 34
e thou for E. or Jew	505 25	with I redemist Fulv round e	207 11	e Interprising burglar	221 33
L. content to say nothing	74 14	Fnmaty at e with joy	576 10	e Intern e into one's soul	380 25
L. does not travel to see Eng	274 30	covert e	441 7	e him that e next	431 30
Lishmen	512 10	Fns that fa s field of E.	347 8	e Entertain e divine Zenocrate	373 10
Patter d is a lamb	133 1	Fnmms L du ben	557 5	e e him like a stranger	121 7
I never enjoy myself except	243 14	with F e	154 43	e the full pile of France	443 8
I not easily believ'd	25 30	Fnmms les oeillets e vous coustent	12 10	e this stately stranger	100 1
L. a privilege of doing as he likes	10 29	Fnmms no amis, les e	43 10	e us with no north	553 6
for an L. to open his mouth	490 44	Innu M L. the time-killer	406 0	e some second guest to e	186 8
he is an L.	221 24	Inmyux le secret de	557 13	e you sir, I e	453 31
ill nature d thing an F	170 12	Inmyux hors le genre e	537 6	e Intertained angels unswayed	60 32
last great h.	537 13	Lno L. was omnipotent	514 2	e Intertaining as e as a Persian	
never find an E. in the wrong	490 35	soar with E.	514 2	e Tale	272 18
no L. unmoved	211 37	Enoch L. Fish and the Lady	376 1	e very e to myself	155 27
not deserving of the name of E	78 25	L. walked with God	44 35	e Entertainment dull thy palm with	
not one L.	559 1	Enormous through the Sacred		e	431 28
one L. could best three French		town	41 32	e joint and not an e	235 6
men	2 10	Enough e for modesty e	65 6	e my I	566 17
preads which cleave to a		e for nature e ends	327 14	e other custom of e	47 17
true L.	2 10	e if somewhat ing	573 27	e what lenten e	449 17
rel gious sights of an F	251 10	e of science and of att e	55 16	e Entertains the harmless day	583 10
unintelligent young E. of our		e that he heard it said	89 10	e Entrails except you e me	195 10
upper class	10 27	frat cries, I hold e l	461 14	e Entrailed surprised but not e	340 30
wh at an L. bel erest heresy	491 4	it is e	59 53	e what her eyes e	155 5
word of an L.	13 1	Lord Elia had had quite e	141 31	e Entrails the crimson stomacher	240 4
Fnl thimen abund nature of E.	377 30	love is e	359 6	e Enthroned e in the hearts of	
breeds har L.	303 15	oysters never had e	318 2	e kings	454 33
find L. doing it	490 35	pattottism is not e	314 8	e i the market place	444 7
first to f L. L.	312 12	quite e to get	179 15	e Enthusiasm e moves the world	20 20
the very name as E.	370 15	three questions and that is e	125 40	e in the light of e	309 15
honest L.	303 13	two serve	473 14	e nothing achieved without e	420 9
mad dog and an L.	137 25	was it not e ?	469 25	e Enthusiastic praise with e tone	210 25
poorer drink of E.	25 15	Enraged I write	338 15	e Enthusiasts few e speak the	
we a the grand L.	539 70	Interupted m n	503 6	e truth	30 20
when twai meet	377 34	Enrich e my heart mouth lands	245 9	e Fence e the dewy feather sleep	341 22
Eng a other sorrows	469 43	e not the heart			

INDEX

Envieth: charity e. not	66:45	Equals: awkward..in the society		Error (cont.)	
Envious: e. and calumniating time	481:21	of his e.	306:17	makes e. a fault	244:1
e. fever	481:5	disinterested commerce be-		many an e. . . rush into the State	405:3
Environ: what perils do e.	110:29	tween e.	226:34	most gratuitous form of e.	196:20
Environed with a great ditch	167:13	little friendship..between e.	26:13	mountainous e.	429:9
Envisage circumstance, all calm	286:16	supreme above his e.	344:22	O hateful e.	451:40
Envy: attracts the e. of the world	100:22	Equator: as far as the E.	543:7	show..that he is in e.	315:8
by whom, e., or resentment	142:29	quarrellin wi' the e.	365:12	stalking horse to e.	78:12
death..extinguisheth e.	26:4	speak disrespectfully of the E.!	504:21	stronger than all the hosts of e.	98:1
e. and calumny	492:7	<i>Equi: lente currite noctis e.</i>	330:7	what damned e., but	464:14
e. and wrath shorten the life	57:5	<i>Equilibrium: Orden..es..un e.</i>	214:2	Error: <i>me malus abstulit e.</i>	556:4
e., hatred, and malice	388:46	Equilibrium: order is..an e.	214:2	Errors: <i>remota e. nebula</i>	283:15
e. is a kind of praise	215:28	Equinox: who knows when was		Errors: adore our e.	425:2
e. never makes holiday	25:9	the e.?	87:18	amusing with numerous e.	227:14
e. no man's happiness	427:27	Equipment: shabby e. always de-		e., like straws	193:20
e.'s a sharper spur	215:23	teriorating	197:9	e. of a wise man	73:15
e...the dull unletter'd small	164:17	<i>Equitem: post e...Cura</i>	259:16	more harmful than reasoned e.	266:23
I e. not...the captive	532:19	<i>satis est e. mihi plaudere</i>	261:20	some female e.	385:12
our scorn, not e. raise	215:28	Equity: convinced of its justice		Errs: man e., till his strife is over	223:15
Pride, E., Malice	308:13	and e.	409:8	Err: those dreadful e.	250:31
self-seeking, e., low design	308:11	law of humanity, justice, e.	101:26	<i>Erbuit: Deum vidit, et e.</i>	165:25
Shelley, whom e. never touched	309:20	Equivalent: allowance..without		<i>Eruet: obscurata diu...vocalula</i>	257:20
stirr'd up with e. and revenge	344:16	an e.	277:31	Erupt: excède,—evade,—e.	251:20
through e. of the devil	56:22	Equivocate: I will not e.	215:17	<i>Erupt: excessit, evasit, e.</i>	145:13
toil, e., want	279:4	Equivocation: e. of the fiend	461:5	Eruption: some strange e. to our	
too low for e.	158:15	e. will undo us	437:12	state	430:12
Enwrought with golden..light	584:17	Equivocator: here's an e.	458:18	Esau: E...is a hairy man	44:59
Epaule: any e. I could have worn	547:2	<i>Equo ne credite</i>	553:27	E. selleth his birthright	6:4
Ephesians: great is Diana of the		<i>Equus: solve senescentem...e.</i>	256:15	E. was a cunning hunter	44:57
E.	65:8	Eradicating: without e. the virtue	226:31	hands of E.	45:1
Ephesus: fought with beasts at E.	67:10	Erastian: Esasene, E. Whig	140:28	<i>Escalier: l'esprit de l'e.</i>	130:6
Ephod: girded with a linen e.	47:2	Ercles: this is E.' vein	466:26	Escape: beauty..provides e.	266:16
Ephraim: E...the strength of my		Erebus: dark as E.	465:20	e. from rope and gun	214:34
head	395:23	not E. itself	449:7	e. into..philosophy	265:13
grapes of E.	46:53	Erect: above himself..e. himself	168:5	e. me? Never	92:41
Epic: forgot his e...art	386:13	e. and tall, godlike e.	347:10	e. the uphill	409:17
legend of an e. hour	141:16	e. upon two legs	179:11	few e. that distinction	550:28
Mr. Wordsworth's e. poetry	240:7	grows e., as that comes home	186:25	let me ever e. them	400:15
Epictetus: as well as translate E.	270:5	our two souls..e. and strong	88:19	let no guilty man e.	229:2
Epicture: the e. would say	505:4	raise and e. the mind	24:16	make a way to e.	66:38
<i>Epiciur: de grege porcum</i>	256:27	Erected: e. into a system of Gov-		what struggle to e.?	287:7
Epicturus: he was E. owne sone	137:9	ernment:	223:1	Escaped: e. even as a bird	399:32
I held E. strong	451:34	for cowards were e.	106:24	e. from the people of Basing	311:5
Epicycle: cycle and e.	348:30	high e. thoughts	501:16	e. with the skin of my teeth	49:4
Epigram: what is an E.?	151:14	least e. spirit	345:9	fancies that..e.	95:21
Epigrams: despotism tempered by		with e. eyes	194:25	Escapes: painful e. of fitful life	80:17
e.	126:12	with e. look	193:41	Escapeth: him that e. the sword	48:9
Epilogue: needs no e.	428:40	Erecting: there e. new	332:12	Eschew evil	394:2
Epistles: obscure e. of love	482:34	Eremite: nature's..sleepless E.	288:17	Escorial: Tom Jones..outlive..	
<i>Epistula: verbosa et grandis e.</i>	283:18	Eremites and friars'	346:24	the E.	216:17
Epitaph: believe a woman or an e.	117:13	Eric: call me E.	203:34	Eskdale and Liddesdale	420:8
better have a bad e.	433:29	Erickin: any beastly E.	304:47	<i>Espace: l'utilité..n'est pas en l'e.</i>	354:20
not remembered in thy e.	441:1	Erin: E. go brag!	122:11	<i>Espace: le silence éternel de ces é.</i>	374:1
that may be his e.	513:36	E., the tear and the smile	356:17	<i>Espagnol: je parle e. à Dieu</i>	136:13
Epitaphs: nice derangement of e.	500:20	poor Exile of E.	122:10	<i>Esperance! Percy</i>	440:33
of worms and e.	475:6	Eros: Anteros and E.	543:18	<i>Espineux: un chemin aspre et e.</i>	355:2
Epithet: too foul an e. for thee	331:1	unarm, E.	425:21	Esouse the everlasting Sea	582:7
Epithets: sensitive to e. like these	40:26	Err: better to e. with Pope	117:14	Espoused: my fairest, my e.	348:1
stuff'd with e. of war	469:20	mortal, and may e.	501:7	my late e. Saint	351:24
Epitome: all mankind's e.	190:22	most may e. as grossly	190:28	<i>Espirit: l'e. de l'escalier</i>	180:6
London is the e. of our times	200:2	reaz'ning but to e.	383:22	<i>le peuple n'a guère d'e.</i>	97:33
Epoch: chapter..completed from		shall not e. therein	54:4	Esquire: an e.'s son	29:22
e. to e.	127:16	to e. is human	383:2	Essay: make a short e.	102:8
Equal: admitted to that e. sky	383:12	unbelief is sure to e.	161:20	Essays: my e...come home to men	25:15
all men are created e. 11:11,	268:19	Errand: joyous E.	207:30,32	worse e.	488:5
	314:12	upon a thankless e.	405:7	Essence: e. of innumerable bio-	
all shall e. be	218:22	warlike e. went	322:22	graphics	125:32
as if they were e.	212:5	what thy e.?	307:34	e. of war is violence	324:23
e. and one with me	524:5	Errands: e. for the Ministers of		fellowship with e.	284:25
e. division of unequal earnings	198:21	State	218:23	his glassy e.	461:31
e. friend	518:1	meet to be sent on e.	451:5	purest e. of a human soul	127:28
e. society with them	158:4	Errant: ears like e. wings	140:21	so..uncompounded is their e.	344:29
e. to the whole of that commerce	100:22	<i>Errare: e...malo cum Platone</i>	145:23	Essenced: his long e. hair	323:1
e. to what the author promised	270:25	<i>unde..passimque cidere e.</i> 320:30(-321)		Essene, Erastian Whig	140:28
e...within the Church's gate	244:5	Erred: we have e.	388:10	Establish: revere, e. and defend	42:1
I am e. and whole	524:1	wisest men have e.	350:26	Established: every word..e.	67:39
in the dust be e. made	501:5	Erring: e. lace	246:4	in mercy..e.	53:24
man e., unclassed	497:12	e. on ventiferous ripen	251:19	or so sure e.	388:4
Nature, with e. mind	15:12	e. sister's shame	117:40	Estate: comfortable e. of widow-	
sees with e. eye	383:10	extravagant and e. spirit	430:19	hood	214:20
some animals..more e. than		to check the e.	573:28	content thyself with thine e.	518:2
others	370:16	which e. men call Chance	340:29	e., good fame	199:12
though e. to all things	225:27	Erroneous: profane, e., and vain	110:35	fallen from his high e.	191:7
with e. mind	193:17	Error: all men are liable to e.	315:9	Fourth E.	126:29
with th' Eternal..e. in strength	345:15	by e. to his fate..consented	280:10	fourth e. of the realm	324:22
Equality: men of culture..true		charged the troops of e.	86:4	had a great e.	5:10
apostles of e.	19:26	e. is immense	78:11	have you an e. in Greenland?	233:7
never be e. in the servants' hall	36:1	e. of the moon	473:16	man of mean e.	188:33
Equalled: e. with them in renown	346:20	he was guilty of no e.	85:1	mind, body, or e.	389:17
whom reason hath e.	344:22	if this be e.	483:7	nor born in any high e.	4:7
Equally: her gifts..bestowed e.	426:18	in endless e. hurled	383:22	order'd their e.	3:15

INDEX

Estate (cont.)	
relief of man's e	24 14
steals your whole e	214 10
they had his e	190 24
with the e o' the world un-	
done	461 6
Fastes e, degrees and offices	464 1
tles of e	243 23
I seem lessened my e of a king	377 18
they give to get e	216 12
Extremest rule e	483 10
e we him not	351 18
I amble Mr F an e man	174 38
I amate holds his e and dignity	451 13
thou know at thy e	487 23
Ee wasion degraded in their own	
e	210 26
Estranged seeming e	252 10
I strange unplumb'd, salt, e sea	16 10
I think of past and e	134 20
I strider slum'd like e	440 17
Inventive wish e	
I tu lute	120 12, 449 31
Itan run's d pat	242 2
Piat FE est mot	318 21
Feelings chime an e an fans	209 18
Pient Patience I lepetit	100 34
Iternal condition, life vigilance	167 25
I energy is Delight	77 6
e artists in Circumstance	235 20
e glory thou shalt win	99 8
e in the heavens	67 24
e not ourselves	20 17
e Now	183 2
I Love e E. Paul	17 12
e bath of heat rest	103 37
e apt it of the chastest mind	114 35
e summer gilds tlen yet	114 31
e summer in l soul	251 16
e triangle	10 11
I auated by the mind	376 13
heav'n e year to time	102 38
how brings e	351 17
e in lips to time	446 18
in themselves e	124 19
e let us swear e friendship	124 15
let us swear e friendship p	304 26
lose not the things e	390 47
e mine e jewel	455 34
mounts to e life	16 13
of th I come beam	346 15
our e home	362 0
our e life	338 35
potion of the E.	497 5
e cepe in ane night	223 24
that I and God	80 14
the summer shall not fade	454 18
to be loye e	475 3
where the E. are	402 16
with e this awrit	254 17
with th I to be deemed equal	254 17
Eternal y thy joy and crown e	254 17
we wale e	185 16
Eterne nature's copy s not e	452 6
Erest I said I'd	214 3
Eterna sens con'd of two e	185 14
e consummation not l.	216 25
Eternity and the	257 12
labe to l	216 25
denned from here in E.	297 27
day pass the past E.	114 6
dusties at it as at e	351 17
dewdrops of vas e	373 0
dew Eternu	346 18
e in an hour	75 15
e in love why I me	71 17
I thought	375 81
I to a rest	8 61
e stage in a rest	105 6
I I was e passing dreadful	
glorious	1 11
e was in a line	413 17
e was in that moment	17 15
frown e and th e not l.	5 13 10
I from the Nether	410 21
I had a corner and l.	384 25
I gave you s	473 27
image of a	114 11
on I young one	7 18
isf more than to say	1 11

[illegible]

Eve (<i>cont.</i>)	
I from his side arose	11 2
I upon the first of Men	240 10
I with her basket	240 10
I, with her body white	240 10
e a one star	230 10
every e I say	81 10
fairest of her daughters E	347 12
fallen sons of E	142 11
from noon to dewy e	345 12
meekest E	132 21
nor L the rites refused	347 15
not sure this e	91 13
one of L's family	252 10
on St Gallowglass a T	141 10
O pensive E	153 23
purpureal E	574 2
ships becalmed at e	147 6
so courses all L a daughters	466 13
summer e — or sprung	114 5
through the land at e	538 0
to L's moon	544 17
warbled at e	351 12
when L span	235 7
when the e is cool	85 13
Eve Jap, apins the brown e	376 0
Evelyn Hope is dead	91 20
Eve at e ere the sun was art	590 12
dilem and crisp and e	361 10
e dilemma e	104 27
e so some Lord Jesus	71 13
grey hood in L	340 8
heavy with the e	544 21
how can you write so e ?	22 30
soft as the breath of e	21 0
sweet approach of e	346 20
with the dew at e	525 31
would God it were e	46 24
Even fall brought him home at e	538 30
Even his hand and justice	437 8
Evening addressed six e hours	101 12
all that ever went with the dress	318 19
as an e dragon came	331 2
autumn e	405 12
but haste the e star	348 38
came still on e	347 10
come in the e	160 47
cool of the e	506 1
dew of the e shun	129 3
each e across close	218 13
e and the morning the first	
day	44 3
e fall of the lunnet a wings	895 12
e spread out against the sky	107 15
e most usher night	491 20
e of my age	412 7
e on the olden	208 0
e sacrifice	400 13
e star Love a harbinger	340 26
expects his e prey	240 23
fares than the e a r	330 6
from e rose to morning	491 22
grateful e nil L	347 23
on the e it ut down	307 15
in the e withhold not	51 30
it is a beautiful e	577 3
it was a summer e	507 1
I fe a root e	356 7
I ka an e gone	512 9
never morning wore to e	331 6
on the e dirms	405 1
on a summer e, in his tent	441 17
ply her e rare	240 31
prose ran pa nt e	337 14
quiet-colored end of e	91 10
sad y descends the autumn e	17 16
sladows of the e	34 33
sworn the e shades prevail	218 19
Swamp of the e	364 4
til the e comes	541 23
two ght and e bell	354 10
until the e	277 15
wearing out I fe e	161 31
welcome peaceful e in	95 19
when e L	274 1
with L an a ny e	445 9
with L amuses the e	445 9
yer the L to e	445 9
your shew at e	445 9
From night he comes on chosen e	162 21

INDEX

Evening-star; e., Love's harbinger	349:26	Everyone: e. against e.	248:18	Evil (<i>cont.</i>)	
moon's and e.'s at once	92:33	e...comes round by Rome	96:4	notorious e. liver	390:1
sunset and e.	528:22	e. else is They	303:18	not rendering e. for e.	70:3
Evensong: at last the belles ringeth		rule applies to e.	222:7	obscures the show of e.	404:14
to e.	239:6	stop e. from doing it	243:1	of moral e. and of good	581:16
but to the e.	246:12	when e. is somehodge	218:30	only c. that walks invisible	346:28
Event: experience from this great		Everything: as. . .Macaulay is of e.	335:13	out of good. . .find means of e.	344:17
e.	351:7	carry e. before me in that House	181:26	overcome e. with good	66:7
how much the greatest e.	210:20	e. by starts	190:22	prevention from e.	329:8
make sure of the e. first	558:28	e...good for something	193:36	resist not e.	57:50
one august e.	235:16	e...hath two handles	109:17	resist the e.	3:18
one e. happeneth to. . .all	51:2	e. that he wants	265:1	root of all e.	68:52
one far-off divine e.	533:31	e. that lives, lives not alone	74:3	shall there he e. in a city	55:55
too precisely on the e.	436:16	e. that's in it	297:12	shattering all e. customs	530:30
Eventful: this strange e. history	427:21	e. you ought to he	221:42	some e. heath hath devoured him	45:15
Eventide: fast falls the e.	322:1	I'll tell thee e. I can	131:22	speak e. of dignities	70:8
Events: confus'd e. new-hatch'd	458:21	know a little of e.	7:4	stifling it would he an e.	338:27
coming e. cast their shadows	122:22	knows the price of e.	570:1	sufficient unto the day is the e.	58:15
e. have controlled me	314:4	nought is e.	504:9	their deeds were e.	63:10
e. in the womb of time	470:18	place for e.	503:8	thing of e.	380:26
e. which they did not cause	235:22	sans e.	427:21	unruly e.	69:37
strange and terrible e.	425:25	smattering of e.	174:6	vice. . .lost half its e.	102:14
Eventum: <i>ad e. festinat</i>	256:1	they told me I was e.	454:6	we have the e. spirits too	506:10
Ever: at once and e.	151:33	way to he a bore. . .say e.	557:13	what all the blessed E.'s for	89:36
be loved by, for e.	96:25	Everywhere: always is All e.	185:9	while the e. days come not	51:33
cramp'd for e.	281:27	centre is e.	10:17	wisdom lays on e. men	163:45
ecstasy of being e.	87:21	e. that Mary went	233:23	with Predestined E.	207:11
e. do nothing hut that	485:27	Gods see e.	315:28	withstand in the e. day	68:11
e. shall be	388:14	his behaviour e.	403:12	Eviler spirit than you	506:19
fades for e. and for e.	540:32(-541)	I am in England e.	86:28	Evils: death. . .the least of all e.	27:42
for e. and for e. farewell, Cas-		it cometh e.	199:1	don't. . .make imaginary e.	226:35
sius	451:37	one enemy. . .e.	201:23	e. which never arrived	199:25
for e. dead	155:21	out of the e.	326:17	greatest of e...poverty	490:3
for e. in joy	96:21	that all men e. could be free	314:3	must expect new e.	26:30
for e. wilt thou love	287:9	water, water, e.	149:6	notes. . .necessary e.	278:22
for e. with the Lord	355:9	Eyes: dream on summer e.	342:7	pitch our e. there	461:35
gone, and for e.	416:23	Evidence: compelled. . .to give in e.	435:35	turn from us all those e.	389:11
gone for e. and e. by	535:43	evidence of things not seen	69:13	two weak e.	427:20
if for e., still for e.	117:34	it's not e.	179:15	when e. are most free	449:6
it may be for e.	166:24	only e. of life	363:15	Evolution: e...homogeneity to..	
lost it for e.	97:29	some circumstantial e. is very		heterogeneity	508:25
punctually come for e. and e.	567:24	strong	547:4	some call it e.	131:30
talked on for e.	239:21	Evil: Alexander. . .did me much e.	69:3	Ewe: at the e. milking	198:18
that e. this should be	149:6	all constraint. . .is e.	163:45	one little e. lamb	47:33
that For E.	293:7	all e. shed away	84:21	tupping your white e.	469:29
they are gone for e.	329:9	all e. thoughts	389:32	whereof the e. not bites	480:12
think that we build for e.	413:12	all. . .is to do me e.	395:14	Ewer: as safe in a golden e.	90:33
yesterday, and today, and for e.	69:23	all partial e.	383:21	Ewes: milk my e. and weep	485:32
Ever-burning: Berenice's e. hair	135:15	all punishment. . .e.	42:22	my e. breed not	35:21
Ever-during: e. dark	346:20	be not overcome of e.	66:7	Ewigkeit: afay in de e.	313:12
one e. night	123:19	hy e. still made better	488:9	Ewig-Weibliche: das E.	223:22
Ever-fixed mark	488:7	call e. good	53:6	Exact: busied in charts, e. in sums	29:6
Ever-haunting importunity	307:17	charity. . .thinketh no e.	66:45	detection is. . .an e. science	188:18
Everlasting: e. arms	46:34	clear the land of e.	301:26	greatness not. . .e.	100:6
e. cold	563:36	days are e.	68:4	her taste e. for. . .fact	220:9
e. farewells!	172:21	deliver us from e.	58:4	very rigid and e.	293:2
E...fix'd his canon	430:33	do e., that good may come	65:37	writing an e. man	27:18
e. light	84:25	done this e. in thy sight	395:7	Exactitude. <i>la politesse des rois</i>	318:23
e. mercy, Christ	334:3	enslaved which serve things e.	497:6	Exactness: with e. grinds he all	
e. name	54:33	eschew e.	394:2	e.	85:1
e. night	185:23	e. and adulterous generation	59:16	report of my death. . .an e.	550:30
e. No	127:13	E. he thou my Good	346:33	Exalt: whosoever shall e. himself	60:16
e. things that matter for a		e...hy want of thought	253:4	Exalted: every valley. . .e.	54:9
nation	216:7	e. communications corrupt	67:12	e. them of low degree	61:14
e. Yea	127:17	e. is present with me	65:50	he. . .shall he e.	60:16, 62:4
first, last, e. day	184:6	e. manners live in brass	447:8	in heauty e.	579:38
from e. Thou art God	562:9	e. news rides post	351:1	proud to he e. so	7:13
God from e.	397:15	e. that men do	450:17	Reason in her most e.	579:37
hill of e. youth	81:4	e. which I would not	65:49	Satan e. sat	345:14
set up my e. rest	478:44	fall'n on e. days. . .e. tongues	348:23	Exalteth: righteousness e. a nation	50:9
stood from e. to e.	548:14	fat ox with e. will	50:13	whosoever e. himself	62:4
Timon. . .his e. mansion	480:32	few and e... the years	45:25	Exalts: e., delights, or adorns	
Everlastingness: shoots of e.	552:5	for the good or e. side	320:9	humanity	376:11
Evermore: e. came out by the same		gave himself to e. courses	577:22	not what man does which e. him	96:23
door	206:10	goodness in things e.	444:12	Examinations are formidable	154:21
from this time forth for e.	399:29	government. . .a necessary e.	373:1	Examine me, O Lord	393:17
there is pleasure for e.	392:27	his good and his e.	107:36	Example: both hy precept and e.	117:16
with thy. . .Saints for e.	185:25	his sun to rise on the e.	57:52	by the same e.	465:3
Ever-present Deity	85:8	imagination of man's heart is e.	44:40	cease, large e.	319:3
Ever-weeping Paddington	75:3	in e. hour	349:15	Europe hy her e.	379:16
Every: e. man. . .do if he would	273:12	I will fear no e.	393:10	e. is the school of mankind	103:15
e. man. . .God or Devil	190:23	John, the e. one	74:4	e...more efficacious than pre-	
e. man's Cleopatra	191:21	justified in doing e.	409:5	cept	278:18
God bless us e. one	174:10	knowing good and e.	44:20	lower orders. . .set us a good e.	569:18
his hand. . .against e. man	44:49	knowledge of good and e.	44:13	profit by their e.	242:16
strive to please you e. day	484:27	know to refuse the e.	53:12	thy stream my great e.	172:10
Everybody: always suspect e.	177:35	leave the e.	328:2	Examples: Philosophy teaching	
business of e.	324:21	my tongue from e. speaking	391:8	hy e.	78:13, 180:12
e.'s business	559:16	no e. happen unto thee	397:19	Excavating for a mine	355:22
he who praises e.	273:25	nor done e. to his neighbour	392:24		
if e. minded their own business	128:31	not a terror to good works, but. . .e.	66:10		

INDEX

<p> <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 231 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 150 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 131 4 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 143 9 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 143 11 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 45 26 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 321 5 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 362 20 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 340 17 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 487 25 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 226 31 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 81 1 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 103 41 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 112 35 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 124 4 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 187 24 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 380 31 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 454 24 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 307 13 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 315 6 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 435 1 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 471 27 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 400 25 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 209 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 403 37 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 430 33 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 412 14 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 412 18 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 400 8 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 270 31 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 51 2 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 154 38 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 484 40 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 195 12 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 484 40 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 316 27 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 370 7 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 433 7 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 143 27 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 231 13 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 345 5 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 200 13 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 451 30 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 152 44 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 112 11 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 412 3 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 77 8 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 153 25 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 271 14 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 377 7 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 250 27 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 417 30 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 167 13 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 112 11 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 96 3 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 501 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 102 44 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 2 0 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 216 18 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 277 27 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 103 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 22 25 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 22 25 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 101 37 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 215 16 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 471 23 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 237 4 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 145 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 125 8 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 135 15 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 394 13 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 116 5 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 191 4 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 62 5 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 102 25 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 562 11 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 500 39 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 115 15 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 421 7 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 217 27 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 374 1 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 64 6 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 545 3 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 344 24 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 141 15 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 411 1 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 441 2 </p>	<p> <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 27 41 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 456 5 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 218 23 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 270 25 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 186 26 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 182 23 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 217 6 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 475 6 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 443 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 407 12 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 419 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 407 12 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 235 30 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 366 4 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 306 8 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 103 12 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 400 1 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 102 15 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 332 4 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 511 28 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 350 30 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 379 10 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 444 25 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 307 2 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 401 18 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 345 11 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 307 6 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 127 29 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 60 30 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i> 278 34 <i>to feed</i> - <i>evale</i> - <i>trump</i></p>
---	---

INDEX

Explanation: explain his e. 115:12
 Explanations: I do loathe e. 36:6
 Explicatives their feeble aid 382:30
 Exploit: for dignity. . . and high e. 345:18
 Exploration: our chant of pleasant e. 567:2
Expolitum: libellum. . . pumico e. 132:9
 Expose: e. thyself to feel 453:15
 himself alone e. 382:19
 Exposed: his intellect is improp- 504:28
 perly e.
 more e. to suffering 575:7
 much e. to authors 564:12
 on the bare earth e. 191:7
 Exposes himself when. . . intoxi- 274:13
 cated
 Exposition: I have an e. of sleep 467:16
 Exposure: unseemly e. of the 240:2
 mind
 Express: how e. and admirable 433:15
 may I e. thee unblamed? 346:18
 not so much to e. our wants 226:26
 picture cannot e. 25:28
 to e. my nerves this night 176:35
 what I can ne'er e. 114:26
 Expressed: ne'er so well e. 382:27
 not e. in fancy 431:25
 Expresses: art never e. anything 569:17
 but itself
 Expressing: dream that's past e. 215:37
 Expression: e. . . in the counten- 583:3
 ance of all science
 e. of no-encouragement 503:16
 his c. may. . . be called bald 19:18
 such a vulgar e. 154:31
 Expressions: brave notions and 280:1
 gentle e.
 grant me some wild e. 203:20
 Expressive: eyes too e. to be blue 15:19
 Expressure of his eye 482:34
 Expunged: to me e. and raz'd 346:20
 Exquisite: e. . . leaves one unsatis- 570:8
 fied
 most e. and strong 365:8
 pleasure so e. 266:7
 Exquisitely: so e. fair a face 222:24
 Extant: the story is e. 435:17
 Extend: e. from here to Mesopo- 121:6
 tamy
 so let e. thy mind 350:10
 Extensive and peculiar 178:35
 Extent: this e., no more 469:45
 whole e. of its beauty 326:3
 Extenuate: nothing e. 474:2
 Extenuates not wrong 481:14
Extérieur: pour qui le monde e. existe 214:4
 Extinct: purpose of becoming e. 167:25
 Extinction: endless e. of unhappy 16:25
 hates
 Extinguished: glory of Europe is e. 102:11
 nature is. . . seldom e.
 Extirpate: to e. the vipers 23:26
 Extol: how shall we e. thee 42:20
 Extolled for standing still 162:19
 Extracted from many objects 428:16
 Extraction: e. of that living intel- 352:5
 lect
 safe. . . e. of the foetus 513:12
 Extracts made. . . by others 27:17
 Extras: no e., no vacations 176:38
 Extravagancies: Shakespeare. . . un- 139:21
 disgraced by e.
 Extravagant: e. and erring spirit 430:19
 e. and wheeling stranger 469:33
 plays e. matches 220:6
 Extreme: e. to mark what is done 399:39
 amiss
 had, having. . . e. 488:12
 perplexed in the e. 474:2
 savage, e., rude 488:11
 where th' e. of vice 383:27
 Extremes: e. by change more 346:1
 fierce
 e. meet 253:33
 toil in other men's e. 305:15
 two e. . . like man and wife 143:25
 two e. of passion 454:23
 Extremity: daring pilot in e. 190:13
Extremum: spatium vitae e. 283:24
 Exuberance of his own verbosity 181:12
 Exult O Shores 566:28(-567)

Exultation: shadowy e. 579:17
 Exultations, agonies 582:4
Exuvias indutus Achilli 554:6
 Eye: affection beaming in one e. 176:10
 as it were in the e. 352:6
 as the apple of an e. 392:28
 as the great e. of heaven 509:21
 Athens, the e. of Greece 350:11
 beauteous e. of heaven to gar- 447:39
 nish
 blacking the Corporal's e. 295:3
 broad breast, full e. 488:27
 but the twinkling of an e. 393:25
 by judgment of the e. 455:12
 cast a longing e. on [offices] 268:24
 changing, like a joyless e. 495:19
 choose love by another's e. 466:19
 closing e. requires 230:9
 Contemplation's sober e. 231:8
 cursed me with his e. 149:17
 curse in a dead man's e. 149:22
 darest not glance thine e. 231:36
 dark and fiery e. 365:16
 dayesye. . . the e. of day 138:19
 defiance in their e. 226:14
 delighting each e. 173:12
 drappin in our e. 108:30
 dull c. of scorn 82:1
 dust hath closed Helen's e. 361:5
 each under e. doth homage 486:12
 enter into life with one e. 59:51
 enticed mine e. 359:27
 every e. shall see him 70:22
 every tear from every e. 73:25
 expresse of his e. 482:34
 e. and prospect of his soul 469:6
 e. begins to see 83:13
 e. beholds the heart's desire 262:13
 e. for e. 45:54
 e. full of gentle salutations 513:21
 e. is not satisfied 50:61
 e. of heaven visits 474:19
 e. of man hath not heard 467:23
 e. of newt 459:31
 e. that hath kept watch 576:22
 e., tongue, sword 434:14
 e. to see, nor tongue to speak 313:15
 e. whose bend doth awe the 448:20
 world
 e. will mark our coming 115:22
 fair large front and e. sublime 347:11
 fair nature's e. 330:7
 far as human e. could see 534:25
 fettered to her e. 319:4
 fills affection's e. 275:1
 flatter. . . with sovereign e. 486:27
 fringed curtains of thine e. 479:31
 fruitful river in the e. 430:30
 gently shuts the e. of day 33:10
 glad me with its soft black e. 177:33, 357:5
 glazed each e. . . each weary e. 149:8
 got into this e. of mine 513:22
 grown beneath God's e. 96:31
 guard me with a watchful E. 2:21
 had but one e. 177:1
 harvest of a quiet e. 578:34
 have you not a moist e. 441:19
 heaven in her e. 348:36
 he that made the e. 397:24
 his liberal e. 444:8
 his mild and magnificent e. 93:3
 hollow cheek or faded e. 539:1
 hooded e. 544:3
 I am the e. 494:1
 if thine e. offend thee 59:51
 I have a good e. 468:10
 I have only one e. 362:21
 in my mind's e. 431:5
 in the e. of the beholder 265:14, 557:18
 in woman's e. the. . . tear 115:5
 lack-lustre e. 427:13
 language in her e. 481:26
 lend the e. a terrible aspect 443:24
 Lesbia hath a beaming e. 356:24
 let thine e. look like a friend 430:28
 lid of a white e. 335:28
 lifting up a fearful e. 508:14
 light of my e. 243:5
 loathsome to the e. 267:30
 lock'd up from mortal e. 166:17

Eye (cont.)

long grey beard and glittering e. 148:18
 many an e. has danced 251:5
 microscopic e. 383:15
 mighty world of e. and ear 582:2
 mine e. may be deceived 487:29(-488)
 moonbeams from His e. 585:8
 more than meets the e. 296:30
 most seeming-virtuous e. 118:9
 my great Task-Master's e. 351:13
 my left e. agin the Secesher's 560:11
 fist
 my striving e. dazzles 551:17
 my tiny watching e. 172:8
 neither a wit in his own e. 155:17
 no breath, turn of e. 96:24
 nor let His e. see sin 209:4
 now mine e. seeth thee 49:33
 one auspicious and one drop- 430:24
 ping e.
 one sin for the pride o' the e. 302:30
 poet's e. 467:24
 Po. . . with his e. on his style 20:3
 precious seeing to the e. 455:22
 reverent e. must see 83:24
 rhetoric of thine e. 455:16
 rude e. of rebellion 447:45
 see e. to e. 54:23
 seeing e. 50:26
 self-love possesseth all mine e. 487:10
 sentry, shut your e. 301:14
 set honour in one e. 448:16
 sniv'ling and piping your e. 173:6
 sober e. of dull Octavia 425:34
 so inquiring e. 308:17
 still-soliciting e. 452:11
 such beauty as a woman's e. 455:21
 tarnishing e. 337:6
 tear was in his e. 323:4
 tender e. of pitiful day 459:8
 that sun, thine e. 486:33
 then I saw her e. was bright 148:12
 thine e. shall see thy. . . desire 81:25
 through the e. of a needle 60:3
 thou E. among the blind 576:13
 to his sightless e. 362:32
 too hot the e. of heaven 486:18
 truckle at the e. 254:18
 turned his blindest e. 140:19
 unborrowed from the e. 581:26
 unintelligible phrase and fright- 375:14
 ened e.
 vigilant e. 429:3
 Virgil. . . with his e. on the object 20:3
 was never e. . . 412:19
 whales. . . with unshut e. 15:24
 what immortal hand or e. 75:24
 what the e. brings means of see- 126:13
 ing
 when first your e. I ey'd 487:29
 where thy grey e. glances 380:21
 with a critic's e. 202:16
 with an e. made quiet 581:25
 with a poet's e. 122:35
 with his e. on the object 20:3
 with his glittering e. 148:20
 with his keener e. 332:24
 with hollow e. and wrinkled 465:9
 brow
 with my inward e. 74:5
 with my little e. 369:19
 with, not thro', the e. 74:12
 worm's e. point of view 404:2
 your finger in your e. 366:15
 Eye-ball: like a coal his e. 503:5
 scaled e. 96:33
 Eye-balls: my e. roll 382:7
 two fishbones, two e. 563:37
 Eyebrow: to his mistress' e. 427:21
 Eyebrows: over her e. 522:3
 Eyed: e. like a peacock 286:37
 when first your eye I e. 487:29
 Eyeing the gorgeous buttocks of 266:16
 the ape
 Eyeless in Gaza 350:21
 Eyelids: before my e. dropt 529:6
 e. are a little weary 374:10
 e. heavy and red 253:22
 from your e. . . a tear 427:19
 my lips and e. pale 494:7
 opening e. of the morn 342:12

INDEX

I yields (cont.)
 take thee with her e 49 48
 tinged thee and the hands 374 11
 tired e 535 14
 upon her e many Graces 509 31
 weigh mine e down 441 41
 Eyes (cont.)
 I see a Heaven before mine e 341 44
 as long as her e could see 264 8
 as that youth a e burned 417 11
 before my closing e 321 2
 been only e 170 16
 beneath whose e 503 2
 lack e and lemonade 350 9
 bold back e 520 9
 brave joyful e 82 1
 bright e of danger 518 20
 bright e of the dear one discover 118 33
 I see e rain influence 342 6
 brightness in their fading e 77 27
 brings tears into his e 187 4
 cannot keep her hus e 287 27
 cast one e so low 454 3
 censured by our e 303 13
 closed his e and died 31 2
 closed his e in endless night 231 13
 close up his e 445 32
 close your e with holy dread 151 33 (152)
 cocking their medical e 180 1
 cold commemorative e 411 18
 come and make a time e 348 2
 crows feet under your e 138 20
 cymbour of neighbouring e 342 1
 dark brown e 171 24
 dark lustre of thine e 417 26
 darkness of her e 249 9
 dawned from Hullen's e 220 10
 Day's aure e 405 1
 death bandaged my e 95 10
 do me e deceive me earnestly 360 10
 shows her beauty at your e 160 13
 en, entered in his e 404 13
 ever look d with I human e 332 40
 e all the smiling family 546 26
 e and ears, and every thought 412 19
 e and see not 399 4
 e and tears be the same 332 11
 e kindled in the upper skies 109 10
 e low and lands to miss 160 25
 e look your last e of a boy 475 44
 e of long ugual attraction 40 31
 e of gold and bramble-dew 347 12
 e of most unholy blue 516 6
 e of the golden goal 356 14
 e overrunning gold 37 4
 e overrunning gold with laughter 316 5
 e of a blue 511 14
 e it had lightened 323 18
 e that shone 357 13
 e that would not look on me 300 8
 e to behold the sun 31 28
 e too extensive to be blue 19 10
 e far, far and far e 306 15
 e in their happy e 42 4
 e the faint e 407 3
 e of thine e 75 24
 free e 171 10
 I see my hands thy dying e 351 34
 I see 72 37
 I see my love e 516 16
 I see her e messages 473 3
 I see a father e 576 10
 I see Mar rough e 672 10
 I see the e 124 27
 I see the e 153 35
 I see the e 455 20
 I see the e 72 37
 I see the e 31 28
 I see the e 454 11
 I see the e 360 6
 I see the e 170 31
 I see the e 530 20
 I see the e 195 18
 I see the e 411 27
 I see the e 4 1
 I see the e 34 31

Eyes (cont.)
 I easily upon her e 409 26
 he has e of youth 466 5
 her aspect and her e 119 1
 her e are homes of silent prayer 532 23
 her e are open 460 23
 her e as stars of twilight 530 19
 her e the peters stroke 385 11
 her e the glow worm lend thee 212 23
 her e were darkened wholly 534 9
 her e were deeper than the 410 7
 depth 410 7
 her e were seal d to the holy book 15 27
 her e were wild 280 30
 her hair, and e 333 10
 her longing e are blest 517 3
 her own dying smile instead of e 401 21
 her own e see him slain 350 4
 his bonny blue e 31 15
 his e as a flame of fire 70 27
 his e drop out 315 13
 his e grow in my brow 44 1
 his e went to and fro 150 13
 his e were with his heart 114 10
 his flashing e 151 33 (152)
 his sullen set e on your own 300 7
 how far your e may pierce 452 31
 if e were made for seeing 100 26
 I gave her e my own e to take 92 44
 I have a pair of e 179 16
 I hunt for haddock e 131 24
 I see mine e 230 5
 in a theatre the e of men 475 20
 in ears and e match me 95 20
 in his e forehead glow of death 522 7
 in Huncamunna e 204 35
 innocence is closing up his e 180 20
 in our lips and e 423 33
 in scorn of e 476 14
 in the e of a husband 510 34
 in the optics of these e 80 20
 it dazzled their e 31 1
 it stems two eyes 452 21
 I was e to the blind 40 9
 I will lift mine e 421 4
 I will lift up mine e 309 26
 kindling her undazzled e 352 18
 knowledge to their e 230 5
 labour-dimmed e 10 11
 learned in a lady e 455 22
 least they see with their e 53 10
 let waking e sull e 165 12
 I dress e in field 347 12
 lids of Juno e 473 26
 I it up thine e 351 11
 I see in Wisdom e 504 22
 I light that is in woman e 356 32
 I on a ruddy e 77 2
 look d from thoughtful e 275 10
 love-darting e 340 38
 love in her sunny e 135 1
 love looks not with the e 466 8
 lover e 455 82
 lovers e are sharp 417 34
 love's tongue is in the e 209 7
 madhouse quiet e 516 5
 men e were made to look 478 13
 my e, but not my heart 250 7
 mine e dazzle 363 18
 mine e do look 473 7
 mine e from tears 509 17
 mine e have seen the glory 876 15
 mine e their vigils keen 361 18
 mine e will tell tales 492 26
 my stern my e 191 10
 my e are dim 574 31
 my e are tired of weeping 83 3
 my e can look as swift 464 21
 my e make pictures 122 10
 my e were I with stars 840 10
 my pushing e overflow 312 8
 my hand before my e 41 18
 my mother e 455 13
 my mother came into mine e 445 3
 my e as a thousand e 70 5
 my e as a thousand e 321 1
 my e as a thousand e 314 10
 my e as a thousand e 81 6
 my e as a thousand e 171 7
 my e as a thousand e 410 24
 my e as a thousand e 412 10
 no longer kindled by our e
 no longer kiss I mine e
 no trace of thine e
 no speculation in those e

Eyes (cont.)
 not a friend to close his e 101 7
 noticeable man with large grey e 581 10
 o'er her mrek e 530 9
 o'erwhelm them to men e 431 10
 Oh e, no e, but fountains 308 14
 Oh e, sublime 80 2
 one of his e became so terrible 523 2
 one whose subdu d e 33 15
 on his grave, with shining e 474 1
 only with thine e 170 9
 ope their golden e 280 21
 painted to the e 183 11
 pair of sparkling e 218 25
 pearls that were his e 470 30
 persuade the e of men 456 5
 pictures in our e to get 184 30
 pitch balls for e 455 9
 poor kind wild e 522 17
 proud of those two e 247 6
 pure e and Christian hearts 291 12
 said my e were blue 300 3
 sans e 427 11
 seal her sweet e 409 16
 seal up the ship boy e 442 1
 see the whites of their e 404 1
 see with no e 454 10
 set her both his e 321 14
 seven horns and seven e 70 41
 she gave me e 351 6
 she has e 460 10
 shut her wild e 286 24
 shut their e 33 10
 sleep dwell upon thine e 458 1
 sleep all the night with open e 126 22
 smile in thine e 356 17
 soft e look d love to e 113 25
 soft look your e had once 586 21
 borrow in those fair e 7 13
 soul a thing in line e 341 9
 sparkling in her e 458 25
 stark staring and breaking hearts 535 21
 stick full of e 440 33
 such e the widows wear 450 8
 tear each other e 501 25
 tempts your wand ring e 230 24
 then pletty e may roll 385 10
 their young e 544 20
 therefore want no e 453 38
 these wakeful e 308 14
 these weeping e 332 11
 they have changed e 479 34
 thine e break from their last 166 5
 thine e like the fashions 52 10
 thine e like the fashions 410 22
 thine e like the fashions 410 22
 thine e the break of day 462 10
 those e the greenest 523 12
 thou hast doves e 52 8
 thou hast mine e 435 45
 thy e are seen in dimonds 815 42
 thy e are 322 8
 thy two e like stars 432 9
 to dry one's e 402 42
 to her e repair 454 40
 to keep our e open longer 85 21
 to provoke e and whispers 150 13
 to the new e of three 545 5
 turn away mine e 309 15
 two e swim with weeping 332 10
 two lovely black e 147 21
 unkindly to the nose and e 315 18
 unto dying e 518 10
 upon tired e 535 14
 very e of me 447 4
 very faculties of e and ears 431 32
 vision my e do see 74 5
 wain on e 52 35
 what her e enthal d 135 5
 where e did once inhabit 476 14
 where you turn your e 356 7
 while I have e to see 217 2
 whose little e glow 276 23
 wipe my weeping e 312 12
 with a pair of seal out e 425 2
 with a pair of blue e 300 40
 with e 194 11
 with e as mine 11 1
 with e of flame 122 30 (120)
 with e weeping 427 21
 with e weeping 154 1

INDEX

Eyes (cont.)

with his great e. lights the wig-	
wam	317:23
within mine e... his nest	231:39
within the little children's e.	544:20
with longing e. I wait	543:4
with magic in my e.	236:35
with pink e.	424:19
with rainy e.	475:6
with their own e. should see	83:16
with the West in her e.	148:17
with unafrighted e.	123:24
Wordsworth's e. avert their ken	17:3
write the beauty of your e.	486:16
your e. so blue	326:18
your quaint enamell'd e.	342:31
Eyeservice: not with e.	68:9
Eyesight: e. and speech they	
wrought	522:7
not with blinded e.	534:34

F

F: I revere the memory of Mr. F.	175:38
Fable: but that's a f.	473:33
f., song, or fleeting shade	226:1
life's sweet f.	166:15
read my little f.	529:23
sleepst by the f. of Bellerus	343:2
that thai be nocht bot f.	33:16
what resounds in f. or romance	345:4
Fables: blasphemous f.	401:11
f. and endless genealogies	68:41
Hesperian f. true	347:5
Luther bloomed f.	97:11
old wives' f.	68:47
rather believe all the f.	25:23
worse than f. yet have feigned	346:3
Fabric: baseless f. of this vision	480:8
f. huge rose	345:11
his f. of the Heavens	348:30
quality and f. more divine	579:38
silently... the f. rose	163:40
<i>Fabrum esse suae quemque fortunae</i>	414:23
<i>Fabula: mutato nomine de te f. nar-</i>	
<i>ratur</i>	261:8
Fabulous animals... who used to	
sing	176:5
<i>Fac: ama et f. quod vis</i>	22:3
Face: am I in f. to-day?	227:2
as he has hit his f.	281:9
beautiful f. is a... commendation	24:37
beauty... shall pass into her f.	581:22
beefy f. an' grubby 'and	299:14
behold her f. at ample view	481:32
beholding his natural f. in a	
glass	69:33
blubber'd... that pretty f.	401:19
bright f. of danger	513:28
called... to f. some awful moment	575:10
carnations... o'erspread her f.	190:6
cheer our soiled f.	400:33
Cherub's f.	385:33
continual comfort in a f.	412:18
cover her f.	563:18
Desert's dusty F.	205:27
divine plain f.	307:15
dont quite match your f.	20:28
dost thou fall upon thy f.?	477:3
down his dappled f.	546:21
each turned his f.	149:17
emptiness of ages in his f.	329:19
everybody's f. but their own	519:4
F. like my f.	96:25
f. of all the world is changed	88:17
f. of earth around	515:28
F. of Man... blacken'd	207:12
f. of night is fair	536:23
f. that launch'd a thousand ships	330:5
f. that's anything but gay	543:6
f. the index	165:15
f. to lose youth for	93:1
false f. must hide... false heart	457:16
fiery f. as of a child	530:29
find one f. there	293:19
finer form, or lovelier f.	416:16
flower-like f.	524:17
fondles his own harmless f.	527:23
foolish f. of praise	385:29

Face (cont.)

garden in her f.	124:4
garden of your f.	243:18
gazed on the f. that was dead	572:13
give me a f.	280:7
glimpse of His bright f.	552:3
God hath given you one f.	434:12
good f. is a letter	2:14
grey mist on the sea's f.	334:10
her f. between her hands	410:14
her f. was full of woe	7:13
he shows his bonest f.	191:3
hides a smiling f.	161:18
hid his f. amid a crowd of stars	586:21
his colours... hid the f.	192:17
his f., that... hath died	540:26
his f... thunder had intrenched	345:7
his f. when he repeats his verses	307:13
His own f. to see	249:10
honest labour bears a lovely f.	170:21
huge massy f.	325:28
human f. divine	346:20
in... f. and limb	313:7
in f. of man or maid	544:20
in his morning f.	225:1
in my own f. in the glass	567:24
in one Autumnal f.	184:16
in the f. of this congregation	391:22
in the sweat of thy f.	44:27
in the sweet f. of heaven	453:19
it illumineth the f.	442:21
I who saw the f. of God	330:2
Jealousy a human f.	77:4
kindred soul out to his f.	95:35
kissing with golden f.	486:27
knew thy f. or name	184:4
Lake Leman... with its crystal f.	113:45
languid patience of thy f.	152:19
lives on this lonely f.	585:22
looked up and shew'd his f.	165:36
look in my f.	548:19
look into thy bonnie f.	104:26
look on her f.	385:12
looks the whole world in the f.	318:12
loved a happy human f.	266:3
loved its silly f.	405:16
loving thy mournful f.	269:31
make his f. shine upon thee	46:10
make the f. of heaven so fine	478:20
many a f... groweth to fair	80:23
mask of night is on my f.	477:18
Maud with her exquisite f.	535:39
mind's construction in	
the f.	456:27(-457)
mist in my f.	95:8
Monday's child is fair of f.	368:1
Moses hid his f.	45:35
most kiss-worthy f.	502:1
moved upon the f. of the waters	44:1
my f. is my fortune	369:15
my f. is pink	8:16
my f., your flower	91:35
my Pilot f. to f.	528:22
neither by hir wordes ne hir f.	137:24
never f. so pleased	10:20, 210:5
no glorious morning f.	516:16
noo mwore do zee your f.	35:16
nor turn my f.	97:27
not a trace upon her f.	219:33
not recognize me by my f.	549:10
no wonder but the human f.	285:34
on his smiling f. a dream	152:17
on the f. of the tiger	11:2
on whose awful f.	355:15
other's umber'd f.	444:6
Pity a human f.	77:1
praised him to his f.	540:3
sages have seen in thy f.	164:22
same f. of his wedded wife	304:36
seek His F.	354:11
seems to hide his f.	351:7
seen God f. to f.	45:11
set upon it a good f.	29:16
she has a lovely f.	534:10
she look'd in my f.	35:9
shining morning f.	427:21
since first I saw your f.	9:21
singing f.	38:11
so exquisitely fair a f.	222:24
some features of my father's f.	118:29
so sweet a f.	528:2

Face (cont.)

spirituality about the f.	188:9
sprinkles another's laughing f.	308:18
spy in thy f.	184:19
stand f. to f.	294:27
still we find her f.	94:8
that donkey... his f. was sad	504:3
that homely f.	573:22
that lovely f. who view	15:18
that moment that his f. I see	150:12
that one F... grows	91:14
that very f.	517:19
them that will f. me	439:16
then f. to f.	66:46(-67)
thy classic f.	380:17
thy f. across his fancy comes	538:22
thy way plain before my f.	392:4
to draw a full f.	194:17
transmitter of a foolish f.	415:16
truth has such a f.	192:22
two souls... f. to f.	88:19
unclouded f. of truth	416:4
visit her f. too roughly	430:33(-431)
watered the... f. of the ground	44:10
we wear a f. of joy	574:35
where's the f.?	285:40
white f. in the coffin	567:5
with a caricature of a f.	220:16
with a sad swell'd f.	34:19
with broad and burning f.	149:12
with his prism and silent f.	579:19
with twain he covered his f.	53:8
wi' usquebae, we'll f. the devil!	108:10
your f., and the God-curst sun	236:19
your f... is as a book	457:5
your f. my quarry was	78:2
your honest sonsie f.	106:4
Face-flatterer and backbiter	531:23
Faces: bend other f.	308:13
brake them to our f.	88:14
confusion of their own f.	55:15
daub their natural f.	87:35
dusk f.	350:9
f. are but a gallery	26:16
flame of fair f.	523:2
Gate with dreadful f. throng'd	349:31
grace-proud f.	106:34
grind the f. of the poor	52:34
his pencil our f.	225:34
I know the f. I shall see	411:14
in the f. of men and women... God	567:24
make our f. vizards	459:5
mild monastic f.	146:12
millions of f... none alike	86:29
ne'er touched earthly f.	486:16
new men, strange f.	531:34
nice clean f.	34:9
old familiar f.	308:1
owners of their f.	487:25
seen better f. in my time	452:35
set upon tables... to make f.	272:34
set your f. like a flint	99:13
[Shakespeare]... wears... two f.	194:10
slope of f.	163:28
their f. washed	130:13
their innocent f. clean	76:15
Thracian ships and the foreign f.	521:30
'tis your estranged f.	545:1
when they turned their f.	323:25
Facetious... not necessary to be	
indecent	408:3
<i>Facilis descensus Averni</i>	554:23
<i>Facilité: la vertu refuse la f.</i>	355:2
Facility: elegance, f... of poesy	455:14
f. of the octo-syllabic verse	114:41
flowed with that f.	280:1
Facing: as he has sat f. it	304:36
f. fearful odds	323:17
Fact: Death was but a scientific f.	569:7
f... opposed to... deductions	188:25
fatal futility of F.	268:9
for faultless f.	220:9
irritable reaching after f.	289:21
judges of f.	403:2
man's religion is the chief f.	126:21
matters of f... very stubborn	548:3
more miraculous than the f.	265:7
omitted to mention the f.	128:5
push the logic of a f.	296:14
rudest work that... records a f.	413:11

INDEX

Fact (cons)

[illegible]

Fail (cont)

not ashamed to f
 not f beneath my feet
 not a word wold he f
 O then it did not f
 prophecies they shall f
 some night you ll f us
 that cannot f
 thy sorrows shall not f
 troubles shall not f
 we ll not f
 we shall not flag or f
 you re poety auro to f
 Failed f in literature and art
 f therefore turo critics
 fluttered and f for breath
 Light that f
 tried a little, f much
 Faithful charity never f
 f non ever dream
 faints not, nor
 whose goodness f never
 Failing every f but their own
 his pulse f, passion
 principal f in the sailing
 she had one f
 Failures his f lean d to virtue
 fails f my heart
 if thy heart f thee 198
 one sure f another f
 Faintly another faithful F
 high f overtop the bounds
 pays the f of years
 Failures half the f in life
 I am f die a dry death
 f fling the net
 f would I clumb 198
 home f wad I be
 we are f of thee still we are f
 Faint beginning to f in the lig
 dawn with f praise
 faintly when you re f
 f and far away
 f and partial
 f beneath the aromatic pain
 f heart ne'er wan
 f heart never won fair lady
 f not not fear
 f, now, as farewells
 on hull or held or rtee
 f, y pursuing
 he was ready to f
 I die! I f fail
 I do f, therefore
 if we f not
 my love is weak and f
 of which the echo f at last
 so f, so spiritless
 to pray, and not to f
 touch of the hem felt f
 walk, and not f
 whole heart f
 with study f
 Fa mied f on his vengeance
 I should utterly have f
 their soul f in them
 Fa ntist why f thou?
 fainting f, disputed race
 to f, fugitive
 faintly, gentle springs
 Fa nt's enemy f not
 f the cold work
 sense f, picturing them
 where whose gases f
 Fa r f too excellently f
 all a good, and all that
 f this f and soft
 almost damn d in a f wife
 angels are painted f
 anything but what s rich ar
 as f, at er was seen
 as young and f as aught
 blacker ever f
 down in or a f man
 down the fresh and f
 chaste and f
 deserves the f
 she became a woman a f
 drink f
 I love the f

Fair (cont)

576 1	every f from f declines	486 18
577 2	f and f, and twice so f	377 2
578 3	f and fatal hung	269 20
579 4	f and flagrant things	105 26
580 5	f and learn d and good as sho	87 24
581 6	f and yet not and f	177 2
582 7	f and use and good and gay	163 1
583 8	f as is the rose in May	318 21
584 9	f as the lily	156 10
585 10	f as the moon	52 15
586 11	f as the rash oath	375 8
587 12	f be their wives	105 3
588 13	f commands the song	162 32
589 14	f days will shine	221 30
590 15	f fa your face	266 4
591 16	f, fat and forty	420 36
592 17	f hair, and fierer eyes	306 13
593 18	f to and for as f	456 3
594 19	f to too foul an epithet	131 1
595 20	f sex is your opinion	233 8
596 21	f stood the wind for I rance	189 6
597 22	f terms and a villain a mind	403 25
598 23	f the chaste	477 25
599 24	f the fall of songs	516 3
600 25	f these broad meads	420 31
601 26	f with orchard lawns	531 57
602 27	f women without discretion	40 53
603 28	f women and brave men	111 3
604 29	fashion all things f	236 6
605 30	fat, all forth, all the toasts	370 6
606 31	for ever she be f	387 0
607 32	full and f once	245 21
608 33	gift for my f	400 15
609 34	going to the f	368 19
610 35	hand that hath made you f	462 12
611 36	her care was but to be f	561 7
612 37	her f and floral air	268 5
613 38	holy f, and wise is she	454 40
614 39	how sweet and f she seems	358 1
615 40	to so scriven, had f play	458 22
616 41	I have sworn thee f	458 22
617 42	I loved a lass f one	574 3
618 43	in a f ground	302 13, 302 26
619 44	on Heaven's y wonder f	75 18
620 45	in thee f and admu d	423 15
621 46	I wish are a f people	272 21
622 47	to the kind as a f f	454 40
623 48	just as pure and f	219 2
624 49	Lady Jane was f	34 13
625 50	loved and a f reply	430 32
626 51	magnificent f play of the British	
627 52	criminal law	187 25
628 53	madden f to see	315 26
629 54	man right f	498 18
630 55	many a face growth to f	80 23
631 56	Mistress moderately f	358 13
632 57	Monday a child is f of face	525 1
633 58	more f, than words can say	125 1
634 59	more wonderful the charming f	232 11
635 60	most divinely f	74 8
636 61	most celestially f	530 8
637 62	near to good what is f	83 27
638 63	never foolish that was f	251 1
639 64	never won f fady	470 25
640 65	nor Cynthia terming shows so f	310 14
641 66	nothing, nothing how more f	53 14
642 67	not f outward view	148 13
643 68	nothing in ur well and f	351 6
644 69	nothing is f alone	109 9
645 70	O f f O sweet f	502 7
646 71	O love, thou art f	512 8
647 72	oward he f	145 18
648 73	purful as she is f	231 37
649 74	the use, my love, my f one	541 7
650 75	say that thou wast f	15 18
651 76	she f d viney f	349 12
652 77	so equanimly f a face	228 44
653 78	so foul and f a day	416 13
654 79	so moist so f	114 24
655 80	that f most be false	318 19
656 81	that f thou art	256 18
657 82	that was only f	407 19
658 83	It is f defect of Nature	349 23
659 84	thou art f desing	300 7
660 85	thou art a f f, my love	516 6
661 86	thou art f, my love	516 6
662 87	thou that dost appear so f	312 2

INDEX

Fair (cont.)

to Widdicombe F. 33:1
true and f. 189:17
universal frame, thus wondrous f. 348:4
were women never so f. 321:13
what care I how f. she be 572:1
where even the old are f. 585:15
who art so lovely f. 472:35
whose scent the f. annoys 159:18
wind was f. 192:31
with constant drinking fresh and f. 158:7
with my own f. hands 519:23
women f. as she 218:30
ye say it will be f. weather 59:41
young, and so f. 252:12
Faire: laime f., laime fane 404:10
Faire: be she f. than the day 572:12
can't say no f. than that 173:4
f. far in May 282:11
f. far than this fair day 494:8
f. person lost not heaven 345:18
f. than feign'd of old 350:4
f. than the evening air 330:6
f. than... wakened eyes behold 497:22
f. than whitest snow 330:21
f. way is not much about 24:32
none is f. seen 370:13
yet far f. than you are 423:17
Fairest: f. among women 51:41
f. of her daughters Eve 347:13
f. things have fleetest end 543:24
leader is f. 15:16
my f., my espoused 345:11
O f. of creation 349:17
water f. meadows 164:5
with flowers of the f. 147:24
Fairies: beginning of f. 36:7
do you believe in f.? 36:10
f. at the bottom of our garden 212:20
f. black, grey, green 486:15
f. break their dances 264:1
f. coach-makers 477:7
f., dancing under the moon 586:16
farewell rewards and f. 157:3
I don't believe in f. 36:8
she is the f. midwife 477:7
since the f. left off dancing 422:7
Fairing: thou'lt get thy f. 108:11
Fairly: which may f. be done 363:14
Fairs: wakes, f. and bear-baitings 483:20
Fair-spoken: wise, f., and per-
suading 447:9
Fairway: mines reported in the f. 269:25
Fairy: almost f. time 467:34
by f. Fiction drest 229:26
by f. hands 153:30
calls up the realms of f. 116:13
come not near our f. queen 466:44
cradle of the f. queen 467:4
delightful f. Prince 336:21
die soon, O f.'s son 509:29
F. in a net 75:15
f. kind of writing 192:41
f. land... dine at five 515:17
f. Queen Proserpina 123:26
f. tales of science 534:14
'f. way of writing' 2:20
full beautiful, a f.'s child 286:30
light she was and like a f. 355:23
like a f. trip 488:26
loveliest f. in the world 294:9
Mab, the Mistress-F. 281:5
no f. takes 430:20
quoth the F., nidding, nodding 171:18
raised a f. Isle 376:6
rubies, f. favours 466:34
sing a f.'s song 286:31
to wrap a f. in 466:41
with a f., hand in hand 586:9
Fais ce que voudras 404:28
Fais un liex... un seul f. 78:6
Faith: all made of f. and service 428:28
all that f. creates 496:19
Articles of the Christian F. 391:2
author and finisher of our f. 69:18
blest by f. 579:38
bloody F. the foulest birth 493:17
by f., by admiration 201:3
constitutes poetic f. 152:26
disturb our cheerful f. 582:3

Faith (cont.)

doubt diversified by f. 89:32
duty, f., love, are roots 377:4
ever the f. endures 241:26
f. and fire within us 236:18
f. and morals... which Milton held 577:3
f. as a grain of mustard seed 59:47
F., fanatic F. 357:10
f., hope and charity 66:46(-67), 389:46
f. in a nation of sectaries 181:41
f. in their happy eyes 42:4
f. in womankind 539:8
F. is kneeling by his bed 189:20
f. is... things hoped for 69:13
f. of Christ crucified 390:58
f. of our fathers 202:27
f. of the poor 142:4
f... panting for a happier seat 279:14
f. shines equal 83:7
f. that launched point-blank 91:34
f. that looks through death 576:20
f. that ye share 302:26
f. unfaithful 530:37
f. which does not doubt is dead f. 551:1
f. without works is dead 69:35
f.'s defying 33:21
f.'s transcendent dower 573:27
fight the good fight of f. 68:53
for modes of f. 384:1
fought for Queen and F. 540:3
gather his f. together 81:23
gentleness, goodness, f. 67:46
guid f. he mauna fa' that 105:32
her f. thro' form 532:24
his f... might be wrong 158:5
if I break f. 454:35
if thy F. is entire 81:25
I have kept the f. 68:60
I mean the F.'s Defender 112:25
impossibilities enough... for an active f. 86:6
in f. and hope... disagree 384:1
in thy f. and fear 390:30
just shall live by f. 65:31
land off... our f., our pride 293:8
more f. in honest doubt 533:14
moved by f. to assent 265:10
my life upon her f. 470:12
my staff of f. 405:9
my strong f. shall purchase 123:8
not alter in my f. of him 279:32
not f. but mere Philosophy 86:22
not for all his f. 199:21
not found so great f. 58:32
no tricks in plain and simple f. 451:9
now abideth f., hope, charity 66:46(-67)
purest f. unhappily forsworn 487:14
puts me from my f. 440:1
regained by f. 238:29
sacred dictates of thy f. 412:16
scientific f.'s absurd 91:16
Sea of F. 15:7
serious f., and inward glee 578:11
shake a man's f. in himself 489:14
shield of f. 68:13
simple f. than Norman blood 533:38
Thee by f... confess'd 264:8
their f. upon... pike and gun 110:17
them that do not have the f. 142:7
these all died in f. 69:15
tho' f. and form be sunder'd 533:28
though I have all f. 66:45
thou of little f. 59:37
three sweet Graces; F., Hope, Charity 308:13
'tis a point of f. 166:16
'tis not dying for a f. 542:9
to a seductive lay... f. 573:9
to hem yeve I f. 138:16
vain f., and courage vain 323:7
want of f. in all 531:10
we have kept the f. 84:3
welcome... discarded f. 447:45
welcome pure-ey'd F. 340:11
we walk by f. 67:25
what more could fright my f.? 192:23
which F. except every one do keep 388:37
with a stronger f. embrace 319:10
with f., with hope, with charity 245:9

Faith (cont.)

with my childhood's f. 88:24
woman's f., and woman's trust 419:15
Faithful: among the faithless, f.
only he 348:18
another F. Failure 514:1
army of the f. 336:4
as the f. years return 299:24
be thou f. unto death 70:30
come, all ye f. 13:2, 369:20
company of all f. people 390:46
f. and just to me 450:19
f. are the wounds of a friend 50:45
f., below 173:11
f. in that which is least 62:22
f. of thy word 355:20
f. to God and thee 248:7
f. to thee, Cynara 187:9
God is f. 66:38
he... was called F. and True 71:36
in action f. 385:6
love... free and f. 161:12
O f. shepherd! 17:19
so f. in love 418:16
these words are true and f. 71:45
Faithfully: pronounce it f. 477:20
to my Prince f. 316:32
Faithfulness: his f. and truth 397:18
Faithless: faithful found among
the f. 348:18
f. and stubborn generation 396:33
f. as the winds or seas 421:13
f. was she 16:1
not f., but believing 64:10
Faiths: both were f. 16:6
f. and empires gleam 493:25
men's f. are wafer-cakes 443:23
old f. loosen and fall 525:9
Falchion: my good biting f. 454:25
Falcon: dapple-dawn-drawn F. 255:11
f... hawk'd at and kill'd 458:28
gentle as f. 502:17
Falconer: for a f.'s voice 477:26
Falernian: real F. winged the pen 120:24
Falero, lero. lool 572:14
Faliero my Leipsic 116:34
Falkland: like F. fall 117:22
Fall: all kings shall f. down before
him 396:25
although it f. and die 282:1
another thing to f. 461:23
beheld Satan as lightning f. 61:36
both shall f. into the ditch 59:39
by dividing we f. 180:5
chapter on the F. of the Rupee 569:26
console us when we f. 100:15
diggeth a pit shall f. into it 51:24
dost thou f. upon thy face? 477:13
fair the f. of songs 516:3
f... an unpitied sacrifice 101:36
f. at her flying feet 123:22
f. behind and graze him 38:24
f. below Demosthenes 202:16
f. by little and little 56:47
f. down flumpetty 311:23
f. into the hands of God 540:1
f. into the hands of... God 69:12
f. into the hands of the Lord 56:31
f. into the ocean 330:11
f. not out by the way 45:24
f. on us, and hide us 71:2
f. out, and chide, and fight 561:27
f. out with those we love 558:9
f. without shaking 354:14
fear I to f. 405:11
frighted thou let'st f. 485:26
given the devil a foul f. 358:2
great was the f. of it 58:28
had a great f. 367:5
half to f. 383:22
haughty spirit before a f. 50:15
here didst thou f. 450:9
his f. was destined 279:6
hope to rise, or fear to f. 583:11
if he f. in, good-night 438:37
if I slip, Thou dost not f. 147:14
impute my F. to Sin 207:10, 11
in the f. of a sparrow 457:34
in this we stand or f. 348:12
it had a dying f. 481:30
it is good to f. 567:15

INDEX

Fall (cont.)		Falsa		Fame (cont.)	
leugh at a f	94 42	False	all was f and hollow	for his f the ocean sea	35 23
less likely to f	215 10	False	among unnumbered f	full of phrase and f	10 1
lest I should fear and f	87 37	False	any other thing that a f	great heir of f	352 8
lest they f upon thee	303 34	False	beware of f propheta	he dird the death of f	417 18
let f your horrible pleasure	453 6	False	both f and friendly	he mistook it for f	235 33
let us worsh p and f dowo	307 27	False	by the philosopher as equally f	her f survives	351 4
like f a land f	117 1	False	f Achutophel	his f aoon apread around	160 2
mountain come and f on me	330 8	False	f as d cers naths	honour be yours, and f	362 31
needs fear no f	90 31	False	f ere I come to two or three	hope of a season's f	363 4
nodd ng to its f	354 5	False	f face must hide f heart	house of ancient f	510 21
not too high to f	334 10	False	f fleeting perjur d Clarence	impud the wings of f	125 1
nowhere to f but off	20 15	False	f philosophy	in the mouth of f	258 12
one of them shall not f	38 23	False	f though be	lova and f to nothingness	258 16
rise up them that f	380 1	False	for f quantities whipt	man dreams of f	531 14
25 f where men f	84 10	False	framed to make women f	my f for a pot of ale	442 13
some by virtue f	461 24	False	if sha be f	no one shall work for f	303 21
sorrow f	353 10	False	I hate f words	oh f I—if I e or took delight	118 33
survived the f	103 6	False	in a f quarrel no true valour	of so much f in heaven	342 33
suffer us not to f from thee	391 43	False	in peril among f biethren	openeth the gate to good f	26 4
take heed lest he f	66 33	False	love of f and cruel men	passion for f	100 11
take warn ng by the f	30 4	False	man f man	poet a food is love and f	493 16
therefore f the people unto		False	men would be f	espit with love of f	331 2
them	365 26	False	my f lower stole my rose	either use than f	531 15
tho he trip and f	530 8	False	none was f to you	zealous of f	26 22
thousand shall bes da thee	307 18	False	not bear f witness	speak ng trump of future f	217 10
thou wilt f backward	477 3	False	not best f to others	temp e of f upon the Grava	281 36
we f to rise	97 4	False	opinion a f opinion	titles wealth and f	230 13
what a f was there	459 31	False	prove f again	to fortuna and to f unknown	230 13
what stands if freedom f?	206 10	False	ring out the f	to grow great in f	173 4
whoso doeth these things shall		False	round numbers ara always f	what is f?	218 18
never f	302 24	False	some f impose ble zora	wh ch f d d not delay	189 8
why do ye f so fast?	243 20	False	taking true for f or f for true	while f elstes thee	336 10
without long before it f	113 35	False	that I was f of heart	whose f over his vng head	402 1
with many a f	408 10	False	thou canst not then be f	yet your f is bright	81 21
without these cannot but f	339 47	False	thou f tongue	you shall live by f	509 7
with shuddering f	336 41	False	us f my Arab steed	Famed in all great arts	18 1
Fa la cy the f lathric F	412 26	False	us hard if all f	Fames maledicta f	354 27
in a blaylon is f f	71 35	False	to bring the f to light	familiar don't let us be f or fond	150 33
broul't down, and f	302 37	False	what f f within	f acts are beautiful through	
f as length that tower of strength	517 15	False	what the f heart doth know	love	497 13
f ly the tongue	37 3	False	words may be f	f but by no means vulgar	421 25
f cold and dead	566 25-(567)	False	wouldst not play f	f but not coarse	278 9
f from his high estate		False	Falsehood f has a perennial	more f grown	546 26
f on evil days	345 23	False	f aping	old f faces	308 1
f to dust	509 13	False	f it worse in kings	our names f in his mouth	444 25
follow f f lord	434 18	False	hast for f framed	that once f word	36 31
for a f and this weak	320 14	False	his f would be more miraculous	wine a good creature	471 23
how are the m phy f	47 30	False	let her be f grapple	with such f instances	451 8
how art thou f from heaven	51 23	False	not en endure	Familiarity begets boldness	331 10
how f, how changed	344 12	False	some dear f	familiarly as f of jol n a Gaunt	442 16
or be for aver f	344 27	False	strife of f ruth with F	families all happy f resemble	
isen a x2 and the f cing to		False	their being detected in any f	each other	545 7
her	521 30-(522)	False	time to unmask f	good f worse than any others	254 12
thou art f, gerat	113 17	False	vizor'd f	great f of yesterday	170 14
ye are f from grace	67 44	False	what a goodly outside f hath	in the best regulated f	174 37
Falline gen' f post lamentous f	554 18	False	your dau of f	mothers of large f	40 20
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	murder seems to run in f	313 23
blest martyr	446 31	False	Falsehood f has a perennial	old f last not three oaks	270 33
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	looks in f homeward	230 33
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	secrets in all f	203 15
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	your anted luvian f	155 16
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	Famly character of a f to an	
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	hypothesis	313 6
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	each unhappy f in his own way	545 7
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	eyes all the sm ng f	546 16
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	lial hal k trade	230 1
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	his f was not unworthy of m	182 12
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	honest man brought up a large	
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	f	237 15
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	in the bosom of her respectable	
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	f	103 35
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	my f pride is inconceivable	210 19
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	one of f e a f	252 16
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	famous f	116 19
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	famous f then by wisdom	310 10
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	f by my sword	315 20
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	f by their birth	474 28
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	f calm, and dead	91 35
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	f for his life	375 25
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	f to a life	318 27
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	found myself f	320 1
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	now I am f men	377 14
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	fan f it is a n ng flame of f, airy	377 27
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	this was the fanned n e a f	181 18
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	wh ther f spread and a rears	
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	out	156 1
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	Fama we have their dreams	235 32
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	fancies f flow away	69 37
Fa la cy the f lathric F		False	Fa la cy the f lathric F	f fag-ave	69 35

INDEX

Fancies (cont.)

f. that broke through language 95:21
 full of f. as to a love-lady 29:6
 heart of furious f. 12:2
 high region of his f. 352:20
 lay your earthly f. down 537:28
 our f. are more giddy 483:3
 my f., fly before ye 166:22
 proud and full of f. 289:10
 set your f. free 97:2
 thick-coming f. 460:37
 Fancy: bright-eyed F. 231:15
 by hopeless f. feign'd 538:19
 did your f. never stray 214:24
 ever let the f. roam 285:37
 f. cannot cheat so well 288:2
 f. dies in the cradle 464:13
 f. from a flower-bell 89:31
 f. giving money to the Govern-
 ment 243:6
 f. is the sails 289:15
 f. never taught to steer 164:33
 f. outwork nature 424:6
 F.'s gilded clouds 381:26
 f.'s meteor ray 108:25
 food of sweet and bitter f. 428:24
 gardener F. 288:8
 horses and dogs is some men's f. 174:29
 in f.'s maze 386:1
 in what revolting f. 266:14
 isn't all your f. paints 303:4
 listen... to the whispers of f. 278:14
 little of what you f. 315:1
 makes f. lame 162:5
 not express'd in f. 431:25
 now the f. passes by 262:19
 of most excellent f. 437:15
 ring f.'s knell 464:13
 Shakespeare, F.'s child 342:7
 so fair a f. 236:22
 so full of shapes is f. 481:30
 sweet F. let her loose 285:38
 taste and f. of the speller 179:13
 thy face across his f. comes 538:22
 to... other minds my f. flies 226:13
 where is f. bred? 464:13
 young man's f. 534:15
 Fancy-free: free be she, f. 199:13
 in maiden meditation, f. 466:39
Fanda: omnia f. nefanda... permixta 133:10
Fandi: quae mollissima f. tempora 554:17
 Fane: build a f. in... my mind 288:7
 Fang: icy f... of the winter's wind 426:20
 Fanged with murderous stones 150:28
 Fanhope: Ferrers and F. 189:8
 Fanned: f. by Conquest's... wing 229:20
 it f. my cheek 150:3
 Fanny: pretty F.'s way 373:20
 Fanny Kelly's divine plain face 307:15
 Fans: china an' etchin's an' f. 209:18
 with divers-colour'd f. 424:6
 wif' their f. into their hand 32:2
 Fantasies: even the linked f. 544:23
 twilight F. 491:21
 Fantastic: f. summer's heat 474:20
 in a light f. round 340:7
 light f. toe 341:29
 Fantastical: it alone is high f. 481:30
 our joys are but f. 184:17
 whose murder yet is but f. 456:24
 Fantasy: all made of f. 428:28
 had an excellent f. 280:1
 opinion he held once of f. 449:11
 too strong for f. 184:12
 Far: alas, so long, so f. 185:1
 as f. as eye could see 293:24
 as f. as who goes furthest 448:38
 beneath the good how f. 231:16
 faint and f. away 366:5
 f. and few, f. and few 311:21
 f. are the shades of Arabia 171:2
 f. be it from God 49:15
 f., f. ahead 147:13
 f., f. away 210:16
 f., f. better thing that I do 586:22
 f., f. from here 180:2
 f., f. from eye or ear 15:14
 f. from sorrow, f. from sin 523:19
 f. from the fiery noon 183:2
 f. from the lips we love 286:2
 f. from the madding crowd 356:35
 230:7

Far (cont.)

f. in a western brookland 263:19
 f. in the Unapparent 492:11
 f. may be sought 502:17
 f. off, most secret... Rose 585:23
 f. or forgot 199:4
 few and f. between 122:40
 good news from a f. country 50:36
 how f. your eyes may pierce 452:31
 I am f. from home 364:10
 isle in the f. seas 94:42
 isn't f. from London 365:25
 it doesn't go f. enough 177:13
 keep f. our foes 400:33
 man is very f. gone 401:5
 nor f. away deem 82:10
 one near one is too f. 90:10
 O sweet and f. 538:15
 over the hills and f. away 214:26, 369:10, 516:13
 o'er the hills, and f. away 528:29
 peace to him that is f. off 54:34
 placed f. amid the... main 546:3
 she is f. from the land 356:31
 so near and yet so f. 533:16
 their graves... f. and wide 241:8
 think on him that's f. away 104:24
 though your lads are f. away 210:4
 Thursday's child... f. to go 368:1
 thus f. shalt thou go 373:17
 when he's f. f. away 229:16
 when the other f. doth roam 186:25
 Farce: Fate act the same grey f. 141:2
 pet-lamb in a sentimental f. 287:16
Farce: la f. est jouée 404:29
 Fardels: who would f. bear 434:4
 Fare: bachelor's f. 520:5
 f. thee well, for I must leave thee 10:21
 f. thee well, great heart 440:38
 f. you weel, auld Nickie-ben! 104:5
 for ever, f. thee well 117:34
 hasn't paid his f. 298:22
 Isle of Beauty, F. thee well 36:28
 last of all the Romans, f. thee
 well 452:2
 value not your bill of f. 519:28
 when you receive a f. 83:1
 Fared sumptuously every day 62:23
 Farewell: bade the world f. 122:33
 bid f. to every fear 562:12
 bid... our work f. 291:6
 but f. compliment 477:19
 but f. it 432:40
 contempt, f. 468:27
 f. a long f., to... greatness 446:24
 f. al the snowe of ferne yere 138:39
 f., and stand fast 439:4
 f. content 472:3
 f. dear... woman 105:28
 f., fair cruelty 482:23
 f. goes out sighing 481:20
 f. happy fields 344:22
 f. hope... f. fear... f. remorse 346:33
 f., Horace 114:11
 f. house, and f. home 166:12
 f. king 475:7
 f. Leicester Square 571:1
 f. my book 138:16
 f., my trim-built wherry 173:14
 f. rewards and fairies 157:3
 f. the heart that lives alone 578:16
 f. the neighing steed 472:3
 f. the plumed troop 472:3
 f. the tranquil mind 472:3
 f. thou art too dear 487:22
 f. to Lochaber, and f. my Jean 405:18
 f. to Minnie Boffkin 300:20
 f. to the Highlands 107:13
 f. to the shade 161:23
 f... ye virgins all 30:4
 for ever and for ever f. 451:37
 looks around, to say f. 543:6
 mute f. 267:10
 No-more, Too-late, F. 411:17
 no sadness of f. 528:22
 oars and coat and badge, f. 173:14
 only feel—F. I—F. I 117:35
 our everlasting f. take 451:37
 pale hands... waving me f. 254:15
 poor Jack, f. 441:1
 sweets to the sweet: f. 437:21

Farewell (cont.)

that it lived at all. F. I 280:11
 that was all the f. 263:10
 thou sayest f. 81:14
 wind of welcome and f. 410:22
 Farewells: everlasting f. 172:21
 faint now, as f. 253:15
 Far-heard: with f. whisper 149:14
 Faring: halesome f. 360:13
 Farm: his snug little f. of the World 507:19
 his snug little f. the earth 151:7
 in f. and field 262:13
 keep a f., and carters 432:45
 Farmer: better f. ne'er 119:17
 chips to the British f. 143:31
 F. Ledlow late at plough 236:8
 f.'s daughter 120:21
 f. sowing his corn 369:6
 f. that hanged himself 458:17
 ran after the f.'s wife 309:8
 Farmers: embattled f. 199:7
 our f... flourish and complain 165:3
 three jolly F. 171:22
 Farms: what f. are those? 263:14
 wi' the wheel-stockit f. 106:7
 Farness: the freedom, the f. 422:22
 Far-off: isle in f. seas 94:42
 old, unhappy, f. things 581:2
Farrago: nostri f. libelli 282:25
 Far-reaching in purpose 254:4
 Far-set: to one f. goal 19:4
 Far-stretch'd: all the f. greatness 405:13
 Far-swooping elbow'd earth 567:18
 Farther: f., f., sail! 567:3
 f. off from heav'n 253:2
 nature could no f. go 193:9
 on the f. shore 323:25
 thinner, clearer, f. going 538:15
 Farthest: as far as who goes f. 448:38
 f. from him is best 344:22
 f. way about 404:8
 next unto the f. 199:17
 Farthing: for a f. less 1:28
 kind of f. dip 516:18
 never pay a f. for it 167:7
 paid the uttermost f. 57:47
 steal one poor f. without excuse 364:1
 Fascinating: tea... this f. plant 278:1
 Fascination: f. few can resist 220:11
 f. frantic 220:20
 f. in his very bow 116:41
 Fashion: deeply put the f. on 442:32
 faithful... in my f. 187:9
 f. all things fair 236:6
 f. l—a word 143:20
 f. of a new doublet 468:17
 f. of this world passeth 66:32
 f., the arbiter 511:23
 F., though Folly's child 164:38
 f.'s brightest arts decoy 225:5
 following f. nayed him 232:4
 for the f. of these times 426:38
 garment out of f. 429:32
 glass of f. 434:14
 highflyer at F. 178:6
 high Roman f. 425:31
 marriage ever out of f.? 111:9
 not like the f. of your garments 453:31
 out of the world as out of the f. 144:25
 rills f... their nurslings 309:5
 songs of his f. 516:4
 tell you the leading f. 412:20
 to hang quite out of f. 481:18
 worn-out poetical f. 197:8
 Fashionable: with other f. topics 227:23
 Fashioned: f. forth its loveliness 236:16
 f. so purely 545:12
 f. so slenderly 252:12
 f. to the varying hour 224:18
 heroically f. 575:15
 Fashions men with true nobility 331:2
 Fast: all rowed f. but none so f. 148:1
 as f. as you can 368:10
 as fine and as f. as he can 387:20
 at least twice as f. 130:4
 by the sea shut f. 208:10
 f. by the oracle of God 344:2
 f. from every village 322:22
 grew f. and furious 108:11
 hold f... sound words 68:57
 hold f. that which is good 68:38

INDEX

Fatherless (cont.)		Faults (cont.)		Fear (cont.)	
Father of the f.	396:5	buffeted for your f.	69:51	f. Him, ye saints	527:3
visit the f. and widows	69:34	drown all my f. and fears	209:4	f. in a handful of dust	197:28
Fatherly, not less than I	375:17	England... with all her f.	142:32	F. is a flying	214:10
Fathers: ashes of his f.	323:17	England, with all thy f.	162:43	f. is the parent of cruelty	212:7
as my f. were	77:34	f. had she	376:7	f. I to fall	405:11
city of the healthiest f.	567:8	f...not strength...to prevent	227:25	f...lest he should make an end	280:2
cried the F. all	323:24	f. so nearly allied to excellence	226:31	f. no more the heat o' the sun	430:1
excellent herbs had our f.	300:9	forehead of our f.	435:35	f. not, but trust in Providence	36:33
faith of our f.	202:27	from my secret f.	392:34	'f. not,' said he	527:4
f. have eaten sour grapes	55:29	gossips count her f.	336:15	f. not, till Birnam wood	461:5
f...like so many Alexanders	443:25	greatest of f...conscious of		f. not to touch the best	405:7
f. of war-proof	443:25	none	126:25	f. of some divine...powers	109:31
f., provoke not your children	68:8	has she no f. then?	382:10	f. of the Lord...beginning of	
follow the generation of his f.	395:2	his f. lie gently on him	447:5	wisdom	398:25
God of our f.	183:20, 300:24	I acknowledge my f.	395:7	f. or favour of the crowd	295:7
hast all our f. led	183:20	if he had any f.	225:26	f., the last of ills	193:38
he f.-forth	255:3	if our f. whipped them not	423:7	f. the Lord, ye...saints	393:38
instead of thy f...children	394:26	in vain my f. ye quote	308:24	f. thou not at all	524:6
land where my f. died	504:19	moulded out of f.	462:27	f. to launch away	562:16
our f. died	295:8	never see such f.	451:23	f. to whom f.	66:11
our f. have declared unto us	389:10	not for thy f., but mine	114:11	F. wist not to evade	544:16
our f. that begat us	57:14	old f. and follies	147:11	fond to live or f. to die	198:10
our f. worshipped stocks and		scouring f.	443:6	for f. o' Stellenbosch	302:5
stones	351:20	some f. to make us men	425:32	for f. of what might fall	451:36
sins of the f. upon the children	390:7	their f. to scan	224:21	for f. the very stones prate	458:1
slept with his f.	47:49	to her f. a little blind	401:26	freedom from f.	408:25
sons succed their f.' praise	234:8	what f...the earth covereth	404:16	from hope and f. set free	523:23
the Lord God of your f.	45:38	with all our f.	221:37	hate that which we often f.	423:31
to our f. of old	300:10	with all thy f. I love thee still	112:12	haunts of horror and f.	536:22
when your f. tempted me	397:30	world of vile ill-favour'd f.	466:6	he is F., O Little Hunter	301:27
your f., where are they?	56:10	Faustine: what...serpents...		hence together without f.	524:25
Fathom: canst not f. it	537:42	caressed F.	523:11	him serve with f.	292:7
full f. five	479:30	Faustus must be damn'd	330:7	hope to rise, or f. to fall	583:11
full many a f. deep	122:7	Faute: <i>pire qu'un crime...une f.</i>	79:4	I cannot taint with f.	460:33
nine f. deep...followed us	149:7	Facete linguis	259:14	I f. no foe in shining armour	372:14
Fathom-line: where f. could never		Facilla: <i>solvat saeculum in f.</i>	134:4	I f. no foe with thee at hand	322:2
touch	438:38	Favour: f. my destin'd urn	342:11	I f. thee, ancient Mariner	149:19
Fathoms: 'tis fifty f. deep	32:2	fear or f. of the crowd	295:7	I f. thy kisses, gentle maiden	499:2
Fatigue: thinking...the greatest f.	551:10	flop in f. of your husband	179:36	I f. thy mien	499:2
Fatling: young lion and the f.		for your f...give God thanks	468:35	I f. thy skinny hand	149:19
together	53:18	her refusal...almost like a f.	155:36	if my name were liable to f.	448:27
Fatness: f. of these pursy times	436:13	in f. with God and man	61:22	I have a sin of f.	185:24
thy clouds drop f.	395:30	men f. the deceit	191:34	I'll f. not what men say	99:37
Fats: in thy f. our cares be		to this f. she must come	437:15	imagining some f.	467:24
drown'd	424:19	Favourable: be f. and gracious un-		in company with Pain, and F.	575:6
Fatted all the region kites	433:35	to Sion	395:10	in thy faith and f.	390:30
Fatter: f. than his cure	529:12	never want...f. hearers	253:35	I will f. no evil	393:10
would be were f.	448:27	Favoured: thou that art highly f.	61:12	knight without f.	12:13
Fatty degeneration of his moral		Favourite: f. has no friend	230:21	knowledge and of the f. of the	
being	514:22	his f. flies	435:12	Lord	53:17
Fatuity of idiots	505:20	to be a Prodigal's f.	573:15	lest I should f. and fall	87:37
Faubourg: risen in the F. St. Ger-		Favourites: James I..had f...a		little we f.	543:11
main	558:20	Bad King	422:14	love, hatred, joy, or f.	401:29
Faucibus: <i>primis in f. Orci</i>	554:27	Favours: felt all its f.	147:23	many a f. for my dear country	573:12
Fault: checks each f.	21:9	fortune, that f. fools	279:22	many things to f.	26:9
every one f. seeming monstrous	428:10	hangs on princes' f.	446:24	masters the f. of death	26:2
f. and not the actor	461:27	lively sense of future f.	407:13, 559:4	men f. death	26:1
f., dear Brutus	448:22	rubies, fairy f.	466:34	merciful unto them that f. him	398:6
f...grows two thereby	243:27	Fawn: f. that flies	522:4	needs f. no fall	99:31
faultless to a f.	96:11	shot my f.	332:28	never strike sail to a f.	200:18
f. was Nature's f.	119:31	to f., to crouch	510:16	no f. in love	70:14
fierceness makes error a f.	244:1	to old to f. upon a nurse	474:15	not a word of f.	308:23
for Man's f.	247:20	trembling...like a white f.	586:5	not f. nor wish my fate	158:17
glorious f. of angels	381:33	unpractis'd he to f.	224:18	nothing else to f.	527:3
he is all f. who hath no f.	530:34	Fawning: base spaniel f.	449:29	not...the spirit of f.	68:56
he that does one f.	561:23	Fe: f. <i>que no duda es f. muerta</i>	551:1	only thing...to f. is f. itself	408:20
hide the f. I see	386:31	Fear: act of f.	431:10	O word of f.	455:35
if at all she had a f.	280:11	all f., none aid you	384:11	perfect love casteth out f.	70:14
if sack and sugar be a f.	439:36	all it yields of...hope and f.	90:42	pine with f. and sorrow	510:16
it was a grievous f.	450:17	angels f. to tread	383:5	possess them not with f.	444:24
just hint a f.	385:29	Arch F. in a visible form	95:9	quietly and without f.	99:2
Nature's f. alone	143:26	arming me from f.	83:7	severity breedeth f.	26:26
never had six lines...without a f.	271:31	as if his f. still followed	509:26	shuddering f.	464:17
no kind of f. or flaw	218:35	be just and f. not	446:31	slaves who f. to speak	320:14
only f.'s with time	93:16	bid farewell to every f.	562:12	so fast for f. did he sail	508:1
scarce weed out the f.	226:31	by beauty and by f.	579:5	so...robs the mind...as f.	102:32
see thy f.	443:13	concessions of f.	100:21	spirit of bondage again to f.	65:53
shun the f. I fell in	30:4	continual f. and danger	248:21	strange that men should f.	449:22
without f. before...God	71:24	danger which they f.	578:5	such...as had the f. of God	167:13
without f. or stain	81:22	doth Job f. God for naught?	48:39	sunder'd in the night of f.	533:28
Faultless: faultily f.	535:35	drives away his f.	364:15	tell pale-hearted f. it lies	460:7
f. piece to see	382:25	eat our meal in f.	459:4	that calms each f.	21:9
f. to a fault	96:11	faint not nor f.	354:12	thawing cold f.	444:8
for f. fact	220:9	F. and trembling Hope	582:22	their one f.	77:27
Faults: against whom I know		f. death?	95:8	them that f. the Lord	392:24
most f.	428:8	f. first...made gods	281:8	therefore will we not f.	394:27
all his f. observ'd	451:24	f. God, and keep his command-		they that f. him lack nothing	393:38
all his f...one love him...better	226:32	ments	51:36	trembled with f. at your frown	201:24
all men have their f.	226:39	f. God, and take your own part	78:30	true nobility is exempt from f.	445:34
all men make f.	486:31	f. God. Honour the King	69:50, 305:1	walk in f. and dread	150:2

INDEX

Feeling (cont.)

high mountains are a f. 113:47
 hour of thinking, f., loving 573:21
 I feel a f. 407:12
 index of a f. mind 165:15
 lost pulse of f. 15:6
 love's f. is more soft 455:22
 Man of F. 326:25
 no f. of his business 437:9
 one f. too falsely disdained 499:3
 petrifies the f. 105:19
 sensible to f. as to sight 457:20
 than from any want of f. 519:2
 that Kruschen f. 10:3
 wholly devoid of good f. 312:20
 Feelings: f. by which the heroic
 kings governed 28:27
 f., wrung with compunction 312:16
 [Furies] f. are strong 182:10
 in f., not in figures 20:9
 opinion. . . determined by the f. 508:29
 reasoned out of the f. of humanity 73:4
 see some of my f. 559:35
 spontaneous overflow of power-
 ful f. 583:4
 what we call our f. 176:25
 Feels: f. at each thread 383:17
 f. the noblest 29:9
 finding how it f. 142:14
 universe that f. and knows 91:14
 Fees: hope, but of his f. 247:18
 straight dream on f. 477:7
 Feet: about the f. of God 531:36
 aching hands and bleeding f. 17:1
 at her f. he bowed 46:50
 at the f. of Gamaliel 65:13
 bathe those beautiful f. 209:3
 beat down Satan under our f. 389:1
 beat of her unseen f. 492:29
 beat. . . of thy heart and f. 411:10
 beautiful upon the mountains
 are the f. 54:22
 before her wandering f. 585:22
 be jubilant, my f. 264:17
 beneath our f. . . shame 316:30
 broken by their passing f. 584:8
 came on the following F. 544:19
 clang of hurrying f. 23:22
 come the expected f. 338:10
 crews at England's f. 122:6
 desultory f. of Death 411:3
 devil be in my f. 420:16
 diseased in his f. 47:50
 dost thou wash my f.? 63:47
 faint, averted f. 375:21
 fair the f. of thy lover 524:15
 fall at her flying f. 123:22
 f. have they, and walk not 399:4
 f. like sunny gems 535:39
 f. of joy in idleness 82:6
 f. of the day and the f. of the
 night 521:30
 f. of the men what drill 294:25
 f. of thine high priests 523:13
 f. of those he fought for 537:12
 f. was I to the lame 49:9
 glowing Hours with flying f. 113:26
 guide our f. into. . . peace 61:15
 hear the grown-up people's f. 515:14
 her f. beneath her petticoat 517:12
 her f. have touch'd the meadows 536:4
 her pretty f. like snails 247:12
 his f. like unto fine brass 70:27
 how beautiful are thy f. with
 shoes 52:17
 I look down towards his f. 473:33
 jewel print of your f. 536:12
 keep Thou my f. 364:10
 lantern unto my f. 399:21
 last short burst upon failing f. 334:5
 little snow-white f. 584:11
 low at her f. 413:31
 making a tinkling with their f. 52:35
 more instant than the F. 544:14
 my dreams under your f. 584:17
 my due f. never fail 341:23
 my f. from falling 395:16, 399:6
 nations under our f. 394:30
 no hurry in her f. 409:23
 no room at my f. 30:16
 not sweet with nimble f. 569:5

Feet (cont.)

now with his f. 231:39
 palms before my f. 140:22
 pierced His gospel-bearing f. 313:5
 pierced my hands and my f. 393:6
 sea beneath my f. 80:15
 set my f. in a large room 393:28
 set my f. upon the rock 394:12
 set my printless f. 341:4
 skull, and the f. 48:32
 slipping underneath our F. 206:19
 splendour and speed of thy f. 521:30
 Stella's f. may kiss 502:4
 subjects' f. may hourly trample 475:10
 suddenly bloom at her f. 42:4
 suffereth not our f. to slip 396:1
 table-crumbs attract his slender
 f. 546:26
 tempt with wand'ring f. 345:26
 they hadn't any f. 130:13
 they sit at the F. 302:3
 those f. in ancient time 75:16
 those little silver f. 333:1
 thy shoes from off thy f. 45:34
 time's iron f. 355:15
 walk'd those blessed f. 438:12
 wash their f. in soda water 197:31
 what dread f.? 75:24(-76)
 what flowers are at my f. 287:30
 white f. of laughing girls 323:12
 whose f. they hurt in the stocks 398:12
 with head, hands, wings, or f. 346:14
 with lifted f., hands still 39:3
 with oary f. 546:11
 with reluctant f. 316:34
 with their f. forward 87:6
 with twain he covered his f. 53:8
 with your hands, and your f. . .
 red 322:25
 world-wandering f. 544:8
 your f. are always in the water 4:21
 your f. shod with. . . the gospel 68:12
 your shoes on your f. 45:47
 Feign: telle his tale untrewe or f.
 thing 137:23
 Feigned: by f. deaths to die 186:15
 f. necessities 167:11
 story, f. for pleasure 191:19
 worse than fables yet have f. 346:3
 Feigning: lowly f. . . called com-
 pliment 483:26
 most friendship is f. 427:22
 Felice: ricordarsi del tempo f. nella
 miseria 168:22
 Felicem: infelicissimum. . . fuisse f. 78:4
 Felices ter et amplius 258:19
 Felicitas: Horatii curiosa f. 378:9
 Felicitas: f. of this 87:7
 more. . . than the f. of Solomon 25:19
 three fearful f. 502:10
 Felicity: absent thee from f. awhile 438:4
 boast sincere f. 193:17
 Jerusalem. . . peace and f. 421:5
 measure of F. 232:13
 our own f. we make 278:29
 perfect bliss and sole f. 330:28
 shadow of f. 558:6
 their green f. 289:7
 throne of human f. 277:4
 to behold f. 86:20
 what more f. can fall 510:17
 Felix: f. . . opportunitate mortis 526:11
 f. qui potuit. . . cognoscere causas 556:16
 O f. culpa 353:5
 Fell: all of us f. down 450:31
 all who f. . . One who rose 493:27
 athlete nearly f. 362:12
 enough, that when it f. 183:22
 f. among thieves 61:39
 f. before the throne 71:4
 f. beneath the apple-tree 543:19
 f. by the wayside 59:21
 f. from off the seat backward 47:9
 f. out they knew not why 110:2
 f. upon the sanded floor 376:9
 foremost fighting, f. 113:29
 freely they. . . f. who f. 346:21
 from morn to noon he f. 345:12
 great Caesar f. 450:31
 he bowed, he f., he lay down 46:50
 he f. like the stick 373:2

Fell (cont.)

he f. upon their decks 540:3
 I do not love you, Dr. F. 85:10
 I f. at his feet as dead 70:27
 I f. at his feet to worship 71:35
 instant that he f. 418:34
 it f. to earth 315:24
 Jack f. down 367:9
 least erected Spirit that f. from
 heaven 345:9
 lying where he f. 23:24
 one f. swoop 460:21
 other f. into good ground 59:23
 ran to help me when I f. 527:8
 so strook. . . f. the Fiend 350:17
 spirits that f. with Lucifer 330:1
 together f. down dead 324:9
 wall f. down flat 46:40
 we f. out, my wife and I 538:9
 Fellah: chips to the Egyptian f. 143:31
 Felled: the poplars are f. 161:23
 Fellow: among his f. roughs 188:29
 ever Rome should breed thy f. 452:2
 f. of a good respect 452:6
 f. of infinite jest 437:15
 for he's a jolly good f. 203:37
 hail, f., well met 521:11
 have such a f. whipped 434:15
 He's a Good F. 207:19
 he was a good f. 137:12
 his folly has not f. 262:18
 Magna Charta is such a f. 148:2
 no f. in the firmament 449:30
 old F. of Trinity 10:23
 on the unjust f. 79:7
 sweetest li'l f. 511:14
 take a f. eight years old 91:32
 that f.'s got to swing 569:3
 this f. in the cellarage 432:25
 till his f. fault came 428:10
 till she met a city f. 9:18
 touchy, testy, pleasant f. 2:8
 want of it the f. 384:7
 you're a f. . . you're another 178:33
 Fellow-citizens: F.: God reigns 213:7
 first in the hearts of his f. 312:25
 Fellow-creature: kindness. . . to
 any f. 232:10
 Fellow-creatures: torture and
 death of his f. 212:4
 Fellow-feeling makes one. . . kind 213:14
 Fellow-men: one that loves his f. 265:17
 Fellow-rover: laughing f. 334:12
 Fellows: nature hath fram'd
 strange f. 462:30
 those f. hate us 307:18
 Fellow-servant: I am thy f. 71:35
 Fellowship: fears his f. to die with
 us 444:28
 f. divine, a f. with essence 284:25
 f. is heaven. . . f. is life 359:19
 for f.'s sake 359:19
 neither honesty, manhood, nor
 good f. 438:27
 one communion and f. 389:55
 right hands of f. 67:40
 simple dues of f. 87:31
 this half-fac'd f. 438:38
 your f. a trouble 169:18
 Felonious: for some f. end 340:9
 Felony to drink small beer 445:36
 Felt: darkness which may be f. 45:44
 f. for thee as a lover 582:15
 f. in the blood, and f. along the
 heart 581:23
 f. with my native land 536:25
 I f. it was glory 118:34
 our soul had f. him 16:21
 pray'd and f. for all 224:21
 remembering how she f. but
 what she f. remembering not
 say. . . what we have thought and
 f. 200:37
 this I have f. 302:25
 Female: child of our grand-
 mother Eve, a f. 454:36
 despotic power over his f. 350:35
 endearing elegance of f. friend-
 ship 278:20
 f. of sex it seems 350:31
 f. of the species. . . more deadly 296:13

INDEX

[illegible]

[715]

Fifty thousand; f. horse and foot	294:19	Fig-leaves: across the f.	523:14
f. men slain this year in Europe	559:1	sewed f. together	44:21
f. strong	583:6	Figments: making f. feel	236:3
Fifty-fifty Americanism	409:4	Figs: f. grew upon thorn	140:21
Fifty-score strong	90:16	gather. .f. of thistles?	58:26
Fifty-three: can we fight with f.?	539:17	green bursting f.	18:16
north of the F.	301:3	in the name of the Prophet—f.l	504:11
one and the f.	539:21	long life better than f.	423:19
Fig: a f. for those. .protected	106:24	Fig-tree: as a f. casteth her. .figs.	71:1
pig, or f.?	129:3	every man..under his f.	50:6
Virtuel a f.l	470:15	train up a f.	175:10
Fight: baffled to f. better	97:4	<i>Figura: el Caballero de la Triste F.</i>	134:8
better to f. for the good	530:25	Figurative: his f. naval manner	173:30
Britain would f. on alone	144:9	Figure: baby f. of the giant mass	481:8
come ye here to f.?	31:5	beauty. .steal from his f.	487:22
eat like wolves and f. like devils	444:5	Europe..a prone..f.	235:22
end that crowns us, not the f.	246:21	f. in the carpet	268:15
end of the f.	300:6	f. of blown youth	434:14
even to f. against God	64:32	fixed f. for the time of scorn	472:34
fall out, and hide, and f.	561:27	foolish f.	432:40
f. against the churches	460:4	make a f. in a country church	519:25
f. and no be slain	108:16	only f. among ciphers	25:22
f. begins within himself	89:38	strangest f.	94:36
f. it out on this line	229:1	that strange f.	325:28
f. longer than he sees reason	438:29	this f. that thou here seest	281:9
f. on to the end	233:20	what a f...in the republic of letters	1:7
f. the good f.	354:11	Figures: carved with f. strange	150:21
f. the good f. of faith	68:53	f. pedantical	455:29
f., to be found fighting	82:10	in feelings, not in f.	29:9
forth to the f. arc gone	402:14	prove anything by f.	126:4
gone to f. the French	282:10	Figuring..the times deceas'd	442:6
good at a f.	357:21	Filbert: Gilbert, the F.	571:17
he that flies mought f. again	24:43	Filches from me my good name	471:30
I dare not f.	443:14	File: Dante..in the nature of an Old F.	176:2
If they won't f. us	213:11	Files: commands the beauteous f.	552:1
I give thee f. up	94:22	gaps in our f.	17:21
I have fought a good f.	68:60	in the foremost f. of time	534:35
I must f. the course	461:8	Files-on-Parade: said F.	295:19
in the lost, lost f.	146:14	<i>Filet: que le f. à les lier</i>	355:6
I will not cease from Mental F.	75:16	<i>Filia: matre pulchra filia pulchrior</i>	258:20
let's f. till six	130:23	Filigree hedges	558:11
live to f. another day	6:25, 224:9	Fill: ah, f. the Cup	206:19
lost f. of virtue	513:32	awake. .and f. the Cup	205:6
martial brood accustomed to f.	509:35	f. f. the Cup	205:14, 15
never a moment ceased the f.	539:21	Feb, f. the dyke	549:29
never rise and f. again	224:9	f. all the glasses there	158:8
no peril in the f.	157:6	f. ev'ry glass	214:29
nor law, nor duty bade me f.	584:21	f. high the cup	116:1
not yet begun to f.	279:18	f. it up to the brim	420:25
one f. more	95:10	f. the can, and f. the cup	541:14
saw a dead man win a f.	30:13	f. them full of refreshment	316:14
second Adam to the f.	364:7	f. the unforgiving minute	297:12
shall we f. or shall we fly?	539:20	take our f. of love	49:50
so could f. us no more	539:21(-540)	to f. the hour	200:12
they now to f. are gone	189:7	Filled: f. and vivified by Thee	355:14
those that fly may f. again	111:17	f. to the brim with girlish glee	219:27
those who bade me f.	202:18	for they shall be f.	57:39
to f. is but to die	539:20	rooks..f. the trees	249:13
to f. with them again	539:18	source that keeps it f.	336:9
too proud to f.	571:10	Fille de chambre: I caught hold of the f.'s	512:31
Ulster will f.	143:29	Filleth: barn f. up finely	550:1
warrior famoused for f.	486:22	Filling: continually .. f. some other body	290:10
we don't want to f.	11:9, 265:15	f. the world	419:18
we'll f. and we'll conquer	213:10	writ at first for f.	521:19
we shall f. in France	143:40	Fills: he f. a chair	274:28
who's ripe for f. now?	90:17	he f. affection's eye	275:1
you cannot f. against the future	222:34	Film: that f., which fluttered the lash, of f.	151:24
Fighter: am I no a bonny f.?	514:7	Filmy-eyed: Sleep, the f.	495:23
fits a dull f.	440:24	<i>Fils de Saint Louis, montez</i>	204:38
I was ever a f.	95:10	Filth: in our own f.	425:2
Fightheth: none other that f. for us	388:24	Filths savour but themselves	454:1
Fighting: f. as low as..	192:19	Filthy: her most f. bargain	473:22
f. for the crown	367:13	he which is f.,...be f. still	72:8
f. still, and still destroying	191:9	Fin: now winks the gold f.	539:2
F. Téméraire	363:6	that Almighty F.	83:26
first-class f. man	206:23	<i>Fin: le commencement de la f.</i>	526:19
foremost f., fell	113:29	Final cause of the human nose	153:4
for want of f...rusty	110:21	Finality is not the language of politics	180:24
single pilgrim f. unarmed	38:24	Finching: Mr. F. proposed seven times	175:37
world is..worth f. for	241:17	Find: by searching f. our God	48:56
Fightings: without were f.	67:30	can't tell where to f. them	367:14
Fights: captain that knows what he f. for	167:3	ever f. joy's language	81:2

INDEX

Flesh (cont.)

east wind made f. 13:19
every . . spirit that ever took f. 200:41
fedde with rosted f. 136:30
f. and blood, and apprehensive 449:30
f. and blood . . in Adam fail 364:8
f. and blood so cheap 253:25
f. f., how art thou fishified! 478:4
f. is weak 60:43
f. lusteth against the Spirit 67:45
f. of f., bone of my bone 349:18
f. of my f. 44:17
f. to feel the chain 83:13
f. which walls about our life 475:7
her fair and unpolluted f. 437:20
in my f. shall I see God 49:6
make not provision for the f. 66:14
milk and tendre f. 137:36
more f. than another man 440:15
much study is a weariness of the f. 51:35
my f. also longeth after thee 395:25
my gross f. sinks downwards 476:11
my . . heart and f. cry out 421:3
my heart and my f. rejoice 397:5
my kinsmen according to the f. 65:59
not against f. and blood 68:11
One f. . . two fools 154:32
pour out my spirit upon all f. 55:52
present joys are more to f. and blood 192:29
prisons of f. 186:7
reasonable soul and human f. 388:41
sacred be the f. and blood 532:24
set . . our f. upright 184:22
shocks that f. is heir to 434:4
since f. must live 96:26
sinful lust of the f. 302:30
sinful lusts of the f. 391:12
soul helps f. 95:17
soul to feel the f. 83:13
spite of this f. today 95:17
ta'en out thy heart o' f. 32:5
that I will eat bull's f. 395:4
thorn in the f. 67:37
they shall be one f. 44:18
they that are after the f. 65:52
this f. of mine might be 524:23
this too too solid f. 430:33
this world-wearied f. 478:44
thou didst eat strange f. 423:40
unto thee shall all f. come 395:27
wants to make your f. creep 178:30
way of all f. 155:39, 422:28
we are one, one f. 349:19
weyeth milk and f. and al 137:36
within this circle of f. 86:20
Word was made f. 62:64
world, the f., and the devil 388:47
Fleshed: full bravely . . thy maiden sword 441:3
Flesh-garment: language is the f. 127:10
Fleshly: abstain from f. lusts 69:49
F. School of Poetry 98:5
through all this f. dress 552:5
Flesh pots: we sat by the f. 45:52
Fleshy tables of the heart 67:21
Fletu: *fraternal multum manantia* f. 133:20
Fleus: *amas de f. étrangères* 355:6
Flew: birds that eternally f. 309:26
round and round it f. 148:27
thence up he f. 347:3
Flew: so f., so sanded 467:20
Flexible: flat and f. truths 85:17
Flichter'n' noise an' glee 104:33
Flicker: run-stealers f. to and fro 545:12
Fliers: chase e'en now the f. 147:8
f. and pursuers 324:15
Flies: as f. to wanton boys 453:40
dead f. . . stinking savour 51:23
f. o'er th'unbending corn 382:32
f. of estates 243:23
f., or ants . . in amber 27:47
f., worms and flowers, exceed me 561:31
happiness too swiftly f. 230:30
he that f. mought fight again 24:43
immortal f. 84:1
Joy as it f. 74:27
large blue f. 504:5
lean black craft like f. 410:17
may catch small f. 519:7

Flies (cont.)

murmurous haunt of f. 287:31
see, where it f. 330:5
shadow, it still f. you 280:20
small f. . . caught 25:1
then she f. away 540:10
This Life f. 206:26
time's f. 480:26
unto you at last she f. 125:11
wades, or creeps, or f. 346:14
Flieth: grief f. to it 26:2
Flight: attained by sudden f. 316:31
confused alarms of struggle and f. 15:8
dark . . the day of their f. 326:8
eagle in his f. 316:7
frantic f. of courtesy 375:26
hear the lark begin his f. 341:31
his f. was madness 460:16
in what fond f. 411:10
on tiptoe for a f. 286:27
puts the Stars to F. 205:4
scattered into f. the Stars 205:5
soonest take their f. 365:8
swift be thy f. 495:21
take f. and follow 524:13
thy soul's f. 459:12
till prepar'd for longer f. 332:20
Time, in your f. 4:16
wheels his droning f. 229:28
will not take their f. 343:14
Flights: five steep f. 171:24
f. upon the banks of Thames 281:18
Flighty purpose never is o'ertook 460:14
Flim-flam: pretty f. 37:26
Flinnap . . allowed to cut a caper 519:12
Flinch: facts . . f. not 96:1
Flinders: little Polly F. 367:17
Fling: f. but a stone 231:27
f. them back their gold 365:20
I'll have a f. 38:4
Winter Garment . . f. 205:14, 15
Flint: as the f. bears fire 451:25
in time the f. is pierced 305:12
set your faces like a f. 90:13
snore upon the f. 429:36
wear out the everlasting f. 478:10
Flippant: woman . . f., vain 289:10
Flirt: how can he f.? 504:27
Flirtation: merely innocent f. 116:40
most significant word, f. 130:34
Flit: I will f. into it 286:18
Flits: he f. across the stage 182:2
surmise f. across her bosom 199:13
Flitting: I am f. about many years 146:15
Flittings: thou tellest my f. 395:15
Float: angling or f. fishing 277:13
f. face down 266:15
f. that standard sheet 234:13
f. upon his watery bier 342:10
f. upon the wings of silence 340:15
little lead best fits a little f. 245:19
Floated: f. midway on the waves 151:33(-152)
out flew the web and f. wide 534:7
Floating: f. bulwark of the island 73:6
his f. hair 151:33(-152)
his f. home for ever left 159:1
Floats: cloud that f. on high 577:5
f. above the wrecks of Time 312:24
grey expanse where he f. 16:4
Flocci-pauci-nihili-pili-fication of money 420:27, 499:17
Flock: as we sat in a f. 236:21
feed his f. like a shepherd 54:11
f. without shelter 419:3
half his f. . . in their beds 584:6
silent was the f. 285:12
there is no f. 317:11
thou makest thy f. to rest 51:40
thy hair is as a f. of goats 52:5
thy teeth are like a f. of sheep 52:5
Flocks: fleecy f. of light 82:7
f. of shiny pleiades 249:14
f. of the memories 338:3
f., or herds, or human face 346:20
f. that straggling feed 232:1
like f. to feed in air 496:4
my father feeds his f. 251:26
my f. feed not 35:21
no f. that range the valleys 225:12
Flodden's fatal field 418:35

Flogging: habit of f. me constantly 549:10
less f. . . than formerly 272:36
Flood: accidents by f. and field 470:2
beached verge of the salt f. 480:32
beauty has no ebb, decay no f. 585:16
bridge that arched the f. 199:7
drink to thee across the f. 529:35
f. could not wash away 155:16
f. may bear me far 528:22
F. of British freedom 577:2
giant race before the f. 192:9
into this angry f. 448:18
land of the mountain and the f. 417:22
much broader than the f. 468:7
nearly spoiled to F. 23:27
nobler tenants of the f. 161:34
not properly born, till f. 174:39
passage o'er a restless f. 160:14
reformation in a f. 443:6
rich burghers on the f. 462:29
sudden f. of mutiny 450:32
taken at the f. 116:21, 451:29
takes the f. with swarthy webs 531:38
ten years before the F. 333:8
thorough f., thorough fire 466:33
through such a raging f. 323:29
vast across the f. 266:17
winds that curl the f. 319:7
Flood-brim: unto the furthest f. 411:8
Flooded full light and beauty 334:6
Flood-gate: f. of the deeper heart 208:20
of so f. . . nature 469:43
Flooding in, the main 147:8
Floods: bathe in fiery f. 462:9
f. are risen . . the f. have lift up their voice: f. lift up their waves 397:23
governess off f. 466:37
haystack in the f. 359:4
in your deep f. 209:4
neither can the f. drown it 52:23
to his f. decline 82:9
Floor: along the gusty f. 285:27
beneath the watery f. 343:3
careless on a granary f. 284:12
faces from the f. to th' roof 163:28
fell upon the sanded f. 376:9
f. of heaven is thick inlaid 465:18
f. . . pav'd with broken hearts 318:26
from whose f. the new-bathed stars 17:28(-18)
hopping o'er the f. 546:26
I could f. them all 181:26
I swept the f. 221:15
my fleece-like f. 492:29
nicely sanded f. 225:3
spit upon my curious f. 245:12
thy sad f. an altar 114:34
trod my nursery f. 160:30
Floored with gemlike plains 561:17
Floors: across the f. of silent seas 197:19
Flop: f. in favour of your husband 170:36
f. round the earth 304:1
Flora: nor F.'s pride 87:25
tasting of F. 287:24
Floral: her fair and f. air 208:5
Florence: F. ran fastest of all 327:1
lily of F. 316:25
Lord of Parys, Venyce, or F. 195:7
past fair F. 286:22
sit . . outside the cathedral at F. 176:2
small states—Israel, Athens, F. 267:9
yonder late in F. 94:8
Florentine: what the F. 81:1
Flores: at F. in the Azores 539:16
Floribus: quod in ipsis f. angat 321:2
Flos: cecidit velut prati ultimi f. 132:19
ut f. in saeptis secretus . . hortis 133:9
Flourish: all things f. 385:7
almond tree shall f. 51:33
f. at home in my own country 8:22
f. in immortal youth 1:24
f. in May 328:15
f. set on youth 487:9
in the youth . . arms do f. 27:36
no more doth f. after first decay 509:33
our farmers . . f. and complain 165:3
peculiar f. of his right arm 178:10
princes and lords may f. 224:14
truth shall f. out of the earth 397:9
Flourished: treason f. over us 450:31

[710]

Flourisheth f as a flower of the	
f. in lusty deeds	398 7
she f. new and new	328 15
Flourishing f like a green bay-	508 10
tree	
no f. with his sword	304 6
Flora a where the old F lay	406 14
Flotte claffs <i>ele éhénie</i>	109 10
Flout banners f. the sky	405 8
f. em and scout em	456 8
f. id but to f	480 3
Flou a master of gibes and f	417 12
and jeers	
Flout f. me	181 8
Flow aware of his life's f	9 10, 10
could f. like three	15 6
ebb and f. by the moon	178 10
eye unus'd to f	424 10
f. gently sweet Alton	486 25
f. of leet, rol n rapidly	105 20
f. of soul	182 17
f. with seas of life	386 5
it tards to f. confusedly	548 18
at the spices may f. out	446 4
what need you f. so fast?	52 8
Flown with that faculty	11 10
Flower attion no stronger than	250 1
as f.	
as the f. of the grass	487 13
contemlated f. that never sets	60 40
creep from f. to f	407 21
crimson tipped f	494 3
every f. enoys the air	107 7
fa rest f. no sooner blown	581 0
f. without a f.	341 6
f. that er was seen	162 44
flourisheth as f. of the f. eld	38 17
f. in the crann'd wall	368 7
f. of eures all	510 24
f. of floures alle	109 5
f. of f. lace	138 10
f. of sweetest smell	552 2
f. of the hazel glade	378 3
f. of their age	232 10
f. of larrow	47 5
f. of silence hath blown	315 20
f. that shall be m. ne	206 9
f. that I like thy face	573 16
f. that smu' er today	440 37
f. thereof fallth away	247 10
f—the wind—the Ocean	60 46
from every opening f	114 5
fruit which looks a f	591 18
glory in the f	320 5
glory grows as the f. of the f. eld	576 80
grass withereth the f. faeth	54 10
Heaven in a Wild f	54 10
he pain a the wayfide f	71 8
here every f. is unated	128 1
herself a fairer f	214 25
in f. of youth	347 8
in pect f.	190 34
last f. of Catholic love	114 15
leaf the bud the f.	583 33
life was but a f.	100 33
lighty like a f.	435 32
Little western f	513 39
look like the innocent f	416 39
many a f. is born to blash un-	457 5
born	
most f. that I blow	230 5
mother f.	56 28 (-55)
my face your f.	502 17
nature and, A brief'er f.	91 35
not my f. see early	51 15
re I upon the ground	106 10
no water f. would be forgiven	492 24
not to f. f. sweet	495 7
not the king brought to f.	493 0
of f. of the leaves	
only a momentary f. on earth	11 24
o f. and f. of light	586 5
once a flowerless f.	167 19
where the sun lies in her f.	477 24
with the f. of the	533 39
the	
summer o f. is to the summer	800 31
sweet	
sweet w— bush f.	451 21
	11 18

Flower (cont.)	
take the f	296 16
thou f wifely patience	137 44
this f, safety	439 0
this most goodly f	545 8
thou canst not stir a f	520 39
white f of a blameless life	241 7
with f and bee	108 7
you seize the f	80 31
Flower bell fancy from a f.	485 26
Flower-de-fuce being one	231 5
Floweret meanest f of the vale	357 8
Flowerets of Liden	541 7
Flowering f in a lonely word	531 22
in the f in the fields	521 20
Flowerless fids of heaven	
Flower pots water your damned f, dot	90 38
Flowers all f and all trees do close	234 18
all its twined f	500 6
all sorts of f	138 10
all that loven f	140 20
all the f looked up at them	34 30
birds and beasts and f	523 18
blown buds of harren f	385 7
blushing f shall rise	544 23
breast into foam of f	
breeding f never breed the same	288 8
bridal f for a buried coese	178 33
bringth vth May f	8 9
but as a bed of f	456 31
called the f stars	316 23
cool rooted f	288 3
crown old Winter with f	166 20
do spring May f	549 31
enamor d with f	331 17
faded rust Italian f	242 10
faured f in the passion	485 23
feel like f that fade	561 31
fles worms and f, exceed me	358 10
flour of f alle	118 20
f and fruits of love	52 1
f appear on the earth	407 22
f azure black	521 30(-524)
f beotten	377 4
f but ad ng seen	136 16
f given for to sprange	291 4
f growing over him	546 6
f leave you on the grass	516 12
f in the garden	253 1
f made of light	347 6
f of all hue	147 25
f of the forest	193 18
f on earth appear	334 16
f on furze	97 11
f returning seasons bring	378 15
f that bloom in the spring	220 15
f that grow lowen	319 9
f that their gay wardrobe wear	320 16
f to crown thy hearse	102 18
f to strew Thy way	244 14
f to wither	241 14
from the f to the sea	523 15
gathered f are dead	108 13
here f for you	415 83
her f to love	84 81
I have loved f that fade	351 4
immortal f of foyry	338 4
in a Prospect of f	87 25
in these ill f spring	436 28
larded with sweet f	144 11
later f for the bees	466 41
lulled in these f	530 83
most can scarce the f now	7
no f, by request	137 7
no f on my grave	233 18
no fruits no f	525 5
no such f in any land	153 17
of a sie the f in the mede	245 17
of June and July-f	254 82
oh, the pretty f	419 85
on the d f that lies	311 6
other people's f	441 19
play with f	451 24
prosernal for the f now	347 8
proserpen gathering f	312 31
purple with veruul f	
as verd is the feet of man,	574 24
where f for the shroude f	

Flowers (cont)	
smell for f	121 1
summer with f that fell	5 2
that would bloom	185
these f, as in their causes	115 5
these f, whyte and rede	135 3
they grave with rising f	351 3
Time did becken to the f	244 -
took the f away	317 1
to sweet beds of f	482
unbewailing f	497
up-gathered the sleeping f	352 1
votive tears and symbol f	403 8
wander there among the f	81 1
waves, f, clouds	403 3
what we are my feet	237 3
where sould coucch on f	415 8
white f of thy thought	324
with f of the fairest	147 2
Flower soft those f handa	444
Flowers as you walk your f way	2 0 2
at herf work doth sing	341 2
cool f lap of earth	16 8
f way	423
Showery F, Bowerly	213
Flowerth seat itself in your veins	548 7
Flowing f like a crystal river	337 4
f	107 8
f with milk and honey	45 3
springe renewed by f	11 1
your love locks f	400 1
Flowen English Flag was f	206
f with insolence and wine	544 5
Hope could nee er have f	338 2
of the bird be f	552 1
was f tited and was f	140 18
whether f again	207 8
Flows f by the throne of God	415 1
hardly f the freezing Fenus	531 1
how the f	324
light, and whence it f	176 6
thence f all that charms	151 6
Flowy Snowy F, Blowy	215
<i>Flugel vaden tranter F weilt</i>	415 2
<i>Flügel auf der Geiranger</i>	240 26
Fluidity of self revelation	265 8
Flumoxed regularly f	179 8
Flumpetty fall down f	331 2
Flung f himself upon his horse	311
it to the woods like Rain	205 2
f up the sacred river	31 3
Flunky moost f work	126 4
Flush as f as May	435 37
rots for the f of youth	400 28
Flush d with a purple grace	101 3
Flute blows out his brains upon	
the f	96 27
cornet f harp sackbut	55 36
f violin bandoon	555 11
grange played the f	331 2
playing upon the f flours	237 20
soft compa runs f	101 38
Flutes f and soft recorders	345 2
Gill bon moved to f	154 15
sound of lyres and f	374 11
to dance to f	350 9
to the tune of f kept stroke	424 6
Fluting (wind) f	531 35
f fluttered f and fail d for breath	103 4
f folk and wild	103 4
f into rage	246 26
f your volcians	420 23
Flutterest Spring that f sudden	375 8
fluttering f and dancing in the	
seaze	377 5
freshness and f in the wind	98 34
my f heart-strings	331 2
Flutters bird that f least	174 5
ere Moe the hawk f	501 87
that f m still there	151 84
<i>Fluxus infesta dumf currents</i>	553 81
<i>Fluxus in quatuor angulis etc</i>	231 7
Fluxus mortal things	18 4
fly above the head you f	121 15
ad mgn f thee	553 25
arms outstretch d as he would f	451 20
so great f as Camo	470 19
to be hunted the f	533 8
as pige have to f	119 19
to the ave half upward	45 10

INDEX

Fly (cont.)

bees in July..not worth a f. 5:17
 curious, thirsty, f. 370:11
 ever f. by twilight 27:22
 f. away, f. away, breath 483:6
 f. away home 367:12
 f., envious Time 351:31
 f. fishing..very pleasant 277:13
 f., f. betimes 202:4
 f., Honesty, f. 504:2
 f. I well know whither 80:16
 f...may sting a stately horse 270:19
 f. not..from the suppliant crowd 164:34
 f. sat upon the axle-tree 27:35
 f. that sips treacle 214:34
 f. to her 538:21
 f. to others that we know not of for the noise of a f. 434:4
 her full Glory..f. before ye 186:32
 his praise may thither f. 166:22
 I cannot f. But..must fight 243:24
 I do not want to be a f. 461:8
 I must f., but follow quick 222:33
 in my 'solitary f.' 539:17
 'I', said the F. 121:11
 it may f. not 369:19
 I will f. to thee 493:23
 know thee and f. thee 287:28
 let them f. all 507:14
 life so fast doth f. 460:33
 man is not a f. 169:16
 never f. conceals a book 383:15
 no birds to f. 83:27
 no more than a dead f.'s wing 130:11
 on the bat's back I do f. 237:15
 rattling bones together f. 480:14
 said a spider to a f. 192:40
 seem to f. it 264:23
 shall we fight or shall we f.? 280:20
 small gilded f. does lecher 539:20
 Swallow, Swallow..f. to her 454:8
 they f. forgotten 538:20
 those that f., may fight again 562:9
 to f. from, need not be to hate 111:17
 to f. is safe 113:46
 we f...to get his glorious soul 163:19
 when a f. offendeth 329:25
 which way I f. is Hell 138:20
 which way shall I f.? 346:32
 with the f. in his hand 346:32
 with twain he did f. 513:10
 wreke him on a f. 53:8
 you f. them for a moment 138:20
 Fly-blown phylacteries 539:18
 Fly-fishing: for winter f. 409:12
 Flying: as the swallow by f. 559:9
 borne down by the f. 50:37
 come f. on our track 418:13
 Fear is a f. 546:30
 f., f. South 214:10
 f. from the golden woods 538:20
 f. still before me, gleamed 538:21
 for a f. enemy 575:25
 hoping, ling'ring, f. 115:10
 moments quickly f. 381:28
 old Time is still a-f. 132:3
 pinnace..came f. from far away 247:10
 white birds f. after 539:16
 Flying-fishes: where the f. play 334:2
 Foal: poor little F. 299:10
 Foaled: since he was f. 152:19
 Foam: cruel crawling f. 171:21
 f. of the sky 293:23
 like the f. on the river 585:22
 opening on the f. 416:23
 ships on the f. 288:1
 spotted with f. 303:27
 this year, the must shall f. 16:4
 through sheets of f. 323:12
 to Norway o'er the f. 18:16
 white birds on the f. of the sea 31:24
 white f. of the Spring 586:11
 wild and dank with f. 561:8
 Foam-flowers endure 293:22
 Foaming out their own shame 523:15
 Fobbed: resolution thus f. as it is 70:20
 Focis: *pro aris atque f. suis* 438:19
 Foe: angry with my f. 415:3
 at another to let in the f. 76:5
 avowed, erect, and manly f. 350:29
 124:13

Foe (cont.)

darkly at the f. 323:16
 first f. in the field 319:10
 f. of tyrants 122:38
 f. that comes with fearless eyes 362:33
 f. they come! 113:32
 furnace for your f. 446:10
 great without a f. 114:24
 his f. was folly 254:13
 I fear no f. 322:2
 like fire he meets the f. 538:22
 manxome f. 129:39(-130)
 met my dearest f. in heaven 431:4
 my noble f. I greet 417:28
 neither seeks nor shuns his f. 191:28
 no f. in shining armour 372:14
 open f. may prove a curse 215:24
 overcome but half his f. 345:8
 perhaps a jealous f. 493:10
 rider and horse,—friend, f. 113:36
 robbing of a f. 143:6
 sternest knight to thy mortal f. 328:24
 strive afresh against their f. 364:8
 taken by the insolent f. 470:2
 thou arraign'st her, her f. 16:11
 timorous f. 385:29
 to match another f. 123:10
 treads the shadow of his f. 148:24
 unrelenting f. to love 546:7
 was it a friend or f.? 410:20
 where breathes the f. but falls 234:13
 who never made a f. 530:39
 willing f. and sea room 5:18
 with my deadly f. no worse 80:3
 yield, proud f., thy fleet 122:6
 Foeman: beneath the f.'s frown 188:30
 spills the foremost f.'s life 416:24
 when the f. bares his steel 221:33
 Foemen worthy of their steel 416:27
 Foes: against her f. Religion 164:39
 beat down baffling f. 15:13
 f. they captive make 135:12
 greatly his f. he dreads 142:28
 hearken if his f. pursue 488:28
 in presence of my f. 421:1
 in the midst of f. 198:19
 keep far our f. 400:33
 king to slay their f. 326:21
 let his f. triumph 231:32
 long inveterate f. saluted 193:41
 man's f...of his own household 59:2
 neither f. nor loving friends 297:12
 oh, my f., and oh, my friends 339:6
 once dreaded by our f. 162:12
 scarce could they hear..their f. 418:29
 thrice he routed all his f. 191:6
 we ne'er see our f. 213:11
 Foetus: expeditious extraction of the f. 513:12
 Fog: feel the f. in my throat 95:8
 f. of the good man's mind 90:26
 hover through the f. 456:3
 London particular..a f. 173:23
 yellow f. that rubs its back 197:17
 Fogs: his rising f. prevail 193:2
 Foible: omniscience his f. 506:2
 Foie gras: eating *pâtés de f.* to the sound of trumpets 505:10
 Foil: put it to the f. 479:44
 Foiled: f. circuitous wanderer 17:28(-18)
 Latin..rests f. 281:26
 though f. he does the best he can 193:15
 Foils: most vile and ragged f. 444:10
 Foison: spring and f. of the year 487:4
 Fold: climb into the f. 342:27
 flock in woolly f. 285:12
 f. after f., to the fainting air 497:26
 f. our hands round her knees 521:30(-522)
 f. to thy heart thy brother 568:20
 in their ancient f. 351:20
 like a wolf on the f. 118:37
 loves to f. his legs 273:29
 not of this f. 63:39
 so f. thyself 539:2
 taught Art to f. her hands 411:9
 thief into God's f. 347:3
 walking round the f. 77:2
 when the sheep are in the f. 35:7
 Folded: f. in the flowerless fields 521:29
 f. it right 262:8

Folded (cont.)

f. us round 525:2
 its sweetest leaves yet f. 117:2
 lord of f. arms 455:8
 Folding: a-f. let us gang 104:29
 f. of the Apennine 18:31(-19)
 little f. of the hands 49:46
 Folds: f. shall be full of sheep 395:30(-396)
 like the f. of a bright girdle 15:7
 lull the distant f. 229:28
 Foliage: sapless f. of the ocean 496:9
 Folio: whole volumes in f. 455:1
 Folios: hut few F. 365:7
 mighty f. first 164:36
 Folk: emptied of this f. 287:12
 fluttered f. and wild 303:24
 Sabbath-bell that call'd the f. 285:30
 Folks: hand f. over to God's mercy 196:14
 kind to those dear little f. 33:19
 old f. at home 210:16
 other f. have..some f...glad of 204:20
 O yonge fresshe f. 138:42
 pretty country f. would lie 428:31
 where de old f. stay 210:16
 Follies: f. laid him low 104:20
 f. of the town crept 226:42
 f. of the wise 279:10
 f. that themselves commit 463:37
 lash the..f. of the age 134:6
 no f. to have to repent 527:9
 old faults and f. 147:11
 paint..vices and f. 154:29
 register of the crimes, f. and misfortunes 217:7
 where f. naturally grow 143:1
 Follow: as well create..precedents as to f. 26:25
 bird overhead sang F. 524:8
 f..a fall'n lord 424:30
 f. a shadow 280:20
 f., as the night the day 431:25
 f. in their train 240:22
 f. me—f. me 'ome 296:17
 f. mine own teaching 463:8
 f. still the changes of the moon 471:34
 f. thee with all the speed 292:19
 f. the Gleam 537:2
 f. this, and come to dust 430:1
 f. thy fair sun 123:20
 f. up! f. up! 79:10
 f. us disquietly to our graves 452:16
 f. well in order 567:4
 f. your Saint 123:22
 f. your spirit 443:27
 he will never f. anything 449:8
 I f. but myself 469:27
 I f. him to serve my turn 469:25
 if they run..we f. 213:11
 in constancy f. the Master 99:35
 lead, and I f. 530:7
 shun what I f. 95:20
 take flight and f. 524:13
 tell her, that I f. thee 538:21
 their works do f. them 71:27
 they'll have fleet steeds that f. 418:22
 water..to f. faster 424:6
 what you may expect..when I f. you 188:12
 whose love would f. me still 299:27
 ye f. wandering fires 530:26
 Followed: first he f. it him-self 137:18
 f. him, honoured him 93:3
 f. my poor father's body 430:33(-431)
 king himself has f. her 225:15
 nine fathom deep he had f. us 149:7
 nor all masters..truly f. 469:25
 she f. him 110:28, 528:29
 Following: corrupt f. of the Apostles 401:9
 f. after thee 47:1
 f. the roe 107:12
 in f. him 469:27
 with a mighty f. 323:14
 Follows: f. but for form 452:38
 who f. in His train? 240:20
 wind that f. fast 167:20
 yet she f. 317:27
 Folly: age from f...give me free-dom 423:35
 all my joys to this are f. 109:2

INDEX

Fools (cont.)

Sussex men are noted f. 74:20
 their f. . . known by this. . . livery 155:27
 these deliberate f. 464:4
 these tedious old f. 433:8
 this great stage of f. 454:12
 think them wise. . . greatest f. 4:10
 things people make f. of them-
 selves about 489:13
 to fill the world with f. 508:23
 to suckle f. 470:29
 twenty-seven millions mostly f. 126:39
 wayfaring men, though f. 54:4
 we f. of nature 431:32(-432)
 what all the d—d f. said 335:14
 what. . . f. call Nature 96:12
 what f. these mortals be
 wit of f. 135:20
 words. . . are the money of f. 248:19
 you f. of fortune 480:26
 you will always be f. 204:39
 Foolscap: of f. subjects. . . king 116:33
 Foot: at the f. of thy crags, O Seal 528:3
 caught my f. in the mat 233:10
 clog the f. of a flea 484:2
 fifty thousand horse and f. 204:19
 f. and hand go cold 516:21(-517)
 f. for f. 45:54
 f. it featly here and there 479:28
 f. less prompt 18:30
 f.-slog. . . slogging' over Africa 294:37
 f. the deformity of which 325:14
 Forty-second F. 252:30
 fountain's sliding f. 332:20
 gorgonised me from head to f. 536:5
 Hercules is not only known by
 his f. 87:4
 her f. speaks 481:26
 her f. the. . . cowslips never stirr'd 18:28
 her f. was light 286:30
 his f. upon the stirrup 171:16
 like th'other f. 186:25
 love is swift of f. 244:13
 make crouch beneath his f. 96:13
 my f. is on my native heath 420:19
 no man's f. can pass 79:3
 no rest for the sole of her f. 44:39
 on an 'eathen idol's f. 299:11
 one f. in sea 468:20
 print of a man's naked f. 170:7
 proud f. of a conqueror 448:2
 rights. . . trodden under f. 101:27
 sets f. upon a worm 164:3
 set this f. of mine as far
 so light a f. 478:10
 squeeze a right-hand f. 131:25
 suffer thy f. to be moved 399:27
 thy f. against a stone 397:19
 thy f. . . dipped in the blood of
 thine enemies 396:11
 thy f. out of brothels 453:20
 thy soul the fixt f. 186:25
 with his f. on the prey 538:2
 with leaden f. time creeps 267:28
 with shining F. shall pass 207:30
 who cleft the Devil's f. 186:16
 with unmoisten'd f. 361:15
 Footfall: halts by me that f. 544:31
 Footfalls: autumnal leaves like
 light f. 496:2
 Footing: his stretch'd f. 481:6
 no f. seen 488:26
 unsteadfast f. of a spear 438:37
 Foot-in-the-grave young man 221:7
 Footman: eternal F. 197:20
 f. to Justinian Stubbs 504:12
 Footmen: literary f. 240:5
 Foot-path: jog on the f. way 485:21
 narrow f. of a street 104:28
 Footprint: Zuleika. . . looking for
 a man's f. 39:27
 Footprints: f. of a gigantic hound 188:17
 f. on the sands of time 317:8
 Footstep: where thy f. gleams 380:21
 Footsteps: distant f. echo 316:9
 f. of thy soul 88:17
 his f. in the sea 161:18
 mark my f. 361:23
 your own f. meeting you 411:30
 Footstool: earth; for it is his f.
 thine enemies thy f. 398:23

Foofling with his cleek 228:10
 Fop: I am a f. in my heart 201:31
 six-foot column of f. 253:8
 Foppery: excellent f. of the world 452:17
 Fops: whole tribe of f. 452:14
 For: all belief is f. it 273:28
 if God be f. us 65:57
 Forbear: f., said I 166:3
 f., thou great good husband 319:2
 f. to dig the dust 488:29
 our bodies why do we f.? 185:1
 Forbearance ceases to be a virtue 101:38
 Forbears: f. again to look upon
 he that f. to suit 577:24
 244:10
 Forbid: f. them not 61:6
 live a man f. 456:11
 they said, God f. 62:41
 Forbidden: because it was f. 550:23
 morality centre on f. acts 513:33
 see what was f. 359:27
 this f. Wine 206:15
 Forbore: bandaged my eyes, and f. 95:10
 f. to pay 300:18
 Force: Byron's f. 16:23
 ev'ry member of the f. 408:1
 f. and fraud 248:22
 f. hath made supreme 344:22
 f. is not a remedy 82:22
 f. of heaven-bred poesy 484:37
 f. of the guinea 413:25
 had not f. to shape it 531:27
 his f. dares not cross the thres-
 hold 379:11
 his pomp, without his f. 103:30
 in the f. and road of casualty 463:44
 joint f. and full result 382:24
 Life F. 489:33
 long'd for trenchant f. 15:21
 no argument but f. 87:26
 no f., however great 566:1
 no motion has she now, no f. 573:6
 of no f. in law 148:3
 patience. . . achieve more than
 our f. 102:28
 stupendous f. 503:2
 surprised by unjust f. 340:30
 their little f. resign 160:23
 this player. . . could f. his soul 433:31
 to f. my ramparts 296:4
 use of f. . . temporary 100:26
 very f. entangles itself 425:22
 violent take it by f. 59:7
 who overcomes by f. 345:8
 with rough, majestic f. 412:13
 Forced: f. by fate 194:29
 momentarily was f. 151:32
 with f. fingers rude 342:10
 Forees: except the blind f. of
 nature 327:12
Forces: la balance des f. réelles 360:24
 Forcible: most f. Feeble 442:10
 Forcibly if we must 146:3
 Ford: bridge the f. 301:26
 by bridge and f. 540:12
 f., f., f. o' Kabul river 296:21
 rain-fed f. 302:20
 Fording through the rising flood 42:11
 Fordoes: makes me or f. me quite 473:10
 Forebode: f. not any severing 576:21
 f. the last 411:1
 Foredoomed: brittle is f. 337:16
 Forefathers: our rude f. deemed it
 two 121:10
 rude f. of the hamlet 229:30
 think of your f. l 1:5
 thy lords and our f. trod 525:13
 Forefinger: on the f. of an alderman 477:7
 stretched f. of all Time 538:11
 Forefront: set ye Uriah in the f. 47:32
 Foregone: f. conclusion 472:9
 Forehand and vantage of a king 444:23
 Forehead: conversing with W. H.'s
 f. 239:16
 f., straight nose 359:10
 in the f. of the morning sky 343:3
 in the middle of her f. 318:17
 of the godlike f. 575:17
 on whose f. climb the crowns 89:2
 upon the f. of humanity 284:26
 upon the f. of the age to come 288:25
 Foreheads: f. villanous low 480:10

Foreheads (cont.)

free hearts, free f. 541:3
 seal of God in their f. 71:11
 Foreign: by f. hands 381:34
 cutting f. throats 477:7
 f. constellations west 235:19
 leave it to. . . f. nations 28:15
 malice domestic, f. levy 459:4
 some corner of a f. field 84:21
 Foreigners: f. are fools 338:12
 f. . . spell better 550:14
 what them f. do 222:3
 Foreknowledge: f. absolute 345:20
 providence, f. will and fate 345:29
 Forelock: on Occasion's f. . . wait 350:16
 Fore-mast: strack. . . the f. wi' his
 knee 30:19
 Foremost: adorn'd the f. 147:24
 f. . . damn'd to fame 381:20
 f. in battle was Mary Ambree 31:14
 none who would be f. 323:22
 Foresaw: sees what he f. 575:10
 Foresee his own funeral destiny 118:31
 Foresight: endurance, f., strength,
 and skill 580:21
 Silence and F. 582:22
 Forest: all that day and all night in
 a f. 328:20
 beasts of the f. are mine 395:3
 by a f. side 345:13
 damself met in f. wide 350:4
 dark. . . rose the f. 317:22
 different shades in the. . . f. 278:15
 Dong through the f. goes 311:16
 flowers of the f. 147:25, 198:18
 fool i' the f. 427:11
 f. adorn'd the foremost 147:24
 f. below London Bridge 412:28
 f. eeho'd 'fool' 531:24
 f. primeval 316:12
 f. to this hart 450:9
 he is lost to the f. 416:22
 into the f. dim 287:24
 thy lyre, even as the f. is 496:11
 Forestall his date of grief 340:19
 Forest-brook: lag my f. along 150:9
 Foresters: Diana's f. 438:16
 Forests: f. ancient as the hills 151:32
 from the f. and the prairies 317:20
 from the f. shook 487:29
 green days in f. 516:2
 in the f. of the night 75:24
 when f. are rended 419:4
 when. . . f. walked 140:21
 Foretell: expiring do f. of him 474:21
 preñences to f. events 520:44
 Foretop: scorched f. 325:28
 Forever: F. l 'tis a single word 121:10
 man has f. 91:40
 Forfeit: all the souls. . . were f. once 461:29
 f. to a confin'd doom 488:2
 He our deadly f. should release 343:9
 Forfeiting: not f. the beast 336:1
 Forgave: Christ. . . f. the theft 96:5
 f. th'offence 192:6
 never in his life f. a friend 74:16
 Forge: built the barn, the f. 77:28
 can't f. his own will 222:9
 f. a lifelong trouble 530:8
 in the quick f. . . of thought 445:5
 my f. decay'd 8:13
 Forgery: falsehood and base f. 340:33
 Forges: what his breast f. 429:13
 Forget: apples f. to grow 140:23
 best sometimes f. 471:17
 best, to f. 96:20
 Charon, seeing, may f. 308:22
 command him to f. me 309:18
 courage to f. 3:6
 dissolve, and quite f. 287:25
 do not quite f. 141:28
 even them. . . f. not 351:20
 f. all feuds 323:9
 f. also thine own people 394:23
 f. and forgive 454:17
 f. me. . . Augustus 176:36
 f. not all his benefits 398:3
 f. not yet 583:19
 f. six counties 359:2
 f. the human race 114:25
 f. those other two 346:20

INDEX

[725]

Fountains (cont)		Fragrant O f day	329 39(1-30)	Franciscan di Rimini, Rimini, Rimini	221 6
for us f flow	244 23	Fragrant infinitesimal f of a pro-		Franciscan in f pass disguised	346 13
f mingle with the river	405 1	duct	227 21	Frank f haughty, rash	312 0
from little f	102 16	thou wretched f	216 7	f to all beside	334 30
new Peneus rolls his f	493 23	Frangely, surely	545 12	Frankfort I went to F	337 7
no eyes but f	305 14	fragment adds something to this		Frankie and Johnny	0 8
O ye f	576 21	f of Life	512 32	Frankincense gold, and f, and	
shepherd n her bright f	402 20	Fragments gather up the f	63 21	myrrh	57 24
silver f mud	436 31	they took up of the f	59 34	Franklin body of Benjamin f	211 21
weep you no more and f	11 10	Fragrant f weed	163 37	frantic animated by f sentiment	20 6
what objects are the f	408 8	in your f bosom	225 11	fascination f	220 20
f whose f are within	151 3	Fragrant-eyed flowers, f	258 3	f boast and foolish word	301 1
Founts, white f falling	141 3	frail feeble as f	228 22	frightful f fearful frown	220 7
four f angels to my bed	3 3	f as 12 our life	202 1	lover all as f	467 24
f corners of the sky	102 40	f children of dust	228 22	Frater heu miser indigne f ad-	
f great walls	69 16	f, gaunt and small	235 17	empte mihi	133 20
f lagging winters	474 16	in wisdom never was so f	470 20	Fraternit Libert! Egalit! F!	12 16
f o'clock in the morning	400 20	it may be f	370 11	Fratrique tendentes	230 17
f of us about that bed	359 12	some f memorial	230 7	Fraternit par noble f	201 23
f pillars of government	27 8	trusts a f bark	229 6	fratru force and f	225 22
f rogues in buckram	439 20	Frates no totidem podemon ser f	134 12	f of men was ever so	215 9
f seasons fill the measure	253 27	fratru, why choose you the f?	494 21	pious f	485 9
f spend in prayer	145 8	fratru his f from their dread		f of the almanac	320 16
f things greater	204 20	abode	230 13	Pseudotrix scientiae	414 11
f things say not, is is enough	50 55	our f are invincible	513 30	Frauds pious f	102 2
f times as big as the bush	311 7	Frailty f of all things here	494 21	Fraught f with a later prize	493 15
f times he who gets his blow in		f of a man	25 17	zwell bosom with thy f	472 10
rust	401 0	f of man	380 47	though f with all learning	2-5 17
fram d us of f elements	330 25	f of our nature	380 30	Fray by decision more embroils	
just f feet ten	34 4	f, thy name is woman	430 33(1-431)	the f	346 11
kisses f	256 34	love a but a f of the mind	256 8	eager for the f	144 15
letters f do form his name	231 20	more flesh more f	440 15	fought was thus noble f	189 8
preach from ten till f	220 4	noblest f of the mind	102 34	never meet in bloody f	213 24
Four and twenty f leaders of		tempt the f of our powers	481 25	to the latter end of a f	440 4
revolt	66 37	Frame above thus f of things	570 35	Prayed poor splendid wings so f	512 17
with f men	21 26	all that nature could f	510 6	Prayed panny f with jet	342 31(1-451)
Fourfold your threefold f tomb	30 21	all the human f requires	41 3	breakish youth	163 5
fourfooted parody of all f		breath of this corporeal f	581 25	breaks their fist and f	183 18
things	140 21	calm and heavenly f	161 1	breckled like a pard	256 37
Four hundred people in New		earth received her f	562 9	whatever is f ckle f	255 3
York Society	222 13	f and huge foundation of the		Freckles in those f their	
Four in hand f ery f	153 13	earth	430 40	zavours	466 34
four Million the f	242 14	f of adamant	270 5	Fred here lra F	6 20
four make a smile go on all f	316 5	f of things disjoint	470 4	Frederick bravest of all in F	
fourscote come to years	397 16	f thy fearful asymmetry	75 24	town	563 12
f and upward	454 13	mughty f of the world	41 12	clustered spires of F	563 11
four-square stood f to all the		quit this mortal f	381 25	here 12 cruel f	240 19
winds	537 15	shakers amitten f	222 34	Free alike was Greek alike was f	524 7
Fourteen hundred years ago		shakes this fragile f	236 12	all letters as f and easy	379 18
naid	418 12	shurs your very f	473 13	all men born f	253 3
Fourth f estate of the realm	324 22	sturs this mortal f	152 3	all men everywhere f	314 3
from earth the f descended	309 19	thats our cultivars a thousand	437 4	all men everywhere f	314 3
there at a f Little	300 7	thine thus universal f	433 25	apud the f	433 32
unio the third and f generation	12 13	this goodly f the earth	101 35	as f as nature first made man	101 41
four is monde est plan des	107 23	this universal f began	25 23	assure freedom to the f	314 11
fourth ould ruck nackets	442 34	this universal f without a mind	566 12	at length art f	251 17
fourth a f for the world	175 27	tremble for this lovely f	3 2	beautiful and f	407 17
four broiled f and mushrooms	164 2	whole f of nature break	348 30	bond nor f	68 31
lord of the f and the bruis	44 9	wield the mighty f	455 20	born nor f	371 8
over the f of the air	434 22	your discourse into some f	133 17	comment is f	416 4
Pythagoras concerning wild f	331 2	Framed conceit divinely f	509 85	country of the f	85 2
tame is a f	312 2	f by fures skill	476 0	tain have her f	336 10
you elegant f	407 7	f in the prodigality of Nature	310 25	fiat fate f will	335 7
lower crowing f eye	392 13	f to make women false	515 24	fiat that makes you f	161 12
out of the snare of the f	157 5	ature the f us	326 3	fiat and faithful strong as death	107 12
Fowl a lemma f sings	305 8	summer f and glazed	326 3	f and holy-day spirit	207 17
behold the f of the air	398 12	français je parle f aux hommes	407 6	f as the road	244 0
beside them the f of the air	398 12	par clair par f	230 9	f beat a fancy f	209 13
f of the air and the f shes	156 13	Françaises les gardes f, tres	260 12	f church in a f state	134 3
small f make meadye	335 10	France best thing between f and		f from all meaning	190 33
that I here the f ange	77 35	England	512 16	f from all yme or reason	351 21
low better than that of the f	117 41	better in f	445 8	f from self-seeking	308 2
liver f, he lay low	374 6	entertain the full pride of F	189 6	f from this restraint	151 35
liver Russell is f	374 6	far stood the wind for f	108 10	f love f field	510 42
livered f treat	374 6	f influenced England	463 13	fresh, the ever f	177 12
f jumped on	212 10	his round hose in f	307 11	from hope and fear set f	533 25
may a call your horns	418 5	hang of f went up the hill	123 18	hair as f	250 7
l a notes rebound	556 6	lived fields of f	445 15	half alive and half f	314 6
l a notes rebound	556 6	made in f to kiss	129 24	health and draught is go f	310 6
l a notes rebound	556 6	nearest is to f	102 11	heart as sound and f	247 1
l a notes rebound	556 6	nce I saw the Queen of F	515 31	here we may be f	161 15
l a notes rebound	556 6	a nager in f of old	310 25	himself he could not f	199 25
l a notes rebound	556 6	the f of the best rank	431 25	his people are f	337 11
l a notes rebound	556 6	thundered the cannon of F	225 19	home of the brave and the f	152 1
l a notes rebound	556 6	until f is adequately secured	21 6	I never sha the f	185 19
l a notes rebound	556 6	vasty f as 12 of f	445 4	I only ask to be f	175 25
l a notes rebound	556 6	warm f with all her vines	162 42	its as a f f	337 33
l a notes rebound	556 6	when I was in f	447 37	I was f torn	65 14
l a notes rebound	556 6	France mte des arts	40 16	land of the f	123 6, 202 11
l a notes rebound	556 6			leaves f to all	247 25

INDEX

Free (cont.)

leaves soul f. a little 89:28
 let me gae f. 420:15
 let me gang f. 416:8
 let the oppressed go f. 54:36
 let us die to make men f. 264:18
 man is born f. 412:2
 mind is f. 189:4
 Mother of the F. 42:20
 my unhouse'd f. condition 469:38
 no one.. perfectly f. till all are f. 508:30
 nor sighed deep, laughed f. 97:28
 of a f. and open nature 470:22
 of an open and f. nature 280:1
 offer'd f. from stain 323:7
 only less f. than thou 496:10
 our souls as f. 114:42
 principles of a f. constitution 217:6
 rather..England should be f.
 than..sober 327:8
 seep-treless, f., uncircumscribed 497:12
 set f..Eurydice 342:9
 set your fancies f. 97:2
 she alone is f. 341:5
 should himself be f. 83:16, 275:23
 so clearly I myself can f. 189:20
 so f. as a fish 413:19
 so f. as the sons of the waves 213:10
 so f. we seem 89:14
 such f. and friendly conference 451:8
 that Greeee might still be f. 115:44
 that moment they are f. 162:42
 thou art f. 17:23
 thought is f. 480:3
 till..thou f. my soul 185:21
 truth shall make you f. 63:28
 vibration each way f. 247:13
 we know our will is f. 271:28
 we must be f. or die 577:3
 we that have f. souls 435:16
 what a f. government is 103:21
 when evils are most f. 449:6
 when the mind's f. 453:12
 wholly slaves or wholly f. 192:26
 whom the truth makes f. 163:46
 who would be f. 113:18
 will is f. 15:9
 wine, privilege of the completely f. 42:1
 wronged people yearning to be f. 561:16
 Freed: f. from servile bands 583:11
 f. his soul the nearest way 275:4
 f. us from everlasting sleep 85:21
 thousands He hath f. 135:12
 Freedom: bondage which is f.'s self 497:19
 bounds of f. wider yet 539:12
 but what is F.? 148:11
 cause of F. 79:11
 deny them..f. 101:12
 every infringement of..f. 379:14
 fair F.'s classic line 123:1
 few men talked of f. 141:25
 flame of f. in their souls 526:1
 Flood of British f. 577:2
 f. and curtesye 136:23
 F. and Whisky gang thegither 104:18
 F. hallows with her tread 119:11
 F. has a thousand charms 162:22
 f. in my love 319:7
 f. is a noble thing 33:17
 F. leads it forth 496:23
 f. may's man to haiff liking 33:17
 f. now so seldom wakes 356:21
 f. of speech..worship..from want..fear 408:25
 F. rear'd..her..brow 537:41
 F.'s banner streaming 234:13
 F.'s battle once begun 117:38
 F. shall awhile repair 153:30
 F. shrieked 122:33
 F.'s lion-banner 122:30
 F. slowly broadens down 541:24
 f..sole prerogative 193:42
 F.'s soil beneath our feet 234:13
 f..the cure of anarchy 101:7
 f. to the slave..f. to the free 314:11
 f. which in no other land 193:42
 freshness, the f. 422:22
 govern..on the principles of f. 101:4

Freedom (cont.)

idea of f. 373:16
 I du believe in F.'s cause 319:19
 I gave my life for f. 202:18
 let f. ring 504:19
 lost is our f. 124:3
 me this unchartered f. tires 573:30
 new birth of f. 314:12
 none..love f..but good men 353:2
 not f., but licence 353:2
 recovery of my f. 217:3
 regain'd my f. with a sigh 114:36
 that sober f. 537:22
 what stands if F. fall? 296:20
 where wealth and f. reign 226:8
 whose service is perfect f. 388:25
 with a great sum obtained..f. 65:14
 yet, F.! yet thy banner 114:14
 Freedoms: four essential f. 408:25
 Free-livers on a small scale 267:22
 Freely: f. they stood who stood 346:21
 f. we serve 348:12
 f. ye have received, f. give 58:47
 I love thee f. 88:24
 what it did so f. 457:11
 Freeman: f. whom the truth makes free 163:46
 Stubbs butters F. 408:4
 Freemason: obvious..that you are a F. 188:1
 Freeman: only f..the only slaves 334:20
 to rule o'er f. 83:16
 who rules o'er f. 275:23
 Freeport: Sir Andrew F...monied interest 2:13
 Free-thinking: he took to f. 10:23
 Freeze: f., f., thou bitter sky 427:22
 f. thy blood less coldly 361:23
 f. thy young blood 432:9
 on each side seem to f. 285:13
 to f. the blood 575:12
 Freezings: what f. have I felt 487:27
 Freezy: Breezy, Sneazy, F. 213:5
 Freightd with amber grapes 18:16
 Freighters: forty f. at sea 299:16
 French: beating the F. to-morrow 572:15
 books, fruit, f. wine 290:24
 boy, half-F., half-English 445:14
 drawn out of F. into English 328:14
 F. are wiser than they seem 27:12
 F. are with equal advantage content 124:6
 F. army led by an Italian general 490:39
 F. Guard, fire first! 239:9
 F. novels, F. cookery, and F. wines 542:33
 F. of Paris was to hir unknowe 136:29
 F. or Turk or Proosian 221:25
 F. she spak ful faire 136:29
 help our F. comrades 305:1
 I hate the F. 226:29
 love..in new F. books 89:33
 my scrofulous F. novel 96:41
 nor..behold with prejudice..F., Italian 86:27
 not too F. F. bean 220:28
 only taken from the F. 499:22
 reading F. novels 182:32
 some are fond of F. 333:22
 speak in F. 130:2
 to fight the F. 282:10
 to men F. 136:13
 to the F..the land 125:23, 407:1
 we F. stormed Ratisbon 92:23
 your new F. proselytes 192:28
 Frenchies: those F. seek him 370:13
 Frenchman: F...always talking 274:20
 F., easy, debonair 162:21
 F.'s darling 163:37
 hate a F. as..the devil 362:16
 I praise the F. 162:6
 truth the brilliant F. never knew 164:16
 Frenchmen: did march three F. 444:4
 fifty million F. 233:16
 one Englishman could beat three F. 2:19
 ten thousand F. sent below 376:8
 Frenzy: demoniac f. 349:24
 in a fine f. rolling 467:24
 Frequent: eagerly f. Doctor and Saint 206:10

Frequented: in more f. rows 164:36
 Frequently done before 120:20
 Fresb: bloom sae f. and fair 108:36
 blossom of f. colour 502:19
 blue, the f., the ever free 157:12
 crust so f. 254:27
 first I saw you f. 487:29
 f. as a bridegroom 438:32
 f. as is the month of May 136:25
 f. as paint 503:7
 f. eggs to rotten boroughs 324:29
 f. from Natur's mould 176:24
 how quick and f. art thou 481:30
 keep the passion f. 337:24
 most ancient heavens..f. and strong 573:31
 O yonge f. folkies 138:42
 so ancient and so f. 21:22
 so sad, so f. 538:18
 with constant drinking f. and fair 158:7
 Freshening: f. and fluttering in the wind 92:34
 f. its current 16:4
 Freshness: dewy f. 508:2
 f. of a dream 576:1
 f., the freedom 422:22
 Fret: fever and the f. 287:25
 f. a passage through it 212:16
 f. not after knowledge 289:9
 f. not thyself because of the ungodly 394:3
 f. not to roam the desert 305:16
 f. of that sharp-headed worm 540:17
 f. thy soul with crosses 510:16
 living, we f. 96:20
 though you can f. me 435:25
 why f. about them 206:19
 Frets: f. until 'tis fine 111:24
 I think it f. the saints 87:31
 no care who chafes, who f. 460:9
 Fretted: f. by sallies of..kisses 576:10
 f. the pigmy body 190:13
 f. with golden fire 433:15
 long-drawn aisle and f. vault 230:2
 Freude, schöner Götterfunken 415:21
 Friar: Apollo turned fasting f. 337:21
 F. Bacon and F. Bungay 231:34
 f. I will be 265:24
 f. ther was 137:11
 many a f. 34:8
 Friars: barefoot f. were singing 217:1
 vespers 346:24
 eremites and f. 134:12
 we cannot all be f. 520:3
 Fricassee: equally serve in a f. 9:3
 Friday: F. morn when we set sail 368:11
 F.'s child 137:42
 on a F. fil al this 170:8
 takes my man F. with me 368:21
 worse on F. 76:5
 Friend: angry with my f. 178:3
 as a f. he drops into poetry 90:42
 believe the aged f. 579:20
 Brother, Englishman, and F. 302:23
 called your f. from his bed 124:13
 candid f. 180:8
 choose an author as..a f. 177:30
 Codlin's the f. 233:2
 countervail a f. 142:1
 crack a bottle with a f. 358:1
 daughter, wife or f. 467:33
 death of a dear f. 272:22
 debauch his f.'s wife genteelly 518:1
 equal f. 386:37
 every f..part of ourselves 50:45
 faithful are the wounds of a f. 56:36
 faithful f. is the medicine of life 230:21
 favourite has no f. 56:40
 forsake not an old f. 338:19
 F. for little children 62:3
 f., go up higher 162:6
 f. in my retreat 117:36
 f. of Beauty in distress 124:11
 f. of every country but his own 250:25
 f. of Grey 122:38
 f. of man 234:15
 f. of my better days 63:11
 f. of the bridegroom 427:22
 f. remember'd not 451:22
 f. should bear his f.'s infirmities 322:14
 f..tell him disagreeable truths

[725]

Friendship (cont.)

[illegible]

INDEX

Frost (*cont.*)

ferms of the radiant f.

f. performs its secret ministry

heavy as f.

His graver of f.

it is a f.l

our tears thaw not the f.

secret ministry of f.

Frosts: f. are slain

hoary-headed f.

Frosty: as are the f. skies

f., but kindly

thinking on the f. Caucasus

Froth: his embossed f.

idlest f. amid the.. main

mostly f. and bubble

Froude: F. believes Kingsley a

divine

F. informs the Scottish youth

Froward: human life..like a f.

child

Frown: beneath the foeman's f.

convey a libel in a f.

fear at your f.

frightful frantic fearful f.

f. o' the great

I'll f. and be perverse

knew not what it was to f.

say that she f.

sweetest love to f.

they f. on you for weeks

without f. or smile

Frowned: fair Science f. not

not true to say I f.

when he f.

Frowning: behind a f. providence

Frows: f. o'er the..Rhine

her very f.

Frowst with a book by the fire

Frowzy: drowsy, f. poem

Froze the genial current

Frozen: architecture..is f. music

fair, but f. maid

f. up within

her blood was f. slowly

milk comes f. home

o'er many a f...Alp

or the f. zone

strapp'd waist, and f. locks

Frugal: she had a f. mind

Fruges consumere nati

Frugis: proutiae f. in annum copia

Frugum: salve, magna parens f.

Fruit: after none, or bitter, F.

bent with thickest f.

bless with f. the vines

books, f., french wine

bore thy f. and mine

bring forth f..in May

bring forth more f. in their age

brought forth f.

every lusty heart..bring forth f.

f. burnished with golden rind

f. of good works

f. of loyal nature

f. of that forbidden tree

f. of the Hesperides

f. of the Spirit

f. that can fall without shaking

f. thereof dust

f. which..looks a flower

give them f. for their songs

grow to f. or shade

hang there like f., my soul

I love f. when it's expensive

known by his f.

last season's f. is eaten

like the untimely f. of a woman

long for the f. at last

my f. is dreams

never want some f.

planteth..eateth not of the f.

reach the ripest f. of all

red f. of thy death

restore..with cordial f.

that green f. would swell

weakest..f. drops earliest

what mystic f.

Fruitful: be f., and multiply

f. ground

vineyard in a..f. hill

Fruitfulness: mists and mellow f.

Fruition: sweet f. of an earthly crown

Fruits: by their f...know them

eat his pleasant f.

flowers and f. of love

f. of originality

f. of the Spirit

imag'ries of f. and flowers

kindly f. of the earth

like Dead Sea f.

like the f. of the tree

no f., no flowers

plants f. of life and beauty

wherein all pleasant f.

Fruit-tree; all these f. tops

some f.'s mossy root

Frumious: the f. Bandersnatch

Frusra: nisi dominus f.

Frustrate: Arian f.

each f. ghost

f. hope severer

f. their knavish tricks

Frying-pan: fish that talks in the f.

Fry me!

Fucus: ignavum f. pecus..arcent

Fudge: cry out 'F.I'

two-fifths sheer f.

Fuego que caliente el frio

Fuel: adding f. to the flame

f. justice layeth on

f. to maintain his fires

Fuere: sed haec prius f.

Fugaces: cheu f., Postume, Postume

Fugis: quem f., a, demens?

Fugit interea, f. irreparabile tempus

Fugitive: fancies f.

f. and cloistered virtue

what was so f.

Fugues: masses and f. and 'ops'

Fuimus Troes

Fulfil: faithfully to f. the same

f. all righteousness

f. all thy mind

f. the law of their being

not to destroy but to f.

that I should f. thy will

Fulfilled: f. of my heart's desire

f. of unspeakable things

he that loveth..hath f. the law

our hearts were f. with the music

through hours of gloom f.

Fulfilling: love is the f. of the law

wind and storm f. his word

Fulfils: God f. himself in many ways

Fulget: virtus..intaminatis f. honoribus

Fulgore: non fumum ex f.

Full: between a f. man and a fast-ing

f. and fair ones

f. as craving..f. as vain

f. fathom five

if the moon shine at f.

never any with so f. soul

reading maketh a f. man

Sea of Faith..at the f.

serenely f., the epicure

too f. for sound and foam

without o'erflowing f.

yet the sea is not f.

Full-blown: yet a rose f.

Full-breasted: some f. swan

Fuller: silly old angel [Thomas F.]

Fuller's earth: true f. for reputa-tions

Fullfed beast shall kick

Full-resounding line

Full-stop: History came to a f.

Full-throated ease

Full-voiced: to the f. quire

Fulmen: brutum f.

eripuit caelo f.

Fullness: and the f. thereof

f. to such, a burden is

in the f. of joy and hope

in thy presence is the f. of joy

to lapse in f.

Fumble: saw him f. with the sheets

Fumbles for his brains

Fume: black, stinking, f.

f. of little hearts

f. of poppies

memory..shall be a f.

Fumiter: crown'd with rank f.

Fumus: f. et opes strepitumque Romae

non f. ex fulgore

Fun: I rhyme for f.

little f.

mirth and f. grew

my f. o' the Corp'al's Guard

no..f. in any Act of Parliament

taken my f. where I've found it

to come and spoil the f.

what he had to say..make f. of it

What Jolly F.

will not have the f.

Function: f. is smother'd in surmise

F. never dies

his whole f. suiting with forms

own no other f.

proper f. of women

Functions: above their f.

all f. of a man

Fundamental brainwork

Fundamentally: woman was f.

sensible

Fundit: f. humo facilem victum

Funeral: costlier f.

fancy to see my own f.

f. bak'd meats

f. marches to the grave

her f. sermon

I'd appint your f. to-morrow

afternoon

misbehaved once at a f.

no murners..at my f.

not a f. note

one high f. gleam

prepare vault for f. Monday

to black f.

with mirth in f.

Funereal: his own f. destiny

Funny how a bear likes honey

Fur: doctors of the Stoic f.

f. fly 'bout the ears

keep their f. dry

oh my f. and whiskers

Furca: naturam expellas f.

Furies: fierce as ten f.

fram'd by f.' skill

[F.] mean well

f. of thy brother

Furious: grew fast and f.

temperate and f.

Furiously: he driveth f.

Furlong: swoops down a f. sheer

Furloughs for another world

Furnace: as one great f. flam'd

burning fiery f.

f. for your foe

heat the f...seven times more

in the f. of affliction

in what f.

sighing like f.

Furnish: coldly f. forth the mar-riage tables

f. all we ought to ask

f. you with argument and intel-lects

Furnished: f. well with men

my table thou hast f.

Furniture: all the f. he is likely to use

all the..f. of earth

mere church f.

Nature's pride and richest f.

no f. so charming as books

Furor: f. arma ministrat

tra f. brevis est

Furrow: beneath the f.'s weight

leaves a shining f.

like an ox in the f.

on a half-reap'd f.

plough my f. alone

rank fumiter and f. weeds

Furrows: bewildered f.

in thee time's f...behold

made long f.

162:25

267:30

530:17

284:12

457:14

454:2

260:13

255:27

105:27

335:10

108:11

295:3

243:10

298:3

130:10

127:25

405:16

142:7

456:24

573:26

433:31

485:27

196:28

455:22

163:12

411:38

274:30

556:15

529:15

195:19

431:4

317:6

41:15

560:7

307:11

237:7

572:10

585:22

39:30

478:33

430:24

118:31

339:20

340:35

110:30

453:4

128:26

257:2

346:4

509:25

182:10

324:11

108:11

458:25

48:27

301:27

193:30

344:9

55:37, 40

446:10

55:39

54:19

75:24(-76)

427:21

431:4

291:7

227:20

449:30

421:1

187:18

43:12

164:10

330:23

504:25

553:11

256:26

107:8

539:2

300:7

284:12

409:10

454:2

266:14

486:19

399:37

INDEX

Furrows (cont)	341 3
smote the sounding f	395 30
thou wastrest her f	231 11
Further Besumont lie a little f	4 23
f. from God	120 24
f. off from England	40 21
hitherout but no f	330 20
little f. on	443 38
Furthest as far as who goes f	235 14
lurvely hedgehog travels f	470 29
fury alloying both their f	490 16
blind f. of creation	142 10
comes the blind f	128 25
cunning old f	461 4
full of sound and f	190 30
f. of a patient man	335 3
f. of the many-headed monster	532 27
f. slinging flame	472 16
nor prophetic f	159 20
nor Hell's f	535 26
numbs the F a ringlet-snake	323 23
thrice came on in f	110 8
when civil f first grew high	97 11
Furze flowers on f	206 15
midland f. after	121 20
Fusers they who use f	303 23
fuss didn't stork nork a f	430 15
Fust in us unus d	385 23
Lustian so sublimely bad	441 29
Fustilianus you f	312 15
Futile whose manners were f and harsh	268 9
Futility fatal f of Fact	107 4
Future both present in time f	222 34
cannot fight against the f	76 1
children of the f age	101 33
extraneous hopes of the f	377 30
for the f in the distance	316 1
f predominate over the present	234 25
hopes of f years	84 24
I dip into the f	550 4
leave the f to Providence	181 32
lively sense of f favours	402 14
no preparation for the f	103 6
I at and the I are nothing	75 23
plan the f by the past	373 27
present past and f sees	141 11
serve the f hour	317 7
some f day	302 3
trust no f	236 42
your labour is for f hours	258 14
Future his present is f	258 14
Futurum quid sit erat	206 23
hurry-Wurry so ere to you, F	105 34
lyle the Luron water	

G

Gab listen t the gift of the g	331 20
Gabbie o the goose	121 4
Gabere grow up as geese and g	515 24
Gad liberty to g abroad	57 2
he cald his name G	45 7
Gadarene the G swine	304 48
Gadling vine	348 14
Gadler Javan or G	350 31
Gae a great G of Ireland	140 15
spoke the speech of the G	140 14
Gage hope a true g	405 9
Gag trouper g, pretty	331 12
Gagery occur the g of nations	223 7
take me back to the G hotel	57 8
Gag the Troubadour	351 13
Gag counten g but loss	230 21
disact g to society at large	210 13
for g, not glory	316 35
let g of a few	520 47
let g shall g the why would	
Gage counten from his g	59 15 61 5
my good is but vain hope of g	517 20
happiness to g wasus g	375 6
passed m' account g	101 3
to least g I count but loss	512 18
serve and seek for g	412 15
no better count for g	514 33
this g of our best glory	15 3
to die in g	61 15
to g and count	412 4

Gain (cont)	
weather that bringeth no g	170 24
what things were g to me	63 21
which the soul is competent to	
g	574 17
whom hope of g allured	218 1
would you g the tender creature	214 9
Gained all we have g..by un- belief	89 32
g a hundred fights	537 18
g a king	344 33
g ground upon the whole	93 27
g no title lost no friend	335 6
in honour I g them	362 22
learning hath g most	212 15
Gains God bless all our g	88 10
light g make heavy purses	25 36
Gait manner of his g	482 34
nor the g of Christian	434 19
Gaite hardly modified this cut of s g	236 42
Gaiters all is gas and g	177 24
in my old brown g	301 8
Galashad G clean	531 21
son ant of the high G, G	359 15
Galatians male me G petit	555 20
Galatians great text in G	67 41
O foolish G	
Gale Africk apicy g	215 48
before a liscay g	323 6
blew a mack rel g	202 31
changed not in any g	332 2
his snowy plumage to the g	546 13
note that swells the g	211 5
partake the g	354 10
snuff'd the tainted g	416 12
so sinks the g	330 10
Galotto fu il troe a chi lo scrusse	100 23
Galire dantette g	353 21
torre la g	405 1
Gales cool g shall fan the glade	385 7
mud the equinoctial g	8 24
Galee in G at Saint James	137 15
Galilee traits, G	282 15
Galilean conquered O G	282 15
conquered O pale G	525 8
riot of the G like	342 26
thy kingdom shall pass, G	59 13
yet take all G	525 9
Galilee rolls nightly on deep G	118 37
Galileo blind, to G	94 9
Pythagoras was misunderstood and G	200 41
Gall g a new-healed wound	441 17
g enough in thy ink	454 1
in the g of bitterness	64 38
g to make oppression bitter	433 34
take my milk for g	457 3
they gave me g to eat	390 19
wormwood and the g	55 24
Gallant g and gay	385 1
he was a brave g	30 0
in a nation of g men	102 11
that haughty g, ray Lothario	412 0
this g will command the sun	470 10
very gentleman	21 8
Gallantry conscience no more to do with g	500 12
what men call g	115 10
Gallants brags g, stand up	420 25
Galileo like a Spanish great g	412 16
moon was a ghostly g	366 1
Galileons may enter into g	205 16
their high-lands g came	370 21
where the g of Spain	193 6
Gallery faces are but a g of pic- tures	25 16
g in which the reporters sit	324 22
Governor G young man	821 7
in the Reporters G yondies	125 29
Geary Levantine on his g	141 8
taken by Spanish G	30 13
Geary bench cracks who has a Force	515 24
Galest over the sea our g went to g blaze	94 20
Galley-slave as the tanned g	515 18
Gale in quarter tree	210 10
Gale and go to church in a g	472 8
Gale-podium down g	211 1
Gale-tower the leader policy	515 18
Gale cared for some of these things	65 5

Gallop false g of verses	425 1
g space, your steeds	473 17
to g and to trot	180 16
Galloped I g, Dirck g	92 22
Gallows g o'er a courtier's nose	477 7
she g night by night	477 7
who Time g withal	428 9
Gallowglass on St. G's Eve	141 10
Gallows erect a statue under the g	505 14
g fifty cubits high	45 37
g in my garden	140 8
g standing in England	435 10
his complexion is perfect g	470 15
it grew a g	305 15
nothing but the g	102 15
Gallows foot to the g—and after	302 15
Gallows maker	437 6
Gallows tree head of the g	294 25
Jack on the g	410 33
under the g	37 10
Galls bitterness of your g	441 15
ha g his kibe	437 13
Gulumphing he went g back	
Gamaliel at the feet of G	120 10 (130)
Gambler whore and g	65 13
Gambol Christmas g	73 25 (74)
which madness would g from	436 1
Gambolled bears g before them	347 15
Gambols your g ? your songs?	437 15
Game g for you	141 20
g is done!	140 13
g never lost till won	165 14
g of interchanging praise	250 29
g of the few	43 15
g's foot	443 37
g they dare not bite	355 35
gentlemanly g	560 8
hard if I cannot start some g	240 9
helpless Pieces of the G	206 29
how you played the G	406 20
lova the g beyond the Prize	361 33
made the g first of the ches	138 13
more than a g an institution	265 2
most contiguous g	336 44
no g at which two can play	39 31
play the g	354 4 5
rigour of the g	205 4
royal g of goose	325 12
silly g where nobody wins	212 9
turn it g noon	138 16
thunder to jollity and g	340 27
war a g	163 42
win this g and thrash the Spaniards	555 35
woman is this g	537 43
Game set explaining a passage in the g	111 17
Gama Chicken	175 12
Gamecocks wits are g	215 23
Game preservers idlers g	125 37
Games he up to these geend g	120 5
in g confederate	575 23
in the many g of life	575 11
playing our g	445 13
Gamesome I am not g	455 13
Gamsters' see more than g	26 12
Gammion world of g and spin- nage	174 32
Gamyn of g and gle	555 26
Gang g a kennin wrang	104 7
old g	143 30
will ye g, w'm'e	9 17
Ganges by the Indian G slide	17 9
Gaul long time in g	107 16
we who be in g	590 11
Gap made a g in nature	424 7
thus great g of time	423 41
Gape grave doth g wily	442 15
Gaped with boord warning g	255 35
Gapes for drink again	115 7
Gape in our f of	17 9
with savage pictures fill their g	515 12
Garb clothed in reason g	244 28
in the g of old Gaul	201 27
Garde la G mont	121 26
Garden flow up'n my g	51 8
careless-order'd g	540 19
come into the g, blud	517 9
cultivate our g	517 3

INDEX

Garden (cont.)

down in yonder g. green 32:17
 every Hyacinth the G. wears 206:3
 faeries at the bottom of our g. 212:20
 first g. of Liberty's tree 123:6
 gallows in my g. 140:8
 G. by the Water blows 205:9, 11
 g. inclosed is my sister 52:7
 g. in her face 124:4
 g. is a lovesome thing 85:12
 g. of bright images 503:18
 g. of my own 333:12
 g. of your face 243:18
 g.'s last petals 523:15
 g. that I dream of 570:17
 ghost of a g. 523:13
 Glory of the G. 296:30
 God Almighty first planted a g. 26:19
 God the first g. made 158:9
 God walking in the g. 44:21
 how does your g. grow? 367:21
 I know a little g. close 359:5
 into the g. to cut a cabbage-leaf 209:18
 lodge in a g. of cucumbers 52:28
 look through this same G. 207:28, 29
 man and a woman in a g. 570:17
 my beloved come into his g. 52:8
 nearer God's Heart in a g. 233:17
 nidding, nodding in the g. 171:18
 no tender-hearted g. 302:7
 our England is a g. 296:30
 owre yon g. green 30:15
 rosebud g. of girls 536:14
 secret was the g. 545:3
 set to dress this g. 475:13
 small house and large garden 158:13
 that happy g.-state 332:21
 the Lord God planted a g. 44:11
 through his g. walketh God 96:33
 unweeded g. 430:33
 who loves a g. 163:18
 Garden-beds: across the empty g. 359:11
 Garden-croft: whistles from a g. 284:15
 Gardener: Adam was a g. 296:33(-297), 445:39
 g. Fancy 288:8
 g. Robin 160:30
 G., Time 183:3
 half a proper g.'s work 296:33(-297)
 supposing him to be the g. 64:6
 will come the G. in white 208:13
 Gardeners: no ancient gentlemen
 but g. 437:5
 our wills are g. 470:15
 Garden-god: eyes of the g. 523:4
 Garden-roses: voluptuous g. 537:26
 Gardens: bordered by its g. green 359:2
 down by the salley g. 584:11
 g. bright with sinuous rills 151:32
 in the g. of the night 81:17
 Leisure... in trim g. 341:11
 levelled walks through... g. 154:13
 not God! in g.! 85:13
 our bodies are our g. 470:15
 such g. are not made 296:32
 sweetest delight of g. 85:20
 Garden-trees: through the vext g. 18:25
 Gardes: *messieurs les g. franaises* 239:9
 Garish: I loved the g. day 364:11
 Garland: all a green willow is my g. 248:3
 g. briefer than a girl's 262:20
 green willow must be my g. 473:6
 his g. and singing robes 352:20
 take at my hands this g. 522:14
 that immortal g. 352:9
 wither'd is the g. 425:29
 Garlanded with carven imag'ries 285:19
 Garlands: her silken flanks with g.
 drest 287:12
 to her... g. bring 484:40(-485)
 weave the g. of repose 332:13
 whose g. dead 357:14
 with fantastic g. 437:1
 you may gather g. there 419:7
 Garlic: wel loved he g. 137:20
 with cheese and g. in a windmill 440:2
 Garment: g. down to the foot 70:26
 g. of praise 55:4
 g. out of fashion 429:32
 know the g. from the man 741:22
 language... the g. of thought 127:10

Garment (cont.)

like a g. wear... the morning 582:14
 like as with a g. 398:8
 lowlands... like a grey-green g. 235:22
 moth fretting a g. 394:10
 she caught him by his g. 45:16
 wax old as doth a g. 398:2
 Winter G. of Repentance 205:14, 15
 wintry g. of unsullied snow 507:37
 Garmented in light 499:6
 Garments: enlarge the borders of
 their g. 60:15
 g. gay and rich 12:1
 look at her g. 252:12
 not like the fashion of your g. 453:31
 reasons are not like g. 201:29
 stuffs out his vacant g. 447:34
 they part my g. 393:6
 trailing g. of the Night 316:28
 with dyed g. from Bozrah 55:5
 Garnered up my heart 472:34
 Garnish: beauteous cye of heaven
 to g. 447:39
 Garnished: see they be g. fair 544:7
 swept and g. 59:18
 Garret: born in the g. 119:3
 her precious jewels into a g. 24:38
 living in a g. 209:17
 Garrick: here lies David G. 225:30
 our G.'s a salad 225:25
 Garrison: hath friends in the g. 234:2
 Garsington: hey for G.! 292:10
 Garter: take away that star and g.
 the G... no damned merit 23:16
 335:15
 Garters: scarfs, g., gold 383:30
 thine own heir-apparent g. 439:3
 Garyalies: Joblillies, and the G. 209:18
 Gas: all is g. and gaiters 177:24
 Gash: in a g. of the... Apennine 91:5
 Gas-lamps: his g. seven 293:10
 Gasp: at the last g. 57:21
 Dreadful Lies, it made one G. 41:9
 last g. of Love's latest breath 189:20
 on a sudden came a g. for breath 372:19
 Gate: after we pass the g. 187:11
 against the ivory g. 359:1
 a-sitting on a g. 131:22
 at his narrow g. 443:10
 at one g. to make defence 350:29
 broad g. and the great fire 423:9
 by the g. of Bath-rabbim 52:19
 Captain of the G. 323:17
 dreams out of the ivory g. 85:22
 g. is strait 525:28
 G. with dreadful faces throng'd 349:31
 Godfrey in the g. 141:7
 heaven's g. stands ope 245:8
 he gazed upon the g. 119:21
 here at the g. alone 536:9
 how strait the g. 241:19
 Hun is at the g. 296:19
 keep the g. of hell 472:37
 lead you in at Heaven's g. 75:8
 Mede is at his g. 119:13
 near the sacred g. 543:4
 no latch ter de golden g. 238:24
 openeth the g. to good fame 26:4
 poor man at his g. 3:15
 sat by the celestial g. 119:14
 sound at heaven's high g. 81:3
 stood at the g. of the year 239:4
 strait is the g. 58:24
 they that sit in the g. 396:18
 this is the g. of heaven 45:5
 to my neighbour's g. 336:39
 unlock the g. of Heav'n 4:5
 watchful at His G. 183:21
 West to the Golden G. 298:28
 wide is the g. 58:23
 ye wait at Heaven's G. 302:22
 Gates: at heaven's g. she claps her
 wings 321:16
 at the g. o' Paradise 33:2
 battering the g. of heaven 540:8
 despondently at area g. 197:23
 even from the g. of heaven 99:25
 g. are mine to open 300:11
 g. of heaven opened against him 328:23
 g. of hell can never... prevail 35:3
 g. of hell... not prevail 59:43
 g. of new life 96:25

Gates (cont.)

Gaul is at her g. 158:31
 hovers within my g. 319:4
 I barred my g. with iron 296:4
 lift up your heads... g. 393:12
 men shut their g. 484:27
 on all her stately g. 322:21
 open the temple g. 509:12
 open, ye everlasting g. 348:28
 out of the g. of the day 585:13
 shut the g. of mercy 230:6
 stranger... within thy g. 390:10
 such are the G. of Paradise 74:21
 the Lord loveth the g. of Sion 397:13
 through g. of pearl 264:10
 twelve g. were twelve pearls 72:2
 two g. of Sleep 555:2
 unbarred the g. of light 348:19
 ye g. lift up your heads 421:2
 Gath: tell it not in G. 47:29
 Gather: g. at the river 415:8
 g. therefore the Rose 509:33
 g. together the outcasts 400:21
 g. up the fragments 63:21
 g. ye rosebuds 247:10
 God... shall g. them 24:5
 he shall g. the lambs 54:11
 nor g. into barns 58:17
 we'll g. and go 250:15, 420:13
 who shall g. them 394:9
 Gathered: all is safely g. in 4:11
 by gloomy Dis was g. 347:8
 cannot be g. up again 47:35
 flowers, some g. at six 186:31
 g. flowers are dead 208:13
 g. them together into... Arma-
 geddon 71:30
 g. thy children together 60:20
 g. to the quiet west 241:23
 I am g. to thy heart 338:7
 kings of the earth are g. 394:33
 safely, safely g. in 183:2
 when two or three are g. 388:33
 where two or three are g. 59:52
 Gatherer: red for the g. 543:23
 Gathering: g. her brows like g.
 storm 108:2
 g. where thou hast not strawed 60:31
 swallows g. in the sky 336:31
 Gathers: g. all things mortal 523:20
 those... he g. round him 408:17
 Gat-toothed I was 138:8
 Gaude: *fide et g. in Christo* 321:3
Gaudeamus igitur 13:8
Gaudete vosque O Lydiae lacus un-
dae 132:21
 Gaudy: g., blabbing... day 445:33
 neat but not g. 565:21
 neat, not g. 307:7
 one other g. night 425:6
 owes not all... to g. tire 166:18
 rich, not g. 431:25
 this g. melon-flower 92:16
 to g. day denies 119:1
 Gauger: g. played the flute 516:13
 what should Master G. play? 516:13
 Gaul: G. is at her gates 158:31
 G... three parts 120:10
 in the garb of old G. 201:27
 I've lost G. 301:5
 to G., to Greece 162:2
 Gaunt: as familiarly of John a G. 442:16
 frail, g., and small 235:17
 old John of G. 474:8
 on G.'s embattled pile 322:23
 siege of the city of G. 31:14
 Gauntlet: flings the g. down to
 senates 123:7
 g. with a gift in't 87:29
 Gauze: owre g. and lace 106:32
 Gave: g. up the ghost 64:50
 g. what life requir'd 224:14
 no man g. unto him 62:14
 return unto God who g. it 51:33
 she g. me of the tree 44:22
 that we g., we have 10:5
 the Lord g. 48:40
 what wee g., we have 11:17
 Gavest: the day Thou g. 198:17
 Gawds: praise new-born g. 481:21
 Gay: all will be g. 92:16

INDEX

Gay (cont.)

always g.]	11 24
bedeck'd ornate, and g	350 31
each g turn	381 32
face that a anything but g	543 0
from grave to g	384 15
g as soft	537 6
G a week	531 2
g gilded scenes	3 2
g in the mazy	146 23
g Holm is seen no more	80 20
G, the g, and fative scene	177 24
g without frivolity	16 0
gild and make them g	150 10
I m g deceiver	154 12
impiously g	164 40
innocent as g	410 31, 357 8
life on the whole is far from g	312 11
though g they run	338 0
thy outward walls so costly g	453 20
went never g	470 40
mine g good and g	358 1
would not, if I could, be g	408 0
Ga. a eyesless in G	350 21
whence G mourns	351 7
Gaze coldly she turns from their	356 31
g	324 17
fix thy firm g on virtue	345 14
fix in steadfast g	455 21
g an eagle blind	336 11
g on so fondly to-day	536 2
g up his world no longer	47 2
g to g. on Cleopatra too	478 11
let them g	461 11
allow and g o' the time	381 27
they g, turn giddy	314 20
thou art gone from my g	585 4
wild summer in her g	355 14
with fearful g	416 11
Gazed g down the dale	572 13
g on his face that was dead	377 7
g—and g	235 36
too much g at	
Gazelle never nursed a dear G	177 33, 357 9
Gazer rash g wipe his eye	245 10
Gazes g on the ground	389 16
whom g faints	407 0
Gazing every evening found him	311 26
g	405 11
g on the earth	64 21
why stand ye g up?	404 14
with g fed	108 1
Gaze the poor in g	313 19
Gebel ad vol komments G	454 2
Geeck notorious g and gull	313 1
finds in an eager dabbler G	234 11
G	416 2
Gedanken sind anders	558 2
feces all its own g are swans	10 1
g are getting fed	515 2
g are swans	534 2
grow up as g and gales	467 1
wild g spread the grey wing	45 1
wild g the creeping fowler eye	304 1
Belshazzar's feast thou, G I	20 1
feeling down to G	503 3
best do G de ster cement	110 2
let a dying yell	195 1
Gem consider d a perfect g	210 2
g of a joy	81 1
many a g of purest ray	531 3
Gems beu ant with thousand g	375 3
fect like sunny g	440 1
g the wave	347 0
in screen of eyes reflecting g	471 3
rich and various g	311 1
these the g of Heav'n	412 3
Gem's for the tail leads to knot and	471 3
in	210 1
of the formless g	21 4
longerous false and endless g	471 1
general a vend here on the g	311 1
17 g laws	412 2
come to the g	490 3
the in a way led by an Irish	411 1
French army led by an	7 2
fix on g	
g to Glandau	
to Gland in the place of the	
promised	

General (cont)

g notions are generally wrong
 g of our gracious empress
 mind of large g powers
 not local prejudices but the g
 good
 so useless as a g maxim
 worthy G 'immoral man'
 Generalities glittering and sound
 ing
 glittering s l blazing ubiquitous
 Generally so g civil
 Generals but some other of my g
 despite of all your g ye prevail
 G Jenner and Fénelon
 Ireland gives England her g
 Generate spirituality typewritten
 does not g
 Generation evil and adulterous g
 faithless and stubborn g
 following g of his fathers
 had at been the whole g
 O g of vipers
 once passeth another come
 to every g these come down
 unto the third and fourth g
 ye are a chosen g
 Generations all g call m
 blessed
 fltering g of mankind
 g are prepared
 no hungry g
 soothed the griefs of forty g
 ten g failed to alter
 young g in hail
 Generous bane of the most g
 souls
 booksellers are g men
 g aspiring in vain
 g nature her own way
 it is like g spirit
 suit, the upright the g
 like g wine
 most select and g
 most vain most g
 Genesis square with G again
 Geneva grim G ministers
 open onto the Lake of G
 Genevieve G sweet G
 Genial frolic the g current
 g to a neighbor
 Genie le g aptitude d la patience
 tout vos vœux en grand g
 Genitrix hic hoc horum G
 Genusque hoc precatur
 Genius beauty like hers is g
 creates a g to do it
 eccentricities of g
 Admirer whose g was such
 g and the mortal instruments
 g aptitude for patience
 g capacity of taking trouble
 117
 G does what it must
 g found respectable
 g getting his possessions into
 g trouble
 g is of no country
 g ninety nine per cent per
 cent
 separation
 g of the Constitution
 gives g a better discerning
 good G, proud g
 great and hardy g
 if all atrepsars g had been
 cultivated
 ruin of g and his money
 many g a law of growth
 most a regular g
 most ing to declare except my g
 reason
 'Influence of
 ramp up my g
 right sphere of Shelley's g
 rules and mode's destroy g
 talent instantly recognizes g
 taste is the fermata of g
 thing on g gave the like
 the g the
 there G's of Lang

Genus (cont)

to believe y ^e own thought	g	200	35
to raise the	g	381	6
under humy my g is rebuk'd		453	33
what a g I had		510	50
whom g gave to shune		231	5
whose fires true g kindles		335	19
with want of g cursi		101	10
works of g the first things		289	13
Genneseareth not of G, but			
<i>Thiax</i>		545	1
Gentel Lampough was g		514	1
no dancing bear was so g		180	13
to the truly g		237	0
Gentely debauch hus friend a			
wife g		272	25
Gentery of his g him deyneth			
nat		138	10
Gentes <i>augeant aliae</i> g		321	1
<i>multat per</i> g		123	40
Gentile might of the G		113	19
Gentile boastings as the G use		300	10
Gentery stage of G 151		507	11
Gentle brave notions and g ex-			
prations		280	1
each g and each dreadful scene		37	0
g and virtuous deeds		313	1
g as felson		502	17
g Jesus meek and mild		505	0
g kind of the houn		138	10
g lady married to the Moor		578	21
g mind by g deedi is known		35	0
g, please just		508	7
g apherbush tell me where		204	14
g think like me		531	10
he is g that doth g dedis		133	15
her voice g and low		454	14
his life was g		457	0
his manners were g		125	34
I knew a g maid		231	19
just g, wise		497	17
many a g person a Jack		476	11
one of those g ora		404	11
putte in g herte		137	35
bleepit is g a thing		140	27
some g Aluse		342	11
this day g his condition	444	28-(445)	
though g, yet not dull		172	10
very g beast		467	31
very perfit g knight		135	45
Gentle-hearted my g Charles		152	2
Gentleman as a g swithra hus			
cane		551	8
be a little g		240	23
cannot make a g		103	17
set g in such a passion		202	17
fine old English g		8	5
fine pussa g		159	10
f fish d g		116	41
first true g		170	18
g and scholar		101	15
g never go beyond a song		405	3
g never inflict pain		363	45
g on whom absolute trust			
g	456	2-(457)	
g said to the fl' pun' note		175	41
g, though spoiled i the breeding		811	20
g to haul with tle e mariner		150	1
g to hold the patent for his			
honours		105	16
grend old name of g		533	13
I am a g		454	24
'no g's library without'		306	16
not a braver g		440	15
not quite a g		10	17
old worshopful g		5	10
once a g and always a g		170	3
Prince of Darkness is a g			
prosperous g	453	15, 37	15
since every Jack a g		450	17
so stout a g		406	31
stainless g		450	15
stain'd as man as an educated		531	40
st g stick was a g		422	4
talking about being a g		471	19
tree is g		518	5
thus knight a valiant g		141	9
thus leered of a g		202	18
thus used to describe a g		115	81
True, that		531	40
True, that		21	

INDEX

- Gentleman (*cont.*)
 very simple g. 485:34
 who was then a g.? 11:18
 who was then the g.? 235:7
 worthy g...snatched from us 100:17
 Gentlemen: champagne...werry
 g. ideas 518:33
 devil...do a very g. thing 514:11
 andly, g. conduct 20:21
 Gentleman-rankers out on the
 sprce 296:27
 Gentlemen: Buzzards are all g. 82:26
 cooks are g. 109:10
 g. in England 444:28(-445)
 g. of the French Guard, first 239:9
 g. of the shade 438:16
 G. Prefer Blondes 318:19
 g.'s g. 500:17
 g. unafraid 294:33
 g. who wrote with ease 386:16
 God Almighty's g. 190:26
 good-morning, g. both 198:1
 great-hearted g. 90:16
 no ancient g. but gardeners 437:5
 not a religion for g. 136:6
 scholars and g. 579:28
 scamen were not g. 320:2
 she lays eggs for g. 367:2
 since g. came up 445:35
 three g. at once 500:25
 three jolly g. 171:11
 two single g. roll'd into one 154:18
 we shall never be g. 204:39
 while the G. go by 301:18
 written by g. for g. 542:23
 you g. of England 373:12
 young g. would be as sad 447:37
 Gentleness: from your eyes that g. 448:14
 g., goodness, faith 67:46
 g., in hearts at peace 84:21
 g. my strong enforcement 427:19
 g. of heaven 577:1
 humanity, g., and chivalries 328:2
 Gentlest: meekest man and the g. 328:24
 Gentlewomen: her g., like the
 Nereides 424:7
 Gentler on the spirit lies 535:14
 Gently: as g. lay my head 87:1
 flow g., sweet Afton 105:29
 g. as any sucking dove 466:30
 g., Brother, g., pray! 206:18
 g., John, g. down hill 505:30
 g., kindly treat her 214:9
 g. prest, press g. mine 160:23
 his faults lie g. 447:5
 use all g. 434:15
Genus: g. immortale manet
hoc g. omne 556:25
nullum...scribendi g. non tetigit 261:10
 Geographers, in Afric-maps 273:19
 Geographical expression 521:18
Geographischer: ein g. Begriff 338:2
 Geography: different from G. 338:2
 g... seas of treacle 422:23
 Geological: highly g...cake 326:7
Geometres pictor aliptes 176:8
 Geometric: by g. scale 283:3
 Geometrical: population...in a g.
 ratio 110:10
 Geometry: g...it hath pleased 328:25
 God to bestow 248:17
 no 'royal road' to g. 202:8
 Geordie: Jingling G. 419:26
 George: Amelia was praying for
 G. 542:37
 between Saint Denis and Saint
 G. 445:14
 for King G. upon the throne 282:10
 G. in pudding time 7:12
 G. the First knew nothing 272:27
 G. the First was always reck-
 oned vile 309:11
 G. III...consecrated obstruc-
 tion' 28:31
 G. the Third...never to have
 occurred 43:4
 G. the Third...profit by their
 example 242:16
 God save great G. 6:13
 great G.'s acts 270:7
 Harry England and Saint G. 443:27
- George (*cont.*)
 in which your Uncle G.'s work-
 shops was burned 175:32
 King G...able to read that 235:8
 King G.'s glorious days 219:7
 Saint G., that swung the
 dragon 447:23
 streets leading from St. G.'s,
 Hanover Square 112:13
 when your Uncle G. was living 175:36
 Georges: the G. ended 309:11
 Georgia: marching through G. 583:7
 Georgie Porgie, pudding and pie 366:22
 Geranium: your own g.'s red 91:21
 Germ: very g...of all virtue 294:3
 German: by the side of the G.
 tiger 144:6
 furious G. comes 323:3
 G., who smoked 34:21
 Herman's a G. 387:4
 more g. to the matter 437:31
 to my horse—G. 136:13
 wee G. lairdie 250:12
Germania: rebellatrix. .G. 372:5
 Germans: G. in Greek 387:4
 sermons from mystical G. 220:4
 to the G...the air 125:23, 407:1
 Germany: G...my 'spiritual
 home' 233:21
 governments associated against
 G. 571:15
 his bonnet in G. 463:12
 offering G. too little 362:29
 wall all G. with brass 329:24
 Germans: all g. spill at once 453:5
 Germinal: trumpet of G. 140:10
 Gertrude: Cecily, G., Magdalen 410:12
Gesang: das ist der exzige G. 223:18
Wein, Wein und G. 321:5
Gesanges: auf Flügeln des G. 240:26
Gesetz: das moralische G. in mir 284:4
 Gestes: Troyane g. 138:25
 Gesture: g. bland 416:18
 in every g. dignity 348:36
 in shape and g. proudly eminent 345:5
 Get: do nothing and g. something 182:26
 first, to g. what you want 504:14
 g. but thither 552:2
 g. that I wear 427:27
 g. thee to a nunnery 434:7
 g. them away together 398:10
 g. to live 243:31
 g. up, g. up for shame 245:24
 if you want to g. somewhere
 else 130:4
 my practice could g. along 187:29
 nice to g. up in the mornin' 310:15
 Pagets...g. on well enough 335:20
 pictures in our eyes to g. 184:30
 plenty to g...quite enough to g. 179:15
 to him that can g. it 99:39
 wish you may g. it 34:18
 you g. no more of me 189:20
 Gets: every man g. as much...as he
 can 274:21
 Getting: g. and spending 582:18
 g. ready to live 201:1
 Gospel of G. On 490:40
 King Charles...constantly g. in-
 to it 174:25
 with all thy g. get understanding 49:42
 Gettysburg: [address at G.] 314:12
Getzinnen: herrschen und g. 223:23
 Geggaw: this g. world 191:17
 Gey ill to deal wi' 127:29
 Ghastly: g. through the drizzling
 rain 532:9
 we were a g. crew 149:32
 Ghost: affable familiar g. 487:21
 alas! poor g. 432:7
 applaud the hollow g. 16:10
 brood like a g. 171:21
 each frustrate g. 96:46
 gave up the g. 64:50
 g. of a garden 523:13
 G. of the deceased Roman Em-
 pire 248:23
 g. there's none to affright thee 246:23
 g. unalid forbear thee 430:1
 if I had seen a g. 204:33
 I saw my Jamie's g. 35:10
- Ghost (*cont.*)
 it is an honest g. 432:24
 lat thy g. thee lede 136:20
 like a g. from the tomb 493:1
 like a g. she glimmers on 539:2
 like an ill-us'd g. 73:13
 like a sheeted g. 318:16
 make a g. of him that lets me 432:4
 moves like a g. 458:1
 murmur of the mourning g. 183:1
 raise up the g. of a rose 85:20
 some old lover's g. 185:34
 there needs no g. 432:22
 to a woman but a kind of g. 184:9
 turn thou g. that way 184:28
 vex not his g. 454:27
 what beck'ning g. 381:30
 what gentle g. 282:2
 would a g. not rise 523:14
 your g. will walk 91:3
 Ghosties: from ghoulies and g. 6:9
 Ghostly: g. counsel and advice 390:32
 Ghosts: there needs no g. 432:22
 g...troop home 467:10
 I sought for g. 494:5
 like g. from an enchanter 496:4
 make the g. gaze 425:22
 Gboulies: from g. and ghosties 6:9
 Ghoul: Miss Blimber dug them
 up like a G. 175:6
 Ghouls: they are G. 380:13
 when I die, the G.!!! 541:25
 Giant: arrows in the hand of the g. 399:35
 as when a g. dies 462:7
 baby figure of the g. mass 481:8
 excellent to have a g.'s strength 461:30
 fleas...upon the body of a g. 309:22
 G. Despair 99:19
 g. dies 231:27
 g. race before the flood 192:9
 g. rat of Sumatra 188:16
 like a g. refreshed 397:1
 like a g.'s robe 460:31
 rejoice as a g. 392:32
 sees farther than the g. 152:29
 use it like a g. 461:30
 Giant-dwarf, Dan Cupid 455:8
 Giant's-Causeway worth seeing 274:15
 Giants: g., the sons of Anak 46:14
 piled by the hands of g. 323:11
 sleeps with the primeval g. 125:34
 there were g. in the earth 44:37
 Gibber: squeak and g. in the...
 streets 430:14
 Gibbets: g. for 'the man' 156:22
 g. keep...in awe 586:27
 racks, g., halters 370:10
 Gibbon: G. moved to flutes...
 levelled walks 154:13
 G.'s [style] elegant 154:13
 scribble, scribble, scribble! Eh!
 Mr. G.? 223:5
 works of Hume, G., Robertson 306:26
 Gibbon: stand thou still upon G. 46:42
 Gibes: great master of g. 181:8
 where be your g. now? 437:15
 Gibraltar: a thousand miles from
 the rock of G. 217:12
 Giddy: I am g. 481:15
 our fancies are more g. 483:3
 turn g., rave, and die 381:27
 Giddy-paced: brisk and g. times 483:1
 Gier-eagle: strong, the g. 503:5
 Gift: beauty is the lover's g. 156:5
 breath...a good g. of God 267:31
 cause of this fair g. 487:22
 daughter of Tyre...with a g. 394:24
 every g. of noble origin 581:17
 every good g. and every perfect g. 69:29
 every other g. but...love 16:12
 excellent g. of charity 389:31
 fatal g. of beauty 114:8
 for a new year's g. 466:8
 for g. or grace, surpassing 88:25
 gauntlet with a g. in't 87:29
 g. for my fair 499:15
 g. of martyrdom 192:25
 g. to know it 427:16
 g...will never let you want 282:7
 have not the g. of continency 391:26
 haven't the g. of the gab 331:20

INDEX

Gifts heaven's g takes earth's abatement	94 1
Heaven's last best g	348 1
her great g of sleep	241 22
her priceless g	374 20
our surest g	335 24
portion of the g	574 2
rarest g to licuity	336 27
scented g and remembrance	367 12
taught song by g of thee	95 37
thy great g	437 22
Gifted noble nature poetically g	20 5
some divinely g man	533 24
Gilt border look g in the mouth	112 1
Gilt— some low the g gie us	366 33
Gits all good g around us	121 27
all his g to me	561 10
all the g from all the heights	94 4
cannot recall their g	540 22
contempt of God a good g	267 31
dearities of g	66 43
endowed with hughest g	574 30
enjoyed the g of the founder	210 21
g from the Devil	74 20
g of God are strown	240 18
God's g man a beat dreams	88 21
her henceforth bestowed	426 18
equally	342 18
her g on such as cannot use them	256 10
kings shall bring g	306 25
make us love your goodly g	474 7
manifold g of grace	301 10
man's work or his own g	351 81
more of his grace than g	553 10
my g instead of me	844 27
of all the heavenly g	233 2
proceeding to g of the Holy	100 35
rarer g than gold	83 19
received g for men	506 9
rich g was poor	434 6
these g a curtain before 'em	452 8
they presented unto him g	57 24
thy seven fold g impart	460 31
Gig crew of the Captain's g	140 23, 218 14
he drove a small g	312 10
Gigabide the literary man	80 39
Gigantic body	325 28
Giggles he wriggles and g	249 24
Gilbert, the Libert	571 17
Gilbous ye mountains of G	47 20
Gild g but to flout	417 12
g it with the happiest terms	441 5
g refined gold	447 39
my acquiescence shall g	236 20
a fly to be refined gold	115 42
Gilded men are but g loam	474 10
small g fly	454 8
Gilding g pale streams	450 27
g the eastern hemisphere	499 20
stript of its lettering and g	211 21
Gills eternal summer g them yet	115 45
gave g the scene	500 31
Gilded G to mine	393 23
gates that appear from mount G	55 17
no beam in G	55 17
G was never b' r G	359 8
Gil took out of your window,	
Mrs. G	171 13
"'dower estate	538 19
to the Amers, Columbine, with G	510 23
and G	415 23
G and had proved I eter G	316 6
G at his g	316 26
G away went G	160 1
to long live he	160 11
John G was a citizen	159 38
I don't that is a little g	
g—dotted	431 22
g—gry and g	159 39
g by g	419 13
that g an here	247 1
that I feel not on g	845 27
to fill 'em with G	247 10
some, such was the g	479 16
g—g—g of spirit an g	274 46
g that he has the mouth	414 23
g—g—g	515 1
with a view the U of Toronto	316 31
often like mine to the fish	314 1

Gipsy	gipsy	g	through the world with	307	29
Gipsies	a g do	stolen children		490	23
	the same	G	wore	38	8
Gipsy	prefer	a g by Reynolds		323	16
	time, you old	g man		249	17
	to the vagrant	g life		334	12
Gied	another shall	g thee		64	38
	g on thy sword, O	man		81	5
	g thee with thy	armor		364	22
	g up now thy	loins		48	18
	how	the sphere		348	30
Gird	g himself with	strength		307	22
	g with a linen	ephod		47	2
	g with praise			228	20
	he g up his	loins		48	2
	his father a sword	he has	g on	358	27
	l g up my	Loins		560	5
	let your	loins be	g	61	54
	with your	loins	g	45	47
Girdedst	thou	g thyself		64	38
Girdle	folds of a bright	g furl	d	15	7
	g me with steel			339	2
	g round about the	earth		466	40
	girt with a golden	g		76	29
	leathern	g		57	20
	tie my	g for me		402	23
	truth is the	golden	g	150	4
Girdled	g with the gleaming	world		333	19
	with walls and towers	g round		153	32
Girt	flumes	a g a setua		209	10
	but a g to give			337	27
	cleanly young	g		387	2
	cold, cold, my	g I		473	32
	come, little cottage	g		374	23
	dear	g build	dear G I	377	2
	every hand and every	g		219	6
	fair little	g		262	8
	find some	g perhaps		83	18
	garland	brief	than a g a	262	20
	g arose			386	7
	g I left	behind me		10	13
	g with a pair of	blue eyes		560	40
	going to be a very	good	g	268	24
	Golden	G		313	6
	home is the	g's prison		466	36
	I like my	g		298	21
	like a green	g		431	26
	my old	g that advises		174	1
	she's the dearest	g		174	36
	slap-up	g in a chariot		178	16
	sweeter no	g ever	gave	570	30
	sweetest	g I know		371	1
	sweet	ll ghland	G	575	16
	then spoke I to my	g		244	25
	thou	g a dole	g	249	27
	understand	g		446	16
	we all love	a pretty	g	72	17
Girl	graduates	sweet	g	538	7
Garish	filled with	glee		210	27
	laugh thy	g laughter		651	3
Girls	boys and	g come	out	366	10
	hear the	g declare		217	23
	in your	g again	be courted	5	8
	honor	g and	made them cry	366	32
	of all the	g		25	17
	prevent	g from being	g	526	14
	rosebud	garden	of	75	16
	secrets with	g		165	13
	swear never to	love the	g	91	33
	two little	g in	blue	225	5
	un idea	g		270	15
	what are little	g made	of?	369	12
	where little	g agent		316	20
	white feet	of laughing	g	366	12
	young boys and	g are	level	425	29
Girt	g about the	paw	with a		
	girdle			70	25
	with a crimson	robe		251	3
Girted	g	by the shores	of	317	22
Girted	the	throne, the	thrigh	317	21
Girt	all can	g my	g	514	33
	light	g to	it in	181	19
	freely	g		35	4
	g a I	was	canst	377	9
	g a I	do	love	369	13
	g and it	shall	be given	61	31
	g me	my	Kornew	471	20
	g me	my	now	370	9
	g me	the	quoth	415	10
	g me	the	186		

Give (cont)	
g, oh g me back my heart	118 6
g to me the life I love	513 27
g unto this lest	60 3
g what thou canst	163 47
g, you gods, g to your boy	191 17
if she g ought in small parcels	563 24
in each thing g hum way	423 30
I will g a loving heart	247 1
law do g it	405 10
more blessed to g	63 13
not a joy the world can g	118 5
one life for each to g	206 30
or Heaven can g	491 27
receive but what we g	151 4
such as I'll g I thee	64 27
that heart I'll g to thee	247 1
then I'll g or	246 6
they beg, I g	193 13
they g to get esteem	226 12
to lend and to g in	82 27
to spend, to g, to want	510 16
to twentieth saying, G, g	30 34
what we g and what we preserve	36 11
what will ye g me?	66 27
when I'll g myself	567 21
Given ask, and it shall be g you	53 10
give, and it shall be g	61 31
g all other bliss	540 13
g away by a novel	290 21
g me over in my gray hairs	573 18
g to hospitality	66 3
g to strong delusion	297 17
g unsought is better	453 40
not g for thee alone	109 1
other thou has g away	452 26
something g that way	204 15
to whom nothing is g	204 15
unto every one that hath g	60 33
when all have g hum over	186 20
Give cheerful g	67 31
g is forgot	134 40
g of all good things	336 45
Lord and g of life	390 20
Givers when g prove unkind	434 6
Gives g to man or woman	262 13
it like a tree that g	262 13
like season d timber, never g	241 14
she g but little	573 12
whate er he g, he g the best	279 13
whoever g takes liberty	183 21
who g himself with his alms	326 18
Giveth God, that g to all men	60 27
He g His beloved, sleep	83 25
Giving godlike in g	557 21
divine and g	263 7
root the g vein	181 20
Gizzards unto their g	181 20
Glad cometh in and be g	404 17
earth may be g thereof	397 31
g because at rest	303 19
g me I live	516 15
g did with its soft black eye	177 33 337 5
g no more g of yore	574 35
g of other men a good	27 47
g to death a mystery	212 20
g to learn of noble men	451 16
g when they said	397 30
g, yes g with all my heart	180 20
God must be g	91 41
hark, the g sound!	153 10
he was g I was once	212 2
lives we as g	31 4
live in heart so g	80 0 4
our sad and g mad brother	532 15
I lustia, be thou g of fine	393 23
show ourselves g in life	397 23
what some folks will be g of	304 20
wine that maketh g	305 9
wise son maketh a g father	42 56
Gladly my heart is g than a'll	
there	409 14
Gladly bee loud g	153 12
cool gales sha I fan the g	383 7
crown the way g	210 23
points to wonder g	351 39
Gladioli g yonder low ferns and g	
redde	137 7
surfer tools g	59 13
strawd now g grows	59 13

INDEX

Gladness: g. of her g.	36:12	Gleaned my teeming brain	289:4	<i>Glorias: etiam sapientibus cupido g.</i>	526:16
in our youth begin in g.	580:7	Gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim	46:53	<i>Gloriam: ad majorem Dei g.</i>	13:3
make me hear of joy and g.	395:8	Glede: rapid g.	503:5	Gloried: Jamshyd g. and drank	266:1
shareth in our g.	4:3	Glee: fill'd one home with g.	241:8	deep	
solemn g.	532:122	filled.. with girlish g.	219:27	Glories: all my g. in that one	446:27
teach me half the g.	495:110	inward g.	578:11	woman	446:27
whose music is the g. of the		laugh'd with counterfeited g.	225:1	all thy conquests, g.	450:2
world	196:35	of gamyn and g.	583:26	ghastly g. of saints	525:10
with solace and g.	502:18	Glen: down the rushy g.	4:18	g., like glow-worms	563:15
Gladsome light of jurisprudence	148:5	Kilmeny gazed up the g.	250:21	g. of my King	319:7
Gladstone: G.'s always having the		this long g.	537:31	g. of our blood and state	501:5
ace	305:120	Glenartney: lone G.'s hazel shade	416:11	in those weaker g.	552:4
what's the matter with G.?	233:12	Glencairn: remember thee, G.	106:28	I see heaven's g. shine	83:7
Glamis: G. hath murder'd sleep	458:12	Glendovear: blessed G.	504:8	its g. pass away	322:1
G. thou art	457:1	Glenlivet: only half G.	23:25	my g. and my state depose	475:20
King, Cawdor, G., all	458:30	Glens: bask in the g.	15:14	Glorified, new Memnons	88:14
thou'dst have, great G.	457:1	Glide: into the boughs does g.	332:20	Glorify: g. what else is damn'd	415:18
Glance: darrest not g. thine eye	231:36	shall for ever g.	573:26	to g. God and to enjoy him	501:9
g., and nod, and bustle by	18:18	Glides: still g. the Stream	573:26	<i>Glorious: miles g.</i>	379:26
g. from heaven to earth	467:124	Glideth: thus the Mayne g.	94:24	Glorious: all g. within	394:25
his g. was stern and high	323:4	Glimmering: about the g. weirs	263:20	by all that's good and g.	118:35
how Stanley scorns the g.!	322:9	g. o'er my fleece-like floor	492:29	g. by my pen	355:20
in the g. of the Lord	118:39	mere g. and decays	552:9	G. First of June	147:15, 359:26
matron's g.	224:13	their g. tapers to the sun	165:2	g. the northern lights	503:6
mutual g. of great politeness	110:122	Glimmerings: see such g. of light	102:38	g. thing, I ween	218:21
whisper, a g.	185:7	Glimmers: like a ghost she g. on	539:12	g. things of thee are spoken	364:16
whose g. was gium	222:127	Glimpse: g. of His bright face	552:13	g. thing to be a Pirate King	221:27
Giantes: up from India g.	264:1	nor g. divine	381:27	g. to be a human boy	173:34
Glare: eyes which thou dost g. with	459:19	one g. of it within the Tavern	207:8	had a g. time	190:25
red g. on Skiddaw	322:123	Glimpses: g... make me less for-		happy and g.	250:14
Glared: lion, who g. upon me	448:32	lorn	582:18	hooting at the g. sun	151:19
Glassow: expatiating on the		g. of the moon	431:32(-432)	more g. is the crown	503:6
beauty of G.	275:9	Glisten: all silence an' all g.	319:23	Tam was g.	108:6
through G. town	31:4	Glistening shoe-tie	166:18	thou g. mirror	114:30
Glass: beholding his natural face		Glisters: nor all that g., gold	230:22	to combat may be g.	163:19
in a g.	69:33	Glitter: Sirius.. with a steely g.	236:38	Gloriously drunk	163:33
comb and a g.	9:3	Glittering: all bright and g.	582:14	Glorify: all g., laud, and honour	361:8
dome of many-coloured g.	492:15	continues to offer g. prizes	72:25	all the g. missin'	324:37
double g. o' the invariable	179:4	g. and sounding generalities	142:25	all the g. of man as.. grass	69:46
excuse for the g.	500:39	g. generalities!.. blazing ubiqui-		all their g. past	99:1
fill ev'ry g.	214:129	ties	201:21	awake up, my g.	395:19
get thee g. eyes	454:11	g. like the morning star	102:11	be Thine the g.	192:23
g. of fashion	434:14	how that g. taketh me	247:13	brightness of his g.	69:7
g. to his sightless eye	302:32	long grey beard and g. eye	148:18	calls the g. from the grey	95:19
grief with a g. that ran	522:5	Gloom: star'd lips in the g.	286:36	chief g... its authors	277:25
he was indeed the g.	441:36	Gloaming: in the g., O, my darling	370:15	come short of the g. of God	65:38
in a g... pigges bones	137:22	late, late in the g.	250:22	crowned with g. now	291:18
looking in the g.	141:4	Roamin' in the G.	310:16	crown him with g. and worship	392:11
Love took up the g. of Time	534:16	when g. treads the heels o' day	526:21	cursed.. to the g. av the Lord	298:21
made mouths in a g.	453:7	Gloat: I g. hear me g.!	304:45	days of our g.	118:32
man that looks on g.	244:15	to g. on the glaze and the mark	309:25	differeth from another star in g.	67:13
my g. shall not persuade me	486:19	Globe: doted over.. the whole g.	563:5	do all to the g. of God	66:41
ordered a g. of this ale	174:18	golden girdle of the g.	159:4	drown'd my G. in a Shallow Cup	207:20
out of the fat, as clear as g.	170:25	great g. itself	480:8	eternal brood of g. excellent	509:23
peeps over the g.'s edge	89:28	rattle of a g.	191:17	eternal g. thou shalt win	99:8
pure gold, like unto clear g.	71:47	this distracted g.	432:20	excess of g. obscur'd	345:5
satire is a sort of g.	519:4	wears the turning g.	263:36	fill'd with the g. of God	3:8
sea of g. like unto crystal	70:27	we the g. can compass	467:19	fill thy breast with g.	243:29
sea of g. mingled with fire	71:28	Globule: protoplasmal primordial		for gain, not g.	386:12
take my votive g.	401:36	atomic g.	219:19	for the hope of g.	389:20
thou art thy mother's g.	486:11	<i>Gloire: la g. et le repos.. ne peu-</i>		g. and loveliness have pass'd	
through a g., darkly	66:46(-67)	<i>gent léger</i>	354:22	away	288:28
till I set you up a g.	435:39	<i>le jour de g.</i>	412:1	g. and good of Art	96:18
turn down an empty G.	207:30	<i>on triomphe sans g.</i>	157:6	g. and the freshness of a dream	576:1
Glasses: fill all the g. there	158:8	Gloom: amid the encircling g.	364:10	g. and the dream	576:8
Shakespeare, and the musical g.	227:23	brooding o'er the g.	336:9	g. and the nothing of a name	114:38
the Almighty's form g. itself	114:30	counterfeit a g.	341:16	g. be to God for dappled things	255:2
Glassy: around the g. sea	240:19	end of toil and g.	35:6	g. be to thee, O Lord most High	390:40
g. peartree leaves	255:4	g. of earthquake	497:24	'g.' doesn't mean 'a nice knock-	
his g. essence	461:31	g. the dark broad seas	541:3	down argument'	131:6
Glaze: to gloat on the g. and the		go with him in the g.	236:23	g. dropped from their youth	96:43
mark	309:25	in silence and in g.	24:2	g. in the flower	576:20
Glazed: how g. each weary eye	149:8	inspissated g.	271:29	g. is departed	47:10
summer.. framed and g.	558:24	its splendour.. pierce the g.	94:26	g., jest and riddle	383:22
Glazier: your father was no g.	520:12	Lethe's g.	122:32	g. leads the way	312:29
Glazing: your g. is new	303:8	my g... shade of His hand	544:31	g. like the phoenix	117:20
Gleam: follow the G.	537:12	not chase my g. away	408:9	G., Love, and Honour	297:20
g. of her own dying smile	491:21	shine through the g.	322:2	g. of Europe is extinguished	102:11
g. on the years that shall be	322:7	this mournful g.	344:21	g. of God did lighten it	72:5
in the g. of a million.. sums	541:4	through hours of g. fulfill'd	16:29	g. of my crown	198:12
one high funeral g.	585:22	thy thousand years of g.	532:2	g. of the Egdon waste	237:9
spent lights quiver and g.	15:24	tunnel of green g.	84:8	G. of the Garden	296:30
visionary g.	576:8	watch from dawn to g.	497:2	g. of the Lord is risen	54:39
Gleamed: g. upon my sight	580:19	Glooms: Splendours, and G.	491:21	g. of the Lord.. revealed	54:10
g. upon the glassy plain	575:25	through verdurous g.	287:29	g. of the Lord shone round	61:18
Gleams: convex g.	493:1	welcome, kindred g.	546:25	g. of the winning	336:8
g. of a remoter world	495:18	Gloomy: bright blot upon this g.		g. of the world pass away	291:21
g. that untravell'd world	540:32(-541)	scene	498:20	g. of your prime	494:18
invested with purple g.	577:13	more bigoted, more g.	363:17	g. of youth	516:8
Glean: thou shouldst but g.	253:21	<i>Gloria: ingens g. Teucrocrum</i>	554:8	g. shall remain	233:3
world shall g. of me	545:9	<i>sic transit g. mundi</i>	291:21	g. shone around	577:4

2

Go (cont.)

g where glory waits	356
g where you are wanted	203
g with him twain	57
g ye into all the world	61
he must g, he must kiss	232
how you do g it	85
I can g no longer	365
I can't remember how they g	110
I could never g back again	353
if I g not away	63
I find I g down	357
I g, and it is done	438
I g from you to Him	21
I g on for ever	518
I g to the Father	63
I know, where er I g	478
I'll g no further	330
I scarce can g or creep	136
I discern g enough	177
I'll go and g now	352
I will not let thee g	81
last did g	312
let them g	408
let us g hence, my songs	268
like Wind I g	106
must you g?	531
neither g nor hang	72
neither will I let larsel g	43
never g from my heart	73
not sit nor stand but g	95
not p' assurance as they come	244
but g	244
not to g anywhere but to	514
obliged to g at certain hour	273
o God a name let it g	475
one to come and one to g	131
reasons for bachelors to g out	106
still would g	581
sweetest love I do not go	186
ten thousand g about of it	520
will I send bid them g	345
those who g about doing good	766
though I must g	186
Thursday's child has far to g	368
thus far shalt thou g	373
I'm stays, tr g	183
to g hence unwilling	349
unto Caesar shalt thou g	65
we'll g no more a roving	110
we must g	206
west of thee I must g	205
we will g into the house of the	
Lord	309
we will g with you alone	246
we will w't g again	141
what a Rum G everything is	504
where er I g they shout Hallelu	408
who will g for us?	53
with thee to g	347
Goad us on to sin	53
Goads God g them on	534
words of the wine are at g	51
Goal final g of ill	532
fre winged to its g	411
g stands up	163
grave is not its g	317
one far as g	203
staggering on to her g	26
stands up to keep the g	105
till you g be won	227
Goals muddled oafs at the g	297
Goat Liama sort of teecy fairy g	71
lust of the g	87
luxurious mountain g	445
with huffs g of	83
with their g freedom	310
Goatish huff g devotion	454
Goats better than sheep or g	531
Goatwaller and all his g	445
drink the blood of g	395
g and monkey!	474
promote g	215
refuge for the wild g	303
thy hair is as a flock of g	31
Gooble unwill g it you	407
Goobler thy navel is like a round g	31
upon a parcel of g	441:
Gooblets my fear g	41
Gooblets my fear g of the sun	41
scout of feet there a diamond	431

INDEX

Goblins: g.'ll git you 407:13
 one of sprites and g. 485:10
 God: about the feet of G. 531:36
 abusing of G.'s patience 465:33
 acknowledgement of G. in Christ 90:43
 Act of G...defined 243:16
 again to G. return 575:1
 ah, my dear G. 243:21
 all love is lost but upon G. 195:8
 all the sons of G. shouted 49:20
 almost chide G. 428:17
 appeal from tyranny to G. 114:34
 as a g. self-slain 523:16
 as far removed from G. 344:10
 as G. gives us to see the right 314:13
 as if G. brought them written in his hand 200:46
 as if G. wrote the bill 199:29
 as if we were G.'s spies 454:19
 assumes the g. 191:1
 as the sunflower turns on her g. 356:13
 at G.'s great Judgment Seat 294:27
 attribute to G. himself 464:33
 avow to G. made he 30:11
 before G. made the angelic clan 586:14
 before the g. of love was born 183:34
 best thing G. invents 91:31
 better...no opinion of G. 27:20
 bitter G. to follow, a beautiful G. to behold 525:5
 blends itself with G. 493:6
 blow, thou wind of G. 293:16
 built G. a church 162:4
 but for the grace of G. 79:12
 by G.'s Almighty Hand 121:27
 by searching find out G. 48:56
 by the grace of G. I am what I am 67:5
 by the livin' G. that made you 297:6
 Cabots talk only to G. 79:2
 Caesar's self is G.'s 166:14
 called the children of G. 57:39
 call in and invite G. 186:32
 Cardinal,—Christ,—Maria,—G. 96:17
 cared greatly to serve G. 363:8
 Carnage...is G.'s daughter 116:25
 charged with the grandeur of G. 254:24
 chariots of G. 396:8
 child of G. 391:2
 closer walk with G. 161:1
 conspired against our G. 330:1
 cried out 'G., G., G.' 443:20
 cry out, O living G., for thee 421:3
 curse G., and die 48:43
 daily, nearer G. 291:7
 daughter of the voice of G. 573:28
 dear G. who loveth us 150:16
 deem himself a g., or beast 383:22
 Destiny the Commissary of G. 186:5
 Donne's verses...like the peace of G. 267:32
 door-keeper in the house of my G. 397:7
 earth...praises G. 151:30
 effect whose cause is G. 163:52
 either a beast or a g. 14:15
 either a wild beast, or a g. 26:15
 eternal G. is thy refuge 46:34
 even G.'s providence 252:19
 even to fight against G. 64:32
 every...bush afire with G. 87:35
 every man...G. or Devil 190:23
 every word...out of the mouth of G. 57:34
 excellent angler...now with G. 559:18
 faithful to G. and thee 248:7
 fall into the hands of G. 546:1
 fall into the hands of the living G. 69:12
 far be it from G. 49:15
 fast by the oracle of G. 344:2
 fat, oily man of G. 546:6
 fear G., and keep his commandments 51:36
 fear G., and take your own part 78:30
 fear G... Honour the King 69:50, 305:1
 feeble G. has stabb'd me 214:6
 fellow-citizens: G. reigns 213:7
 first G. dawned on Chaos 491:23
 forgotten even by G. 94:22

God (cont.)
 for G.! for the Cause! 323:2
 for G.'s sake hold your tongue 184:11
 Freedom is the cause of G.! 70:11
 from everlasting Thou art G. 562:9
 from G. sent forth 575:1
 from G., who is our home 576:9
 further from G. 4:23
 gifts of G. are strown 240:18
 glory of G. did lighten it 72:5
 glory to G. in the highest 61:19
 G. accept him 537:28
 G. all mercy...a G. unjust 587:10
 G. Almighty's gentlemen 190:26
 G. and sinners reconciled 565:12
 G. and soldiers we alike adore 404:9
 G. and the doctor 372:12
 G. answers sharp and sudden 87:29
 G. appears, and G. is Light 74:1
 G. become her lover 166:9
 G. being with thee 577:1
 G. be in my head 6:10
 G. be thanked who has matched us 84:16
 G. be with you, Balliol men 40:32
 G. be with you till we meet 406:1
 G. bless our Lord the king 250:14
 G. bless the Regent 504:4
 G. by G. goes out 524:22
 G. cannot change the past 3:5
 G. changes, and man 524:1
 G. could have made a better berry 112:21
 G. created the heaven 44:1
 G. disposes 291:20
 G., even our own G... blessing 396:3
 G. first planted a garden 26:19
 G. for Harry! 443:27
 G. for his Richard 475:1
 G. for King Charles 90:16
 G. fulfils himself 531:35
 G. gave the increase 66:22
 G. gives skill 197:1
 G. grant you find one face 293:19
 G. ha' mercy on his soul 436:36
 G. has a few of us 89:11
 G. has not said a word 95:6
 G. has written all the books 112:3
 G. hath given you one face 434:12
 G. hath joined them 388:2
 G. hath made them so 561:24
 G. hath made the pile complete 532:32
 G. hath no better praise 81:9
 G. help the wicked 439:36
 G. Himself is moon and sun 537:27
 G. himself scarce seemed 150:14
 G., if a G. there be 524:26
 G., if there be a G. 8:20
 G. in his holy habitation 396:5
 G. in Three Persons 240:19
 G. into the hands of their deliverer 350:36
 G. is always for the big battalions 557:10
 G. is a Spirit 63:13
 G. is faithful 66:38
 G. is forgotten 372:12
 G. is his own interpreter 161:20
 G. is in heaven 51:6
 G. is in the midst of her 394:28
 G. is love 70:12
 G. is Love, I dare say 112:4
 G. is making the American 587:18
 G. is not a man 46:19
 G. is not mocked 67:47
 G. is our hope and strength 394:27
 G. is...stream of tendency 20:13
 G. is the perfect poet 94:16
 G. is, they are 91:1
 G. is Three, and G. is One 364:5
 G. is thy law, thou mine 347:20
 G. is working His purpose out 3:8
 G. knoweth 67:36
 G. knows, an' 'E won't split 304:53
 G.'ll send the bill to you 319:14
 G. loves an idle rainbow 249:12
 G. Lyæus ever young 38:10
 G...made 'em to match the men 196:16
 G. made him...pass for a man 463:10
 G. made Himself an awful rose 541:10

God (cont.)
 G. made the country 162:38
 G. made them, high or lowly 3:15
 G. made the thunder 325:13
 G. made the wicked Grocer 141:32
 G...make a man miserable 136:5
 G...marked him for his own 559:28
 G. may forgive you 198:7
 G. moves in a mysterious way 161:18
 G. must be glad 94:41
 G. must think it exceedingly odd 305:10
 G. never made his work for man to mend 192:15
 G. now accepteth thy works 51:20
 G. o'erhead 317:7
 G. of life, and poesy 114:23
 G. of Love my Shepberd is 245:10
 g. of my idolatry 477:23
 G. of our fathers, be the G. 183:20
 G. of our fathers, known of old 300:24
 g. of our idolatry, the press 161:33
 G. of Things as they are 303:21
 g. pursuing 522:2
 G. rest you merry 6:11
 G.'s a good man 460:3
 G. save great George 6:13
 G. save our gracious king 125:15
 G. save the king 47:12, 125:15, 250:14
 G. save the king! Will no man say amen? 475:18
 G. save the Queen 301:13
 G. saw that it was good 44:4
 G.'s eldest daughter 212:13
 G.'s first Creature 28:5
 G.'s forgotten 404:9
 G.'s gifts...man's best dreams 88:21
 G.'s grace is the only grace 375:1
 G.'s greatness flowed around 88:5
 G.'s great Venite 186:11
 G. shall help her 394:28
 G.'s hill 396:7
 G. should go before such villains 469:7
 G.'s in his heaven 94:40
 G.'s laughing in Heaven 584:10
 G.'s own country 6:14
 G.'s own ear listens 348:16
 G.'s soldier he 461:15
 G.'s sons are things 327:6
 G. stands winding His...horn 584:20
 G. stooping shows sufficient 96:10
 G. strikes a silence 88:26
 G. tempers the wind 512:28
 g. that he worships 519:11
 G. that hidest thyself 54:18
 G. that you took from a printed book 302:34
 G. the All-terrible 142:26
 G. the Father turns a school-divine 386:15
 G. the first garden made 158:9
 G. the herdsman 584:8
 G. the soul 383:18
 G. the word that spake it 197:35
 G. threw him from...heaven 330:1
 G. took him 44:35
 G. unmakes but to remake 96:16
 G. walks in mine 85:13
 G. was very merciful to the birds 11:12
 g. when all our life-breath met 410:26
 G. who best taught song 95:37
 G. who made him sees 296:33(-297)
 G. who made sball gather them 24:5
 G. who made thee mighty 42:20
 G., whose puppets...are we 94:46
 G. will provide...a lamb 44:55
 G. within my breast 83:8
 G. wot! 85:12
 good G. pardon all good men 87:32
 go to your G. like a soldier 304:4
 grace is given of G. 146:24
 Grace of G. is in Courtesy 41:16
 grace of G...with me 67:6
 granted scarce to G. 510:22
 great G. of War 381:9
 great g. of Loves name 138:15
 great, just, good G. 96:6
 grown beneath G.'s eye 96:31
 had I but served G. as dilligently 572:18

INDEX

God (cont.)

had I not serv'd my G 447 1
hand folks over to G a mercy 100 14
happen to be—G? 91 23
have G for his father 92 1
have G to be his guide 90 11
he for G only 347 17
hears of G 85 54
he is the Lord our G 397 25
he liveth unto G 65 45
here in the sight of G 392 22
here is G, and there is G 147 4
here is G a plenty 194 13
here is G down on us 87 27
her fathers G 420 5
her last republic cried to G 142 3
her seat is the bosom of G 253 36
he song of G 503 8
he trusted in G 303 3
hey for G Almighty! 203 10
higher than G a 96 15
himself from G not free 100 23
his father and his G 230 13
Holy Holy, Holy Lord G
Almighty! 240 19
Holy Lamb of G 75 16
honest G 267 10
hope for the best and trust in G 504 23
hope of the City of G 334 13
how can he love G not seen? 70 15
how odd of G 406 20
I am a G, and cannot find it 351 2
ides G has of you
f embrace the purpose of G 536 25
if G be for us 65 57
if G choose I live thee better 88 24
if G did not exist 557 7
if G were stand not there 213 8
if I find letters from G 507 24
if it be of G 64 32
if you want to take in G 312 7
if I leap up to my G 312 7
in apprehension how I like a G 340 32
I feel now to think it ere is a G 49 6
in my flesh shall I see G 567 24
in the face I see G 453 26
in the great hand of G 346 25
invisible except to G 507 35
I remembered my G 356 14
it and it not the voice of G 64 40
it is the voice of a G 330 27
I who saw the face of G 573 10
just are the ways of G 205 25
just G a ways to man 244 4
justly the ways of G 752 6
kingdom of G is within 62 30
kin to G by his spirit 31 36
know his G by sight 531 18
knowledge makes a G of me 304 20
know that G and man is 520 24
laws of G and man and metre 315 14
laws of G 416 10
learn—G knows where 480 31
leave the word of G 116 23
lead him to son's rest a G 64 33
let G arise 24 18
let G be true 305 4
let me G speak with us 31 36
let but the word of G 25 53
let G to in pain 235 16
let G a own head 142 8
let G of his love 307 8
let G of love 300 24
let G of the world 358 15
let in G in love and friend 99 31
let my G by G I G, and
Love you! 464 8
knowing that G must 85 13
make the word of G prevail 19 35
man in the bow of G meet 102 16
man to G a image 248 8
man's word from G 61 31
man's word to G in man 222 40
man's word to G in man 221 8
man's word to G in man 221 11
man's word to G in man 221 11
man's word to G in man 221 11

God (cont.)

millia of G 15 22, 317 13
Mithras G of the Morning 301 26
more just than G 48 40
most resembles G 108 33
Mother of G no lady 145 18
much ado G wot 80 9
music sent up to G 80 10
my duty towards G 301 5
my G and king 243 24
my G, how wonderful! 202 21
my G, I love thee 131 7
my G, look not so fierce 330 11
my G, my G look upon me 303 1
my G, my verse is not 245 2
my G why forsaken me? 60 52
my king and my G 307 3
myself a G 60 22
mysteries of G 302 33
Name of the G of Jacob 184 24
name G in oath 86 12
nature is the art of G 10 17
nature of G is a circle 233 17
nearer G's heart in a garden 202 12
neck G made for other use 262 13
ne said G be pra sed 68 3
negation of G erected into a
system 223 1
neglect G and his Angels 156 33
neither our love from G 410 25
neither about a G intervene 201 3
new treasures G will provide 105 3
noblest work of G 100 10
no G could please 100 10
no—G knows what 100 10
no G the wicked saith 146 31
no king but G alone 411 36
no man hath seen G 61 70 13
none other but the house of G 45 5
none that can read G aright 404 14
nor asks of G, but of her stars 352 31
not afraid of G afraid of me 35 13
not G in gardens 85 13
not G and not the beasts 91 1
not the G of Nature 244 27
not three Gods but one G 358 40
now thank we all our G 571 21
obey G rather than men 64 31
of all the thoughts of G 84 25
of G above or man below 352 8
of such is the kingdom of G 61 6
O of bottles 443 24
O G of flesh 183 20
O G of Mercy when? 195 28
O G, Ioh Montreal! 112 17
O G, our help 562 9
O Lamb of G, I come 105 20
O—my—G—keep—me 205 1
one G created us 56 14
one G one law 532 31
one G one law 532 31
one more insult to G 93 6
one on G a de 375 10
one that would circumvent G 437 11
only G and angels lookers on 24 22
only G can make a tree 202 13
O that great Sabbath G 510 11
others call it G 331 30
our G, our help 562 9
out of me G and man 514 1
own G a death 443 12
ownest G a death 240 20
parted with I eternal G 537 13
patrons for his honours from
G 105 16
patted my G on the head 302 19
peace of G 61 26 267 32
peace G from whom a blessing
is 202 3
Pax et G Pax Theoniste 60 3
penning G with sweetest looks 331 20
person a the G unknown 241 24
pena G a born slave 94 16
presume not G to scan 333 23
pretence that G had put it there 335 20
pretence of the peacock in the glory
of G 77 16
put G in his statements 376 21
put your trust in G, my boys 73 2
rank the name of G 330 23
rank the name of G 64 45

God (cont.)

reader of the works of G 163 13
rebellion obeyed once to G 70 14
rejoice and delight in G 543 13
rejoice in the living G 307 5
resound G a goodness 206 13
rest for the people of G 93 41
sacrifice of G 305 10
sacrifice to G of the devil's
leavings 357 1, 320 45
sail with G the seas 200 28
saw its G, and blushed 164 35
say, G be pitiful 83 3
scas of G 567 3
security of a G 25 17
see G made and eaten 80 44
seek ye first the kingdom of G 55 14
seen G face to face 45 11
sees G in clouds 351 11
separate us from the love of G 65 35
serve G and man 58 10
service greater than the g 481 12
she for G in him 347 11
should not think of G 443 30
sign d by G a name 507 24
since G is light 346 18
some leeter G made the world 531 27
so near is G to man 190 12
son of G goes forth 240 20
spirit all return unto G 51 33
stamps G a own name 102 3
standeth G within the shadow 325 11
steep and tri'd G 543 15
steep child of G 131 17
such a lady G a mother 7 17
take the Name of G in vain 300 8
taking of the Manhood into G 358 42
Iambullaine, the scourge of G 331 8
teach me my G and king 244 15
thank d my G for worldly things 74 20
thank G of all 336 20
that G we both adore 380 40
that I should keep G a holy will 301 2
that thou art happy one to G 345 11
the Eternal and G 20 14
the Lord G, almighty 400 21
the Lord G made them all 3 14
the Lord G of your fathers the
G of Abraham the G of
Isaac and the G of Jacob 45 35
the Lord is G indeed 202 7
the Lord our G Most High 301 25
The mighty G 31 15
then show I eat G a 462 33
there is no G 377 9
there we see the works of G 44 21
they heard the voice of G 44 21
they hope they serve G 400 7
they said G forbid 62 41
they shall see G 57 39
they shall see our G 201 13
they that deny a G 25 26
think not G at all 330 7
thine is no G for ever 304 35
this thing is G 514 3
thou art G from everlasting 307 15
thou being dead art a G 525 13
though G hath rais'd me high 195 13
Thou my G art in it 247 22
three person d G 151 15
through darkness up to G 532 33
through his garden walketh G 336 33
through nature up to nature a G 336 44
throws himself on G 91 41
thy country a thy G a and
trust a 445 31
thy G my G 47 1
thy G thy life thy cure 552 2
thy soul and G stand sure 552 9
to glorify G, and to enjoy him 552 9
to G speak Spanish 126 13
to see G only 183 23
to the Altar G 166 13
to the City of G 17 21
to the greater glory of G 11 3
to the greater glory of G 23 24
to The Unknown G 64 20
trust G a priest 124 29
trust G to see I 327 1
trust in G, and do the light
wondering law of G 271 18

INDEX

God (cont.)

unless G. send his hail 94:13
 very G. of very G. 390:19
 vindicate the ways of G. 383:8
 voice of the people is the voice of G. 3:10, 406:16
 walked in the house of G. 395:12
 we are the children of G. 65:54
 well, G.'s above all 471:13
 were I Lord G. 326:19
 what G. abandoned 264:4
 what G. declares pure 347:25
 what G. hath cleansed 64:47
 what G. hath joined...G. will take care of that 489:26
 what...G. hath joined 59:56
 what I call G. 96:12
 when G. by man...trod 524:7
 when g. first maked man 137:40
 when...G. lets loose a thinker 200:7
 when G.'s the theme 503:6
 when he wrote of Angels and G. 77:7
 when I reflect that G. is just 265:27
 when you've sung 'G. save the Queen' 294:17
 wheresoe'er in G.'s great universe 187:1
 wherever G. erects a house 170:11
 whom G. hath joined...put asunder 391:34
 whom G. to ruin has designed 192:33
 whose G. is their belly 68:24
 with G. all things are possible 60:4
 with G. be the rest 95:12
 wonderful works of G. 64:26
 word was with G...was G. 62:58
 worketh not the righteousness of G. 69:30
 world, as G. has made it 92:2
 wrestling with (my G.!) my G. 254:20
 write G. first 469:7
 ye believe in G. 63:50
 yet G.'s will be done 584:18
 ye that forget G. 395:6
 your false g...but a dim remembering 551:13
 yours faithfully, G. 5:27
 zeal of G. 65:61
 God-curst sun 236:19
 Goddess: g., allow this aged man g. and maiden and queen g., excellently bright unto that G.'s grace 377:4
 525:4
 279:31
 509:9
 Goddesses: set it...beside one of those...g. 374:10
 Godfathers: earthly g. of Heaven's lights 454:32
 my G. and Godmothers 391:12
 Godfrey: G. in the gate 141:7
 last was G. of Bouillon 327:15
 God-gifted organ-voice 529:17
 Godhead: conversion of the G. into flesh 388:42
 lost in God, in G. found of whatso'er descent their G. be 190:12
 God-intoxicated man 365:24
 God-light: singing in the great G. 88:14
 Godlike: for g. kings of old 323:11
 God by man as g. 524:7
 G. David was restored 190:31
 g. erect 347:10
 g. hero sate 190:34
 g. in giving 357:21
 g. reason to fust in us unus'd 436:15
 patient endurance is g. 316:15
 seeds of g. power 15:9
 thy G. crime 118:30
 Godliness: in cheerful g. 577:15
 Godly: every one that is g. 393:32
 g. race he ran 225:18
 g., righteous, and sober nobody gets old and g. 388:12
 proud and g. kings 585:14
 208:5
 Godolphin Horne was nobly born 40:35
 Gods: angels would be g. 383:13
 as flies...are we to the g. 453:40
 be ready, g. 451:21
 by the nine g. he swore 323:10
 clearest g. 454:5
 contrived to talk about the G. 116:35

Gods (cont.)

counsel of her country's g. 158:29
 dare the G. 330:23
 dish fit for the g. 449:10
 dish for the g. 426:8
 fault of angels and of g. 381:33
 fear first in the world made g. 281:8
 fit love for G. 349:12
 give, you g., give to your boy 191:17
 g. approve the depth 577:12
 g. are come down 64:51
 g. are just 454:21
 g. are we 15:9
 g...cannot recall their gifts 540:22
 g. detest my baseness 425:23
 G. see everywhere 315:28
 g. that made the g. 140:11
 G., that mortal beauty chase 332:16
 G., that wanton in the air 319:4
 g. themselves throw incense 454:20
 g. today stand friendly 451:35
 G. who live for ever 324:14
 great g...find out their enemies 453:9
 in the names of all the g. 448:23
 kings it makes g. 476:33
 large utterance of the early G. 286:6
 leave the issue to the G. 157:7
 limbs of gibbeted G. 525:10
 men that strove with g. 541:3
 neither children nor G. 296:2
 none other g. but me 390:5
 not three G. 388:40
 on the hills like G. 535:19
 post allotted by the G. 535:25
 purpos'd by the mighty g. 449:21
 real are the dreams of G. 286:38
 Red G. call us out 296:12
 rejecting the g. of Athens 379:24
 so many g. 568:27
 stooped the tempest of the G. 331:2
 take the good the g. provide 191:9
 temples of his G. 323:17
 these are thy g., O London 307:2
 these that were G. are dead 525:13
 thinking of his own G. 16:6
 this darling of the G. 333:5
 to my own G. I go 300:19
 to stature of the g. 336:1
 true g. sigh 88:12
 unseen before by G. 286:10
 voice of all the g. 455:22
 weigh your G. and you 303:25
 whatever g. may be 241:18, 523:23
 what men or g. are these? 287:7
 when half-gods go the g. arrive 199:14
 whom the g. love 116:10
 wise g. seal our eyes 425:2
 with g. doth diet 341:10
 with stupidity the g...struggle 415:23
 woman is a dish for the g. 426:8
 wondrous the g. 74:8
 ye are G. and...shall die 525:12
 ye shall be as g. 44:20
 you might have seen the g. there 413:1
 you see me here, you g. 452:42
 God's-acre: the burial-ground G. 316:26
 Godward: looking G. 524:2
 Goes: he bows and g. again 516:1
 her colour...g. off at night 500:35
 mostly they g. up and down 135:1
 onward it gleaming g. 311:16
 regard not how it g. 106:25
 sea where it g. 15:6
 ship that g. 173:8
 Sunday that g. on and on 208:10
 Time g., you say? 183:15
 wren g. to't 454:8
 Goest: grave, whither thou g. 51:21
 whithersoever thou g. 46:37
 whither thou g. I will go 47:1
 Goeth: g. on still in his wickedness 396:10
 g. to his long home 51:33
 it g. forth from...heaven 392:32
 man g. forth to his work 398:10
 wine...that g. down sweetly 52:20
 Goethe: G.'s sage mind 16:23
 G.'s wide and luminous view 17:5
 open thy G. 127:19
 Going: all things g. as they came 411:30
 endure their g. hence 454:18
 g. down that long long trail 293:11

Going (cont.)

g. on before 35:1
 g. one knows not where 334:14
 g. out with the tide 174:39
 g. to and fro in the earth 48:38
 g. to run all night 210:13
 he shall direct his g. 397:10
 not worth g. to see 274:15
 Oh where are you g.? 409:16
 perceive how the world is really g. 19:27
 preserve thy g. out 399:29
 safe shall be my g. 84:19
 softly she was g. up 149:23
 their g. from us...utter destruction 56:23
 to keep us g. 335:10
 upon the order of your g. 459:23
 wages of g. on 541:17
 worth while g. through so much 178:42
 Goings: ordered my g. 394:12
 Gold: apples of g. 50:34, 524:19
 as its purest g. 382:13
 as misers do in g. 548:13
 barbaric pearl and g. 345:14
 better to me than g. 571:9
 beyond all their panaceas, potable g. 109:22
 born of beaten g. 190:12
 brow-bound with...g. 529:9
 builded over with pillars of g. 75:4
 building roofs of g. 443:10
 but litel g. in cofre 137:6
 cheaply...for thrice their weight in g. 203:39
 city was pure g. 71:47
 dearer...than thousands of g. 399:17
 fetch the age of g. 343:18
 flowers...streaked with g. 497:22
 flow with tears of g. 77:2
 fly to India for g. 329:23
 for a' the g. in Christentie 31:7
 for cloth of g. you cease to care 218:29
 from the red g. keep thy finger 419:16
 gild refined g. 115:42, 447:39
 gleaming in purple and g. 118:37
 g. air and the silver fade 411:4
 g. and bramble-dew 516:6
 g., and frankincense 57:24
 g.? a transient...trouble 228:18
 g...at the root of wisdom 111:39
 g. is for the mistress 295:14
 g. that I never see 263:13
 g. to airy thinness beat 186:25
 hair and harpstring of g. 525:5
 her clothing is of wrought g. 394:25
 her feathers like g. 396:7
 her locks were yellow as g. 149:13
 her stomacher was g. 298:29
 his fetters, though of g. 27:44
 his g. complexion dimm'd 486:18
 his hands are as g. rings 52:14
 I do not sell for g. 131:24
 I fling them back their g. 365:20
 in their g. coats spots 466:34
 is she not pure g.? 96:28
 jewel of g. in a swine's snout 49:58
 learning a mere hoard of g. 442:21
 lilac, g. and green 80:14
 Love...differs from g. and clay 493:11
 love is mor than g. 321:12
 made of silver, or of g. 218:29
 male ringlets or feminine g. 523:4
 man's the g. 105:30
 mast was o' the beaten g. 31:8
 more than g. was in a ring 140:26
 more to be desired...than g. 392:33
 my bow of burning g. 75:16
 my heart in a case o' g. 32:19
 my heart of g. 6:18
 narrowing lust of g. 533:20
 never lack'd g. 470:29
 no g., no Holy Ghost 111:39
 nor all that glisters, g. 230:22
 not covetous for g. 444:27
 not g., not blood 493:27
 now winks the g. fin 539:12
 O delv'd g. 88:26
 of two g. ingots 330:13
 ornaments of g. 47:30
 oure g. wes changyd into lede 583:26
 patines of bright g. 465:18

Gold (cont.)
 poop was beaten g 424 6
 queen in a venture of g 394 43
 rare g ring of verse 66 10
 rare gifts than g 83 10
 red g in on the pine stems 33 35
 ring is yet of g 105 21
 rottenness of eighty years in g 470 18
 saint seducing g 440 48
 scarfs, garters g 383 30
 set upon sockets of fine g 52 14
 silver and g have I none 64 27
 silver threads among the g 406 6
 straight was a path of g 94 27
 streets are paved with g 154 0
 street was pure g 72 3
 sumphous spot all done uping 20 31
 there is g and here my bluest veins 424 13
 thy master hath his g 365 17
 travel d in the realms of g 288 10
 trodden g 345 0
 truth with g she weighs 381 18
 upon a cross of g 68 2
 wridges of g 476 14
 what female g despise 230 20
 what a become of all the g 97 9
 when g and silver beck me 447 31
 wisdom cannot be gotten for g 111 30
 with g and jewels cover 352 26
 work the remon of g 540 30
 would he have g 845 12
 writing in a book of g 205 16
 Gold-dusted snardragon 18 26
 Golden add to g numbers 170 21
 become the g fool 74 7
 loth g and both cracked 204 22
 lurnished with g rind 347 5
 driblet competence, g mean 541 5
 fretted with g fre 433 15
 from the g woods 538 22
 g and silver like 584 17
 g bowl be broken 51 33
 g ledge 115 10
 g wall of self love 125 25
 g esse 446 25
 G. Dustman 178 22
 G. Girl 313 6
 g hours on angel wings 106 9
 g lads and girls 430 1
 g lamps in a green night 338 2
 g be the meadows 407 35
 g mind stoops not 407 39
 g oves, the iron shuts 344 30
 g opinions from a l oarts 437 10
 G. flood to Hamaland 208 24
 g rule no g rules 490 24
 g sands and crystal brooks 184 8
 g sea of Wales 805 6
 g slum'ers kiss your eyes 170 23
 G. I amry 307 24
 g works of the angel 403 35
 g years return 334 20
 lumpy the g mean 170 28
 hast thou g slumbers? 205 28
 lumbarded the G grain 362 8
 l'erna in the g 74 2
 Love in g bowl 205 12
 No match for the g rite 235 24
 olvered the g rule 74 7
 stowed steel against our g crown 475 1
 Rance is g 127 28
 Stenrock and G. Gain 209 25
 That flower a chain 109 24
 truth in the g points 349 13
 true in the g gunda 159 4
 wear g sorrow 487 16
 West to the G. Geste 241 35
 W. S. g are 478 23
 W. S. g are 117 8
 W. S. g are 305 13
 W. S. g are 213 9
 W. S. g are 159 4
 W. S. g are 215 18
 W. S. g are 215 18
 W. S. g are 305 2
 W. S. g are 315 26
 W. S. g are 403 40

Golgotha memorise another G 456 6
 Goltman silent on his horse 42 11
 Gondola g of London 182 16
 scarce swim in g 428 17
 what else is like the g? 146 20
 Gone all the all g 308 8
 ay, Caesar, but not g 404 28
 been and g and done 218 5
 both are g 16 6
 days that have g by 208 4
 from these I would be g 487 14
 gathered and g by together 304 33
 g from us for ever 318 2
 g into the world of lights 352 8
 g over to the majority 185 34
 g the way of all flesh 151 10
 g to her death 352 12
 g to-morrow 40 6
 g to the demum bow-wows 177 26
 g up with a merry noise 394 31
 g whar de good niggers go 210 10
 g with the wind 187 10
 he is g, he is g 436 36
 I have g, here and there 438 5
 Iram indeed is g 205 9 10
 I would have these g 477 28
 like Snow upon the Desert 18 205 37
 lo he was g 304 6
 lost and g for ever 362 22
 make what haste I can to be g 106 14
 not dead—but g before 403 7
 not lost but g before 242 10
 now thou art g 342 13
 odds is g 425 30
 passeth it away and we are g 307 16
 place where e is g 207 4
 she is woul we are g 412 22
 she's g, like Alexander 104 25
 soon as she was g from me 78 22
 speck of the when thou art g 338 30
 that have come, that have g 480 10
 that when I am g 319 8
 their sound is g out 302 32
 they are g, aye 226 long ago 285 28
 they are g forever 319 9
 thou art g and for ever 416 23
 thou art g up 306 9
 virtue had g out of him 61 1
 welcomest when they are g 445 19
 what a g past grief 483 12
 when house and land are g 200 10
 when I am g, away 400 24
 wilt thou be g? 478 20
 with those Lords g so far 358 2
 yet now he is g 300 1
 Gong strong g groaning 141 5
 Good ale that is g ale 78 28
 all g and no badness 502 18
 all g gits around us 121 27
 all g things are ours 95 17
 all g to me is lost 340 33
 all his hopes of g 70 2
 all meaning whether g or bad 100 32
 all men a each man 2 rule 580 30
 all my g is but vain hope 547 40
 all things beautiful and g 496 26
 all things work together for g 65 56
 all times when old are g 112 26
 all we have hoped or dreamed of 89 9
 and a g job too 282 23
 and a g Judge too 282 28
 and the g to do 3 18
 answered him as I thought g 367 40
 sm'athy of g to bad 350 22
 anybody can be g in the coun-try 570 10
 any g came of telling truth 491 26
 any g of George the Third 309 71
 any g thing out of Nazareth 63 3
 any g thing that I can do 232 10
 anything for the g of one's country 203 12
 apprehension of the g 474 80
 are you g men and true? 474 13
 as full g 302 17
 as g people a very scarce 178 2
 as long as we are g 350 83
 at any g man's feet 427 10
 be g, sweet maid 203 7
 beneath the g bow far 232 16

Good (cont.)
 better, beautiful than g 570 9
 better g than ugly 530 25
 better to fight for the g 235 22
 bite so g a man 152 24
 bored with g wine 118 35
 by all that g and glorious 275 15
 call a man a g man upon easier terms 450 24
 cannot be ill be g 457 14
 captive g 53 12
 choose the g 458 9
 common love to all 533 30
 common love of g 428 3
 deny us for our g 428 3
 do after the g 505 10
 do all the g you can 406 20
 do any man 2 heart g 65 37
 do evil that g may come 380 20
 do g by stealth 207 10
 don't look too g 204 14
 drawn it for a g one 102 20
 dull prospect of a distant g 557 5
 enemy of the g 441 24
 English they have a g thing 175 30
 E. please Double g 304 5
 each evil, and do g 160 36
 everything g for something 160 36
 I will be thou my G 87 24
 fair and learn d, and g as she 104 23
 few know their own g 453 10
 fire my g one out 351 10
 first be wise and g 270 12
 for g the supplicating voice 530 13
 for the g and increase 203 12
 for the g of my country abroad 320 9
 for the g or evil side 374 22
 for the g we do 125 34
 foundation of all g things 350 50
 full of g works 64 44
 General G plea of the accus-drel 75 7
 giver of all g things 350 43
 glad of other men's g 447 27
 glory and g of Art 66 18
 God's g men 406 3
 God saw that it was g 44 4
 going to be a very g girl 203 24
 g American go to arms 14 1, 57, 58
 and had together 424 14
 g are always merry 585 1
 g are so harsh to the clever 572 21
 g as another until he has written 281 13
 g as guardian angels 155 13
 g as thou art beautiful 530 33
 g at need 417 10
 g, but not religious g 237 16
 g deed in a naughty world 465 21
 g die early 170 2
 g die first 570 14
 g ended happily 569 25
 g enough for me 243 2
 g enough to be a clergyman 272 11
 g enough to shed his blood 409 2
 g families worse than any others 284 12
 g fences make g neighbous 212 3
 g for some eyes 580 10
 g for us to be here 90 46
 g God pardon all g men 67 38
 G. Grey I stalk'd off 370 3
 g the scorn d o'et'ld off 71 13
 g hunting! 304 5
 g in everything 426 30
 g in mutual bliss 340 37
 g is oft interred 450 17
 g life be now my task 104 13
 g man, and a just 62 38
 g man and d g things 237 28
 g man is merciful 305 26
 g man's love 418 14
 g man's sin 122 39
 g man teach his son 444 15
 g men not obey the laws too 200 34
 g men starve 101 17
 g must associate 101 35
 g must live after them 474 9
 g nature and humanity 213 0
 g news butts 331 1

INDEX

Good (cont.)

g. of subjects 170:17
 g. people all 225:17
 g. pleasure, ease, content 384:2
 g. provoke to harm 462:17
 g. reader... makes the g. book 201:18
 g. receiv'd 154:40
 'G.' said the Baron 295:14
 g. shall come of water 83:24
 g. that I can do 33:8
 g. that I would I do not 65:49
 g. that ye did 302:21
 g., the more communicated 348:2
 g. things of day 459:8
 g. things... strive to dwell with't 479:33
 g. time coming 326:23
 g. to be merry and wise 7:22, 106:6
 g., to forgive 96:20
 g. to the poor 125:4
 g. want power 496:24
 g. will to man 421:10
 g. will toward men 61:19
 g. without effort 114:24
 g. without pretence 382:12
 g. words... were best 447:44
 g. ye are and bad 530:21
 greatest g. that mortals know 1:26
 great, just, g. God 96:6
 hand... hath made you g. 462:12
 hanging is too g. for him 99:16
 happiness makes thm g. 309:17
 heaviness foreruns the g. event 442:17
 he was wery g. to me 173:28
 he who would do g. 75:7
 his chief g. and market 436:15
 his g. and his evil 107:36
 hold fast that which is g. 68:38
 hold thou the g. 532:30
 holy, divine, g., amiable 349:17
 how g. and joyful a thing 400:3
 how g. he is 319:7
 how g. is man's life 96:21
 how near to g. is what is fair 281:1
 I am a g. man too 217:28
 if g., why do I yield? 456:24
 if one g. deed... I did 480:36
 ill wind turns none to g. 549:24
 in a g. old age 44:48, 48:34
 it cannot come to g. 431:1
 I will be g. 552:19
 I will seek to do thee g. 399:31
 Jimmy was g. and true 217:28
 John was a very g. man 217:28
 kind of g. deed to say well 446:21
 kings seek their subjects' g. 246:9
 knowing g. and evil 44:20
 knowledge of g. and evil 44:13
 knowledge of g. and evil as two twins 352:8
 know what were g. to do 463:7
 leave his country as g. 147:19
 left our country for our coun-try's g. 36:20
 leisure to be g. 230:17
 licence to be g. 148:11
 likes that little g. 112:10
 love of g. and ill 285:9
 loves what he is g. at 422:32
 luxury... doing g. 165:12, 213:20, 226:5
 means intensely, and means g. 91:33
 means of g. to all 412:14
 meek lover of the g. 199:6
 mild, obedient, g. as He 4:2
 much too g. for earth 280:10
 my religion is to do g. 373:4
 National Debt is a... G. Thing 422:15
 neither g. for man nor beast 11:21
 never done no g. to me 296:22
 never g. to bring bad news 424:15
 never... impulsive to g. 329:8
 night is g. 493:22
 noblest motive is the public g. 511:20
 no g. but yours 82:1
 none but... g. men... give g. things 340:34
 none... love freedom... but g. men 353:2
 none that doeth g. 392:22
 nor g. compensate bad 96:14
 not a terror to g. works 66:10

Good (cont.)

not g. that the man should be alone 44:14
 nothing... but means our g. 244:23
 nothing either g. or bad 433:11
 nothing g... in the country 239:25
 nothing is fair or g. alone 199:9
 nothing left... but to be g. 514:31
 nothing so g. for a Pobble's toes 312:6
 not local prejudices... but the general g. 100:14
 obscurely g. 1:21
 of moral evil and of g. 581:16
 O g. old man! 426:38
 only noble to be g. 533:38
 only truly great who are truly g. 135:23
 other fell into g. ground 59:23
 our acts... or g. or ill 37:23
 our doubts... make us lose the g. 461:21
 out of g... find... evil 344:17
 overcome evil with g. 66:7
 Parent of G. 348:4
 partial evil, universal g. 383:21
 pelting each other for the public g. 159:8
 policy of the g. neighbour 408:21
 quiet, wise, and g. 498:15
 rhyme thee to g. 243:25
 rich in g. works 68:54
 rise on the evil and on the g. 57:52
 Roman Conquest... a G. Thing 422:13
 seek to be g. 322:4
 seemed g... to write to thee 61:10
 seven g. ears 45:18
 shouldn't say it is not g. 566:9
 so g. or so bad as their opinions 326:26
 so it seemed g. in thy sight 61:37
 somehow g... final goal of ill 532:31
 something g. and bad of every land 29:10
 so much g. in the worst of us 249:4
 sovereign g. of human nature 27:32
 such g. things as pass... under-standing 389:42
 take the g. the gods provide 191:9
 that thou art g. 386:29
 that which is not g. 340:34
 their g. receives 575:6
 the Lord our God is g. 292:9
 them that call evil g. 53:6
 there dwelt all that's g. 558:1
 there never was a g. war 211:8
 there's a g. time coming 420:18
 these late eclipses... portend no g. 452:15
 these scraps are g. deeds past 481:17
 they did for g. and all 80:7
 they love the G. 84:14
 they say he made a g. end 436:33
 those that were g. shall be happy 303:20
 those who go about doing g. 106:25
 to be g., great and joyous 497:17
 to be g. is to be happy 412:6
 to do g... forget not 69:25
 to do ought g. 344:16
 to make bad g. 462:17
 too g. to be worth publishing 490:42
 to see you so g. 584:10
 toward solid g. what leads 351:23
 very g. girl was Emily Jane 217:28
 victuals and the wine rather g. 121:9
 want no manner of thing that is g. 393:38
 we must return g. for evil 551:8
 what a g. boy am I 367:16
 what g. came of it? 507:9
 what is g. for them 167:6
 what's the g. of a home? 233:4
 what's the g. of Hanyfink? 142:21
 what were g. to be done 463:8
 when I would do g. 65:50
 when she was g. 318:17
 when the great and g. depart 575:1
 whether a man is G. or Evil 75:13
 which you was so g. as to write 208:28
 whoso hath this world's g. 70:11
 who will shew us any g.? 392:1
 wise and g. and gay 368:1
 wiser being g. than bad 89:22
 woe is me for the g. house 324:5
 won'erful g. for the Prophet 297:7
 won my right g. will 327:5

Good (cont.)

worst speaks something g. 244:7
 you will hear more g. things 239:19
 zealous for his country's g. 215:18
 Good-bye: and so—g. 335:10
 g. is not worth while 236:36
 g., moralitee 243:2
 g. Piccadilly 571:1
 g., proud world 199:15
 g., Summer, g., g. 568:23
 g. to all that 229:17
 g. to the bar 294:2
 g. to your lover 299:22
 nod g. to Rochefoucauld 197:3
 without... a g. 375:14
 Good-day: and so g. 335:10
 Goodliest: g. man of men 347:13
 thou wert the g. person 328:24
 Goodliness: all the g. thereof 54:10
 Goodly: g. grain... the g. men 545:9
 g. outside falsehood hath 463:19
 g. to look to 47:10
 thou art g., O Love 522:8
 Goodman: g. is not at home 49:50
 when our g.'s awa' 10:22
 Good-morning: bid me G. 33:14
 g., gentlemen both 198:1
 G.l... Pears' Soap? 6:15
 g. Sir to you 246:22
 my brother, g. 41:20
 Good-morrow: and so, g. 335:10
 at my window bid g. 341:31
 give my Love g. 248:5
 g. to our waking souls 185:7
 g. to the day so fair 246:22
 to sorrow I bade g. 285:4
 Good-natured: one damned g. friend or other 499:25
 Goodness: crownst the year with thy g. 395:30
 days in g. spent 119:2
 filleth the hungry soul with g. 398:15
 fountain of all g. 388:29
 gentleness, g., faith 67:46
 g. and the grace 527:5
 g. never fearful 462:13
 g... not make men happy 309:17
 g. only knows 142:6
 how awful g. is 347:31
 if g. lead him not 245:1
 I held so much g. 568:5
 inclination to g. 26:20
 love, sweetness, g. 351:25
 more g. in her little finger 520:20
 of great g. 400:18
 powerful g. want 496:24
 praise the Lord for his g. 398:15
 resound God's g. 266:13
 see the g. of the Lord 393:22
 some soul of g. in things evil 444:12
 whose g. faileth never 29:12
 wisdom and g. to the vile 454:1
 Good-night: and so g. 335:10
 bid the world G. 246:6
 Dear work! G.l G.l 262:18
 g.? ah! no 493:21
 g., and joy be wi' you 360:16
 g., sweet ladies: g. 436:24
 g., sweet prince 438:7
 g. to Marmion 418:30
 his happy g. air 235:18
 if he fall in, g. 438:37
 my last g. 292:19
 my native land—G. 113:7
 my sister, g. 41:20
 part in friendship—and bid g. 119:8
 say g. till it be morrow 478:1
 say not G. 33:14
 smiled and said 'G.' 41:24
 stern'st g. 458:3
 sweet, g.l 477:24
 they never say g. 493:22
 to each, a fair g. 418:36
 Goods: all his worldly g. 311:12
 all my worldly g. 391:32
 as ever coveted his neighbour's g. 294:6
 g. and services... paid for only with g. and services 365:3
 g. in life's rich hand 561:14
 his g. are in peace 61:46

INDEX

Goods (cont)		Govern (cont)		Grace (cont)	
much g laid up for many years	61 32	Right Divine to g wrong	381 24	Being and ideal G	88 14
so precious as the G they sell	207 22	still g about my song	348 23	bride to every G	115 3
their Life and their G most		such should g	38 3	but for the G of God	70 12
their own	135 18	Governance by princely g	105 7	by g divine, we are thine	574 4
Good sense for solid reasoning g	130 22	no charge of rule, nor g	318 1	by the g of God I am what I am	67 5
Goodwinds the G they call the		Governed g by no other way	335 18	children by adoption and g	130 20
plaid	454 6	g by shopkeepers	203 11	defend with thy heavenly g	391 20
Goose every g a swan, lad	301 10	not so well g as they ought to be	253 35	does it with a better g	482 30
gabble o' the g	121 4	not g	100 26	double g	431 24
rabble game of g	215 4	with how little wisdom the		every virtue, every g	105 14
steals a g	10 12	world is g	371 15	extent and stretch of g	190 10
their g cooked by tobacco-juice	121 22	Governance of floods	466 37	flush d with a purple g	101 3
when every g is eackling	465 22	Governing right of g a trust	210 23	for gift or g, surpassing	88 25
where gott at thou that g look?	460 35	Government consequence of cabi-		net g to love thee more	161 13
Gooseberries which makes my		net g	28 23	for the means of g	360 10
teeth water	205 14	Conservative G organized		full of g and truth	62 64
Gooseberry pie make the g	127 21	hypocrisy	150 18	God send her g	375 10
Goose feather in which a great g		fatal droolery representativeness g	181 33	God's g is the only g	375 10
grew	350 1	for forms of g let fools contest	384 1	g as lang a my arm	100 4
Goose pen though thou write		four pillars of g	27 8	g before Milton	306 3
with a g	454 1	I freedom in having the G of		g be unto you and peace	70 21
Goosey g g gander	366 23	those Laws	135 28	g did much more abound	65 42
Gordian she was a g shape	286 37	giving money to the G	243 6	g is given of God	146 24
some old G knot	147 9	g and co-operation	413 27	g me no g	474 30
Gore avenge the patriotic g	405 19	g a necessary evil	373 1	G of God is in Courtesy	47 16
glorious the martyr a g	303 6	G at Washington lives	213 7	g of God with me	67 6
hope it mayn't be human g	171 18	g is a contrivance of human		g this latter age	440 13
Gored g mine own thoughts	458 5	wisdom	101 10	g was in all her steps	345 36
tossed and g several persons	271 46	G must have an authority	412 23	g which followed it	374 36
George my g rises at it	437 15	g of by for all the people	373 10	grow old with a good g	111 21
Georgian g East	345 14	of manuscript newspapers	374 12	healthful spirit of the g	383 10
g Legendy	341 18	of the people	374 12	Heaven's Mother send us g	140 12
thrice-g ceremony	444 23	g shall be upon his shoulder	53 15	help us all by thy g	305 8
Georging Jack	543 7	g without a king	33 5	her gracious graceful, graceless G	117 4
Georginated me	536 5	great g of the United States		her spirit a vital g	375 4
Georgians and Hydras	346 3	helpless	571 13	if I have g to use it so	381 13
Georgians let loose the G	403 14	how can the G be carried on?	564 10	if possible with g	386 9
trotting out the G	304 43	intelligible g	23 26	in her strong toil of g	426 10
Gormanian leave g	441 38	kind of settled g	541 14	inward and spiritual g	391 13
Gormed I'm G	175 4	loathe the present G	240 17	learned Thy G and Glory under	
some mid the g the raspberry	543 22	looked to g for bread	101 30	Night	398 13
Gorry welcome to your g bed	100 32	negation of system of G	213 1	less than body more thy g	442 38
Gowchen I forgot G	143 33	no G secure without opposi-		like his G to a hog	92 8
Gow no such a to obey instinct	420 17	tion	181 30	little children saying g	515 15
Gospel golden G of science	338 18	not for having share in G	135 15	little shall I g my cause	460 45
g according to Jean Jacques	126 17	of the increase of his g	53 15	living g	352 20
G of Getting On	490 40	one g rather than another	272 8	look to thee for g	458 12
G of Montreal the g of selfish	112 18	paper g	100 16	makes amply a g	280 7
G pearls	321 3	Queen's g must be carried on	504 20	manifest gifts of g	391 10
G to every creature	61 2	reproach to religion and g	377 7	meek and unaffected g	224 12
lineaments of G looks	412 13	safe under every form of g	272 10	men hunger for thy g	260 31
mine of the G	201 24	mind his g	181 3	ministers of g defend us	412 10
shed with the g of peace	68 12	their attachment to their g	101 23	moments of glad g	356 21
whose g is their maw	351 30	there has been no G	174 4	more of his g than gifts	583 10
Gospel bearing His g feet	313 5	this g cannot endure	314 6	noblest g she ow d	470 44
Gospel let it rest down d	289 10	this g Presbyterian or Pre-		no byring beauty hath such g	184 16
Goss hawk my gay g	70 10	latical	352 13	one thought, one g	331 2
Goss p built n'g of the air	452 12	what a free g is	100 22	peculiar g	575 10
I like g, to the end tale	325 16	without party Parliamentary		power of g	124 14
times are g pines	285 3	your sister is given to g	173 21	renewal and g is dead	445 12
Goss no count her faults	336 13	Governments climates councils,		shed I g on thee	401 33
Goss assume me that he g any	207 1	g	540 12	sour herb of g	475 14
trots of im that a g it	410 6	g associated against Germany	571 13	such a lovely g	502 1
g it not	353 27	Governor no G Arts	119 32	such g did lend her	484 40
low the devil they g there	139 37	the G was strong	178 10	such heavenly g	500 21
Up be g	309 9	together g	301 7	sweats with so much g	312 25
Goethan three wise men of G	204 17	Governors g, teachers	553 10	sweet attractive g	412 15
Goeth more than G ignorance	110 28	Goss supreme g, the mob	104 11	sweet attractive kind of g	421 3
Goss set through a G twilight	311 6	Gossens but of the g fine	135 43	tabernacles of thy g	281 29
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	Gower O moral G	306 17	tender g of a day	515 3
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	Gown and a green g	247 10	terms like g, new birth	20 0
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	as she did her wedding g	205 5	that g may abound	65 41
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	I flood upon her g	475 10	their courtly foreign g	340 3
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	for an almsman g	412 32	this in him was the peculiar g	61 19
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	for wearing a black g	139 8	thrive in g and feature	350 10
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	in simply in lowering g	332 14	through God's good g	354 11
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	in the grave g	451 15	thy G may give the truth	405 6
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my braced velvet g	405 9	thy special g preventing us	352 34
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my g of glory	251 49	to have thy I since a g	810 20
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my g of glory	251 49	to us may g be given	402 21
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my g of glory	251 49	trust him for his g	161 18
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my g of glory	251 49	Tuesday a shall is full of g	102 32
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my g of glory	251 49	though g of life	301 1
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my g of glory	251 49	what a pretty surprising g	311 2
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my g of glory	251 49	when a G sprinkles another	311 2
Goss fine little thing it water G	303 24	my g of glory	251 49	who does nothing with a better g	315 28

INDEX

Grace (*cont.*)
 with something of a g. 573:22
 with what g. he throws 208:11
 womanly discovering g. 184:19
 ye are fallen from g. 67:44
 your speech be alway with g. 68:33
 Graced: never g. with birds that sing 87:25
 Graceful: her gracious, g., graceless Grace 117:4
 in act more g. 345:18
 youth, beauty, g. action 190:27
 Graceless: her gracious, graceful, g. Grace 117:4
 Grace-proud faces 106:34
 Graces: accused of deficiency in the g. 273:15
 all the three sweet G. 308:13
 faded g. of 'an Adonis of fifty' 240:6
 fix our eyes upon his g. 278:24
 G. danced 319:1
 G...not...natives of Great Britain 139:24
 g. slighted blossom 164:30
 half-mile g. 106:34
 in its g. and airs 373:18
 lead these g. to the grave 482:20
 number all your g. 486:16
 Pride, Envy, Malice...his G. 308:13
 sacrifice to the G. 139:19
 upon her eyelids many G. sate write the G.' life 509:31
 Gracing: either other sweetly g. 232:11
 Gracious: all his g. parts 123:16
 become g. unto thy land 447:34
 be...g. unto Sion 397:8
 be g. unto thee 393:10
 be g. unto thee 46:10
 g. and courteous to strangers 26:21
 her g., graceful, graceless Grace 117:4
 how g. the Lord is 393:38
 in g. twilights 96:31
 so g. is the time 430:20
 the Lord is g., and merciful 400:18
 thy state is the more g. 437:29
 your great and g. ways 375:14
 Graciousness: thy g. a warmer zest 80:27
 Gradation: not by the old g. 469:24
 Gradations: cold g. of decay 275:4
 Gradualness: inevitability of g. 562:23
 Graeca: *exemplaria* G. 256:6
 Graecas: *ad G. Kalendar* 120:9
 Graecia *capta ferum victorem cepit* 257:14
 Graeculus: *omnia novit G. esuriens* 283:3
 Graeme: died with conquering G. 417:18
 spirit of the G. 23:21
 Grai: *cedite, G.* 402:17
 Grail: until I find the holy G. 540:12
 Grain: chaff well meant for g. 532:5
 cheeks of sorry g. 340:38
 goodly g. 545:9
 g. of mustard seed 59:28, 47
 he reaps the bearded g. 317:9
 husbanded the Golden g. 205:28
 on guano and on g. 539:10
 'tis in g., sir 482:20
 warmth to swell the g. 121:27
 which g. will grow 456:15
 without one g. of sense 193:21
 Grains: little g. of sand 127:33
 two g. of wheat 463:1
 Grai: *G. ingenium, G...ore rotundo...loqui* 256:8
 Gramercy: they for joy did grin 149:10
 Gramina: *redeunt iam g. campis* 260:24
 Grammar: g., and nonsense, and learning 226:2
 g., that ground is of alle 310:6
 heedless of g. 34:12
 take such g. as they can get 325:11
 why care for g.? 560:22
 Grammars: what sairs your g.? 105:23
 Grammar school: in erecting a g. 445:40
 Grammatical: refine our language to g. purity 278:13
 Grammatici *certant* 255:21
 Gramophone: puts a record on the g. 197:32
 Grampian: on the G. hills 231:26
 Granary: careless on a g. floor 284:12
 Grand: dumb, inscrutable and g. 17:13
 g. rough old Martin Luther 97:11

Grand (*cont.*)
 g. style 20:5
 it is most g. to die 334:4
 it would be g. 130:12
 Johnson's style was g. 154:13
 sound so g. on 402:21
 striking, resistless, and g. 225:34
 that g. old man 365:15
 upon which the G. Army never looked 327:11
 Grand: *il allume le g.* 109:34
 Grandam: g. ere she died 455:28
 soul of our g. 484:22
 Grandchild: his little g. Wilhelm mine 507:3
 Grandes: *pour juger des choses g.* 354:25
 Grandeur: baldness full of g. 19:18
 charged with the g. of God 254:24
 g. hear with a disdainful smile 230:1
 g. in the beatings of the heart 575:22
 g. of the dooms 284:21
 g. that was Rome 380:17
 old Scotia's g. 105:5
 so nigh is g. to our dust 199:32
 Grandeurs of his Babylonian heart 544:12
 Grandfather: whipped my g. 2:17
 Grandis: *verbosa et g. epistula* 283:18
 Grand-jurymen since before Noah 483:30
 Grandly: mind that is g. simple 200:28
 Grandmother: my g.'s review 115:26
 not marry his G. 401:16
 Grands: *les g. n'ont point d'ame* 97:33
 Grandsire: g. phrase 477:5
 sit like his g. 462:32
 Grange: at the moated g. 462:14
 lonely moated g. 535:29
 Granite: from its hands the sand of g. 516:19
 over a ledge of g., into a g. bason 146:17
 Grant: God g. you find one face 293:19
 g. me some wild expressions 203:20
 g. the artist his subject 268:14
 g. thee thy heart's desire 392:36
 thou wilt g. their requests 388:33
 Grantchester: lovely hamlet G. 84:12
 Granted: never take anything for g. 180:31
 Granting: by thy g. 487:22
 Grape: burst Joy's g. 287:21
 G. that can...Sects confute 206:25
 jocund with the fruitful G. 206:22
 Grapes: fathers have eaten sour g. 55:29
 freighted with amber g. 18:16
 gather g. of thorns 58:26
 gleanings of the g. of Ephraim 46:53
 g. of God 532:11
 it brought forth wild g. 53:1
 looked that it should bring forth g. 53:1
 my life will be sour g. 21:3
 whence be the g. 322:25
 where the g. of wrath are stored 264:15
 with thy g...crown'd 424:19
 you get g. and green pea 219:13
 Grapeshot: whiff of g. 126:15
 Graphic: penman's latest piece of g. 97:17
 Grapple: g. them to thy soul 431:25
 let her and Falsehood g. 352:17
 let them g. 438:37
 Grapples with his evil star 533:1
 Grasp: exceed his g. 89:15
 g. it like a man of mettle 248:10
 g. not at much 245:7
 g. this sorry Scheme 207:26
 what dread g.? 75:24(-76)
 Grasping: capable of earnest g. 287:3
 Grasps in the corner 481:20
 Grass: all flesh is as g. 69:46
 all flesh is g. 54:10
 as the flower of g. 69:46
 as the g. grows on the weirs 584:11
 cut out of the g. 140:11
 days of man...as g. 398:7
 deep in the bells and g. 249:7
 destroy a blade of g. 79:3
 dread the rustling of the g. 573:1
 eateth g. as an ox 49:28
 fade away suddenly like the g. 397:15
 flowers I leave you on the g. 542:6

Grass (*cont.*)
 from the feather'd g. 286:3
 glow-worm in the g. 118:8
 go to g. 37:27
 g. beyond the door 411:34
 g. grows all up and down White Hall 377:26
 g. withereth 54:10, 69:46
 green g. above me 409:29
 green g. growing over me 32:19(-33)
 Guests Star-scattered on the G. 207:30
 I fall on g. 332:17
 kissed the lovely g. 84:2
 lift me from the g. 494:7
 piece of English g. trampled 234:4
 sits snug in leaves and g. 250:6
 splendour in the g. 576:20
 surely the people is g. 54:10
 that falleth on the g. 7:16
 through the frozen g. 285:12
 tides of g. 524:23
 vaulter in the sunny g. 265:21
 what is the g.? 567:12
 who made the g. 585:11
 Grass-bank beyond 4:19
 Grasses: over the g. 333:17
 Grasshopper: g. shall be a burden 51:33
 no burr of g. 262:19
 Grasshoppers: half a dozen g. under a fern 102:20
 of the wings of g. 477:7
 Grassy: Fidele's g. tomb 153:20
 g. track to-day it is 299:23
 search the g. knolls 131:24
 they to their g. couch 347:19
 Grata *superveniet...hora* 256:27
 Grate: fluttered on the g. 151:24
 g. on their scannell pipes 342:29
 on their hinges g. 346:9
 Grateful: g...for a little thing 536:22
 g. mind...owes not 346:31
 Grates: to whisper at the g. 319:4
 Grati—: most g.—most interesting 188:2
 Gratiâ: there's Vespers! Plena g. 96:42
 Gratiano speaks...nothing 463:1
 Gratified: lineaments of g. desire 74:28
 Gratifying feeling that our duty has been done 218:24
 Grating: nor harsh nor g. 582:1
 Gratis: he lends out money g. 463:17
 Gratitude: begin with liking or g. 196:19
 g. of men 580:24
 their g. is a species of revenge 278:12
 Gratuitous: most g. form of error 196:20
 Gratuations: our g. flow 125:14
 Gratus: *donec g. eram tibi* 260:3
 Grau, *teurer Freund, ist alle Theorie* 223:19
 Grave: approach thy g. like one bends to the g. 224:16
 between the cradle and the g. 195:14
 bewept to the g. did go 436:22
 brisk, or g. 163:48
 buried in one g. 10:18
 Death. My lord? A g. 447:32
 digs my g. at each remove 244:19
 dig the g. 516:15
 ditch in Egypt be gentle g. 425:34
 dread the g. as little 292:2
 Duncan is in his g. 459:4
 each like a corpse within its g. 496:4
 earliest at His g. 35:25
 eat our pot of honey on the g. 336:26
 empires and cities in a common g. 217:13
 ere I descend to th' g. 158:13
 every battlefield and patriot g. 314:10
 every third thought...my g. 480:16
 everywhere her g. 376:6
 find me a g. man 478:14
 from g. to gay 384:15
 from the cradle to the g. I look 165:5
 from the suicide's g. 220:19
 from which earth, and g. 405:12
 frontier-g. is far away 363:1
 funeral marches to the g. 317:6
 gently steer from g. to light 193:19
 gone with the old world to the g. 241:24
 g., and not taunting 26:26
 g.; and the barren womb 50:55
 g. doth gape...wider 442:38
 g. hides all things 496:26

INDEX

Grave (cont.)

g is not its goal	317 5
g man, Adam	140 16
g a fine and private place	333 9
g a one violet	94 45
g so rough	536 20
g unto a soul	447 33
g where English oak	233 26
g, where is thy victory?	67 18
her heart in his g	356 31
in need, she was lain	32 16
in his g and many a tear	467 30
in his vast and wandering g	532 7
in love with the g	263 25
in the cold g	253 28
in the dark and silent g	405 12
jealousy to cruel as the g	52 22
keep a dream or g apart	80 3
kind of healthy g	505 35
lead but to the g	130 1
lead thee to thy g	383 2
lead thee to grace to the g	512 2
learned the secrets of the g	374 11
lies a mould ring in the g	234 7
little little g, an obscure g	475 10
marriage is a step so g	514 28
meteor on the g	118 8
mild o'er her g	18 10
moral g	27 19
most I have sunk into the g	270 28
mourn all at her g	32 16
my g, as now my bed	17 1
never and my g	453 6
no repentance in the g	501 21
not have strewn thy g	437 23
not rest in an English g	110 33
now in his cold g	137 34
no work in the g	51 21
O G, thy victorie?	8 19
old and godly and g	535 14
on his g the Syrian stars	17 9
our mother, but our g	461 19
over the g of blood no Bare	535 7
pay you in the g	400 30
peace is in the g	346 12
perhaps her g	87 20
pompous in the g	400 45
potent g and reverend signora	250 23
preudence in the g	263 20
renowned be thy g	430 1
sle in her g	516 18
sitting crowned upon the g	248 23
soldier, a quell, a man	20 0
solid er a g	118 27
stra t and duty to the g	514 30
temple of fame upon the g	239 30
that am the g	103 17
that dark inn, the g	417 31
there lies a lonely g	3 10
it is g a living monument	446 26
thy with rising flow'r	381 25
thy fount e'g adorned	351 34
thy root is ever in its g	445 13
to glory, or the g	184 19
tongue a sent in the g	101 8
travel, 'nwards the g	579 3
twice at the trip of the G	303 80
until the g	185 3
upon his mother's g	578 29
when my g is broken um	135 8
where G, thy victory?	324 2
w' thout a g	114 25
w' th prof table la'sure to his g	444 23
with sorrow to the g	45 21
Gravel, gravel, if I were a g	269 14
Gravel, truth's weeds from g	
Pa. 1.	206 32
I eard the feet on the g	104 85
Gave and the lack of tra'ter	423 20
Grove makers gardeners d' tchers	
and g	437 5
I eave, not make any g image	399 7
G rendezvous, or g grub	416 6
I eave, g had a strike	181 9
Illeg of t'eat	921 12
G eave, about the g of the martyrs	516 9
G eave from these g and before	
and G eave only g	183 19
G eave, not make a ceremonial g	464 18
G eave, not make a ceremonial g	464 18
G eave, not make a ceremonial g	183 19

Graves (cont.)

g of deceased languages
 g stood tenantless
 have no g as yet
 have their g at home
 let a talk of g
 their g are sever d
 they g from their g
 uncut hair of g
 Gravitation shall g cease?
 Gravity g out of his bed
 reasons find of settled g
 Gravy person who disliked g
 Gray Aldob Robin G came a-
 courting
 G a poetry above the common
 mark
 Graying g sleep in the river
 here and there a g
 Graymalkin I come, g
 Gray g him as he passes
 neither g nor pierce
 Grazed g the common of literature
 Grazing satyrs g on the lawns
 Greasy fat and g citizens
 g join
 grey green g Limpopo River
 Great aim not to be g
 all creatures g and small
 all g men make mistakes
 applause so g as thine
 as g is my grief
 because his soul was g
 between the small and g
 biography of g men
 both g and small
 compare g things with small
 consent of all g men
 darkly wise, and rudely g
 disbel in g men
 do this g thing
 Dr Busby, a g man
 dull make many people think
 him g
 even g men have poor rela-
 tions
 everything that is g done by
 youth
 far above the g
 fears of being g
 from the ashes of g men
 frown o the g
 good g and joyous
 g as a king
 g and hardy genius
 g as a king
 g break through
 g by land
 g empire and little minds
 g, ere fortune made him so
 g free g
 g *Diana* of the Ephestians
 is I truth
 g, just, good God
 g man down
 g man helped the poor
 g man's memory outlive his
 life
 g Maslboro a mighty soul
 g men are not always wise
 g men are the guide poets
 g men contending with adver-
 sity
 g men inspired texts
 g men may feel with saints
 g men not g scholars
 g men see that thoughts run
 no heart
 g ones devout d the small
 g night of an excessive wrong
 g to do that thing that ends
 g to little man
 g wasle is left
 g a few
 le beam too g a round
 lengths by g men reached
 he as a ways g
 how g should be
 how and gent the g
 how very small the very g
 how would free g
 in man's soul free g but man

Great (cont)

instant of all g souls	100 1/2
I shall be very proud and g	515 1/2
just as he really promised some- thing g	116 3/4
knew well I am not g	530 3/4
Life of Johnson g very g work	335 1/2
lives of g men	317 1/2
men in g place	26 1/2
nearer the g white throne	131 3/4
no g and no small	199 1/2
no g man lives in vain	126 1/2
not exercise myself in g matters	400 1/2
nothing g without enthusiasm	200 1/2
not ignorant in a g matter	50 3/4
on earth nothing g but man	235 1/2
only truly g shall be g	32 1/2
only truly g from the passions	181 1/2
only truly g who are truly good	135 1/2
packs and sets of g ones	454 1/2
poetry g and unobtrusive	230 1/2
poorly rich and meanly g	415 1/2
rightly to be g	430 1/2
rising to g place	26 1/2
rule of men entirely g	322 1/2
seekest thou things for thyself?	55 1/2
silence alone is g	553 1/2
simple g ones	535 1/2
smallest ever set in a g place	453 1/2
some men are born g	208 1/2
streets where the g men go	122 1/2
that Caesar might be g	445 1/2
that he is grown so g	582 1/2
that which once was g	144 1/2
these are g days	500 1/2
those who were truly g	437 1/2
though fallen g	207 1/2
thou wouldest be g	463 1/2
to be g it to be misunderstood	401 1/2
to be a g right	401 1/2
to g ones' long	171 1/2
to grow g in fame	317 1/2
too humble not too g	594 1/2
weigh this song with the g	11 1/2
what did you do in the G War?	325 1/2
whatever was little seemed g	542 1/2
whenver he met a g man	575 1/2
while the g and good depars	91 1/2
while the g and wise decay	200 1/2
with this to pursue	401 1/2
with consistency a g soul	339 1/2
without terror g	115 1/2
with small men no g thing	375 1/2
worship of the g of old	175 1/2
your g and gracious ways	175 1/2
Great-coat ahaggy white g	451 1/2
Greater Brutus makes mine g	451 1/2
consent that he is g than they	204 1/2
four things g than all things	303 1/2
g are none	405 1/2
g gloiy dim the less	531 1/2
g man, the g courtray	231 1/2
g prey upon the less	457 1/2
g than both	50 1/2
g than Solomon	308 1/2
g then their knowing	170 1/2
g then the king	445 1/2
g then themselves	575 1/2
g then we know	115 1/2
there a something g	502 1/2
thy necessity g than mine	405 1/2
Greatest as the g he	450 1/2
given you the g of all things	260 1/2
g as not exempted	260 1/2
g herpetic disease g numbers	215 1/2
g not the worst of men	264 1/2
g of these is charity	290 1/2
how much the g event	204 1/2
not be among the g	270 1/2
one of the g poems	204 1/2
standing with the g man	370 1/2
Great least one G	60 1/2
Great-hearted gentlemen	200 1/2
Greatly come into port g	100 1/2
Greatness all g not exact	405 1/2
all the far-stretched g	455 1/2
base on which thy g stands	455 1/2
be not a' and of g	415 1/2
boy my g	445 1/2
by the way to all men	445 1/2

INDEX

Greatness (cont.)		Green (cont.)		Grenio: matris e g. suae	133:9
God's g. flowed around	58:5	do these things in a g. tree	62:47	Grenadier: British G.	9:24
g. going off	425:18	dry smooth-shaven g.	341:14	who comes bere? a g.	369:17
g. he could not want	280:3	feed me in a g. pasture	393:10	Grenadiers: captain of the Hamp-	
g...is to me a curse	334:20	first g. peas	317:1	shire g.	216:28
g. knows itself	440:25	Flora and the country g.	287:24	talk of Pensions and G.	513:17
g. of the world in tears	586:7	golden lamps in a g. night	332:2	Grenville: at Flores.. Sir Richard	
g. thrust upon them	483:18	g. and happy in first love	146:32	G. lay	539:16
her g. on her subjects' love	402:2	g. and smiling age	514:38	Effingham, G., Raleigh	362:30
his g. weigh'd	431:21	g. and yellow melancholy	483:10	I Sir Richard G. die	540:3
if honour gives g.	173:9	g. be the turf above thee	234:15	Greta woods are green	419:7
in me there dwells no g.	530:35	g. days in forests	516:2	Greville: Fulke G., Servant to	
lack correlated g.	544:11	g. fields of England	147:10	Queen Elizabeth	232:16
man's unhappiness..comes of		g. grow the rashes O	105:37	Grew: at last it g., and g.	305:18
his g.	127:18	g. hill far away	4:4	g. up fostered.. by beauty	570:5
model to thy inward g.	443:13	g. Illyrian hills	15:14	he g. into his seat	436:42
our g. may not fail	529:34	g. in judgment	424:2	like us He g.	4:3
reflections on the g. of the		g. little vaulter	265:21	neither g. in dike nor ditch	33:2
British	2:19	g. plant growth	140:16	sometime g. within this..man	350:12
some achieve g.	483:18	g. pleasure or grey grief	524:28	so we g. together	467:9
some far-off touch of g.	530:35	g. thought in a g. shade	332:19	stone to beauty g.	199:23
thinks.. his g. is a-ripening	446:24	heard on the g.	76:14	they g. in beauty	241:8
Greaves: flamed upon the brazen g.	534:4	in red and blue and g.	76:15	wet by the dew it g.	204:3
Grecian: merry G. coaster	18:16	in the morning it is g.	397:15	Grey: bluest of things g.	523:12
ne'er did G. chisel	416:16	keeps his own wounds g.	27:6	bring down my g. hairs	45:21
sigh'd his soul toward the G.		laid him on the g.	30:8	calls the glory from the g.	95:10
tents	465:17	laughs to see the g. man pass	250:6	cloak of g.	18:8
you in G. tires	487:13	like a g. girl	431:26	dapples.. with spots of g.	469:19
Greece: Athens, the eye of G.	350:11	lilac, gold and g.	80:14	earth not g. but rosy	93:26
fair G.! sad relic	113:17	little Johnny G.	366:18	friend of G.	250:25
feelings by which..later G.		look so g. and pale	457:11	given me over in my g. bairs	572:18
ruled	28:27	making the g. one red	458:15	Good G. Poet	370:3
glory that was G.	380:17	many a g. isle	494:22	green pleasure or g. grief	524:28
G., Italy, and England did adorn	193:9	memory be g.	430:22	g. expanse where he floats	16:4
G., sound thy Homer's..name	160:24	misbegotten knaves in Kendal-		grown g. from Thy breath	525:8
insolent G. or haughty Rome	281:15	g.	439:22	head grown g. in vain	492:7
isles of G.	115:43	on an English g.	535:59	his coat so g.?	229:16
light wave lips 'G.'	90:34	on a simple village g.	533:1	his g. dissimulation	349:32
old John Naps of G.	478:46	places of nestling g.	266:5	in amice g.	350:15
that G. might still be free	115:44	psalm of g. days	404:22	little g. bome	571:7
to G., and into Noah's ark	162:2	remember their g. felicity	289:7	my gallant g.	416:14
to G. the direful spring	384:20	roots, and ever g.	377:4	my hair is g.	114:35
whose beauty summoned G.	331:5	so smooth, so g.	352:26	night is growing g.	236:18
Greedy: not g. of filthy lucre	68:45	sported on the g.	507:3	O coldness, ineffably g.	372:18
owners--g. men	218:1	summer's g. all girded up	486:15	O good g. head	537:14
thank goodness, I am g.	403:27	table of g. fields	443:19	old woman clothed in g.	306:34
Greedy-gut: says G.	366:13	their heads are g.	311:21	on g. paper	96:41
Greek: at the G. Kalends	120:9	this..Herb whose tender G.	206:4	pilgrim g.	153:30
because he mar a G.	309:20	thy bower is ever g.	97:30, 315:21	red spirits and g.	338:18, 459:34
come worthy G.	168:13	turtle, g. and glutinous	94:34	ricks stand g. to the sun	298:26
each alike was G.	524:7	upon England's mountains g.	75:16	set g. life	535:22
Germans in G.	387:4	upon the ocean g.	329:1	suddenly grow g. with fear	496:9
G. in pity and mournful awe	16:6	wearin' o' the G.	9:6	that g. iniquity	439:35
G., Sir, is like lace	274:121	where evermore no g. life shoots	79:3	those amber locks to g.	189:10
G. was free from rhyme	281:26	which yet are g.	487:29	threads of g.	585:3
happy G...was not spoiled	110:4	Green-coat: sleepy g. man	250:7	too lovely to be g.	15:19
he could speak G. as naturally	182:19	Greener: in a cleaner, g. land	299:14	white, black and g.	346:24
highest education since the G.	448:30	laurel g. from the brows	539:11	Grey-beard loon	148:20
it was G. to me	309:20	Greenery: sunny spots of g.	151:32	Grey-green, greasy Limpopo River	304:17
Keats, who was ignorant of G.	144:16	Greenery-vallery.. young man	221:7	Grey-grown speechless Christ	528:20
learn.. G. as a treat	115:36	Greenest of things blue	523:12	Greyhound: mastiff, g., mongrel	453:30
loving, natural, and G.	68:31	Green-eyed: g. jealousy	464:17	this fawning g.	438:39
neither G. nor Jew	510:15	g. monster	471:31	Greyhounds: like g. in the slips	443:27
ne yet of Latin, ne of G.	327:12	Greengrocer: from the g. tree	219:13	Gridley: fire when you are ready,	
nothing..not G. in its origin		Greenhouse: loves a g.	165:18	G.	173:2
poets..must carve in Latin or in		Greenland: G...or the Lord		Grief: acquainted with g.	54:25
G.	557:22	knows where	383:27	after long g. and pain	536:17
questioned him in G.	128:17	G.'s icy mountains	240:17	age, or g., or sickness	292:19
say a word against G.	490:4	have you an estate in G.?	233:7	antheming a lonely g.	286:17
small Latin, and less G.	281:13	Greenly: we have done but g.	436:26	as full of g. as age	452:42
so barbarously not a G.	266:14	Greenness: clothe the general		as great as is my g.	475:9
study of G. literature	212:22	earth with g.	151:25	bottom of my g.	478:30
taught'st Cambridge and King		Green-robed senators	286:8	but for our g.	491:24
Edward G.	351:17	Greensleeves was all my joy	6:18	can I see another's g.	77:3
what the G. did	81:1	Greenward: single on the g.	336:7	canker and the g.	118:26
when his wife talks G.	277:1	Green-walled by the hills of		care and g. of heart	446:18
whisky's name in G.	104:17	Maryland	568:11	died out of pure, pure g.	31:9
without G...talk about the		Greenwood: to the g. go	31:16	every one can master a g.	468:30
Gods	116:35	under the g. tree	427:7	forestall his date of g.	340:19
Greeks: when G. joined G.	313:1	Greet: gentle dames! it gars me g.	108:4	for g. and spite cast herself	350:17
where the G. had modesty	376:11	g. as angels g.	319:9	from perfect g.	411:37
which came first, the G. or the		g. her with his song	350:3	glist'ring g.	446:16
Romans	181:23	g. the unseen with a cheer	97:3	green pleasure or grey g.	524:28
Green: all the trees are g.	293:19	how should I g. thee?	119:30	g. fills the room up	447:34
all ye G. Things	358:21	never kiss and g.	285:1	g. fieth to it	26:2
anything g. that grew	300:10	scarcely g. me with that sun	486:33	g. for awhile is blind	499:21
as g. as emerald	148:25	we g. the monarch-peasant	251:3	g. forgotten	521:36(-522)
as long as..fields are g.	491:26	Greeting: cease frae their g.	9:8	g. is a species of idleness	277:40
babbled of g. fields	443:19	joyous hour..g.	219:35	g. is itself a med'cine	159:5
burns fierce while it is g.	172:7	such prophetic g.	456:17	g. itself be mortal	491:24
burnt g. and blue and white	149:6	Greetings where no kindness is	582:3	g. never mended no broken bones	174:7

INDEX

Grief (cont.)		Grind. g. in the prison house	46 60	Ground (cont.)	
g. returns with the year	491 82	g. the faces of the poor	52 34	on a plat of rising g.	347 15
g. that does not speak	490 80	laws g. the poor	52 34	on such slippery g.	450 8
g. that fame can never heal	483 85	mults of God g. slowly	315 22	on the holy g.	361 13
g. upon the heels of pleasure	155 38	one demd horrid g.	477 25	outside our happy g.	18 24
g. with a glass that ran	522 5	Grindes, who serenely grindest	481 83	passion that left the g.	89 10
g. without a pang	150 31	Grinders cease	51 33	place. n. holy g.	45 34
hopeless g. is passionless	88 15	Grindest grinder, who serenely g.	421 23	purple all the g.	348 31
in false g.	509 84	Grinding sound of the g. is low	51 33	scarce stand on any g.	189 16
it was pain and g. to me	304 8	larry the g.	480 38	solid g. not fail	536 1
journeyman to g.	474 18	Grinds with exactness g. he all	385 22	they are the g. the books	455 80
move my faint heart with g.	404 10		317 83	thou scorner of the g.	493 10
my distracting g.	251 85	Grinned Devil he g.	302 31	thy brother a blood creeth	
my joy, my g.	558 1	Grinning g. at his pomp	475 7	from the g.	44 31
my particular g.	409 43	mock your own g.	437 45	'tis holy g.	231 1
one g. brings forth twain	186 9	such g. honour	440 35	to a more removed g.	438 1
only time for g.	253 80	Grip twice at the g. of the Grave	402 31	tread on classic g.	4 8
patch g. with proverbs	409 12	Gripped he g. the bars	302 31	twice five miles of fertile g.	131 32
plague of sighing and g.	495 18	Gristle people still in the g.	100 44	up-on the g. I see thee stare	138 5
g. should be past g.	430 30	Gristled his beard was g. not	418 15	watered the whole face of the g.	44 10
shows of g.	238 15	Groan. barrer of the martyr's swoe	75 6	why cumbereth it the g.?	62 1
lence augmenteth g.	235 8	conception that I do g. withal	473 14	Grounded on just and right	340 3
silent manliness of g.	483 10	condemn d. alike so g.	210 30	Groundlings split the ears of the	
smiling at g.	150 31	counted every g.	16 8	g.	434 15
stilled, drowsy, unimpassioned	440 30	dead men gave a g.	249 30	Ground nest lark left his g.	350 3
g.	238 8	he gave a g.	578 80	Grounds noble g. for the noble	
take away the g. of a wound	238 8	at and hear each other g.	257 85	emotions	412 85
there s. g. enough	238 8	with bulging g.	114 88	Grouse whirl of the perished	
thine be the g.	238 8	Groaned in his hole he sought	65 15	leaves	410 24
thirsty g. in wine we steep	73 23	Groaneth whole creation g.	65 15	Group g. that's quite antique	115 36
thy mother a g.	420 31	Groaning my g. is not hid	304 7	little g. of wifful men	571 13
'tis unmanly g.	434 23	sick people g. under wa is	330 16	Grouse Ould G. in the gun room	237 7
two extremes joy and g.	190 25	strong gongs g.	141 5	Grove camp the court, the g.	116 37
what torments of g. you endured	190 25	Grooms g. of the dying	418 13	clear spring or shady g.	346 10
when others g. is filled	190 25	In thy book record their g.	351 20	good g. of chimneys	355 20
with aham and g. I yield	17 24	Grocer G. treat housemaids	142 1	g. nods at g.	355 3
Griefs all g. that bow	473 20	wicked G.	141 32	g. of myrtles	35 17
but not my g.	26 17	Groined the assles of Christian	109 23	meadow g. and stream	570 1
eutteth g. in halves	475 10	Home	240 24	Muses sacred g. be wet	345 7
drinking my g.	420 31	Groile tel g. michi	311 15	olive g. of Academe	345 1
ere England's g. began	420 31	Grooboloon crest G. plain	181 24	thy shrine, thy g.	30 1
great g. measure the less	331 11	Groom by his dogs and by his g.	185 12	young Jeremy and	121 12
great joy, like g., are silent	278 38	death is but a g.	95 2	Grown! souls that g.	542 34
g. that harass the distress d.	54 25	goes singing to her g.	218 22	Grovelled he g. before him	
he hath borne our g.	491 26	G. the Butler, and the Cook	263 2	Grovelling so impotent and g. an	
I am sick of many g.	88 24	g. there was none to see	237 26	insect	570 16
passion, in my old g.	26 44	Grooves predestinate g.	534 36	Groves amid the g.	574 23
so are their g. and fears	269 26	ringing g. of change	84 6	for g.	358 20
solitary g.	325 36	Groping laid our g. hands away	455 82	forsoke her Cyprian g.	392 44
soothed the g. of forty genera	450 34	Gross dastly Hecubus g. in taste	430 12	g. whose rich trees	347 5
tions	352 4	g. and scope of my opinion	490 32	in the g. of their academy	108 16
what private g. they have	352 4	her g. as a mountain	458 26	meadows hills and g.	570 21
Grievance no g. arise in the	352 4	not g. to sink	430 31	or shady g. they hover	563 30
Commonwealth	450 85	things tank and g.	437 1	pathless g.	37 37
Grievances, grieve at g. foregone	460 10	Grosser shepherds give a g. tame	437 1	through g. deep and high	418 14
Grieve g. I heart	237 7	Grossly err as g. as the law	190 87	to the musical g.	586 24
made to g. on account of me	552 8	he took my letter g.	435 37	valleys g. hills and fields	330 17
men are we and must g.	101 17	Grossness by losing all its g.	404 14	we two will seek the g.	410 12
nor joy nor g. too much	190 20	hiding the g.	194 17	Grow as our days do g.	470 31
Hope will g. a month	499 9	spare the g. of the names	281 7	g. for ever and for ever	316 10
it is a nation g.	570 20	Grotesque loathly young man	188 25	g. to what they seem	305 82
thou leavest me to g.	159 38	Grotesque from the g. to the hor-	20 8	hus e. g. in my brow	424 1
we will g. not	90 31	rible	499 14	his praises there may g.	243 24
Grieved although it g. him sore	109 8	Pure, Ornate and G.	490 14	I g. old I g. old	107 81
g. and obscure waters	109 8	Grottoes my g. are shaded	490 14	I should g. to fruit or shade	243 20
g. with her child	104 35	Ground sere of barren g.	466 8	let both g. together	50 87
here come the g.	104 34	another man's g.	340 7	my wrath did g.	76 3
They soothe the g.	113 33	beat the g.	121 85	something amack, something g.	463 37
Grievous if su. t. inamurate e. g.	113 33	best of thy g.	118 87	to	810 18
Grievous g. over the whetrun	113 33	dauses plain the g.	171 82	where de wool ought to g.	143 1
ing leave	113 33	dance she others off the g.	518 1	where they do g.	445 21
what is knowledge but g.?	450 17	lustful g.	95 87	which grain will g.	450 15
what is the use of g.?	450 17	gained g. upon the whole	320 10	Grown I spect I g.	517 0
Grievous it was g. fault	450 17	gazes on the g.	310 6	Growing green grass g. over me	38 10
Grievously bath Caesar answer d. it	447 11	Gummere that g. is all alle	500 88	g. or full constant hat t.	420 1
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. few up and late me	103 20	g. when ye're sleeping	34 16
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	is young and is g.	251 1
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	not g. I like a tree	315 10
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	sorrow of each day s. g.	121 31
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	Grown! Duchess in a horse g.	140 19
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	Grown! g. and let him	849 15
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	It cracked and g.	140 19
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	Grown! both full g.	60 31
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	g. beneath God's eye	103 21
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	g. man in the end	370 14
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	might have g. full straight	251 7
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	new g. with pleasant pain	493 6
G. n. n. I. John G.	447 11	g. such British shepherds tread	103 20	when we are g.	

INDEX

Grown-up: about the g. people's feet 315:14
 in quiet g. way 315:14
 Grown: at other time than g. 315:14
 by hand 315:14
 the from which rubs g. 315:14
 g. down, and dis. single 315:14
 g. on mouth's set 315:14
 g. with his growth 315:14
 mine when it g. 315:14
 Grown: is quick a g. to m. de- 315:14
 city 315:14
 children of a larger g. 139:122
 growth: slow of g. 315:122
 give it vital g. again 315:122
 g. the only evidence of life 315:122
 only g. that dwindles 315:122
 needs of decent g. 315:122
 states: their g., their manhood 315:122
 Grown: in the sun-searched g. 315:122
 Grr: Urr! Yarr! G! Arr! 315:122
 Grr-r-r: g. there go. . .abhorrence 315:122
 g.—you swine! 315:122
 Grub: joiner squirrel or old g. 315:122
 my graver, or g. 315:122
 old ones, g. 315:122
 Grubbing: weeds from gravel 315:122
 paths 315:122
 Grubby: beefy face an' g. 'and 315:122
 John G., who was short 315:122
 Grubs: dirt, or g., or worms 315:122
 Grudge: feed fat the ancient g. 315:122
 never g. the throe 315:122
 no g., no strife 315:122
 Gruel: basin of nice smooth g. 315:122
 g. thick and slab 315:122
 Grumble: g. a little now and then 315:122
 it haint no use to g. 315:122
 nothing whatever to g. at 315:122
 terrible g. 315:122
 Grün: g. des Lebens goldner Baum 315:122
 wie g. sind deine Blätter 315:122
 Grundy: end of Solomon G. 368:122
 more of Mrs. G. 315:122
 what will Mrs. G. say? 315:122
 Grunt and sweat under a weary life 315:122
 Grunted: far from being g. 315:122
 Guano: pamphleteer on g. 315:122
 Guanoed her mind 315:122
 Guarantee: no one can g. success 315:122
 in war 315:122
 Guard: calls not Thee to g. 315:122
 changing g. at Buckingham 315:122
 Palace 315:122
 drunk and resisting the G. 315:122
 from whom we g. our spoons 315:122
 gentlemen of the French G. 315:122
 g. and bless our fatherland 315:122
 g. me with a watchful Eye 315:122
 g. our native seas 315:122
 g. the sailors 315:122
 g. us, guide us, keep us 315:122
 hate of those ye g. 315:122
 my fun o' the Corp'ral's G. 315:122
 none but Americans on g. 315:122
 on my g. against Milton 315:122
 Guardia: ma g., e passa 315:122
 Guarded: virtue which requires to 315:122
 be ever g. 315:122
 Vision of the g. mount 315:122
 Guardian: good as g. angels 315:122
 g. of his Majesty's conscience 315:122
 hear thy g. angel say 315:122
 Guarding, calls not Thee to guard 315:122
 Guards: G. die. .not surrender 315:122
 g. his osier-isle 315:122
 up G. and at them 315:122
 Gudgeon: this fool g. 315:122
 Gudgeons: swallow g. ere th'are 315:122
 caught 315:122
 Guenevere: .a true lover 315:122
 Guenille: ma g. m'est chère 315:122
 Guerdon: fair g. 315:122
 Guerre: ce n'est pas la g. 315:122
 la g. est l'industrie. .de la Prusse 315:122
 Guess: golden g. 315:122
 g. now who holds thee? 315:122
 g. where he may be 315:122
 Gussed: this I have g. 315:122
 Guessing: g. what was at the other 315:122
 side 315:122
 it's better only g. 315:122

Gust: at the strange g.'s hand 315:122
 be you g. tomorrow night 315:122
 body's g. 315:122
 dust: motion and a keen g. 315:122
 g. that crushes but a day 315:122
 made me a G. 315:122
 poor night-herald g. 315:122
 strikes his parting g. by the 315:122
 hand 315:122
 some second g. to entertain 315:122
 speed the going g. 315:122
 this g. of summer 315:122
 was rude to the Lord her G. 315:122
 whether g. or captive 315:122
 worthy hidden g. 315:122
 Gusts: g. are met 315:122
 G. star-scattered 315:122
 hosts and g. 315:122
 my g. should praise it 315:122
 unbidden g. 315:122
 Guide: awful g. 315:122
 canst thou g. Arcurus? 315:122
 except some men should g. me 315:122
 Fashion. of fools 315:122
 guard us, g. us 315:122
 my lonely way 315:122
 g. philosopher, and friend 315:122
 have God to be his g. 315:122
 light to g. 315:122
 my g. and. . . familiar friend 315:122
 my partner and my g. 315:122
 our g. unto death 315:122
 probability is the. of life 315:122
 Providence their g. 315:122
 skilful g. into poetic ground 315:122
 to g. his steps 315:122
 where thou art g. 315:122
 whimsey. . . is the female g. 315:122
 women g. the plot 315:122
 Guide-posts: great men are the g. 315:122
 Guides: blind g. 315:122
 he g. me and the bird 315:122
 Guiding: g.-star of a whole. . 315:122
 nation 315:122
 g. the fiery-wheeled throne 315:122
 Guildford: an hour out of G. town 315:122
 Guildford Hill: under G. 315:122
 Guile: he it was, whose g. 315:122
 hiding his harmful g. 315:122
 in their mouth. . . no g. 315:122
 Israelite. . . in whom is no g. 315:122
 packed with g. 315:122
 Guileless held. . his way 315:122
 Guilt: blood with g. is bought and 315:122
 sold 315:122
 each thing of sin and g. 315:122
 free from g. or pain 315:122
 g. of dissimulation 315:122
 G. was my grim Chamberlain 315:122
 her g. to cover 315:122
 if g.'s in that heart 315:122
 image of war, without its g. 315:122
 my stronger g. 315:122
 other pens dwell on g. 315:122
 so full of. . jealousy is g. 315:122
 wash her g. away 315:122
 what the world calls g. 315:122
 Guiltier than him they try 315:122
 Guiltless: all g., meet reproach 315:122
 g. death I die 315:122
 g. of his country's blood 315:122
 Guilts: close pent-up g. 315:122
 Guilty: better that ten g. escape 315:122
 crimes of this g. land 315:122
 g. creatures. . . at a play 315:122
 g. of dust and sin 315:122
 g. of such a ballad 315:122
 g. splendour 315:122
 haunts the g. mind 315:122
 let no g. man escape 315:122
 make g. of our disasters the sun 315:122
 make mad the g. 315:122
 started like a g. thing 315:122
 strength of g. kings 315:122
 tremble like a g. thing 315:122
 Guinea: but the g.'s stamp 315:122
 default of a g. 315:122
 foree of the g. 315:122
 jingling of the g. 315:122
 sixpences. . . to one g. 315:122

Guinea (cont.) 315:122
 somewhat like a g. 315:122
 within the compass of a g. 315:122
 worth a g. a box 315:122
 Guinea-pig: if you lift a g. up 315:122
 Guinea-pig: one of the g. cheered 315:122
 Guinea: crowns and pounds and 315:122
 g. 315:122
 ride yellow g. for me 315:122
 Guinness, Alsopp, Bass 315:122
 Guitar: sang to a small g. 315:122
 Troubadour touch'd his g. 315:122
 Gules: now is he total g. 315:122
 warm g. on Madeline's fair breast 315:122
 Gulf: great g. fixed 315:122
 g. profound 315:122
 into the g. of death 315:122
 Gulfs: g. of liquid fire 315:122
 g. will wash us down 315:122
 in Persian g. were bred 315:122
 whelm'd in deeper g. than he 315:122
 Gull: g.'s way 315:122
 notorious geck and g. 315:122
 Gulls: g. in an airy morrice 315:122
 nightly g. him 315:122
 Gulp: drains his at one g. 315:122
 Gum: med'cinable g. 315:122
 Gums: my nipple from his bone- 315:122
 less g. 315:122
 odorous g. and balm 315:122
 Gun: all the birds without a g. 315:122
 beggarly son of a g. 315:122
 by each g. the lighted brand 315:122
 cawing at the g.'s report 315:122
 don't know a g. from a bat 315:122
 escape from rope and g. 315:122
 nor ever lost an English g. 315:122
 pointing a g. at the horry 315:122
 summons of the rock g.'s roar 315:122
 text of pike and g. 315:122
 Gunga Din: better man than I am. 315:122
 G. 315:122
 Gun-horses: grey g. in the lando 315:122
 Gunner: sink me the ship, Master 315:122
 G. 315:122
 Gunners: with seventy g. behind me 315:122
 Gunpowder: g. and sealing-wax 315:122
 G. Printing 315:122
 G. Treason and Plot 315:122
 sympathetic g. 315:122
 till the g. ran out 315:122
 Gun-room: Ould Grouse in the g. 315:122
 Guns: but for these vile g. 315:122
 don't get away from the G. 315:122
 g. will make us powerful: butter 315:122
 . . . make us fat 315:122
 loaded g. with boys 315:122
 of g., and drums, and wounds 315:122
 rutted. . . by the passing g. 315:122
 those all-shattering g. 315:122
 though winds blew great g. 315:122
 when the g. begin to shoot 315:122
 Gurgite: in g. vasto 315:122
 Gurple he gave 315:122
 Gurly grew the sea 315:122
 Gurney: Peter G., Peter Davey 315:122
 Gushed: love g. from my heart 315:122
 Gusto: secret element of g. 315:122
 Gusts: when g. shake the door 315:122
 Gut: Devil in his g. 315:122
 Gut: jenseits von G. und Bisse 315:122
 Guts: g. of the last priest 315:122
 his g. in his head 315:122
 sheep's g. . . hale souls 315:122
 Gutta cavat lapidem 315:122
 Gutter: we are all in the g. 315:122
 Guy: all County G. 315:122
 G. de Vere, hast thou no tear? 315:122
 Guzzling Jimmy 315:122
 Gymkhanas: won g. in a doubtful 315:122
 way 315:122
 Gyre and gimble 315:122
 Gyves: with g. upon his wrist 315:122

H

Ha: h.-h.-h., you and me 315:122
 'h! h! h!' quoth he 315:122
 'H! H!' said the duck 315:122

INDEX

11a (cont)

h. h., thou wooing o't	105 13
h. h. l. to you	221 2
south among the trumpets, H. h.	49 47
Habac'cuk easily capable de tout	557 14
Haberdasher to Mr Spurgeon	112 18
Habituel de savoir cacher son h	407 12
Habit appareil d in more precious h.	469 6
cov'ly thy h. as thy purse	439 5
h. rule the unaffection herd	339 2
h. th hum the test of truth	104 23
honour in the meaneat h.	470 9
how we doth breed a h.	455 1
in the h. of blessing me	540 10
long h. of loving	87 10
resp a h.	406 6
Habitabile look round the h. world	194 23
Habitation beside them the fowls their h.	398 8
God in his holy h.	398 8
* h. of dragons	53 43
I have caught the h. of thy house	393 10
local h. and a name	467 24
my h. among the tents of Kedar	390 24
Habitations living peaceably in their h.	57 16
Habits begot h. of peace and patience	530 18
cows hoods and h. of h devil	346 16
amail h., well pursued	436 6
their h. from the fear	40 20
Habitual your more h. away	576 21
black do not h. me	534 10
some body to fiew and h.	110 21
to h. thy sword	430 20
Hacked heven with constant service	597 7
Hackney are to H Marches	36 21
some starved h. sonneteer	354 3
Hackney-coach once in a h.	175 31
Had h., having, and in quest to have	488 13
I have h. my hour	104 21
more he h.	99 3
that we spent wee h.	10 1
thus have I h. thee	457 2
what we spent wee h.	11 1
Haddock I hunt for h. eyes	131 2
Haddought to be h.	438 13
Had it is the h.	477 1
Haggard all h. hawks will stoop if I do prove her h.	105 1
with h. eyes & view	471 3
Haggar'd tide no more	512 1
Hags black and midnight h. rays and h.	460 1
Hail congenial horrors h.	150 2
Hail the snow and vapours	546 2
flood of the falling h.	400 2
h., Hail triumphant	193 8
h. Co umbral	255 1
h. Divinity Melancholy	341 1
h. le low, we) met	321 1
h. glorious edifice	504 1
h. happy Britain	586 1
h. happy light	346 1
h. heroes h. infernal world	364 4
h. master, and kissed him	60 4
h. half t'other h.	215 1
h. to the Chief	416 2
h. to there, to the Spirit	405 1
h. to the Headlong	376 1
h. to the kings of the sea	301 1
h. wedded love	331 1
h. ye heroes	331 1
h. ye invaders s'le heroes h.	305 1
h. ye small sweet courtesans	514 1
po sharp and sided h.	532 1
women God send us h.	04 1
waters fall over h.	531 1
young generations in h.	123 1
How do h. them o'er the wave	119 1
How do you Tomes of Jack	119 1
What great great h. put	212 1
How he back a has given him	78 1
Twenty three p'son h.	579 1
leg a h. of lam	139 1
Doverness ever turning h.	139 1
bids me land try h.	42 1

Hair (cont)

bind up this h.	402 23
blind with thine h.	405 22
bone and a hank of h.	301 12
bracelet of bright h.	186 9
braided her yellow h.	32 3
brighr h. uplifted	496 6
brushes of comets' h.	303 20
Caesars assume his burning h.	357 7
cover you with my h.	350 5
divide a h.	810 5
drew me backward by the h.	110 16
each particular h.	412 9
Esther painted her h.	21 2
excellent head of h.	482 7
fair, h. and fairer eyes	306 15
from his horrid h. pestilence	346 6
h. and harpstring of gold	525 5
h. as free	250 7
h. of my flesh stood up	408 1
h. charmingly curled	203 17
her dusky h.	530 40
her h. in one long yellow string	95 5
her h. that lay along her back	410 8
her h. was long	266 30
her voice and her h.	333 10
his flashing eyes, his floating h.	151 33(=152)
his h. did bristle	417 14
his h. is of a good colour	425 13
his h. is like a crown	140 1
his long encased h.	323 4
horrid image unfix my h.	456 24
I must guard my h.	120 25
into her long black h.	366 2
it raised my h.	150 3
love in his next commodity of h.	453 22
known to thee by flying h.	411 10
long dishevell d. h.	483 26
long h. a glory to her	408 1
make your h. curl	243 6
my tell of h. rouse and stir	401 3
my h. is grey	114 35
my h. is sleek	8 10
never brush their h.	40 22
never pun up my h. with prose	156 3
no pollyguy aint gwine ter make	238 17
h. come back	304 19
one h. of a woman	209 12
one her dark h.	525 2
one lock o' his gowden h.	31 11
one slight h.	175 35
one strangling golden h.	411 12
only a woman a h.	320 37
only talks about her h.	345 12
pun up your h. with all your	156 2
letters	155 1
pleasant mazes of her h	155 1
ruddy smile and flaming h.	74 21
serve one to burn up one's h.	405 27
she has brown h.	405 27
smooths her h. with automatic	107 31
hand	411 11
snatched by the h.	320 2
snow brown h.	455 2
strung with his h.	322 10
sub-coloured h.	310 1
sungled in her h.	458 2
that subtle wreath of h.	341 2
thy amber-drooping h.	301 2
thy fair h. my heart enchanted	52 2
thy h. is as a flock of goats	244 11
thy h. soft lifted	350 10
thy hyacinth h.	445 2
to smitten down torn h.	507 1
upon h. of gray h.	367 2
wine leaves in his h.	71 2
wherefore should I know my h?	201 2
whose h. was so brown	525 1
who touches a h. of yon head	404 2
with a single h.	163 2
with his h. on end	342 2
with such h.	125 2
with the tangle of Deceat's h.	535 2
your h. has become very white	470 2
your well brewed a h.	245 1
ills o' bread h. scars	491 1
harlequin white and h. as an egg	45 2
Haars as many wens as I have h.	45 2
hairs of my grey h. in his	45 2

Hairs (cont)

soul sluttish h.	477 7
had all his h. been lives	477 15
h. as gay as are Apollo 2 locks	300 22
his head and his h. were white	70 27
if h. be wura	488 15
observe the forms of h., or straw	385 27
our h. be crown d	424 10
thous out of up right	183 15
very h. of your head numbered	58 53
Half a breadth crescent of a h.	94 8
lary Esau my brother is a h.	
man	44 50
marvellous h. about the face	407 13
thicknes and h. Aldrich	140 22
Hatsnabe le moi est h.	374 6
Halcyon paddles in a h. sea	400 14
Saint Martin a summer, h. days	445 18
Halidan Earl h. a daughter	183 15
Hall there a h. should h. souls	468 10
one h. of h. Father Wilham	507 31
Half another h. stand by	443 8
but h. demed h. as good as	
justified	111 16
dearer h.	343 3
entertain with h. their forces	443 8
h. a drop	330 7
h. a league, h. a league	525 13
h. as old as Time	100 3
h. as sober as a judge	301 27
h. a time	70 10
h. a trade and h. an art	267 7
h. is greater than the whole	248 2
h. Minthdates and h. Trisotum	324 35
h. of her should rise herself	236 17
h. of human fate	17 3
h. of one order, h. another	110 34
h. of such a friendship	833 9
h. our days in the shadow	85 43
h. seas over	518 1
h. a tale and h. free	114 0
h. some sturdy strumpet	236 17
h. that got my keys	225 0
h. to forget the wandering	208 4
h. to remember days	208 4
h. was not told me	47 43
how they will spend h. of it	23 0
left h. told the story	241 10
forgot h. of your life	508 10
lost him h. the kind	102 30
lost h. h. never to do me harm	472 31
one h. of the nation is mad	506 4
one h. of the world thinks the	
utter daft	426 17
one h. of the world cannot under-	
stand	22 8
one h. so precious	207 22
only h. way up	10 10
overcome but h. his foe	245 8
a payment of h. twenty shillings	100 5
pure with the other h.	476 4
sweet it for h. a year	130 12
your servants a cut in h.	225 0
youth shows but h.	15 15
Half a crown h. in the bill	08 20
left h. to a Scotchman	270 22
Half a dozen of the other	23 15
Half and half no h. affair	418 11
Half an hour always did it for h. a	
day	131 2
be at Bakewell in h.	437 1
h. after his head was cut off	8 3
silence about the space of h.	71 0
Half believe attain to h.	18 12
Half believers light h.	20 10
Half brother of the world	510 22
Half built half born in the snow	114 20
Half-cure walls palace h.	307 26
Half a dem and half-child	435 15
half faced thus h. fellowship	445 11
Half I reach, half I neglect	100 14
Half gathered intrigues h.	59 16
Half gods when h. go	56 15
Half held by the right	184 15
Half knowledge remaining con-	
cent with h.	245 15
Half light night and light and the h.	
Half men and their dirty songs	84 17

INDEX

Half-moon: a huge h. 439:44
 Half-owre: h., h. to Aberdour 321:2
 Halfpence: change for a sovereign in h. 177:21
 Halfpenny: for a copper h. 131:24
 if you haven't got a h. 5:23
 Half-pennyworth: one h. of bread 439:39
 Half-regained: h. Eurydice yet but h. 342:9
 496:3
 Half-sister to Delay 535:23
 Half-way: H. House to Rome 403:5
 its touches of beauty...h. 289:27
 Half-wild and wholly tame 302:8
 Half-workers: women must be h. 429:26
 Half-world: o'er the one h. 458:1
 Hall: Absolute across the h. 41:32
 Chapman and H. swore not Douglas in his h. 42:24
 equality in the servants' h. from H. or Terrace 311:16
 gentlest that ever ate in h. he slept in the h. 328:24
 hung in the castle h. 43:1
 in many an ancient h. 36:30
 sparrow... fly... into the h. 322:22
 vasty H. of Death 38:31(-39)
 17:15
 Hallelujah!.. kindly pass the milk 372:19
 Hallelujahs: from out the h. 87:37
 Hall-gardens: birds in the high H. 530:2
 Hallo: they shout, 'H.!' 408:17
 walk right up and say 'h.' 210:10
 Halloo: h. your name 482:22
 h., h., loo, loo! 453:17
 Hallooed out at one of Burdett's elections 119:32
 Hallow: bright names will h. song h. thus the Sabbath-day 113:37
 seems to h. us there 151:27
 set to h. all we find 376:10
 we cannot h. this ground 291:5
 Hallowed: h. be thy name 314:12
 place of justice...h. 58:4
 so h. and so gracious 26:31
 worms were h. 430:20
 472:16
 Hallows: all his h. 255:6
 Halls: Amphitrite's destined h. 495:1
 dwelt in marble h. 98:21
 h., the h. of dazzling light 178:12
 in h., in gay attire 417:16
 in tap'stry h. 340:17
 silent h. of death 98:3
 sweep through her marble h. 316:23
 those roofless h. 496:2
 through Tara's h. 356:20
 your dreary marble h. 121:12
 Halt: cheer for a h. 300:16
 h., and the blind 62:8
 h...between two opinions 48:2
 Moment's H. 206:21
 Halter: now fitted the h. 402:6
 Halters: racks, gibbets, h. 370:10
 Halts by me that footfall 544:31
 Halves: cutteth griefs in h. 26:17
 h. of one august event 235:16
 Ham: it might be H. 303:9
 Shem, H., and Japheth storm at the death of H. 44:36
 when there's h. 412:24
 with h. and sherry 178:7
 wonders in the land of H. 84:5
 398:13
Hambre: la mejor salsa...el h. 134:9
 Hamelin Town's in Brunswick 94:32
 Hamilton: Marie H.'s to the kirk gane 31:17
 Hamlet: H. most of all 241:29
 H...the Prince...left out 420:22
 I'll call thee H., king 431:32
 I saw H...played 202:15
 king drinks to H. 437:36
 kneeling h. 532:11
 Lord H...all unbrac'd 432:35
 Lord H. is a prince 432:43
 lovely h. Grantchester 84:12
 rude forefathers of the h. 229:30
 Hamlets: h. brown 153:25
 in h., dances 417:16
 Hammer: beat out by every h. 85:17
 either anvil or h. 318:18
 either...the anvil or the h. 223:23
 h., h., h. along the 'ard 'igh road 403:12

Hammer (cont.)
 His h. of wind 545:13
 his little h. under the pillow 173:31
 my anvil and h. lies declined 8:13
 no sound of h. or of saw 163:40
 took an h. in her hand 46:46
 what the h. 75:24(-76)
 Hammer: *Amboss oder H. sein* 223:23
 Hammered: England's being h., h., h. into line 294:22
 h. out my basnet point 359:9
 Hammers: busy h. closing rivets up 444:6
 hear the h. ring 294:22
 Hammersmith: want to make H. hum 243:4
 Hammock: Drake he's in his h. 363:3
 Hammock-shroud: heavy-shotted h. 532:7
 Hampdens: ruined Mr. H.'s fort-tune 100:5
 some village-H. 230:5
 Hamper an' 'inder an' scold men 302:5
 Hampshire: captain of the H. grenadiers 216:28
 Hamstring: whose conceit lies in his h. 481:6
 Ha'nacker Hill: gone from H. 41:29
 Hand: as an old Parliamentary h. 222:39
 as arrows in the h. of the giant 399:35
 at h., quoth pick-purse 438:41
 at the h. of every man's brother 44:42
 beefy face an' grubby h. 299:14
 beneath whose awful H. 300:24
 bent head and beseeching h. 95:37
 bite the h. that fed them 102:36
 bless the h. that gave the blow 193:35
 books...hold readily in your h. 276:28
 bringing me up by h. 175:22
 but of my left h. 352:19
 by God's Almighty H. 121:27
 Caesar's h. and Plato's brain 199:2
 clasps the h. of brother 35:5
 crosses from his sov'reign h. 248:1
 curious engine, your white h. 563:11
 Dawn's Left H. 205:6
 did the H...of the Potter shake? 207:15
 dubious h. 279:6
 each...his bloody h. 450:6
 each waved his h. 150:6
 either h. may rightly clutch 295:5
 end of all things is at h. 70:4
 every bondman in his own h. 448:37
 for a man with heart, head, h. 535:43
 gie's a h. o' thine 104:16
 glove upon that h. 477:14
 God brought them written in his h. 200:46
 God of Bethel, by whose h. 183:20
 go h. in h. to death 411:19
 h. folks over to God's mercy 196:14
 h. in h. even with the vow 432:14
 h. in h. on the edge of the sand 312:3
 h. in h...through Eden 349:31
 h. in h. we'll go 106:20
 handle toward my h. 457:20
 H. like this h. 96:25
 h. of Douglas is his own 418:26
 h. of little employment 437:10
 h. that fired the shot 31:3
 h. that kings have lipp'd 424:13
 H. that made us 2:28
 h. that made you fair 462:12
 h. that rocks the cradle 557:19
 h. that rounded Peter's dome 199:23
 h. that waited for the heart 196:24
 h., the head, and the heart 413:16
 h. to bless 143:15
 h. to execute 145:26, 217:11, 282:20
 h. you cannot see 547:21
 head, heart, and h. 295:8
 heaving up my either h. 247:15
 her cheek upon her h. 477:14
 here's my h. 480:1
 her h. on her bosom 473:6
 her rash h. in evil hour 349:15
 his Captain's h. on his shoulder 363:4
 his h. dropt he 148:20
 his h. is stretched out still 53:7
 his h. on the cockatrice' den 53:19
 his h. upon many a heart 316:16

Hand (cont.)
 his h. will be against every man 44:49
 his hat in his h. 277:10
 his icy h. on kings 501:5
 his mind and h. went together 241:16
 his red right h. 345:20
 hold a fire in his h. 474:20
 hold your h. but as long 93:9
 hop a little from her h. 477:28
 I fear thy skinny h. 149:19
 if lawyer's h. is fee'd 214:19
 if that he...hadde the hyer h. 137:13
 if you want to win her h. 79:16
 I kiss'd her slender h. 536:3
 imposition of a mightier h. 325:4
 in a big round h. 221:16
 in a bold determined h. 122:3
 in every honest h. a whip 473:2
 in his h. are all the corners of the earth 397:26
 in the great h. of God 458:26
 in the h. of God 56:23
 in the h. of the Lord...a cup 396:31
 in your mediaeval h. 220:28
 I see Thy H., O God 299:3
 I take her h. 266:12
 it hurts my h. 472:25
 it will go into his h. 48:33
 join in h. brave Americans 180:15
 kindlier h. 533:20
 kingdom of heaven is at h. 57:27
 kissed the fingers of this h. 88:22
 lays his h. upon a woman 548:5
 lay their h. upon the ark 162:45
 lend thy guiding h. 350:20
 lifted h. in awe 586:27
 little cloud...like a man's h. 48:5
 man's h. is not able to taste 467:23
 moist eye, a dry h. 441:19
 my arm a ladye's lilie h. 31:6
 my beloved put in his h. 52:10
 my h. before my eyes 41:18
 my h. sought hers 92:44
 my knee, my hat and h. 86:2
 my playfellow, your h. 425:4
 my right h. forget her cunning 400:5
 my times be in Thy h. 95:26
 my wild heart to thy loving h. 468:27
 nature's own...cunning h. 482:20
 nothing in my h. I bring 548:12
 one lovely h. she stretched 122:27
 one whose h...threw a pearl away 474:2
 on this side my h. 475:19
 open thy white h. 485:5
 O! that her h. 480:39
 other h. held a weapon 485:3
 our times are in His h. 95:13
 potent quack...whose murder-ous h. 165:20
 put its h. in its breeches pocket 239:25
 refuse to set his h. to a rope 189:1
 resting on one white h. 309:4
 righteous put their h. unto wickedness 399:33
 salute thee with my h. 474:34
 sandwich in her h. 178:24
 shade of His h. 544:31
 sheep of his h. 397:28
 she laid her snow-white h. 584:11
 smoothes her hair with auto-matic h. 197:32
 spirit-small h. 90:7
 spoils that his own h. spread 523:16
 stand on either h. 323:19
 stout heart and open h. 418:9
 stout of h. 417:9
 strack the top-mast wi' his h. 30:19
 stretch forth thy mighty h. 264:11
 subject made to your h. 92:46
 sweeten this little h. 460:27
 sweet lips, soft h. 289:1
 sweet Roman h. 484:6
 take the Cash in h. 205:25
 there also shall thy h. lead me 400:9
 there's a h., my trusty fiere 104:16
 this blood clean from my h. 458:15
 this h. hath offended 165:24
 this living h. 287:3
 this my h. will rather 458:15
 through her wasted h. 417:35

INDEX

Hand (cont.)	
thrust my h. into his side	64 9
thy bloody and invincible h.	459 8
thy defence upon thy right h.	399 28
thy h. out of plackets	453 20
thy h. in h. all hold me	400 9
thy sheep in thy h.	17 10
thy voice and h. shake still	411 10
too strange a h.	448 14
tooth for tooth h. for h.	45 54
touch of a vanish d. h.	528 3
turn of eye wave of h.	90 24
under whose cautious h.	568 7
waiting for h.	512 8
walking close at h.	130 12
was thy lady at h.	216
well h. in h.	425 22
what dread h.?	75 24(-76)
what h. and brain pained?	92 37
what immortal h. or eye	75 24
whatsoever thy h. findeth to do	51 21
what the h. dare seize	75 24
when I stretched out my h.	512 31
when people walk in h.	154 34
white h. of a lady fever thee	425 8
White I. of Moses	112 13
whose h. is ever at his lips	287 21
with h. and h. I seek	257 5
with his skinny h.	148 20
wit hold not thine h.	51 30
world and they h. and glove	162 18
written unto you with mine own h.	67 40
your h. into the h. of God	239 4
your staff in your h.	45 47
you shall wander h. in h.	305 25
Handelspan a little stronger	135 13
Handed they went	347 35
Handed Hiononius compas d to II	307 25
of for	307 25
Handfast heart h. on heart	521 15
Handful fear in a h. of dust	197 28
for a h. of silver	93 2
h. of grey ashes	157 17
h. of meal in a barrel	49 1
Handfast art is not a h.	543 9
Handkercher knut my h. about	
your brows	447 35
Handkerchief h. of the Lord	502 12
he had too little h.	34 24
hold ng his pocket h.	130 20
snut e and snut and h.	84 5
that h. an Egyptian to my	
mother	472 15
Handkerchiefs moral pocket h.	178 43
Hand e could h. men a but	300 17
h. not	68 20
h. toward my hand	457 30
lands and h.	309 2
lure that can h. them	120 2
I polished up that h.	211 1
one old jug without a h.	311 14
Hand led never in that sort had h.	
been	160 1
Hand e everything hath twoh.	100 1
Handmaid h. to religion	24 24
nature h. art	37 1
our h. unbound ng	37 1
riches are a good h.	23 1
thou h. perfect in God as a ght	410 1
with h. lamns attend ng	343 2
Hand-maiden how estate of h. h.	61 1
Hand-maiden her tyre h.	410 1
Hand's accept refreshment at any	
h.	210 2
hand h. and I send ng feet	17
at my h. this garden	522 1
bear thee in slay h.	307 1
believe you h. have touch d it	281 2
between the h.	412 2
by I caught h.	381 3
cannot and my h. of him	441 2
of the world is great h.	213 1
of a universal h.	
some br h.	340
summand ad h. to work	22
tenor, change h.	110
the h. leaves me h.	225 1
the h. the new system	311 2
the h. the h. come from us?	543
the h. the h. the h.	241
the h. the h. the h.	115 1

Hands (cont.)	
fall into the h. of God	540 1
fall into the h. of the living God	60 12
fall into the h. of the Lord	56 31
fasten their h. upon their hearts	203 34
from the hard h. of peasants	451 20
h., and handle not	309 4
h. are the h. of Lsai	45 1
h. not hearts	472 74
h., that the rod of empire	230 4
hearts of old eave h.	472 14
he hath shook h. with time	200 47
her h. is quicker	532 44
his h. are as gold rings	53 14
his h. prepared the dry land	197 40
his two happy h.	500 13
horny h. of soil	320 5
house not made with h.	97 24
if h. were only joined	120 8
I have these by the h.	81 14
In judicious h.	121 6
in thus lady a lips and h.	410 32
into my h. themselves do reach	332 17
into other a h. these relics	185 5
into the h. of their deliverer	350 30
into the h. of the spem	46 45
into thy h. I commend my	
spirit	62 51, 393 37
I warmed both h.	308 25
I aid our groping h. away	84 6
laid violent h. upon themselves	391 40
large and sinewy h.	118 11
laying on h.	391 15
lay their just h. on that	330 20
lifted feet h. still	30 3
lifting up of my h.	400 13
lit on thy h. to sit	207 3
little folding of the h.	400 40
made these h. I blessed	450 21
man's fortune is in his own h.	25 14
my h. from picking and stealing	391 8
nearer than h. and fere	520 38
never took his h. away	176 31
no hurry in her h.	400 23
not into the h. of men	56 31
not into the h. of Spain	340 1
not without men a h.	107 1
on the little h. little gold head	339 10
our h. have met will never	
meet again	253 30
pale h.	254 14 15
prosper thou the work of out h.	397 17
right h. of fellowship	67 40
shake h. for ever	180 20
shake h. with a king	234 14
should you need not heart nor h.	516 1
so by the labor of my h.	546 30
something from our h.	573 27
soon erring their h.	530 30
so to entergraft our h.	184 30
strengthen ye the weak h.	54 2
'strength without h.	522 5
stretching of the h.	372 10
tall fellow of thy h.	485 37
their fatal h.	346 2
their are blue	311 21
then take h.	470 28
these h. are not more like	433 11
these langman's h.	458 7
they pierced my h.	393 6
those flower-steth h.	424 7
thou shalt stretch forth thy h.	64 18
thy h. their little force argen	160 43
thy soul full in her h.	413 31
turning in his g. owing h.	334 16
union of h. and heart	312 15
wash your h. and pray	206 13-207
were these h. for a mute farewell	257 10
weak h. though may't beart	491 17
wl these h. ne er be clean?	460 25
with crooked h.	519 10
with lead h. wanes	346 14
with love own h.	475 11
with my own fa. h.	510 41
with one of his h. wrong?	48 35
with your h. and your feet	321 25
your h. begin to harden	295 23
your body deicate white h.	319 2
your little h. were made to take	40 10
your little h. were never made	351 13
your h. these are my friends	

Handsome everything h. about		
him	469	11
h. man, but a gay deceiver	154	12
h., well-shaped man	21	13
she is a h. wee thing	107	16
very few years to be young and		
h.	510	34
very h. corpse	232	37
what a world o' faults looks h.	466	6
Handy with the girls be h.	33	6
Jandy-dandy, which is the juss-		
h.	454	10
Handy work firmament sheweth		
h. h.	392	31
prosper thou our h.	397	17
hang all h. together, or h.		
separately	211	18
clambering to h.		
cowslips wan that hang the		
head	342	31(-343)
go, h. yourselfs all		454 9
h. a man first and try him after-		
wards	354	4
h. and brush thy bosoms	97	9
h. a pearl in every cowslip	460	15
him anywhere	550	30
h. him erect a statue to him	505	14
h. it by the shore	363	2
h. the man over again	34	6
h. them on the horns o' the		
moon	429	5
h. them up in silent icicles	151	15
h. three like fruit	430	5
h. thyself in thine own her-		
apparent garbs	419	3
up philosophy	478	25
h. your husband and be dutiful	214	21
her father's h. sorrow	250	12
scicles h. by the wall	456	1
I'll h. my power	10	17
in their h. to h. one another	203	17
neither go nor h.	72	20
not h. myself to-day	140	9
or none or few do h.	457	16
read Richardson for th' story		
h. yourself	272	15
acuates h. upon thy tongue	546	18
some fool h. on him	430	31(-431)
some howlow thought h. like an		
interdict	570	8
to h. quote out of fashion	431	18
wretches h. that jury-men may		
dine	358	15
hang'd farmer that h. himself	485	17
Harrison h. drawn and quartered	177	14
if I were h.	209	17
knows he is to be h.	61	27
h. slatone h. about his neck	454	26
my poor fool is h.	214	5
not h. for stealing horses	400	5
our harps we h. them up	535	9
hangeth Jle h. on a stalk	194	10
hangings bare h.	474	14
good h. prevents a bad marriage	101	15
h. and marriage go by destiny	464	5
h. and wiving goes by destiny	90	16
h. is too good for him	155	10
h. low to me	79	15
h. of his cat on Monday	364	20
h. out the clothes	441	1
h. them in the slippery clouds	205	26
they re h. Danny Deever	453	7
they re h. men and women now	260	14
hangman h. a hands	260	14
if I were a h.	260	14
look for the h.	260	14
naked to the h. noose	260	14
hangs blossom that h. on the		
tough	480	16
h. my heart's uncertain balance	231	34
h. my helpless soul on thee	401	6
h. on princes' favours	454	14
h. upon the neck of n-ght	477	9
h. between	311	21
now h. as mute	315	29
thereby h. a tale	417	14
thereby h. a tale	417	14
thereby h. down below	310	7
hang loose and h. of our	211	20
hangman expels h.	44	31
hangman expels h.	44	31

INDEX

Hans: in H.' old Mill	171:10	Happy (cont.)		Happy Isles: touch the H.	541:3
Hansom: in your h. leave the High	404:21	h. and glorious	250:14	Happy-noted voice	285:34
Hansom-cabs: for wheels of h.	131:24	h. as a lover	575:10	Harassed: too h.	17:5
Haply I may remember	410:1	h. as birds in the spring	76:4	Harbinger: amber scent. .her h.	350:31
Happen: what then did h...?	72:28	h. as kings	515:22	Aurora's h.	467:10
Happened: could but have h. once	97:29	h. as we once	164:8	day's h.	343:8
what all the wise men promised		h., h., h. pair	190:34	evening star, love's h.	349:26
has not h.	335:14	h...he...that rewardeth thee	400:6	Spring-time's H.	38:8
Happeneth: one event h. to them		h. he with such a mother	539:8	Harbour: h. cleared	148:21
all	51:2	h., high, majestic	494:15	in life did h. give	280:11
Happens: what h., let us bear	193:17	h. human face	266:3	ship is floating in the h.	493:12
what we least expect. .h.	182:8	h. in the arms of a chambermaid	274:10	though the h. bar be moaning	294:1
Happier: feel that I am h. than I		h. in this. .not yet so old	464:19	where doth thine h. hold?	35:12
know	348:33	h. is England!	288:23	Hard: bold and h. adventures	205:3
h. for his presence	513:35	h. issue	389:18	dismiss'd with h. words	375:16
h. without their toes	312:10	h. land we know	143:1	does it not seem h. to you?	515:14
Paradise within thee, h. far	349:29	h. man be his dole	439:5, 466:7	for earth too h.	89:10
remembering h. things	534:21	h. men that have the power to		'H'. 'As nails'	177:38
seek no h. state	347:27	die	540:23	h. as...the nether millstone	49:31
we had been h. both	412:12	h. noise to hear	262:21	h. as the palm of ploughman	480:39
Happiest: benight our h. day	184:28	h...that his father was before		h. at death's door	398:12
best and h. moments	499:12	him	520:26	h. Englishmen	293:15
h. if ye seek no happier	347:27	h. the man, and h. he alone	194:20	h. grey weather	293:15
h. when I am idle	560:21	h. the man whose wish and care	386:26	h., the selfish, and the proud	104:34
h. women, like the h. nations	196:26	h. the man, who, void of cares	378:17	h. to catch and conquer	336:8
to-morrow 'ill be the h. time	536:26	h. those early days	552:3	h...to kick against the pricks	64:42
Happily: the good end h.	569:25	H. though Married	235:12	h. was their lodging	213:20
Happiness: all the h. mankind can		h. who have called thee so	507:18	h., when love and duty clash	538:10
gain	192:36	h. who in his verse	193:19	in h. words again	200:40
by no greatest h. principle	126:8	help to make earth h.	128:1	in our viciousness grow h.	425:2
consume h. without producing	489:12	how h. is he born and taught	583:9	it seem'd so h. at first	536:27
domestic h.	163:6	how h...with either	215:4	it seems as h. to stay	536:27
envy no man's h.	427:27	how h. you make those	487:7	it was too h. for me	396:27
for the h. 'twill bring	121:23	human race...most h.	217:8	long is the way and h.	345:27
gain a h. in eyeing	266:16	I die h.	211:2, 309:18	made up of h. words like a	
greatest h. for the greatest num-		if I am destined to be h. with		charm	370:18
bers	266:11	you	290:30	never think I have hit h.	272:24
greatest h. of the greatest number	42:21	if the prisoner is h.	490:25	nothing's so h., but search	246:19
great spectacle of human h.	505:19	I had been h.	472:3	of such h. matter	493:3
h. is no laughing matter	565:26	I h. am	76:12	stockish, h. and full of rage	465:20
h. makes them good	309:17	I should be h...but I have a		thou art an h. man	60:31
h. of the human race	101:15	partner	174:34	though h. be the task	131:31
h. of the next world	87:7	I've had a h. life	240:14	though 'tis h. for you	3:18
H.! our being's end	384:2	let us all be h.	560:23	very h...to be a Christian	91:15
h. through another man's eyes	428:27	lucid intervals and h. pauses	27:46	words as h. as cannon-balls	200:40
h. too swiftly flies	230:30	made h. by compulsion	152:15	you are too h. for me	227:20
home-born h.	163:26	make me at all h. without you	290:31	Harden: h. not your hearts	397:29
In solitude what h.?	348:34	make men h., and to keep them		your hands begin to h.	296:33
it is a flaw in h.	285:11	so	386:33	Hardened: h. into the bone of	
lifetime of h.	490:12	makes a Scotchman h.	276:10	manhood	100:24
love match. .only thing for h.	195:18	make two lovers h.	381:8	he h. Pharaoh's heart	45:42
makes the h. she does not find	279:15	marriages. .as h...made by the		Hardens: it h. a' within	105:19
more divided. .domestic h.	290:12	Lord Chancellor	273:1	Hardest time of all	187:3
my great task of h.	516:16	methinks it were a h. life	446:1	Hardihood, endurance, and courage	416:7
no h. within this circle of flesh	86:20	more h., if less wise	117:47	Hardiness: friendliness, h., love	328:2
of no moment to the h. of an in-		never-h. for the present	273:4	Hardly: h. ever	221:11
dividual	272:8	no chance to be very h.	215:36	mounts, and that h.	16:13
our pastime and our h.	578:20	no one...perfectly h. till all are		Hardness: h. of heart, and con-	
poverty is a great enemy to...h.	275:5	h.	508:30	tempt	388:49
pursuit of h.	11:11, 268:19	not a h. one	221:34	without h...sage	16:9
result h.	174:24	now to be most h.	470:31	Hardware-men: mercers, h.,	
thought of tender h. betray	575:11	O h. band of pilgrims	362:7	pastrycooks	307:2
to fill the hour—that is h.	200:12	one of those h. souls	495:10	Hardy: great and h. genius	226:27
too happy in thine h.	287:23	Queen Elizabeth of most h.		h. and high the slimy mallow	165:17
to recall a time of h.	168:22	memory	43:24	h. Captain of the <i>Pinafore</i>	221:11
travelling is the ruin of all h.	103:36	so h. in <i>three wives</i>	308:8	H...a sort of village atheist	142:19
virtue alone is h.	384:13	take my counsel, h. man	218:26	h. as the Nemean lion	432:3
wherein lies h.?	284:25	than that none should be h.	273:9	H. went down to botanize	142:19
where in the end we find our h.	579:30	that h. garden-state	332:21	kiss me, H.	362:26
withdraws into its h.	332:18	that thou art h., owe to God	348:11	Hare: as thou woldest finde an h.	138:5
Happy: accounted yourselves h.	167:13	there is a h. land	586:22	first catch your h.	223:4
ah! h. years!	113:14	they h. are	558:7	hard...to shoot the h.	250:6
all h. families resemble each		things that do attain the h. life	518:1	h. limp'd trembling	285:12
other	548:7	think myself h., king Agrippa	65:21	h. sits snug	250:6
always h., reign whoever may	162:21	this h. breed of men	474:22	h.'s own child, the little h.	250:9
angry and poor and h.	142:2	those that were good shall be h.	303:20	H.! the H.!	250:8
ask yourself whether you are h.	338:20	to be good is to be h.	412:6	I like the hunting of the h.	77:33
be h. as ever at home	82:11	to have been h.	78:4	it look'd like h.	33:20
be h. while y'er leevin	51:20	too h., h. tree	289:7	outcry of the hunted h.	73:20
between a splendid and a h. land	225:6	too h. in thine happiness	287:23	see that the h. does not couch	419:29
business of a wise man to be h.	273:20	virtuous, and you will be h.	211:7	take your h. when it is cased	223:4
but a little h. if I could say	468:14	wanted only one thing to make		than to start a h.	438:37
call no man h. till he dies	506:12	me h.	240:13	thy own h., or a wig?	306:30
deep-meadow'd, h.	531:37	was the carver h.?	413:10	triumph o'er the timid h.	546:20
despaired—been h.	97:28	what makes a nation h.	350:14	Harebell: azur'd h.	429:37
duty of being h.	507:18	what's the odds, so long as		Harebells: among the heath and h.	83:15
earthlier h. is the rose	466:17	you're h.?	335:8	Hare-brained chatter	181:13
farewell h. fields	344:22	which of us is h.?	542:40	Hares: little hunted h.	249:5
flatterer of h. minds	154:39	who is the h. Warrior?	575:5	merry brown h.	293:20
good dog Tray is h. now	249:22	who so h., O who?	311:18	Hark: H.! a thrilling voice	132:5
goodness. .make men h.	309:17	won't be h. till he gets it	6:27	H., H.! Bow, wow	479:28

INDEX

Hark (cont)		Harp (cont)		Harvest-home song of II	4 11
II (I) my soul	202 23	h. the monarch minstrel swept	117 41	Harvests of Arretum	123 12
h. (I) the lark	420 25	high born Hoel's h.	220 21	harwich in a steamer from II	210 10
h. my soul!	161 9	hus h., the sole companion	37 25	Has been, one of the h	252 9
h. now I hear them	479 10	h. h., the slung behind him	359 27	Hasdrubal nominis II inter-	260 23
h. the glad sound!	133 19	I'll hang my h.	10 21	empto	42 12
h. the herald angels	505 12	Love took up the h. of Life	534 16	Haslemere, good beer at II	458 30
h. to the log drum callin'	206 17	no h. like my own	822 16	Hast thou h. it now	224 8
O h., O heart!	538 15	praise the Lord with h.	303 35	Hast, ohne H., aber ohne Rast	568 18
Harlot, every h. was a virgin once	74 22	sings to one clear h.	532 1	Haste always in h. never in a	345 38
h. a cry	28(-74)	unstrung viol or a h.	474 14	bid h. the evening star	474 29
Portitis Brutus' h.	449 17	Harped ye up to the Throne o' God	208 18	fiery red with h.	422 30
Harlotry like one of these h.	430 32	Harper Wind, that grand old h.	503 13	h. of a fool	399 35
players	62 17	Harping still h. on my daughter	433 3	h. to rise up early	408 20
Harlots devoured thy living	71 32	Harp-player as songs of the h.	521 30(-522)	h. still pays h.	341 25
with h.	482 6	Harks our h., we handed them up	400 5	h. thee Nymph	123 23
mother of h.	457 27	plucking at their h.	263 74	h. you sad notes	50 30
farm beef does h. to my wit	255 4	touch their h. of gold	421 10	h. that maketh h. to be rich	486 23
content with my h.	550 2	Harp-toucher Mrs. Turner's	377 22	I h. me to my bed	399 7
do not h. nor question much	310 5	daughter, on the h.	525 5	I said in my h.	52 25
doth most h. to the mense puple	452 17	Harpspring hair and h. of gold	211 24	make h. to die	263 18
good provoke to h.	31 25	Harriet, chatter about II	243 5	make h. to shed Innocent blood	54 38
I fear we'll come to h.	312 7	II, III	240 25	merry d. in h.	116 44
no h. can come to his toes	518 32	Harria, both Mrs. II	176 33	men love in hot h.	113 30
no h. in looking	460 5	Mr II who was dreadful timid	176 31	mounting in hot h.	206 20, 21
none of woman born h. Mac-	166 25	words she spoke of Mrs. II	176 34	oh, make h. I	335 23
beth	473 23	Harrison see Major general II	377 14	raw II, half sister to Delay	155 32
no people do so much h.	80 8	hanged	377 14	repent in h.	430 13
not half the power to do me h.	495 22	Harrow II an Trinity College	432 17	this sweetly h.	167 14
thinks no creature h.	266 30	h. up thy soul	300 13	what h. I say'd to be gone	125 10
Harmful h. to the besinn	58 40	toad beat the h.	236 14	whether doth h. the nightingale	345 8
Harmless h. as doves	270 27	Harroing only a man h. clods	443 12	why such h.?	517 21
h. drudge	184 24	Harry banish not hum thy II's	440 18	with drapatchful looks in h.	172 9
h. fish	464 28	company	443 12	with like h.	45 47
* h. necessary cat	527 23	crowns promus d. to II	444 28	ye shall est it in h.	517 21
but own h. face	75 14	God for II	443 28	Hasten h. slowly	162 8
Harmonia, once were Cadmus	357 8	II the hung Bedford	208 30	h. to be drunk	457 8
and II	357 8	I am II's daughter	442 20	minutes h. to their end	159 16
Harmonies fiddle h. on sensual-	357 8	in that Jerusalem shall II die	444 9	still h. to a close	332 10
ity	357 8	little touch of II	444 9	Hasting full-as-his loaden home	81 9
Harmonies inventor of h.	406 13	not Amurath an Amurath but	442 31	Hasty man in his h. days	160 1
tumult of thy mighty h.	406 13	Old II, a singer in it	189 8	II, as a cent h. and wist	164 8
Harmonious dulcet and h. breath	351 9	such a King II	440 18	ball into the ground h.	270 9
sphere-born h. sisters	409 10	young II, with his beaver on	440 18	blind man looking for a black	79 8
such h. madness	401 32	II, cygnets down is h.	480 39	h.	468 31
Harmony air and h. of shape	404 1	good are so h. to the clever	572 23	brushes his h. a morning	487 4
all h. of instrument	352 11	h. evidence of a rugged line	193 11	chip h. had she on	15 8
best h. in a church	159 11	not h., and crabbed	340 24	h. of antique shape	277 10
distinct from h. divine	356 7	not h. nor grating	582 1	his h. in his hand	518 34
famous h. of leaves	181 25	out of tune and h.	434 14	in a shocking bad h.	231 25
from h., from heavenly h.	383 31	sweet renege grows h.	473 17	live by pulling off the h.	160 1
h. not understood	455 25	whose manners were futile and	572 25	my h. and way with woe, be here	80 2
her voice the h. of the world	333 35	words of Mercury are h.	456 2	my knee my h., and hand	460 20
hidden soul of h.	342 8	your berries h. and crude	342 10	ne'er pull your h. upon your	434 35
In their motions h. divine	345 16	Harshness no h. gives offender	382 32	brows	332 15
I h. h. in music	579 9	II art as pants the h.	527 1	no h. upon his head	345 35
made quiet by the power of h.	581 25	as the h. desureth the water-	304 16	Parace from whose h.	394 20
music wherever there it is h.	80 32	brook	450 9	pass the h. for your credit's sake	311 11
note most full of h.	104 12	forest to this h.	450 9	rumble h.	405 17
other h. of prose	407 14	here wast thou I say d. brave h.	54 3	with my h. saved in	103 13
ruins with David h.	366 4	I ke to a young h.	52 25	with my h. upon my head	277 10
sentimentally I am disposed to h.	405 18	was I turn d. into a h.	451 31	without pulling off his h.	271 6
such h. it is in immortal souls	404 6	Harum scarum Divo	370 3	your h. has got a hole in	124 7
there is a h. in autumn	403 15	Harumfrotus kind of a giddy h.	301 20	h. different	111 6
touches of sweet h.	343 17	Harvest according to the joy in h.	53 14	h., would grow mischievous	489 4
Harmon, beg of ten our own h.	424 3	all the II that I resp d	206 12	Hatches continually under h.	290 23
not for the h.	544 30	h. beneath the h. moon	476 17	Hatches I did with my little h.	56 23
Harmon between the join s of the	43 13	doth h. no harm	530 2	Hatcheth their pot	55 21
h.	124 40	grassy h. of the river fields	88 20	Hatching vain empires	345 25
de with h. on our back	863 3	grow together until the h.	59 87	Hatchment no trophy, sword nor	416 37
h. and not the horses	43 11	h. is past	37 16	Hatchments Arms and II. Re-	542 35
h. prices now	434 22	h. of a quiet eye	58 45	argum	402 7
form that grithen on his h. boast	434 22	h. truly is piteous	435 32	Hate calumny and h. and pun	446 31
h. that never knows h.	435 12	no h. but a thorn	253 1	cherish those hearts that h.	377 4
my h. peace be peace	391 24	seed this h.	44 41	delicious to h. you	517 40
through peace of h.	315 35	seed me my h.	279 15	dower d. with the h. of h.	304 10
to wait to busy h.	470 29	she laughs with a h.	207 6	I nigh began to h.	322 13
Harmonised and carrying tones	519 15	there of the last II	195 17	enough religion to make us h.	119 21
Harmonised good II	519 15	Fun h.	63 14	glance of supernatural h.	352 15
Harmonised the spirit strong h.	519 15	who already to h.	544 27	h. I ren-han as you h. the	803 17
Harmonised the spirit strong h.	519 15	Harvest fields Thy h. be dunged	544 27	devil	
Harmonised the spirit strong h.	519 15	with h. death		h. all that don't love me	

INDEX

Hate (cont.)

h. for arts 385:29
 h. him as I do hell-pains 469:34
 h. of those ye guard 303:26
 h. that which we often fear 423:31
 h. the traitor 168:4
 h. your neighbour 325:18
 haughty Juno's unrelenting h. 194:29
 I h. a fool 175:33
 I h. all Boets and Bainters 216:10
 I h. him for he is a Christian 465:17
 I h. the crowd 369:7
 I h. the French 226:29
 I have seen much to h. here 359:7
 immortal h. 344:14
 in love, or in h. 514:24
 let them also that h. him flee 396:4
 love and desire and h. 187:11
 love what I h. 95:20
 make brothers and sisters h.
 each other 269:33
 men h. one another so damnably 355:19
 murder, h., virtue, and sin 528:2
 must h. and death return? 495:27
 need not be to h. 113:46
 no h. lost between us 358:17
 nor love thy life, nor h. 349:25
 not in our power to love or h. 350:13
 rough did I in h. 475:54
 owe no man h. 427:27
 principally I h...that animal
 called Man 519:32
 reason to h. and to despise my-
 self 239:22
 roughness breedeth h. 26:26
 scarcely h. anyone...we know 240:11
 smile to those who h. 118:15
 sourest and most deadly h. 475:5
 sprung from my only h. 477:11
 they who h. me may see it
 those fellows h. us 507:18
 to the blind Horn's h. 298:28
 traitor h. 170:20
 vain pomp...I h. ye 446:24
 ye profane; I h. ye all 158:24
 Hated: brute I h. so 90:22
 death have we h. 359:13
 h., as their age increases 515:24
 h. by fools 521:25
 h. not learning worse 351:17
 he h. a fool and he h. a rogue 276:18
 Horace, whom I h. so 114:11
 I have ever h. all nations 519:32
 loved well because he h. 95:48
 not having h...the world enough
 or being h. 297:10
 she might have h. 92:35
 to be h. needs but to be seen 383:27
 Hateful: h. to the nose 267:30
 shamed life a h. 462:9
 Hater: very good h. 276:18
 Hates: extinction of unhappy h. 16:25
 feeble h., shadows of h. 15:3
 yet others h. 154:28
 Hateth: I love God, and h. his
 brother 70:15
 spareth his rod h. his son 50:6
 Hath: even that which he h. 60:32
 from him that h. not 60:32
 h. not, or is not in love 481:7
 thing that h. been 50:61
 unto every one that h. 60:32
 Hatim: H. call to Supper 205:20
 H. Tai cry Supper 205:19
 Hating: don't give way to h. 297:10
 h. no one, love hut only her 114:25
 loving not, h. not 90:14
 Hated: envy, h., and malice 388:46
 h...the longest pleasure 116:44
 healthy h. of scoundrels 126:36
 I must have no h. or bitterness 134:2
 love to h. turn'd 155:20
 stalled ox and h. 50:12
 without love, h., joy, or fear 401:29
 Hats: so many shocking had h. 564:5
 their h. were o' the birk 33:2
 they wat their h. aboon 32:1
 Hatta: the other Messenger's
 called H. 151:15
 Hatter: 'can't take less', said the H. 129:9
 mad-as-a-h.-day 243:5

Haughtiness: rank pride, and h. of

soul 1:16
 Haughty: Byron bore with h. scorn 16:8
 frank, h., rash 322:9
 h. Juno's unrelenting hate 194:29
 h. spirit before a fall 50:15
 h., vigilant, resolute,...blue-
 stocking 324:35
 insolent Greece or h. Rome 281:15
 that h., gallant, gay Lothario 412:9
 Haul: gentleman to h...with the
 mariner 189:1
 Haunch: in the h. of winter 442:24
 Haunt: all the h. be ours 425:22
 exempt from public h. 426:30
 h. of ancient Peace 537:36
 Mind of Man—my h. 574:7
 murmurous h. of flies 287:31
 Oh the weary h. for me 293:4
 so h. thy days 287:3
 to h. thy sleep 171:20
 to h., to startle 580:19
 Haunted: beneath a waning
 moon was h. 151:32
 h. by the ghosts they have de-
 pos'd 475:17
 h. for ever by the eternal mind 576:13
 h., holy ground 113:19
 h. town to me 309:23
 shape of a woman has h. me 290:5
 sounding cataract h. me 581:26
 Haunts: desire, that h. our dreams 81:19
 h. meet for thee 15:15
 h. of coot and hern 528:5
 h. of horror and fear 556:22
 in the busy h. of men 241:15
 Hause-bane: ye'll sit on his white h. 32:15
 Hautboys: Gibbon moved to
 flutes and h. 154:13
 now gives the h. breath 191:3
 Hauteur: Satan...with more h. 119:24
 Have: for all we h. and are 296:19
 h. it when they know it not 521:24
 h. more than thou showest 452:25
 House of H. 216:9
 I am content with what I h. 99:31
 if I dream I h. you, I h. you 184:17
 if you h. it [charm] 36:15
 I h. thee not 457:20
 I h. 't: it is engender'd 470:23
 in quest to h. 488:12
 such as I h. give I thee 64:27
 that we gave we h. 10:5
 thou'dst h., great Glamis 457:1
 thus thou must do, if thou h. it 457:1
 to h. and to hold 391:50
 whatever you h., spend less 275:5
 what wee gave wee h. 11:17
 what we h. been...what we are 196:21
 what we h. we prize not 469:5
 where ask is h. 503:5
 Have-his-carcass 179:27
 Havelock: pipes o' H. sound 568:19
 Haven: h. where they would be
 rowing home to h. 333:20
 safe into the h. guide 565:5
 swim the h. at Dunkirk 281:19
 their h. under the hill 528:3
 Have-nots: the Haves and the H. 134:14
 Havens: in the h. dumb 254:29
 ports and happy h. 474:19
 Haves: the H. and the Have-nots 134:14
 Having: choke their service...
 with the h. 426:38
 had, h. and in quest to have 488:12
 h. been must ever be 576:20
 lest, h. Him 544:15
 your flattery is worth his h. 277:14
 Havoc: cry, 'H.!' 450:12
 h. did not slack 122:5
 Hawk: after the old ones by the h.
 are kill'd 375:9
 Dan'l Whiddon, Harry H. 33:1
 falcon or h. of the tower 502:17
 h. at eagles with a dove 245:4
 his h., his hound, and his lady 32:15
 his h. to fetch the wild-fowl 32:15
 I know a h. from a handsaw 453:20
 no h., no banquet 245:2
 wild h. stood 558:2
 wild h. to the...sky 296:29

Hawked: by a mousing owl h. at 458:28
 Hawks: all haggard h. will stoop 305:12
 Hawthorn: h. hush a sweeter shade 446:2
 h. hedge puts forth 83:17
 under the h. in the dale 341:54
 when h. buds appear 466:21
 Hawthorn-brake: this h. our
 tiring-house 467:2
 Hay: dance an antic h. 329:20
 good h., sweet h., hath no fellow 467:15
 great desire to a bottle of h. 467:15
 lie tumbling in the h. 485:16
 mangerful of h. 409:22
 nothing like eating h. 131:16
 when husbands win their h. 30:5
 with my love in the scented h. 82:13
 world is a bundle of h. 117:31
 worth a load of h. 5:17
 Haycock: under the h. fast asleep 367:15
 Haydn: some cry up H. 307:25
 Hayley: H. does pretend 74:16
 when H. finds out 74:18
 Hayrick: your h. 'ead of 'air 296:23
 Haystack: beside the h. in the
 floods 359:4
 Hazel: him that escapeth the
 sword of H. 48:9
 Hazard: h. in the glorious enter-
 prise 344:12
 h. of concealing 105:19
 he has put to h. his ease 101:21
 his father's crown into the h. 443:11
 men that h. all 463:39
 stand the h. of the die 476:43
 Hazar-ho: kul, an' h. 295:22
 Hazel: flower of the h. glade 232:19
 Hazel-nut: her chariot is an empty
 h. 477:7
 Hazlitt: I was at H.'s marriage 307:11
 we cannot write like H. 515:8
 He: cannot be that I am h. 244:18
 every h. has got him a she 5:25
 h. for God only 347:11
 h. that is down...h. that is low 99:31
 H. whom thou seekest 544:31
 h. who would valiant be 99:35
 let's eat h. 543:9
 poorest h...as the greatest h. 405:6
 that I am h. 449:30
 yonge fresshe folkes, h. or she 138:42
 Head: after his h. was cut off 8:3
 Alexander at the h. of the world 558:9
 apples drop about my h. 332:17
 as gently lay my h. 87:1
 as if her h. she bowed 341:14
 at his h. a grass-green turf 436:20
 at the h. of a school 558:9
 bear with a sore h. 331:17
 behind her golden h. 336:7
 binds so dear a h. 491:14
 blessings on your h. 161:18
 bowed his comely h. 332:25
 breaking Priscian's h. 111:21
 break Priscian's h. 381:21
 broke any man's h. but his own 444:1
 broken h. in Cold Bath Fields 326:9
 hruising of the hapless h. 561:16
 closed o'er the h. of...Lycidas 342:17
 cod's h. for the salmon's tail 470:29
 complicated monsters, h. and
 tail 349:21
 covered my h. in the day of battle 400:12
 cover my defenceless h. 505:7
 cowslip's velvet h. 341:4
 crown old Winter's h. 166:20
 cuts the wrong man's h. off 178:39
 cutt'st my h. off with a golden
 axe 478:23
 disdains to hide his h. 231:32
 excellent h. of hair 482:7
 except with bent h. 95:37
 fame over his living h. 492:1
 fit to snore his h. off 130:22
 for a man with heart, h., hand 555:43
 for Chartres' h. reserve the...wall 384:5
 forward bends his h. 148:24
 gently falling on thy h. 562:1
 get one's h. cut off 130:24
 God he in my h. 6:10
 God shall wound the h. of his
 enemies 396:10

Head (cont)
 good grey h. 537 14
 gorgonised me from h. to foot 536 5
 grieved but me in the h. 560 12
 hair uplifted from the h. 406 6
 hand, the h. and the heart 413 16
 h. and the persive h. 342 31-(343)
 h. and front of my offending 469 45
 h. fantastically carved 442 15
 h. grown grey in vain 492 7
 h. heart and hand 595 8
 h. is not more native 430 25
 h. keeps turn back 310 27
 h. like a concertina 395 3
 h. of a family off 178 24
 h. of the pallow tree 264 23
 h. of the literary profession 181 24
 h. of truths 574 22
 h. so old and white as thia 453 6
 h. that once 201 18
 h. to contrive 145 26
 h. which statues loved to copy 353 14
 her fair vast h. 532 13
 her h. on her knee 473 6
 hers is the h. 374 10
 hide her drowsy h. 100 32
 his bare h. endur'd 453 34
 his guts in his h. 451 10
 his h. and his hairs were white 70 27
 his h. not yet completely ail-
 ver'd 163 5
 his h. under his wing 568 2
 his h. upon the lap of Earth 230 35
 his h. with his legs 453 40
 his heart runs away with his h. 154 15
 his left hand is under my h. 51 45
 his Majesty a h. on a sign post 325 10
 his shoulders and i is heavy h. 562 3
 hovering o'er the place a h. 166 3
 ideas of its h. 30 3
 if she'd but turn her h. 535 5
 if you can keep your h. 207 10
 if I eat my h. 177 40
 if I gave you my h. 13 17
 in the heart or in the h. 464 13
 I strove, made h. 95 17
 it had it h. bit oil 452 27
 it shall beuse thy h. 44 25
 John A. Logan is the h. Centre 83 2
 kingly crowned h. 430 3
 knock at a star with my exalted
 h. 246 30
 knocked Mr. Tools about the h. 175 12
 lifts up his burning h. 400 12
 like God a own h. 140 2
 little gold h. 339 19
 make a h. out of a brass knob 175 36
 make you shorter by the h. 108 4
 man with the h. 338 24
 mother a h. oil 175 24
 my deeds upon my h. 405 1
 my hat upon my h. 277 10
 my h. is a man 204 23
 my h. is bendig low 210 17
 my h. is bloody 241 18
 my h. is twice as big 160 7
 my h. is wild with weeping 423 10
 my h. thou dost with oil amount 442 1
 my need-ess h. 545 9
 my passion of h. upon a stake 353 21
 my project gather to h. 452 11
 out my h. on your tower 24 5
 no bigger than his h. 454 3
 no room at my h. 30 10
 out of the h. but heart 115 5
 not where to lay his h. 54 34
 no word on the top of his h. 210 15
 off with h. h. 129 13 144 26
 one sm. h. 223 2
 out of King Charles's h. into my
 h. 174 27
 put my God on the h. 302 12
 reason in his h. 237 24
 rest leaves round his h. 176 2
 returns his sleeping h. 341 3
 from her and a weary h. 521 17
 shade of his poor bit of h. 184 18
 she has the h. 174 1
 since my wife h. 413 5
 some h. and several wife 455 27
 some creatures on thy h. 455 36

Head (cont)
 some once lovely H 206 3
 Spain forming a h. 235 22
 stands o'er his h. 200 1, 2
 stand. On my h. 181 27
 sunk so low that sacred h. 342 25
 suspicious h. of theft 455 23
 take lodgings in a h. 110 14
 their h. the prow 101 20
 this old gray h. 568 14
 through headpiece and through h. 324 0
 thumped him on the h. 178 23
 thy h. is as full of quarrels 421 21
 thy poor h. almost turns 17 22
 thy weary h. upon this breast 310 20
 to deck her mistress h. 110 3
 to keep your h. 403 25
 to play golf's man has a h. 326 16
 trample on their sovereign's h. 475 10
 trickled through my h. 133 23
 turn his h. as if he said 171 21
 two separate aides to my h. 303 10
 uneasy he's the h. 444 3
 violet's reaching h. 184 20
 we bow'd our h. 16 21
 what seem'd his h. 346 4
 wherefore should I bask my h. 32 18
 which way the h. lies 405 15
 whole h. is sick 52 27
 whose h. proud fancy never
 taught 164 33
 why not upon my h. 475 10
 with a white h. 441 21
 with h. hands wings 346 14
 with its h. 129 30-(130)
 with mortuous h. 140 21
 with so old a h. 464 32
 you incessantly stand on your h. 128 28
 your royal h. may fall 140 10
 Headache awake with a dismal h. 210 0
 today I happen to have a h. 130 25
 Head in air Johnny H 250 2
 Headland naked top of some
 bold h. 574 31
 Headlong cast herself h. 350 17
 hal to the H 370 22
 h. from on board 150 1
 h. joy ever on the wing 350 10
 h. themselves they threw down 348 22
 hurried h. flaming 344 7
 Headpiece through h. and through
 head 324 0
 Heads beat with many h. 420 17
 billows hung their h. 446 18
 call h. upon cherry-stones 275 21
 cutting their monstrous h. 442 1
 Dean and Canons lay their h.
 together 503 12
 empty h. and tongues a talking 203 18
 facts stood them on their h. 36 5
 h. do grow beneath their
 shoulders 470 2
 h. h. 175 24
 h. I win 167 1
 h. replete with thoughts of other
 men 165 40
 h. whose h. touch heaven 470 2
 in their restless h. 331 2
 lift up your h. O ye gates 303 18
 monster with uncounted h. 441 8
 our h. are bowed with wee-
 ping together, h. and points 100 5
 pillars rear their marble h. 155 10
 stars hide their d. munched h. 346 20
 tall men empty h. 24 35
 their h. all in rust traps 127 5
 their h. are green 311 21
 their h. are hung with ears 477 20
 their h. never raising 311 11
 this dreadful postler o'er our h.
 your houseless h. 455 14
 Head-stone become the h. in the
 corner 300 21
 Headstrong as h. as an allegory 399 11
 h. moodily murmuring face 190 10
 Head water one became h. 541 23
 pump h. at the Lock 331 80
 Headly, as h. cu'rance 463 6
 Head a'ut am'end and h. 201 25
 same can never h. 21 35
 h. h. it is be 21 35

Heal (cont)
 h. me of my grievous wound 531 37
 none to h. it 259 8
 physician h. thyself 61 35
 Healed convert, and be h. 53 10
 had h. it for ever 310 16
 h. by the same means 464 8
 when wounded, h. thy wound 161 10
 with his stripes we are h. 54 26
 Healeth he h. those that are
 broken 400 21
 Healing h. in his wings 56 15, 161 21
 h. of the nations 7 7
 of the most high comfort h. 17 10
 Wordsworth's h. power 103 13
 Healt h. act so far from my h. 103 1
 be thou a spirit of h. 431 32
 by his h. sickness 77 2
 double h. to thee 118 14
 fence against the infirmities of
 ill h. 512 31
 for h. unbought 192 13
 h. and high fortune 417 23
 h. is the second blessing 559 26
 h. of the whole state 431 21
 h. on both 459 13
 h. to all those that we love 420 25
 h. to King Charles 549 23
 I hunger a medicine for h. 493 24
 I have not heard nor h. 388 28
 in h. and wealth long to live 270 7
 in h. in sickness 324 14
 innocence and h. 450 20
 long sickness of h. and living 450 36
 look to your h. 559 20
 not good for the Christian's h. 401 1
 sound and pristine h. 284 19
 sweet dreams and h. 22 18
 take care of their h. 265 45-(266)
 that h. and wealth have missed
 me 358 11
 there is no h. in us 153 17
 thine h. shall spring forth 54 37
 this h. deny 306 2
 thy saving h. among all nations 309 8
 voice of joy and h. 531 16
 wisdom breathed by h. 385 10
 Healtful h. Spirit of thy grace
 no h. ease 353 18
 Healtsther ery of the h. fathers 507 8
 Healt h. drink our h. at dinner 395 9
 h. and draughts go free 477 7
 h. five fathom deep 286 4
 Healthy h. by temperance 254 15
 h. free the world before me 126 10
 h. hatred of accountants 274 15
 imagination of a boy is h. 505 13
 kind of h. grave 249 15
 plump and hearty h. boy 518 1
 without disease the h. life 181 23
 Heap h. on himself damnation 181 23
 h. on more wood 297 11
 one h. of all your winnings 500 11
 struck all of a h. 52 18
 thy belly is like an h. of wheat 52 18
 wailers h. 420 9
 Heaped error be too highly h. 236 14
 Heaps h. of couch grass 194 34
 in h. they run 254 4
 in the h. they raise 340 21
 ununsaid h. 492 15
 Hear always sure to h. of
 it 407 15
 all that h. me this day 65 27
 another to h. 547 3
 at my back I always h. 331 9
 be swift to h. 69 10
 but to h. a story 101 19
 Caesar is turn'd to h. 149 10
 canst not choose but h. 43 16
 come on and h. 312 10
 deaf and does not h. 524 21
 destroyer and healer, h. oh, 524 21
 destroyer and preserver, h. oh, 524 21
 h. 417 2
 d. if ye not h. it? 417 2
 d. now ye h. it 417 2
 do you man's heart good to h. 417 2
 me 417 2
 do you not h. the Anzels? 417 2
 care, and h. not 417 2

INDEX

Hear (cont.)

few love to h. the sins 474:6
 good news yet to h. 141:24
 h. each other groan 287:25
 h. her tender-taken breath 288:18
 n. his word 161:9
 h. it not, Duncan 458:1
 h., know, and say 84:6
 h. no more at all 516:10
 h. not my steps 458:1
 h. our noble England's praise 322:17
 h. Sordello's story told 96:29
 h. the hammers ring 294:22
 h. the larks so high 262:21(-263)
 h. them, read, mark, learn 389:23
 h. the voice of the Bard 75:23
 h. the voice of the charmer 395:20
 h. thy guardian angel 198:19
 h. us, our handmaid unheeding 372:18
 h. what comfortable words 390:37
 h. what he had to say 127:25
 he that hath ears to h., let him h.
 I h. a smile 60:55
 I h. a voice you cannot h. 167:16
 I h., I h. 547:21
 I h. it in the deep heart's core 536:15
 I h. thee and rejoice 585:12
 I h. you, I will come 573:19
 I long to h. you 263:2
 I long to h. you 8:21
 lest they..h. with their ears 53:10
 Lord, h. my voice 399:38
 Lord, h. our prayers 391:18
 loves to h. himself talk 478:6
 make me h. of joy and gladness 395:8
 man that must h. me 150:12
 music that I care to h. 254:26
 none h. beside the singer 308:15
 now I h. them 479:30
 O hark, O h. 538:15
 risen to h. him crow 196:13
 scarce could they h. 418:29
 shall he not h.? 397:24
 she will not h. 524:25
 snorer can't h. himself snore 550:26
 so are those who h. me 560:18
 still must I h.? 117:8
 still stood fixed to h. 348:29
 tempting sounds I h. 78:3
 that I h. the fowles singe 138:16
 the Lord h. thee in the day of
 trouble 392:35
 they h. the Word 302:3
 they never would h. 521:6
 to h. again the call 516:10
 to h. some new thing 64:59
 to h. the angels sing 421:10
 to h. those things which ye h. 61:38
 to h., was wonder 189:7
 unfit to h. moral philosophy 481:13
 water shall h. me 507:14
 we do h. them speak in our
 tongues 64:26
 we cannot h. it 465:18
 we shall h. it by and by 89:10
 what do I see and h.? 6:17
 when you will h. me 180:13
 will you h. or know? 525:32
 wished for to h. 292:5
 ye must not h. him 3:18
 yet I h. thy shrill delight 498:4
 yours to h. 504:8
 Heard: all who h. 151:33(-152)
 cannot be h. so high 454:3
 eloquence is h. 339:4
 enough that he h. it once 89:10
 have ye not h.? 54:13
 h. for their much speaking 58:3
 h., not regarded 440:9
 h. of Philip Slingsby 24:9
 h. Sordello's story told 96:35
 h. through all spheres 410:16
 he h. it, but he heeded not 114:19
 his former name is h. no more 348:17
 his prayer shall be h. 56:33
 if you've h. the East a-calling 299:13
 I have h., I hear thee 573:19
 I have h. of thee 49:33
 I h. her tears 410:14
 I never h. till now 340:16
 isn't generally h. 222:12

Heard (cont.)

I've h. them lifting 198:18
 I will be h. 213:17
 knowing none would be h...so
 oft 80:24
 long after it was h. no more 581:4
 more he h. the less he spoke 403:22
 not so much as h...any Holy
 Ghost 65:5
 one ere it h. 138:36
 only h. one side of the case 112:3
 only tell us what he h. 231:23
 our name is h. no more 160:30
 shot h. round the world 199:7
 since I h. thee last 160:25
 then is h. no more 461:4
 they h. and were abashed 344:27
 they h. the voice of the Lord God 44:21
 this I have h. men say 302:25
 trumpet shall be h. on high 191:39
 twice I have also h. the same 395:24
 voice of the turtle is h. 52:1
 we have h. with our ears 389:10
 what never yet was h. 340:3
 when complaints are freely h. 352:4
 when she is sung and h. 157:5
 while earth h. in dread 503:3
 who hath ever h.? 81:2
 wish'd she had not h. it 470:3
 ye have read, ye have h. 302:24
 you ain't h. nothin' yet 279:17
 Hearer: charmed h. 546:9
 h. of the word 69:33
 Hearers: never want..favour-
 able h. 253:35
 not h. only 69:32
 too deep for his h. 225:27
 Hearest: thou h. not 393:1
 thou h. the sound thereof 63:7
 thou that h. the prayer 395:27
 Heareth: ear of jealousy h. all 56:21
 ears of every one that h. it 47:7
 him that h. say, Come 72:10
 thy servant h. 47:6
 Hearing: by the h. of the ear 49:33
 h. die 446:18
 h. ear 50:26
 h., thinking, writing 240:13
 lover's ears in h. 417:34
 make passionate my sense of h. 455:6
 nor the ear filled with h. 50:61
 their names..in your h. 23:4
 Harken: h. ere I die 537:31
 h., Lady Betty, h. 13:18
 h., O daughter 394:23
 h. unto a Verser 243:25
 to h. than the fat of rams 47:16
 Harkened: O that thou hadst h. 54:20
 Harkens after it 186:25
 Hears: ear of him that h. it 455:34
 for He h. 529:38
 she neither h. nor sees 573:6
 Hearsay: I have formerly lived by h. 99:40
 Hears: laureate h. where Lycid
 lies 342:31(-343)
 to crown thy h. 292:18
 underneath this sable h. 87:24
 walk before the h. 213:8
 Hearsed in death 431:32
 Heart: absence makes the h. grow
 fonder 5:3, 36:28
 all that mighty h...still 582:14
 all the h. and the soul 96:21
 all thy h. lies open 539:2
 any h. now share in my emotion 498:23
 apple rotten at the h. 463:19
 as a seal upon thine h. 52:22
 as if you entered gay my h. 91:35
 as my poor h. doth think 321:19
 as well as want of h. 253:4
 awake, my h., to be loved 80:11
 bad liver, and a worse h. 324:30
 batter my h. 185:18
 beating of my own h. 262:9
 beat..of thy h. 411:10
 because my h. is pure 540:11
 betray the h. that loved her 582:3
 bitter h. that bides its time 90:15
 borrow h.'s lightness 285:3
 bread to strengthen man's h. 398:9
 bring with you a h. 581:16

Heart (cont.)

broke his h. in Clermont 40:18
 broken and contrite h. 395:10
 broken h. lies here 323:9
 broken h...nae second spring 9:8
 bruised h...pierced through the
 ear 470:7
 butcher..that his h. bleeds 270:35
 call home the h. 189:14
 careful soul and the troubled h. 302:1
 Christian at her h. 381:10
 cleft my h. in twain 436:4
 cold untroubled h. of stone 122:32
 command my h. and me 166:17
 commune with your own h. 391:52
 consenting language of the h. 215:11
 corruption of Man's H. 91:34
 counsellor h. 429:3
 Cruelty has a human h. 77:4
 cure thine h. of love 38:23
 curst be the h. 31:3
 darling of my h. 125:17
 day breaks not..my h. 184:10
 deceiveth his own h. 69:34
 did not our h. burn within us? 62:55
 dissemble in their double h. 392:20
 do any man's h. good to hear me 466:29
 drops that visit my sad h. 449:17
 ease its h. of love in 286:9
 ease thine h. of love 38:22
 Englishman whose h. is in a
 matter 28:30
 enrich my h., mouth, hands 245:9
 enrich not the h. of another 316:14
 every living h. and hearthstone 314:10
 every lusty h. beginneth to
 blossom 328:15
 every warbler has his tune by h. 162:28
 faint h. ne'er wan a lady 104:22
 faint h. never won fair lady 219:17
 fare thee well, great h. 440:38
 feed the h. of the night 524:13
 felt along the h. 581:23
 find 'Calais' lying in my h. 333:15
 fire which in the h. resides 16:29
 firstlings of my h...of my
 hand 460:15
 fleshy tables of the h. 67:21
 floodgate of the deeper h. 208:20
 for a man with h., head, hand 535:43
 for pitee renneth sone in gentil
 h. 137:31
 for the unquiet h. 532:4
 for Witherington my h. was woe 30:14
 found in thine h. to sing 524:11
 from the h. of joy 39:6
 gathered to thy h. 338:7
 gave my h. another youth 488:5
 give a loving h. to thee 247:1
 give me back my h. 118:6, 229:5
 given him his h.'s desire 392:38
 gives..his h. and soul away 262:18
 giving your h. to a dog 300:22
 glad with all my h. 189:20
 God be in my h. 6:10
 grandeur in the beatings of the
 h. 575:22
 grandeurs of his Babylonian h. 544:12
 grant thee thy h.'s desire 392:36
 great no h. 97:33
 great sick h. of a Sir Walter Scott 127:4
 grieve his h. 460:10
 hand, the head, and the h. 413:16
 hardness of h. 388:49
 haven't the h. to poke 228:11
 head, h., and hand 295:8
 healeth those that are broken
 in h. 400:21
 h. aboon them a' 108:15
 h. and eye both with thy nest 580:26
 h. and soul do sing 502:7
 h. and stomach of a king 198:11
 h. and voice would fail me 35:11
 h. as soft..kind..sound and
 free 247:1
 h. as sound as a bell 468:28
 h. aye's the part aye 105:22
 h. benevolent and kind 108:35
 h. be still as loving 119:4
 h. but one 79:5
 h. distrusting 225:5

INDEX

Heaven (cont.)

that uncertain h. 579:24
 than serve in h. 344:23
 their's is the kingdom of h. 57:39
 then h. mocks itself 471:41
 then H. tries earth 320:17
 then the h. espy 244:15
 these the gems of H. 347:23
 there may be h. 97:6
 there's h. above 92:30
 there's husbandry in h. 457:17
 things are the sons of h. 277:21
 this house as nigh h. 358:5
 this is the gate of h. 45:5
 those who win h. 93:43
 threw him from the face of h. 330:1
 throne mounted in h. 540:16
 through H.'s wide champain 348:19
 thy wanderings over H. 496:10
 till h. hath sent me fortune 427:13
 to be young was very h. 575:2
 to grow old in H. 410:34
 to h. being gone 185:4
 too hot the eye of h. 486:18
 top of it reached to h. 45:3
 to the very bourn of h. 284:23
 to which high H. doth chime 551:20
 tradesman..hope to go to h. 194:27
 treasures in h. 58:6
 tricks before high h. 461:31
 trouble deaf h. 486:24
 turn thy back on h. 199:6
 under an English h. 84:21
 unextinguishable laugh in h. 85:15
 unfolds both h. and earth 466:20
 unlock the gate of H. 4:5
 unreconcil'd as yet to h. 473:12
 warring in H. against H.'s.. 346:30
 King 75:24(-76)
 water'd h. with their tears 198:24
 way to h...as ready by water 212:21
 we are all going to h. 495:19
 weariness of climbing h. 344:21
 we must change for H. 93:40
 we shall practise in h. 417:28
 what pleases H. 520:39
 what they do in h. 94:43
 when earth was nigher h. 417:25
 when h. and earth shall pass away 264:4
 when h. was falling 75:18
 whether in H. ye wander 391:18
 who hath made h. and earth 421:4
 who h. and earth hath made whose h. should be true 410:34
 Woman 430:31
 will most incorrect to h. 390:39
 with all the company of h. 443:18
 with him..in h. or in hell 86:21
 without a thought of H. or Hell 531:22
 women..as H. and Hell 166:1
 ye powers of h. and earth 302:22
 ye wait at H.'s Gate 30:18
 yon are the hills o' H. 413:21
 your honesty..based..in vacant h. 19:29
 Heaven-born: Englishman's h. 255:13
 privilege 343:11
 h. band 484:37
 H. child 575:17
 Heaven-bred: force of h. poesy 161:1
 Heaven-eyed creature 501:24
 Heavenly: calm and h. frame 191:35
 even in h. place 159:30
 from h. harmony 150:6
 in h. truths attir'd 127:30
 it was a h. sight 195:23
 knows ye not, ye h. Powers 153:31
 lead us, H. Father 183:21
 Music, h. maid 473:32
 observant of His h. word 473:11
 possession of this h. sight 123:17
 this sorrow's h.
 thy beauty's birth is h.
 Heavens: all the H. thou hast in Him 165:31
 ancient H. 74:13
 by h., this is too bad 203:36
 distorts the H. 74:12
 from yon blue h. 533:38
 h. are not too high 243:24

Heavens (cont.)

h. declare the glory of God 392:32
 h. dropped at the presence of God 396:5
 h.' embroidered cloths 584:17
 h. fill with shouting 534:26
 h. free from strife 157:18
 h. look bright, my dear 357:1
 h. my..roof-tree 24:10
 h. rain odours on you 483:25
 h. themselves blaze forth 449:22
 h. themselves..observe degree 481:2
 him that rideth upon the h. 396:5
 his fabric of the H. 348:30
 house..eternal in the h. 67:24
 how many h. at once 166:9
 I create new h. 55:9
 in the h. write your..name 509:7
 I will consider thy h. 392:9
 most ancient h. 573:31
 no image of anything 'in the h. above' 325:9
 on the opposite quarter of the h. 100:9
 pure as the naked h. 577:15
 set up thyself..above the h. 395:18
 she feels the h. lie bare 545:14
 sing, ye h. 565:4
 starry h. above that plain 546:30
 till you are clothed with the h. 548:13
 trembling in the blue h. 586:5
 when the h. are bare 576:2
 ye h. adore Him 291:27
 Heavily: h. in clouds brings on the day 1:13
 lie h. upon her eyes 409:26
 Heaviness: for the spirit of h. 55:4
 h. foreruns the good event 442:17
 h. may endure for a night 393:25
 h. of his mother 49:54
 life-harming h. 474:26
 why art thou so full of h. 394:17
 Heaving: crawling, h. and vibrating 235:22
 h. up my either hand 247:15
 Heavy: Eton boys grown h. 387:19
 h. and the weary weight 581:25
 h. as frost 576:16
 h., but no less divine 116:4
 h. husband 465:24
 h. purses 25:36
 h. with the even 544:21
 lie h. on him, Earth 202:11
 list to the h. part 279:28
 makes it much more h. 481:14
 make their ears h. 53:10
 Seneca cannot be too h. 433:22
 Heavy-curl'd..a charioteer 411:15
 Heavy-shotted hammock-shroud 532:7
 Heavy-sterned amateur old men 302:5
 Hebdomadary..you're a boss word 515:10
 He-bear: meets the h. in his pride 296:13
 Heber: Jael, H.'s wife 46:46
 Hebes: sensus h. 414:21
 Hebraism and Hellenism 19:30
 Hebrew: an H. of the Hebrews 68:20
 Hebrews: are they H.? so am I 67:33
 Hebrid: each cold H. isle 153:27
 shepherd of the H. Isles 546:3
 Hebrides: among the farthest H. 581:1
 among the stormy H. 546:22
 beyond the stormy H. 343:2
 colder than the H. 208:7
 we in dreams behold the H. 420:31
 Hebrus: down the swift H. 342:19
 Hecate: pale H.'s offerings 458:1
 Hecho: del dicho al h. 134:16
 Hector: first H. of Troy 327:15
 of H. and Lysander 9:24
 Hectore: quantum mutatus ab illo H. 554:6
 Hecuba: for H.! what's H. to him 433:31
 Hedge: along the flow'ry h. I stray 526:21
 hawthorn h. puts forth 83:17
 high snowdrifts in the h. 263:13
 run from h. to h. 288:22
 sheet bleaching on the h. 485:16
 Hedgehog travels furtively 235:14
 Hedgehogs: thorny h. 466:44
 Hedges: filigree h. 558:11
 go out into the highways and h. 62:9
 h. ears 521:14
 unkempt about those h. 84:9
 Hedge-sparrow fed the cuckoo 452:27

Hedonist: faddling h. 514:16
 Heed: away! take h. 244:10
 for himself will take no h. 580:6
 h. not the rolling waves 415:6
 h. not you 205:20
 h. them not 205:19
 nor h...a distant Drum 205:26
 nor h., nor see 497:2
 take h. o' the foul fiend 453:18
 take h. unto the thing that is right 394:6
 Heeded: heard it but he h. not 114:19
 Heedful: dart, with h. mind 39:3
 Heedless: borne in h. hum 153:24
 Heeds what we have taught her 214:12
 Heel: despot's h. 405:19
 h. of the courtier 437:13
 lifted up his h. against me 394:15
 thou shalt bruise his h. 44:25
 Heels: at his h. a stone 436:20
 fair pair of h. 439:12
 high h...agreeable to our ancient constitution 519:13
 if your h. are nimble and light 367:4
 made of Atalanta's h. 428:7
 only low h. in the administration 519:13
 out at the h. of their boots 209:18
 see Buonaparte..kick h. 525:21
 stream'd out beyond his h. 285:36
 upon the h. of pleasure 155:32
 with a senate at his h. 384:10
 with winged h. 443:12
 Heifer: plowed with my h. 46:56
 that h. lowing at the skies 287:12
 Height: although his h. be taken 488:7
 Angels in the h. 291:27
 h. of this great argument 344:4
 he reached a middle h. 336:17
 know the sacred h. 42:10
 length, breadth, and h...lost 346:10
 measures of the breadth and h. 332:12
 measure your mind's h. 94:17
 none can usurp this h. 285:33
 nor h., nor depth 65:58
 on Ellangowan's h. 419:35
 on Sunium's h. 308:24
 think up to the h. of his..style 142:20
 to the depth and breadth and h. 88:24
 what pleasure lives in h.? 539:3
 Heightening: for beauty's h. 18:22
 Heights: all the gifts from all the h. 94:4
 breeze of Alpine h. 308:17
 brood on the towering h. 311:15
 from Janiculan h. 146:15
 h. by great men reached 316:31
 higher than the h. 161:12
 on the h. of Killiecrankie 23:19
 other h. in other lives 94:4
 to keep h. 574:17
 trod the sunlit h. 569:13
 Heiligtum: wir betreten..dein H. 415:21
 Heimatlos: wie des Windes Sausen, h. 415:25
 Heine for songs 91:10
 Heir: ashes new-create another h. 447:16
 destin'd h. 281:28
 each second stood h. to the first 469:24
 first h. of my invention 488:24
 flesh is h. to 434:4
 folly help'd her to an h. 470:28
 great h. of fame 351:8
 hard h. strides about 533:11
 h. of all the ages 534:35
 sole h. of the whole world 548:13
 Heir-apparent: thine own h. garters 439:3
 Heirresses: all h. are beautiful 192:42
 Heirs: every one sole h. as well as you 548:13
 h. of God, and joint-h. with Christ 65:54
 h. through hope 390:47
 if children, then h. 65:54
 Held: h. to the last man 233:20
 still the lobster h. on 294:7
 Helen: dawn in H.'s arms 584:23
 dust hath closed H.'s eye 361:5
 heavenborn H. 411:35
 H.'s beauty in a brow of Egypt 467:24
 H...spectatress of the mischief 412:10
 H., thy beauty is to me 380:17

INDEX

Helen (cont.)
 H., whose beauty summoned
 Greece 331 5
 has tall through H. a cheek 238 10
 in my arms burd H. dropt 31 3
 Laodamee d ed H. died 309 12
 like another H. 191 11
 mothes of H. of Troy 374 11
 evish d H. 450 37
 sweet H. make me immortal 330 5
 where H. lies 31 3
 white hope blithe H. 123 27
 Helens all is dross that is not H. 330 5
 He can watered our horses in H. 135 21
 where H. breaks down 15 15
 Hell agreement with h. 213 19
 airs from heaven o' blasts from h. 431 32
 all h. broke loose 347 33
 allotted death and h. 330 9
 all places h. that are not heaven 310 3
 all we need of h. 150 3
 beg n' raising h. 312 23
 bells of H. 8 10
 better to reign in h. 344 23
 between H. and Heaven 411 32
 bid him go to H. to H. he goes 2-3 31
 boys it is all h. 501 4
 burn for ever in burning h. 524 32
 east into h. fire 39 31
 characters of h. to tease 2-9 22
 come hot from h. 450 12
 damned if I see how the h. I e
 can 337 44
 down down to h. 446 8
 down to the Hinges o' H. 293 18
 drag to h. a spirit 149 22
 dunest smoke of h. 457 2
 ene ne wrought in deepest h. 527 3
 I naland h. for horres 100 29
 I naland h. of horres 209 8
 for the ferry gulf of h. 13 18
 from out immortal h. 535 26
 gates of h. can never 35 3
 gates of h. shall not prevail 59 43
 go to h. I ke lambs 141 17
 I swing I arrow d h. 509 4
 heart of H. 294 23
 Heaven and H. Amal'smation
 Society 127 31
 Heaven in H. a deeps h. 75 2
 heav n of H. a H. of H. 344 22
 heaven that leads men to this h. 452 12
 h. and night it's monstrous
 brilla 470 23
 h. from beneath is moved 51 21
 H. in Heaven a despite 76 3
 H. is a city much like London 456 16
 h. is full of musical amateurs 490 20
 h. is murky 460 84
 H. I s. e seems a Heaven 346 32
 h. a founds a new quies 35 2
 H. I ren I ed at the ludicrous name
 lever and in h. 346 8
 he s d h. 325 44
 heet night the clad of h.
 impious n' a p'w in H. 444 83
 impressing the persons of H. 158 18
 in H. a despite now 507 22
 in h. they roast thee 103 14
 in used lover s h. 343 10
 into the mouth of H. 515 18
 in the s d f. 370 15
 H. e. h. d. e women 109 20
 keep the gate of h. 70 23
 keys of h. and of des h. 479 3
 lead ones in h. 411 8
 let H. art ed the pavement
 l. eyes eyes in H. 471 20
 like a fire gone to burning h. 471 20
 L. m. w. l. f. a. s. h. m. h. 455 8
 Lord George H. 39 14
 make a human h. o s h. 31 7
 make a h. of s. as world
 most crown of H. 534 11
 M. n wrote at Liberty when
 of H. 7-9 2
 mockery of h. 119 18
 m. w. l. f. a. s. h. m. h. 455 8
 never married and that s. h. h. 109 14
 never more h. 371 4
 now H. a fairy like a woman 173 83

Hell (cont.)
 not leave my soul in h. 392 27
 one heaven, one h. 89 26
 one of these cloths is h. 358 83
 out of h. leads up to light 345 27
 pains of h. 309 5
 procurers to the Lords of H. 532 30
 quiet to quack bosoms is a h. 113 42
 sent to H. Sir 275 20
 about it at fore h. a concave 345 1
 awig in H. from Gunga Din 297 5
 teach me more than h. to shun
 terrible as h. 386 30
 that riches grow in h. 346 4
 there is a dreadful H. 345 10
 there look gram as h. 501 82
 there must be h. 478 34
 there s the torment there s the
 h. 97 6
 this is h. not am I out of it 305 16
 thou fool danger of h. fire 330 2
 though h. should bar the way 57 45
 thou profoundest H. 366 3
 threats of H. and Hopes of 344 22
 I arad se 206 80
 to h. alleg ancel 436 28
 way to h. even from heaven 99 25
 what h. it is in su ng 510 16
 wh e way I fly is H. myself am
 H. 346 32
 who art as black as h. 458 84
 whose entrance leads to H. 340 25
 whose music h. can move 223 27
 with h. at an agreement 53 34
 with h. in heaven or in h. 443 18
 without a thought of Heaven or
 H. 86 21
 women as Heaven and H. 531 22
 Hellas brighter H. 491 83
 gospel of H. 112 18
 Hel enism Helbraism and H. 19 30
 Hellespont II between her
 breasts 184 81
 pass d t e H. 115 32
 to the Propontic and the H. 472 12
 Hell fires dream H. to see 208 3
 Hell gate to the fate of H. I ere 302 27
 Hellhound is always a hellhound 574 6
 Hell h. h. dark and smells of
 cheese 328 23
 h. devil's tobacco 109 22
 Hell kite O h. 460 81
 Hell pa sa hate him as I hate h. 469 34
 Hells tormented with ten thou
 sand h. 330 2
 Helm at h. e. a seeming mermaid 424 7
 I leave at t h. e. 229 23
 Helm des grossen I aters H. 808 30
 Helmet h. of Nature 323 5
 has h. now shall make a hute
 not cowardly put off my h. 425 28
 and wine the tough the h. 417 4
 he saw the h. 574 27
 Helmsman steered us through 148 27
 Helv by God's h. so I will 391 5
 come into Macedonia and h. us 64 53
 comfort of thy h. again 303 9
 encomfurs him with h. 870 18
 from whence cometh my h. 309 26
 God h. us 296 28
 God shall h. her 304 23
 hath not another to h. him up 56 34
 h. am for is mother e'll h. 308 17
 h. hum off is H. idness 454 40
 h. of the h. plese 318 1
 h. there s none 249 15
 h. thou mine unbelied 61 4
 h. Thy children when they call 293 6
 h. us in our utmost need 318 6
 h. us thus and every day 801 8
 h. you a lot with the White 805 5
 h. yourself and heaven will h.
 you 809 10
 I s ready h. was ever high 87 13
 how can I h. long and 95 25
 I would make h. man h. sweet for h. 44 34
 love that s should h. you to live 314 23
 love without the h. of anything 73 1
 many of your countrymen can
 not h. 879 34

Help (cont.)
 no h. but Thee 195 23
 our h. in ages past 592 9
 our h. is in the name of the Lord 301 18
 seeking h. from none 227 34
 send thee h. from the sanctuary 392 35
 since there s no h. 189 0
 there is no h. in them 400 10
 very present h. 5 6
 what is past my h. 37 41
 what a past h. 455 12
 with the h. of my God 392 30
 Helped being h. inhabits these 454 40
 others and can't be h. 175 39
 she h. him to lean 317 33
 we shall have h. it 179 38
 Helper our antagonist is our h. 102 27
 thou art my h. and redeemer 394 14
 Helpers when other h. fail 322 1
 Helping h. every feeble neighbour 227 34
 h. when we meet them 293 11
 Helpless great Government of the
 United States h. 571 13
 h. look to thee for grace 543 12
 h. naked piping loud 76 8
 help of the h. 322 1
 little weak and h. 4 3
 so lonely loving h. 115 35
 Helpmeet for him 44 14
 Helps nor h. good hearts 170 24
 used h. underridng t e ship 65 23
 what h. it now 16 8
 Helter skelter I sang sorrow 280 12
 Heli flying hair and fluttering 411 10
 h. his wtery march 17 28
 red rose bordered h. 556 14
 touched the h. of Nature a shift 496 17
 Hemisphere gilding the eastern h. 490 29
 Hemlock burdock h. nettles 454 2
 Hempen h. home spuns 497 4
 sing in a str ng 37 10
 Hems clinging Hems by the h. 545 1
 Hens as a h. gashiereth her chickens 60 40
 good fat h. 368 6
 he yaf not a pulled h. 158 31
 more wondrous the cock and h. 74 1
 my black h. 362 2
 shescoop h. I 439 42
 two Owls and a H. 311 4
 Hence h. avant 331 1
 h. dear delusion 504 7
 h. horrible shadow! Unrel
 mockery h. 459 21
 h. loathed Melancholy 341 26
 h. vain deluding joys 341 7
 h. ye profane 138 24
 h. you long legg d spinneers h. 467 1
 hundred years h. 177 6
 latterly gone h. 300 23
 to go h. unwilling 349 30
 whether hurried h. 209 4
 Herchard Nicholas H. s Will 237 7
 Hells hell have they not h. 115 16
 all 207 10
 Henry and Tobias and M. guel 207 10
 Henry Clay Calm in H. 804 31
 Henry King chief defect of H. 41 6
 Henry Lippincott 475 45
 Hens fox may steal your h. 214 19
 Hens merrily h. the stile a 435 21
 Her A I o were red A looks were
 free 149 13
 real not heaven or h. 316 13
 told me you had been to h. 119 31
 Heracles they told me H. 157 13
 Herard hark! the h. angels 365 12
 h. of a noisy world 163 20
 h. of love s right y king 509 6
 last and greatest h. 190 2
 no other h. 447 11
 perfectest h. of joy 454 16
 Heracles among H. and h. 209 10
 Herdity bow of H. 239 1
 our new h. is I lands 471 14
 Herakle chosen h. of England s
 Marial 142 4
 Herb excellent h. to our fathers 300 10
 some sing h. or tree 331 13
 sour h. of grace 471 14
 this H. whose tender Green 206 4

INDEX

<i>Herba: latet anguis in h.</i>	555:27	Herminius: back, H.I	323:24	Hesperus: H. entreats thy light	279:31
<i>Herbas: miscueruntque h.</i>	556:13	H. glared on Sextus	324:4	H. that led the starry host	347:19
<i>Herbe: l'h. qui verdoye</i>	377:32	H. smote Mamilius	324:9	H. with the host of heaven	566:13
Herbs: dinner of h.	50:12	one of us two, H.	324:8	schooner H.	318:14
excellent h. had our fathers	300:9	Hermit: dwell a weeping h. there	153:30	<i>Hesperus: venit H...ite capellae</i>	556:9
h. and other country messes	342:12	gentle H. of the dale	225:11	<i>Hesterna: dicebamus h. die</i>	313:16
h. and trees. .in May	328:15	h. hoar in solemn cell	270:15	Het: ye' se a' be h. ere I come back	106:26
Medea gather'd the enchanted h.	465:17	holy H. raised his eyes	150:11	Heterodoxy is another man's doxy	559:31
with bitter h. shall they eat it	45:46	more. .torment than a h.'s fast	286:39	Heterogeneity: definite coherent	508:25
Hercules: H. is not only known by	87:4	this H. good	150:8	h.	40:17
his foot	455:22	Hermitage: my. .palace for a h.	475:10	<i>Heureux: h. qui comme Ulysse</i>	407:10
is not love a H.?	430:33(-431)	take that for an h.	319:7	<i>jama's si h...qu'on s' imagine</i>	449:10
I to H.	467:20	Hermits are contented	578:6	Hew: h. him as a carcass	110:21
I was with H. and Cadmus	9:24	Hermon: little hill of H.	394:18	some body to h. and hack	154:13
some of H.	486:15	Hernani: wait. .to applaud 'H.'	514:35	Hewers of wood	46:41
Herd: canopy the h.	212:22	Hero: conquering h. comes	358:13	Hewn: hacked, h. with constant	507:2
elevates above the vulgar h.	580:3	embarrassed—never h. more	118:1	service	544:22
habit rules the unreflecting h.	410:3	every h. becomes a bore	201:9	me	152:8
leave untended the h.	229:28	god-like h. sate	190:34	Hexameter: in the h. rises	529:16
lowing h.	163:8	h. can be Poet, Prophet, King	126:26	Hexameters: barbarous h.	221:4
stricken deer, that left the h.	356:15	h. from his prison	24:6	Hey: h. diddle diddle	367:1
though the h. have fled from	342:28	h. must drink brandy	274:12	h. ding a ding, ding	428:30
thee	346:20	h. perish or a sparrow fall	383:10	h. for boot and horse	293:19
Herdman: faithful h.'s art	584:8	h. to his valet	157:11	h. for Garsington!..h. for God	292:10
Herd: flocks, or h., or human	524:8	in H.'s tower on H.'s heart	264:5	Almighty!	156:19
face	188:14	its h. the Conqueror Worm	380:15	h. ho! how I do love thee	366:21
Herdman: God the h.	59:46	millions a h.	387:9	h. hol sing h. hol	427:22
Here: bird to the right sang H.	47:5	one non-flunkey. .one h.	126:46	h. ho! the wind and the rain	484:27
but h...is our client	53:33	to his very valet. .a h.	112:34	h. non nonny, nonny, h. nonny	436:30
good for us to be h.	53:36	where her young h. sleeps	356:31	h. nonny nonny 170:21, 359:37,	468:20
h. a little, and there a little	47:5	<i>Hero gaude</i>	132:21	h. the doxy	485:16
h. am I; for thou calledst me	53:9	Herod: it out-h.s H.	434:15	h. then up go we	250:11, 404:17
h. am I; send me	92:18	Heroes: country for h. to live in	216:8	h. the sweet birds	485:16
h. and h. did England help me	329:5	frightened both the h. so	130:6	h. to you—good day to you	221:2
h., and in hell	478:44	hail, ye h.	255:13	sighing cries, H. ho	168:7
h., h. will I remain	194:13	hail, ye indomitable h.	308:21	so h. bonny boat	293:9
h. is God's plenty	170:24	my peers, the h. of old	95:11	with a h. and a ho	428:32
h. kind mate to thee	90:31	of all the world's brave h.	9:24	Hey-day in the blood is tame	435:47
h. little, and hereafter bliss	168:13	saints, h., if we will	15:9	Hi: answer to 'H.!	128:6
h. may we sit	478:44	speed glum h.	415:12	Harriet, H.!	243:5
h...my everlasting rest	207:1	thin red line of h.	303:3	h. diddle diddle	221:4
H. or There as strikes the Player	106:23	thoughts of h...warming-pans	337:3	Hiawatha's Chickens	317:24
h.'s the sex	121:22	two h. to begin with	126:46	<i>Hic: h. est</i>	378:2
h.'s to thee, Bacon	40:6	we aren't no thin red h.	303:4	<i>h. et ubique?</i>	432:26
h. today and gone tomorrow	457:7	Heroic: finished a life h.	351:5	h. hoc horum Genitivo	370:5
h., upon this bank and shoal	305:3	good, h. womanhood	317:14	two narrow words, <i>H. jacet</i>	405:13
h. we are!	147:4	h. for earth too hard	89:10	Hickety, pickety, my black hen	307:2
lo, h. is God	107:12, 420:24	h. poem of its sort	125:35	Hickory, Dickory, Dock	307:3
my heart is not h.	473:7	h. syllables both ways	116:26	Hi: Achilles. .when he h. himself	87:12
neither h. nor there	15:15	manly sentiment and h. enter-	102:12	city. .on an hill cannot be h.	57:41
not h., O Apollo	469:33	prise	349:5	find where truth is h.	432:44
stranger of h. and every where	444:25	subject for h. song	575:15	h. these things from the wise	61:37
that we now had h.	11:13	Heroically: h. fashioned	190:32	in shadiest covert h.	346:20
we're h. because we're h.	369:17	h. hath finished a life heroic	351:5	in the mist of tears I h. from	544:13
who comes h.?	1:22	h. mad	190:32	Him	45:35
Hereafter: heaven. .points out an	99:31	Heroine: when a h. goes mad	500:6	Moses h. his face	403:32
h.	461:4	Heroism: I will report all h.	568:6	murder cannot be h. long	394:7
h. bliss	482:28	with you is h.	568:6	my groaning is not h.	392:32
she should have died h.	523:18	Heron, the Shuh-shuh-gah	317:20	nothing h. from the heat thereof	186:23
what is love? 'tis not h.	29:4	<i>Heros: point de h. pour son valet</i>	157:11	we h. as it were our faces	54:25
what may come h.	113:18	Herostratus lives	87:17	wherefore are these things h.?	482:8
Hereditary: every h. monarch..	194:25	<i>Herren-Moral und Sklaven-Moral</i>	364:21	Hidden: half h. from the eye	580:18
insane	272:27	Herring: buy my caller h.	360:13	nature is often h.	196:24
h. bondsmen	212:23	h. boxes without topses	355:23	solitary h. anguish	222:11
his own h. skies	510:15	plague o' these pickle h.	482:16	teams with h. meaning	545:5
restore the crown to its h. suc-	266:24	roast thee like a h.	108:14	Hiddenly: near or far, h.	488:27
cessor	243:20	Herring-pond: h. is wide	93:31	Hide: broad buttock, tender h.	351:21
<i>Hereditas: damnosa h.</i>	325:23	Neighbours o'er the H.	195:11	death to h.	231:32
<i>Heresies: diversity of sects and</i>	248:20	this side of the h.	215:34	disdains to h. his head	297:3
hateful h.	491:4	Herrings: as many as red h.	307:20	for all 'is dirty h.	417:27
new truths. .begin as h.	485:11	<i>Herrschen und gewinnen</i>	223:23	h., h. your golden light	318:4
Heresy: h...no more than private	185:29	Herself: gave me h. indeed	92:44	h. in cooling trees	288:22
opinion	243:20	half of her should rise h.	236:17	h. me by the bracken bush	30:6
no h...excite the horror of Bos-	325:23	Hertfordshire: plains of pleasant	307:35	h. me from the. .wrath of God	330:8
suet	248:20	H.	270:4	h. me, O my Saviour, h.	565:5
they that mislike it, h.	491:4	Hervey: if you call a dog H.	354:13	h. the fault I see	386:31
what an Englishman believes..	185:29	Herveys: men, women, and H.	234:17	h. us from the face of him	71:2
h.	389:33	<i>Herz: mein H. ich will dich fragen</i>	243:17	let me h. myself in thee	548:11
Heretic that makes the fire	185:24	<i>mein H. ist schwer</i>	223:20	seems to h. them	497:9
Heretics: poor h. in love	399:35	<i>und wenn das H. auch bricht</i>	240:24	stars h. their diminished heads	346:29
Turks, Infidels, and H.	83:20	<i>Herzen: zwei H. und ein Schlag</i>	234:17	thou wear a lion's h.!	447:28
Heretofore: shines now, and h.	392:26	Heshbon: fishpools in H.	52:19	to h. the things 'e said	301:15
Heritage: children. .are an h.	167:21	Hesitate: h. and falter life away	18:12	whose h. he sold	557:21
come into our h.	118:4	h. dislike	385:29	world to h. virtues in?	482:9
I have a goodly h.	295:6	<i>Hésite: elle flotte, elle h.</i>	405:2	wrapped in a player's h.	232:6
our h. the sea	387:4	Hesper: slipped H.	84:10	wrapped in a woman's h.	445:43
that h. of woe	301:20	Hesperian fables true	347:5		
undefiled h.	341:17	Hesperides: climbing trees in the	455:22		
Herman's a German		H.	545:7		
Hermaphrodite: kind of a giddy h.		fruit of the H.	350:4		
Hermes: with thrice great H.		ladies of th' H.			

INDEX

Hideous hags and h. wenches	150 28	High diddle diddle	221 4	Hill (cont)	
horrid h. notes of woe	116 50	High-ender d. your h. battles	453 6	if Sion h. delight thee more	344 1
making night h.	431 2	Higher aspire to h. things	502 5	in a very fruitful h.	52 37
more h. than the sex monster	452 28	Highborn or Nassau go h.?	401 -8	in the shadow of the h.	115 8
too h. to be shown	471 28	built far h. in learning	212 18	is thus the h.?	150 4
Hidden, he that h. a dark soul	340 20	but sunbeams lifted h.	316 27	Jack and Jill went up the h.	307 9
h. from himself its state	279 7	friend go up h.	62 3	king of France went up the h.	307 11
h. not his visage from our cot		he shaft stoop h.	501 18	little h. of Hermon	394 15
tage	485 31	h. he s a getting	247 10	longest h. end in a vale	30 4
h. the ruin that it feeds upon	101 30	h. law than the Constitution	412 23	Mahomet will go to the h.	25 34
Hidden God that h. thyself	34 18	h. than the heights	161 12	on a huge h. I ruth stands	156 10
Hidden the skeleton	310 24	h. than the spherie clume	341 5	on the windy h.	84 2
Hidden place dark and lonely h.	151 10	look d. six inches h.	165 6	others apart set on a h.	345 20
h. from the wind	52 43	medicines cure nothing h.	158 28	over Tree you grows the h.	19 1
note issuing from its h.	10 9	new tributal h. than God s	95 15	over the crest of the h.	466 33
Hidden place ten years deep	532 10	of a h. mood	342 24	Philcock set on Philcock h.	493 17
Thems lamentate non tangit	38 31	rue to h. things	532 1	red coats marching from the h.	77 31
hierarcy a Olympus faded h.	258 4	sea rises h.	140 43	rest upon thy holy h.	302 24
hierusalem my happy home	6 28	steps were h.	103 41	shady grove or sunny h.	346 19
Hidden O Mrs II Mrs H.	178 18	who ameth at the sky shoots h.	244 3	stood upon that silent h.	240 10
Hiddenbottom last words of II	504 10	Highest acted from the h. pen		sweet lass of Richmond II	317 5
High afraid of that which is h.	51 33	eoples	203 33	thus is God a h.	551 5
as h. as heaven above	525 36	hanced on the h. hill	209 27	tip-toe upon a little h.	256 25
as h. as metaphysic wit	110 13	h. education since the Greek	152 10	to persons standing alone on a h.	236 33
bosom d. h. in tufted trees	342 1	h. type of human nature	508 24	to sit upon a h.	446 1
d. gruty of thus h. call ng	101 15	trouthe is the h. thing	137 26	traveller a dream under the h.	74 22
divine h. piping Pehlevi	205 12	we needs must love the h.	530 10	upon the self same h.	342 11
even an h. hill	306 7	Highflyer at fashion	278 6	up to the top of the h.	10 10
every man who is h. up	36 19	High handed career of h. wrong	135 3	valley rock or h.	532 14
fixed mund and h. disdain	344 13	Highlands pastime of h.	410 34	we clamb the h. together	106 10
for contempt too h.	155 15	High jinks bloody II blade	417 18	yon high eastern h.	436 11
for object strange and h.	332 5	forget your II chief	122 28	Hill flow sure like any h.	411 1
from h. I fe h. characters	334 24	hearts is II	420 21	Hillmen desire their Hills	301 10
God made them h. or lowly	2 15	my sweet II Mary	406 0	Hills among the lonely h.	573 3
happy, h. majestic	404 15	sweet II Girl	575 10	among the solitary h.	579 6
hardy and h. the slimy mallow	103 17	where is your II ladd e gone?	252 10	before the h. in order stood	501 0
Heaven is for thee too h.	345 31	yon solitary II lass	556 28	cold on Canadian h.	310 8
heav n s are not too h.	441 24	II ghlandman breaks aff a wild		domes the red plow d. h.	520 11
he sits h.	449 1	II	410 23	far h. of Eue	329 3
h. and triple arch d.	285 19	II ghlands farewell to the II	207 13	far across the h. they went	515 15
h. as we have mounted in del ght	580 5	in the h.	516 5	far-distant h. sent an alien	
h. erected thoughts	501 16	my heart s in the II	107 12	sound	575 24
h. is our call ng friend	575 15	out of the h. of affliction	311 7	forests ancient as the h.	181 31
h. life as conceived by a book		to the II bound	322 23	from those brown h.	83 14
seller	558 17	will ye gang to the II	9 17	great h. of the South Country	42 3
h. Midsummer pomps	18 16	ye II and ye Laidlaw	30 8	green lilyan h.	15 14
h. on a throne of royal state	345 14	II ghly amiable tree	218 7	heir foundations are upon the	
h. over roaring Temple bar	547 21	II ghly Reilly they speak of so h.	477 1	holy h.	307 13
h. that proved too h.	80 10	What thou wouldst h.	400 1	h. h. h. are a refuge	307 10
hus glance was stern and h.	323 4	II gh minded Lord I am not h.	503 17	hulmen desire their II	301 10
hold the h. wry	126 20	II gh-mindedness honourable h.	381 21	h. look over on the South	544 11
I am low thou art h.	514 2	II ghness his II dog at kiew	202 5	h. of home!	516 10
I am the II	511 5	II gh ark all beyond II a desert	202 5	II of the Chanky Bore	311 15
in your hansom leave the II	404 11	II gh I meat answerest thou the h.		h. peep o er h.	382 13
I only know it shall be h.	204 7	as	63 67	h. stand about Jerusalem	399 33
it alone is h. fantastical	481 10	revilest thou God a h.?	65 16	h. where his life rose	25 6
just so h. as it is	4 4 17	II gh reach ng Buckingham	476 23	h. whose heads touch heaven	470 1
knowledge in the Most II	395 26	II gh sounding thy h. phrases	118 33	h. with II under riven	122 18
look how h. the heaven is	305 6	II ghway broad h. of the world	493 10	I to the h.	422 4
matters which are too h. for me	400 1	I turned in the king s h.	475 10	I f up my eyes unto the h.	399 20
mind not h. things	66 5	h. for our God	54 9	little h. like young sheep	309 3
of the most II cometh heat ng	57 10	h. my chief I amassus	52 7	little h. righteousness	395 31
O Lord most II	390 40	lane h. or open street	549 6	little h. shall rejoice	305 30
patch this one h.	15 4	II ghwayman came rid ng	366 1	meadows h. and groves	576 21
place tween h. and low	420 30	II ghways go out into the h. and		my h. are white over	499 14
plain living and h. thinking	577 16	bedges	62 9	o er the h. and far away	383 73
s ne both h. and low	482 25	happy h. where I went	263 24	old brown h.	334 15
six feet h. and lack d. higher	105 6	II Loren alertest h. trites	257 9	over the h. and far away	316 13
s a in thine h. places	47 30	II lanty sinking flame of h.	177 20	pine hewn on Norwegian h.	344 24
s a in upon thy h. places	47 30	II lal as the h. of Hazzar, some God s		reclined on the h. like Gods	515 10
saw not too h. to tal	334 10	h. even an h. h.	373 11	I lie in the h.	515 15
so h. that look ng downward	410 9	at the other side of the h.	464 3	storm on the Children II	140 7
saw I from on h.	140 22	behind the cloud topped h.	145 21	strength of the h. is his	307 25
teach h. thought	530 14	below the kirk below the h.	411 1	the Lord who made the h.	102 11
they go on as h. as the hills	305 8	blooms and withers on the h.	57 41	these high wild h.	474 27
that h. man	91 41	city that is set on an h.	404 10	they go up as high as the h.	305 8
I teach to h. s raised me h.	105 12	ey beside the h.	523 2	those blue remembered h.	273 14
to wind ourselves too h.	201 6	d. nant drazens in this h.	851 32	though the h. be carried into	
traveller that he heard on h.	191 39	down the green h.	39 3	the sea	524 27
trust in as things h.	519 8	down the h. dart	34 9	to the h. and the vales	524 25
upon a throne h. and I tied up	41 8	down thy h. romantic Ash		under the stony h.	574 21
upon the h. shore	45 5	looming	224 10	upon our clouded h.	77 16
was known in h. places	63 11	every h. shall be made low	34 9	utmost bound of the everlasting	25 28
was I chert	579 15	few in the h.	324 24	h.	230 27
ye I tak a b. road	9 7	green h. far away	4 4	va yers groves h. and fields	310 17
II gh. thim on w. trails	445 24	hanged on the Lightest h.	209 27	what h. are you on yon pleasant h.	30 18
II gh. thim on w. trails	212 21	heard on the h.	262 24	while the h. remain	314 3
II gh. thim on w. trails	241 12	h. beside the sweet Thames	82 9	whitest snow on Neptian h.	330 21
II gh. thim on w. trails	241 12	h. of everlast ng youth	81 4		
II gh. thim on w. trails	241 12	I come from the h.	516 15		
II gh. thim on w. trails	241 12	I counted a h.	840 13		

INDEX

<i>Hills (cont.)</i>		<i>Hippogriff: without wing of h.</i>	350:16	<i>Hither (cont.)</i>	
why hop ye so, ye high h.?	396:7	<i>Hippopotamus: big h. stuck</i>	10:8	h. hurried whence	206:14
yon are the h. o' Heaven	30:18	found it was a H.	128:18	h., page, and stand by me	361:20
your name to the reverberate h.	482:22	I shoot the H.	40:27	let him come h.	99:35
<i>Hill-side: h.'s dcw-pearled</i>	94:40	<i>Hips: we swing ungirded h.</i>	506:20	<i>Hitherto shalt thou come</i>	49:21
loved h.	19:1	<i>Hire: worthy of his h.</i>	61:35	<i>Hi-tiddle-hi-ti</i>	408:2
on the cold h.	286:36	<i>Hired: I'm sick of the h. women</i>	299:21	<i>Hitler has missed the bus</i>	135:10
up the h.	288:2	they h. the money, didn't they?	156:26	<i>Hits off the faded graces</i>	240:6
<i>Hill top: evening star on his h.</i>	348:38	<i>Hireling: h. fleeth because he is</i>		<i>Hittites: Canaanites, and the H.</i>	45:36
<i>Hilts: she's loosc i' th' h.</i>	563:10	an h.	63:38	<i>Hive: his helmet now shall make</i>	
<i>Him: all cried, 'That's h.!'</i>	34:12	pay given to a state h.	277:31	a h.	377:4
all the flowers looked up at H.	140:20	<i>Hirdlings: into his church lewd h.</i>	347:3	h. for the honey-bee	585:12
be with H. in whose company	99:40	<i>His: H. that gentle voice</i>	21:9	this great h., the city	158:12
h. first, h. last, h. midst	348:5	my beloved is mine, and I am h.	52:3	<i>Hives: fill our h. with honey and</i>	
h. that's far awa'	104:24	scalded thee H.	165:31	wax	519:5
H. that walked the waves	343:3	'twas mine, 'tis h.	471:30	<i>Hivites, and the Jebusites</i>	45:36
I go from you to H.	24:5	<i>Hiss: dismal universal h.</i>	349:20	<i>Ho: I shan't care or h.</i>	236:11
I found H. in the .stars	531:26	roasted crabs h.	456:1	<i>Hoard: boastful of her h.</i>	226:11
I to H. and Hc to me	543:19	<i>Hissed: we h. along the polished</i>		learning a mcre h. of gold	442:21
I would remember H.	39:6	ice	575:23	little h. of maxims	534:23
mentioned me to h.	129:33	<i>Historian: h. of the Roman empire</i>	216:28	our h. is little	531:3
what's Hccuba to h.?	433:31	h...wants more documents	268:7	<i>Hoarded: Beauty...must not be h.</i>	340:37
<i>Himalay: east of H.</i>	545:4	life of the h...short	217:3	<i>Hoar-frost: scattereth the h. like</i>	
<i>Himalayan peasant meets the</i>		<i>Historians: God cannot alter the</i>		ashes	400:23
hc-bear	296:13	past, h. can	111:28	<i>Hoarse: bondage is h.</i>	477:26
<i>Himmel: der bestirnte H. über mir</i>	284:4	these gentle h.	103:8	h. Fitzgerald	117:8
<i>Himself: Brutus, with h. at war</i>	448:15	would have been poets, h.	152:30	h., teeth-chattering Month	153:15
by h. he learned to wander	107:35	<i>Histories: h. make men wise</i>	27:19	h. with having little else to do	119:15
calls H. a Lamb	76:10	many joyous and pleasant h.	328:2	raven himself is h.	457:3
can h. know	137:38	<i>History: antiquities are h. defaced</i>	24:15	unchang'd to h. or mute	348:23
Cat...walked by h.	304:21	assassination...never changed..		<i>Hoary: but dull and h.</i>	552:9
demolished but by h.	43:8	history	180:36	Druid, h. chief	158:29
ech man for h.	137:28	attend to the h. of Rasselas	278:14	h. head is a crown of glory	50:16
end by loving h. better than all	152:22	become a h. little known	160:30	in h. winter's night	508:14
fight begins within h.	89:38	by some named H.	127:16	<i>Hob-and-nob: let us h. with Death</i>	541:12
first he folwed it h.	137:18	dignity of h.	78:15, 325:21, 33	<i>Hobbes clearly proves</i>	521:21
He doth H. impart	291:14	dust-heap called 'h.'	72:26	<i>Hobby-horse is forgot</i>	435:6
he h. with his human air	90:27	exceeds an infamous h.	87:15	<i>Hobden: old Mus' Hobden owns</i>	
h. from God he could not free	199:23	from h. recovered	402:23	the land	298:8
h. he cannot save	60:51	great deal of h...little literature	268:1	<i>Hobgoblin: consistency...h. of</i>	
h., his...neighbour, and Me	320:18	great h. of the land	317:14	little minds	200:40
in h. possess his own desire	575:8	happiest...no h.	196:26	<i>Hock-carts: of May-poles, H.</i>	245:17
like Brutus, like h.	452:3	her, whose h. began	586:14	<i>Hockley: Hey H.!</i>	292:10
lord of h.	118:4	h. a distillation of rumour	126:16	<i>Hodge: perceiving H...out of</i>	
loved him for h. alone	500:9	h...biography of great men	126:24	countenance	275:11
loving h. better than me	27:5	H. came to a	422:17	<i>Hodgepodge: gallimaufry or h.</i>	511:1
master of h.	334:18	h...essence of innumerable bio-		<i>Hodgson, Guinness, Allsopp</i>	120:23
poor centre of a man's actions, h.	27:38	ographies	125:32	<i>Hodie: vive h.</i>	331:22
Richard's h. again	144:28	h. in all men's lives	442:6	<i>Hoe: darned long row to h.</i>	319:15
think for h.?	491:12	h. is a pack of lies	517:8	just tickle her with a h.	269:15
when he spake of h.	202:12	h. is bunk	209:21	leans upon his h.	329:19
who finds h.	18:17	h. is past politics	421:20	take a large h.	297:28
who lives unto h.	404:11	H. is Philosophy teaching by		<i>Hoel: high-born H.'s harp</i>	229:21
written down but by h.	276:7	examples	78:13, 180:12	<i>Hog: accorned h.</i>	92:8
<i>Hinder: all the h. parts...painted</i>	509:22	h...kings thirty feet high	326:7	h's my feed...eat h. a solid	
'amper an' h. an' scold men	302:5	h. of art is the h. of revivals	111:38	hower	337:12
helpless to h. that or anything	237:5	h. of progress	324:26	<i>Hoggish: have his h. mind</i>	509:34
poor Wat...on his h. legs	488:28	h. of the affections	267:21	<i>Hoi polloi...no matter what they</i>	
smote his enemies in the h. parts	397:1	h. of the human spirit	20:8	think	194:9
to get free his h. parts	348:27	if men could learn from h.	152:24	<i>Hoist: h. with his own petar</i>	436:8
weep upon your h. parts	266:15	Kingsley goes to Froude for h.	517:8	shall they h. me up	425:34
<i>Hindered: sore let and h.</i>	389:25	knowledge...product of h.	125:31	<i>Holborn: when I was last in H.</i>	476:21
<i>Hinders: h. needle and thread</i>	253:27	liquid h.	104:3	<i>Hold: books...h. readily in your</i>	
if any one h. our coming	294:36	mad from life's h.	252:20	hand	276:28
<i>Hindrance: pointing at h.</i>	80:17	never...learned anything from h.	240:23	cry, 'H., h.!	457:3
though it were to his own h.	392:24	no h., only biography	200:21	ever h. me in thy heart	438:4
<i>Hindrances: what various h. we</i>		poetry...of graver import than h.	14:17	first cries, 'H., enough'	461:14
meet	161:14	portance in my travel's h.	470:2	for ever h. his peace	391:27
<i>Hinds: h. to bring forth young</i>	393:23	read no h.	181:44	for God sake h. your tongue	184:11
nimble much than h.	333:1	read their h. in a nation's eyes	230:5	h. fast that which is good	68:38
soil'd by rude h.	165:7	some remnants of h.	24:15	h. fast the form of sound words	68:57
<i>Hindu: marries, dies, or turns H.</i>	495:11	strange eventful h.	427:21	h. off! unhand me!	148:20
we'll send the mild H.	11:9	very few materials for h.	217:7	h., or cut bow-strings	466:32
<i>Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly</i>	157:25	War makes rattling good h.	236:2	h. the fleet angel fast	316:29
<i>Hindustan: he came from H.</i>	542:15	what's her h.?	483:10	h. the fort	77:23
<i>Hindward: with h. feather</i>	336:21	whatsoever...the future date of		h. the hye wey	136:20
<i>Hinges: as the door on its h.</i>	562:3	my H.	217:3	h. Thou Thy Cross	322:2
down to the H. o' Hell	298:18	<i>History-books: whose annals are</i>		h. your hand but as long	93:9
on their h. grate	346:9	blank in h.	126:11	how do I h. thee	487:22
<i>Hinky dinky, parley-voo</i>	412:17	<i>Hit: can h. from far</i>	244:13	how to h. a sheep-hook	342:28
<i>Hint: gave him a h. for...Hell</i>	151:12, 507:22	h., a very palpable h.	437:37	I h. it towards you	287:3
h. at any little delicate thing	175:38	if you would h. the mark	316:11	I h. you here, root and all	529:24
just h. a fault	385:29	never think I have h. hard	272:24	I must h. my tongue	431:1
upon this h. I spake	470:3	two h. it off	572:23	lay h. on eternal life	68:53
with shadow'd h. confuse	532:24	two people...h. on the same		Namancos and Bayona's h.	343:2
<i>Hip: catch him once upon the h.</i>	463:17	thought	500:2	no woman's heart...to h. so	
he smote them h. and thigh	46:57	<i>Hitch your waggon to a star</i>	201:14	much	483:9
infidel, I have thee on the h.	465:12	<i>Hitched: h. his trousers up</i>	34:28	scowls the far-famed h.	323:11
<i>Hipped: from the h. discourses</i>	231:28	if you mean gettin h.	560:1	they h. all together	395:14
<i>Hippocrene: blusful H.</i>	287:24	<i>Hither: come h., come h., come h.</i>	427:7	to have and to h.	391:30
		h. and thither moves	206:28	<i>Holdeth: who h. our soul in life</i>	396:1

INDEX

Honour (cont.)
 perfect ways of h. 447 15
 perseverance keeps h. bright 431 15
 pluck bright h. from the moon 438 35
 pluck up drowned h. 438 35
 post of h. is a private station 1 21
 prophet is not without h. 50 33
 resol ed to h. and renown ye 9 21
 robb d me of my Robe of II 07 2
 safety h. and wel are of our
 Sovereign 350 14
 set h. in one eye 448 19
 so h. cross it 438 37
 some snatch of h. 452 6
 stand in thine h. 37 5
 take h. from me 474 10
 that chasity of h. 102 13
 that h. could not move 84 17
 that h. would thee lo 443 13
 there II comes 153 30
 they smack of h. both 436 7
 throne ee h. 500 13
 to h. his own word 330 13
 to h. we call you 213 10
 Truth the masculine of II 73 23
 two men II h. 127 23
 vivid air smied with their h. 509 2
 welcome maids of h. 247 11
 what is h. A word 440 30
 when h. a at the stake 436 17
 where thine h. dwell eth 303 10
 whom the k ng delighteth to h. 45 36
 w h natu e h. clad 347 10
 ye take eune h. from me 203 11
 your quant h. 333 9
 Honourable ad venturous and h.
 youth 514 35
 Brutus an h. man all h. men 450 15
 his deign were strictly h. 204 30
 h. alive in what we give 314 11
 h. high manhoodness 303 19
 h. murderer 473 34
 h. style of Christ an 86 1
 loose from every h. engagement 101 37
 make an h. retreat 435 2
 teach ourselves that h. stop 471 5
 they that have done this deed are
 h. 450 31
 Unweight the generous the h. 303 6
 Honour'd by strangers h. 351 34
 deal be some me h. 452 23
 ever h. ever sun 35 10
 followed him, h. him 93 3
 he hath h. me of is a 450 10
 h. of them all 540 32
 how loved how h. once 301 30
 Law II has h. u 363 7
 man h. for them 81 0
 more h. in the breach 431 31
 praised, went and h. 352 15
 so known, so h. 350 11
 Honouring not so much h. there 250 35
 Honour all claim to poetical h. 211 38
 bears his business h. 449 34
 from w. at a court proceed thy
 h. 570 34
 told the poet for his h. 105 10
 to h. to a world 447 4
 to wait for we, h. or h. 573 0
 make it, see h. or, unknown what is 454 3
 manhood of a just h. 452 10
 not uncrowned w. h. h. 501 19
 proud an h. perch 90 10
 I had there best of all Roban II. 31 32
 best at wars h. 316 21
 h. h. h. II, sweet 306 6
 sweetest mine h. and hoop 549 15
 w my and it is mine, II 308 25
 How, come h. and I h. 308 25
 How, w. h. h. 213 15
 How, p. mping h. were gone 171 25
 wouldst thou w. I a t. h. 4 34
 a were out leav an h. than 4 34
 h. and here h. a h. h. 49 25
 never fly across h. h. 21 17
 I use and a great h. mine 70 10
 I h. sweetest a most worth 114 13
 w. h. h. do not fly h. 452 1
 How, sweetest, part from the h. 3 4 32

Hooker Life of Mr Richard II. 572 2
 sail thus h. the wide world round 201 9
 Hook nosed fellow e of Rome 442 10
 Hooks develop h. h. and hut
 crooks 107 36
 silken lines and silver h. 184 8
 Hoop tea-cup times of hood and
 h. 540 15
 Hoons grapple them with h. of
 steel 431 25
 Hooster because the h. boots 141 11
 Hoosting h. and shreeking 445 33
 h. at the glorious sun 152 10
 remained there through night h. 30 20
 Hoos because the hooster h. 141 11
 owl that nightly h. 466 43
 Hop I saw her once h. forty paces 444 8
 lets it h. a little 477 25
 why h. ye so ye high hills 306 7
 Hope against h. believed in h. 85 40
 all h. abandon 168 17
 all it yields of h. and fear 90 42
 beacons of h. 17 20
 because I do not h. to turn 461 22
 break it to our h. 103 34
 burning with high h. 113 14
 by admiration h. and love 5 4 10
 can something h. 244 10
 Christians at your cross of h. 87 35
 darkness queted by h. 96 31
 done with II and Honour 206 5
 equal h. and hazard 344 12
 farewell h. and h. farewell
 fear 346 33
 Fear and trembl ne II 35 2
 feeble II could ne er have flown 35 5
 fool of w. h. h. 103 34
 forks and h. 113 11
 for the h. of glory 380 20
 from h. and fear set free 513 23
 frustra e h. severer than despair 160 0
 giving it a h. that there 30 11
 God is our h. and strength 394 27
 god like wish, or h. vivine 574 4
 he rs through h. 390 47
 he that I love upon h. 337 42
 he that I love upon h. 344 17
 h. h. upl'd ed beyond h. 146 20
 II an Antinous mere 410 5
 h. and fear, and peace and strife 122 33
 h. bade the world farewell 50 3
 h. de cided 340 13
 h. elevates 24 30
 h. is a good breakfast 554 20
 h. is less dear 252 10
 h. like the gleam ng taper 65 41
 h. maketh not ashamed 403 23
 h. may vanish 344 0
 h. never comes 515 25
 h. not lo e 395 25
 h. of all the ends of the earth 334 13
 h. of the City of God 18 30
 h. once crucified 410 33
 II sees 554 17
 II perpetual breath 333 11
 h. springs eternal 405 0
 h. s true gaze 574 0
 h. thou not much 497 17
 h. I J I cres e 573 11
 h. to rise or fear to fall 132 15
 h. without an object 452 3
 I have h. to love 4 24
 I have done h. now bes. h. 473 13
 I h. I h. do not point at me 370 40
 increase of faith, h. and chari y 334 1
 in faith and h. d sacree 4 30
 in h. of fair w. an aces 155 13
 in h. the world was a row 233 7
 in the fumes of y and h. 230 13
 in trestling h. repose 47 40
 Land of II and C lary 155 13
 leave t he Light of II be and 831 25
 let us h. we love or h. 43 2
 let us h. for better things 374 24
 man of h. 575 27
 mock t e h. of e d 50 40
 more h. of a fad 345 9
 more of II and C lary 103 11
 much to h. and now 4 10
 my grief my p my love 414 13
 my h. better 414 13

Hope (cont.)
 my own h. is 89 22
 Nature II and Poetry 152 0
 never h. to see one 100 1
 never to h. again 440 45
 no h. who never had a fear 104 15
 no other med cine but only h. 462 3
 not another h. 359 7
 not because I h. for heaven 131 7
 not without h. we suffer 5 37
 no very lively h. of success 505 10
 now abideth faith h. charity 450 6
 of friends, of h. of all bereft 01 43
 old h. goes to ground 140 1
 one II a one name 411 23
 one more rich in h. 456 24
 on h. the wretch tel es 24 10
 our h. for years to come 504 9
 only h. that keeps up a wife a
 spirits 214 20
 only unsettled is there any h. 00 5
 perished leaves of II 410 4
 pursue the phantoms of h. 2 14
 rising h. of those Torres 354 24
 simple nature of h. h. 353 11
 some blessed II 233 15
 Spanish ale shall give you h. 3 0 1
 take back the h. 01 31
 take short views, h. for the best 554 23
 tender leaves of h. 440 4
 their h. full of immortality 56 23
 the r h. of eternal damnation 430 0
 they h. they serve God 4 3
 thus pleasing h. th a fond desire 1 22
 through love through h. 573 10
 to feed on h. 104 2
 to man h. to go to heaven 104 2
 triumph of h. over experience 1 4
 true h. is swift 406 33
 unconquerable h. 18 15
 was the h. drunk 457 11
 what advancement may I h. 434 24
 what I faintly h. 101 27
 what is h. but deceiving? 337 42
 what reinforcement from h. 344 0
 what was dead was II 159 0
 when all h. seem d despate 1 27
 where II elung feed ng 131 10
 where there is I fe there a h. 213 35
 white-handed II 340 11
 with faith w th h. with charity 241 0
 w h h. it is h. that can never
 de 570 27
 without all h. of day 330 25
 woes which II thinks infinite 407 17
 work without h. 132 18
 Worldly II 205 27
 ye prisoners of h. 65 13
 youth whose h. is high 81 24
 Hoped all we have w ed or h. 89 0
 he who has never h. 490 10
 h. it would vex somebody 274 10
 h. we were both broken-hearted 594 13
 substance of things h. for 230 31
 Hoped, h. h. but I m h. 333 21
 h. thou I recover once my dust 333 21
 Hope-hour as the h. stroled 233 15
 Hopeless ages of h. ended 345 11
 h. grief a passionless 55 15
 h. born blown 140 18
 h. lance in rest 140 18
 perennial y h. 205 41
 useless and h. sorrow 574 10
 Hopes a ry h. my children 19 8
 all h. h. of good 414 13
 ad vention in the h. and fears
 of men 570 38
 all the h. of future years 310 1
 das a g at forlorn h. 155 33
 extra ague h. of the future 20 31
 I h. and I fary 155 15
 I h. to w. o other 100 17
 I h. h. as eager as ours 437 6
 h. and fears it feared not 84 25
 h. and fears of all the years 101 31
 h. of earth y h. 424 7
 h. of high talk 14 2
 h. were dupes 491 21
 Incarnate some of h. and f are

INDEX

[767]

INDEX

House (cont.)

lodger in my own h. 226:33
lost sheep of the h. of Israel 58:46
man's h. is his castle 148:7
may I have a warm h. 387:2
my h...called the h. of prayer 60:9
my h. in the high wood 42:7
my mother's h. 300:11
nearer my Father's h. 131:32
none other but the h. of God 45:5
nowhere but in's own h. 434:10
one of your accursed h. 324:11
our neighbour's h...on fire 102:4
peace be to this h. 61:34
prop that doth sustain my h. 465:14
raven o'er the infected h. 472:20
reached the h. of doom 24:2
return no more to his h. 48:53
secret H. of Shame 569:8
see to thine own h., David 47:48
set a h. on fire...to roast...eggs 27:39
set thine h. in order 54:6
small h. and large garden 158:13
so fair a h. 479:33
sole daughter of my h. 113:21
spare the h. of Pindarus 351:15
sparrow hath found her an h. 397:5
that h. cannot stand 60:54
the Lord let the h. of a brute 528:9
them that join h. to h. 53:3
this h. as high heaven 358:5
this h. with starry dome 561:17
this reft h. 152:13
tho' he build his h. in the woods 201:22
unless you leave this h. 128:16
Vanbrugh's h. of clay 202:11
walked in the h. of God 395:12
we will go into the h. of the Lord 399:30
when h. and land are gone 209:19
wherever God erects a h. 170:11
withindoors h. the shocks 255:6
woe is me for the good h. 324:5
worse than a smoky h. 420:2
wounded in the h. of my friends 56:13
ye that are of the h. of the Lord 399:12
your h. is on fire 367:12
zeal of thine h...eaten me 396:17
Housebreaker, of Houndsditch 120:26
Housed: h., clothed, fed, and educated 413:23
h. in a dream 578:16
Household: as h. words 444:28
her h. motions 580:20
h. bird 184:27
h. happiness, gracious children 541:5
h. of continuance 518:1
religion breathing h. laws 577:16
sacred to the h. gods 546:26
some bird would trust her h. to me 243:20
they of his own h. 59:2
they of the h. divided the spoil 396:7
thy h. the Church 389:49
to study h. good 349:8
Householder, which bringeth forth 59:31
Housekeepers: jining of hearts and h. 177:42
Houseless: your h. heads 453:14
Housemaids: damp souls of h. 197:23
I walks with fifty h. 299:14
treat h. to his teas 142:1
Houses: here falling h. thunder 278:30
h. are built to live in 25:35
h. in between 36:22
h. that he makes 437:8
h. thick and sewers 349:11
laws, like h., lean on one another 102:34
let us see these handsome h. 535:3
plague o' both your h. 478:15
round their golden h. 535:19
set up her h. 394:35
their h. shall continue for ever 395:1
trees and h. go wheeling 546:30
very h. seem asleep 582:14
House-top: dwell in a corner of the h. 50:28
sparrow...upon the h. 398:1
Housewife: as a careful h. runs 488:17
h. ply her evening care 229:31

Housewife (cont.)

h. that's thrifty 500:39
mock the good h. Fortune 426:18
tease the h.'s wool 340:38
Housewifery: players in your h. 470:25
Housewives: h.' affairs have never an end 550:4
h. in your beds 470:25
no more h., but queens 413:8
Hovel: *prefer* in fact a h. 121:12
Hover: h. in their restless heads 331:2
h. through the fog 456:3
ofttimes I h. 543:4
Hovered: person or persons who h. before him 268:8
Hovering o'er the place's head 166:3
Hovers within my gates 319:4
How: and h. and when and where 7:5
dead, quick, I know not h. 232:15
h. do I love thee? 88:24
h. is it that you live? 580:14
h. is it you live? 131:22
h. long, O lord, h. long? 324:18
h. not to do it 175:29
h. now, you...hags! 460:2
if I could say h. much 468:14
know not h. nor why 82:23
say 'Hullo' and 'H. d'ye do?' 210:10
when or h. I cannot tell 411:34
without knowing h. or why 190:32
Howard: sware Lord Thomas H. 539:17
Howards: all the blood of all the H. 384:8
How-de-doo: here's a h. 219:37
Howe, and the Glorious First 359:26
Howell and James young man 221:8
Howl: h., ye ships of Tarshish 53:30
wolf whose h.'s his watch 458:1
Howled: roared and h. 148:26
Howling: hear the winds h. 16:1
h. of Irish wolves 428:29
Tom went h. down the street 369:11
waste h. wilderness 46:31
when thou liest h. 437:20
winds that will be h. 582:18
Howls: his h. was organs 176:31
h. the sublime 176:26
still h. on for more 495:9
struggles and h. at fits 492:27
Hub: h. of the solar system 251:16
H., the King Pin 83:2
Hubbard: old Mother H. 368:4
Hubbub increases 286:13
Hubert: approbation from Sir H. 359:20
of black Saint Hubert's breed 416:13
Huddled in dirt 407:22
Hue: add another h. unto the rain-bow 447:39
bands of rosy h. 266:8
flavour and body and h. 34:34
flowers of all h. 347:6
gordian shape of dazzling h. 286:37
h. angry and brave 245:13
join not scent to h. 494:10
native h. of resolution 434:4
not grim but fair of h. 93:26
your sweet h. 487:29
Hues: consecrate with thine own h. 494:4
living h. and odours 496:4
rich h. have marriage made 81:7
Hug: h. it in mine arms 462:8
h. the dear deceit 157:21
Hugest of living creatures 348:26
Hugged: she h. th'offender 192:6
Hugger-mugger: in h. to inter him 436:26
Hugh: dirge for Saint H.'s soul 170:24
Saint H. be our good speed 170:24
Hugs: h. it to the last 357:10
servitude that h. her chain 231:2
Hulk: naked h. alongside came 149:13
sheer h. 173:10
Hull: settled first at H. 170:5
Hum: bee-hive's h. 408:10
borne in heedless h. 153:24
busy h. of men 342:5
h. of either army 444:6
h. of human cities torture 113:47
justice, with his surly h. 443:10
no voice or hideous h. 343:21
out of the mist and h. 17:28

Hum (cont.)

smell and hideous h. 223:8
want to make Hammersmith h. 243:4
Human: all h. things...decay 193:1
all that is h. must retrograde 217:14
blood of h. sacrifice 344:28
breathing h. passion far above 287:11
chords in the h. mind 173:35
conquered h. natur 177:3
Cruelty has a h. heart 77:4
due to h. folly 310:19
Euripides, the h. 89:6
flocks, or herds, or h. face 346:20
for h. nature's daily food 580:20
glorious to be a h. boy 173:34
glory that redounds...to h. kind 579:36
happiness of the h. race 101:15
happy h. face 266:3
he himself with his h. air 90:27
held the h. race in scorn 40:35
highest reaches of a h. wit 331:2
history of the h. spirit 20:8
hope it mayn't be h. gore 173:18
h. at the red-ripe 95:35
h. bodies are sic fools 108:21
h. creatures' lives 253:23
H. Form display 74:1
h. kind cannot bear very much reality 197:5
h. love needs h. meriting 544:29
h. mind in ruins 166:20
h. nature is finer 289:30
h. thought or form 494:4
in the name of h. nature itself 101:27
I wish I loved the H. Race 405:16
larger than h. 531:32
lord of h. kind 193:34
lords of h. kind 226:14
march of the h. mind 101:6
Mercy has a h. heart 77:1
my Treatise of H. Nature...dead-born 265:12
new edition of h. nature 239:14
no h. spark is left 381:27
nothing but the milk of h. kind-ness 103:8
observer of h. nature, sir 178:25
of reasonable soul and h. flesh 388:41
on Nature and on H. Life 574:5
our h. nature's highest dower 575:6
porcelain of h. kind 193:29
purest essence of a h. soul 127:28
purest of h. pleasures 26:19
round earth's h. shores 288:17
soaring h. boy 173:34
so long as the h. heart is strong 28:29
speech is h. 126:33
strength and weakness of h. nature 324:35
sublime of h. life 104:23
sum of h. wretchedness 118:30
sweet milk of h. kindness 143:10
tamer of the h. breast 230:15
thanks to the h. heart 576:22
throne of h. felicity 277:4
to err is h. 383:2
to step aside is h. 104:7
want of h. wisdom 310:18
web of h. things 492:19
when first the h. race began 105:25
wisdom of h. contrivances 100:25
wrought with h. hands 532:25
Humane: in act more graceful and h. 345:18
Humani nil a me alienum puto 541:30
Humanities: fair h. of old religion 152:9
H. live for ever 305:13
Humanity: acts of h., gentleness, and chivalries 328:2
anything that exalts...h. 376:11
chivalry, courtesy, h. 328:2
h. with all its fears 316:1
imitated h. so abominably 434:20
law of h., justice, equity 101:26
rarer...never did steer h. 425:32
reasoned out of the feelings of h. 73:4
religion of h. 373:5
still, sad music of h. 582:1
strait jacket for h. 337:5
such popular h. is treason 1:20

Humanity (<i>cont</i>)		Hundred (<i>cont</i>)		Hunting (<i>cont</i>)	
upon the forehead of h.	284 26	ran a h. years to a dry	231 6	most of their discourse was	
veined h.	83 7	son of a h. kings	204 10	about h.	377 13
wearisome condition of h.	232 14	throne on her h. isles	114 2	passion for h. something	177 39
what h. and justice tell me I		whole one might tell a h.	431 14	pleasures call h. one of them	270 31
ought	101 3	Hundred and fifty not three of my		we daren't go a b.	270 18
Humanized deep distress hath h.	378 15	h. left	440 34	wet and dirty from h.	510 40
<i>Humano pro solamine</i>	13 13	Hundred and forty and four thousand	71 23	Huntley where H., and where	
Humble I by the tide of II	333 8	and	59 23	Home?	418 31
Humble be ever so h.	370 10	Hundredfold some an h.		Huntle lay on H bank	32 0
he that is h.	90 31	Hundreds h. of years Stella's		Huntress Queen and h.	270 31
be that shall h. himself	60 16	feet	502 4	Hunts he h. in dreams	534 -2
hey-day is tame, i'th h.	435 47	Methusalem, with all his h. of		Huntman as a h. his pack	223 33
h. and a contrite heart	300 84	years	186 33	cassock d h.	161 25
h., tranquil spirit	170 18	Hundredth at my door the II		h. by the bear oppress'd	537 21
minutes h. though they be	127 33	Psalm	121 13	h., rest!	416 20
play the h. host	439 11	praising the h. psalm	110 26	h. winds his horn	204 37
range with h. livers	446 16	singing the 51 Psalm	326 4	Huntmen are up in America	85 23
star to guide the h.	327 3	Hundred throated nightingale	547 9	Hurl my soul from heaven	473 18
strife too h. to be named	579 14	Slung cherry now is h. with		Hurled h. himself into the scale	337 9
too h. nor too great	327 14	boom	263 10	swift to be	252 20
very h. person	174 26	fruit h. amiable	347 5	systems into ruin h.	383 10
we are so very h.	174 28	h. aloft the night	288 17	Hurly with the h. death awakes	442 1
wisdom is h.	163 50	h. among the bells	370 23	Hurly-hurly when the h.'s done	436 3
Humbleness all h., all patience	428 28	h. be the heavens with black	445 17	Hurrah h. I h. I we bring the Jubilee	553 7
whispering h.	463 22	h. loose upon society	270 12		
Humblert band of duodecimos	164 36	Hunger best sauce h.	334 0	Hurray and up she rises	11 16
Humblert h. citizen of all the		bodily h. in his eyes	490 8	Hurricane of steel	21 20
land	98 1	h. and thiest after righteousness	57 30	Hurricanes you cataracts and h.	453 5
h. person going	174 26	h. a power is strong	365 10	Hurried four young Oysters h.	
of h. friends	573 18	h. y. sauce	549 22	up	130 13
Humblert h. that h. himself	62 4	I h. to build them anew	585 17	Hurry always in haste never in	
Humblert walk h. with thy God	56 8	in poverty, h. and dirt	233 22	h.	565 15
Humbug in a Lockwickian view	178 25	I perit with h.	62 14	not in her hands	490 13
Humdrum, spliced in the h. way	83 6	lions do suffer h.	280 35	old man in a h.	143 38
Humle, similar fate from the hand		men h. for thy grace	280 31	sows h. and reaps indignation	515 1
of Mr. II	505 25	sacred h. of ambitious minds	510 7	Hurrying clang of h. feet	23 22
works of II, Gibbon Robertson	306 20	they shall h. no more	71 7	I time a winged chariot h.	333 9
Humiliation valley of II	90 10	two weak evils age and h.	427 20	Hurt assailed, but never h.	340 30
Humility as twas h.	185 5	with h. not with love	468 4	do nothing for to h. her	543 11
good nature and h.	243 9	Hungry as h. as the sea	483 0	give delight and h. not	480 5
h. may clothe an English dean	164 44	ate when we were not h.	510 20	h. my brother	437 33
modest stillness and h.	443 24	filled the h. with good things	61 14	h. that Honour feels	534 14
pride that ayes h.	151 21, 507 21	filth the h. soul with goodness	308 15	h. with the same weapons	468 1
Hummed a surly hymn	549 19	and thursty their soul faint	398 15	it don't h. her	267 8
<i>Humis quia me quoque possim tollere</i>		h. as a hunter	307 3	I if not h. there	513 10
A	336 19	II Iories	511 3	lie that doth the h.	27 31
Humorous most h. address	428 10	h., savage anti-everythings	250 28	may assault and h. the soul	350 32
Humorous has her h. most	384 38	h. sheep look up	342 29	most power to h., us that we love	37 36
h. it odd, grotesque	531 24	lean and h. look	448 26	nor loving friends can h. you	297 12
In a holiday h.	423 10	makes h. where most she satis-		power as I have to be h.	473 13
in it is h. wood won?	476 8	fies	424 9	that thou h. not thy foot	309 19
kills her in her own h.	470 6	not h. greedy	403 27	they shall not h. nor destroy	53 19
liveliest effusions of wit and h.	22 22	roaming with a h. heart	340 38	thy that have power to h.	437 16
most perfect h. unconscious	111 31	users are getting h.	144 10	thou shalt h. the truest knight	315 8
no antiquity in diet h., air	86 23	Hunter better to h. in fields	102 15	will one feet thy h. in the stocks	394 11
phrase unconscious h.	112 1	fame, that all h. after	424 20	Hurting led go! you are h. bel	304 13
say it is my h.	464 27	h. a postaster down	117 30	Hurles in the darken air	230 14
thet s the h. of it	443 15	h. Decorum down	117 21	Hurts had he his h. before?	461 15
there s the h. of it	465 35	h. down a tired metaphor	116 46	he h. me most	241 25
unrok d h. of your idleness	438 30	h. it in the dark	162 2	h., and is dear d	426 11
Humoured best h. man worst-		h. for haddock's eyes	131 24	it h. my hand	472 25
h. muse	226 1	I h. for dangers	375 8	some of your h. cured	109 13
from and child that must be h.	227 18	that he would h. in the mountains	30 11	Husband as the h. is the wife is	534 17
h. thus comes at the last	475 7	to and vote	112 27	being a h. whole time job	34 17
Humours h., and flatters them	439 41	you will see h.	493 10	bride adorned for her h.	71 44
in al t'y h.	231 2	Hunter Bahram, that great II	406 1	chance to her h.	384 30
learn the h. and tricks of Time	447 42	Isau was a cunning h.	44 57	crow to her h.	50 1
take their h. for a warrant	447 42	I ear, O Little II	301 27, 25	stop in favour of your h.	179 15
Humo Camel's h. is an ugly lump	297 26	from the snare of the h.	397 28	good works in her h.	349 8
ugly yet is the II we get	297 26	horn of the h.	166 24	hang your h. and be dunful	214 22
we get the II—Cameleous II.		I hungry as a h.	307 1	heavy h.	495 14
the II that is black and blue	297 27	h. home from the hill	516 15	here comes my h.	61 13
without a power h.	342 38	II of the East	803 4	her h. to a Aleppo gone	459 19
Humour yourse II	394 41	man is the h.	538 21	his sister s h. a nurse	123 15
Humour Dumpty II, sit on a wall	306 5	smiled the rugby h.	44 25	h. frae the wife despises	105 4
very provoking II, said	131 3	trailed the h. a javelin	17 26	h., I come	426 10
Humour me Ashest II	13 6	Hunters here thy h. stand	459 0	h. I in ev respect but the form	414 35
Hum is at the gate	226 10	that h. been nat loly men	136 31	h. in these circumstances	214 31
Humourance in H's eyes	201 35	Hunting a h. we will go	204 37	h. June	501 1
Humour's a little h. of the snow	192 21	Daddy's gone a h.	356 11	h. twenty years married	504 36
Humour'd all h. rivers	246 14	for at rest from h.	334 6	I am think h.	505 16
at the same a h. years hence	197 6	good h.	304 8	h. had once a h.	301 4
humour by the h.	216 3	has bound is to the h. gine	304 19	in the eyes of a h., who is not a	
one of my h.	451 31	h. file my thoughts by day	515 8	fool	519 34
h. a wack but	91 41	h. he b'v d	455 25	level in her h.'s heart	493 8
h. a wack but	235 14	h. is all that a worth living for	518 7	make her a cuckold a monarch	473 8
h. a wack but	409 4	h. back the David deign'd	191 39	Man-o-War a h.	241 23
h. a wack but	318 21	h. back the h. of the Lure	77 33	monstrous animal a h. and wife	278 31
h. a wack but	254 20	h. a wack but	31 10	most indigent h.	278 31
h. a wack but		h. a wack but	493 12	no worse a h. than the best	444 15

INDEX

- Husband (*cont.*)
 she must have a h. 479:3
 so ill bred as to love a h. 583:24
 thou great good h. 319:12
 till a h. cools 384:38
 too much for one h. to hear 215:5
 unbelieving h. 66:31
 woman oweth to her h. 479:13
 Husbanded: h. the golden grain 205:28
 so fathered and so h. 449:18
 Husband-hunting: affected, h. butterfly 353:6
 Husbandry: dulls the edge of h. 431:25
 there's h. in heaven 457:17
 Husbands: as wel over hir h. as hir love 138:11
 for h. to stay at home 196:38
 h. at chircbe-dore. fyve 137:15
 h., love your wives 68:32
 I should marry twenty h. 463:11
 let them ask their h. 67:3
 pranks they dare not show their h. 471:35
 queens to your h. 413:9
 some respite to h. 550:4
 submit yourselves unto your own h. 68:6
 when h. or. .lap-dogs 385:17
 when h. win their hay 30:5
 Hush: breathless h. in the Close 363:4
 h. and bless myself 94:11
 H.I.H.I. Whisper who dares 339:19
 h.! my dear, lie still 562:1
 h. of the grey expanse 16:4
 h. thee, my babe 417:32
 h. with the setting moon 536:11
 more they call out, 'H.I.' 286:13
 old man who said, 'H.I.' 311:7
 Hushed: h. be all things 246:5
 h. casket of my soul 288:32
 h. Chorasman waste 17:28
 h., cool-rooted flowers 288:3
 h. in grim repose 229:23
 o'er the h. domain 184:2
 till it is h. and smooth 284:24
 Hushes half the babbling Wye 532:15
 Husks: h. that the swine did eat strew'd with h. 481:27
 Hustle: h. the Aryan brown 300:6
 tried to h. the East 300:6
 Hut: his rude h. by the Danube 114:19
 leave my little wooden h. 335:22
 love in a h. 286:39
 Hutch of tasty lust 254:27
 Huts: love had he found in h. 573:8
 Hwang: in the reign of the Emperor H. 309:26
 Hyacinth: every H. the Garden wears 206:3
 thy h. hair 380:17
 Hyades: rainy H. 540:32
 Hybla: as the honey of H. 438:17
 rob the H. bees 451:33
 Hyde Park: all beyond H.'s a desert 202:5
 go to H. together 156:13
 on a cart in H. 491:6
 Hydras: Gorgons and H. 346:3
Hydriops: crescit indulgens sibi. .h. 259:2
 Hydroptic earth 186:3
 Hydrus, and Ellops drear 349:21
 Hymeneal: chorus H. 498:7
 Hymn: at St. Ann's our parting h. 357:16
 humm'd a surly h. 540:19
 I the h. the Brahmin sings 199:5
 Hymn-book: cassock, band, and h. too 568:25
 Hymns: chanting faint h. 466:16
 h. and spiritual songs 68:5
 singing h. unbidden 498:6
 sings his canticles and h. 266:13
 sings h. at heaven's gate 486:24
 solemn h. to sullen dirges 478:33
 Hyperbole: speaking in a perpetual h. 26:32
 Hyperboles: three-pil'd h. 455:29
 Hyperbolic: out, h. fiend 484:20
 Hypercritical: construe the Constitution. by any h. rules 314:9
 Hyperion: help H. to his horse 444:23
 H. of calves the Piper 146:20
 H. to a satyr 430:33(-431)
- Hyphenated Americans 409:7
Hypocrisie: l'h. est un hommage. .d
la vertu 407:11
 Hypocrisy: organized h. 29:3, 180:18
 h., the only evil. .invisible 346:28
 to whip h. 455:19
 Hypocrite: no man is a h. in his pleasures 275:25
 scoundrel, h. and flatterer 75:7
 Hypocrites: cant of h. .the worst 513:16
 whatever h. austere talk 347:25
 Hypothesis: character of a family to an h. 513:6
 slaying of a beautiful h. 266:19
 Hyrcanian: like the H. beast 433:26
 Hyssop: thou shalt purge me with h. 395:8
 Hysteries: blind h. of the Celt 533:22
- I**
- I: are they Hebrews? so am I 67:33
 Eve and I 97:25
 even as you and I 303:12
 fly. .as soon as I 416:26
 I a child and thou a lamb 76:10
 I am I, thou art thou 524:2
 I am the batsman 309:27
 I and no other 525:29
 I, and you, and all of us 450:31
 'I,' said the Sparrow 369:18
 I the song 218:33
 I think that man was I 30:13
 it is I; be not afraid 59:36
 I to Him and He to me 543:19
 I too. .have not been idle 7:20
 Leander. .and I did 115:32
 lived on; and so did I 149:21
 man that is I 524:5
 moon and I 219:34
 nobody; I myself 573:19
 no more I that do it 65:48
 not I, but the grace of God 67:6
 now 'tis I 263:8
 reverend sir, not I 90:36
 so do I 236:30
 soon will you and I be lying 132:3
 that I am he 449:30
 thou, Lord, and I 172:1
 'twas I that kill'd her 473:20
 why not I with thine? 495:7
 with the bloom go I 18:25
I demens et. .curre per Alpes 283:21
Iacet: two narrow words, Hic i. 405:13
Iactatus: multum ille et terris i. et alto 553:5
 Iago: as much delight in conceiving an I. 290:9
 pity of it, I. 472:28
 Iambics march 152:5
Iambos: non effugies meos i. 134:1
 Ianthe: find I.'s name again 309:6
 from you, I. .troubles pass 308:30
Ianua: patet atri i. Ditis 554:23
 Iberians: dark I. come 18:16
 Ice: be thou as chaste as i. 434:11
 bore 'mid snow and i. 316:17
 caves of i. 151:33(-152)
 good to break the i. 25:42
 i. did split 148:27
 i. in June 117:13
 i. mast-high 148:25
 i. on summer seas 529:41
 i. that hardly bears him 529:20
 i. was here, the i. was there 148:26
 in skating over thin i. 200:35
 penny i. and cold meat 219:11
 region of thick-ribbed i. 462:9
 to smooth the i. 447:39
 we hissed along the polished i. 575:23
 Iced: charity, scrimped and i. 370:14
 I-chabod. .the glory is departed 47:10
 Ichor: his perspiration was but i. 119:21
 Icicle: chaste as the i. 429:20
 i. on a Dutchman's beard 483:32
 Icicles: silent i. 151:25
 when i. hang 456:1
 Icily regular 535:35
 Ida: dear mother I. 537:31
- Ida (*cont.*)
 mother I., many-fountained I. 537:30
 on I.'s shady brow 75:18
 vale in I. 537:29
 Idea: between the i. and the reality 197:11
 i. God has of you 551:2
 I. of a Patriot King 78:8
 i. of freedom 373:16
 i. of her life 469:6
 mighty abstract i. I have of beauty 290:12
 no i. what money's for 243:6
 one i., and that. .wrong 182:28, 272:3
 teach the young i. 546:12
Idea: la i. que de ti Dios tenga 551:2
 Ideal: boy's i. of a manly career 182:26
 i. American. .all wrong 142:18
 John's i. John 251:14
 sleeps the calm I. 176:26
 Idealistic: America is the only i. nation 571:16
 Ideas: entertain such inhuman i. 519:16
 man of nasty i. 520:43
 sung divine i. below 199:20
Idem: i. velle atque i. nolle 415:2
 Identity: his i. presses upon me 290:4
 poet. .has no i. 290:10
 Ides of March: beware the I. 448:11
 i. are come 449:28
 i. remember 451:11
 that work the i. begun 451:37
 Idiom of words. .little sbe heeded 401:34
 Idioms: clear it from. .licentious i. 278:13
 Idiosyncrasy: I have no antipathy or. .i. 86:25
 Idiot: beauteous i. 155:5
 blaspheming over the village i. 142:19
 blinking i. 464:2
 i. race 107:23
 i. who praises 219:25
 law is a ass—a i. 178:1
 like a blank i. 286:1
 tale told by an i. 461:4
 your I. Boy 575:19
 Idiots: embryos and i. 346:24
 fatuity of i. 505:20
 Idle: all be i. if we could 273:7
 angling. .employment for his i. time 559:15
 as i. as a painted ship 149:5
 be not solitary, be not i. 109:33
 fourteen months the most i. 216:19
 happiest when I am i. 560:21
 if you are i. be not solitary 274:16
 I too. .have not been i. 7:20
 manners are not i. 530:11
 mischief. .for i. hands 561:29
 most 'scruciating i. 304:13
 oh! i. thought! 152:7
 why stand ye here. .i.? 60:6
 wise, i., childish things 543:23
 you are i. shallow things 484:9
 Idleness: conceives by i. 445:11
 grief is a species of i. 277:40
 i. .never brought a man 134:17
 i. .the refuge of weak minds 139:25
 joy in i. 82:6
 strenuous i. 579:23
 such i. so near the heart 423:38
 unyok'd humour of your i. 438:30
 work of polished i. 326:27
 Idler: every man. .an i. 277:33
 i. in the land 578:34
 Idlers, game-preservers 126:37
 Idling: enjoy i. thoroughly 268:32
 Idly bent on him that enters next 475:29
 Idol: dearest i. I have known 161:3
 natural i. of the Anglo-Saxon 28:33
 on an 'eathen i.'s foot 299:11
Idola Tribus. .Specus. .Fori. .
Theatri 28:6
 Idolatries: bow'd to its i. 113:50
 Idolatry: god of my i. 477:23
 god of our i., the press 161:33
 it might breed i. 185:5
 of the ancients without i. 139:17
 that were i. 390:54
 'this side i. 280:1
 'tis mad i. 481:12
Idolorum: quatuor sunt genera I. 28:6

I	dols four classes of I	I of the
	Tribes Cave Market place	
	Theatre	28 6
I	he loved so long	297 20
	to hold our	53 14
Ijyl	rank as an i	221 4
If	go and wake them, t	131 12
't	is the only peace maker	428 38
I	you can keep your head	297 10
	much virtue in 't	428 38
Ifs	t at sthou to me of 't	476 82
Ignara	nosi mali	553 22
Ignas	nee locuti tra, nec t	372 1
Ignis	per i ruppitos cineri doloso	259 1
Ignis fatius	reason, an,	407 2
Ignoble	counselled i ease	143 23
	desires lot to names I.	196 37
	end was not	579 7
	maddng crowd s' strife	230 7
	soiled with all i use	533 23
Ignominy	disgrace and i, of our natures	86 19 441 1
thy	sleep with thee	38 31
Ignoramus	quid autem tequitur	131 22
Ignorance	like in	531 16
	blind and naked I	25 32
	boldness is a cl id of:	541 35
	drunk to heavy I	401 23
	from our comfort	90 44
	from knowledge i	224 14
	has best riches i of wealth	92 25
i	is not innocence	270 26
i	,madam pursues	432 4
i	of the law eures no man	177 12
I	pity his i and despise him	253 2
	it was a cl dish t	431 32
	let me not burst in t	260 27
	more than Gothic t	310 14
	no son but i	95 15
	putting us to i again	266 30
	special allowance for i	64 25
	though i ye did it	152 25
	understand a writer s I	405 8
	what I of pain?	230 30
	where I it blits	254 10
	your i cramps my conversation	389 7
Ignorances	ins real ences and	56 35
Ignorant	be not L of anything	431 32
	confound the L	136 25
	guided by the wises	152 25
i	of his understanding	434 3
i	of ourselves	402 13
i	unwilling fellow	401 31
most L	most assur d	315 20
of what follows	were are L 38	18 8
what schoolboy	i of thus	65 43
where L	armies clash	64 66
Ignorantly	i did it i in unbelief	27 10
whomly	y ship	201 18
Ignore	qui an homine comme tout s	320 8
	que quo chose	422 15
Ignorot	naso surrealisti aduence L	134 15
Ignominia	pro magnifico est	260 21
Ignori	morum sibi	230 21
Ignosce al pator con el rey		172 20
I	chers al t. totus bipedibus	80 4
I	ad dicit	403 1
I	l of woors	456 8
	in the i perfect plainness	330 2
I	made videro quod manus nectitur I	554 2
I	lion cloud-kissing I	442 12
I	lurny topless towers of I	533 13
I	sw faintest Throat flies I	495 2
	stunt L chances men are	207 1
	every	498 1
	all the measureless I	534 3
	cannot be L, cannot be good	147 3
	censive good s tender certain L	207 1
	eurs for the L	498 1
	enchant us to permitted L	534 3
	Final goal of I	147 3
	py's to des w'	495 2
	gve the L, he cannot cure a name	533 13
	be thanks not	495 2
	how L s here about my heart	502 1
	't be L. s i g'f'omed back	201 1
	own influence, my senses	224 1
	's the last	181 1
	we have remore alone	110 2
	po guish	130 2
	a w' page	130 2

III (cont.)	
I spirit	479 33
I turns none to good	479 34
I word my empoison liking	468 20
in his actions be so I	334 38
I let I tidings tell themselves	424 35
love of good and I	285 9
I make strong themselves by I	459 9
I means to do I deeds makes I	
deeds done	447 43
no I can come	400 33
not care to speak I of any man	276 25
nothing I come near thee	430 1
nothing I in such a temple	479 33
nought shall go I	467 13
O benefit of I	458 9
O for I a woman is the worst	239 17
our angelo or good or I	37 33
I seal up the avenues of I	190 30
some I a brewing	463 34
so they be I men	279 20
their I report while you live	433 29
to do I our sole delight	344 10
took I on Thursday	368 21
to rail at the I	536 25
virtue speak I of it	230 27
will I fear none I	481 1
will I looking I prevail?	517 10
<i>Illecebrum omnes I uergetur</i>	
<i>nocti</i>	261 2
III born thus ambiguous I mob	170 12
III bred nothing so I, as audible	
laughter	139 7
no I as to love a husband	583 24
III-clad I housed, I, I sil nour-	
ished	408 22
III-doing knew not the doctrine of I	495 4
III-erected Caesar I towar	478 26
III favoured I mine	45 17
I thing but must own	428 35
wile, I faults	466 6
III fed I killed, III kept and III-	
dress	273 10
III housed one third of a nation I	408 22
IIIberal nothing so I as audible	
laughter	139 7
IIImutable dark I ocean I	346 10
I Iane	535 24
IIIterate hum from your memory	506 14
I fond of I	269 16
IIIrured I want I thing an Eng-	
lishman	170 12
IIIness without the I should at	
tand I	457 1
III nourished III housed, III	
clad, I	408 22
IIIs after all their I	15 14
bear those I we have	434 4
clumsed all human I	115 40
clums, the last of I	103 3
I have no weight	312 2
long versed in human I	165 30
no sense off I to come	230 26
o'er a the I o' life viciousous	105 6
are one for all I	405 14
to hastening I a prey	224 14
what I from beauty spring	279 11
what the scholar I fe assu	379 4
when nae rail I perplex them	105 11
III seeming muddy, I thick	479 12
III-shapen berths at first are I	86 29
III-sorted d shewers I	104 10
III-spent billiards an I youth	508 31
III-starred O I wrench I	473 32
III-tasted home brewed poy	231 30
III-tasted I some thank I am I	311 9
III-tuned ed with the Author sown	
cand es	542 31
<i>Iummoio domus I uera</i>	49 35
I urnine what in me is dark I	344 4
I urneth it I the face	442 21
I used like I a ghost	73 13
IIIson Carrot I	4 24
III Archbishop of Carter-	
bury	504 29
I thankful for I	146 32
I cause of and your life I us I, I	270 19
I was risient incident the I of	
character	258 33
I master of I acts high resources	553 3
III	

Illustrious (cont)	160 33
parson's child's spark	160 33
scarce less than the clerk	160 33
Ill weav'd ambition	440 33
Illyria as tall as any'a n I	432 4
what should I do in I?	432 2
Illyrian among the green I hills	15 14
Illey looks on I downs	15 21
Image beast and his	71 26
best I of myself	148 3
Caesar's I efficacy at last	101 20
constant I of the creature	453 2
every parting an's of death	106 30
express I of his person	50 7
fleeing I of a shade	499 7
great doom as I	453 33
horns I doth unfix my hair	456 24
I am in this I made	535 0
I flying still before me	573 33
I gay	580 19
I of eternity	114 31
I of God nevertheless his I	212 14
I of the Jung	530 21
I of truth new born	76 7
I of war without its guilt	306 13, 318 7
in that Nebuchadnezzar	308 21
in his own I the Creator made	496 1
its wrinkled I	352 6
kills the I of God	100 5
lust the I of my death	44 6
man man in our I	244 4
man is God's I	586 7
man's I and his cry	406 18
met his own I	410 24
nor I of thine eyes	300 7
not make any graven I	108 8
scatter'd his Alaker's I	315 0
to give no I of anything	60 11
whose is this I	545 17
wronging your I that blossoms	187 19
young I of our hearts	577 13
imag'd there in I happier beauty	577 13
imagery garlanded with carven I	285 19
imagery rise the progress I of I	289 27
Images express the I of their	205 48
mind I	50 18
garden of bright I	460 20
strange I of death	276 31
to form and a I breath	220 38
Imaginary don't let us make I evils	167 11
I necessities	481 15
I relish	467 24
Imagination as I bodies forth	474 20
bare I of a feast	213 37
charm my I	186 34
deject his cool I	192 41
dependa only upon I	436 4
his I the wings of an ostrich	407 30
how abhorred in my I	121 6
if I amend them	579 37
I beguiles	100 23
I but another name for	116 8
I cold and barren	234 18
I droops her pinion	234 18
I of a boy is healthy	230 15
I of man's heart is evil	434 0
I the rudder	72 21
I to give them shape	61 14
in aspect of I	469 6
in the I of their hearts	467 24
into his study of I	102 30
of I all compact	491 5
refined play of the I	373 3
saw those that have no I	551 30
showy resemblance striking	467 24
his I	412 25
so far to fond I	454 0
such I sticks hath strong I	513 33
suggestion, by the I, of noble	501 1
grounds	250 17
sweeten my I	274 10
to defuse the I	212 17
to his I for his facts	176 35
truth of I	435 1
were it not for I	816 24
what the I seizes as beauty	193 14
whispering chambers of I	435 1
Imagins some my I are as foul	276 6
perish through their own I	816 24
Imaginative few fine I, passages	193 14

INDEX

Imagine (<i>cont.</i>)		Imogen: an Iago as an I.	290:9	Impossible (<i>cont.</i>)	
i. me the west	231:38	Impaired: sometimes i.	340:20	more than i.	156:12
people i. a vain thing	391:47	Impairs: all weakness which i.	17:24	our peace..in i. things	141:11
Imagined: dooms..i. for the		Impaling worms to torture fish	154:16	Patently I. and Vain	301:21
mighty dead	284:21	<i>Impar congressus Achilli</i>	553:19	six i. things before breakfast	131:2
i. such a device	392:40	Imparadised in one another's		some false i. shore	18:20
round earth's i. corners	185:13	arms	347:18	that not i. she	166:17
then i. new	278:34	Impart: He doth Himself i.	291:14	think on things i.	193:27
Imagineless metal	545:12	solitary, and cannot i. it	270:18	when you have eliminated the i.	188:20
<i>Imaginibus: ex umbris et i. in veritate</i>		Impartial: neutrality of an i.	100:18	with men this is i.	60:4
light i. of men	496:19	judge		Impostors: those two i. just the	
Imaginations: less than horrible i.	456:24	Impassable: Rhine..not more i.	217:12	same	297:10
Imbecility: moderation in war is i.	324:23	than the Nile	428:28	Impotent: lame and i. conclusion	470:29
<i>Imber: educat i.</i>	133:9	Impatience: all patience, and i.	272:13	so i. and grovelling an insect	519:16
Imbibing the rosy	146:23	your i...so much fretted	190:13	Impotently: as i. moves	207:5
<i>Imitan: los buenos pintores i. la naturaleza</i>	134:19	Impatient: i. of disgrace	101:4	rolls i. on	207:3
Imitate: i. the action of the tiger	443:24	i. of servitude	279:7	Impoverished the public stock of	
obliged to i. himself	406:12	i. to destroy	430:31	..pleasure	278:7
Imitated humanity so abominably	434:20	mind i.	278:12	Impracticable: makes some virtues i.	275:5
Imitation: endless i.	576:11	minds so i. of inferiority	397:33	Imprecision: mess of i. of feeling	197:9
not a good i. of Johnson	103:30	people never so i.	259:22	Impregnable: i. rock of Holy	
without an original..no i.	233:9	<i>Impavidum ferient ruinae</i>	101:27	Scripture	223:2
Imitations: reduced .. to the		Impeach the common enemy	500:30	this flesh..brass i.	475:7
poorest of i.	406:12	Impeachment: I own the soft i.	125:1	Impress: of themselves our minds	
<i>Imitiores, sertum pecus</i>	257:13	Imped the wings of fame	391:21	i.	574:29
<i>Imiter: celui que personne ne peut i.</i>	136:18	Impediment: cause or just i.	476:32	so i. with quietness and beauty	582:3
Immanent: what of the I. Will	235:20	march'd on without i.		Impression: i. deeper makes	107:5
Immanuel: call his name I.	53:12	Impediments: i. to great enterprises	26:34	i. of pleasure in itself	24:11
Immediate: unconditional and i.		let me not..admit i.	488:7	Impressions: falseness in all our i.	412:26
surrender	229:4	Impelled of invisible tides	525:11	Impressive: few more i. sights	36:18
Immediately the cock crew	60:47	Impending eighty thousand lines	120:29	Impressiveness on what we call our	
Immemorial: doves in i. elms	539:5	Impetuous: be thou me, i. one!	496:11	feelings	176:25
my most i. year	381:1	<i>Imperator: naturae enim non i.</i>	28:9	Imprint: set it in i.	328:1
Immense, of fishy form	83:26	Imperceptible: in i. water	253:7	Imprison: take me to you, i. me	185:19
Immensity: belie thy soul's i.	576:12	Imperfect: perfect use of an i.		Imprisoned: i. in the viewless winds	462:9
i. cloistered in thy dear womb	185:10	medium	570:4	who i. Montezuma	324:28
vortex of i.	176:26	suspense and i. opinion	200:23	Imprisonment: ache, penury, and i.	462:10
Imminent deadly breach	470:2	Imperfections: i...divinely appointed	413:15	Improbable: condemn it as an i.	
Immoderately: laughing i. at..		my i. on my head	432:17	fiction	484:10
intervals	504:20	pass my i. by	202:16	whatever remains, <i>however i.</i>	188:20
Immodest words..no defence	180:9	Imperial: enslaves you on i. principles	490:38	Impropriety: any language..	
Immoral: no such thing as..an i.		i. theme	456:23	without i.	219:9
book	570:3	i. votaress	466:39	Improve: i. each shining hour	561:28
that most i. man	295:13	my i. kitten! I. fiddlestick!	129:38	i. his shining tail	128:23
Immortality: nurseries of all..i.	204:19	on his i. throne	190:34	still born to i. us	225:34
Immortal: flourish in i. youth	1:24	we have had an I. lesson	298:23	Improved: enormously i. by death	414:10
his biting is i.	426:6	Imperially: learn to think i.	135:5	I. Hot Muffin..Company	176:37
I have left no i. work	290:29	<i>Imperii: omnium consensu capax i.</i>	526:15	Improvement: schemes of political i.	271:34
I have i. longings	426:9	<i>Imperium et Libertas</i>	181:14	Improvements: no great i... possible	338:21
I. Cherubims!	548:15	Impertinence: Memory of this I.	206:14	Improving: i. his prisons in Hell	151:12
i. diamond	255:7	Impertinent: privileg'd to be..i.	203:31	i. the prisons of Hell	507:22
i. flowers of Poesy	331:2	Imperturb: me i.	566:26	<i>Improvisite: le courage de l'i.</i>	360:25
i. hate	344:14	Impious men bear sway	1:21	Imprudent: nobody could be so i.	22:15
i. in his own despite	386:12	Impiously gay	164:40	Imprudently: very i. married the	
i. life..conquered	574:22	Implication: puff by i.	499:27	barber	209:18
i., though no more	113:17	Implore: to i. your light	169:13	Impudence: much of Cockney i.	412:22
lost the i. part of myself	471:20	we thee i. to go away	8:11	starve for want of i.	193:21
make me i. with a kiss	330:5	Implores the passing tribute	230:7	your i. protects you sairly	106:32
married to i. verse	342:7	Importance: of the last i...to be present		Impudent: called John a I. Bitch	208:23
minute makes i.	94:2	subject of almost equal i.	546:36	not so i. a thing..as..an assured man	156:11
sole mortal thing of worth i.	374:18	Important: i.—unimportant	503:18	Impulse: lonely i. of delight	584:21
thing i. as itself	432:2	little things..most i.	129:31	one i. from a vernal wood	581:16
those i. dead	196:34	most i. peers..most i.	187:16	share the i. of thy strength	496:10
thou must be made i.	462:20	Imports: what i. the nomination	28:34	slave of circumstance and i.	118:36
wanted one i. song	190:17	Importunate: rashly i.	437:30	this or that poor i.	90:39
where an i. England sits	141:14	tale not too i.	252:12	to its own i...stirs	17:14
<i>Immortalia ne speres</i>	260:25	their i. chink	359:1	Impulses of deeper birth	578:33
Immortality: born for i.	577:10	Importune: I here i. death awhile	102:20	Impulsive: never..made i. to	
earthly i.	209:25	too proud to i.	425:27	good	329:8
fields of I.	493:7	Importunity: ever-haunting i. of business	231:17	<i>Impure: nemo me i. lacessit</i>	13:10
I long to believe in i.	290:30	Imposes: child i. on the man	307:17	Impunity: ravage with i. a rose	96:34
load of i.	290:6	Imposition of a mightier hand	192:30	Impure what God declares pure	347:25
murslings of i.	497:2	Impositions: some generous beliefs and i.	325:4	Impurer: from th' i. matter free	111:24
over whom thy i. broods	576:14		514:5	Impurity: we bring i. much rather	352:9
slumber out their i.	104:37	<i>Impossible: certum est quia i. est</i>	542:4	<i>Imputantur: soles..qui nobis pereunt et i.</i>	331:26
steadfast rock of i.	83:10	Impossibilities: make..honours		Imputation on his..ossmanship	518:13
their hope full of i.	56:23	of men's i.	454:5	Impute: i. my Fall to Sin	207:10, 11
their sons they gave, their i.	83:19	no i. enough in Religion	86:6	i. to each frustrate ghost	96:46
this longing after i.	1:22	Impossibility: by despair upon i.	332:5	<i>Imum: ad i. qualis ab incepto</i>	255:24
this mortal must put on i.	67:17	likely i.	14:18	In: being i.	431:25
'tis i.	355:9	Impossible: because it is i.	542:4	born, unless it's pretty nigh i.	174:39
Immortalize: art that can i.	160:26	difficult..wish it were i.	277:8	despair to get i.	563:25
mortal thing so to i.	509:7	highly i. tree	218:7	i. and out the Eagle	328:26
Immortalizes whom it sings	164:21	i. loyalties	19:10	i. did come the strangest	94:36
Immortals: never..appear the I.	152:16	i. to be silent	101:24	never i. the way	136:7
President of the I.	237:14	in two words: i.	227:33	one is i.	142:30
Immoveable: by its own weight..i.	155:19				
Immured: not alone i. in the					
brain	455:22				

In (con)		Inconstancy (cont)		India (cont)	
profanation to keep i	245 26	curse thine own i	123 8	key of i is in London	181 15
Sir Thomas Doodle wouldn't		nothing constant, but L	510 8	my metal of i	493 12
come i	174 4	this i is such	310 10	not exchange for the treasures	
such as are i the institution	201 11	to be constant were i	238 11	of i	216 18
it were i the well well i	120 11	Constant i, childish, proud	280 10	they made Britain i	446 9
Thou, my God, art i't	247 22	i woman never very unhappy	215 36	three pitched battles in i	326 9
to be i it is merely a bore	570 19	like th' i wind	215 14	up from i glances	264 1
who a i, who a out	454 10	awear not by the moon	477 22	Indian i, in another life	334 6
Inaccuracy i hate i	112 7	Incontinence Steene on the		i Summer of the heart	563 18
Inactivity masterly i	326 23	turpitude of i	410 26	like the base i	474 2
Inalienable i i't rights	11 13	Incontinently drown myself	470 13	to the poor i	383 11
rights inherent and i	268 10	Inconvenience change is not made		nice Alorn on th' i steep	340 6
Inane allumable i	535 24	without i	254 1	only good i is a dead i	499 11
in the intense i	407 12	submit to the i of suspense	200 23	poor i a sleep	258 10
Inanimate depravity of things	234 21	Inconvenient i to be poor	159 6	awakened with an i cane	2 10
if aught i'er grieves	113 33	poverty confoundedly i	505 17	ten is a dead i	479 39
Inanity all torpid i	147 18	Incorporate and make us one	449 16	Indian Motator Bum	223 3
Inapprehensible we clutch thee!	545 1	Incorped and dema natur d	436 42	Indicement against an whole people	101 2
Inarticulate close companion i		Incorrect from the best of men		Indies bring home the wealth of	
hour	410 30	in i times i	268 25	the i	274 4
raid on the i	107 9	will most i to heaven	430 31	with the augmentation of the i	454 4
Inattention with patient i	325 23	Incorruptible aagreeen i	126 10	Indifference i and a coach and six	158 6
Inaudible to the vast multitude	574 27	we an i	66 37	i bordering on aversion	514 13
Inauspicious yoke of i stars	478 44	Incorruption raised in i	67 14	so fatal to religion as i	103 15
Incantation by the i of thus verse	406 11	this corruptible must put on i	67 17	Indifferent i am myself i honest	434 8
thy rod of i	215 37	Increase blestest the i of it	305 30	i and cannot enjoy i	270 18
Incapable i of her own distress	437 2	daily i in the holy spirit	301 20	i children of the earth	433 9
that which i is of proof	313 24	dry up the oagans of i	452 30	to be i to them	489 10
Incapacity old maid courted by i	77 9	earth bring forth her i	306 3	universe i simply i	250 27
Incard nate very devil i	494 24	from farest draite i	486 0	words and deeds i modes	200 29
Incardinate multitudinousness i	453 15	God gave the i	66 22	Indifferently i minister justice	390 47
that Cheek to i	205 12, 13	good and i of the world	520 13	look on both i	
Incaruate said they were devils i	443 22	he must i	63 12	Indigent how i the great	231 7
Incaruations glimmering i	401 21	if riches i	395 24	indignation reap i	735 1
Incessive gods themselves throw i	434 20	i of appetite	430 33(-47)	Indignant reading thus i pago	18 10
i an abomination	388 6	i of faith hope and charity	389 46	Indignantly held on i	282 24
thy i sweet	287 30	i of the i of his government	53 15	Indignatio facti i verum	358 5
what soft i hangs	151 32	our love and comforts i		2 principis mori est	521 47
Incess hearing many an i tree	220 31		470 31(-47)	sacra i cor lacere	521 47
Incess breathing Morn	346 6	Increased has i increasing and	20 24	Indignation fierce i tear the	521 27
Incess i with indignation	458 36	ought to be diminished	181 3	heart	346 6
vile blows have so i	80 45	i means and i leisure	61 22	Incens d with i	395 21
Incess smoke stupefying i	255 24	Jesus i in wisdom	55 45	let i vex him	26 24
Incepto ad unum qualis ab i		knowledge shall be i	53 14	Indignities by i come to dig-	127 4
Incertainties nothing more cer-	35 20	not i the joy	230 15	nities	451 10
tain an i		Increases as their wealth i	204 12	Indigo deep i transparent skies	452 34
Incertum qui quid nobis i est,	35 31	its loveliness i	50 65	Indiction by any i	511 20
temerari	128 28	that judgement i had i	377 4	Indictions by i find directions	358 15
Incessantly stand i patrol dra	553 17	increase he that i knowledge i	141 1	our	87 10
Inch every i a king	445 7	sorrow	135 20	Indiscreetly education given very	136 5
no painful i to gain	147 8	Increasing i belly	256 4	Indiscretion at least one blazine i	335 15
Inchape it is the i flock	507 26	youth wasteth by i	338 24	Indisposh habit i us for dying	110 3
Inches die by famine by i	242 9	Incredible round an i star	376 6	Indisposhlest this right the i	136 5
looked his i h'er	168 6	Incredulity the wit of fools	291 11	Indite spears make and well i	187 2
Inchent curious i of the dog	268 13	Incredulity ad i	441 10	Inditing my heart is i of a good	394 11
determination of i	268 13	Increment unearned i	139 21	matter	175 3
i illustration of character	453 26	unregarded i	427 28	Individual beyond my i control	170 34
malisly most i to maids	350 16	Inculti hoc rub corpore	345 14	coachman a privileged i	285 21
Inchents well i nk d	556 1 2	Incusible disease is i	316 31	injustice done to an i	315 29
Inchente parte pur		life is an i disease	501 1	liberty of the i limited	521 3

INDEX

Industrious, ambitious. . . liar	550:22	Infinitic: fellow of i. jest	437:15	Inhabitants: not like th'i. o' the earth	456:13
Industry: avarice, the spur of i.	265:4	her i. variety	424:9	Inhabiters: all the i. thereof	396:29
captains of i.	127:3	how i. in faculty	433:15	Inhabits: being helped, i. there	484:40
i. will supply their deficiency	406:10	i. majesty	388:16	Inharse: ripe thoughts in my brain i.	487:20
national i. of Prussia	353:4	i. mercy. . . as i. a justice	92:4	Inherent: rights i. and inalienable	268:19
nobility of birth. . . abatech i.	26:43	i. passion and the pain	97:12	Inherit: all which it i.	480:8
Inebriate: cheer but not i.	43:14, 163:21	i. resource-and-sagacity	304:12	they shall i. the earth	57:39
Inebriated with. . . his own ver-bosity	181:12	i. riches in a little room	346:32	tonight it doth i.	17:15
Ineffectual: beautiful and i. angel	19:21	i. wrath and i. despair	433:12	Inheritance: ruinous i.	212:23
remote and i. Don	41:31	king of i. space	91:18	Inherited: they have i. that good part	302:1
their i. feuds	15:3	mercy every way is i.	332:6	Inheritor of the kingdom of heaven	391:2
Ineptire: <i>desinas i.</i>	132:17	there is an I. in him	345:26	Inheritors of unfulfilled renown	492:11
Inequity of oblivion	87:16	though i. can never meet	497:17	Inhuman: entertain such i. ideas	519:16
Inert: earth, tideless and i.	29:19	unbottom'd i. abyss	94:15	i. dearth of noble natures	284:20
Inertia: <i>strenua nos exercet i.</i>	257:14	wocs which Hope thinks i.	579:27	Inhumanity: man's i. to man	107:2
Inertibus: <i>runc somno et i. horis</i>	261:25	Infinitude: I would love i.	73:18	In-I-go Jones	506:1
Inevitability of gradualness	562:23	Infinitude: our destiny. . . is with i.	573:7	Inimitable rose	571:18
Inevitable: almost i. Consequences	304:44	Infinity: I. in the palm of your hand	458:14	<i>Iniquitatem: dilexi iustitiam et odi i.</i>	232:9
arguing with the i.	320:21	Infirm: i. of purpose	453:6	Iniquities: bruised for our i.	54:26
change is i.	180:37	i., weak, and despis'd old man	451:22	Iniquity: bond of i.	64:38
I did not believe in i. war	310:19	Infirmities: bear his friend's i.	66:17	draw i. with cords of vanity	53:5
i. hour	230:1	bear the i. of the weak	512:32	I lack i. sometimes	469:36
Inexactitude: terminological i.	143:36	fence against the i. of ill health	68:50	loved justice and hated i.	232:9
Inexorable: more fierce and more i.	478:39	thine often i.	342:20	on him the i. of us all	54:26
Inexplicable dumb-shows and noise	434:15	Infirmary: last i. of noble mind	579:16	rejoiceth not in i.	66:45
Inez: saw ye not fair I.	252:28	prop to our i.	115:40	that grey i.	439:35
Infalible: none of us i.	545:17	Inflammation of his weekly bills	508:5	ye have reaped i.	55:47
<i>Infame: quoi que vous fassiez, étra-sez l'i.</i>	557:9	Inflict: stern to i.	363:25	<i>Iniuria: spretaque i. formae</i>	553:8
Infamous: exceeds an i. history	87:15	Inflicts: one who never i. pain	575:6	Injure: I ne'er could i. you	500:10
rich, quiet, and i.	324:32	Influence: bereaves of their bad i.	19:30	Injured: forgiveness to the i.	191:42
Infancy: heaven lies about us in our i.	576:9	between these two points of i.	575:10	I i. neither name	250:25
my angel-i.	552:3	constant i.	101:17	i. lover's hell	348:10
nations, like men, have their i.	78:14	corrupt i.	174:37	sense of i. merit	344:13
tetchy and wayward was thy i.	476:27	i. of Woman	430:15	Injuries: adding insult to i.	356:2
<i>Infandum. . . iubes renovare dolorem</i>	553:24	moist star upon whose i.	9:25	i. . . themselves procure	453:12
<i>Infans: non sine dis animosus i.</i>	259:26	spheres of i.	343:14	saints in your i.	470:25
Infant: i. crying in the night	532:34	their precious i.	101:34	Injurious: beauty, though i.	350:33
break the i. tree	93:15	under the name of I.	342:6	Injury: i. . . against Nature not to go out	352:29
describe the i. phenomenon	177:17	whose bright eyes rain i.	330:9	i. is much sooner forgotten	139:10
furnish the fair I.'s bed	166:3	whose i. hath allotted death	102:19	Injustice: conscience with i. . . cor-rupted	445:30
grown man in the cradle of an i.	103:23	Influenced: France has always. . i.	462:3	i. done to an Individual	282:21
i., mewling and puking	427:21	.. England	49:24	see i. done	263:16
like i. slumbers	291:11	Influences: all the skye i.	42:16	<i>Injustices: la pensée. . autoriser leurs i.</i>	557:4
lipping i. prattling	104:33	sweet i. of Pleiades	160:19	Ink: all the sea were i.	321:19
on every i.'s tongue	120:23	Influenza: no i. in my young days	182:40	every drop of i. . . ran cold	558:13
providing the i. negroes. . with	178:43	Inform: all occasions do i.	268:25	gall enough in thy i.	484:1
flannel waistcoats	77:19	i. -ingens-horrend-ous	272:32	he hath not drunk i.	455:11
sooner murder an i.	378:16	she can so i. the mind	554:14	his i. . . temper'd with Love's sighs	455:22
timely blossom, i. fair	26:3	while they captivate, i.	190:13	in whose comparison all whites are i.	480:39
to a little i. . . as painful	165:17	Information: I only ask for i.	138:35	Inkstand: he had a mighty i.	250:1
to the ragged i. threaten	165:36	I. upon. . practical politics	258:27	Inky: not alone my i. cloak	430:30
where the noble I. lay	421:11	resort to other i.	379:14	Inlaid: floor of heaven is thick i.	465:18
your i. beauty could beget	296:25	where we can find i.	554:30	Inland: though i. far we be	576:19
Infantry: Regiment of British I.	345:3	<i>Informe: monstrum horrendum, i.</i>	554:30	Inlet: porch and i. of each sense	341:12
that small i.	410:20	Informed: o'er i. the tenement	16:5	Inlets: through creeks and i. making	147:8
Infants: who but i. question	109:12	Infors: worst kinde of i.	2:10	Inly: moving i. to one far-set goal	19:4
Infatuated and besotted myriads	468:13	<i>Infrequens: parvus deorum cultor et i.</i>	145:27	<i>Inmemores non sinit esse sui</i>	372:8
Infect: she would i. to the north star	472:20	Infringement: every i. of human freedom	320:30(-321)	Inmost: see the i. part of you	435:39
Infected: raven o'er the i. house	474:22	<i>Infusa per artus mens</i>	308:3	Inn: cannot find a chamber in the i.	12:7
Infection: against i. and the hand of war	281:26	Infuse: oblivion in lost angels. . i.	256:8	do you remember an I.?	42:8
free from rhyme's i.	304:51	Infusion of a China plant	261:11	earth his sober i.	123:25
Infectious: Waddy is an i. disease	561:30	Ingeminate the word <i>Peace, Peace</i>	97:17	gain the timely i.	459:10
Infects: one sickly sheep i.	78:4	<i>Ingenio: certare i.</i>	104:33	lo, the old i.	359:7
<i>Infelicitissimum. . . fuisse felicem</i>	527:13	Ingenious Honel	146:15	no room for them in the i.	61:17
Infelicity: constant i.	503:18	<i>Ingenium: Grais i.</i>	230:5	so much happiness. . . as by a good . . i.	272:39
her i. . . years too many	133:20	i. ingens latet hoc sub corpore	462:14	take mine ease in mine i.	440:14
<i>Inferias: advenio has miseras. . . ad i. tristi munere ad i.</i>	133:20	Ingens: i. -horrend-ous	330:13	that dark i., the grave	417:31
Inferior: after deducting the i.	265:7	monstrum horrendum, informe, i.	318:22	this life at best is but an i.	264:21
English. . . little. . . i. to the Scotch	365:9	Ingile: his wee bit i.	453:5	unto mine i. must I	121:11
knowing myself i. to myself	352:19	Inglorious: born to i. days	484:18	warmest welcome at an i.	499:13
pleasing i. people	146:9	some mute i. Milton	450:31	world. . . not an i.	86:36
Inferiority: minds so impatient of i.	278:12	Ingots: ass whose back with i. bows	452:28	world's an i.	193:17
not been in Italy. . . an i.	273:11	one. . . of two gold i.	427:22	worst i.'s worst room	385:1
Inferral: hail i. world	344:22	<i>Ingrat: cent mécontents et un i.</i>	481:17	Innate: untaught i. philosophy	113:41
Inferno: Dante of the dread I.	94:12	Ingrateful: all germens. . that make i. man	471:23	Inn-door: up to the old i.	366:1
Infidel: baptized or i.	345:4	Ingratitude: I hate i.	91:9	Inner man	67:53, 301:38
i. as a dog is an i.	271:30	i., more strong	318:9	Innisfree: go to I.	585:12
now, i. I have thee	405:12	i., thou marble-hearted fiend	200:31	Innkeepers: righteous minds of i.	142:1
Wine has played the I.	207:32	unkind as man's i.	104:20	Innocence: best companions i. and health	224:14
worse than an i.	68:48	Ingratitudes: monster of i.			
Infidelity: indifference. . . half i.	103:25	Ingredient is a devil			
Infidels: i. adore	385:10	Ingres's the moderna man			
Jews, Turks, I.	389:33	Ingress: our i. into the world			
sleep with Turks and i.	475:17	Inhabit: we. . i. symbols			
<i>Infimi: P'i. me tourmente</i>	360:9	Inhabitant: poor i. below			

Innocence (cont.)		Insides carrying Three I	114 10	Instruments (cont.)	
betseyed my credulous i	340 33	insight clearest I	579 37	i to plague us	434 21
came i and she	543 22	in hours of i will d	16 20	our i to melancholy bells	478 33
dallies with the i of love	453 8	moment a i	251 24	Insubstantial like this i pagan	480 8
glides in modest i away	279 8	Insufficient two as i men as any	539 2	Insufferable Oxford that has	
ignorance is not i	425 4	Insufficiently anger i fierce	104 2	made me i	39 13
i for		Insincerely mark of i of purpose	503 15	Insufficient i premises	111 33
i is closing up his eyes	189 30	Insinuating busy and i rogue	473 1	mere reason is i	265 10
i thy Sister dear	312 14	sly i Jacks	476 10	Insulated know no i spot	574 26
not to know we sinned i i	160 10	Insipid he is many times flat i	194 6	Insult adding i to injuries	356 2
our fearful i	572 16	Insists Prime Minister i on the		blockhead i	278 31
purity and place and i	347 35	other thing	365 15	injury sooner forgotten than	
though conscious of your i	273 6	Insisture course, proportion	481 2	an i	139 10
Valour and i gone hence	300 23	insolence by aspiring pride and i	330 1	one more i to God	93 6
we bring not i into the world	352 9	flown with i and wine	344 35	these bones from i to protect	230 7
Innocencies dead, wing d i	373 9	i of office	434 4	threatened her with i	102 11
innocency keep i	304 6	memory of that i	207 15	Insulted by a very considerable	
wash my hands in i	303 18	wretch who supports with i	277 30	bribe	219 16
Innocent be i of the knowledge	459 8	Insolent i Greece or haughty		Insulting i Christmas card	233 11
converse of an i mind	288 33	Rome	281 25	i the sun	303 11
heart whose love is i	110 2	taken by the i foe	470 2	Insults first the victim	165 20
i as gay	419 31	Insonima <i>falsa mittunt i manes</i>	555 2	Insured they were heavily i	218 1
i brightness of a new born day	576 22	inspiration contortions without		Insurgent <i>(Horatius)</i> et i aliquando	404 16
i from the great offence	392 14	the i	103 30	Insurance nature of an i	440 5
i is the heart's devotion	409 2	lasting i	570 38	Intangible O world i	543 1
i of the blood of this just per-	60 49	marry Ann no more i in her	105 22	Integer exte	258 13
make haste to shed i blood	54 38	one per cent i	105 22	Integratio <i>erat amoris i est</i>	541 10
methast haste to be rich not i	50 50	Inspire our souls i	400 31	Integrity based on the i of China	41 11
minds i and quiet	319 7	till thou i the whole	153 28	i without knowledge is weak	278 19
ollicious i, sincere	275 1	so i hopeless passion	542 20	Intellect certain ripeness in i	289 26
source of i merriment	220 3	Inspired as one i pale Melancholy	154 1	creeds a disease of the i	200 44
taken reward against the i	392 24	great men are the i texts	127 16	discerning i of Man	574 8
than one i autler	73 9	i repuls d battalions to engage i	10 10	his i is improperly exposed	504 28
these are as i as those could be	370 17	like a man i	575 10	is it weakness of i ?	220 18
water-colour shows the i mind	514 26	prophet new i	474 21	mark of i	508 7
Innocently employed getting		sweetness that i their hearts	331 2	opinion determined not by	
money	272 22	Inspires easy my verse	349 5	the i	508 10
Innocuous lambent but i	228 2	Inspiring bold John Barclaycorn	105 10	our meddling i	581 16
Innovate to i is not to reform	103 7	Inspissated gloom	271 29	put on i	75 13
Innovations the births of time	26 29	Instalment heath an i of night	237 8	scepticism of the i	363 24
Innovator time is the greatest i	26 30	Instance some precious i of itself	430 20	strengthening one i	290 27
Innovens <i>herbas et non i verba</i>	556 12	instances were an i and moments	431 8	the living i that bred them	358 1
insu all i have been driven	42 14	with such familiar i	547 14	Intellect argument and i too	227 10
go to i to dine	141 32	Instancy majestic i	544 14	highest i like the tops of moun-	
when you have lost your i	41 14	Instant i in season out of season	68 59	tains	324 35
Innumerable among i false	348 18	more i than the i let	544 14	Intellectual disinterested i curio-	
i bees	339 5	instead good abilities i of which	14 4	sity	549 8
i of atoms	285 10	Instinct all healthy i for it	112 5	draughts of i day	165 30
join the i caravan	68 7	i inland with a kind of i	200 3	i am an i chap	219 6
Inopem me <i>caput fect</i>	371 28	i for being unhappy	414 11	i All in all	578 30
Inops <i>magni inter opes i</i>	260 9	i is a great matter, I was a		i cunctis Castlereagh	115 13
Inordinate every i cup	471 21	coward on i	439 27	i powers	574 15
Inquest greatest i of the nation	101 28	i is important O i	221 42	lords of ladies i	215 28
Inquest <i>est et nostrum</i>	26 10	i of all great souls	100 11	moral or i damage	305 11
Inquire place is too good to i	36 10	my natural i teaches me	221 42	not an i Croesus	512 18
thou dost not i wisely	51 12	natural i to discern	575 5	passage to the i World	184 10
inquiries here suspended my		old i	222 10	tear is an i thing	25 6
religious i	216 24	such a goading to obey i	420 17	thurdy i ability	30 11
acceptum i in religious i	361 24	with English i fragu	188 31	this i being	345 10
Inquiring step so active so i eye	308 17	with whose i touched	311 2	unravaged by the Force i life	413 11
Inquiry of truth	27 32	Instincts high i	576 18	without some i intention	121 17
inquisition abashless i. of asch		true to your animal i	310 22	yet being i	181 17
sist	545 10	Institution deepstate in such a		Intelligence gulls him with i	487 11
these i dogs	530 15	glorious i	101 13	people have little i	97 33
Inquidive acute i, dexterous	100 30	more than a game an i	265 2	whence this strange i ?	450 17
Inquisitorious and tyrannical dun-		such as are in the i	201 11	Intelligences we are the i	183 1
erry	351 12	Institutions female woman is one	560 9	Intelligent i anticipation of facts	167 27
Inreine eaten on the i root	29 4	of the greatest i	540 44	we are not i	221 35
every hereditary monarch i	29 4	your dirty i, and your false god	551 12	Intelligible Monarchy an i	25 16
Insonima <i>an me lnd i amatus i f</i>	259 25	Instruct in the graver gown i	551 12	government	133 14
Insonumens <i>semel comit</i>	329 13	Instructed in all languages	176 38	Shakespeare was not more i	119 35
Inas a e full of courtesy	304 16	Instructing delighting and i	256 0	something great if not i	216 11
Inas et rich of scribbling	217 10	Instruction losses of i	27 17	Interperence break i of youth	245 11
Inscriptions in lapidary i. not		I will better the i	494 0	I to lead a new life	390 34
own oath	272 35	Instructions awaiting i Jellings	39 10	Intended damp my i wing	349 6
Increditable dash i workmanship	570 9	follows his own i	463 8	If an Ode	183 16
dumb i and grand	17 13	Instructor grand i. Time	103 13	Intending never i to visit them	
Insect so important and grovelling		Instrument as true what i you will	418 24	more	525 23
and	310 16	harmony of i or verse	494 1	Intense i Inane	477 11
the are "Tortis" is a i	403 16	Heaven's happy i	418 14	not with too i a care	153 11
Insects tremulousness i of the hour	102 10	i. of i strings	303 23	Intensely means i and means prod	91 33
Insects i y i argues an i	366 6	L to know if the moon shone	111 4	Intenacity i excrucy of every art	
ark i	270 3	I came the i	185 15		259 20
Inextinguishable i. Beer and Britan-		scattered sounds out of an i	574 18	Intent agree unto my friend i. i	245 11
na	505 15	sweeter than the sound of an i	86 32	defeats my strong i	415 31
i promissory of time	84 34	Try most d dled i	575 9	forget not yet the tied i	353 19
Inextinct correct. i. i. i. i. i.	511 15	Instrument i. i. i. to make slaves	370 3	glorious great i	590 15
Inextinct i. i. i. i. i. i.	11 8	of the rest	429 8	the first avoid i	599 15
extinct in the i of a church	271 6	persuade and the mortal i	429 8	i is al	229 42
long's words to your i. i. i.	210 18	i. of darkness	450 22	on hospitable thought i i	345 8

INDEX

Intent (<i>cont.</i>)		Interviews: these our i.	114:26	Invisible: fern-seed, we walk i.	439:1
our true i. is	467:28	Intervoven: Bach, i. with Spohr	220:5	i. eel	281:19
prick the sides of my i.	457:9	Intestines: product of the smallcri.	125:30	i. spirit of wine	471:21
resist his uncontrollable i.	351:7	Intimacy: avoid any i.	305:1	join the choir i.	196:34, 35
still the less we knew of its i.	359:3	Intimate: king of i. delights	163:26	live i. and dim	551:21
truth.. told with bad i.	73:24	one of my most i. enemies	410:20	only evil that walks i.	340:28
when the i... is just	440:32	Into: constantly getting i. it	174:25	O world i.	545:1
with i. to deceive	238:35	Intolerable: burden of them is i.	390:36	some i. agent	265:6
working out a pure i.	578:9	i., not to be endur'd	479:11	things visible and i.	390:18
<i>Intempe ora tenebant</i>	553:23	this i. deal of sack	439:39	with i. soap	253:7
Intention: general i. of his books	268:15	Intoxicate: shallow draughts i.	382:22	Invisibly: silently, i.	75:21, 22
thy i. stabs	485:8	Intoxicated: exposes himself when		Invitation: i... rightly declined	233:6
without some intellectual i.	413:11	...i.	274:13	more i. than command	511:25
Intents: my i. are savage-wild	478:39	i. with my own eloquence	181:43	Invite: friendly himself i.	12:6
thy i. wicked or charitable	431:32	once i. with power	103:3	I loafe and i. my soul	567:10
Inter: in hugger-mugger to i. him	436:26	Intoxication: best of life.. i.	115:34	i. God and his Angels	186:32
Inter-assured of the mind	186:25	Wordsworth's standard of i.	501:11	Invited: her father.. oft i. me	470:2
Intercession: made i. for the trans-		Intoxified: you i. brute	34:30	Invites: what beck'ning ghost.. i.	
gressors	54:28	Intreasured: in their seeds.. lie i.	442:6	my steps	381:30
Interchange: quiet i. of sentiments	272:30	Intrenched: deep scars of thunder		Invoke the genius of the Constitu-	
Interchanging praise	250:29	had i.	345:7	tion	379:10
Intercourse: dreary i. of daily life	582:3	Intricate: poor i. soul	186:30	Involved: I am i. in Mankind	186:28
lived in social i. with him	272:7	Intrigue: talk and not the i.	229:10	night i. the sky	159:1
love, an abject i.	226:34	Intrigues half-gather'd	164:31	Invulnerable: as the air, i.	430:17
Interdict: hang like an i.	579:2	Intrinsicate: this knot i. of life	426:13	i. nothings	492:6
Interest: common i. always will		Introduced: cut anyone you've		Inward: borne i. unto souls afar	88:25
prevail	190:27	been i. to	131:28	draw the i. quality after them	424:28
false estimation of our i.	101:30	when I'm i. to one	405:16	endeavours.. an i. light	575:5
fresh i. to a twice-told tale	117:42	Introduction: one is an i.	270:25	i. and spiritual grace	391:13
his ease, his security, his i.	101:21	Intrude: I hope I don't i.?	381:5	that i. eye	577:7
I <i>du</i> in i.	319:21	Intruders on his ancient home	18:16	thou celestial light shine i.	346:20
i. unborrowed from the eye	581:26	Intrudes: society, where none i.	114:26	truth in the i. parts	395:8
it's i. that keeps peace	167:10	<i>Intus: ecce i. eras</i>	21:22	well-dressed.. a feeling of i.	
natural i. of money	325:8	Inturned: saw thee quietly i.	431:32(-432)	tranquility	201:7
their real i. to discern	160:41		414:21	with i. glory crowned	498:24
to damn the public i.	111:14	<i>Inutilis occupatio</i>	198:11	with my i. eye	74:5
Interested: i. him no more	239:2	Invade: dare to i... my realm		Inwardly.. ravening wolves	58:25
not i. in the possibilities of defeat	552:21	Invades: he i. authors like a	194:8	Inwards: from the i. to the parts	
Interesting: i., but tough	550:9	monarch	191:31	extreme	442:21
most grati—most i.	188:2	stillness first i. the ear	569:22	he looked i. and found her	194:6
most i. things.. didn't occur	210:9	Invalid: permanent i. called Bun-	179:4	<i>locos: nec ut soles dabis i.</i>	233:19
one person doing i. actions	28:29	bury	305:1	<i>Iohannes fac totum</i>	232:6
some person.. i. him	268:8	Invariable: double glass o' the i.	144:3	Ionian: isle under i. skies	493:13
that I. Play	41:13	Invasion: i. of a common enemy	583:25	valleys of i. hills	537:29
that it be i.	268:11	waiting for the long-promised i.	27:41	Iope: white I., blithe Helen	123:27
Interests: about their carnal i.	111:13	Invectives: sharp i.—Alias, Bil-	557:7	<i>love: ab I. principium musae</i>	555:25
ambassadors from.. hostile i.	100:14	lingsgate	441:11	<i>loven: satis est orare i.</i>	257:11
Interfere: declines to i.	564:15	Invent: fitter to i. than to judge		<i>lovis: i. omnia plena</i>	555:25
Interfering with the liberty of action	338:25	necessary to i. him	131:8	<i>nec I. ira.. poterit.. abolere</i>	372:1
Interfused: something far more		not able to i... more than I i.	401:7	<i>Ipse: 'I. dixit'.. 'I.' autem erat Pytha-</i>	
deeply i.	582:1	Invented: all the poems that ever	131:8	<i>goras</i>	145:6
<i>Intérieur: vive P.I.</i>	422:16	were i.	131:8	Ipswich and Oxford	447:10
Interim: all the i. is like a phan-	449:5	fond thing vainly i.	401:7	<i>Ira: ça i.</i>	12:11
tasma		good many that haven't been i.	281:27	<i>Ira: i. furor brevis est</i>	256:26
Interior: compensated by i. bless-	243:17	he that first i. thee	330:26	<i>nec Iovis i... poterit.. abolere</i>	372:1
ings	165:33	he that first i. war	441:11	<i>Irae: amantium i. amoris integratio est</i>	541:29
touch'd with an i. ray	214:2	more than.. is i. on me	129:32	<i>dies i., dies illa</i>	134:4
<i>Interior: un equilibrio que se suscita</i>		not a regular rule: you i. it	557:7	<i>tantaene animis caelestibus i.?</i>	553:7
<i>en su i.</i>	25:13	<i>Inventer: il faudrait l'i.</i>		Iram indeed is gone	205:9, 10
<i>Intervire: nil vere i.</i>	521:16	Invention: beggars i. and makes	162:5	Ire: where slept thine i.?	286:1
Interline: enlarge, diminish, i.	350:23	fancy lame	443:2	Ireland: discourse in praise of I.	377:13
Interlunar: her vacant i. cave	50:7	brightest heaven of i.	488:24	general.. from I. coming	445:6
Intermeddle with his joy	574:2	first heir of my i.	13:1	great Gaels of I.	140:15
Intermingling of Heaven's pomp	422:10	happy i.	201:19	how's poor ould I.?	9:6
Intermission: but the i. of pain	427:15	i. breeds i.	100:23	I'll not forget old I.	73:12
laugh sans i.	343:1	i. is unfruitful	343:26	I. gives England her soldiers	337:10
Interpose: to i. a little ease	215:26	i. of a barbarous age	131:20	moment.. I. is mentioned	505:20
who in quarrels i.		it's my own i.	289:15	romantic I.'s dead and gone	584:27
Interposition of some invisible	265:6	long poem is a test of i.	521:24	to sweeten I.'s wrong	586:14
agent		never by i. got	212:18	Iris: in the Spring a livelier i.	534:15
Interpret: your beards forbid me	456:14	quickness of his wit and i.	144:27	one vast i. of the West	114:6
to i... so		weak i. of the enemy		Irish: before I. Home Rule is con-	
Interpretation: capable of.. some	188:25	Inventions: a whoring with their	398:14	ceded	409:8
other i.	161:20	own i.	51:13	forbid to grow on I. ground	9:6
Interpreter: God is his own i.	499:26	sought out many i.	529:17	howling of I. wolves	428:29
i. is the hardest to be understood	56:45	Inventor of harmonies	438:9	I. are a fair people	272:21
i. of the cogitations thereof	401:31	Inventors: on the i.' heads	274:2	I. bull is always pregnant	327:10
Interpreters: soft i. of love	450:17	Inverted: i. cone	163:24	led by an I. general	490:39
Interred: good is oft i.		ruler of th' i. year	207:3, 4	never hae trodden on I. ground	30:17
Interstices between the intersec-	277:28	that i. Bowl		no blithe I. lad	122:16
tions	444:23	Investment.. putting milk into	144:14	now the I. are ashamed	332:26
Intertissued robe		babies	193:41	upon the I. shore	106:18
Interval: i. betwixt one passion	512:21	Inveterate: long i. foes saluted	555:17	Irishman: every I... a potato in his	
and another	193:2	<i>Invidio: non equidem i.</i>	158:32	head	237:24
make a lucid i.	134:13	Invincible: none i. as they	513:30	Irked: it i. him to be here	18:24
<i>Intervallos: lucidos i.</i>	134:13	our frailties are i.	352:15	Iron: beat the i. while it is hot	194:3
Intervals: full of lucid i.	504:20	shaking her i. locks	18:15	bigots of the i. time	417:2
laughing.. at stated i.	27:46	Inviolable: clutching the i. shade	539:13	blood and i.	72:33
lucid i. and happy pauses	574:3	Inviolates: compass'd by the i. sea	237:10	bound in misery and i.	398:15
not in the lucid i.	184:18	great i. place	585:23	bruise them with a rod of i.	391:50
Interview: strange and fatal i.		most secret and i. Rose		earth stood hard as i.	409:20

INDEX

[illegible]

INDEX

utilitatem dilecti i. et odi iniquitatem 232:9
ustum et tenacem propositi 259:21
reabit: forsitan et hanc olim memi-
nisse i. 553:14
venies dum sumus 13:8
mentis non ego hoc ferrem calidus i. 260:8
ventus: antiquitas saeculi i. mundi
ritio parentum rara i. 258:13
ventutem: post jucundam i. 13:8
voire: Vigny. en sa tour d'i. 414:7
vy: against the i. gate 359:1
dreams out of the i. gate 85:22
his belly is as bright i. 52:14
in ebony. . . as in i. 212:14
i. and apes and peacocks 47:44, 333:20
little bit. . . of i. 23:12
my lady seems of i. 359:10
other. . . of i. 555:2
thy neck is as a tower of i. 52:19
thy skin is i. 215:42
vy: as creeping i. clings 161:36
holly and the i. 10:14
i. falls 522:3
i. never sere 342:10
i. of sweet two-and-twenty 118:32
laurel. i., vine 336:38
like the i. I'll cling to you 339:10
pluck an i. branch 409:28
wild roses and i. serpentine 497:22
vy-bloom: bees in the i. 497:2
vy-bush: owl in an i. 520:6
vy-mantled: yonder i. tow'r 229:29
vy-toed is heavy with snow 150:9
vy-tree: bonny i. 8:22
vywood: between the trees in i. 140:26
xionian: rolling i. wheel 535:26

J

abberwock: beware the J. 129:39
 hast thou slain the J. 129:39(-139)
 J. with eyes of flame 129:39(-139)
 acanth: eleventh. a J. 72:1
 Jack: barnish plump J. 439:37
 every J. . . a gentleman 476:11
 for the life of poor J. 173:7
 gorging J. and guzzling Jimmy 543:7
 hails you Tom or J. 159:31
 house that J. built: 369:6
 J. and Jill 367:9
 J. lov'd his friend 173:9
 J. shall have Jill 467:12
 J.'s the king of all 562:22
 J. was embarrassed 118:1
 lamented J. 152:13
 news of my boy J. 300:2
 poor J., farewell 441:1
 Sixteen-string J. 273:12
 spanking J. was so comely 173:9
 they all love J. 562:22
 this J., joke, poor potsherd 255:7
 Tommy and J. and Joe 395:3
 Jackal: this whipped j. 144:6
 Jackdawsar on the Cardinal's chair 34:8
 Jacker: day hath put on his j. 251:2
 his j. was red 151:9
 I could thresh his old j. 164:26
 Jack Falstaff: sweet J. 439:37
 Jack Horner: little J. 367:16
 Jack Ketch: as soon dine with J. 273:17
 Jack Redskin: I'll read 'J.' 140:6
 Jacks: sly, insinuating J. 476:10
 Jackson: J. standing like a stone wall 39:2
 Stonewall J. riding ahead 568:13
 Jacksonian vulgarity 387:13
 Jack Sprat could eat no fat 367:10
 Jack Wilkes: dine with J., Sir! 273:17
 Jacky shall have a new master 368:18
 Jacob: God of J. 45:8
 J. served seven years 45:6
 J.'s sons and daughters 361:15
 J. was a plain man 44:57
 mercy on J. yet 92:9
 more than all the dwellings of J. 397:13
 Name of the God of J. 392:35
 sold his birthright unto J. 44:58
 talk to him of J.'s ladder 269:18
 traffic of J.'s ladder 545:1

Jacob (cont.)

turned away the captivity of J. 397:8
 voice is J.'s voice 45:1
 Jade: arrant j. on a journey 226:30
 go spin, you j. 420:26
 let the galled j. wince 435:16
 Jades: I like the j. for a' that 106:23
 pampered J. of Asia 331:7, 441:37
 run deils an' j. thegither 108:22
 Jael Heber's wife 461:46
 Jag: with many a j. 492:20
 Jaguar: I've never seen a J. 297:25
 Jai: praise him in his name J. 396:5
 Jail: being in a ship is being in a j. 270:32
 in j. . . better company 270:32
 in Shrewsbury j. tonight 262:11
 nothing was now left but a j. 174:22
 patron and the j. 279:4
 Jam: j. every other day 130:26
 j., junket, jumbles 171:17
 never j. to-day 130:26
 James: Councillor to King J. 232:16
 J. J. Morrison Morrison 339:15
 J. I. J. II, and the Old Pretender 233:14
 J. I. slobbered 422:14
 King J. . . call for his old shoes 422:2
 my name is Truthful J. 239:1
 take Eliza, and our J. 281:18
 James Lee: dead of joy, J. 92:29
 Jamie: I saw my J.'s ghaist 35:10
 my J. was at sea 35:8
 Jamshyd: Courts where J. gloried 206:1
 J.'s Sev'n-ring'd Cup 205:9
 take J. and Kaikobad away 205:18
 Jane: change from J. to Elizabeth 22:31
 England's J. 297:20
 J. lies in Winchester 297:20
 J. went to Paradise 297:19
 knight embracing J. 123:2
 Lady J. was fair 34:13
 to welcome J. 297:19
 Willie shall dance with J. 5:25
 Janet was as glad at that 32:4
 Jangled: like sweet bells j. 434:14
 Janiculan: from j. heights 146:15
 Janus: very J. of poets 194:10
 Jancier: Generals J. and Février 364:18
 Japanese: English they be and J. 301:4
 Japanese: J. don't care to 157:25
 retiring. . . towards the J. fleet 234:18
 Jape: indulge the loud unseemly j. 40:22
 Japes: with feyned flattery and j. 137:22
 Japheth: it might be J. 305:9
 Shem, Ham, and J. 44:36
 Jar: amid the city's j. 16:17
 may syllables j. with time 281:27
 Jardin: cultiver notre j. 557:3
 Jargon: j. of their Babylonian pulpits 102:8
 j. of the schools 401:30
 j. o' your schools 105:23
 Jargonizing: their sweet j. 149:34
 Jarley: Mrs. J.'s waxwork show 177:31
 Jarndyce: J. and J. . . perennially hopeless 173:22
 Jarr'd against nature's chime 351:11
 Jarring: j. sectaries may learn 160:41
 recoil and j. sound 346:9
 Jasher: written in the book of J. 46:43
 Jasper: first foundation was j. 72:1
 'J. first,' I said 87:36
 j. of jocunditie 195:5
 to look upon like a j. 70:36
 Java: blow soft o'er J.'s isle 240:18
 Javan: isles of J. or Gadier 350:31
 Javelin: trailed the hunter's j. 17:26
 Jaws: into the j. of Death 528:18
 j. of darkness do devour it 466:20
 j. that bite 129:39
 ponderous and marble j. 431:32(-432)
 with gently smiling j. 125:24
 Jay: poor Jim J. 171:12
 some j. of Italy 429:32
 thrush and the j. 485:16
 Jay-bird: you know w'at de j. say 238:14
 Jealous: art is a j. mistress 199:34
 as thou art j., Lord, so I am j. 185:21
 I'm not a j. woman 242:27
 j. for they are j. 472:17
 J. God 390:7
 j. in honour 427:21
 j. souls will not be answer'd 472:17

Jealous (cont.)

loving-j. of his liberty 477:28
 not ever j. for the cause 473:17
 one not easily j. 474:2
 question with my j. thought 487:7
 to the j. confirmations 471:42
 with scornful, yet with j. eyes 385:29
 wit with j. eye surveys 143:4
 Jealousies: surmises, j., conjectures 441:8
 Jealousy: all j. to the bride 36:11
 beware, my lord, of j. 471:31
 green-ey'd j. 464:17
 J. a human face 77:4
 j. heareth all things 56:21
 j. is cruel as the grave 52:22
 j. . . the injured lover's hell 348:10
 life of j. 471:34
 mine was j. in love 530:41
 so full of artless j. is guilt 436:18
 tyrant, tyrant J. 192:46
 Jean: farewell my J. 405:18
 Jean Jacques: gospel according to J. 126:17
 Jebusite. . . maugre all God's pro- mises 375:27
 Jebusites: Hivites, and the J. 45:36
 Jeden nach seinem Fähigkeiten 333:12
 Jeering at everything that looks strange 377:20
 Jeers: master of gibes and flouts and j. 181:8
 Jeeves shimmered out 572:9
 Jeffersonian simplicity 387:13
 Jehovah: I am, J. said 503:3
 J. has triumph'd 357:17
 J., Jove, or Lord! 386:29
 J. of the thunders 297:8
 J. . . when he passed from Egypt 344:34
 names divine of Jesus and J. 74:22
 Jehu: him. . . shall J. slay 48:9
 J. . . driveth furiously 48:27
 Jekkel and Jessup 171:10
 Jellings: awaiting instructions J. 39:29
 Jelly: distill'd almost to j. 431:10
 fits this little j. 245:19
 meaty j. too. . . is mellerling 178:7
 out, vile j. 453:35
 Jelofer amiable 502:19
 Jemmy Grove: young J. 30:1
 Jemmy Twitcher. . . peach me 215:7
 Je-ne-sais-quoi young man 221:6
 Jenkin: ho! jolly J. 420:3
 Jenny: J. kissed me 265:25
 J., my own true loved one 572:20
 vengeance of J.'s case 466:12
 Jenyns: Robertson, Beattie, Soame J. 306:26
 Jeopardy: in j. of their lives 47:39
 Jerkin: on both sides, like a leather j. 481:23
 Jerks: bring me up by j. 175:22
 Jerusalem: build thou the walls of J. 395:10
 built in J.'s wall 75:8
 daughters of J. 52:12, 14
 for the Building up of J. 75:10
 four great walls in the New J. 89:16
 he hath redeemed J. 54:23
 hills stand about J. 399:33
 holy city, new J. 71:44
 if I forget thee, O J. 400:5
 if I prefer not J. 400:5
 I go bound in the spirit unto J. 65:10
 in that J. shall Harry die 442:29
 J. the golden 362:1
 J. thy sister calls 75:11
 metropolitan J. 375:27
 not die but in J. 442:29
 O J., J., thou that killest the prophets 60:20
 pray for the peace of J. 399:33
 pray that J. may have 421:5
 speak ye comfortably to J. 54:8
 the Lord doth build up J. 400:21
 there J.'s pillars stood 75:4
 there's J. and Madagascar 543:10
 thryes hadde she been at J. 137:15
 till we have built J. 75:16
 was J. builded here? 75:16
 Jeshurun waxed fat and kicked 46:32
 Jessamine: casement j. stirr'd 536:11
 crow-toe, and pale j. 342:31(-343)
 j. faint 497:27

INDEX

[illegible]

few (cont.)	
he clutched a cringing }	241 26
I am a } else an Ebrew }	430 18
I thank thee }	405 13
that Shakspeare drew }	380 34
hush that lofty }	332 23
neither Greek nor }	68 31
not a Heathen or a }	561 20
then must she } be merciful }	464 33
Jewel caught my heav'nly }	501 21
immediate } of these souls }	477 10
in an Ethiop's ear }	477 0
in a wine's a snout }	49 18
in ten times barr'd up chest }	532 26
lest my } is the just }	437 10
lest my } is should time }	104 23
mine eternal }	418 38
not is like Rosalind }	427 28
poor } of thine souls }	513 32
precious } in his head }	446 30
stage a }	280 10
jewelled mass of mull nery }	535 40
jewel print of your face }	530 22
jewels boys and girls moving }	548 15
captain } in a earconet }	487 1
decked with }	24 35
her precious snail a garret }	24 35
3 fit words long }	538 12
many } make women either }	36 14
my } for a set of beads }	475 10
these and the army }	209 26
unval'd }	476 24
jewry sepulchre in stubborn }	474 22
ews born King of the }	87 23
cross which Jews might kiss }	133 10
ears of stark babbled }	162 20
a headstrong race }	190 10
and proselytes }	64 26
Jews Infidels and Heretics }	350 33
three } hymns three }	327 15
till the conversion of the }	313 8
to choose the }	202 10
to the } old Canaan stood }	562 15
Jig my very walk should be a }	482 8
wooling a Scotch }	468 0
Jigging veins }	310 20
ill Jack said }	357 0
Jack shall have }	407 12
one-eyed }	171 16
I tried better be courted and }	122 21
him dear brother }	532 11
they called him sunny }	235 0
him say poor }	271 12
himmy gorging Jack and guzzling }	543 7
I was good and true }	202 26
single and his pension }	257 25
ngles harness now }	463 2
ingling of the guinea }	534 32
only Lady } Lady }	311 13
lingo by } if we do }	22 0 463 15
by the living }	227 22
o John Anderson my }	206 10 10
oan gray } doth keel }	410 1
o good sh dark }	426 12
of my hat got his }	218 23
some my lady and some }	244 23
Job and a pawl too }	244 23
buried the latter end of }	49 34
describing the a } cause of }	21 20
doth } fear (and for naught }	41 30
leave their } when they choose }	302 2
patience of }	69 42
now } not so patient }	21 30
seek your } with thankfulness }	21 30
we will finish the }	241 3
Johns list Auns }	314 0 7
his Aunt } a Muncible Cat }	312 0
Johns and the Carriage }	209 18
ociety of Norfolk }	47 20
second letter be }	232 38
such a } currency }	201 7
would the power of }	201 7
or power and }	210 17
Tommy and Jack and }	325 3
ve income a man might } on with }	313 11
on } on }	411 31
I a } Great Is }	211 31
Don } of America }	211 31

John (cont.)	
foth J a soul flared	92 6
gently J gently down hall	593 30
his last chapter of St J	80 40
I heartily love J, Peter, Thomas	510 32
I J, who also am your brother	70 23
I and I are more than quit	401 27
I he cried in vain	250 40
I to the seven churches	70 21
I was a very good man	217 23
Matthew, Mark Luke and J	3 3
my brother J, the evil one	74 4
O No J	9 4
Robert's kin and J's	238 8
Saint's state in the horn	7 14
shut of a door, good J	351 24
Thomas ideal J	282 40
to J I ow d great obligation	401 27
we bring J now to be burned	92 5
whose name was J	62 61
John Anderson my jo	106 19 20
John Barclay coin bold J	108 10
J should die	106 21
John Brown J's body	234 7
Long J	75 15
John Hall greatest of all is J	217 31
John Donne, Anne Donne Un-	156 29
John Grubby, who was short and	
stout	121 17
John Naps of Greece	478 40
Johnny Frankie and J were	
lovers	6 8
J has got his Joan	5 25
J underground	402 24
silly little J look	250 3
When J Comes Marching Home	11 19
Johnny Cope are ye wauking yet	303 15
Johnny Green I tile J	306 15
Johnny Lead in air	250 2, 402 24
Johnny the bright star	103 15
John of Gaunt as familiarity of J	442 82
old J	474 8
John I feel d ye ken J?	230 16
Johns three J	251 14
Johnston Dr J a morality	239 8
freedom with wilder Dr J con-	
demna	103 35
J is dead no man can put	
J in your mind of J	235 8
J's life and Gibbon's	254 13
Life of J a very great work	225 20
no arguing with J	227 37
not a good imitation of J	103 30
that great Chalm J	306 6
Johnstone broken J	345 30
John Wellington Wells	222 16
John the people a de la	333 7
John J in hand I love Americans	186 25
J's immortal caravan	196 16
J with these calm I ease, and	9 3
Quiet	341 10
will you J the dance?	129 23
Joined (If hands were only J	220 8
J be to our wild munirely	255 3
love so dearly J	349 18
she J the former two	193 9
tasteful and representation	
God hath J	355 2
what God hath J	59 50
what God hath J God will take	
care of	492 26
whom God hath J	391 14
why these two persons should	
not be J	391 21
Joined squirrel	477 7
marriage of hearts and housekeep-	
ings	277 48
John salvation J issue with death	65 64
John at every J and motive	491 15
John in member J, or limb	315 4
Jacob's thigh was out of J	41 9
J and not an enlertainment	418 8
remembrance of time is not of J	412 39
J sent herry with Christ	65 34
John labourer J with the	
day	412 13
John's agitations in the mind and	

INDEX

Joints (<i>cont.</i>)			Journey (<i>cont.</i>)			Joy (<i>cont.</i>)		
between the j. of his harness	48:15		death the j.'s end	193:17		he chortled in his j.	129:39(-130)	
his square-turn'd j.	418:8		dine at j.'s end	586:13		he sees it in his j.	576:9	
j. that you carve	294:36		dreariest and the longest j.	493:10		honey of all earthly j.	158:12	
may his j. tormented be	281:27		for a j., and such a long j.	197:13		I j. to see my self now live	246:24	
Joint stools: creatures set upon. .j.	272:34		he is gone a long j.	49:50		intermeddle with his j.	50:7	
Joke: American j.	550:17		here is my j.'s end	473:31		in the fulness of j. and bope	253:7	
dullness ever loves a j.	381:15		life's j. just begun	160:27		I should be dead of j.	92:29	
it's our only j.	36:19		on that j. . . your attorney	219:11		I weep for j.	474:34	
j.'s a very serious thing	143:7		or he is in a j.	48:3		j. apart from thee	199:13	
j. well into a Scotch understand- ing	504:20		where the traveller's j. is done	76:7		j. before thee according to the j. in harvest	53:14	
life is a j. that's just begun	219:28		your j. of so many days	375:14		j. be wi' you a'	360:16	
this Jack, j., poor potsherd	255:7		Journeying: slowly j. on	307:35		j. brightens his crest	349:13	
truth or j.?	97:20		Journeyman to grief	474:18		j. cometh in the morning	393:25	
Jokes: accomplished at seeing my j.	421:8		Journeyman: nature's j. had made men	434:20		j. delights in j.	486:13	
difference of taste in j.	196:17		Journeys: his successive j. run	562:8		j. for ever	284:19	
Round-heads. .are standing j.	1:27		j. end in lovers meeting	482:28		j. in an applause so great	158:4	
they laughed. .at all his j.	225:1		Journey-work of the stars	567:19		j. in idleness	82:6	
Jollity: jest and youthful j.	341:28		<i>Jours: tous les j., à tous points de vue</i>	157:22		j. in the making	81:9	
nothing trimmed in j.	487:14		Jousted in Aspramont	345:4		j. in widest commonalty	574:6	
turned to j. and game	349:27		Jove: Apollo, Pallas, J. and Mars	184:2		j. is like restless day	402:10	
Jolly: I'm a j.—'Er Majesty's J.	301:19		at lovers' perjuries. .J. laughs	477:20		j. is my name	76:12	
j. young waterman	173:12		daughter of J.	230:15		j. is the sweet voice, j. the lumin- ous cloud	151:6	
laugh, be j.	263:18		deny himself for J.	455:18		j. is wisdom	585:16	
lead we not here a j. life	527:12		his awful J.	199:22		j. of elevated thoughts	582:1	
nose, nose, j. red nose	37:25		immortal J.'s dread clamours	472:3		j. of love is too short	328:9	
so comely, so pleasant, so j.	173:9		Jehovah, J., or Lord	386:29		j. rul'd the day	193:32	
some credit in being j.	176:7		J. and my stars be praised	483:20		j. runs high	241:26	
this life is most j.	427:22		J. but laughs at lovers' perjury	193:13		j.'s a trinket	512:9	
three j. Farmers	171:22		J. for's power to thunder	429:13		j. shall be in heaven	62:12	
three j. gentlemen	171:11		J. . . send thee a beard	483:22		j., shipmate, j.!	566:25	
What J. Fun!	405:16		J. would swear Juno but an Ethiop	455:18		j.'s soul lies in the doing	480:41	
Jonah: J. prays and sings	266:13		loverlier than the Love of J.	330:21		j. the day in mirth	168:13	
J. was in. .the fish	56:5		might I of J.'s nectar sup	280:21(-281)		j. to his mighty heart	295:16	
lot fell upon J.	56:4		nor J. himself. .whiter	510:20		j. was never sure	523:22	
wish it was in J.'s belly	176:27		she is sport for J.	471:6		j. where'er he dwell	9:23	
Jonas: grave J. Kindred	165:6		tell proud J.	281:8		J., whose hand is ever at his lips	287:21	
Jonathan: consult Brother J.	560:31		tell tales. .to high-judging J.	452:40		j. without canker or cark	309:25	
David had his J.	243:34		threshold of J.'s Court	339:27		kisses the J. as it flies	74:27	
J. gave his artillery unto his lad	47:26		where J. bestows. .the fading rose	125:9		labour without j. is base	413:20	
O J., thou wast slain. .my bro- ther J.	47:30		while J.'s planet rises	92:18		lead from j. to j.	582:3	
Saul and J. were lovely	47:30		Jovial: Autumn. .comes j. on	546:17		let j. be unconfin'd	113:26	
Jonas: J. as from Calais	573:13		j. wind of winter	293:13		Life, J. Empire	497:17	
J. . . daily absorbs a elay	121:21		Jowett: my name is J.	39:5		London. .gemme of all j.	195:5	
J., the tobacco-jar	121:22		Joy: ah heavenly j.!	81:2		lost a j. for it worth worlds	244:6	
Tom J. . . picture of human manners	216:17		all it yields of j. and woe	90:42		love, and thought, and j.	581:6	
Jonquille o'ercomes the feeble brain	571:19		all j. is young	338:10		love, j., peace, long-suffering	67:46	
Jonson: J.'s learned sock	342:7		all the j. before death	525:6		make me hear of j. and gladness	395:8	
learn'd J.	189:13		all the j. that you can wish	464:20		man was made for J. and Woe	73:24	
O rare Ben J.	282:9		all the passages of j.	279:7		more true j. Marcellus	384:10	
too nicely J. knew the critic's part	154:4		asks if this be j.	225:5		my feast of j.	547:20	
wit-combats betwixt him and Ben J.	212:18		at enmity with j.	576:19		my j., my grief, my hope	558:1	
Jordan: I looked over J.	10:2		bathed in j. complete	82:3		my j. of youthful sports	114:32	
J. was driven back	399:2		before, a j. propos'd	488:12		my scrip of j.	405:9	
not J.'s stream	562:17		bends to himself a J.	74:27		no j. but calm	535:15	
this side J.'s wave	3:16		break forth into j.	54:23		nor j. nor grieve too much	193:17	
while J. rolled between	562:15		burst J.'s grape	287:21		not a j. the world can give	118:18	
Joris, and he	92:22		but apprehend some j.	467:24		not increased the j.	53:14	
Jorkins: I have a partner, Mr. J.	174:34		cease, every j.	122:40		now 'tis little j.	253:2	
Joseph: as J. was a-walking	5:15		come again with j.	399:34		O daring j., but safe	567:3	
Israel loved J. more	45:12		countenance. .brightened with j.	574:20		oh! dream of j.!	150:4	
Jesus, Mary, and J. they bare	7:14		deep power of j.	581:25		oil of j. for mourning	55:4	
J. did whistle	7:14		dizzy, a tumultuous j.	508:3		O j. that in our embers	576:17	
new king. .which knew not J.	45:29		dreme of j., al but in wayne	138:24		page to j.	524:29	
Josephine: court of the Empress J.	320:27		dwelt in doubtful j.	459:3		perfectest herald of j.	468:14	
Josbua: first was Duke J.	327:15		each for the j. of the working	303:21		Phyllis is my only j.	421:13	
J. the son of Nun	46:6		enter thou into the j. of thy Lord	60:30		pledges of Heaven's j.	351:9	
Joss-sticks: permeated with the odour of j.	503:17		eternal j., and everlasting love	371:12		pure and complete j.	548:8	
Jostle: Philistines may j.	220:28		everybody saw with j.	249:18		reap in j.	399:34	
Jostling: not done by j. in the street	74:23		every child may j. to hear	76:9		riding's a j.!	92:39	
Jot: one j. of former love	189:20		father's j.	232:2, 419:6		Robin is all my j.	436:34	
<i>Jour: le j. de gloire est arrivé qu'en un lieu. .un j.</i>	412:1		fields where j. for ever dwells	344:22		silent j. at their arrival	149:24	
Journalism: Christianity . . but why j.?	78:6		finish'd j. and moan	430:1		smooth current of domestic j.	278:29	
Journalists say a thing they know isn't true	29:21		for ever in j.	96:21		sneak a fearful j.	230:25	
Journey: arrant jade on a j.	226:30		form'd of j. and mirth	75:1		some bringer of that j.	467:24	
bear'st thy. .riches but a j.	462:4		from the heart of j.	39:6		sons of God shouted for j.	49:20	
begin a j. on Sundays	520:24		from which he drank in j.	207:14		stern j. which warriors feel	416:27	
day's j. take the. .day	410:2		full of life, and splendour, and j.	102:11		stream of sparkling j.	173:34	
			fulness of j.	392:27		sweet j. befall thee	76:12	
			general j. of the. .table	459:18		they for j. did grin	149:10	
			glad tidings of great j.	527:4		thine earth-born j. renew	81:5	
			Greensleeves was all my j.	6:18		thy j. and crown eternally	354:11	
			harp, his sole remaining j.	410:29		tidings of comfort and j.	6:12	
			headlong j. is ever on the wing	350:19		'twixt two extremes. .j. and grief	454:23	
						unbodied j.	498:3	
						variety's the source of j. below	215:19	
						voice of j. and health	399:8	
						walked in glory and in j.	580:7	
						we wear a face of j. .	574:35	

INDEX

Joy (cont.)		Judge (cont.)		Jugger four, des choses grandes	354 25
what J, what b'iss	166 9	half as sober as a J	307 27	Juggler least perceive a J's sleight	111 1
what their J and their glory	1 1	how long dost thou not J	70 46	threadbare J	420 1
what the J and the glory	362 9	if I'll J you as you are	461 20	Julia kiss my J's dainty leg	246 16
where a all the J and mirth	202 5	I'll be J, I'll be jury	325 25	when a in silks my J goes	247 13
who hath seen J?	81 2	indifferent J	501 26	where my J a hipa do smule	245 21
who a all ever fond J's language	81 2	J, and a good J too	222 22	Julius J is the sun	477 13
with courage, love, and J	214 29	J none blessed before his death	66 42	philosophy make a J	478 25
with J approach	505 18	J not	58 16, 61 30	Julius ere the mightiest J fell	430 14
with J, pleasure, revel	471 22	J not me	121 25	such another J	420 25
without love, hatred J or fear	401 20	J not the Lord	161 18	ye towers of J	220 28
Woman, the J of joys	105 25	J not the play	169 19, 464 10	Julius Caesar J's ill erected tower	475 26
writh d not as passing J	259 5	J not the preacher, for he saith J	244 7	O J, thou art mighty yet	458 11
Joyance, like to sounds of J	236 6	J of danger which they fear	578 5	thad J	327 15
thy clear keen J	498 9	J of the earth	572 4	July cuckoo of a worse J	535 5
Joy belating in Heaven's street	334 1	J's robe become them as mercy	401 28	English winter—ending in J	110 47
Jovial how good and J a lung	400 3	J, that no king can corrupt	446 10	of June, and J-flowers	245 17
in prosperity be J	51 13	neutrality of an impartial J	200 18	swarm of bees in J	5 17
and pleasant to be thankful	400 21	out of thine own mouth J thee	61 37	Jumbles jam, junket, J	171 17
and triumphant	13 2, 360 20	O wise young J	465 4	Jumbles lands where the J live	311 21
rise	202 1	shall not the J do right?	44 52	Jump every dime the gife a J	313 13
shew yourselves J	327 32	sole J of truth	353 22	J, as Mr Levi did	24 25
with a J spirit I die	540 3	though I am no J	387 20	J the life to come	457 7
Joyless like a eye	405 10	thou seest J not thee	221 25	not J with common spirits	403 44
J triumphals	350 17	wags that J by rote	371 11	with old rules J right	110 35
Jovous good great and J	497 17	who made thee a prince and a J?	45 32	Jumping finished J on his mother	211 16
J errand	207 32	Judgement at forty, the J	211 14	J from the class she sat in	205 23
man's in pleasant histories	302 18	blood and J co mingled	434 20	J see how the cat J	420 29
Joyously so J, so maidenly	502 18	bring every work into J	51 36	Junction old man at a J	312 16
Jova Africa and golden J	442 34	ty J of the eye	455 2	June all J bound the rose	93 42
a J my J to tis are folly	109 2	Daniel come to J	405 4	April J, and November	369 5
a J our J are but fantastical	184 17	green in J	424 3	April J and September	228 4
all that's precious in our J	312 20	he looked for J	53 3	as the cuckoo is in J	440 9
al most sacred J of home	353 1	He which is the top of J	461 20	euekoo of a joyless J	538 4
blest with some new J	191 34	in J all	463 41	for the old J weather	90 37
do your J with age diminish	93 25	in the day of J	59 15, 388 51	Glorious first of J	147 15, 350 26
excommunicate from all the J of		J of the great whore	71 31	husband J	561 1
love	125 8	J of the great whore	73 22	ice in J	117 13
[friendship] redoubteth J	22 17	Last J's fire must cure	90 20	in the leafy month of J	149 35
great J, I be grateful are silent	331 15	O J thou art fled	450 22	J disclose unceremoniously the	
hence, vain deluding J	341 7	on better J making	457 22	rose	561 6
how J (and, are the J)	305 8	overheard the J of posterity	325 20	J a twice J since	91 30
In whom all J agree	502 7	penetrating J without azure	223 9	made December J	533 15
its tenderness, its J, and fears	576 22-(577)	people a J always true	190 25	newly sprung in J	107 14
J and sorrows sailors find	111 16	proceed to J	465 6	November on the lap of J	253 15
J in another a loss of ease	76 3	reserve thy J	411 25	of J and July flowers	245 17
J of patients are secret	26 44	right J in 21 things	389 30	she needs not J	18 22
left all J in feel all smart	244 11	seven times tried that J	404 3	so rare as a day in J	310 17
low J (and through its J) and fears	91 21	their J is a mere lottery	104 9	swarm of bees in J	5 17
much's meo departed J	105 17	vulgarize the day of J	269 13	when J is come	81 13
out J three parts pain	95 15	waits upon the J	415 47	when in three hot J burn'd	457 29
present J are more	102 20	what J I had increases	104 12	Jungle all J to keep the J Law	200 26
per's an am of our J	156 24	what shall I dread?	464 30	Law of the J	208 19
re's your J and triumphs	505 4	your J probably right	320 11	through the J very softly	301 27
sew n make J e J	214 32	Judgement look leaves of the J		unior stuck a J with a hose	300 15
she knows in J and woes	150 15	unfolk	527 11	uniper sat down under a J	45 7
south present J, therein I find	195 12	Judgements Day by Tophet		unius Cobbett and J together	240 7
sinner a J are apostoly use	254 35	flare to J	205 2	unket jam J jumbles	240 7
(thru in trust o'er you, our J)	405 12	Judgement beat at God's great J	204 27	unio haughty J's unrelenting	
bailed the eternal J of heaven	330 2	in the J of God	23 14	J but an Ethnop	104 20
the J formerly J	230 1	Judgement Tide England shall	303 6	lads of J's eyes	455 14
the J when shall I see?	6 25	lude till J		she a J when she walks	251 25
the J view every J remove	155 34	Judgements extinction of wisdom	103 4	Junior lighter than flaming J	330 6
the J view every J remove	155 34	to vulgar J	260 14	Let's the beloved of J	300 11
what J await in there	374 1	differing J	425 2	me me saviour	301 10
		drop our clear J	552 3	weepers in the Temple of J	217 7
		evil tongues, rash J			

INDEX

Just (*cont.*)

jewel of the j. 552:10
 j. are the ways of God 350:27
 j. as I am 198:20
 j. beast 5:2
 j., gentle, wise 497:12
 j. men made perfect 69:21
 j. shall live by faith 65:31
 j., subtle, and mighty opium 172:19
 j., the upright, the generous 363:26
 Lord, make us j. 14:29
 meanly j. 279:4
 more j. than God 48:49
 ninety and nine j. persons 62:12
 nothing to do with that j. man 60:48
 only the actions of the j. 501:6
 our cause is j. 180:4
 path of the j. 49:43
 prosperous to be j. 320:12
 pursue things which are j. in present 24:24
 rain it raineth on the j. 79:7
 rain on the j. and . unjust 57:52
 spirits of j. men long oppress 350:36
 this j., this pious fraud 215:9
 thou art e'en as j. a man 434:23
 thou art indeed j., Lord 255:8
 thou art j. 531:40
 thou'lt raise me with the j. 355:21
 thy j. dealing as the noon-day 394:4
 'tis very j. they blame 375:23
 to the wisdom of the j. 61:11
 we j. beauties see 252:11
 whatsoever things are j. 68:27
 when I reflect that God is j. 268:27
 when the intent . is j. 440:32
 your rifle an' yourself j. so 295:22
 Juster: not, Celia, that I j. am 421:16
 Justice: as infinite a j. too 92:4
 as thou urgest j., . shalt have j. 465:11
 believing in the j. of our cause 233:20
 certain fountains of j. 24:33
 crimes unwhipp'd of j. 453:9
 England . . convinced of its j. 409:8
 equal piece of j., Death 86:18
 even-handed j. 457:8
 expected j. from a company? 505:5
 fuel j. layeth on. 505:15
 indifferently minister j. 390:27
 in . j. none . . see salvation 464:33
 j. enough to accuse 227:25
 j., in fair round belly 427:21
 j. is truth in action 180:21
 j. of it pleases 472:29
 j. of my quarrel 7:7, 331:9
 J . . to the weaker side inclin'd 111:19
 law of humanity, j., equity 101:26
 let j. be done 203:38, 561:2
 loved j. and hated iniquity 232:9
 no business with the j . . of the cause 275:32
 persuade j. to break her sword 473:11
 place of j . . hallowed 26:31
 plucks j. by the nose 461:18
 poetic j., with her lifted scale 381:11
 principles of eternal j. 373:16
 religion, j., counsel, and treasure 27:8
 revenge is a kind of wild j. 27:4
 sad-ey'd j. 443:10
 see how yond j. rails 454:10
 sword of j. first lay down 170:17
 though j. be thy plea 464:33
 Thwackum was for doing j. 204:25
 till he talks about j. and right 300:7
 unpersuadable j. 584:13
 what humanity . . and j. tell me I ought 101:3
 what you think j. requires 329:11
 when mercy seasons J. 464:33
 where mystery begins, j. ends 102:39
 which is the j. 454:10
 with sword of j. thee ruleth 195:7
 you have ravish'd j. 503:28
 Justifiable to men 350:27
 Justification: terms like grace, new birth, j. 20:9
 Justified: half as good as j. 111:16
 j. a cbaste polygamy 125:5
 little j. with thee 14:29
 successful crimes alone are j. 193:8
 wisdom is j. of her children 59:9

Justify: j. God's ways to man 263:25
 j. the ways of God 344:4
 Justly: j., skilfully, and magnanimously 352:25
 to do j. and to love mercy 56:8
 to think j. 406:15
 Jutty: no j., frieze, buttress 457:6
 Juxtaposition: j. his prophet 146:11
 j., in short; and what is j.? 146:10

K

Kabul: ford o' K. river 296:21
 Kaikhosru: Kaikobad the Great or K. 205:20
 lot of Kaikobad and K. 205:19
 Kaikobad: K. the Great or Kai-Khosru 205:20
 leave the lot of K. 205:19
 take Jamshyd and K. away 205:18
 Kailyard: brier bush in our k. 250:16
 Kail-yardie: delving in his k. 250:12
 Kalendas: ad Graecas k. soluturos 120:9
 Kalends: pay at the Greek K. 120:9
 Kangaroo: Duck and the K. 311:18
 Old Man K. first 297:29
 Kansas had better stop raising corn 312:23
 Karshish, the picker-up 91:19
 Kaspar: old K.'s work was done 507:3
 Kate: change K. into Nan 74:22
 swear me, K. 440:7
 Kathleen Mavourneen! 166:24
 Katterfelto . . hair on end 163:22
 Keats: dumb to K. —him, even 94:9
 John K., who was kill'd off 116:35
 K . . was a Greek 309:20
 Mister John K. five feet high 290:3
 out-glittering K. 322:10
 what porridge had John K.? 95:3
 who killed John K.? 118:2
 Keekies: rough thistles, k., burs 445:11
 Kedar: among the tents of K. 399:24
 as the tents of K. 51:39
 Keel: her k. ploughs air 135:19
 no k. has ever ploughed 493:12
 Keen: k. as are the arrows 498:5
 k., unscrupulous course 15:21
 k. were his pangs 117:25
 quite as k. a sense of duty 221:28
 thy tooth is not so k. 427:22
 Keener: grows k. with constant use 267:19
 Keep: always k. us so 199:20
 bless thee, and k. thee 46:10
 care must k. you 170:23
 guard us, guide us, k. us 195:23
 k. an incommunicable sleep 572:25
 k. it now, and take the rest 118:6
 k. King Charles . . out of the Memorial 174:25
 k. thee in all thy ways 397:19
 k. thee only unto her 391:29
 k. the home fires burning 210:4
 k. the Jungle Law 299:26
 k. Thou my feet 364:10
 k. thy righteous judgements 399:21
 k. up appearances 143:12
 k. up your bright swords 469:40
 k. ye the Law 301:26
 k. yourself to yourself 179:2
 let him k. the rest 245:1
 many to k. 294:1
 profanation to k. in 245:26
 so may I always k. 215:37
 still k. something to yourself 105:18
 subtle ways I k. 199:3
 they should k. who can 580:15
 to k. heights 574:17
 with such consort as they k. 341:22
 Yankee Doodle, k. it up 33:6
 you k. them on 214:15
 Keeper: boldness is an ill k. of promise 25:33
 k. is only a poacher 294:5
 k. stands up 263:6
 my brother's k. 44:30
 son of a livery stable k. 584:14
 the Lord himself is thy k. 399:28

Keepers: k. of the house . . tremble 51:33
 k. of the walls 52:12
 their k. call a lightning 478:42
 Keepst: found'st me poor . . k. me so 225:9
 Keepeth: he that k. thee 399:27
 neither k. he his anger 398:5
 Keeping: by k. men off 214:15
 if k. it does it much good 34:34
 in Thy gracious k. 198:15
 k. along it their eternal stands 265:22
 k. time, time, time 380:12
 opening the doors . . and k. them open 22:14
 Keeps: makes a nation happy, and k. it so 350:14
 Keith of Ravelston 183:1
 Kelly: anybody here seen K.? K. from the Isle of Man 360:2
 Fanny K.'s divine plain face 307:15
 K. from the Em'rald Isle 360:3
 Kellynech-Hall: Elliot of K. 22:25
 Kelpie: in the K.'s flow 419:17
 Kelt: blind hysterics of the K. 533:22
 Slav, Teuton, K. 528:11
 Kempenfelt: brave K. is gone 162:11
 when K. went down 162:11
 Ken: as far as angels' k. 344:8
 what I k. this night 32:5
 Wordsworth's eyes avert their k. 17:3
 Kendal: misbegotten knaves in K.-green 439:22
 Kenned: mair they talk I'm k. the better 107:28
 they hae been k., in holy rapture 105:6
 Kenning: they may gang a k. wrang 104:17
 Kennst du das Land 224:6
 Kensal Green: Paradise by way of K. 141:24
 Kent: gallant squires of K. 322:22
 K. and Surrey may 296:15
 K., sir—everybody knows K. 178:28
 ye men of K. 577:8
 young lady of K. 10:25
 Kentish Sir Byng 90:16
 Kentish Town: Pancras and K. repose 75:5
 Kentucky: old K. Home 210:15
 Kept: secrets . . must be k. from children 193:6
 that I k. my word 171:14
 what wee k., wee lost 11:17
 Kernel: this k., this squash 485:9
 Kernels: from sweet k. press'd 348:9
 Kersey: honest k. noes 455:30
 Ketch: as soon dine with Jack K. 273:17
 Ketten: nichts . . als ihre K. 333:11
 Kettle: how agree the k. and the . . pot? 56:44
 I took a k. 131:11
 merry k. boils 372:16
 Polly put the k. on 173:19
 whose k. has scarcely time to cool 278:1
 Kettle-drums: Johnson marched to k. 154:13
 Kew: go down to K. in lilac-time 365:25
 his Highness' dog at K. 382:11
 Key: Door to which I found no K. 206:16, 17
 k. of India is in London 181:15
 k. of the bottomless pit 71:38
 k. of the street 179:31
 taken away the k. of knowledge 61:50
 that golden k. 339:29
 turn the k. deftly 288:32
 with an easy k . . open life 191:22
 with this k. Shakespeare 580:16
 with this same k. Shakespeare 92:19
 Keys: all her shining k . . took 237:5
 half that's got my k. 228:9
 his k. were rusty 119:14
 k. of all the creeds 532:17
 k. of hell and of death 70:28
 over the noisy k. 402:11
 pattered with his k. 119:21
 thou hast the k. of Paradise 172:19
 two massy k. he bore 342:26
 Key-stone: of night . . the k. 108:9

INDEX

khaki man in k. kit	350 17
khayam come with old K.	205 10
Klough, h. weary k. and care be- gule	206 9
kibbe he ga's husk	104 33
kick d. es of an ass a k.	437 13
k. against the prick	02 30
k. his wife out of bed	64 42
nor a body to k	315 8
o I'll k. you downstairs	503 5
scarcely k. to come to the top	1.28 20
wheel	209 1
would you k. me downstairs?	334 10
Kicked k. and d. they can feel whether	73 11
never knew any k. upstairs	110 30
no body to be k.	202 34
wared fat and k.	247 13
hacking you seems the common lot	46 32
hickhaws, any pretty little tony k.	01 26
had first foot k.	342 30
in his paw dangled the k.	322 2
lie down with the k.	347 18
thou shalt not see the k.	53 15
kidney man of my k.	166 11
one vast k.	266 13
kidneys, blister my k.	318 27
h. ask a king	335 41
for nothing, but to k.	247 18
if a devil, I cannot k. thee	473 33
I'll k. you if you quote it	100 2
k. a man as a good book	332 6
k. an admiral some time to time	537 1
k. a wife with kindness	479 2
k. burn in the shell	449 4
k. not the moth	47 23
k. thee and live thee after	192 11
k. thee with much cherishing	478 1
k. the patient	26 18
k. the poor creature at once	213 22
k. with looks	473 7
k. all the lawyers	445 37
must enough to k. care	410 15
must not k. and die!	403 24-(404)
prepared to k. if it is not done	22 36
that has lak is sure to k.	21 36
three poor ha f. kiss k. me	140 18
they k. you for their sport	453 40
thou shalt not k. but	164 35
which man is always trying to k.	565 30
wild animal's never k. for sport	212 4
h. let better be k. than frightened	615 30
how dear k. her	47 0
I kiss d. thee ere I k. thee	47 0
I kiss k. her!	47 4
justly k. with my own treachery	437 15
k. Russell on principle	170 10
k. not thee with half so good a will	452 7
k. o I by one man	116 35
k. we expect that old man	331 16
k. by your hard opinions	443 1
not Lasso k.	473 17
some sleeping k.	47 7
What I that k. her	473 20
when he k. a call	21 18
who k. Leck Rosen?	370 15
W. k. John Henry	115 2
W. k. with kindness	245 6
k. best thing that k. the prophets	60 10
k. with letter k.	67 22
h. leave you dilled the k. taste!	170 20
h. flourish on the heights of a hill	23 10
h. o k. ask, as the center	342 15
on a link torn	5 30
h. on Murder	113 26
k. a woman on Sunday	40 13
more wate of a cat	224 15
more years a k.	47 21
when you're treated k. however	254 17
h. o k. that k.	273 11
k. her to her own burning	47 6
k. me a man k. d. pers of King	431 13
k. around the k. the bridge of land	312 4
k. the thing he loves	9 41
oh rank Wilson he k.	215 1

Kilnsey bonny K. gazed up the	
glen	230 21
K. came home	230 21
K. had been	230 21
Killed k. her coats o' green satin	0 16
k her green kirtle	32 3
Kiliver at k. no weather-cock	573 4
kun if not of k. to God by k.	
spirit	23 26
knew no other k.	440 22
little less than 'k.'	34 31
little more than k.	430 26
ok k. to the beasts by his body	23 26
Robert k. and John a	230 8
whole world k.	482 21
kand, all other bliss that grows	
by k.	101 22
at distance from the K.	578 16
charity is k.	66 45
coarsely k.	273 1
cruel, only to be k.	430 7
dear Betty, be k.	570 30
enjoy her while she is k.	104 22
Fortune shows herself more k.	403 0
gentle k. of the hour	135 20
of k. in early, had been k	23 26
heart as k.	247 1
k heart benevolent and k.	108 35
hus k. that lived thousands of	
years ago	56 20
k are bet answers	124 2
k as she is fair	474 40
k, deeds with coldness return-	
ing	450 24
k, hearts are more than coronet	333 38
k Jack Falstaff	430 37
of k. it were	23 26
k, souls, love you	274 22
lady sweet and k.	10 20 21 5
last k. word to Christ	06 4
less than k.	430 26
lost him half the k.	103 30
love is less k.	454 20
makes one wondrous k.	213 14
not k. air quite usual	20 30
one with my k.	330 28
rather more than 'k.'	23 26
so constant to me and so k.	253 3
so courteous so w k.	501 17
that ever thou wast k.	245 23
thou art sad, art thou k ?	350 18
thy Godlike crime was to be k.	110 10
to be honest to be k.	313 35
to her virtues very k.	401 26
to servants k.	123 4
worry and k. one I need d	553 28
what thy children d	447 23
what he has done in any one k.	154 35
what k. of people do they thank	
we are!	144 8
yet he was k.	125 1
And, so bold & selfless, as K.	233 13
kindest k. and the best	107 3
speaks the k. words	511 25
through the k. man	313 24
Kind hearted, loving, kissing k.	
per human	164 25
kind & o. k. self desire	101 12
we cannot k. when we will	16 20
kindled, if it was w k. k.	301 31
k. in the upper slues	100 10
that fee k. alone	212 11
kindness in others a weakness	240 4
kindness in the k. man	373 20
eyes as wise, but k.	101 12
I find creature in cold Donegal	220 18
kindness, ev' k. of sheets	87 21
kind, y'ng her undimmed eyes	311 15
kind, y'ng as dewy y' or as k.	27 29
less a the heart so k.	21 17
be k. a friend	76 2
kindly, let k.	214 9
kind y'ng a treat like	441 37
k. mood of exulting, holy	214 9
never less to k.	104 15
Na y' is gone that was so k.	41 20
kindness, ev' k. of love	511 15
kindness, ev' k. of love	212 10
kindness, ev' k. of love	441 37
Christ and the k.	174 41
eyes k.	174 41

kindness (cont.)	
greetings where not k.	52 3
have you had a k. shown?	109 1
in van with lavish k.	240 15
kill a wife with k.	479 7
k. in another's trouble	227 34
little deeds of k.	125 1
milk of human k.	143 10, 437 1
nothing but the milk of human k.	103 8
save in the way of k.	548 3
showed me marvellous great k.	393 30
sweet milk of k.	231 9
that which soothed twenty years	277 42
think k. to his Majesty	234 1
to play at cards generates k.	270 5
Woman killed with h. k.	248 6
kindred friends, k. days	109 12
from k. blood	101 10
Jonas k. Sybil K. k's sure	163 6
like k. drops mangled	162 41
as a k. soul out	95 33
table of h. and Affinity to k. dear	401 13
kindred all k. of the earth shall	123 4
wait	70 22
all nations and k.	71 3
kine I'll favoured k.	45 17
keeps the shadowy k.	183 1
King abusing of the k. English	465 33
against Heav. n. a matchless h.	316 30
all honour to an earthly k.	12 7
all the k. a horses	367 5
all were looking for a k.	316 21
apples of gold for the k.'s	
trough	524 10
as a sinner of the h.	524 10
as from a harts a k.	185 3
as I have served the K.	523 18
as kill a k.	435 41
as tied out as a k.	460 1
as to the h.	135 25
at the k. a court ech than for	
himself	137 25
authority forgets k. dying k.	535 31
bad h.	422 14
balism from anointed k.	472 1
best lower, O k.	56 5
blacksmith like our Norman h.	204 25
bleedless stone makes a h.	545 10
born h. of the Jews	57 23
born our heavenly k.	5 15
brought as a k. until a k. be by	465 21
brought unto the k. in raiment	304 25
burned in the k. a highway	472 10
but yesterday a h.	115 10
cause of conscience of the k.	434 1
cat may look at a k.	123 14
chief defect of Henry K.	41 1
come back as a k. to earth	83 30
coming of the h. of Heaven	12 7
conary to the k. his crown	445 40
Cotton is h.	142 27
damned for never a k.'s son	435 24
despised and dying k.	407 18
die of a k.	473 10
do homage to thy h.	508 15
equals the shepherd with the k.	174 18
eternal glorious h.	285 8
every inch a h.	454 7
every subject a duty to the k.	444 20
fair and fatal h.	250 30
farewell k.	375 1
fear God, Honour the K. to go	303 7
for the remembrance	431 39
from the h.	430 4
foreland and visage of a h.	411 23
form of the foot for the h.	270 7
four of a k.	381 33
give the h. thy judgments	396 42
good the h. should have thought	
of	146 25
glories of my h.	573 11
glory to the h. of kings	573 11
glory to the new born h.	575 11
good love our Lord the h.	458 18
good love the h.	114 15
good to the h. of all the earth	254 20
good save our souls from	181 11
good to the h. of all	315 25
good to the h. given	475 15

INDEX

King (cont.)

government without a k. 33:5
 greater than the K. himself 379:6
 greatest herald of Heaven's K. 190:2
 great George our K. 6:13
 Heaven's all-gracious K. 421:10
 he might have been a k. 30:9
 here lies a great . . . k. 407:24
 here lies a K. 124:26
 Hero can be Poet, Prophet, K. 126:26
 his K.'s arriving 517:9
 Idea of a Patriot K. 78:8
 idle k. 540:31
 if chance will have me k. 456:25
 image of the K. 530:21
 impossible . . . to discharge my
 duties as K. 196:1
 in sleep a k. 487:22
 is a k. indeed 135:17
 I speak . . . unto the K. 394:21
 is the k. dead? 476:31
 it was a' for our rightfu' K. 106:16
 I was a K. in Babylon 241:24
 I were k. of pain 524:31
 Jack's the k. of all 562:22
 judge . . . no k. can corrupt 446:19
 k. and his faithful subjects 103:9
 K. asked the Queen 339:17
 k. can do no wrong 73:8
 K., Cawdor, Glamis, all 458:30
 k. drinks to Hamlet 437:36
 K. dropp'd a tear 73:16
 k., father; royal Dane 431:32
 k. for my money 204:33
 k. has gone beyond me 446:27
 K. have pleasure in thy beauty 394:23
 K. . . have things done as cheap 377:19
 k. himself has followed 225:15
 k. is but a man 444:18
 k. is the strongest 56:16
 K. looked up 140:18
 k. may make a nobleman 103:27
 k. my brother's wreck 197:30
 k. my father's death 197:30
 k. never dies 73:5
 k. . . not able to command the
 rain 377:18
 k. of all kings 7:15
 k. of Babylon . . . at the parting 55:31
 K. of England cannot enter 379:11
 K. of France went up 367:11
 K. of glory enter may 421:2
 K. of Glory, K. of Peace 244:25
 K. of glory shall come in 393:12
 k. of infinite space 433:12
 k. of intimate delights 163:26
 K. of Kings, and Lord of Lords 71:37
 K. of Love my Shepherd 29:12
 k. of shreds and patches 435:50
 K. of Siam sent ambassadors 274:9
 K. of Spain is dead 203:32
 K. of Spain's daughter 367:7
 k. of terrors 49:3
 k. over himself 497:12
 K. over the Water 10:15
 K.'s a K. 189:4
 k. sate on the rocky brow 115:45
 K.'s best praise 412:14
 K.'s daughter is all glorious 394:25
 k. shall be contented 475:10
 k. shall do it 475:10
 K. sits in Dunfermline 31:23
 k.'s name is a tower 476:34
 k.'s name twenty thousand
 names 475:3
 k. steeped down 528:1
 K. thought mair o' Marie
 Hamilton 31:17
 K. to Oxford sent a troop 87:26
 k., tried in fires of woe 269:31
 k. was in his counting-house 368:20
 K., Who ordainest 142:26
 misus'd the k.'s press 440:20
 mockery k. of snow 475:24
 Moloch, horrid k. 344:28
 more capital than to behold a k. 111:21
 must he lose the name of k.? 475:10
 my castles are my K.'s 418:26
 my God and K. 243:24
 my K. and my God 397:5
 neither k. nor prince . . . tempt me 23:16

King (cont.)

new k. over Egypt 45:29
 no k. could govern 190:10
 no k. . . saved by . . . an host 393:37
 no more than a k. 523:25
 not the k.'s crown 461:28
 of all the k.'s knights 11:24
 of foolscap subjects . . . k. 116:33
 our k. has written a braid letter 31:24
 our sins lay on the k. 444:21
 Ozymandias, k. of kings 496:14
 passing brave to be a K. 330:27
 rightwise K. born 328:3
 ruthless K. 229:20
 sea hath no k. but God 411:36
 see the last k. strangled 338:1
 shake hands with a k. 234:14
 singeing of the K. of Spain's
 Beard 188:36
 sing, long live the k. 160:11
 Sir Byng stood for his K. 90:16
 skipping k. 440:8
 so excellent a k. 430:33(-431)
 Son of Heaven's eternal K. 343:9
 so spake the K. 530:32
 speaks ill of your k. 362:16
 still am I k. of those 475:20
 stomach of a k., and of a k. of
 England 198:11
 submission meet to our K. 122:6
 such divinity doth hedge a k. 436:27
 sweet unto a shepherd as a k. 232:5
 sword of an Angel k. 75:6
 take away my life to make you K. 136:10
 teach me, my God and K. 244:15
 that sort of k. . . ever die 94:44
 the Lord is K. 397:22, 31, 33
 the Lord remaineth a K. 393:24
 they have a k. and officers 443:10
 think the k. sees thee . . . his K.
 does 243:30
 this hath not offended the k. 358:8
 thou k. of flames 135:18
 till the k. enjoys his own 373:13
 to be an English k. 140:12
 to be a Pirate K. 221:27
 to be k. 456:17
 to my true k. I offered 323:7
 to reverence the K. 530:13
 to serve God and the K. 363:8
 to set before the K. 368:20, 512:5
 to Thee, Redeemer, K. 361:8
 under which k., Bezonian? 442:35
 upon the k.! 444:21
 was great as a k. 173:9
 well enough agin a k. 319:10
 what cares these roarers for . . . k.? 479:15
 what is a K.? 402:5
 what must the k. do now? 475:10
 whatsoever k. shall reign 7:9
 when Cnut, K., rowed thereby 124:22
 whilst thus I sing, I am a K. 144:22
 who is the K. of glory? 393:13
 whom the k. delighteth to
 honour 48:36
 who of glory is the k.? 421:2
 who Pretender . . . who is K. 112:25
 who the deil hae we gotten for a
 K. 250:12
 with half the zeal I serv'd my k. 447:1
 worm that hath eat of a k. 436:13
 worse k. never 119:17
 year's pleasant k. 361:6
 King-at-Arms: Lord Lion K. 418:14
 Kingcups: Cowslips, and K. 510:23
 Kingdom: best walls of this k. 157:24
 come unto thy everlasting K. 391:20
 full k. of that final kiss 165:31
 God hath numbered thy k. 55:42
 heirs . . . of thy everlasting k. 390:47
 his k. stretch 562:8
 his mind his k. 164:19
 I never gave you k. 453:6
 inheritor of the k. of heaven 391:2
 in the k. and patience of Jesus
 Christ 70:23
 k. against k. 60:23
 k. for it was too small 440:38
 k. of daylight's dauphin 255:11
 K. of God is within you 62:30
 k. of heaven . . . grain of mustard 59:28

Kingdom (cont.)

k. of heaven is at hand 57:27
 k. . . suffereth violence 59:7
 like to a little k. 449:5
 my k. for a horse 476:42
 my large k. for a little grave 475:10
 my mind to me a k. is 195:12
 not enter into the k. 59:48
 of such is the k. of God 61:6
 order to a peopled k. 443:10
 rich man to enter into the k. 60:3
 seeking asses, found a k. 350:7
 seek ye first the k. 58:14
 stand upon my k. once again 474:34
 strikes for a K. 517:9
 their's is the k. of heaven 57:39
 they that have riches enter into
 the k. 62:35
 thine is the k. 58:14
 this k. by the sea 380:8
 this little k., man 442:21
 thy k. come 58:14
 thy k. is divided 55:42
 thy k. shall pass, Galilean 525:13
 trample a k. down 371:1
 when thou comest into thy k. 62:49
 Kingdom-come: kin' o' k. 319:24
 palaces in K. 334:1
 Kingdoms: God had sifted three k. 316:6
 k. are clay 423:14
 k. are less by three 525:19
 k. are moved 394:28
 k. of this world . . . the k. of our
 Lord 71:15
 kiss'd away k. 424:24
 many goodly . . . k. seen 288:19
 mused of taking k. in 425:1
 showed unto him all the k. of
 the world 61:24
 showeth him all the k. of the
 world 57:36
 three k. . . in great poverty 328:5
 King-like rolls the Rhine 121:9
 Kingly: k. crop 169:15
 K. crown to gain 240:20
 his State is K. 351:21
 Kingly-flashing: bulls . . . in k. coats 336:38
 King Pin, the Main Spring 83:2
 Kings: accounted poet k. 288:16
 all k. is mostly rapsallions 550:10
 all k. shall fall down 396:25
 all the powerful K. and Queens 186:31
 arm'd with K. to strive 118:19
 at rest, with k. and counsellors 48:45
 bid k. come bow 447:27
 bind their k. in chains 400:27
 blood of queens and k. 285:19
 but the breath of k. 105:5
 cabbages—and k. 130:15
 calm contending k. 486:7
 Captains and the K. depart 300:24
 cashiering most K. and Senates 127:6
 change my state with k. 486:24
 city of two k. 324:2
 conquering k. their titles take 135:12
 curse of K. to be attended 447:42
 death lays his icy hand on k. 501:5
 delight . . . k. in sceptres 548:13
 descended of so many royal k. 426:15
 divorc'd so many English k. 442:26
 dread and fear of k. 464:33
 enthroned in the hearts of k. 464:33
 feelings by which the heroic k.
 governed 28:27
 from the Devil and earthly k. 74:29
 game . . . k. would not play at 163:42
 gart k. ken they had a lith 21:14
 godlike k. of old 323:11
 good of subjects is the end of k. 170:17
 hand that k. have lipp'd 424:13
 heart of k. is unsearchable 50:33
 keep even k. in awe 169:9
 k. are by God appointed 7:9
 k. crept out again 87:39
 k.' daughters were among thy . .
 women 394:23
 k. . . gods . . . meaner creatures k. 476:33
 k. have cares 232:5
 k. may be blest 108:6
 k. may love treason 170:20
 k. of Arabia and Saba . . . gifts 396:25

INDEX

Kings (con')

[illegible]

List (cont.)

[illegible]

hused (cont)

righteousness and peace have k	307 0
Rose k me to-day	183 17
that lately k thee	247 8
they k each off e's cheek	222 3
those I first that I have k	437 15
wt en pa we k.	8 2
you might have toy d and k.	214 15
huses a n rain d k.	435 1
a watin Christian k	309 31
bread and cheese and k.	570 30
come give me sweet k.	570 30
died of the k of God	360 10
feeds on the aetral k.	407 4
for k how?	01 10
I fear thy k.	409 2
I understand thy k.	440 3
k four	286 34
k tears and sm les	580 40
k the joy as it flur	74 27
my absent k	186 18
my k are his daily feast	431 30
my k bring sang	402 10
of many thousand k, the poor	
last	425 27
our close k impair their white	83 14
play d at cards for k.	321 14
scaps a thousand k thee	185 1
remembered k, after death	535 10
all e's of his mother a k	58 10
stolen k, much completer	467 7
straw/ in k	407 7
these poor half k kill me	180 15
thy love in k sun	404 7
with the k of his mouth	51 37
you have forgotten my k	524 10
hissing die with k of my Lord	351 4
end I ink of k.	84 21
k don't last	337 30
k with golden fee	450 27
loving k, kind hearted gentle-	
zplendid k mouth	164 13
trembled k	353 34
what fool invented k	424 13
when the k had to stop	5 0 21
hangs all these k worth	07 8
his worthy thy most k face	493 7
hit man in khak k.	508 1
hit tag your troubles in your old	300 27
hutel en in the k breed	20 23
I will make my k.	120 3
k eaba a	616 4
kitchen wild cats in your k.	164 31
lute Chit k.	470 25
not su cient for a k a dinner	301 27
lutes city of k and crows	404 4
fatted all the region k	419 16
warms k of Crows	433 35
kits every cat had seven k.	354 30
hitten my imperial k.	366 8
either be a k	120 35
hittered your mother a cat but	479 45
k	
kitty if any young men come for	410 40
k	43 7
kiss hair too frozen a d	213 15
h, has no secretion rather coughs	22 27
knappeth the spear in sunder	354 29
knave but he is an arrogant k	413 22
coined an epithet for a k	315 0
he a but l fortune a k.	415 31
k a rasal	468 32
k of hearts	120 27
k a k to me	364 1
make a man appear a k	104 17
necessity makes an honest man	
a k.	170 13
nor k new dols can break	454 2
past and complete k.	374 3
pretty snark k.	7 10
rhach'ers growth k	447 12
a super and sule k	471 1
try a k in drink k.	470 3
rank k and you a rid of a k.	4 37
to feed at and k man	105 17
what time thou k? thou	
neatly k.	465 4
I rank k, own k, and charge	46 4
I rank k, and k, and k, and k.	141 29

INDEX

Knave: bold k. thrive	193:21	Knew (cont.)		Knits me to thy rugged strand	417:22
call'd them untaught k.	438:33	George the First k. nothing	272:27	Knitter: like a k. drowsed	235:21
fools and k.	98:8	he k. himself to sing	342:10	Knitters in the sun	483:5
'gainst k. and thieves	484:27	he k. not what to say	118:1	Knitting: in twisted braids of lilies	
little better than false k.	469:7	he k. they knowed	303:23	k.	341:3
three misbegotten k.	439:22	he said it that k. it best	25:31	Knives: razors and carving k.	121:20
whip me such honest k.	469:26	I k. him well, and every truant k.	225:1	Knob: head . . out of a brass k.	175:36
word which k. and fools may use	143:20	I k. it was love	118:34	Knobs: whelks, and k., and flames	444:3
Knaveish: all tricks . . k. or childish	274:14	I k. not all he meant	530:32	Knochen eines . . pommerschen Mus-	
frustrate their k. tricks	125:16	I k. that once	512:9	ketiers	72:31
k. speech	436:10	I k. you once	97:27	Knock: k. against my very heart	479:19
Knead two virtuous souls	116:20	in this place; and I k. it not	45:4	k. and it shall be opened	58:19
Kneaded by the moon	237:10	I thought I k. my Watson	188:11	k. as you please	382:9
Kneading: k., the making	480:38	I thought I k. the voice	302:14	k. at a star	246:20
k. up the honey	443:10	king . . which k. not Joseph	45:29	k. him down first	273:5
Knee: at Mary's k.	140:20	k. almost as much at eighteen	270:1	k. out your pipes an' follow me	296:17
civility of my k.	86:2	k. it all before you	299:22	stand at the door, and k.	70:35
every k. should bow	68:18	k. not, and did commit things	61:55	wail or k. the breast	351:6
fore-mast wi' his k.	30:19	k. not what to think	160:39	when you k.	159:20
fought on his k.	30:14	k. not wherefore . . come together	65:7	where k. is open wide	503:5
her head on her k.	473:6	k. only . . that he k. nothing	40:4	you as yet but k., breathe	185:18
human k. is a joint	235:6	k. we should both forget	524:9	Knock-down: k. argument	191:23
kilted them up to the k.	9:16	k. what England means	140:25	nice k. argument	131:6
k. deep in clover	307:21	k. you, and named a star	95:1	ready for a k. blow	221:20
little abuse her k.	32:3	k. you not Pompey?	448:8	Knocked: k. 'em in the Old Kent	
louted low down on his k.	32:7	none k. thee but to love thee	234:15	Road	142:23
play the tambourine on her		none such as k. it of old	523:4	k. Mr. Toots about the head	175:12
other k.	177:19	she k. no sin	192:20	k. on my sullen heart	516:16
prattling on his k.	104:33	she k. not where	250:23	k. the factious dogs on the head	275:12
set upon the nurse's k.	32:19(-33)	she k. what it meant	10:25	that Cromwell k. about a bit	315:2
sing to the child on thy k.	82:11	some . . Hope, whereof he k.	235:18	Knocker: tie up the k.	385:20
sit upon the curate's k.	141:17	this only, that he nothing k.	350:12	Knocketh: my beloved that k.	52:9
smiles sac sweetly on her k.	166:28	we k. the worst too young	296:28	Knocking: k. at Preferment's door	18:7
smitten me to my k.	544:22	Knewest: thou k. that I was an		k. on the moonlit door	171:13
stood by me, k. to k.	149:33	austere man	62:38	someone came k.	172:3
to its idolatries a patient k.	113:50	Knife: k. is lost in it	495:13	younger generation will come k.	267:5
Kneel: I'll k. down and ask of thee	454:10	my keen k. see not the wound	457:3	Knocknarea: riding from K.	585:7
k. and draw the chalky ring	164:8	smyle with the k.	137:32	Knocks: apostolic blows and k.	110:18
k. before the Lord	397:27	strike with our spirit's k.	492:6	k. you down with the butt end	227:27
lowly we k. in prayer	233:18	war even to the k.	113:10	whoever k.	460:1
they that go down . . shall k.	393:9	wind's like a whetted k.	334:12	Knoll: sit on a green k. apart	585:17
when they should k. for peace	479:14	without a k.	367:18	Knolled: where bells have k. to	
Kneeled: k. and fought on his knee	30:14	Knife-grinder: needy K.	124:7	church	427:19
k. unto the buds	424:29	Knight: brought out a noble k.	531:33	Knolling a departed friend	441:10
Kneeling: Faith is k. by his bed	189:20	Colonel or K. in arms	351:14	Knolls: search the grassy k.	131:24
k. ne'er spoiled silk stocking	244:5	courteoust k.	328:24	Knot: any simple k.	492:23
lowly k., wait Thy word	198:16	gentle k. was pricking	509:17	certain k. of peace	501:26
meekly k. upon your knees	390:35	k. dubbed with unhatched rapier	484:15	k. there's no untynig	123:5
Kneels: he k. at morn, and noon	150:8	k. embracing Jane	123:12	some old Gordian k.	147:9
little Boy k.	339:19	K. of the Sorrowful Counten-		this k. intricate of life	426:13
not one k. to another	567:20	ance	134:8	toads to k. and gender in	472:34
Knees: all on their k.	236:21	K.'s bones are dust	151:31	Knot-grass: bunches of k.	285:19
between his father's k.	164:11	k. shall not be whole	328:5	Knots: pokers into true-love k.	151:13
climber up of k.	308:10	k. to be their wooer	30:7	Knotted: sat and k. all the while	421:15
climb his k.	229:31	k. without fear	12:13	thy k. and combined locks	432:9
confirm the feeble k.	54:2	make a K. o' me!	298:18	Know: all that we k. is	113:13
done upon his k.	296:33(-297)	many a k., and many a squire	34:8	all we k. of heaven	180:3
down on your k.	428:14	never matched of earthly k.'s		all ye k. . . all ye need to k.	287:15
each night, upon my k.	204:1	hand	328:24	almost afraid to k. itself	460:19
fold our hands round her k.	521:3(-522)	new-slain k.	32:15	as I k. more of mankind	275:15
his Nancy on his k.	219:17	no carpet k. so trim	418:8	augurs say they k. not	425:16
k. and tresses folded	336:7	no loyal k. and true	534:2	but to k.'t a little	472:1
meekly kneeling upon your k.	390:35	prince can mak a belted k.	105:32	by their fruits . . k. them	58:27
now serve on his k.	377:4	rather . . sir priest than sir k.	484:16	confined to k. but this	386:29
o'er courtiers' k.	477:7	red-cross k. for ever kneel'd	534:4	dangerous to k.	306:2
on her apron'd k.	120:20	that wandering k. so fair	438:15	determined not to k. anything	66:21
on parent k.	279:19	that was your k.	377:4	didn't k. everythin' down in	
petticoats up to the k.	146:19	there never was k. like	418:16	Judee	319:17
place at the great k.	522:12	this k. . . given to romance	202:12	does both act and k.	332:26
religion . . not in the k.	269:8	thou shalt hurt the truest k.	328:5	don't k. a gun from a bat	294:24
rest on his k.	175:37	thou were the sternest k.	328:24	don't . . k. anything about music	
rustling to her k.	285:21	thy sire was a k.	417:32	. . k. what I like	40:1
saint upon his k.	161:15	verray parfit gentil k.	136:24	dost thou k. who made thee?	76:10
up to her k.	249:7	what can all thee, K. at arms?	286:28	do you k. me, my lord?	433:1
Knell: by fairy hands their k.	153:30	Knighthood: Religion is k.	134:12	even k. your own foolish busi-	
hourly ring his k.	479:30	Knighly: or ever the K. years were		ness	139:36
k. of parting day	229:28	gone	241:24	feel . . happier than I k.	348:33
k. that summons thee	458:1	Knights: accomplishing the k.	444:6	first of those who k.	537:37
like a rising k.	113:25	among press of k.	328:24	greater than we k.	573:27
ring fancy's k.	464:13	British and Armoric k.	345:4	hate anyone that we k.	240:11
sigh'd at the sound of a k.	164:25	death of the most noblest k.	328:17	hear, k., and say	84:6
that . . overpowering k.	116:18	invincible K. of old	577:3	heartily k.	199:14
Knells us back to a world of death	150:24	k. of Logres or of Lyones	350:4	he that aspired to k.	94:15
Knelt down with angry prayers	249:5	k. of mettle true	417:3	be that can him-selven k.	137:38
Knew: as much as our father		nine-and-twenty k. of fame	417:3	how can I k. what I think?	557:20
Adam k.	295:17	of all the king's k.	11:24	how few k. their own good	194:23
as though they perfectly k.	303:17	row, my k.	124:22	I k. nothing . . about you	188:1
before I k. thy face	184:4	virtuous deeds that some k. used	328:1	I k. not, oh, I k. not	362:1
builded better than he k.	199:23	ye curious carpet k.	217:16	I k. not the Lord	45:40
'died because she never k.	41:34	Knit: come, k. hands	340:7	I k. not the man	60:47
		k. together thine elect	389:55	I k. not what they mean	538:17

[75]

Knowledge (cont.)

know my k is but vain	4 10
Lamb, if he wants any A.	153 10
let k grow	531 42
light of k in their eyes	510 1
literature of A	171 24
love which passeth k	67 34
more love and k of you	426 23
Mr Weller a k of London	178 35
must carry k with him	374 4
nature the book of k	226 20
no k but I know it	39 5
no k when the day was done	256 23
no man a k. beyond his experience	315 7
nor device nor k.	51 1
not according to k	68 01
not any new exceeds his k	135 10
from ignorance	90 44
opinion k in the making	354 14
out-topping k	17 23
province of k to speak	251 23
pursuit of k under difficulties	170 3
running over with k	290 14
science is organized k	508 21
spirit of k	53 17
such k is too wonderful	400 3
taken away the key of k	61 30
to communicate k	172 25
too high the price for k	548 31
too much k for the sceptic side	30 12
tree of diabolical k	500 19
truth of k is good and evil	44 13
true antithesis to k power	172 25
what I don't know isn't k.	30 5
what is k but grieving?	337 42
what k can perform	575 5
whether there be k	66 45
woman a happiest k	347 20
wonder the seed of k.	24 11
words without k	49 16 17
Known all desires k	390 4
among the leaves never k.	257 21
become a history little k	160 30
be k and not know	184 21
best that has been k and said	30 8
best that is k and thought	10 12
better than I have ever k	186 4
but early k thy worth	412 12
dead don't choose to have it k	130 35
God of our fathers k of old	300 24
to the devil where be is k	275 21
has't thou not k me, Philip?	63 15
have ye not k ?	54 27
heaven knows w't at a he has k	426 26
if I had it k had been you	31 20
if only I had k k	315 24
if you would not be k to do any-thing	300 47
is a he k in all the land?	533 42
it a perfectly k	312 7
knowing what should not be k	205 14
k and loved so long	80 15
k for my soul a birth partner	410 27
k of it in breaking of bread	62 17
only to his Father	251 16
lady that's k as Lou	426 21
little to be k	248 13
Lord thou hast k me	400 7
more than they have k	84 12
more you 'ave k o the others	205 3
needs only to be k	192 13
no countries lost k by the	
British	48 23
nothing can be k	121 13
not k and, but by the law	68 47
people whom I have not k	392 31
read as much k no more	249 8
sefer than a k way	232 6
so I had nothing k.	472 3
so k, so honour d	346 11
some place where k is not k.	175 15
still home I too have k	300 15
that I may be k.	195 2
then the end is k	411 35
I I am k and do not want to be k forever	270 18
tree is k to a fruit	131 16
knows a little of the world w't k as a lawyer k	52 11
knows a little of the world w't k as a lawyer k	414 12
knows a little of the world w't k as a lawyer k	300 15
knows a little of the world w't k as a lawyer k	195 2

INDEX

Knows (cont.)

every school-boy k. it	527:14
fact the whole world k.	312:10
Gawd k., an' 'E won't split	304:53
greatness k. itself	440:25
happy that he k. no more	383:29
heaven k. what she has known	460:26
He k. about it all—He k.—He k.	207:1
he k., a frightful fiend	150:2
he k. ye not	127:30
humble that he k. no more	163:50
k., and k. no more, her Bible true	164:16
k. nothing whatever about thec	305:8
k. not what to do	366:12
k. nought that k. not this	480:41
k. what he fights for and loves what he k.	167:3
k. what life and death is	135:19
my universe that feels and k.	91:14
Nature k. a thing or two	421:7
no man k.	170:26
no man truly k. another	86:30
nonc k. well to shun	488:12
one man that has a mind and k. it	489:3
parson k. enough who k. a duke	164:9
she k. her man	194:28
she k. wor's wor	179:21
so old a ship—who k., who k.?	208:16
then he thinks he k.	15:6
this she k.	150:23
what ev'ry body k.	159:16
what every schoolboy k.	520:53
what need we fear who k. it	460:24
who k. nothing else, k...his Bible	19:31
Knowses: goodness only k.	142:6
Knuckle down at taw	164:8
Knucklebones: harmless art of k.	513:26
Knuckle-end of England	504:22
Knuts: Colonel of the K.	571:17
Köhlh, a town of monks	150:28
Koran.. taught in..Oxford	217:12
Kosciusko: as K. fell	122:33
Kosmos: untented K.	515:29
Kriegbewegte Erde	415:25
Krorlupia: Nasticreechia K.	311:8
Kruger: when you've finished killing K.	294:17
Kruschen: that K. feeling	10:3
Kubla: 'mid this tumult K. heard	151:33(-152)
Kubla Khan: in Xanadu did K.	151:32
Kul: abby-nay, k., an' hazar-ho	295:22
Kulibar: shade of a k. tree	374:15
Kulla-lo-lo: she'd sing, 'K.'	299:12
Kurd: same about the K.	40:24
Kyloe: little k. cow	366:19

L

Labdanum: stripes of l.	94:18
Label men for God	544:32
Labelled Sergeant Whatsisname	300:17
Labor: hoc opus, hic l. est	554:23
l. omnia vicit	556:11
subeunt morbi tristisque senectus et l.	556:20
Laborare: orare est l.	13:11
Laborem: alterius spectare l.	320:30
Labores: iucundi acti l.	145:4
Laboribus: pro l. tantis	132:21
Laborious: l. indeed at the first ascent	352:26
live l. days	342:20
studious of l. ease	163:17
Labour: all l. mars what it does	425:22
all things are full of l.	50:61
all ye that	59:10
but l. and sorrow	397:16
by l. and intent study	352:21
by the l. of my hands	546:39
Chinese cheap l.	238:36
daily l.'s..spring	16:5
endless l. all along..to be wrong	276:14
every l. sped	226:11
forget his l. an' his toil	104:33
green leaves of thy l.	524:4
[his] l. for his pains	570:26

Labour (cont.)

honest l...a lovely face	170:21
I l. for peace	399:25
I'll l. night and day	99:37
in all l...profit	50:8
in our l. rest most sweet	132:2
in works of l.	501:29
it is but lost l.	399:35
l. against our own cure	86:35
l. and the wounds are vain	147:8
l. in his vocation	438:25
l. in the deep mid-ocean	535:20
l. of an age	351:8
l. of doing nothing	511:27
l. of love	68:35
l. we delight in	458:20
l. without joy is base	413:20
learn to l. and to wait	317:8
light l. spread her..store	224:14
live and l.	227:34
many still must l.	115:1
my l. for my travail	480:40
not the imperative l.	87:27
our race should not cease to l.	513:31
perform the last l.	583:21
pleasure is l. too	161:36
six days shalt thou l.	390:9
sore l.'s bath	458:11
sweating l. to bear such idleness	423:38
think no l. lost	12:7
time for l. and thought	522:7
to learn and l. truly	391:9
true success is to l.	515:6
upon the brow of l. this crown	98:2
we l. soon, we l. late	108:17
what profit..of all his l.	50:59
why should life all l. be?	535:16
with difficulty and l. hard	346:17
without..any kind of l.	560:21
with profitable l.	444:23
your l. for that which satisfieth	54:29
not	262:3
your l. is for future hours	224:15
youth of l.	16:11
Labour-dimmed eyes	67:6
Labourred: I l. more abundantly	63:15
other men l.	63:15
Labourer: chips to the agricultural l.	143:31
l. is worthy of his hire	61:35
l.'s task is o'er	198:14
l. to take his pension	413:24
Labourers are few	58:45
Labour-house: sounding l. vast	17:17
Labouring: all women l.	389:3
no less than l. seas	249:12
sleep is sweet to the l. man	99:23
sleep of a l. man	51:8
we and the l. world	585:22
Labours: children sweeten l.	26:45
clay after his l.	121:21
entered into their l.	63:15
l. of a servile state	117:24
line too l.	382:32
no l. tire	279:5
notice..of my l.	270:18
their uncessant l. see	332:13
who from their l. rest	264:8
Laburnum: my brother set the l.	253:1
Laburnums, dropping-wells of fire	533:7
Labyrinth: peopled l. of walls	495:1
Labyrinthical: perplexed, l. soull	186:30
Labyrinthine: down the l. ways	544:13
still more l...the rose	96:32
Lace: Arsenic and Old L.	292:6
erring l.	246:4
Greek, Sir, is like l.	274:21
l. my bodice blue	266:8
owre gauze and l.	106:32
ripping the l. off our waistcoats	276:21
Laced: bodice, aptly l.	401:32
Lacedaemon: in lordly L.	324:2
Laces for a lady	301:18
Lacessit: nemo me impune l.	13:10
Lack: can I l. nothing	393:10
good l. I quoth he	159:39
gravelled for l. of matter	428:20
I sigh the l. of many	486:25
l. of love from love	90:44
lions do l.	393:38
needs spirit l. all life behind	96:26

Lack (cont.)

they l., I have	195:13
they that fear him l. nothing	393:38
Lacked: being l. and lost	469:5
if I l. anything	244:21
learn all we l. before	84:6
Lackey: like a l.	444:23
thousand..angels l. her	340:23
Lackeying the varying tide	423:39
Lack-lustre: with l. eye	427:13
Lacks: if anyone anything l.	222:17
Lacrimae: sunt l. rerum	553:18
Lacrimarium: ut filius istarum l. pereat	21:19
Lad: better l., if things went right	262:11
could that l. be I?	516:7
Cupid is a knavish l.	467:11
his artillery unto his l.	47:26
I'll come to you, my l.	108:28
l. does not care for the child's rattle	271:23
many a lightfoot l.	263:21
my old l. of the castle	438:17
no blithe Irish l.	122:16
song of a l. that is gone	516:7
when I was a l.	221:15
whilst my pretty l. is young	32:14
Ladder: behold a l.	45:3
dropping down the l.	296:28
Jacob's l...ask the number of the steps	269:18
l. to all high designs	481:3
of our vices..a l.	316:30
traffic of Jacob's l.	545:1
unto the l. turns his back	449:3
wiv a l. and some glasscs	36:22
young ambition's l.	449:3
Laddie: your Highland l. gone	282:10
Laden: I should ever l. be	244:17
labour and are heavy l.	59:10
l. with my sin	517:4
Ladies: all you l. now at land	187:2
ate in hall among l.	328:24
for l.' love unfit	192:3
from a l.' seminary	219:29
good-night, sweet l.	436:24
I am parsial to l.	20:27
if l. be but young and fair	427:16
l. of St. James's	183:12
l. of th' Hesperides	350:4
l. that do sleep	123:26
lion among l.	467:3
long, may the l. sit	32:2
lords of l. intellectual	115:16
misogyn a l' man!	39:21
o'er l.' lips	477:7
of l. most deject	434:14
on the tables of young l.	326:11
out of the l.' company	422:31
rhyme themselves into l.' favours	445:13
store of l., whose bright eyes	342:6
these over-offended l.	511:22
when he has l. to please	22:10
witches, those most noble l.	584:22
young l. are delicate plants	22:18
Lads: cheer up, my l.!	213:10
golden l. and girls	430:1
I lie as l. would choose	263:7
l. are in love with the grave	263:3
l. that will die in their glory	263:18
thinking lays l. underground	210:4
though your l. are far away	419:33
three wild l. were we	485:3
two l.	245:19
Lady: as sweetly, L.	328:5
because of the death of that l.	476:4
capers nimbly in a l.'s chamber	298:6
Colonel's L. an' Judy O'Grady	285:5
come hither, l. fair	81:8
courting his l. in the spring	70:16
elect l.	376:1
Enoch, Elijah, and the L.	384:36
every l. would be queen	104:22
faint heart ne'er wan a l. fair	219:14
faint heart never won fair l.	368:17
fine l. upon a white horse	222:27
for the love of a l.	578:21
gentle l. married to the Moor	437:15
get you to my l.'s chamber	417:11
good heart, and Oure L.'s grace	417:11

INDEX

[illegible]

Laid best! schemes
 ore I a! out dead
 I. me down with a will
 in his narrow cell for ever I
 in sad cypress let me be I.
 I hum on the deck
 I hum on the green
 I many heavy loads on thee
 I on him the iniquity of us all
 I on with a trowel
 lightly I again
 not in the Abbey I.
 we I then on the ballast
 when I m I. by thee
 Laid I. for a century dead
 should I have I still
 Laid sleep has midnight I.
 fore from his
 lion from his I
 slugs leave their I.
 Laid last L. of Ravenswood
 Laidie wee wee German I.
 Laites L. faire aux dieux
 I ja re, I passer
 me I enfin dans ce petit coin
 Laidy conspiracies against the I.
 tell the I our love
 Lake angler in the I of darkness
 beside the I
 bosom of the steady I.
 I hear L. water leaping
 in that crimson I
 into the bosom of the I
 I-blossom fell into the I
 I of li ood
 on still St. Mary's L.
 open onto the L. of Geneva
 I lot of the Gablean I
 ledge I wether d from the L.
 Lake-blossom white I.
 Lake-reflected sun
 Lakes from the great I.
 rocks, caves I, fens
 seeped each other by the Great I.
 shakes across the I
 Lalage call me L. or Doris
 I've lost L.
 Lalagen dulce ridetem L. amabo
 Lama sabachthani
 Lamb as I to the slaughter
 being titter d is a I.
 I food of the I.
 did he who made the L. make
 God will provide himse'l a L. 75
 go to bed with the I.
 lie cal I himself a L.
 I a chalk and thou a L.
 L. as it had been slain
 L., if he wants any knowledge
 L. is the I of thereof
 L. of God I come!
 L., the frolic and the gentle
 I was sure to go
 I without I Jewish
 leads me to the L.
 little L. who made thee?
 London's towers receive the L.
 marriage supper of the L.
 Mary I ad a little I.
 Mary loves the L. 233
 nothing but the L. of God
 one dead I. is there
 one little ewe!
 pet I in a sentimental farce
 secret of the bud and I.
 skin of an innocent I. parch-
 ment
 song about a L.
 rock, I prefer L.
 I to the shorn I.
 I as we flyer walk while I.
 was the lady L. of God seen
 wo! dew! L. little L.
 was h of the L.
 yoked we h I.
 Lambent low innocuous
 Lambent low we L.
 Lambent as my I are beloved
 fond my I.
 gather the L. with his arm

Lambs (<i>cont.</i>)	
go to hell like I	141 11
I could not forgive	175 34
to see the young I	552 4
we were as twinn'd I	435 4
while the young I bound	575 5
Lame feet was I to the I	49 0
I and impotent conclusion	470 20
I dogs over stiles	703 11
I man leap as an hart	54 3
I of a leg and old	171 11
I love a I at fifty years	235 25
I made I by fortune	455 32
wretched matter and L meter	343 25
Lament have I not reason to L	531 10
I anew, Uralian	491 15
miserable change I nor sor-	
row as	445 15
nought other to L	375 14
I to the past	107 31
universal Nature did L	344 13
yet you L not the days	507 34
Lamentation empire a L	537 11
I that L of the leaves	555 7
Lamented L Jack	134 13
ye have not I	50 3
Lamenting break off this last L kiss	184 25
was left I	124 40
Lamentings heard i' the air	455 11
Lammass about the L tide	70 4
Lamp Christ with His L of truth	81 5
dying L	405 1
ere Homer a I appear d	105 1
fluted round the L	118 10
glorious of Heaven the sun	247 10
God a I close to my breast	04 20
Lady with a L	317 14
largest L is it	323 31
largest I on Campden Hill	141 13
light the bridal I	345 35
lord of lycht and L of day	157 5
luminous L within suspended	311 17
Slaves of the L	14 30
I smell too strong of the L	313 0
I thy I O Memory	411 35
unite I	05 45
I when the L shattered	494 20
whose intense I narrow	408 5
with handmaid I attending	341 1
Lampada trinit tradunt	04 8
Lampading Sammarino	80 2
Lamp-lit o'er his L desk	514 2
Lamprough was gentle	113 45
Lamps bright the L shone	545 0
filled their L with everlasting oil	358 1
golden I in a green night	125 10
I leave n' great L do dive	150 11
hadden I in old sepulchral urns	21 15
I are going o'er	203 10
I of heaven	14 8
new I for old	307 1
oh, her L of a night	334 47
ye living I	172 0
I few alone burns I of peace	474 3
Lancaster turn honour d L	506 15
Lancastrian, turn L there	145 10
Lance hopeless I in rest	135 8
I lay his L in rest	21 0
I my L a wand	415 20
with L a thrust	34 23
Lancelot angels heave up Sir L	314 4
I hold Sir L	510 15
I found in L	475 27
L., badge not	530 12
L. traced a little space	530 4
L. or Lelach or Lelachore	531 11
L. wondrously long	531 11
L. not even L leave	531 11
I my head, Sir L., my L is her	531 11
I rest another	531 11
Sir L awake	531 11
Lancers (cont.)	
Land, all you ladies row at L	157 2
among the L they had	410 10
and the peasant L	118 31
as a girl to the L	117 0
beyond the L of water	81 11
by sea as by L	117 0
by sea as by L	117 0
came from the body L	401 10
cast in water of my L	471 10

INDEX

Land (cont.)

clear the l. of evil	301:26
Columbia! happy l!	255:13
divides that...l. from ours	562:14
dry l. where no water is	395:25
England—a happy l. we know	143:1
England's green & pleasant L.	75:16
exiles from our fathers' l.	423:31
fat of the l.	45:23
freedom...in no other l.	193:42
from the best of all my l.	439:44
game from the l. on another's	
...struggles	320:30(-32:1)
good and bad of every l.	29:10
goodness...in the l. of the living	393:22
good seed on the l.	121:27
great by l. as thou by sea	537:17
great rock in a weary l.	53:43
her l. reposed	539:12
his Maker's image through the l.	190:8
ill fares the l.	224:14
illuminated the L. of Sleep	317:17
in a cleaner, greener l.	299:14
in the beautiful heavenly l.	415:7
in the l. which...God giveth	390:12
into the silent l.	409:24
I pass...from l. to l.	150:12
l. flowing with milk and honey	45:36
l. is scattered with light	80:12
l. of brown heath	417:22
L. o' Cakes	107:20
l. of darkness	48:54
L. of Dreams is better far	75:14
l. of fancy	555:14
l. of Heart's Desire	555:16
L. of Hope and Glory	42:20
l. of lost content	263:14
l. of mist and snow	149:7
l. of my dreams	293:1
l. of my sires	417:22
l. of Nod	44:33
l. of our birth	295:6, 8
l. of pure delight	562:13
l. of sand and thorns	530:28
l. of scholars	226:15
l. of scorned government	541:24
l. of the free	123:6, 292:11
l. o' the leal	360:19, 20
l. of the Ojibways	317:20
l. of the shadow of death	53:14
l-rats and water-rats, l-thieves	463:15
l. that gave you birth	362:33
l. to which the ship	147:13
l. to which you Ship	552:16
l. where her young hero sleeps	356:31
l. where my fathers died	594:19
l. where the Bong-tree grows	312:1
l. where the cypress	113:1
l...where the light is as darkness	48:35
l. where was the wave	376:6
l. you used to plough	263:5
last l.	84:7
lilacs out of the dead l.	197:27
look, the l. is bright	147:8
marched into their l.	23:26
my America! my new-found-l.	184:23
my native L.—Good Night!	113:7
my own, my native l.	417:22
nakedness of the l.	45:20
no l. beside	447:18
no l. can compare unto thee	489:1
no more l., say fish	84:1
not fit to live on l.	272:37
ocean leans against the l.	226:13
o'er all the pleasant l.	241:12
o'er the furrowed l.	341:34
old Mus' Hobden owns the l.	298:8
on to the Pleasant L.	92:13
our l., the first garden	123:6
our ship not far from l.	9:3
out of the l. of the living	54:27
pleasant l. of counterpane	515:19
Prince of all the l.	122:3
Queen of l. and sea	184:12
room in the...heavenly l.	415:7
row, my knights, near the l.	124:22
save a sinking l.	384:11
scatter plenty o'er a smiling l.	230:5
seems a moving l.	348:26
spy out the l.	46:13
sweet l. of liberty	504:19

Land (cont.)

there's l. I seel	543:10
there's the l., or cherry-isle	245:21
they love their l...their own	234:14
think there is no l.	24:19
this l. of such dear souls, this	
dear, dear l.	474:22
thou on the l.	419:33
through the broad bright l.	506:21
to the French...the l.	125:23, 407:1
to the Promised L.	35:4
what thing of sea or l.?	350:31
when house and l. are gone	209:19
where is the l. of Luthany?	545:5
where lies the l.?	147:13
where the l. she travels from?	147:13
who can help loving the l.	356:8
wonders in the l. of Egypt	45:41
wonders in the l. of Ham	398:13
<i>Land: kennst du das L.?</i>	224:6
Landau: gun-orses in the l.	301:11
Land-brceze shook the shrouds	162:10
Landed: Sir Roger...inclined to	
the l...interest	2:13
Landing-place: he gain'd the l.	417:11
safe to the l.	323:29
Landlord: come, l., fill	5:24
l's black-eyed daughter	366:2
Land-lubbers lying down below	9:3
Landmark: removeth his neigh-	
bour's l.	46:27
Landmarks: great men...l. in the	
state	100:10
Landor: with L. and with Donne	586:13
Land-rats and water-rats	463:15
Lands: broader l. and better days	144:2
call the l. after their own names	395:1
hundred little l. within one	41:21
in fairy l. forlorn	288:1
it comes from the west l.	334:15
l. beyond the sea	577:4
l. I was to travel in	31:19
l. were fairly portioned	323:21
l. where the Jumbies live	311:21
much I owe to the L. that grew	303:10
other l. beneath another sun	546:23
quantity of dirty l.	483:8
though not of l.	583:11
Landscape: fades the glimmering l.	229:28
view the l. o'er	562:17
Landscape-painter: he is but a l.	535:2
once more that l.	535:8
Landscapes: if l. were sold	514:15
Land-travel: in l. or sea-faring?	97:20
Lane: blue above l. and wall	90:37
cottage in a l. (Park L.)	223:7
in an English l.	91:3
l., highway, or open street	549:6
little boy who lives down the l.	366:9
while there's a country l.	373:15
<i>Langage: de bonne soupe et non de</i>	
<i>beau l.</i>	353:16
<i>Langmut: ob aus L. Er sich säumet</i>	315:22
Language: Chatham's l. was his	
mother-tongue	163:1
consenting l. of the heart	215:11
decent obscurity of a learned l.	217:4
don't think anything of that l.	177:15
English...no respect for their l.	490:44
enrichment of our native l.	194:4
fancies that broke through l.	95:21
finality is not the l. of politics	180:24
for learning me your l.	479:26
heart doth need a l.	152:10
if everything else in our l. should	
perish	326:3
I love the l. of his heart	386:13
in l. quaint and olden	316:23
in the best chosen l.	22:22
l. all nations understand	40:11
l. I have learn'd these forty	
years	474:14
l. is a perpetual Orphic song	497:14
l. is fossil poetry	200:32
l. is the dress of thought	278:3
l. is the flesh-garment, the	
body, of thought	127:10
l. of the age is never the l. of	
poetry	231:21
l. plain	159:16
l. that would make your hair curl	222:6

Language (cont.)

l. was not powerful enough	177:17
learned his great l.	93:3
my l. fails!	41:8
my l. is plain	238:32
natural l. of the heart	422:27
neither speech nor l.	392:32
no l. but a cry	532:34
no l., but the l. of the heart	386:4
of his strange l. all I know	308:23
of our l...the lodesterre	321:9
only speak one l.	182:10
persuasive l. of a tear	143:28
quotation...enlargement of the	
l.	277:22
some entrance into the l.	27:27
sure in l. strange	286:33
that dear l. which I spake like	
thee	323:9
that those lips had l!	160:25
there's l. in her eye	481:26
under the tropic is our l. spoke	558:8
use any l. you choose	219:9
use in measured l.	532:4
who shall ever find joy's l.?	81:2
you taught me l.	479:26
Languages: great feast of l.	455:26
instructed in all l. living and	
dead	176:38
in the graves of deceased l.	175:6
knowledge of the ancient l.	82:16
l. are the pedigree of nations	276:4
none of your live l.	175:6
silent in seven l.	29:6
speaks three or four l.	482:5
took and gave l.	401:34
vulgar l. that want words	281:17
wit in all l.	194:5
Languid: art thou l.?	361:10
l. patience of thy face	152:19
restore the tone of l. Nature	162:36
Language: relieve my l.	168:12
Languishes: cat l. loudly	241:27
Languishment: tale of love and l.	289:3
Languor: l. cannot be	498:9
l. is not in your heart	17:20
Languors: lilies and l. of virtue	522:23
Lank: days seem l. and long	222:1
thou art long, and l.	149:19
Lantern: experience...a l. on the	
stern	152:24
in thy dark l.	340:9
l. unto my feet	399:21
Lanterns: feast of l.	379:22
Laodameia died	309:12
Lap: asked Carrie to sit on his l.	233:6
chills the l. of May	226:10
cool flowery l. of earth	16:22
dropt in her L.	206:3
fresh l. of the crimson rose	466:37
l. me in soft Lydian airs	342:7
l. of the new come spring	475:30
old enough to l.	568:22
on the l. of June	253:18
sea-fogs l. and cling	302:10
sing lullaby and l. it warm	80:8
sun...in the l. of Thetis	110:43
uncover, dogs, and l.	480:25
upon the l. of Earth	230:13
La Palie: Provence and L.	146:33
Lap-dogs: when l. breathe their	
last	385:17
Lapidary: in l. inscriptions...not	
upon oath	272:35
<i>Lapidem: gutta cavat l.</i>	372:10, 11
Lapland: lovely as a L. night	583:2
Lapped: all thy friends are l. in	
lead	35:18
l. in proof	456:9
Lapping: I hear lake water l.	585:12
Laps: tumbling into some men's l.	24:30
Lapse: liquid l. of murmuring	
streams	348:32
to l. in fullness	429:35
Lapwings feel the leaden death	386:32
Larañaga: there's peace in a L.	294:31
Larch: plumelets tuft the l.	533:12
Lard their lean books	109:3
Larded with sweet flowers	436:22
Lards the lean earth	439:8
<i>Larem: venimus l. ad nostrum</i>	132:21
Large: as l. as store	244:9

INDEX

Large (cont.)	
let me, and bright and	17 35
how L a letter I have written	67 49
I am I count multitudes	365 1
as life and twice as natural	131 18
L cold bottle	204 3
L dismal, ts of intellectual day	165 30
L utterance of the early Gods	256 6
left him at	344 20
let it come but I book	166 8
old I rest with L	351 27
set my feet in a room	303 28
so I and smooth and round	507 4
speke he never so sudecle	
and L	137 23
it ngs to come at	451 8
Large I ened woman	85 6
Largely carted man	88 6
Largely drinking I sobers us	382 22
Larger I am I better	568 5
L heart	533 20
L then human	531 34
Largest universal	444 8
Largest I and most comprehen	
sive soul	104 6
about with the L	178 31
those of the L are	130 20
Lark as sweetly as I	405 22
Lay I, messenger of day	137 10
Lark I ark the L	420 23
herald	350 3
L becomes a signless song	533 45
L begin its flight	341 31
L-harmed cock ecked	234 25
L drop down at his feet	538 1
L from the light wing	166 24
L now leaves his way rest	160 13
L sang loud and high	73 11
L shall sing me home	167 23
L soars	87 30
L on the wing	94 40
L sit turns I sing chants	445 16
late I twitters	241 21
most tuneless than L	480 21
mus cleaves within the little	8 30
my state I like to the L	450 24
nutting and not the L	478 16
not could pipe	203 6
not more I the	72 1
still gorged L	454 4
shri I sweet	253 10
some late I sing ng	241 25
swallow for his holy L	87 25
we rise with the L	80 2
Wear I fear L and a Wren	
hear the I so light	262 21
swallowing L	286 5
mount I at	245 5
Larkspur I stems	326 15
Lars Forsens of Clusium	393 16
Lartius back L	383 2
Larus a corn sperera	105 17
Larus fulgens I pulis	535 45
Larus the clasp of al Moor	469 34
Lark the light at once and L the	
new	351 16
L off m	477 2
L the two and four	105 2
new came to L	134 1
Laid L the two	511 1
Lark ordered him three lun	
dreadful y	170 1
Lark on the I love a L	340 1
every L across	500 3
Lark I am another	107 1
not but at L off L	161 8
Loved at a close	574 1
in the L	164 1
L that has tree of charms	107 1
L above a new	175 1
L to go meeting with	397 1
L would L	471 1
L world of earth	81 1
L would L	413 3
never a new one only	245 2
never a new one new	50 1
newly L and L	312 2
L would L to form L	111 1
L would L	375 1
new L and L	51 1
new L and L	51 1

Lasses come I and lads	5 25
honest and bonny I	108 18
I a hilding	108 18
spent amongst el O!	106 37
Lassie I love a	310 12
my love she's but a I yet	250 20
young I wi an suld man	108 26
Last after L., returns the First	80 22
all on our I cruise	514 34
at I, at I unite them thes el	147 7
at our I hour fall from thee	391 43
at the I, best	43 26
beggarly I doubt	163 44
best and the I	95 10
die in the I ditch	101 33
I ar I can I but a few years	84 47
eternal I how does always I	158 2
even to the I	574 44
eyes look your I	478 44
fear the I of ill	101 38
first I everlasting day	184 6
first to come and I to go	318 7
forebode the I	411 1
happy to be but the I man	86 24
held to the I man	233 20
her I disorders mortal	225 16
he that comes I is commonly best	100 4
in both the I	103 9
in I a I scene	270 10
it will I my time	148 33
I will give unto this I	60 8
I and best of all God a works	340 17
I the greatest herald	200 2
arrow	140 18
I at his cross	35 23
I enemy	67 9
I great I highman is low	537 13
I is sorrow first his joy	232 2
I kind word to Christ	96 8
I man in	303 4
I of ill he has been of me also	67 3
I of all the Romans	452 2
I of a race in run	140 14
I of the	95 13
I of that bright band	241 10
I of the Mol sears	337 2
I out a night in Russia	462 21
I reader reads no more	231 8
I and squire ride slowly	141 17
I late worse I in the first	50 10
I thing I shall do	373 9
I th a way a fuhung	559 10
I, till you write your letter	186 18
I time I saw I aris	338 3
I to lay the old as de	381 10
I words Niccol Angelo	406 43
I words Narcissa spoke	384 23
I year a worda	171 04
look thy L. on all things lovely	107 10
many that are first shall be I	60 5
I my L. Duchess	91 34
I not I not first	94 46
I of many kisses the poor L.	415 27
I one more and this the L.	472 11
I ses to the L.	102 6
I sylvia I her time	414 9
I think the L. opinion right	45 9
thi duty may be the I	362 20
I thought I, not I least in love	450 7
I too warm work to I long	362 24
I to the L. movent of his breath	284 20
it is that it will I	335 17
I when I I saw Waring	97 20
I work I might	186 17
I would that thus might be the L.	155 17
Last Judgement L. draweth nigh	73 23
I a few mist curs	90 20
Lasted race will be I	299 81
I their lives and now had I	280 9
I last sing full I is the song	336 45
I too for was not I attend	336 45
I sweet, not I	431 26
I what I joy the man attend	51 21
I lastly the pronounces I	341 11
I Laths a I that I ever	91 21
I Laths draw the I	366 14
I no I ter de golden gate	235 44
I La chat whose show a I am not	61 2
I worthy	61 2
I Laths draw I bring in the L.	814 23
I La ep I work	217 6
I at I the I work I I	217 6

Late (cont.)	
bad as I	570 2
beginning I	340 5
finds too I, that men betsey	216 18
five minutes too I all my life	155 45
it came to them very I	253 30
I and early pray	581 10
I and soon	551 15
I at plough	236 8
I I in the gloamin'	230 28
never too I for delight	337 1
n ghtingale does sit so I,	331 17
not too I to morrow	14 27
say it I and dusky	551 21
she I	536 15
sorrow never comes too I	230 30
tarnish I on Wenlock Edge	263 13
too I came I to love thee	21 11
too I	530 10
too I to seek a newer world	250 41
viewing him since alas too I	83 13
when others cry, too I	100 34
whom still he found too I	157 4
who of I for cleanliness	260 11
worse when it comes I in life	231 33
Lated Cupid abroad was I	207 4
Later I I meet I in I	110 8
Latericum quam acceptum	258 4
Latter I born and loveliest vision	189 20
Love I breath	73 1
Lath of wood painted like iron	252 1
Lather good I is half the shave	381 14
Lather prince of the L name	250 11
Latin I speaks I	204 6
L for a candle	105 13
L names for horns and stools	251 30
L queen of tongues	110 4
L was no more difficult	146 16
learn L as an honour	557 23
must carve in L or in Greek	581 15
ne yet of L ne of Greek	281 13
small L and less Greek	201 16
sou understand L	257 14
Latro arripit initia arripit L	401 13
Latitude is rather uncertain	137 28
Latitude is rather uncertain	253 17
Latoun he hidde a crows of L	49 34
Latrone fantab coram I	376 13
Latter I lered the I end of Job	16 23
carry off the I	438 25
I europe's I hour	380 21
farewell thou I spring!	49 6
former and the I run	351 21
a and at the I day	352 4
Laud I and honour to the Father	13 14
to distill a little gill more I	331 25
Laud I write well in L things	351 2
Laudamus Te Deum I	131 25
Laudant illa sed uita legetur	256 2
Laudator temporis acti se puero	251 13
Laudator probat et aliter	261 1
Lauds diuini trum Musae etat	551 11
most	219 5
Laudis semper nomen Ique	307 11
manebunt	105 10
Laudis, confidant faures I	448 19
Lauds I little lyorde I sing I	90 15
Laugh anything awful makes me I	116 0
alright I	231 27
cannot make I in I	552 25
for whom did he I else	401 2
I I at any mortal thing	492 15
I and be well	91 41
I and the world laughs	315 29
L as be sits by the river	191 31
a sign to scorn I	491 2
I as I pass in thunder	91 41
I at fall	315 29
I at I daster	191 31
I at all you trembled at	454 19
I at gild and butterfly	493 1
I at my own cenotaph	491 2
I at what we strut	116 0
I at arm in our turn	261 15
I be I y	494 19
I heart agn I	598 28
I like parrots at a loggery	161 23
I or mouth with me	417 12
I once intermission	90 31
I their pride	129 15
I to see the power of man	129 15
I to see how digna me	129 15

INDEX

Laugh (cont.)

1. to see them whisl 492:29
 1. uproariously in youth 84:14
 1. where we must 383:8
 1. with me, or at me 513:2
 loud 1... the vacant mind 224:17
 made a cat 1. 379:23
 make fools 1. i' the alehouse 470:28
 men that 1. and weep 523:18
 nobody has ever heard me 1. 139:20
 not a thing to 1. to scorn 428:23
 they 1. me to scorn 393:3
 they 1. that win 472:23
 those 1. whose lungs are tickle 433:18
 tickle us, do we not 1.? 464:8
 to chide, to 1., to weep 423:15
 truth...th' exploded 1. shall win 85:4
 unbecoming a man of quality...
 to 1. 154:31
 unextinguishable 1. in heaven 85:15
 valleys... 1. and sing 395:30(-396)
 wherefore did Sarah 1.? 44:51
 who but must 1. 385:29
 Laughable: schemes of political
 improvement... 1. 271:34
 swear the jest be 1. 462:30
 Laughed: folks...mus' speck ter
 be 1. at 238:10
 I 1. him out of patience 424:12
 1. and moaned about 89:24
 1. at that these twenty years 227:7
 1. at the power of Love 302:29
 1. his word to scorn 162:4
 1. in death 508:5
 1. in the sun 84:2
 1. loud and long 150:11
 1. with counterfeited glee 225:1
 nor 1., nor cried 401:20
 sighed deep, 1. free 97:28
 so loud, loud 1. he 31:24
 they 1. consumedly 203:11
 when he's 1. and said his say 543:16
 when the first baby 1. 36:7
 Laughing: another half stand 1. by 443:8
 cannot forbear 1. and jeering 377:20
 God's 1. in Heaven 584:10
 happiness is no 1. matter 565:26
 he 1. said to me 76:9
 1. devil in his sneer 115:2
 1. heart's long peace 84:18
 1. immoderately at stated inter-
 vals 504:20
 1. is heard on the hill 76:14
 1., quaffing...time 193:31
 1. queen 265:23
 L. Water 317:26
 set the crew 1. 208:15
 sun was 1. sweetly 585:6
 Laughs: at lovers' perjuries...
 Jove 1. 477:20
 fair 1. the morn 229:23
 he 1. like anything 141:34
 Jove but 1. at lovers' perjury 193:13
 1. the sense of misery away 162:21
 1. to see the good things 249:122
 1. to see the green man pass 250:6
 more so, when he 1. 512:32
 she 1. with a harvest 269:15
 while she 1. at them 154:28
 Laughter: boughs of April in 1. shake 80:12
 dearer her 1. free 233:1
 eyes overrunning with 1. 316:5
 his 1. at their quaint opinions 348:30
 in her lovely 1. shows 124:5
 invent anything that tends to 1. 441:11
 1. and the love of friends 41:17
 1. for a month 439:7
 L. holding both his sides 341:29
 1. is...sudden glory 248:24
 1. learnt of friends 84:21
 1. of a fool 51:10
 1. of her heart 235:5
 laugh thy girlish 1. 561:3
 man is distinguished...by...L. 21:32
 'mid 1. free 10:21
 O Christ, the 1. 334:2
 our sincerest 1. 498:9
 peals of L...round thee break 385:23
 present 1. 482:28
 so ill-bred as audible 1. 139:7
 to make faces and produce 1. 272:34
 under running 1. 544:13

Laughter (cont.)

weeping and the 1. 187:11
 wine and women, mirth and 1. 115:33
 with weeping and with 1. 324:1
 worst returns to 1. 453:37
 yea, for my 1. 451:15
 Laughters: tears and 1. for all time 89:2
 Launch: fear to 1. away 562:16
 joyous we too 1. out 567:2
 your glorious standard 1. again 123:10
 Launched a thousand ships 330:5
 Laundry: it all goes into the 1. 302:5
 Laura: if L. had been Petrarch's
 wife 115:39
 rose-cheeked L., come 123:16
 Laurens: *concedant l. laudi* 145:8
 Laureate: strew the 1. hearse 342:31(-343)
 Laurel: Apollo's 1. bough 330:12
 1. for the perfect prime 409:28
 1. is green for a season 525:8
 1., ivy, vine 336:38
 1. outlives not May 525:8
 1., the palms, and the paeon 525:6
 1. wreaths entwine 238:26
 that she might 1. grow 332:16
 this 1. greener from the brows 539:11
 thy 1., thy glory 286:1
 Laurels: 1. all are cut 33:9, 263:27
 once more, O ye 1. 342:10
 thy 1. torn 506:3
 worth all your 1. 118:32
 Laurel-tree: carven from the 1. 545:7
Lauriers: les l. sont coupés 33:9
Laus: non ultima l. est 257:6
 Lave: 1. in it, drink of it 252:21
 let the 1. go by me 515:27
 whistle ower the 1. o't 108:29
 Lavender: hot 1., mints 485:25
 1. water tinged with pink 312:6
 Lavender'd: linen, smooth, and 1. 285:24
 Lavinia: she is L. 480:33
 Lavishly: who 1. commends 142:28
 Law: against reason...of no force
 in 1. 148:3
 all's love, yet all's 1. 96:22
 all that keep the Jungle L. 299:26
 army of unalterable 1. 336:17
 as touching the 1., a Pharisee 68:20
 ayont the 1. 516:20
 become a universal 1. 284:5
 bloody book of 1. 469:44
 born under one 1. 232:14
 Common L. of England...
 laboriously built 243:9
 crowner's quest 1. 437:4
 Custom that is before all 1. 168:6
 custom, that unwritten 1. 169:9
 despair, L. chance 185:14
 fair play of the...criminal 1. 187:25
 first is 1., the last prerogative 192:24
 fulfilling of the 1. 66:12
 fulfil the 1. of their being 20:13
 God is thy 1., thou mine 347:20
 having my 1...disobey'd 375:16
 he that loveth...fulfilled the 1. 66:11
 higher 1. than the Constitution 422:23
 highest 1. of his being 200:23
 his will his 1. 164:19
 I am not determining a point of 1. 101:5
 I crave the 1. 465:11
 I find then a 1. 65:50
 if he only knew a little of 1. 7:4
 if the 1. supposes that 178:11
 ignorance of the 1. 422:4
 I, my Lords, embody the L. 218:35
 incline our hearts to keep this 1. 390:6
 in 1.'s grave study six 148:8
 is the 1. of our side if I say ay? 476:46
 is the 1. sin? 65:47
 keeps the 1. in calmness made 575:10
 keep ye the L. 301:26
 laid His hand on Moses' 1. 74:13
 1. agin the wearin' o' the Green 9:6
 1. can take a purse 111:26
 1. doth give it 465:10
 L...her seat is the bosom of God 233:36
 1. is a ass 178:11
 L. is a bottomless pit 14:6
 L. is the true embodiment 218:35
 L.: It has honoured us 563:7
 1. of thy mouth is dearer 399:17

Law (cont.)

1...perfection of reason 148:4
 1.'s delay 434:4
 1. so general a study 100:30
 1...take care o' raskills 196:22
 1. unto themselves 65:35
 1. which governs all 1. 101:26
 lesser breeds without the L. 300:26
 let them relearn the L. 297:22
 make a scarecrow of the 1. 461:22
 more ought 1. to weed it out 27:4
 nature's great 1., and 1. of all
 men's minds 17:14
 nature's 1., that man was made to
 mourn 107:1
 necessity hath no 1. 167:11
 never a 1. of God or man 301:3
 no 1...no transgression 65:39
 no lust because...no 1. 531:25
 nor 1., nor duty bade me fight 584:21
 nor the world's 1. 478:37
 not any 1. exceeds his knowledge 135:19
 not...come to destroy the 1. 57:43
 nothing is 1. that is not reason 387:14
 not known sin, but by the 1. 65:47
 offends no 1. 135:19
 old father antiek, the 1. 438:11
 one God, one 1. 533:37
 one 1. for all 101:26
 our reason is our 1. 349:14
 part of the Common L. of Eng-
 land 233:22
 part of the 1. of the land 292:4
 people crushed by 1. 103:12
 prisons are built with stones of
 L. 77:15
 progress is the 1. of life 94:23
 purloins of the 1. 201:33, 533:10
 quicken thou me in thy 1. 390:15
 quilllets of the 1. 445:20
 reason is the life of the 1. 148:4
 Reign of L. 14:12
 rich men rule the 1. 226:16
 seven hours to 1. 279:21
 shamrock is by 1. forbid 9:6
 stoop to any other 1. 135:19
 this is 1., I will maintain 7:9
 this is the 1. and the prophets 58:22
 this is the L. of the Jungle 298:19
 this is the L. of the Yukon 422:20
 this is the royal L. 157:13
 those by 1. protected 106:24
 to himself is a 1. rational 135:19
 transgression of a 1. of nature 265:6
 unchanging 1. of God 373:16
 very good 1. for all that 419:30
 wedded love, mysterious 1. 347:26
 we live 1. to ourselves 349:14
 who to himself is 1., no 1. doth
 need 135:17
 windward of the 1. 143:5
 windy side of the 1. 484:12
 wrest once the 1. 465:2
 your Majesty's will is 1. 220:21
 Lawful: all things are 1. for me 66:39
 art 1. as eating 486:11
 1. that he should stoop 135:19
 1...to do what I will with mine
 own 60:8
 1...to wear weapons 401:13
 nations knew thy 1. lord 190:31
 neither quite 1. nor quite right 111:35
 that which is 1. and right 55:30
 their 1. occasions 400:29
 Law-giver: Judah is my 1. 395:23
 Lawless linsy-woolsy brother 110:34
 Lawn: bird-haunted English 1. 17:10
 brushed dew from 1. 119:17
 furtively over the 1. 235:14
 1. about the shoulders thrown 246:4
 1. as white as...snow 485:29
 leave the printed 1. 264:1
 rivulets hurrying thro' the 1. 539:5
 twice a saint in 1. 384:24
 upon the upland 1. 230:11
 Lawns: house with 1. enclosing it 516:12
 1. and avenues 296:30
 like satyrs grazing on the 1. 329:20
 Laws: as for Thy 1. 244:16
 bad 1. are the worst sort of
 tyranny 100:16
 base 1. of servitude 191:41

INDEX

[illegible]

Lay (cont)	
laid Jewellyna l	229 21
l to a seductive l	573 9
l unremediated l	417 1
l warbling his Dorte l	341 6
l where Cressid l that night	465 17
l yester-moon our army l	23 10
l your sweet responsive l	103 14
Laying on of hands	391 15
l avman poor l l	502 2
Lays constructing tribal l	297 9
l know wat l alone u	176 28
l she l it on with a trowel	254 33
l thinking l had underground	203 18
Lazyl l fneer of a mud	477 15
l liftin the l ones on	219 15
l looking at the sea	209 25
Lea on air Harconnell l	41 3
l on yonder l, on yonder lea	107 15
l slowly o er the l	246 28
l standing on this l pleasant l	581 18
l sun has left the l	410 9
Lead affections gently l us on	581 25
l all thy friends are lapp d in l	35 18
l changyd into l	583 26
l down like l	150 10
l down like lumps of l	240 15
l if the blind l the blind	30 30
l I would l thee	54 21
l I and l follow	530 7
l I knaly l	364 10
l me forth beside the waters	393 20
l me O Lord	402 10
l on our days to ace	451 35
l the Surrey spring again	200 24
l those that are with young	54 11
l us heavenly lather l us	193 23
l us not into temptation	58 4
l let thy gost thee l	236 20
l the child shall l them	53 18
l the l best fits a little float	245 10
l people easy to l	85 3
l send like molten l	414 10
l sure to him out of his way	216 23
l to l bus one measure	435 14
l to l from joy to joy	582 10
l to l such dire attack	383 32
l when we link we l	110 12
l what er wilt thou l me?	432 6
l who wall l me into the strong	395 23
l etty l	40 27
Leaden if I use l ones	380 23
l lapwings feel the l death	269 25
l with l foot time creeps	397 27
Leaden l l despair	234 24
l pale and l	351 11
Leaden stepping lary l hours	415 8
Leader in camps a sage	25 10
l I fastest	96 37
Leaders Four and twenty l	421 1
l revolts	25 10
Lea leath l l me the quiet waters	215 10
l by	368 3
Leads Apollo comes l has choic	368 3
l up the golden year	116 20
l wherever l clothe	104 24
l of light and l in England	116 20
l of light and l in the country	263 22
Leads l—God knows where	161 1
l I me from my love	35 8
l I me to the Lamb	161 1
Lead lyle as l	16 27
l best l	495 10
l the l of grass	92 24
l if we e a dead l	324 25
l in my l	512 12
l I were l the l	510 33
l I and red l	492 24
l, the bud, the flower	415 2
l my days are in the y row l	415 2
l on l upon the forest bare	415 2
l November l to red	415 2
l the l on snow l quads	415 2
l near the yellow l	415 2
l than the l	415 2
l through green l and l row l	415 2
l were a l, a l	415 2
l where the wind l fell	415 2
l the l in the l row l	415 2
Leads l in the l row l	415 2
l sweet summer first week l	415 2

League for many at the Oxus	17	25(-15)
half a l, half a l		3-3 13
keep a l till death		475 27
l but barely three		30 15
many a l Ocean smiles		347 3
she hadna said d a l a l,		30 5
Leagues l beyond those l		411 8
long l apart deserted		147 6
Lesh thus Rachel and-L- is mar-		
riage		246 27
Leak one l will sink a ship		90 25
le sprang no latal l		162 11
Leal land o the l	360	10 20
Lean his wife could eat no l		367 10
lard then l looks		100 3
l on one another		101 34
l abhorred monster		473 44
l and flashy songs		343 29
l and hungry look		448 10
l and slipper d pantaloons		427 21
l and the ll favoured kine		45 17
l, anti everything		250 25
l as much to the contrary		234 3
l body and visage		212 10
l down low in Linden Lea		35 13
l unwash d arthier		417 41
l upon it lightly		266 4
l upon the thought		15 11
l was so ruddy		225 10
l my l and low ability		434 17
on which if a man l		48 23
she help d him to l		31 20
l study had made him very l		252 34
Leander l, Mr Lkenhead and l		115 33
on Hero's heart l lies		204 3
Leaned he l on a staggering		
lawyer		141 26
l her breast up-till a thorn		75 17
Leaning l across the West		81 25
l on Jesus bosom		61 45
l together		107 10
l upon her beloved		32 23
Leans he l upon his hoe		32 10
l and on her cheek		477 14
l, and hearkens after it		186 38
Leap, great l in the dark		240 3
l ll up to my God		330 7
l shall l over the wall		392 30
it were an easy l		435 37
lame man l up		34 3
l in ourselves		452 5
l thou stire and all		425 12
look before you ere you l		111 2
look ere thou l		111 2
made into the dark		85 0
sometimes l from l iing-		
places		522 10
though gay they run and l		215 0
with a l and a bound		152 5
Leaped laby l		222 3
l l leading into it c sea		209 7
into the dangerous world l l		70 8
knowledge of good and evil l		
forth		332 5
Leaping pulling in one's horse as		
le l		237 22
so long as there is no L		515 33
spak o l o'er a hbn		105 14
Leaps labe l up		376 7
knowledge, e nvil by L		324 20
my least l up		572 25
wild cats l l		535 14
Leap-year twenty nne in each l		360 5
leas l, means to know Mr L-		211 2
lea n, meet thee on the l		104 30
Learn came l men from books		151 41
raft as long to l		215 22
l sent to l		575 5
glad y wold he l		117 7
glad to l of notie men		451 15
l l how to live		61 17
her led to l		21 1
low l caught l l		421 15
l men com d l from history		451 24
l l e y w l l any t'ing		67 3
l l to pity them		215 12
l about women from me		24 7
l we lacked before		26 3
l l prepare the l town		19 1
l from the l town		21 5
l not account the mere		91 13

INDEX

Learn (cont.)

l. of me	59:10
l. of me to die	382:8
l. the hateful art. .to forget	292:21
l. to labour and to wait	317:8
l. to write well, or not to write	193:28
neither . . l. war any more	52:31
quick to l. and wise to know	104:20
read, mark, l.	389:23
see and l. the noble acts	328:1
so dull but she can l.	464:19
so old but she may l.	464:19
so much to l. so little	178:42
to l. and labour truly	391:9
we l. so little	169:16
we live and l.	381:3
wherefrom ye l. your song	81:18
where there is much desire to l.	352:14
Learned: all l., and all drunk	163:32
decent obscurity of a l. language	217:4
fair and l., and good	87:24
grew within this l. man	330:12
he was naturally l.	194:6
l., and conn'd by rote	451:24
l. aught else the least	342:28
l. his great language	93:3
l. in a lady's eyes	455:22
l. is happy nature to explore	383:29
l. Thy Grace and Glory	298:13
l. to love the two	228:5
l. without sense	143:22
less is l. there	272:36
loads of l. lumber	383:4
make the l. smile	382:28
much l. dust	163:10
never . . l. anything from history	240:23
of the opinion with the l.	155:3
proud that he has l. so much	103:50
that l. body wanted loyalty	548:20, 549:1
they will not be l.	397:4
things l. on earth	93:40
words of l. length	225:2
Learning: all that weight of l.	533:30
at the l. I desire	105:24
cry both arts and l. down	404:18
enough of l. to misquote	117:12
fraught with all l.	225:27
grammar, and nonsense, and l.	226:2
hated not l. worse than toad	351:17
her religion so well with her l.	401:35
I'm l. 'ere in London	299:13
in l. rules	164:38
in the middle age of a state, l.	27:36
Jonson . . higher in l.	212:18
knew all that ever l. writ	40:4
l., a mere hoard of gold	442:21
l. hath gained most by those books	212:15
l. is but an adjunct to ourself	455:21
l.'s triumph	278:34
l. that cobweb of the brain	110:35
l. will be cast into the mire	102:18
let. . laws and l. die	329:10
little l.	382:22
love he bore to l.	225:1
men of polite l.	242:10
much l. doth make thee mad	65:23
of light, of liberty, and of l.	181:4
of such deep l.	510:15
picker-up of l.'s crumbs	91:19
renowned for l. and piety	229:13
sceptre, l., physic	430:1
Secretary of Nature and all l.	559:29
that loyal body wanted l.	548:20, 549:1
their l. is like bread in a besieged town	272:31
then l. is most excellent	209:19
this l., what a thing it is	479:2
those twins of l.	447:10
wear your l. . . in a private pocket	139:18
whence is thy l.?	215:21
Learnt: angling . . can never be fully l.	559:8
forgotten nothing and l. nothing	195:1
l. nothing and forgotten nothing	526:17
plainest taught, and easiest l.	350:14
Lease: having so short a l.	488:20
l. of my true love	488:2
summer's l. . . all too short	486:18
Least: death . . the l. of all evils	27:42
faithful in that which is l.	62:22

Least (cont.)

I am the l. of the apostles	67:5
not l. in love	450:7
unto one of the l. of these	60:34
very l. as feeling her care	253:36
what we l. expect	182:8
Leather: as ever trod upon neat's-l.	448:6
I'm sick o' wastin' l.	299:14
l. bottel	9:23
l. or prunella	384:7
on both sides, like a l. jerkin	481:23
Spanish or neat's-l.	110:39
Leathern: flits by on l. wing	153:24
l. ears of stock-jobbers	162:20
l. girdle	57:29
my l. belt likewise	159:39
Leave: all to l. what . . he won	190:15
bowsey short l. of your nymphs	526:23
by all ye l. or do	303:25
comrades, l. me here a little	534:13
deil be in my feet gin I l. ye	420:16
everlasting l. of an old . . com-panion	217:3
for I must l. thee	10:21
gave sign for me to l. you	449:14
get l. of your dads	5:25
how I l. my countryl	379:19
I l. my character behind me	500:37
I l. them where they are	567:24
intreat me not to l. thee	47:1
I pray thee l.	189:14
l. a child alone	96:2
l. . . all earth can take	493:27
l. her to heaven	432:18
l. him lying where he fell	23:24
l. his country as good	147:19
l. it buried in this vault	280:11
l. it to men's charitable speeches	28:15
l. me, l. me to repose	229:27
l. me, O Love	502:5
l. my little wooden hut for you	335:22
l. nothing of myself in me	165:31
l. off first	57:6
l. off Tobacco	307:8, 12
l., oh! l. the light of Hope	122:40
l. or drink it	298:15
l. the bottle on the chimney-piece	176:16
l. the evil	328:2
l. their job when they . . choose	302:2
l. their little lives in air	386:32
l. the Lot of Kaikobad	205:19
l. the naked brain	284:23
l. then thy foolish ranges	552:2
l. the Saxon alone	300:7
l. the sick bearts	84:17
l. the Wise to talk	206:9
l. the word of God	64:33
l. this barren spot to me	122:8
l. to Heaven the measure	279:12
l. to Robert Browning	293:10
l. we now Thy servant	198:15
little nation l. to live	313:4
live in hearts we l.	122:15
love him, or l. him alone!	580:2
man l. his father	44:18
not l. my soul in hell	392:27
not. . loth to l. this Paradise	349:29
often took l.	402:6
ob, never l. me!	6:2
sleep, why dost thou l. me?	155:35
smiles upon a second l.	431:24
they lack, I l.	195:13
they l. you, and you know them	94:21
to l. her far away behind	285:4
which thou must l. ere long	487:17
wilt thou l. me thus?	583:18
Leaven: l. of malice and wicked-ness	66:28, 389:35
little l. leaveneth the whole lump	66:27
not with the old l.	66:28
Leavening: you must tarry the l.	480:38
Leaves: as l. to a tree	289:28
as the l. grow on the tree	584:11
autumnal l. like light footfalls	496:2
brown skeletons of l.	150:9
burning of the l.	72:21
chaunting of the unquiet l.	586:8
close up these barren l.	581:16
crowding through the l.	17:12
crowned with calm l.	523:20
dazzling thro' the l.	534:4
Earth in new l. dressed	498:12

Leaves (cont.)

edged with grayish l.	236:19
famous harmony of l.	586:7
fond of handling the l.	500:16
green l. of thy labour	524:4
green l. whispering	571:9
in the green l.	575:13
its sweetest l. yet folded	117:2
laughing l.	522:2
l. break forth	267:11
l. dead are driven	496:4
l. have their time to fall	241:14
l. it as fast as they can	315:15
L. of Life keep falling	205:16
l. of the Judgment Book	527:11
l. of the tree were for . . healing	72:7
l. them all about	295:21
l. the world to darkness	229:28
l. they are so green	32:14
l. they were crisped and sere	381:1
light shade for the l.	492:25
lisp of l.	521:30
lofty trees . . barren of l.	486:15
long dead l.	334:6
long l. cover me	524:23
my dead thoughts . . like withered l.	496:11
noiseless noise among the l.	286:26
no l., no birds	253:12
prished l. of Hope	410:24
pickt from the l. of any author	86:17
put l. round his head	176:2
roses rear their l.	118:23
shady l. of destiny	166:17
shatter your l.	342:10
shows his hoar l.	437:1
silent l. are still	118:8
snug in l. and grass	250:6
tender l. of hope	446:24
that lamentation of the l.	586:7
thick as autumnal l.	344:25
thou among the l.	287:25
through the velvet l. the wind	455:17
violets cover'd up in l.	287:31
what if my l. are falling?	496:11
what it l. behind	574:34
where l. the Rose of Yesterday?	205:18
whole deck put on its l.	208:16
wild l. that winds have taken	523:21
wint'ry l. nor vernal	523:24
with l. and flowers do cover	563:30
yellow l., or none, or few	487:16
Leaves: scarce l. here memorial	246:7
Leave-taking: world . . not worth l.	426:12
Leaving: became him like the l. it	456:27
l. . . for his country's sake	205:3
l. . . her sins to her Saviour	252:22
l. mercy to heaven	204:25
Leavings: devil's l.	387:1, 520:48
Lebanon: annual wound in L.	344:32
his countenance is as L.	52:14
thy nose . . as the tower of L.	52:19
to cedar'd L.	285:25
Leben: ein ruhloser Marsch war unser L.	415:25
ein unnütz L. ist ein früher Tod	224:1
wollt ihr ewig l.?	211:23
Lebens: grün des L. goldner Baum	223:19
Lecher in my sight	454:8
Lecherous: I am rough and l.	452:20
Lecto: acquiescimus l.	132:21
Lectoris: pro captu l. . . fata libelli	335:11
Lecture: read to thee a l., Love	185:30
Lectures: I do not give l.	567:21
l. in her night-dress	253:29
Mrs. Caudle's Curtain L.	269:9
Led: Ben Adhem's name l.	265:18
he l. them forth	398:15
l. her up the stair	297:19
l. me to him, blindfold	296:6
l. my ragamuffins	440:34
l. the way	224:21
most l.	119:12
Prince . . l. them on	122:3
that Scotland l. in luv and le	583:26
thee gentle Spenser fondly l.	309:10
they l. — a kind of	401:29
Leda: as L., was the mother of Helen of Troy	374:11
for love of L.	510:20
L., the beloved of Jupiter	309:12
L. was . . as white as he	510:20

INDEX

ledge over all of granite	146 17	Legislators unacknowledged	400 10	Leoni rufes agrato caula l	256 2
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Leopard his spots	55 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		I shall be with the kid	55 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Leopold dedicate your volumes to	34 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Prince L	145 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Leper once he lost	34 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Leporum medio de fonte l	34 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Leprosy her skin was white as l	149 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Lesbia L hath a beaming eye	350 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		L. nostra, L. alla tilla L	133
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		sweetest L let us live	123 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Lesbian down to the L shore	342 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Lesley saw ye bonnie L	104 2
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Less beautifully l	401 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		care l eyes to miss	186 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		condemnation delinquent	111 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		for nothing l than thee	405 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		greater glory dim the l	231 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		greater prey upon the l	105 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		infinitely l	461 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		in the l foul profanation	272 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l is learned there	30 2
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l sav narols he	34 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l than kin	430 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l than kind	409 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l than that no man shall have	256 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l than the dust even l am l	442 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l make l thy body hence	577 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		much l when he's dead	556 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		nice-calculated l or more	411 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		nor be l any l of them	101 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		not l nor more	343 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		pleased with l than Cleopatra	231 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		rather than be l	129 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		small Latin, and l Greek	139 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		you mean you can t take l	139 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Lessen because they l from day	139 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Lester or l then my name	475 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		some god made the world	531 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		women is the l man	534 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Lesson human birth the l	338 4
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Imperial l	209 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l you should heed	245 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		lova is the l	500 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		own the l just	33 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		that learnt her l here	84 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Lessons called l because they	130 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		leash	116 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		of two such l why forget	141 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Let l they forget	300 2
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l we forget	3 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l we should be by and by	155 2
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		Let hand me not and l me go	110 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		head no be l uncorrupted	175 2
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		I ere a thimble l go in l	43 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l will not thee go	840 7
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l balls like the Edinburgh Re-	41 4
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		view	304 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l go, Sir! Down, Sir!	531 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l got you as hurtig bel	345 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l him go	183 1
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l in the great Creator	205 3
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l it be as it may	131 2
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can		l it is taken	44 2
ledge Farmer L late at plough	236 8	Legislature sentiments not can			

INDEX

Letter (<i>cont.</i>)						Liberty (<i>cont.</i>)	
name, and not the l.	11:6	<i>Libet: aliter non fit. l.</i>	331:23	their L... consists in... the Gov-		ernment of those Laws	135:28
not of the l.	67:22	<i>Libera Chiesa in libero Stato</i>	134:3	too much l.	578:7		
one l. of Richardson's	272:12	Liberal: either a little L.	219:6	to seek power and to lose l.	26:23		
preferment goes by l.	469:24	fly-blown phylacteries of the L.		thy chosen music, L.	581:13		
runs with a l.	301:13	Party	409:12	Transatlantic L.	122:13		
thou unnecessary l.	452:33	l. deviseth l. things	53:44	tree of l...refreshed...with..			
till you write your l.	186:18	l. education	242:10	blood	268:23		
written a braid l.	31:24	l. of another man's	27:7	truly I desire their L.	135:28		
yourself read in the bitter l.	469:44	panted for a l. profession	154:14	utmost bound of civil l.	352:4		
Lettered: locked, l., braw brass		that l. obedience	101:13	vanguard of L.	577:8		
collar	108:18	to love her is a l. education	511:25	victory...fatal to l.	351:16		
Lettering: stript of its l. and gild-		watchword of the great L. party	82:18	when they cry L.	351:19		
ing	211:21	Liberal: giveth to all men l.	69:27	whoever gives, takes l.	185:21		
Letters: all your kind and be-		Liberal-minded: booksellers...l.		wicked woman l. to gad	57:2		
loved l.	208:28	men	270:30	Liberty Hall: this is L.	227:8		
Heav'n first taught l.	382:2	Liberator: 'Europe's L.'	116:27	Libraries: books out of circulating l.	413:7		
I caved all the l.	221:16	<i>Liberati animam meam</i>	43:17	how much...on our l.	413:5		
I pray you, in your l.	474:2	<i>Liberis: pro patria, pro l.</i>	415:3	Library: circulating l...tree of			
l. Cadmus gave	116:2	<i>Libertas: Imperium et L.</i>	181:14	diabolical knowledge	500:16		
l. for a spy	301:18	<i>l. et natale solum</i>	521:10	furnish'd me from mine own l.	479:23		
l. four do form his name	151:20	<i>Liberté: établissements notre vraie l.</i>	354:23	my l. was dukedom large	479:22		
l...free and easy as one's dis-		<i>L! Égalité! Fraternité!</i>	12:16	enough	306:26		
course	370:18	<i>l! que de crimes...en ton nom!</i>	408:15	no gentleman's l...without	306:24		
l. from God	567:24	Liberticide: slave, and the l.	491:15	shut not thy...l. against S.T.C.	480:34		
l.—I had l.—I am persecuted		Liberties: give up their l... under		take choice of all my l.	272:28		
with l.	156:2	some delusion	101:16	turn over half a l.			
l., soft interpreters of love	401:31	more l. than he can really take	268:7				
like women's l.; all...in the post-		Libertine: charter'd l.	443:7				
script	239:10	puffed and reckless l.	431:23				
no arts; no l.; no society	248:21	Liberty: abstract l...not to be	100:28				
no <i>Manual</i> , no l.	119:32	found					
nought the l.' space	138:40	among a people...corrupt, l.					
our future masters to learn their		cannot...exist	103:24				
l.	499:20	brightest in dungeons, L.l	114:33				
pause awhile from l.	279:4	common l. of earth and air	511:10				
pin up your hair with all your l.	156:13	condition upon which God hath					
Republic of L.	226:21	given l.	167:26				
Letter-writing: great art o' l.	179:7	dead to all the feelings of l.	379:3				
Lettest thou thy servant depart	61:20	delight with l.	510:17				
Letting in the Latchfords	518:23	eldest Child of L.	582:6				
Levee from a couch in...confusion	156:9	first garden of L.'s tree	123:6				
Level: l. now with men	425:29	give me l., or give me death!	242:18				
l. of every day's...need	88:24	he that commands the sea is at					
meander l. with its fount	325:12	great l.	27:26				
meander l. with their fount	355:17	I must have l. withal	427:17				
so sways she l.	483:3	in doubtful things, l.	36:25				
Levelled: thy long l. rule	340:18	interfering with the l. of action	338:25				
Levellers: your L. wish to level		it is for our l.	379:15				
down	271:12	let there be light! said L.	493:24				
Leven: lies across the lily l.	32:9	l. connected with order	100:13				
Levi: jump, as Mr. L. did	34:25	l...doing what one desires	338:31				
Leviathan: draw out l. with an		l...don't agree with niggers	319:19				
hook	49:29	l. means responsibility	490:30				
L., hugest of living creatures	348:26	l...must be limited	103:22				
that L.	398:11	l. of the individual...limited	338:29				
Levin: as to the burning l.	418:2	l. of the press	282:16				
Levite: lean L. went to sleep	387:24	l. plucks justice by the nose	461:18				
Levity: little judicious l.	515:11	l.'s a glorious feast	106:24				
Levy: malice domestic, foreign l.	459:4	l.'s in every blow	107:33				
Lewd: certain l. fellows	64:56	l. still more	93:31				
Lancelot wanderingly l?	530:24	l. to know, to utter, and to					
<i>Lex: salus populi suprema l.</i>	422:8	argue	352:16				
Lexicographer: l...a harmless		l! what crimes...in thy name	408:15				
drudge	270:27	life, and l., and the pursuit of					
wake a l.	277:23	happiness	268:19				
Lexicography: not yet so lost in l.	277:21	life, l., and the pursuit of hap-					
Lexicon: in the l. of youth	322:12	piness	11:11				
two men wrote a l.	11:7	loudest yelps for l.	278:26				
Liar: doubt truth to be a l.	432:42	love of l. is the love of others	239:23				
every man a l.	65:36	loving-jealous of his l.	477:28				
l., and a fluent l. therewith	300:14	manly, moral, regulated l.	102:3				
l., and the father of it	63:31	mansion-house of l.	352:13				
like a l. gone to burning hell	473:20	Milton wrote...at l. when of					
only answered, 'Little l.l'	41:12	Devils	77:7				
picturesque l.	550:22	mountain nymph, sweet L.	341:30				
though a thief, a l., and a mur-		my dear l., shall I leave thee?	156:12				
derer	121:17	new nation, conceived in l.	314:12				
thou l. of the first magnitude	155:9	no such l.	319:4				
Liars: all men are l.	399:7	of light, of l., and of learning	181:4				
fears may be l.	147:8	on Naples and on l.	140:19				
l. ought to have good memories	501:13	pardon something to the spirit					
l. we can never trust	561:23	of l.	100:25				
our best conceits...greatest l.	189:5	poverty...certainly destroys l.	275:5				
Libanus: cedars of l.	398:9	proclaim l. to the captives	55:3				
Libel in a frown	521:9	rules of ancient l.	351:18				
<i>Libelli: pro captu lectoris...fata l.</i>	335:11	spirit of divinest L.	151:21				
<i>quidquid agunt homines...farrago</i>		steps of virgin l.	580:20				
	282:25	such refreshing airs of l.	102:38				
<i>Libellum: cui dono...novum l.</i>	132:9	sweet land of l.	504:19				
<i>Libens: tecum obeam l.</i>	260:14	symptom of constitutional l.	217:10				
		that little is achieved through L.	97:22				

INDEX

Lae (cont)

I let me L	516 15
I all night between my breasts	51 42
I between maids legs	435 4
I by an emperor's side	472 26
I circumstantial I direct	425 37
I down again	47 5
I down, and stray no further	453 22
I down on an seon or two	305 29
I down like a tired child	405 25
I in the bough is a true L	252 12
I in wait for wealth	575 0
I long high snowdrifts	263 13
L reclined on the hills	535 19
L shall not	375 18
I still and slumber	562 1
I till seven	145 31
I that flattens	162 16
I upon the wings of night	475 10
I when in all I may be met	520 32
I loveth and maketh a L	305 12
I mixture of a L and pleasure	27 30
my love and I would L	262 21(-263)
nature admits no L	126 13
neer to L in bed	310 15
no chance though you L under	263 5
not a man that he should L	46 10
not a stone tell where I L	386 27
nothing can need a L	243 27
not the L that passeth through	27 31
staying L with me	166 16
sent to L at road	553 15
something given to L	426 7
sore than to L for need	420 35
spenser, L a thought more n.g.h	30 11
that countenance cannot I	412 18
they I beside their nectar	535 10
though it be a foul great L	30 16
to L in cold obstruction	464 0
twice I wist I have chosen L	265 31
under I just to L	205 8
when I L we ere shades	171 7
when they I about our feet	573 17
where ere a L	166 17
wholly believing a L	207 17
who loves to L with me	427 7
you L-under a mistle	520 7
you L upon the daisies	430 26
you L in the terrible valley	473 24
<i>Love you not down L</i>	18 27
being L about	207 10
but it L	41 25
say they have L	554 16
to clack them, L	300 18
Liege of all Lesters	411 8
Lien among the pots	304 7
Lies 'all the L you can invent	73 24
believing their own L	14 5
cried L, told in silence	554 31
don't deal in L	207 10
expon de L	101 7
for fence he L	17 0
send that L the truth	464 5
great L about his wooden horse	268 15
great Prince in prison L	185 2
L in his suit of a man	80 13
he L in the little valley	80 24
here he L where he longed	55 15
here L hold him on flood	31 22
hurry is a pack of L	517 8
I say he L, and I and L	475 15
I down to pleasant dreams	65 3
I to fade it makes it two	551 25
I to with its way before us L	191 38
I to the head and L	354 11
I love and a new L	355 2
Melancholy and such Dreadful L	41 9
Melancholy here that he L there	31 15
new L of there	149 27
new truth to cover L	172 15
new L in new L	172 15
new L in L	200 9
no more L never heard	307 13
never heard L	410 20
no pain beyond fear it L	460 0
no L in a garden a fern L spring	32 8
there L a L like the father	473 27
this point L	172 15
though I know the L	411 15
was the field and L between	160 30

Lies (corl)

uncasy I the head	442 3
where Helen I	31 3
which way the head I	405 25
who I beneath your spell?	254 14
<i>L'air qu'en fait un seul fait</i>	78 6
Lieutenant saved before the	
ancient	471 14
Lieutenant Colonel to the Earl	
of Mar	351 9
Life after to this Fragment of L.	512 37
after a trifol fever	459 4
all human I is there	208 10
all is lost except a little I	185 24
<i>all I death does end</i>	235 2
all my I seemed meant for	91 3
all that a man hath for his I	48 4
all the blessings of this I	380 19
all the courses of my I	430 41
angel of this I	95 31
anythin for a quiet I	370 28
asked the greatest long I	179 28
author both of I and high	281 23
awakened from the dream of L.	402 6
aware of his I a flow	15 6
bankrupt of I	100 14
before L.'s Liquor be dry	205 6
before my I has found	536 2
before the fire of I.	305 25
bitterness of I	123 15
bloodthirsty clinging to I	19 9
I body house of I	447 42
book contain a potency of I	352 5
endure it	377 15
breath, smiles tears of all my I	88 24
brevery of my I	414 21
brief is I but love is long	538 21
brief I is here our portion	301 12
busy scenes of crowded I	279 3
but one I and one death	50 16
I by which the L. and Goods	582 15
most their own	325 25
calmity of so long I	434 4
calms not I a crown	19 6
certain that L. flies	205 0
chances of this mortal I	390 50
cling with I to the maid	190 13
C. N. or of this I	80 12
conduct of ordinary I	572 18
conduct three-fourths of I.	20 12
criticism of I	19 23
crushing out I.	234 13
days of the years of my I	47 27
dearer far than light and I	574 10
death of each day a I.	485 31
deep almost as I.	576 16
defeat my I	473 3
desert this I in thy faith	390 13
depends poor Polly a I.	214 4
desert where no I is found	235 28
disease of modern I	13 18
doors to let out I	37 20 335 2
doat thou love I?	218 85
dreamed that I was Beauty 7	15 234 2
drink I	540 32
eat out I a little day	324 1
either death or I. the sweeter	472 38
either live or tear no I.	472 38
envy and wrath shorten the I.	57 5
except my I	413 7
expansive in a I. to come in	353 11
face alone are wanted in I.	475 15
feet of I in every limb	552 11
follow up to I	357 19
following I through creatures	
you direct	354 21
for curiosity and not for I.	200 13
for I and joy	513 0
for the I to come, I sleep	455 10
found out I	7 13 318 2
found your I, dear's all	59 4
fount of ferry I.	25 21
from death to I. yet recover	112 20
from death unto I.	61 17
from L. a fresh crown	34 21
from the drops of I.	361 38
from of new I	65 25
from what I. and kill thee food	70 9
give what I. reward	344 21

Life (cont.)

giveth his L. for the sheep	63 37
give me L	440 35
give new views to L	164 34
give thee a crown of L	70 30
give to me the L I love	515 27
glory of this L	430 22
glory of L, and poetry	364 23
growth is the only evidence of L	365 15
hath man no second L?	15 4
here find I in death	151 17
her L serene	530 12
he studied from the L	74 24
he that findeth his L	50 3
hills where his L rose	15 0
his former naughty L	300 2
his L so long tendance	510 16
his L is a watch	582 7
his L was gentle	432 0
his L was in the right	155 5
his unkindness may defeat my L	473 2
holdeth our soul in L	300 2
how good is man a L	60 11
how short is the longest L	300 30
I bear a charmed L	471 10
ideas of her L	470 6
I fetch my L and being	460 37
I did ride upon a dial	440 22
I was bitter to thee, pardon	323 13
I gave my L for freedom	384 1
I had my wish with L	284 21
I had harbour give	285 11
I, in death O Lord	312 2
I in London all that I can afford	173 23
I in newness of L	65 44
I in our L alone Nature	151 4
I intend to lead a new L	300 34
I in their lives fought for L	509 7
I in the midst of L	501 42
I in the time of this mortal L	322 25
I is a boon!	222 35
I is L worth living?	403 35
I is not the L more than meat?	53 11
I isn't your life extremely flat	322 1
I may be L, but sin it slow?	242 25
I jump the L to come	457 7
I keep in a little L	441 1
I know no day in all my L	81 6
I knows what L and death is	135 19
I large as L, and twice as natural	331 18
I last of L	500 7
I later I renew	300 13
I laws of L	413 37
I lay down his L for his friends	61 57
I lay hold on eternal L	68 51
I lay hold on L	354 11
I lead a holy Christian L	316 35
I leaves of L keep falling	103 3
I let me read thy L	103 31
L a fiery slinging flame	532 27
L and all shall cease	503 19
L, and Death, and that For	
Ever	293 7
I and light be thine for ever!	94 37
I, and splendour, and joy	162 11
I, being weary	444 39
I can little more supply	358 2
I can't see the wheels	60 25
I for a blow	516 16
I for I	45 54
I from the dead	355 9
I has death for neighbour	532 19
I, has pass'd with me but	
roughly	150 21
I heretofore	351 5
I is a coquetry of Death	243 20
I is a jest	215 20
I is a joke that's just begun	870 25
I is all a varnour	106 21
I is an incurable disease	178 21
I is as tedious	447 35
I is but a day	218 10
I is but a weary dream	31 1
I is but the shadow of death	85 19
I is fast gone fast away	406 5
I is good	241 15
I is made up of soles	241 18
I is mostly froth and bubble	247 34
I is never the same age as	311 49
I, once long, a young girl	171 38
I is our God	81 3

INDEX

Life (cont.)

L. is perfected by Death 89:4
 L. is real! L. is earnest! 317:5
 L. is the desert, L. the solitude 587:14
 L. is thorny 150:26
 L. is very sweet, brother 78:24
 L. just a stuff 89:27
 L. lay waiting, so sweet 334:5
 L., liberty, and the pursuit of happiness 11:11
 L., liberty, and the pursuit of happiness 268:19
 L., like a dome of . . . glass 492:15
 L. may change 493:23
 L. of doubt diversified 89:32
 L. offers—to deny! 236:37
 L. of Johnson . . . very great work 325:26
 L. of L.! 497:9
 L. of man . . . a heroic poem 125:35
 L. of man less than a span 28:16
 L. of man, solitary, poor 248:121
 L. of poor Jack 173:7
 L. of the historian must be short 217:3
 L. on the ocean wave 415:11
 L. on the whole is far from gay 312:11
 L. piled on L. 540:32(-541)
 L. protracted is protracted woe 279:7
 L. radically wretched 277:42
 L.'s a single pilgrim 38:24
 L.'s business . . . the . . . choice 96:14
 L.'s but a span 471:9
 L.'s but a walking shadow 461:4
 L.'s common way 577:15
 L.'s enchanted cup 113:23
 L.'s journey just begun 160:27
 L.'s Little Ironies 237:4
 L. so fast doth fly 169:16
 L. so short, the craft so long 138:22, 248:13
 L.'s race well run 373:10
 L.'s too short for chess 120:2
 L. succeed in that it seems to fail 95:16
 L.'s uncertain voyage 480:31
 L.'s wild restless sea 3:19
 L., that dares send 166:19
 L.—that in me has rest 83:8
 L. that leads melodious days 532:24
 L. that never knows harness 422:22
 L., the shadow of death 522:5
 L. time's fool 440:37
 L. to him would be death to me 290:26
 L. treads on L. 89:3
 L. unto the bitter in soul 48:47
 L. was but a flower 428:32
 L. we have loved 359:3
 L. went-a-maying 152:20
 L. we've been long together 33:14
 L., with all it yields 90:42
 L. with its way 354:11
 L. without it . . . not worth our taking 412:11
 L. without theory 181:44
 L. would be very dull without them 570:2
 Light of a whole L. dies 79:5
 Live a L. half dead 350:24
 Live thou thy L. 81:5
 Long L. better than figs 423:19
 Looking on his L. 424:1
 Lord and giver of L. 390:20
 Loseth his L. for my sake 59:3
 Made L. a heaven on earth 292:5
 Mad from L.'s history 252:20
 Magazine of L. and comfort 243:19
 Make a L. of jealousy 471:34
 Man of L. upright 123:23
 Man's L. . . allegory 290:17
 Man's L. is cheap as beast's 452:41
 Many-colour'd L. 278:34
 Married to a single L. 165:32
 Men deal with L. as children 160:15
 Mine honour is my L. 474:10
 Most beautiful adventure in L. 212:1
 Most glorious Lord of L. 509:4
 Most loathed worldly L. 462:10
 Mounts . . . hardly, to eternal L. 16:13
 My L. did . . . smack sweet 93:25
 My L. is one demd . . . grind 177:25
 My L. is preserved 45:11
 My L. is run his compass 451:39
 My L., my fate 536:15

Life (cont.)

my L. upon her faith! 470:12
 my L. with the blood-thirsty 393:19
 my lines and L. are free 244:9
 my soul, my L., my all 562:19
 my way of L. is fall'n into the sear 460:36
 neither death, nor L., nor angels 65:58
 nobody can write the L. of a man, but those who 272:7
 no L. but the sea-wind's 523:14
 no L. that breathes 540:27
 no, no, no L.! 454:26
 no sound . . . which tells of L. 152:2
 nothing in his L. became him 456:27
 not in thy body is thy L. 410:32
 not one L. shall be destroy'd 532:32
 not perish, but have everlasting L. 63:9
 not so much L. 286:3
 no wealth but L. 413:29
 O Death in L. 538:19
 of man's L. a thing apart 115:25
 of mortal L. the leaf, the bud 509:33
 O L., no L. 305:14
 O lover of my L. 96:9
 one crowded hour of glorious L. 357:22
 one L. for each to give 296:20
 on the tree of L. . . sat 347:3
 on this L.'s rough sea 135:19
 our L., exempt from public haunt 426:30
 our L. is closed, our L. begins 566:25
 our little L. is rounded with a sleep 480:8
 our love is frail as is our L. 202:1
 out of the book of L. 70:32, 72:12
 O world! O life! O time! 494:18
 painful escapes of fitful L. 80:17
 passing on the prisoner's L. 461:23
 passion and the L. 151:3
 pay glad L.'s arrears 95:11
 people say that L. is the thing 504:16
 plants fruits of L. and beauty 74:25
 poorest he . . . hath a L. to live 405:6
 present L. of men 38:31
 progress is the law of L. 94:23
 railing at L. 143:8
 ravin up thine own L.'s means 458:29
 reason is the L. of the law 148:4
 reason thus with L. 462:3
 receive the crown of L. 69:28
 reck'd not of the L. he lost 114:19
 red L. might stream again 287:3
 regardeth the L. of his beast 50:2
 require the L. of man 44:42
 rest of his dull L. 37:12
 resurrection, and the L. 63:40
 righteous, and sober L. 388:12
 Roman's L. 323:27
 saw L. steadily 16:2
 sea of L. and Agony 495:5
 seas of L., like wine 548:18
 see into the L. of things 581:25
 sequester'd vale of L. 230:7
 sequester'd vale of rural L. 387:8
 set before you L. and death 46:30
 set my L. at a pin's fee 432:2
 set my L. on any chance 458:36(-459)
 set my L. upon a cast 476:43
 Shakespeare led a L. of allegory 290:18
 shamed L. a hateful 462:9
 shew me the path of L. 392:27
 simple L. that Nature yields 165:18
 since L. first was 235:21
 slits the thin-spun L. 342:20
 so careless of the single L. 532:35
 sole Lord of L. and death 166:11
 so was it when my L. began 577:25
 spare all I have, and take my L. 203:18
 spend my L. in driving briskly 273:21
 spirit giveth L. 67:22
 spirit lack all L. behind 96:26
 stir as L. were in't 461:3
 stole thence the L. o' the build-
 ing 458:22
 struggling for L. in the water 270:18
 stuff L. is made of 211:15
 sublime of human L. 104:23
 suburb of the L. elysian 317:12
 such is L. 175:23, 176:22
 Sundays of man's L. 245:8
 sunset of L. 122:22
 sweat under a weary L. 434:4

Life (cont.)

take away my L. to make you King 136:10
 take honour . . . my L. is done 474:10
 that L. may be a pleasant road 402:9
 that new L. 202:23
 their L. was death 411:6
 therefore choose L. 46:30
 there's the L. for a man like me . . . for ever 515:27
 this gives L. to thee 486:18
 this is alone L., Joy 497:17
 this is L. 549:7
 this knot intricate of L. 426:13
 this L. at best is but an inn 264:21
 this L. flies 206:26
 this L. is all chequer'd 356:34
 this L. is most jolly 427:22
 this L.'s first native source 510:21
 this L.'s five windows 74:12
 this long disease, my L. 385:26
 those who live call L. 497:11, 498:19
 thou art my L., my love, my heart 247:4
 though L. be long and dreary 202:25
 thought's the slave of L. 440:37
 throughout the L. the shame 233:3
 thy God, thy L., thy cure 552:2
 thy L. hath had some . . . honour 452:6
 tie my L. within this band 244:20
 till L. can charm no more 153:22
 till L. forget 524:14
 till your L. has illustrated it 290:19
 time of L. is short 440:32
 tired of London . . . of L. 273:23
 to a L. beyond L. 352:7
 to measure L. learn thou 351:23
 took a man's L. along with him 126:3
 to out-do the L. 281:9
 to write the Graces' L. 232:11
 travell'd L.'s dull round 499:13
 tree of L. 44:12
 true L. is only love 96:8
 turn over a new L. 208:24
 unbought grace of L. 102:12
 undying L. 83:8
 unto all L. of mine . . . die 165:31
 variety's the very spice of L. 163:4
 villain to bereave my L. 74:16
 walks the waters like a thing of L. 114:43
 walls about our L. 475:7
 water of L. 71:46, 72:16
 way, the truth, and the L. 63:53
 way, which leadeth unto L. 58:24
 weep away the L. of care 408:25
 Well of L. to taste 206:20
 well-written L. . . rare 125:22
 we will not live if L. be all 140:26
 what argument thy L. . . has lent 199:9
 what is this L., if 169:24
 what is your L.? 69:41
 what signifies the L. o' man 105:37
 what wond'rous L. is this 332:17
 when I consider L. 191:34
 when Love and L. are fair 569:5
 when L.'s sweet fable ends 166:15
 where evermore no green L. shoots 79:3
 wherefore not L.? 566:14
 where there is L., there's hope 215:25
 who leads a country L. 192:13
 whom truly to know is . . . L. 389:52
 whose L. is in the right 384:1
 why should a dog . . . have L.? 454:26
 why should L. all labour be? 535:16
 Wine of L. keeps oozing 205:16
 winged L. destroy 74:27
 with an easy key dost open L. 191:22
 with L. all other passions fly 507:17
 worth a L.'s experience 251:24
 yea, thro' L., death 360:11
 you take my L. 465:14
 Life-blood: L. of a master spirit 352:7
 to fan our L. 410:26
 Lifeboat: safe within the L. 415:6
 Life-breath: all our L. met 410:26
 Life-drop: drank the last L. 117:25
 Life Force 489:33
 Life-harming heaviness 474:26
 Life-in-Death: Night-mare L. 149:13
 Lifeless: L. charms, without the heart 214:9
 L. ocean 151:33

INDEX

Life-Line	shroud out the l	590
Lifetime	five minutes too late all my l	590
	knowledge of a l.	283
	l of happiness	566
	not lit again in our l.	490
	sole work of a l.	832
Life king to l	I them high	90
bl nkin in the l	sae hue	326
l rothers l your voice	do not l I am	108
	l l then up to Thee	35
	l will l up mine eyes	247
	l a Deeper Chaney	309
	l her with care	208
	me as a waste	212
	l me from the grass	496
	my soul to t heaven	494
	l not tie painted veil	446
	not thy hands to it	498
	l one if one totters down	207
	l themselves up higher	400
	l thou up thy countenance	510
	l up thine eyes	302
	l up your heads O ye gates	354
	l up your heart voice	301
	the l L up his countenance	505
	thy l their heavy lids	46
	veil after veil will l	374
	ye gates l up your heads	14
Lifted high and l up		423
	l up or worshipped	53
	Man who l hush	401
	never l up a single stone	575
	they sleep and it is l	377
	thy hear soft l	497
Lifteth l slowly l sweetly		284
Lift na l the lady ones on		545
	l up fearful eye	229
	l up mine eyes	368
	l up of day	530
	l un of my hands	413
Lifts the head and lies		400
Light a loveliest of the morning star		383
	after l term eccey	75
	all of art or nature	10
	the l of all their day	494
	a lys stars and l	374
	aspirations on celestial l	201
	amount of l	576
	as if bereav'd of l	330
	as if they fear d the l	70
	as l excellen darkness,	517
	all fell short	51
	as the world passes along	240
	author both of life and l	311
	be the world in l	283
	beauty from the l retir d	574
	better than l	55
	blasted with excess of l	210
	bliss not l	231
	bliss to l	305
	burning and a shining l	501
	by her own radiant l	61
	by the l of the moon	340
	by the crown street l	166
	came once feed on l	119
	cloud of l	401
	clouded with the l of the night	407
	comes in the l	54
	consider how my l is spent	247
	covered with growing l	331
	dance by the l of the moon	445
	darkness and a -ade	312
	darkness from l	400
	darkness rather than l	92
	desires for thank l and life	1
	deceit of burning l	34
	disregard, void of l	202
	dis-truest l	344
	do not show'st of l is poetry	341
	each new a love y l	455
	each new a love y l	150
	each new a love y l	400
	each new a love y l	351
	each new a love y l	87
	each new a love y l	334
	each new a love y l	503
	each new a love y l	344
	each new a love y l	191

Light (cont.)	
garmented in l	409 6
gave him l in his ways	322 7
gave due to the traveller	340 7
give me a l	219 4
gladsome l of Jurisprudence	148 5
God is L	74 1
God of life and poesy, and l	224 23
God a first Creature L	28 5
golden l of morn	251 10
gone into the world of l	552 8
greater l to rule the day	44 5
growing or full constant l	185 32
had been l, like you	455 28
hail holy l	352 18
halla of dazzling l	178 14
happy realms of l	344 11
he beholds the l	576 9
here there is no l	287 29
Hesperus entreats thy l	270 31
hude your golden l	318 4
his sleep was very l	347 27
if L can thus deceive	506 14
if once we lose this l	232 6
infant slumbers pure and l	201 11
in fleecy flocks of l	82 7
in happy bowers he saw the l	326 18
his assumes the anxious l	335 16
in robes of l array d	240 21
in the l of the living	393 26
in the l of thought	408 6
in the orient when the gracious l	486 12
into the l of things	531 15
inward l	575 8
it gives a lovely l	339 6
Lamb is the l thereof	72 5
lamps by whose dear l	332 27
land is scattered with L	80 12
lead kindly l	352 17
leaser l to rule the night	44 4
Let Newton be and all was l	358 17
lets in new l through chinks	557 25
let there be l and there was l	44 1
Let there be l, said God	216 24
let there be l and Liberty	493 24
let your l so shine	57 42
level d rule of streaming l	340 18
lie like a shaft of l	520 30
his shall be thine for ever l	94 30
for a glory a fair cloud	151 5
l, agreeable style [Lough	
l Hunt a]	240 6
l and Mrs Humphry Ward	140 5
l, and will aspire	453 28
l but the shadow of God	85 16
l dies before thy word	281 27
l dissolved in star-showers	495 22
fantastic too	341 29
l can make heavy purses	23 36
L (God a eldest daughter)	252 28
l heart lies long	413 28
lighthouse without any L	853 8
l in ragged luck	241 29
l in the darkness sailor	415 6
l in the dust lies dead	404 20
l in Wisdom a eyes	501 11
l in sweet	51 38
l of common day	575 9
l of his countenance	396 2
l of his own hearth-stone	302 27
L of Lights	558 9
l of ray eyes	243 5
l of other days is faded	90 2
l of setting suns	552 8
l of step and heart was the	871 6
l of the world	271 46
l of the bright world dare	398 8
l of thy countenance	398 8
l of truth	273 25
l on the long tree stem	311 16
l she was	355 33
l sheath in darkness	62 50
l such a can't be	550 11
L that I loved	104 37
l that I stray	104 37
l that here in woman's eyes	356 34
l that loves	221 39
l that never was	576 14
l that she knew	512 10
l the bridal leap	241 33
l there	512 10

Light (cont.)	
l to guide	573 23
l to him that is in misery	16 47
l to shun upon the road	16 47
l to them that sit in darkness	61 15
l unto my paths	399 21
l up my own mind	95 30
l upon him from his father's eyes	576 10
l upon the shining sea	540 7
l we sought	19 1
f which bests upon the throne	579 39
l which is in thee be not dark- ness	61 49
l wife heavy husband	495 24
l within his own clear breast	340 26
like l can flee	495 10
line of faith l	168 11
little warmth, a little l	335 10
lived l in the spring	15 13
live out thy life as the l	514 3
long l shakes	573 14
make my darkness to be l	392 29
men all l, a scraph man	150 6
mellow'd to that tender l	119 1
more by your number than l	583 13
more l l	224 7
more than l aise	481 1
my burden is l	39 10
my only l	244 18
never but in unapproach'd l	340 18
no new on love or liquor	387 22
Noose of l	203 4
nothing goes for sense, or l	110 30
now t l increased	344 7
of l and leading in England of l and leading in the country	102 14
of l, of liberty, and of learning of night and l and the half l	151 4
once put out thy l	534 17
opponent of the children of l	473 11
out of hell leads up to l	349 17
plant and flower of l	281 1
l surus too l	433 22
progeny of l	348 14
purple l of love	231 9
put out the l and then	473 11
ray of l Divine	512 1
remember while the l lives	165 12
rratore the l	533 23
ring of pure and glorious l	204 5
river of crystal l	421 6
seen a endless l	53 14
seen a great l	14 39
Servants of l	530 15
severity of perfect l	303 2
shall never see l	203 3
Shaft of l	123 20
she made all of l	54 25
shuneth the everlasting l	40 41
shuning l, that shuneth more and more	346 15
since God is l	103 35
sky resumed her l	242 5
slight huile l little	475 10
sol a foot	16 11
sometimes a l surprises	310 21
some true some l	119 10
soon as once set is our little l	24 12
speed far faster than l	362 8
spring of l	95 10
such a l affection	51 33
sufficient of this l	413 1
suifusion from that l	87 35
sun or the l not darkened	341 16
Sweet Muses of the l	373 9
sweetness and l	310 10
take his l away	40 33
teach counterfeit a gloom that l which leads astray is l	373 9
from Heaven	310 10
that those as Heaven's l	373 9
the Lord is my l	373 9
third among the sons of l	373 9
those flowers made of l	373 9
thy l shine inward	373 9
l rough's case to l	373 9
thy l arms l swears	373 9
thy l break forth	373 9
thy l is come	373 9
thy l resume	373 9
thy l resume	373 9

INDEX

Light (cont.)

ties... though I. as air 101:10
 till the hours of I. return 17:1
 to bring the false to I. 81:13
 to implore your I. 169:13
 trifles I. as air 471:42
 true L. 62:62
 truth will come to I. 463:32
 turn'd thy darkness into I. 161:10
 unbarred the gates of I. 348:19
 unclouded blaze of living I. 115:8
 unveil'd her peerless I. 347:19
 upon them hath the I. shined 53:14
 very pretty small-sword I. 500:27
 walk while ye have the I. 63:46
 we all know what I. is 273:13
 welcom the lord of I. 187:5
 we see such glimmerings of I. 102:38
 what is that thing called L. 144:21
 what L. through yonder window 477:13
 when I see you in the I. 304:7
 where I. and shade repose 577:10
 where the I. is as darkness 48:55
 whose I. doth trample 552:9
 windows that exclude the I. 230:18
 with a I. behind her 222:20
 with golden and silver I. 584:17
 ye are the I. of the world 57:41
 Light Brigade: forward, the L. 528:14
 Lighted: that I. me to bed 252:25
 torch that I. mine 199:10
 Lighten: glory of God did I. it 72:5
 I. our darkness 388:36
 I. with celestial fire 400:31
 Lightened are our eyes 506:20
 Lightens: ere one can say I. 477:24
 Lighter: English man of war... I. in sailing 212:18
 I. of a fair son 197:36
 I. than vanity itself 395:24
 town... I. than vanity 99:14
 Lighteth: light, which I. every man 62:62
 Lightfoot: come uppe L. 267:13
 many a I. lad 263:21
 Light-headed: marriage... attracts I...men 514:28
 Light-hearted: afoot and I. 568:3
 I. Masters of the waves 18:16
 Lighthouse: below the I. top 148:21
 is this indeed the I. top 150:4
 I. without any light 253:8
 took the situation at the I. 179:28
 Lighting: I. a little Hour or two 205:27
 I. our little torches at his fire 147:26
 Lightly: English lord... I. me 31:6
 green turf lie I. 381:35
 lean upon it I. 206:4
 lie I. gentle earth 37:35
 I. as it cometh...spende 137:43
 men that love I. may die 523:15
 my bosom's lord sits I. 478:34
 Lightness: borrow heart's I. 285:3
 Lightning: angels of rain and I. 496:5
 beneath the I. and the Moon 149:30
 brief as the I. 466:20
 bring in the bottled I. 177:23
 coruscations of summer I. 228:2
 distant I. on the horizon 119:25
 done like I. 280:17
 fear no more the I. flash 430:1
 fed with the I. 497:8
 in thunder, I., or in rain 456:3
 I. before death 478:42
 I. made itself 325:13
 I. my pilot sits 492:27
 I. of the nations 495:25
 Satan as I. fall 61:36
 scratch my head with the I. 550:20
 Shakespeare by flashes of I. 153:5
 through its own internal I. blind 495:10
 too like the I. 477:24
 Lightnings: all the I. of his song 492:1
 arrows of I. 540:16
 I. Thy sword 142:26
 Lights: become of all these I. of the world 102:21
 but broken I. of thee 531:41
 coastwise I. of England 295:12
 cometh down from the Father of I. 69:29
 earthly godfathers of Heaven's I. 454:32

Lights (cont.)

father of I. 551:16
 followed false I. 192:23
 following Nature's I. 357:19
 glorious the northern I. 503:6
 he I. the evening star 122:11
 I. around the shore 411:34
 I. begin to twinkle 541:3
 I. that do mislead 462:16
 old inn, and the I. 359:7
 poised, as the I. in the firmament 413:21
 serene I. of heaven 498:26
 silent silver I. 94:11
 spent I. quiver and gleam 15:24
 this that I. the wigwam 317:23
 turn up the I. 242:15
 two great I. 44:5
 when all the I. wax dim 246:26
 when the I. are dim and low 370:15
 whose I. are fed 357:14
 your I. burning 61:54
 Light-winged Dryad of the trees 287:23
Ligam... versus superiorem partem curva est 28:12
 Like: each to other I. 348:13
 every one as they I. 520:8
 find their I. agen 418:6
 how do you I. that, my buck? 220:1
 how I I. to be liked 307:16
 I'd I. to roll to Rio 297:24
 I know what I I. 40:1
 I I. him, but he loves me 97:5
 I I. you, and your book 308:3
 ingots, I. in each respect 330:13
 I said there was nothing I. it 131:16
 I...but oh how different! 582:21
 I. doth quit I. 462:26
 less we I. you 41:28
 I. master, I. man 203:23
 I. mistress, I. maid 203:23
 I. not a single line 516:11
 look upon his I. again 431:6
 people who I. this sort of thing 314:17
 say you do not I. it 506:9
 so I. they were 324:12
 something very I. Him 146:32
 sort of thing they I. 314:17
 these hands are not more I. 431:11
 trying...to I. Scotchmen 306:11
 we run because we I. it 506:21
 what thou dost I. 549:29
 who want it the most...I. it the least 139:16
 women...more I. each other than 139:26
 men 95:29
 ye who I. me not 183:4
 Liked: he I. the 'Sermon on the Mount' 307:16
 how I like to be I. 9:21
 I that loved and you that I. 583:12
 I. it not, and died 405:16
 wish I I. the way it walks 14:18
 Likely: I. impossibility 438:10
 I...to have prov'd most royally 214:17
 mighty I. speech 491:1
 not bloody I. 44:6
 Likeness: after our I. 64:51
 gods...in the I. of men 81:10
 in I. of my love 439:34
 in the I. of a fat old man 346:4
 I. of a kingly crown 390:7
 not make...the I. of any thing 475:13
 old Adam's I. 347:29
 returns...to its own I. 112:10
 Likes: but I. that little good 19:29
 doing as he I. 154:28
 she I. her self 290:3
 whether Mister John Keats...I. them or not 583:17
 Liketh: of this and that as I. me 175:18
 Likewise: canst thou do I.? 61:43
 do thou I. 246:1
 Liking: all love, all I., all delight 33:17
 fredome mayse man to haiff I. 196:19
 friendships begin with I. 121:18
 I have a I. old for thee 468:26
 ill word may empoison I. 306:10
 Likings: made up of I. and dislikes 80:14
 Lilac: I. gold and green 141:31
 Lord L. was of slighter stuff

Lilacs: I. out of the dead land 197:27
 I. where the robin built 253:1
 when I. last...bloom'd 568:8
 Lilac-time: go down to Kew in I. 365:25
 Lilian: airy, fairy L. 534:12
 Lilled: gay I. fields of France 122:12
 Lilies: Beauty lives though I. die 208:9
 breaking the golden I. afloat 88:11
 consider the I. of the field 58:13
 feed among the I. 52:5
 feedeth among the I. 52:3
 few I. blow 254:29
 in the beauty of the I. 264:18
 Kingcups, and loved L. 510:23
 leave the I. in their dew 17:2
 I. and languors of virtue 522:23
 I. and roses were all awake 536:13
 I. in her body's lieu 376:1
 I. of all kinds 485:26
 I. that fester 487:26
 I. without, roses within 333:3
 lotos and I. 537:31
 peacocks and I. for instance 413:13
 roses and I. and violets meet 36:26
 roses and white I. grow 124:4
 three I. in her hand 410:7
 thy pale, lost I. out of mind 187:10
 twisted braids of I. knitting 341:3
 wheat set about with I. 52:18
 with roses overgrown, and I. 333:2
 Lillabullero: whistling...L. 513:7
 Liling: I've heard them I. 198:18
 Lily: fair as the I. 156:19
 folds the I. all her sweetness 539:2
 how splendid...glows the I. 208:11
 how sweet the I. grows! 240:16
 it trembles to a I. 183:11
 lies across the I. leven 32:9
 like a I. in bloom 265:16
 I. maid of Astolat 530:33
 I. of a day 282:1
 I. of Florence 316:25
 I. of the valleys 51:43
 I. on I. 90:34
 I. on thy brow 286:29
 I. whispers, 'I wait.' 536:15
 my precious L. 129:38
 seen but a bright I. grow? 281:24
 set thick with I. and red rose 359:5
 to paint the I. 447:39
 towers to a I. 561:6
 waw'd her I. hand 216:1
 with a poppy or a I. 220:28
 Lily-cups: v'lets, and the I. 253:1
 Lily-handed: no little I. Baronet 539:9
 Lily-lea: on yonder I. 30:6
 Limb: as vigour from the I. 113:23
 ease my weary I. 29:24
 give every town a I. 24:5
 in...face and I. 313:7
 in member, joint, or I. 346:4
 joints, and strength of I. 418:8
 on every airth a I. 355:21
 perils both of wind and I. 110:28
 Limbecks foul as hell 488:8
 Limbo large and broad 346:27
 Limbs: great smooth marbly I. 89:43
 if these poor I. die 84:19
 I. of gibbeted Gods 525:10
 my I...issue from your smoky mouths 330:9
 ruddy I. and flaming hair 74:25
 solemn slope of mighty I. 522:12
 these I., her Province 185:4
 those recreant I. 447:28
 thy decent I. composed 381:34
 thy I. are burning 497:9
 tired pilgrim's I. 124:1
 whose I. were made in England 443:26
 young in I., in judgement old 463:41
 Limed: set I. twigs for crabs 131:24
 Lime-Tree: this L. Bower 152:1
 Limit: greatest art is to I. and isolate oneself 223:14
 I. at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue 101:38
 I. of becoming mirth 455:3
 quiet I. of the world 540:21
 Limitary: proud I. Cherub 347:34
 Limitations of his own character 358:16
 Limited: experience is never I. 268:12

INDEX

Limited (cont.)		Linger (cont.)		Lip (cont.)	
l berry L. to be possessed	103 22	l longer Lucy	233 15	set L. to earth's bosom bare	545 3
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l out a purpos d overthrow	487 23	ettif upper l	131 31
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l shivering on the brink	562 16	us not a l or eye	352 11
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l to caress him	562 27	vermin tinctur d L	340 33
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l whose thoughts half L	524 20	wagged his tail, and wet his L	240 20
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l willow brook l near	408 10	whose L mature is even new	355 30
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	Lingered L. l round them	83 15	why gnaw you so your neither L	473 23
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l by his rest	545 22	Lipp d hand that kings have L	424 23
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	Lingered hoping L, flying	381 23	Lips at the touching of the L	534 17
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l alone et L here	533 3	beat betis thy	256 17
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l and consumptive passion	202 2	between the L of Love-Lily	411 35
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l one longing l look	220 12	but flatter with their l	392 30
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l something L with boiling oil	577 10	causing the l to speak	35 20
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l where music dwells l	441 26	chance to burn your l	478 35
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	Lingers l and l it out	268 5	crimson in thy l	333 10
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l love that l there	263 20	dear red curve of her l	423 33
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l my eoul that L aughing	206 8	eternity was in our l	176 35
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	Lingue docte sermones utraque l	210 4	eyes l, and hands to muss	356 35
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	Lingue d'iver l	349 12	far from the l we love	535 3
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l turn forth her ether l	574 26	for these red l	535 3
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Link from l to l it circulates	349 18	for your l to drink	535 3
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I feel the l of nature	417 11	from her coral l such folly	155 3
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l silver l	159 16	from their l thy l taken fever	331 6
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Linked incidents well l	545 5	harmonious madness from my l	408 10
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l with one virtue	90 10	heaven be in these l	330 5
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l to each other l	448 36	here hung those l	437 15
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Linking our England to his Italy	400 27	her l euck forth my eoul	517 14
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Links nor strong l of iron	529 21	her l were red	443 20
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l their nobles with l of iron	583 12	his toward l	445 1
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Lin lan lone of evening bells	581 15	his l on that unworthy place	209 21
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Linnet full of the l a wings	81 8	l I kiss my girl on her l	150 11
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l hear the woodland l	532 10	l moved my l	247 10
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I heard a l courting	532 18	in this lady l and hands	452 31
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l born within the cage	119 34	liem Two l and indifred red	400 11
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Links but as the l eing	418 27	l kept the door of my l	360 10
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l like committed l	51 10	kisses of the l of God	176 10
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Linsey woolsey l brother	70 6	let me put my l to it	81 15
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l l brothers	406 10	l as so it but true	100 4
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Lion beard the l in his den	138 20	l cannot fail of taking their plea	49 44
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l better than a dead l	345 27	l of a strange woman	17 27
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l devil as a roaring l	433 3	l of dying men	403 1
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l first l	406 10	l of fond blue	531 28
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l gentil kind of the l	406 10	l of that Exquisite	81 21
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l half appear d the tawny l	406 10	l of those who love you well	48 44
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l landy as the Nemean l	406 10	l O you the doors of breath	48 3
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l hungry gave a roar	406 10	l say God be pitiful	535 10
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l hungry l roar	406 10	l that are for others	532 15
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I bear the l roar	406 10	l that had whispered	483 13
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I met a l	406 10	l more red than her l red	531 8
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I among ladies	406 10	l mouldy by the l of man	36 31
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I and the belly punched wolf	406 10	l my l are now forlorn	240 27
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l L and the lizard	406 10	l my weary l close	539 22
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I beat the unicorn	406 10	l never come out of a lady l	477 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I in the way a l in the streets	406 10	l of unclean l	407 2
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I shall eat straw like the ox	406 10	l on a poet l I slept	158 1
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I could cry	406 10	l on both her l for ever stray	220 10
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I who die of an ass a kick	406 10	l of living men	90 22
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l Lord L. King at Arms	406 10	l other L and other l es	531 17
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l more fearful wild fowl than	406 10	l other L are dumb	373 5
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l your l	406 10	l person hang upon his l	44 27
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l right lions are bold as a l	406 10	l pretty form to the l	175 2
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l rouse the l from his lair	406 10	l is on our l	506 20
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l save me from the l's mouth	406 10	l re n on my l and eyelids	201 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l some pain d desert l	406 10	l red mournful l	506 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l sporting the l stamped	406 10	l request of his l	501 18
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l strong is the l	406 10	l rose upon l ruth e l	431 6
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l thou wear a l's hadel	406 10	l round their narrow L	339 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l threaten d a l	406 10	l see my trem e	90 23
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l to rouse a l	406 10	l slug born to my l I set	312 8
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l well roared L	406 10	l sole as L that laugh and hide	312 8
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l who's of the l	406 10	l splitting from l once sacred l	312 8
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l your l and the fall ng	406 10	l sweet voice sweet L	300 3
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	Lion-lanner Freedom a l	406 10	l swore my l were sweet	473 10
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	Lions l guarded on my L	406 10	l take those l away	160 35
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l let bears and L growl	406 10	l that thy L met with	313 4
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I do lack	406 10	l they start d l in the gloom	373 3
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I roared after their prey	406 10	l they stood out their l	170 21
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l my soul is among L	406 10	l those L are those	247 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l they were stronger than L	406 10	l through my l and cheeks	247 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l we are two L	406 10	l through my l I a trumpet	247 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l young l of the Daily Telegraph	406 10	l thy L and a l red of scarlet	53 5
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	Lip anger of his l	406 10	l thy red lips	247 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l coral L always	406 10	l to part her l	247 7
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l coral of his l	406 10		
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l I have a l as not more smooth	406 10		
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l from that coral lip l	406 10		
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l her lips her lips her l	406 10		
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l my true L a harp and	406 10		
l berry L. to be possessed	170 16	l no good girls L out of L row	406 10		

INDEX

Lips (cont.)

touch lightly with my l. 567:5
to whom the l. of children 361:8
upon her perfect l. 540:13
when the l. have spoken 494:20
where my Julia's l. do smile 245:21
whispering, with white l. 113:32
whose hand is ever at his l. 287:21
with his l. he travaileth 522:7
your l. would keep from slips 7:5
Liquefaction of her clothes 247:13
Liquid: l. lapse of murmuring streams 348:32
l. lines melliflously bland 116:14
Thames is l. 'istory 104:3
Liquidation of the British Empire 144:11
Liquidity: purpose in l. 83:24
Liquor: atrabilious l. 266:17
before Life's L... be dry 205:6
considerbul l. concealed 560:13
good l., I stoutly maintain 226:2
l. talks mighty loud 238:21
no new light on love or l. 387:22
or some such other spiritual l. 119:21
wanteth not l. 52:18
when the l.'s out 91:27
Liquors: hot and rebellious l. in my blood 426:36
Lisp: l. and wear strange suits 428:17
l. their sire's return 229:31
what a pretty l. he has! 201:34
Lisped: I l. in numbers 385:25
somewhat he l. 137:4
Lisping: poor l. stammering tongue 161:8
Lissom, clerical, printless toe 84:11
List: get sweets into your l. 265:25
I've got a little l. 219:24
l., l., O, l. l. 432:9
l. to the heavy part 279:28
my l. of friends 164:3
'Listed: for a soldier I 'l. 173:4
Legion that never was 'l. 299:1
Listen: damnd. .l. to thee 247:14
darkling I l. 287:32
fur'z you can look or l. 319:23
I didn't l. to him 512:10
l. all day to such stuff 128:29
l., Eugenia 17:12
l. to my tale of woe 204:4
l. where thou art sitting 341:3
l. with credulity to...fancy 278:14
privilege of wisdom to l. 231:22
silence...wonderful to l. to stop; look; l. 237:17
world should l. then 551:4
498:10
Listened: his very soul l. 574:20
those who l. to Lord Chatham 200:6
we l. and looked sideways up 149:15
Listeners: the l. 171:15
Listening: disease of not l. 441:15
in l. mood 416:15
l. for the drum 363:3
l. to silence 253:13
Planets...l. stood 348:28
poor Wat...with l. ear 488:28
Listens: God's own ear l. de-lighted 348:16
l. like a three years' child 148:20
Listeth: bloweth where it l. 63:7
Listlessness, nor mad endeavour 576:19
Lit: not...l. again in our lifetime 232:18
Literary: any force of educated l. .opinion 19:16
disgusted with l. men 289:14
Gigadibs the l. man 89:39
head of the l. profession 181:24
immense l. misapprehension 20:16
l. footmen 240:5
l. man—with a wooden leg 178:2
never l. attempt was more un-fortunate 265:12
parole of l. men 274:31
unsuccessful l. man 41:33
with St. Paul...l. terms 20:9
Literature: cultivate l. upon a little oatmeal 505:26
every other branch of classical l. 176:38
grazed the common of l. 271:7
great Cham of l. 506:6
itch of l. 319:11

Literature (cont.)

l...communicate power 172:25
l...half a trade and half an art 267:7
l. is a drug 78:27
l. looks like word-catching 200:28
l. of knowledge 172:24
l. of power 172:24
louse in the locks of l. 541:26
men who have failed in l. 182:21
modern l...sharing with black-ing and Macassar oil 376:13
not l...communicate knowledge 172:25
Philistine of genius in l. 20:19
produce a little l. 268:1
raised the price of l. 270:24
true lover of l. 508:8
Lites: non nostrum...componere l. 555:28
Lith in their neck 21:14
Lithe: wreathed his l. proboscis 347:15
Litter: all her l. but one 441:11
Littérature: tout le reste est l. 552:18
Litter'd: lions l. in one day 449:23
Little: all the rest were l. ones 24:40
any l. delicate thing to drink 175:38
as a very l. thing 54:12
ask me to give you l. things 489:28
as l. as a Christian can 188:34
as l. in our power 202:1
awake, my L. ones 205:6
big words for l. matters 271:20
but likes that l. good 112:10
but l. drink below 251:1
but wants that l. strong 251:1
contented wi' l. 104:32
cry of the L. Peoples 313:3
do a l. wrong 405:2
eagle suffers l. birds to sing 480:35
every man gets a l. 272:31
for fear of l. men 4:18
fume of l. hearts 530:17
gives but l., nor that l., long 587:12
go, l. book, go l. myn tragedie 138:41
grateful at last for a l. thing 536:22
great empire and l. minds 101:14
having l. else to do 119:15
here a l., and there a l. 53:33
here l., and hereafter bliss 99:31
he taught us l. 16:21
his all neglected, be it ever so l. 270:16
hobgoblin of l. minds 200:40
how l. are the proud 231:7
I am a l. world 185:12
I l. have 195:13
it was a very l. one 331:15
I were but l. happy 468:14
large aggregate of l. things 358:1
left a lot of l. things 294:18
life piled on life...too l. 540:32(-541)
l. among the thousands of Judah 56:7
l. be it, or much 99:31
l. creature, form'd of joy and mirth 75:1
l. creep through 499:18
l. devils ran 302:32
l. do or can the best of us 97:22
l. do we know what lays afore 176:28
l. drops of water 127:33
l. for the bottle 173:3
l. Lamb, who made thee? 76:10
l. less than 'kin' 34:31
l. l. grave 475:10
l. man, l. man! 198:13
l. more than a l. 440:9
l. more than kin 430:26
l., nameless...acts 581:24
l. nation leave to live 313:4
l. of this great world 469:45
l. of what you fancy 315:1
l. old New York 242:13
L. One! Oh, L. One! 512:13
l. one shall become a thousand 55:1
l. ones moan 15:26
l. ones, unbutton'd 164:8
l. rule, a l. sway 195:14
l. saint best fits a l. shrine 245:18
l. ships of England 233:13
l. things affect l. minds 182:27
l. things are great to l. man 226:6
l. things...most important 187:16
l. to be enjoyed 278:16
l. to be known 276:13

Little (cont.)

l. to do and plenty to get 179:15
l. to earn 204:1
l. town of Bethlehem 84:24
l. volume, but large book 166:8
l., weak, and helpless 4:3
l. we see in Nature 582:18
l. while 63:62
l. work, a l. play 335:10
love me l. 8:8, 246:10
make l. fishes talk 227:29
monstrous l. voice 466:27
much drinking, l. thinking 519:29
my l. finger...thicker 47:46
nor that l. long 587:9
nor wants that l. long 225:13
offend one of these l. ones 59:49
offering Germany too l. 362:29
offering too l. 124:6
of one to me l. remains 540:32(-541)
O l. book 138:14
on l. objects...fixt 113:40
only a l. more I have to write 246:6
precious l. for six-pence 403:17
smart l. craft 222:8
snug l. Island 173:15
so l. done, so much to do 406:17
so the l. minutes 127:33
stay a l., that we may make an end the sooner 26:7
suspect much...know l. 27:23
that l. is achieved through Liberty 97:22
that l. man...upon the stage 204:32
that low man seeks a l. thing 91:41
there'll be l. of us left 539:20
too l. to do 297:26
unto one of these l. ones 59:4
wants but l. bere below 112:10, 225:13
wants but l., nor that l. long 587:9
what a l. thing to remember 4:19
whatever was l. seemed to him great 325:22
while my l. one...sleeps 538:12
who think too l. 190:21
you are very l. 515:23
Little Buttercup: I'm called L. 221:9
Little Cowfold: at L. as I've been told 42:12
Littleness: l...disbelief in great men 126:23
long l. of life 157:8
Littlenesses: thousand peering l. 529:39
Little fish may enter 83:26
Liturgy: Popish l. 379:7
Live: able to l. in any place 198:3
about to l. 587:5
after so many deaths I l. 244:18
age and youth cannot l. together 486:2
all that l. must die 430:29
always getting ready to l. 201:1
before I have begun to l. 16:18
bid me to l., and I will l. 247:1
both thou and thy seed...l. 46:30
can these bones l.? 55:34
come l. with me 184:8, 330:17
come, tell me how you l. 131:23
converse, and l. with ease 385:29
dead shall l. 191:39
dying, we l. 96:20
eat to l., not l. to eat 353:10
either...l. or bear no life 472:34
every man desires to l. long 520:42
fond to l. or fear to die 198:10
forms that do not l. 579:12
for which we bear to l. 384:2
get to l.; then l., and use it 243:31
gey ill to l. wi' 127:20
Gülpin long l. he 160:11
glad did I l. 516:15
Gods who l. for ever 324:14
he'd learn bow to l. 91:39
help you to l. 524:33
he may l. without books 337:42
he shall not l. 447:32, 451:4
he that begins to l. 404:15
he that lusteth to l. 394:1
bope without an object cannot l. 152:18
houses are built to l. in 25:35
how can I l. without thee? 349:18

INDEX

Live (cont.)

how is it that you L?	550 14
how is it you L?	311 32
how long I have to L	304 8
human heart by which we L	376 22f-(377)
Humanities I for ever	305 13
if I dare breathe or L	475 35
if we L, we L to tread on kings	440 32
I have hope to L	408 3
I L not in myself	313 47
I must L	34 22, 422 3
in him we L, and move	65 1
in our life alone Nature L	181 4
in whom we L	81 3
I shall not die, but L	309 10
I to die and you to L	556 9
I wish to L with you for ever	230 30
I would gladly L for ever	230 30
joy to see my self now L	246 24
just shall I by faith	63 32
knew better to L than dispute	401 35
lambskins we will L	443 27
Let us L and joy	

lest I should had thee	232 10	232 15
let us love nobly, and		230 1
little nation leave to L.		284 7
after them if it is to		213 4
a man forbid		414 0
and die in Aristotle's works		436 13
and labour		230 21
and let		227 34
and tell him to his teeth		403 2
Aspist		436 40
at home with ease		412 16
a thousand years		373 10
beyond its income		450 4
by pulling off the hat		111 34
by thy light		231 23
clearly as a nobleman should		17 14
in heria we leave		441 6
in unity		122 13
invisibly and dim		390 26
I so I		551 21
over each scene		316 38
or die in Charlie		38 16
or die with Charlie		250 15
our thy life as the light		420 13
pure, I speak true		524 15
that I may dread		510 4
thou thy life		291 2
till I were married		81 5
till to-morrow		454 24
to fight another day	6 25	160 40
to get I after God's ordinance	6 25	224 0
to study and not study to		391 25
upon our daily rations		25 4
we how we can, yet die we		174 5
must		446 6
I well on nothing a year		514 30
with her, and L. with thee		341 31
within our means		500 23
without dining		337 42
longer I the more fool		360 13
long I our noble king		123 13
long I the king		160 11
long I to L.		355 25
loves to L. the sun		447 0
man cannot L. without cooks		337 41
murthered to L.		82 7
men's shall I L. now		450 14
more virtuous than doth L.		250 11
my chief I L. for life		511 27
never L. long		476 10
none of your L. languages		175 6
none would L. past years again		191 34
now L. as long		454 25
not fit to be on land		272 37
not L. by broad name	57 34	201 7
not L. by broad name		46 23
not L. by the living		440 30
not L. for a witch's L.		41 35
not L. but to do in		85 35
now I L. and now my life is done		547 28
now have four to L.		318 7
now have she L.		590 7
now pattern to L. and to do		8 3
prelate L. for ever		57 12
Queen's school		145 18
to see L. in a shadow and guard		442 18

Live (cont)

Sacco's name will I	551 13
see me, and I.	46 7
alliance to I, when to I as tor-	
ment	470 14
since flesh must I.	95 26
to I ever	258 18
so I, that thou may'st smile	370 19
so I, that when thy summons	95 3
so long as ye both shall I.	301 29
something that doth I	576 17
Sorrow, wilt thou I, with me	532 41
taught us how to I	547 22
teach him how to I	387 11
teaching nations how to I	583 22
teach us how to I	164 32
Tell me whom you I with	130 12
they do I in the air	182 19
they I as long as one please	156 6
they tune, I I	105 13
those immortal dead who I again	305 34
those who I call life	497 11, 405 10
those who wake and I	495 18
thou hast no more to I	522 13
thus let me I, unseen, unknown	326 27
to itself it only I and die	457 23
to I and act	573 27
to I, and die for thee	247 4
to I to Christ	65 15
to I to like love	222 5
to I like Godus	117 22
to I more nearly as we pray	291 8
to I with thee, and be thy love	403 8
too beautiful to I	177 8
too smart to I	500 7
to see me cease to I	19 5
tri d to I without him	583 12
turn and I with animals	567 20
we I, and learn	351 3
we I law to ourselves	140 14
we I I, and pray and sing	454 20
we may I, without poetry	337 41
we that I, to please must please	
to I	379 1
we will not I, if life be all	120 25
what thou liv'st I well	349 25
where England it finished not	
with to I	339 7
where I shall I by sight	99 40
whereunder we I and die	207 3
whether thou I to die	81 24
while we I, to I	354 31
who dies if I England I I	205 20
without him I no life	349 16
without Thee I cannot I	291 10
would I / under Niagara	137 27
would you I, for ever	181 25
wounded man I behind me	411 25
writes too much and I too long	163 19
your names, I on the lips	81 21
you shall I by fame	509 7
Lived had at thou but I a	
warman	418 3
be I to learn	212 1
be I while we be'vered	79 9
I had I a blessed time	453 24
I have formerly I, by hearsay	99 40
I have I in such d'shonour	423 23
I have I, long enough	456 36, 523 4
I have I today	253 17, 194 20
I I a Pharoah	65 22
I shall have I, a little while	293 21
I in his eye	91 3
I in London and Tung-koo	270 18
I, in social intercourse with	
him	272 7
I in the love of a lady	222 25
I with blades so long	136 25
my former fortunes wherein I I,	423 25
never loved never I	815 8
no man hath I better than I	313 12
poorly (poor man) I I	209 1
so they I, and so they died	401 29
that it, at all	250 11
therefore I, with them	372 27
they I together	569 3
thou shalt I me thy eye on	140 21
what's the I, a true lover	313 16
Level art of science of wit and	
humour	31 22
Level from I, to reverse	344 22

Lively (cont)

I form of death	305 14
true and I. Word	390 43
Liver had L., and a worse heart	324 30
l disease in the l a Calumniate	200 11
l white and pale	408 21
no motion of the l	453 9
notorious evil l	390 1
question of the L.	402 25
so much blood in his l	454 2
Liverpool folk that live in L.	141 11
Livers grave l. in Scotland	530 18
measure the heat of our l	441 18
Livery in her sober l	347 10
in his l walk d crowns	436 1
known by that party-coloured l	335 27
l of the burnished sun	463 20
son of a L stable keeper	584 14
Lives after shocking l	321 20
ca them l o men	360 14
everything that l l not alone	74 3
evil l ater them	430 17
Government at Washington l	213 7
had all his hairs been l	473 15
his l, he wakes	402 8
he most l who thinks most	20 9
he that l upon hope	312 17
he who l more l than one	560 10
human creatures l	253 23
if you join two l	90 10
in jeopardy of their l	47 39
it's no faith men a l	419 13
leave their title l away	358 23
light heart l long	455 25
l along the line	353 17
l by that which nourisheth it	424 17
l in Eternity's sunrise	74 27
l of great men	333 8
l of quiet desperation	546 32
make our l sublime	217 8
more to the L. that fed	303 10
no man l forever	583 23
no man l twice	535 7
not how a man dies but l	271 25
one really l no where	103 37
other heights in other L.	94 4
our l, our souls	444 21
our l, would grow together	534 23
pleasant in their l	47 30
run no more l	165 7
secular bard ages of l	331 4
so long l thus	456 18
spend our l in learning pilotage	336 46
start their working l	806 32
there l as do their lines lasted	250 9
the Lord hath spared our l	549 2
then chiefly l	245 11
to show that still abe l	435 1
whiles I threat he l	435 1
who l unto himself l to none	404 11
Livest what thou l live well	349 21
Liveth I am he that l	70 21
in that be l he l unto God	65 45
my redeemer l	40 0
their name l	37 10
Living become a l soul	581 25
be happy while y er l	5 29
blamed the l man	16 10
blend the l with the dead	132 3
by the l jingo	227 22
catch the manners l	333 8
devoured thy l with harlots	612 17
every man l its vanity	304 9
leave all l 'L.	33 11
for us the l	314 15
get mine own l	301 8
goodness in the land of the l	303 22
house appointed for all l	42 10
I m. l. in air	222 15
in the bag of the l	395 15
into the lands of the l God	62 12
like a l thing atrole	599 15
l by taking in one another's	
washing	6 3
l dead man	419 2
l death	719 14
l d e	121 19
l d e	51 19
l forfeit full recover	47 22
l in a quest	209 17
l know no bounds	491 8

INDEX

Living (cont.)		Localism: spirit of l.	68:22	Loisir: pas eu le l. de la faire plus	
l. need charity more	15:1	Lochaber: farewell to L.	405:18	courte	374:8
l. unto righteousness	390:59	Lochiel: broadsword of L.	23:20	Loitered my life away	240:13
l. up to it that is difficult	542:9	Lochinvar: young L. is come	418:15	Loiterers: leige of all l.	455:8
l. voice to me	533:33	Lochow: a far cry to L.	420:17	Loitering: alone and palely l.	286:28
l., we fret	96:20	Loc: geniumque l... precatur	555:3	Loix: mere des... l.	40:16
l. which are yet alive	51:4	Lock: crying at the l.	339:9	Lombardy: waveless plain of L.	495:1
long habit of l.	87:10	l. such rascal counters	451:21	Lomond: banks o' Loch L.	9:7
long sickness of health and l.	480:30	l. was dull	119:14	London: as L. is to Paddington	124:14
man became a l. soul	44:11	why l. him in?	490:25	dream of L., small and white	359:2
man's life, the mere l.	96:21	Locked: l., lettered, braw brass		famous L. town	159:32
mother of all l.	44:29	collar	108:18	Fire of L... not the fire	175:32
noble l. and the noble dead	579:32	l. my heart in a case o' gowd	32:19	gondola of L.	182:16
no l. thing to suffer pain	496:21	l. the source of softer woe	417:6	Hell is a city much like L.	496:16
no l. with thee, nor without thee	2:8	l. up from mortal eye	166:17	I'm learnin' 'ere in L.	299:13
not live like l. men	579:12	so cherished, and l. up	440:31	in L. all that life can afford	273:22
not live with the l.	440:30	Locks: Curly l., Curly l.	366:16	in L. only is a trade	193:24
on lips of l. men	112:19	doves' eyes within thy l.	52:5	it isn't far from L.	365:25
out of the land of the l.	54:27	few l. which are left you	507:33	I've been up to L.	368:14
over every l. thing	44:9	gay as are Apollo's l.	209:22	key of India is in L.	181:15
plain l. and high thinking	577:16	her l. were yellow as gold	149:13	L.; a nation, not a city	182:15
rejoice in the l. God	397:5	his golden l.	377:4	'L. Assurance'	506:1
riotous l.	62:13	l. of six princesses	293:9	L. doth pour out her citizens	445:5
shadows of the l.	85:16	l. of the corn	359:16	L. is a fine town	154:9
Snake is l. yet	41:34	louse in the l. of literature	541:26	L. is the epitome of our times	200:2
thou shouldst be l.	577:14	never shake thy gory l.	459:15	L. is a modern Babylon	182:37
thou wert l. the same poet	158:4	open, l.	460:1	L., my most kindly nurse	510:21
too much love of l.	523:23	pluck up drowned honour by		L... of townes A per se	195:3
trade... with the l. and the dead	194:4	the l.	438:38	L. particular	173:23
unclouded blaze of l. light	115:8	shaking her invincible l.	352:15	L.'s column	385:2
walk'd to ecstasy the l. lyre	230:4	strapp'd waist, and frozen l.	163:20	L.'s lasting shame	229:24
when your Uncle George was l.	175:36	thy knotted and combined l.	432:9	L... so near his burrow	338:11
who, l., had no roof	245:4	turn those amber l. to grey	159:10	L.'s towers receive the Lamb	75:12
why seek ye the l. among the		your l. were like the raven	106:19	L., that great sea	495:9
dead?	62:53	Loco: dulce est desipere in l.	120:24	L... the clearing-house of the	
ye are l. poems	316:2	dulce et decorum est desipere in l.	112:11	world	135:4
Livingstone: Dr. L., I presume?	511:13	Locust: that... hath the l. eaten	55:50	L., thou art the flower	195:5
Lièvre: tout un l. dans une page	282:11	years that the l. hath eaten	55:51	lungs of L.	379:13
Lièvre: les l. cadrent mal avec le		Locusts: as luscious as l.	470:17	midst fallen L.	33:12
marriage	353:19	l. and wild honey	57:29	Mr. Weller's knowledge of L.	178:35
Lizard: Lion and the L.	206:1	Locuta: Roma l. est	22:5	moon's self. Here in L.	94:8
Lizards: meagre as l.	121:20	Lodestar: of our language... the l.	321:9	my beat before L. Town	301:6
Lizzy Lindsay: gang wi' me, L.	9:17	Lodge: birds... l. in the branches	59:29	one road leads to L.	334:8
Llama is a... sort of fleecy hairy		l. in a garden of cucumbers	52:28	sent him up to fair L.	29:23
goat	41:33	l. in some vast wilderness	162:40	these are thy gods, O L.!	307:2
Llewellyn: soft L.'s lay	229:21	l. thee till thy wound be... heal'd	484:32	to merry L. came	510:21
Lo, eh?	177:15	not l. thee by Chaucer	281:11	vilest alleys of L.	187:17
Load: bearing... Atlantean, the l.	16:11	unimaginable l. for solitary		when a man is tired of L.	273:23
deserves his l.	244:10	thinkings	284:23	London Bridge: broken arch of L.	324:13
how to l. and bless	284:10	Lodged with me useless	351:21	forest below L.	412:28
like a l. of immortality	290:6	Lodger: l. in my own house	226:33	L... greater... than any of the	
l. every rift... with ore	291:1	our l.'s such a nice young man	360:6	seven Wonders	2:19
l. of splendid care	357:24	Lodgers: Queer Street is full of l.	178:17	L. is broken down	367:19
l. would sink a navy	446:26	Lodgest: where thou l., I will		Lone: I'm a l. lorn creature	174:13
somebody's l. has tipped off	300:16	lodge	47:1	l. and alone she lies	171:24
to l. a falling man	447:13	Lodging: despair of better l.	375:26	l. on the fir-branch	336:9
Loaded: always ready to be l.	180:28	give us a safe l.	364:4	poor l. woman	441:28
like l. guns with boys	165:13	hard was their l.	213:20	walking by his wild l.	304:22
Loaden: hasting l. home	332:10	towards Phoebus' l.	478:17	Loneliness: all that bowery l.	529:18
l. with honour	429:22	Lodgings: take l. in a head	110:14	shade and l. and mire	84:7
Loads: laid many heavy l. on thee	202:11	Lodore: come down at L.	507:11, 12	when in l.	512:15
with superfluous burden l. the		Lofiness: first in l. of thought	193:9	Lonely: antheming a l. grief	286:17
day	351:23	Loftiness: first in l. of thought	447:9	blind, old, and l.	491:15
Loaf: L. of Bread	205:123, 24	Lofty: l. and sour	92:1	from my l. room this night	23:16
of a cut l. to steal a shive	450:33	l. designs... like effects	223:10	guide my l. way	225:11
quatern l. and Luddites	504:5	Log: l. was burning brightly	178:32	in l. lands	520:10
Loafe: I l. and invite my soul	567:10	on a l., expiring frog	282:1	l. as a cloud	577:5
Loam: gilded l. or painted clay	474:10	to fall a l. at last		l. dreams of a child	171:4
Loan: brief l. of his own body	120:5	Logan: John A. L. is the Head	83:2	l. of heart	585:13
l. oft loses both itself and friend	431:25	Centre	108:34	none of these so l.	83:19
Loaning: on ilka green l.	198:18	Logan-water: fyle the L.	543:14	sat him down in a l. place	538:1
Loathe: in another l. or despise	278:24	Log-cabin to White House	146:18	smooth, fair, and l.	80:19
l. the present Government	246:17	Logic: good, too, L., of course	110:5	so l., loving, helpless	115:35
l. the taste of sweetness	440:9	in l. a great critic	27:19	so l.'twas	150:14
we l. our manna	193:7	l. and rhetoric, able to contend	387:20	still it's l. lies	171:24
Loathed: hence, l. Melancholy	341:26	of science and l. he chatters	296:14	troubled with her l. life	377:21
Valerius l. the wrong	324:6	push the l. of a fact	363:20	Lonesome: on a l. road	150:2
Loathing: disgust and secret l.	17:7	stank of L.	130:8	Long: alas, so l., so far	185:1
loving, not l.	252:13	that's l.	206:25	appear most l. and terrible	312:26
Loathsome to the eye	267:30	with L. absolute	251:6	art is l.	317:6
Loaves: loses sight of the l. and		Logical: built in such a l. way	266:22	as l. as ever you can	565:19
fishes	376:16	l. consequences	350:4	as l. as twenty days are now	573:11
seven halfpenny l... a penny	445:36	Logres: knights of L., or of Lyones	456:1	as l.'s my arm	106:4
Lobster: like a l. boil'd, the morn	110:43	Logs: Tom bears l.	96:46	because his legs have grown tool.	311:14
l. held on	294:7	Loin: ungirt l.	48:6	blissful dreams of l. ago	157:1
mailed l. rise	211:26	Loins: girded up his l., and ran	49:18	calamity of so l. life	434:4
voice of the l.	129:25	gird up now thy l.	560:5	craft so l. to learn	248:13
Loca: quae nunc abiis in l.	233:19	I girded up my l.	61:54	craft so l. to lerne	138:22
Local: l. habitation	467:24	let your l. be girded about	47:46	darned l., dark, boggy... way	227:6
not l. purposes... but the general		thicker than my father's l.	45:47	delighted us l. enough	22:32
good	100:14	your l. girded	217:12	don't the days seem lank and l.	222:1

INDEX

Long (cont)

[illegible]

Longing (cont)

l to be at /em	6 16
more l, waving	483 3
my soul hath a l	307 5
one l ling ning look	230 0
this l after immortality	1 12
Longings l have immortal l	416 0
Longitude Board of L.	503 10
l also is vague	402 22
l and latitude for a scene	550 20
Long leggedy beastes	6 9
Long lived strong and l death	284 25
Long Melford tip them L.	75 31
Long resounding pace	231 14
Long sought come ll	495 23
Long-suffering l, and of great goodness	400 18
l, and very pitiful	50 30
l love joy, peace, l	67 46
<i>Longue j'en ai fantelle-explu que</i>	374 8
Look, pray to L.	294 35
Look afraid to l upon God	45 35
be a candle holder, and l on cat may s at a king	477 5
do ll like it?	120 24
don't l too good	120 36
do we l for another?	207 10
eyes that would not l on me	50 8
far 2 you can look or listen	310 23
forbear again to l upon	577 24
full l at the worst	236 13
give me a l	250 7
goodly to l	47 10
hereafter rising l for us	207 20
her wanton spirits l out	481 26
his hearers could not l aside	230 2
how you l to other people	551 2
hungry sheep l up	348 20
l could not l on Death	206 6
l like thy l	222 17
if you l at the water	172 26
l l at all things as they are	541 22
l l right through its roof	92 30
l must not l to have	460 36
l stand and l at them	567 30
lean and hungry l	443 26
let him l to his bond	464 7
l after our people	410 0
l around and choose thy ground	113 27
l at least on love a remains	94 45
l at me in that tone of voice	403 32
l at the stars!	235 5
l before you ere you leap	111 2
l behind for me	265 24
ere thou leave me	550 3
l for me by moonlight	366 3
l for me in the nurseries	520 10
l here upon this picture	530 10
l homeward, Angl!	343 3
l In my face	543 10
l in thy heart and writa	501 23
l into the seeds of time	456 15
l into thy bonnia face	104 26
l like the time	437 5
l not back nor tire	81 24
l not in l is picture	231 0
l not in pleasures as they come	244 8
l not thou leave me out	95 23
l not thou on beauty's charming	416 16
l not thou upon the wine	50 32
l on both indifferently	445 16
l on her face	338 12
l on my works, ye Mighty	466 14
l on a again l dare not	418 14
l out for a wife to l after a wife	518 35
l out of your window, Mrs.	
God!	271 15
l round l up	67 27
l round the hateful world	104 23
l Father	31 15
l through his same Garden	207 25
l thy last on all things lovely	171 0
l to your heal h	539 36
l to your Most	274 6
l upon a little child	365 0
l upon myself	456 24
l we thank God of	111 20
l we th these are	454 10
men and things made to L.	478 13
l we L erected l	131 1
l we God L. even the	101 1

Look (cont.)

my wife, I well at her	511 5
ne'er I back	472 12
never to I into a newspaper	499 24
no day for me to I upon	484 38
not I upon his like again	431 6
O I at the tree!	81 16
one longling ling ring I	230 9
only a I and a voice	318 10
only loveless I	375 18
row one way and I another	109 6
same I when he rose	336 13
see his monument I around	533 10
shake thou to I on t	435 5
she gave me never a I	15 27
silly little Johnny, I	250 3
spare not! Nor I behind!	262 3
stop, I, listen	551 4
that men might I and live	551 13
that we met upon thee	54 16
thus eye do I into it	515 22
thus I of thine	473 32
to live in and not to I on	235 35
to I about us and to die	353 7
I've pound L	36 13
two men I out	310 1
unless I L on Sylvia In the day	484 36
unto the flood brim I with me	411 8
we I before and after	493 9
westward, I, the land is bright	147 8
whence a I shot out	523 4
when I do I on thee	502 7
with a bitter I	509 4
with delight I round her	576 2
your I?	94 45
Looked all his men! stealthoother	255 19
as she I around	316 18
llabe I up	165 30
but I to near	563 15
come when you re I for	153 27
ever I with human eyes	535 20
he I again and found	125 10
he I onwards and found her	104 0
he I upon his people	333 4
his wife I back	44 55
I over Jordan	70 3
I should have I the very same	204 33
king I	149 18
I askent and uno skeigh	105 13
I forth into the night	321 20
I on better days	427 19
I on truth askance	455 5
I out at a window	48 25
I that it should bring forth	53 1
grapes	46 51
mother of Siser I out	46 51
no sooner I than I	415 10
righteousness hath I down	392 9
she I across the sea	391 8
she I at me as she did love	236 52
she I in my face	35 0
she I the spirits up and down	295 39
sigh d and I, and sigh d again	191 10
the Lord I upon I ete	62 45
thrice I he at the city	321 23
when her spirit I through me	410 20
wise as Thurlo I	211 1
Looker-on patient I	494 18
Looker-on I feel most delight	26 12
Looker-on I	26 12
only for God and ange's to be I	24 13
Looker! if thou I uncle Ioly	515 12
why I thou so?	149 1
Looketh I forth as the morning	51 17
I a Lord I on the heart	47 19
which I toward Damascus	51 19
Looking all were I for a king	319 21
in my I	6 10
I back see a glimpse	531 3
I before and after	46 15
I down the trial of Old Time	121 19
I one way, and rowing another	90 17
I on his life	424 1
I tranquility	114 14
L unto Jesus	62 15
no harm in I	515 31
not I as a building here	105 35
they I back	342 31
when I well can I cross her	118 12
Leag glass crowd I	34 19
Leak in more plenty of I	30 15

INDEX

Looks: actor stops, and l. around 543:6
 assurance given by 412:18
 clear your l. 581:14
 deep-search'd with saucy l. 454:32
 her l. were free 149:13
 her modest l. 225:7
 his l. adorn'd the venerable place 224:22
 his l. do menace heaven 330:23
 his wit invites you by his l. 159:20
 kill with l. 475:7
 Limer... never l. nor 'eeds 298:25
 l. commercing with the skies 341:9
 l. in the clouds 449:3
 l. quite through the deeds of men 448:27
 l. such things 312:28
 l. through nature 384:14
 l. toward Namancos 343:2
 l. with unconcern on a man struggling 270:18
 man l. aloft 194:25
 Moon that l. for us again 207:29
 praising God with sweetest l. 253:20
 puts on his pretty l. 447:34
 radiant l. of... flowers 497:3
 screen them in those l. 497:9
 she l. another way 9:9
 side-long l. of love 224:13
 stolen l. are nice in chapels 266:1
 woman as old as she l. 153:19
 woman's l. 356:33
 Loom: plough—l.—anvil she left the l. 534:7
 Looms: passage through these l. 551:15
 Loon: thou cream-faced l. l. unhand me, grey-beard l. l. with that he call'd the tailor l. 471:11
 Looped and window'd raggedness 453:14
 Loop-hole: from her cabin'd l. 340:6
 Loopholes of retreat 163:23
 Loose: all hell broke l. 347:33
 before the nuts work l. 302:2
 check to l. behaviour 511:25
 ere yet we l. the legions 297:8
 Fancy! let her l. 285:38
 God lets l. a thinker 200:7
 his title hang l. about him 460:31
 hung l. upon society 270:12
 let l. the Gorgonzolal 403:34
 l. as the wind 244:9
 l., plain, rude writer 109:9
 l. the bands of Orion 49:24
 l. the bands of wickedness 54:36
 l. the seals thereof 70:40
 men so l. of soul 472:8
 she's l. i' th' hilts 563:10
 wear those things so l. 34:28
 w'en it git l. fum de jug young Scotsman... let l. 238:21
 36:16
 Loosed from Pharaoh's bitter yoke 361:15
 Loosely: robes l. flowing 230:7
 Loosen: until God l... the trumps 524:24
 Lops the moulder'd branch 529:33
 Loquendi: ius et norma l. 255:20
 Loquendo: consumere longa l. tempora 372:7
 Loquentem: Lalagen... dulce l. 258:23
 Loquimur: dum l., fugerit... aetas 258:17
 Lor: non ragionem di l. 168:18
 Lorbeer: und hoch der L. steht 224:6
 Lord: absolute sole L. 166:11
 acceptable year of the L. 55:3
 Adriatic mourns her l. 114:3
 angel of the L. came upon them 61:18
 arm of the L. revealed 54:24
 cast their burden upon the L. 302:3
 certain l., neat 438:32
 coming of the L. 264:15
 dear L. was crucified 4:4
 deputy elected by the L. 475:1
 die with kissing of my L. 331:4
 dwell in the house of the L. 393:10
 each of himself was l. 371:8
 earth is the L.'s 66:40
 English l... lightly me 31:6
 even so standeth the L. 399:33
 even that same L. 421:2
 even the L. of hosts 393:13

Lord (cont.)
 evil... and the L. hath not done it? 55:55
 except the L. build the house 399:35
 except the L. keep the city 49:36, 399:35
 fall into the hands of the L. 56:31
 fear of the L. 53:17, 398:25
 fie, my l., fie! 460:24
 for ever with the L. l. 355:9
 for he is the L. our God 397:28
 for joy Our L. was born 7:14
 for the L. hath created him 57:9
 from which our L. drank 530:22
 glory of the L. is risen 54:39
 glory of the L... revealed 54:9
 God bless our L. the King! 250:14
 great l. of all things 383:22
 hark, my soul it is the L. 161:9
 her sleeping l. 343:25
 holy, holy, holy is the L. of hosts 53:8
 if his majesty our sovereign l. 12:6
 I know not the L. 45:40
 in the glance of the L. 118:39
 in the L. put I my trust 392:17
 in whom the L... did pitch 243:22
 I replied, 'My L.' 244:10
 it is the L. who rises 161:21
 I were l. in May 524:30
 Jehovah, Jove, or L. 386:29
 judge not the L. 161:18
 kneel before the L. our Maker 397:27
 knowledge of the L. 53:19
 lesson which the L. us taught 509:5
 let men know we serve the L. 301:26
 L. among wits 270:20
 L., behold us 98:13
 L. God of Sabaoth 388:15
 l. how it talk't 38:7
 L., how long? 53:11
 l. of folded arms 455:8
 l. of himself 118:4, 583:11
 l. of humankind 193:34
 L. of lords 71:37
 L. of our far-flung battle-line 300:24
 l. of the ascendant 100:9
 l. of the fowl and the brute 164:22
 L. of the unerring bow 114:23
 l. of thy presence and no land 447:18
 l. of yourself 192:14
 l. once own the... lines 382:34
 love is L. of all the world 509:10
 Love will still be l. of all 417:23
 mongrel beef-witted l. 481:9
 monstrous eft was... the L. 535:36
 moral Clytemnestra of thy l. 118:25
 most glorious L. of life 509:4
 mourn'd the L. of Burleigh 535:10
 mouth of the L. hath spoken 54:9
 my bosom's l. sits lightly 478:34
 my gude l. in the black velvet 31:4
 my l. in the Peers will take his place 84:27(-85)
 my most noble l. slain 328:17
 nations knew their lawful l. 190:31
 noble l. in the blue riband 100:20
 no L. of Parys... or Floraunce 195:7
 nor the servant above his l. 58:51
 O L. most High 390:40
 O L., stretch forth 264:11
 O, the unworthy l. l. 573:24
 our help is in the name of the L. 391:18
 parents... the L. knows who 170:14
 praise the L. l. 291:27
 prepare ye the way of the L. 54:9, 57:28
 pretty well for a L. 273:10
 rejoice in the L. 393:35
 remembrance of his dying L. 509:18
 salute me to my l., Sir Launcelot 328:13
 sapient suters of the L. 197:24
 seek ye the L. while he may be found 54:30
 since my l. is Antony again 425:7
 sing the L.'s song 400:5
 sought the L. aright 104:35
 speak, L. 47:6
 spirit of the L. bloweth upon it 54:10
 Spirit of the L. God is upon me 55:2
 spirit of the L... upon him 53:17
 thank the L., O thank the L. 121:27

Lord (cont.)
 their L. himself bespake 343:14
 the L. and giver of life 390:20
 the L. be thankit 107:34
 the L. be with thee 47:22
 the L. He lays it on Martha's Sons 302:3
 the L. himself is thy keeper 399:28
 the L. is a man of war 45:51
 the L. is in this place 45:4
 the L. is King 397:22, 31, 33
 the L... is mightier 397:23
 the L. is my light 49:35, 393:20
 the L. is my shepherd 393:10
 the L. is thy defence 399:28
 the L. is with thee 61:12
 the L. knows where 383:27
 the L. No Zoo 176:4
 the L. of Hosts, and none but he 421:2
 the L. our God is good 292:9
 the L. our God Most High 301:25
 the L. remaineth a King 393:24
 the L. said unto my L. 398:23
 the L. shall raise me up 405:12
 the L.'s my shepherd 421:1
 the L.'s passover 45:47
 the L. taketh me up 393:21
 the L. thy God is with thee 46:37
 the L. was not in the wind 48:8
 the L. went before them 45:50
 the L. who made the hills 302:11
 the L. will be there 567:22
 the L. will have mercy on Jacob 92:9
 the L., ye know, is God 292:7
 they cried unto the L. 398:15
 they that wait upon the L. 54:14
 they who seek the L. 393:38
 those who love the L. 265:16
 Thou, L., and I 172:1
 thus said the L. in the vault 298:9
 thy l. the summer 524:15
 till his L. is crucified 320:12
 to my L. heartily 316:32
 to the very quality of my l. 470:9
 unhouse and house the L. 254:28
 voice of the L. 393:23
 welcum the l. of lycht 187:5
 whom the L. loveth 69:19
 ye servants of the L. 183:21
 zeal of the L. of hosts 53:16
 Lord Chancellor: marriages... made by the L. 273:1
 Lord-Keeper: my grave L. 230:19
 Lordliest: l. lass of earth 84:5
 lords are l. in their wine 350:38
 Lordly: butter in a l. dish 46:49
 l., lovely Rhine 122:9
 Lords: about the l. of the creation 108:20
 addressing a naked House of L. 127:9
 cure for admiring the House of L. 29:1
 fail... in the House of L. 182:47
 l. and commons of this realm 103:9
 l. and owners of their faces 487:25
 l. are lordliest in their wine 350:38
 l. of human kind 226:14
 l. of ladies intellectual 115:16
 l. of the world besides 344:5
 l. that are certainly expected 149:24
 l. too are bards 117:23
 l. who lay you low 498:17
 l. whose parents were... 170:14
 our gude Scots l. 32:1
 princes and l... but the breath 105:5
 princes and l. may flourish 224:14
 procress to the L. of Hell 532:30
 Scots l. at his feet 32:2
 seemed l. of all 347:10
 so honour'd, at the House of L. 386:11
 with those L. I had gone so far 358:2
 women... who love their l. 251:25
 Lordships: attendance on their l.' pleasures 447:12
 Lore: all the l. its scholars need 291:12
 Cristes l... he taught 137:18
 gives me mystical l. 122:22
 l. which Nature brings 581:16
 volume of forgotten l. 380:22
 Lorn: I'm a lone l. creetur 174:13
 Lorraine Lorrée: poor L. 293:5
 Lose: gain the whole world, and l. his own soul 59:45, 61:3

INDEX

Love (cont)		Least (cont)		Lothario, gallant, gay L.	412 9
get at one end I at the other	272 36	I is bark cannot be L.	456 22	that false L.L.	412 5
he must L it	337 40	home of l causes	30 20	Lotos and Lilies	337 33
be that f'ndeth his life shall i t	50 3	how art thou L on a sudden!	348 27	L blooms	535 15
I do not thee I do a thing	42 2	I am l but see	579 34	Lotos buds like l that float	254 19
if once we L this light	352 6	I have l all the names	274 33	Lotos-durt yellow L. is blown	335 6
first we l our L dena	97 25	I in the Temple l outright	307 8	Lots cast l upon my vesture	393 6
l neglect the creeping houses	437 10	I ve L Britain I ve l Lallage	301 5	Lottery razor strops and the l	379 43
l start again	207 11	land off l content	263 14	their judgement is a mere l	204 9
l t in the moment you detect	354 22	legion of the l ones	209 26	Lou lady that's known as L.	423 21
l myself in a mystery	86 8	leper once he l	344 33	finger longer L.	233 15
l myself in dotage	473 24	like the f Pleiad seen no more	112 32	Loud at once deaf and l.	495 9
l myself in other men's minds	306 25	long l, late won	405 3	curse not l but deep	460 35
l not the things eternal	350 41	lose with my l sants	88 24	half as l again as the other	204 33
l the good we oft might win	461 21	l a joy worth worlds	244 6	l said it very l and clear	131 33
l the name of action	434 4	l days of my life	411 23	l and troublesome insects	102 22
l the name of king	475 10	l evermore in the main	540 4	l in multitudinous chattering	336 32
l this intellectual being	343 10	l her honest name	9 18	l preys the priest	15 27
to-morrow the ground won	13 12	l him half the kind	393 30	l sang the souls	205 14
l what he never had	550 22	l in a sort of Purgatory blind	255 10	l with names	323 10
l who may	93 43	l in God in Godhead found	109 31	melody l and sweet	535 1
love l seemed to l	440 27	l in the same spirit	567 15	now l as wellcomer	253 15
much to hope and nothing to L	103 12	l is our freedom	184 1	voice hear l	91 32
neither a soul to l	505 5	l no friend	385 0	with music l and long	151 31(=252)
nothing to l but their chains	333 12	l sheep of the house of Israel	58 46	was never l	470 20
some day you may l them all	312 5	l the world for love	193 24	you needn't shout so l	312 12
tells you l	167 r	l thing could I never find	42 6	Louder little l, but as empty	353 30
these l and under the sky, lie		l to Love and Truth	205 r 25	l he talked of his honour	200 1
frended	403 2	l to me, L to me	34 1	l still the din	322 12
to l a volume to C.	306 22	l two golden hours	320 9	still l and more dread	150 10
to l good days	510 16	l upon the rounds about	235 2	Loudest l complainers for the	
to l one parent to l both	359 23	loved long since and l awhile	364 12	public	302 2
to let there were to l myself	340 10	mused it l forever	97 20	l wit	117 5
to seek power and to l liberty	20 23	my sheep which was l	62 11	Loud husing bubbling and l um	161 21
to win or l it all	355 10	my thoughts which loved and l	324 15	Loudly car languishes l	241 27
way to l him	432 26	never l till now	305 24	l his sweet voice be bears	150 35
we may l the way	144 13	never state was l been	112 16	Louis fil de Saint L. monie	254 5
with that one should L	330 13	no hate l between us	338 17	Louis XII ambassador to L.	274 9
Lower neither party l	443 18	no love l	230 15	Lounge trilled as l	1 26
Lowest both should l be	244 27	no love l between us	227 13	Loungers all the l of the Empire	183 23
in war all are l	135 8	not l but gone before	242 10	Lounging round en suffer n	215 19
l must have leave to speak	144 30	not so much that Old England	365 23	Louse l for the hanman	280 12
Lowes l both still and fiend	431 25	is l	273 18	l in the locks of literature	541 25
l his misery	18 17	not that you won or l	406 20	precedency between a l and a	
lowe l them too	321 14	not yet so l in lexicography	277 21	flea	275 10
who and who wins	454 10	one silvery cloud had l his way	537 31	scarce the soul of a l	302 33
Lowest for fear thou l all	245 7	l erthenophil is l	210 1	Louted low down on his knee	32 7
Loweth his life for my sake	50 3	poor souls f in the dark	68 7	Love absence from whom we l	166 20
Low ng all about you are l theirs	207 10	pra ure what is l	223 10	acts of kindness and of l	581 24
but al off ce	441 10	stoe was l	41 20	against the reason of my L.	290 15
nett to l a little	554 9	shouted L l l l l	477 27	ah! what is l l	232 5
prof t by l of our prayers	424 3	some l lady of old years	97 18	ah! the l of women!	115 37
Low counting g n but L	351 13	something l behind the Ranges	296 9	all earth to l	302 13
deeper sense of her l	214 1	sooner l and worn	453 3	all for l	773 3
know to do our country l	448 26	that nothing be l	63 21	all for the l of you	165 2
for ever to deplore her l	345 35	that we left, we l	10 5	all l all l king all delight	246 1
for the l of the sun	139 3	thou art l and gone for ever	355 22	all l at first serments	111 24
l for Christ	68 21	though l to sight	314 21	all l is lost but upon God	105 8
l of these never from my heart	360 18	unknown, unkint, and l that is		all mankind l a lover	200 21
natural sorrow l of pain	90 44	unought	138 27	all my l is towards individuals	510 31
never true be about your l	207 12	war in time be utterly l	507 5	all she loves in l	115 35
no note of time but from its L	547 4	what though the field be l	344 14	all a l yet as a Law	90 16
notest g n l count but l	552 18	what we kept we L	217 10	all subject but eternal L.	407 7
upon y p ad sore L	545 1	when the battle L and won	416 3	all that l me	262 7
where l d it not gun	219 23	woe that all was L	349 15	all the l that ever was betwist	
with l of l den	344 1	woman that deliberates l	1 19	us	325 15
Lowes l are ore d	465 25	work itself shall not be l	211 21	all the substance of his house for	
to ew that he h had l	84 10	World Well L.	101 14	l	523 3
God less l our l	345 33	you have L your wronge look	250 3	all the world and l were young	409 13
Low a l ground to me is l	115 24	Let at once to give a deathless l	116 37	all who deserve his l.	101 13
a l is not l	344 14	be warned by my l	390 13	ape the magnanimity of l.	331 10
all love to l but upon God	105 8	into the l of his, beove	203 10	arms my true l	158 29
let of L me as body as a battle		l fell upon Jonah	56 4	as wrest ling as in religion	544 19
bet of L me as body as a battle		l has fallen to me	302 13	as he did l	235 31
better to have loved and l		l is fallen unto me	392 26	as thy L is d scowered almighty	66 14
books by which the priests		neither part nor L in this	64 37	as woman a l	435 8
Friv l		no great improvements in the l		at his call l hum	556 6
Can none that is l.		of mankind		at last acquiesc with L.	270 17
Can not l and won		our loving l		beautiful through l.	497 13
Can not l l l l l		pollicernan l.		beauty Truth and l. one	41 5
Can not l l l l l		remember L a wife		because my l is come	409 18
Can not l l l l l		sack the l l		because we freely l	345 12
Can not l l l l l		Shew'd a sweet l		before the deed of l was born	115 31
Can not l l l l l		Shou she is me main my l		blondack L on	41 27
Can not l l l l l		weary L to shone l l l l		better l an secret l	90 48
Can not l l l l l		Loth next L to leave that l l		eyond his l and care	515 16
Can not l l l l l		Can		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l l l		Can l to do more		tell me L	184 11
Can not l l l					

INDEX

Love (cont.)

bower of wanton Shrewsbury
and I. 385:1
break an hour's promise in I. 428:18
brotherly I. continue 69:22
but ministers of L. 152:3
by a L. so much refined 186:25
call a dog *Hervey*. I. him 270:4
cantons of contemned I. 482:22
carry a letter to my I. 30:20
Cassio, I. I. thee 471:19
caught up into I. 88:17
cheer'd her soul with I. 535:5
choose I. by another's eye 406:19
Christ's particular I.'s sake 96:2
clap thyself my I. 485:5
comely in nothing but in I. 26:32
common I. of good 533:20
conscience is born of I. 488:23
content with a vegetable L. 220:28
could L. for ever run 119:7
courage, I. and joy 214:29
course of true I. 466:18
crime to I. too well 381:31
crown..made of L. and friendship 284:26
cruel madness of I. 535:38
cure thine heart of I. 38:23
dallies with the innocence of I. 483:5
dear L. of comrades 566:24
dearly I. but one day 125:19
deep and heavy was the I. 30:15
deep as first I. 538:19
didst Thou I. the race 207:15
dinner of herbs where I. is 50:12
distorting his tender I. 81:8
doesn't I. a wall 212:2
don't I I. thee 6:19
dost thou I. life? 211:15
dropped from their youth and I. 96:43
dull sublunary lovers' I. 186:25
duty, faith, I., are roots 377:4
duty, where I cannot: I. 40:7
ease its heart of I. in 286:9
ease thine heart of I. 38:22
emphasis of passionate I. re-
peated 399:13
England does not I. coalitions 180:23
England, we I. thee better 549:5
enkindle with their I. the breath 497:9
enough to make us I. one another 520:38
eternal joy, and everlasting I. 371:12
every other gift, but wanted I. 16:12
every warrior: that is rapt with I. 531:2
excommunicate from..I. 125:8
exultations, agonies, and I. 582:4
faith creates or: I. desires 495:19
fall out with those we I. 538:9
feeling and a I. 581:26
fettered L. from dying 123:5
few I. to hear the sins they L. to act 474:6
first-L.'s first cry 375:8
fit I. for Gods 349:12
flowers and fruits of I. 118:26
folly that..I. did make thee run
into 427:2
fool of I. 239:22
for a good man's I. 428:14
for all His I. 121:27
for ever wilt thou I. 287:9
for ladies' I. unfit 192:3
for I. of Barbara Allen 30:1
for I.'s sake only 88:18
for I., sweet L. 568:9
forspent with I. and shame 310:10
for the general award of I. 286:20
for the L. he had to her 45:6
for the L. of a ladye 222:27
for thy L..no; yet I I. thee 445:12
for your I. to her, lead apes 479:3
freedom in my I. 319:7
free L.—free field 530:42
friendship ever ends in I. 215:15
friendship, like I., is but a name 215:29
from my first I. 552:3
fruit of the Spirit is I. 67:46
gather the Rose of L. 509:33
gin I. be bonnie 32:18
give all to L. 199:12
give my L. good-morrow! 248:5
Glory, L. and Honour unto..
Jane 297:20

Love (cont.)

God gives us I. 533:34
God is I. 70:12
God is L., I dare say 112:4
God I. you! 95:29
God of L. my Shepherd is 245:10
grace to I. thee more 161:13
grace which I. makes for thee 573:22
greater I. hath no man 63:57
great god of L.'s name 138:15
great I. grows there 435:9
green and happy in first L. 146:32
hail, wedded I. 347:26
half in I. with easeful Death 287:32
happiest bond of I. 229:8
hate all that don't I. me 203:19
hath not, or is not in I. 481:7
having not seen, ye I. 69:45
health to all those that we I. 6:21
heart whose I. is innocent 119:2
he'll never I. me maid 32:18
help..of the woman I I. 196:1
he may live without I. 337:42
herald of I.'s mighty king 509:6
her subjects' I. 402:2
he sang of I. 578:11
he was the Queen's I. 30:10
he would I., and she would not 80:7
hid in the heart of I. 585:20
his banner over me was I. 51:44
his for his I. 486:26
his L., his zeal 348:18
his song of I. 81:8
hold your tongue and let me I. 184:11
honour, L., obedience 460:36
hope nor I. 515:28
how can he I. God 70:15
how do I I. thee? 88:24
how I do I. thee! 156:19
how I I. my country 379:18
how little worthy of any I. 544:29
how I. exalts the mind 192:4
how L. fled 586:21
how many times do I I. thee 38:30
how shall I know your true I.? 405:10
how should I your true I. know? 436:19
how wayward is this..I. 484:31
human I. needs human meriting 544:29
I am sick of I. 51:45
I could not I. thee (Dear) 319:10
I do know I I. 82:23
I do I. I know not what 246:13
I do I..taught me to rhyme 455:15
I do I. thee! and when I I. thee
not 471:27
I do I. thee as my lambs 156:19
I do I. thee, meek *Simplicity*! 152:12
I do not I. thee! 365:22
I do not I. the man 560:33
I do not I. you, Dr. Fell 85:10
if a man say, I I. God 70:15
if ever thou shalt I. 483:2
if I know what true I. is 530:36
if I I. not him 530:36
if it be I. indeed 423:12
if I were what the rose is 524:28
if music be the food of I. 481:30
if my I. were in my arms 11:14
if of herself she will not I. 517:11
if this be not I., it is madness 155:27
if thou car'st not whom I I. 185:21
if thou dost I., pronounce it 477:20
if thou must I. me 88:18
if yet I have not all thy I. 185:33
I heartily I. John, Peter, Thomas 519:32
I honour, I. and embrace them 86:27
I knew it was I. 118:34
ilka bird sang of its I. 108:38
I'll never I. thee more 355:18
I I. a lass 370:5
I I. a lassie 310:12
I I. all beauteous things 81:9
I I. all that thou lovest 498:12
I I. but you alone 31:15
I I. her so sincerely 125:18
I I. her till I die 10:20
I I. him not 210:5
I I. it, I I. it 560:33
I I. L. 156:21
I I. L. 408:16
I I. my L. and my L. loves me 150:18
I I. not hollow cheek 539:1

Love (cont.)

I I. Robertson, and I won't
talk of his book 271:25
I I. thee, all unlovely 163:25
I I. thee beyond measure 570:30
I I. thee in prose 401:21
I I. thee still 112:12, 162:43
I I. thee to the depth 88:24
I I. thee true 286:33
I I. thee, whatever thou art 356:16
I I. thee with a L. I seemed to
lose 88:24
I I. the languid patience 152:19
I I. them all 335:19
I I. to give pain 156:4
I I. to hear the story 339:8
I I. with all my heart 515:21
in all her outward parts L. 158:1
I never had but one true I. 32:16
I never was in I. 290:5
in every gesture dignity and I. 348:36
in likeness of my I. 81:10
in I. alone we hate..companions 559:6
in I. and charity with your
neighbours 390:34
in I. and holy passion 574:8
in I., and in debt, and in drink 82:24
in I. and worship blends itself 493:6
in I., or had not dined 384:23
in I. with his fetters 27:44
in I. with night 478:20
in I. with one princess or another 512:21
in I. with the grave 263:28
in I. with the productions of
time 77:12
in our will to I. or not 348:12
in Thy I. look down 512:15
invincible I. of reading 216:18
I shall be past making I. 401:25
is not I. a Hercules? 455:22
I think my I. as rare 488:14
it is the I. of the people 101:13
it strikes where it doth I. 473:11
I will I. Thee 244:25
I would I. infinitely 94:15
joy of I. is too short 328:9
keep a corner in the thing I I. 471:40
kill thee, and I. thee after 473:11
kind souls..I. you 374:22
King of L. my Shepherd is 29:12
kiss your I. again 296:16
know me well, and I. me 177:35
know the world, not I. her 587:12
labour of I. 68:35
lack of I. from I. made manifest 90:44
laggard in I. 418:17
last flower of Catholic I. 525:33
laughed at the power of L. 302:29
leads me from my I. 263:12
learned to I. the two 228:5
learn to I. 510:14
lease of my true I. control 488:2
leave me, O L. 502:5
leave to come unto my I. 509:14
lecture, L., in I.'s philosophy 185:30
left the ancient I. 75:18
leisure for I. or hope 253:26
Lesbia let us live and I. 123:19
let one's thought wander ..in I. 586:4
let's contend no more, L. 97:23
let the warm L. in 288:9
let thy I. be younger 483:4
let thy I. in kisses rain 494:7
let us I., deare L., like as we
ought 509:5
let us I. nohly, and live 184:7
let us I. our occupations 174:8
lies my young I. 336:7
life I I. 515:27
light of I.'s bestowing 335:10
like to I. three more 517:18
lips of those who I. you 81:21
little duty and less I. 445:25
little emptiness of I. 84:17
little in our I. 483:10
little I. and good company 203:16
little words of I. 128:1
live with me and be my I. 184:8, 330:17
live with thee, and be thy I. 405:8
long I. doth so 478:9
lost the world for I. 193:14

INDEX

Love (cont.)

lost to L. and Truth 105 1, 296 25
 a bright particular star 423 2
 all al be no season known 256 20
 all except an American 274 7
 alone with yearning heart 523 16
 alters not 458 7
 an abject intercourse 226 34
 and a cottage 254 6
 and a space for delight 322 7
 and desire and hate 167 11
 and do what you will 22 7
 and fame to nothingness 259 6
 and I were well acquainted 222 13
 and murder will out 354 35
 and zave their souls 89 33
 and scandal 204 21
 and thought, and joy 551 6
 a woman for singing 452 23
 bade me welcome 244 21
 be controll'd by advice 214 14
 betwixt us two 258 10
 built on beauty 184 13
 but her, and I for ever 104 10
 but her for ever 104 25
 but only her 214 25
 craves to be a pleasure 40 3
 closed what he begat 336 35
 converted 456 33
 could teach a monarch 220 10
 devoid of art 215 11
 differs from gold and clay 493 11
 dies on both her lips 452 40
 doth to her eyes repair 458 21
 endures no lie 580 21
 false or true 580 21
 first learned in a lady's eyes 455 22
 first gave the first 494 21
 for any lady 377 2
 for pl iosophy 289 33
 friendship elianry 481 21
 friendship cowardice 328 2
 from I 477 25
 gilds the scene 500 31
 goes toward I 477 25
 grows bitter with treason 515 8
 had he found in huts 573 14
 had he done thus to thee? 234 2
 hath friends in the garrison 225 1
 he bore to learning 458 25
 he laugh'd to scorn 411 16
 her body from her soul 391 6
 him as myself 550 2
 him, or leave him alone! 74 2
 in a golden bowl 256 39
 in a palace 356 39
 indeed who quake to say they 501 20
 in desolation masked 492 2
 in her sunny eyes 158 4
 in my bosom 231 30
 is a boy 110 43
 is a circle 246 12
 is a growing or full constant 185 32
 is a sickness full of woes 163 7
 is a sweet a compact 451 26
 is best 95 12
 is best 461 37
 is crowned with the prime 425 11
 is dying 35 21
 is enough 359 6
 is heaven and heaven is I 116 37
 is home at fifty years 257 26
 is left alone 312 34
 is less and 358 20
 is like I men often change d 109 5
 is like the measles 269 11
 is love 358 21
 is loved of all the world 590 10
 is lost 243 34
 is master when he will 2 3
 is more cruel than lust 321 2
 is more than gold 331 18
 is not when it is mangled 267 4
 is not which others 419 1
 is to someone 143 16
 is to the valley 336 8
 is to the 331 13

Love (cont.)

is strong as death 52 22
 is such a mystery 517 27
 is sweet for food 525 8
 is swift of foot 244 23
 is the fulfilling of the law 66 23
 is the lesson 500 5
 is then our duty 214 32
 is the wisdom of the fool 277 12
 is too young to know 488 23
 itself have rest 220 5
 itself shall slumber on 490 2
 lover than the L. of Jove 330 21
 looks not with the eyes 466 22
 match only thing for happi- 105 18
 ness 337 2
 meet they who do not shove 8 8
 me little, I me long 246 10
 me little, so you I me long 189 14
 me no more 478 0
 moderately 258 23
 ne'er will from me flee 13 5
 now who never lov'd 67 26
 of Christ constraineth us 67 54
 of Christ passeth knowledge 332 20
 of false and cruel men 385 0
 of good and ill 239 23
 of liberty is the I of others 537 40
 of I 68 52
 of money 265 2
 of news 156 27
 of order basis of Empire 384 35
 of pleasure, and the I of away 239 23
 of power is the I of ourselves 13 1
 of the cure 200 23
 of truth predominates 403 23
 repulsed returneth 116 37
 rules the camp 417 16
 rules the court 102 12
 a malady without a cure 244 13
 a man of war 525 2
 aing to us 166 2
 architecture is his own 287 7
 a but a dance 156 8
 a but a frailty of the mind 76 2
 seeketh not itself to please 186 7
 a great artillery 349 26
 a hunger 189 20
 should have no wrong 26 2
 latest breath 269 1, 11
 I alights it 486 25
 I like the measles 483 7
 I long since cancell'd woe 483 7
 I not lime a fool 562 10
 I so amatin, so Divine 349 18
 I so hard a master 82 12
 I so ill to win 32 10
 I sole mortal thing 374 18
 I sought is good 483 29
 I sounds the alarm 214 10
 I so young so sweet 82 3
 I passives 161 4
 I proper hue 94 45
 I remains 94 45
 I sad satiety 408 9
 I a sweetest part, variety 185 28
 I the noblest frailty 102 34
 I someone was not with these 410 22
 I still has something of the sea 121 12
 I tongue is in the eye 209 7
 I sweet I was thought a crime 351 35
 I sweetness goodness 336 25
 I young dream 423 12
 I that can be reckoned 522 5
 I that endures for a least 80 25
 I that he hath never woo'd 376 3
 I that I am seeking for 205 5
 I that I regret there 252 31
 I that loves a scarlet coat 129 34
 I that makes the world go round 7 12
 I that never found his theme 331 21
 I that never told can be 73 21
 I that should be you 528 37
 I that the serene's covered 350 8
 I that will which thou must leave 28 17
 I the best beloved 69 19
 I the human form divine 7 2
 I the night 893 31

Love (cont.)

1, thou art absolute 166 11
 1, thou bane 229 9
 thy country, wish it well 153 21
 thy neighbour as thyself 46 9, 59 57
 thyself last 447 11
 I to all men 305 8
 I to hatred turn'd 255 20
 I took up the glass of Time 534 16
 L. tunes the shepherd's reed 417 16
 I virtue, she alone is free 341 5
 I wakes men 374 23
 L. walks the pleasant mazes 158 1
 I warps the mind a little 165 16
 I was dead 523 15
 I was not a little thing 140 26
 L. watching Madness 214 10
 I what I hate 95 20
 I when it ceases to be a secret 40 1
 I which us doth bind 332 8
 I which was more than I 330 8
 I whose month is ever May 455 17
 I will change 83 2
 I will creep in service 484 30
 I will hardly seem worth 584 24
 L. will still be lord of all 417 23
 L. will venture in 107 20
 I without dissimulation 66 1
 L. without his wings 217 43
 I without the help of anything 75 1
 L. with unconfined wings 319 4
 I yet was I 165 21
 I your neighbour's wife 325 15
 I your wifes 68 31
 I you ten years before the flood 353 8
 made the vessel in pure L. 207 15
 make I anew 421 17
 make I deathless 540 3
 make I to the lips we are near 350 35
 make one in I with death 491 13
 makes thy I more strong 489 17
 make the Moor I me 471 4
 make us I your gifts 474 7
 man a I a thing apart 115 35
 many waters cannot quench I 52 23
 marry your old friend a I 96 30
 me and my true I 9 2
 men times to make me I him 439 2
 men have died not for I 428 21
 men I in haste 116 44
 men that I lightly may die 523 15
 men who do not I her 573 12
 mess of postage with I 50 13
 met you not with my true I 495 10
 mine is an unchanging I 161 18
 mine was jealousy in I 530 41
 miserable I 570 30
 money is the sinews of I 203 24
 more beautiful than thy first I 53 12
 more I and knowledge of you 426 35
 more I or more disdain 125 7
 more of I than matrimony 217 25
 most power to hurt us that we L. 27 35
 music sweet as I 495 6
 my dear and only I 355 15
 my dear I sits him down 20 21
 my God I I thee 131 7
 my lily See of I 257 5
 my hope my I 354 11
 my I and I did meet 354 11
 my I and I did stand 354 11
 my I and I would live 262 21(25)
 my I doth so approve him 273 5
 my I has died for me to-day 70 3
 my I. In her arms 8 16
 my I is dedde 156 17
 my I is of a birth as rare 312 5
 my I is weak and faint 151 11
 my I is the maid on a first dress 53 11
 my I more not to I in the world 454 8
 my I a noble madness 101 15
 my I else a but a little yet 252 25
 my I should have been dead 50 15
 my L. at a red red rose 107 18
 my I the flower of sorrow 311 20
 my only I my only have 277 11
 my people I to have it so 55 11
 my sister, my I y dove 31 15
 my true I did I lack the rose 31 15
 my true L. has the forelock 31 15

INDEX

Love (cont.)

my true l. hath my heart 501:19
 my vegetable l. should grow 333:8
 my whole course of l. 469:45
 nature is fine in l. 436:29
 ne'er ebb to humble l. 472:12
 neither our l. from God 410:25
 never been in l., or in hate 514:24
 never doubt I l. 432:42
 never l. was so abused 502:16
 never seek to tell thy l. 75:21
 never taint my l. 473:3
 new every morning is the l. 291:4
 new l. may get 559:5
 new L. pine at them 287:27
 no fear in l. 70:14
 no l. lost 280:18
 no l. lost between us 227:13
 no l. sets l. a task like that 265:20
 no man dies for l. 193:22
 none knew thee but to l. thee 234:15
 none other I can l. 530:36
 no new light on l. or liquor 387:22
 nor l. thy life, nor hate 349:25
 not Death, but L. 88:16
 nothing all my l. avails 92:31
 nothing in l. 460:31
 not in our power to l., or hate 330:13
 not least in l. 450:7
 not l. thee (Dear) so much 319:10
 not l. Thee if I l. Thee not 243:21
 not l. them less 498:15
 not unworthy to l. her 118:33
 not with l. 468:4
 now warm in l. 382:1
 now with his l. 137:34
 obscure epistles of l. 482:34
 office and affairs of l. 468:12
 off with the old l. 7:22, 335:4
 of power, and of l. 68:50
 O l. my Willie! 121:15
 O L., O fire! 520:22
 O l., thou art fair 522:8
 O l., they die 538:16
 O L. what hours 528:23
 O L. who bewailest 494:21
 O lyric L., half angel 95:34
 O mighty l.! 244:24
 one born to l. you, sweet! 90:11
 one jot of former l. retain 180:20
 one of l.'s April-fools 155:23
 open the temple gates unto my l. 509:12
 O perfect l. 233:18
 O spirit of l.! 481:30
 ostentation of our l. 424:22
 our l. and toil 295:6
 our l. hath no decay 184:6
 our l. is frail as is our life 202:1
 our l. shall live 509:7
 our l., with our fortunes change 435:11
 out of l. with your nativity 428:17
 over hir housbond as hir l. 138:11
 over shoes in l. 484:29
 O wisest l.! 364:8
 oyster may be crossed in l. 500:7
 pains of l. be sweeter far 194:2
 pale with l. 468:4
 pangs of disappointed l. 412:8
 pangs of dispriz'd l. 434:4
 partly w' l. o'ercome 106:22
 passing the l. of women 47:30
 passin' the l. o' women 296:18
 pass our long l.'s day 333:8
 perfect l. casteth out fear 70:14
 planet of L. is on high 536:10
 pledge of l. 473:26
 poets' food is l. and fame 493:16
 poor heretics in l. 185:29
 possible to l. such a man? 139:28
 praise, blame, l., kisses 580:20
 prize of learning l. 90:42
 prosperity's the very bond of l. 485:33
 prov'd thee my best of l. 488:5
 prove. the sports of l. 282:5
 purple light of l. 231:9
 purple with l.'s wound 466:30
 quench my great l. 219:8
 quick-ey'd L. 244:21
 regent of l. rhymes 455:8
 remembrance of my former l. 484:34
 renewing is of l. 196:2

Love (cont.)

restore my wand'ring L. 155:35
 right true end of l. 184:20
 rise up, my l. 52:1, 334:16
 rites.. of connubial l. 347:25
 rogue gives you L. Powders 307:14
 same sweet eternity of l. 246:11
 Saturn and L. their long repose 493:27
 seals of l. 462:16
 seem worthy of your l. 578:32
 separate us from the l. of God 65:58
 service of my l. 511:4
 shackles of an old l. 530:37
 shall my sense pierce l.? 410:31
 she never told her l. 483:10
 shepherd—of his l. 33:13
 she whom I l. 336:8
 shove cravings in the van of L. 337:1
 show a fitter L. for me 186:15
 show out a flag and sign of l. 469:35
 shows of l. to other men 448:15
 side-long looks of l. 224:13
 sigh to those who l. me 118:15
 since I am L.'s martyr 185:5
 sit with my l. in the. hay 82:13
 sleep on, my L. 292:19
 society, friendship, and l. 164:24
 so dear I l. him 349:16
 so faithful in l. 418:16
 soft eyes look'd l. 113:25
 soft interpreters of l. 401:31
 soft philosopher of l. 192:45
 so I fell in l. 222:19
 so ill bred as to l. a husband 583:24
 some are fou o' l. divine 106:13
 some l. but little policy 475:28
 something.. moves me to l. 82:23
 something to l. he lends us 533:34
 so strong a passion as l. doth give 483:9
 so sweet l. seemed 82:2
 so true a fool is l. 487:7
 sought.. things to l. 498:20
 soul of her beauty and l. 497:26
 speak low, if you speak l. 468:11
 spirit, I l. thee 498:16
 spring of l. gushed 149:26
 stand and l. in for a day 88:20
 stony limits cannot hold l. out 477:17
 stories of thy finisht l. 123:27
 such ever was l.'s way 90:41
 such I account thy l. 457:11
 sweetest l., I do not go 186:15
 sweetest l. to frown 232:5
 sweet is true l. 530:38
 sweet l... changing his property 475:5
 sweets and the bitters of l. 117:44
 sworn servant unto l. 168:11
 take our fill of l. 49:50
 tale of l. and languishment 289:3
 tell me.. if this be l.? 322:6
 tell the laity our l. 186:24
 tell this youth what 'tis to l. 428:28
 tell us l. can die 507:17
 temper'd with L.'s sighs 455:22
 that gentleness and show of l. 448:14
 that is l.'s curse 530:41
 that l. could never change 82:2
 that l. hath an end 525:4
 that l. may never cease 244:25
 that l. my friend 450:32
 that they l. 558:7
 their l. may be call'd appetite 483:9
 their tales of l. shall tell 98:22
 them that l. God 65:56
 them that l. thee and thy peace 421:5
 then must the l. be great 35:19
 then they dream of l. 477:7
 therefore I l. it 93:35
 they all l. Jack 562:22
 things that l. night l. not such 453:8
 nights as these 477:24
 this bud of l. 484:33
 this spring of l. 411:1
 this test for l. 265:16
 those who l. the Lord 496:24
 those who l. want wisdom 522:8
 thou art goodly, O L. 498:16
 thou art l. and life! 247:4
 thou art my life, my l., my heart 544:31
 thou dravest l. from thee 70:29
 thou hast left thy first l.

Love (cont.)

though I knew His l. 544:15
 though l. repine 199:27
 though they l. the treason 168:4
 thou knowest that I l. thee 64:17
 thou shalt l. and be loved by 96:25
 thro' l.'s long residence 80:23
 through l., through hope 573:27
 through our l. that we have loved 328:17
 thy honesty and l. 471:18
 thy l. is better than wine 51:37
 thy l. prove likewise variable 477:22
 thy l. to me was wonderful 47:30
 thy l. was far more better 332:29
 Thy name.. which is L. 81:3
 thy sweet l. remember'd 486:24
 'tis the hour of l. 116:7
 to be wise and eke to l. 510:22
 to be wise, and l. 481:16
 to be wroth with one we l. 150:26
 to business that we l. 425:9
 to die, I leave my l. alone 487:14
 to dissemble your l. 72:14
 to him we l. most 420:25
 to live is like l. 112:5
 to l., and bear 497:17
 to l. and be loved by me 380:7
 to l. and to be wise 100:12
 to l. and to cherish 391:30
 to l., cherish, and to obey 391:31
 to l. her is a liberal education 511:25
 to l. is wise 82:1
 to l. one another 66:11
 to l. one maiden only 530:14
 to l. you was pleasant enough 357:4
 to Mercy, Pity, Peace, and L. 76:18
 too ladylike in l. 242:20
 too late came I to l. thee 21:22
 too much l. of living 523:23
 to prove my l. 375:2
 to regain l. once possess'd 350:33
 to see her is to l. her 104:25
 to see her was to l. her 104:10
 to thoughts of l. 534:15
 triumphs of L. 526:22
 true life is only l., l. only bliss 96:8
 trust thou thy L. 413:31
 turning mortal for thy l. 455:18
 twin'd my l. and me 31:11
 'twixt women's l., and men's 184:5
 twofold silence was the song of l. 410:30
 two fond hearts in equal l. 331:11
 two passions, vanity and l. 139:26
 type of true l. kept under 219:8
 under a canopy of l. 549:6
 unity and godly l. 390:26
 unrelenting foe to l. 546:7
 us that trade in l. 424:11
 very few to l. 580:18
 virgins l. thee 51:38
 waft her l.. to Carthage 465:17
 was not this l. indeed? 483:10
 way to l. each other 292:21
 we live by.. hope, and l. 574:19
 well dost thou, L. 375:7
 well of l. 148:12
 we l. being in l. 542:11
 we l. but while we may 530:42
 we l., Fool, for the good we do 374:22
 we l. our House of Peers 221:37
 we needs must l. the highest 530:19
 we're rich in l. 108:1
 what a mischievous devil L. is 112:4
 what is l.? 482:28
 what l. I bore to thee 577:4
 what l. of thine own kind? 498:8
 what L. shall never reap 410:33
 what thing is l. 377:3
 when I was in l. with you 262:19
 when l. and duty clash 538:10
 when L. and Life are fair 569:5
 when l. begins to sicken 451:9
 when l. grows diseas'd 202:2
 when l. is done 79:5
 when l. is grown to ripeness 533:34
 when L. speaks 455:22
 when my l. swears 488:16
 where I and my L. wont 32:18
 where I l. I must not marry 357:22

INDEX

Lovers (cont.)

almighty l. in the spring 140:16
 at l.' perjuries. . . Jove laughs 477:20
 dull sublunary l.' love 186:25
 end in l. meeting 452:28
 even l. find their peace 208:10
 Frankie and Johnny were l. 6:8
 Heaven's promise clothe. . . those l. 411:1
 laughs at l.' perjury 193:13
 l.' absent hours 472:18
 l. are round her 356:31
 l. cannot see 403:37
 l.' eyes are sharp to see 417:34
 l.' hours be full eternity 185:31
 l. in peace 451:35
 l. lying two and two 262:14
 l. run into strange capers 427:3
 l. should be loved again 262:13
 l., to bed 467:34
 l.' tongues by night 477:27
 makes l. as fast as one pleases 156:6
 make two l. happy 381:8
 nectareous poppy l. use 16:5
 old l. are soundest 503:22
 pair of star-cross'd l. 476:44
 pure l.' souls descend 185:2
 queens to your l. 413:9
 such as I am all true l. are 453:2
 sweet l. love the spring 428:30
 through l.' brains 477:7
 to thy motions l.' seasons run 186:19
 two young l. lately wed 534:3
 what need l. wish for more? 421:14
 when l.' vows seem sweet 118:28
 where the l. eloped 309:26

Loves; all l. except what trade can give 96:26
 all she l. is love 115:38
 all strange l. are over 522:12
 all the wings of the L. 525:6
 all ye L. and Cupids. . . mourn 132:12
 amatory poets sing their l. 116:14
 any severing of our l. 576:21
 as lines so l. oblique 332:6
 a-waiting for their. . . l. 32:2
 bird whom man l. best 580:1
 captain that. . . l. what he knows 167:13
 fierce wars and faithful l. 509:16
 first. . . woman l. her lover 115:38
 fox-hunter. . . l. him 518:9
 friends and l. we have none 334:13
 glad one l. His world 94:41
 he l. to lie a-basking 221:36
 her that each l. best 123:4
 he that l. a rosy cheek 124:25
 his faults. . . one l. him still the better 226:32
 I believe the baggage l. me 155:22
 if country l. 232:5
 if our l. remain 91:3
 I have reigned with your l. 198:12
 I like him, but he l. me 97:5
 I l. the 'ound more 518:14
 Jesus l. me 560:26
 kills the thing he l. 569:4
 lass that l. a sailor 173:8
 l., and weeps, and dies 493:25
 l. nothing but himself 508:9
 l. to hear himself talk 478:6
 l. what he is good at 422:32
 Mary l. the lamb 233:23(-234)
 my Love l. me 150:18
 no creature l. me 476:37
 old l. endear thee 148:14
 one that l. his fellow-men 265:17
 our l. and comforts. . . increase 470:31(-471)
 our l. into corpses or wives sends. . . after the thing it l. 523:1
 she l. me dearly 436:29
 show. . . when he l. her 285:4
 solace ourselves with l. 94:10
 suspects, yet soundly l. 49:50
 that dust it so much l. 471:32
 that I l. the fox less 292:19
 that l. the people well 518:14
 their l., or else their sheep 324:5
 to warm their little l. 343:15
 truly l. on to the close 231:18
 two l. I have 356:13
 488:18

Loves (cont.)

understandeth thee not, l. thee not 455:13
 whoever l. if. . . not propose 184:20
 who l. me. . . a touch of earth 530:34
 who l. not wine 543:5
 who l. that. . . wise and good 351:19
 whose l. I prize as. . . carcasses 429:14
 with l. and doves 91:12
 woman whom nobody l. 157:9
 Love-sick: l. all against our will 220:22
 Savonarola l. l. 39:21
 twenty l. maidens we 220:22
 winds were l. 424:6
 Lovesome: garden is a l. thing 85:12
 l. wee thing 107:16
 l., white and small 195:6
 Love-song: mavis singing his l. 268:30
 Lovest: alas, thou l. not me 185:21
 Father in Heaven who l. all 295:6
 Isaac, whom thou l. 44:54
 l. thou me more than these? 64:14
 l. to greet the early morn 107:4
 poor sinner, l. thou me? 161:9
 thou l.—but ne'er. . . satiety 498:9
 thou l. not, till. . . thou free 185:21
 thou l. the one 35:19
 why l. thou that 486:13
 Love-story: worked a l. . . into. . . Euclid 188:18
 Loveth: dear God who l. us 150:16
 he made and l. all 150:16
 he that l. another 66:11
 he that l. not his brother 70:15
 he that l. not knoweth not God 70:12
 l. and maketh a lie 72:9
 prayeth best, who l. best 150:16
 prayeth well, who l. well 150:16
 whom my soul l. 51:40, 52:4
 whom the Lord l. 69:19
 Love-thoughts lie rich 482:1
 Loving: babes, and l. friends 150:15
 begin by l. their parents 570:18
 for l., and for saying so 186:21
 for l. that old arm-chair 156:21
 from l. more. . . free my soul 185:21
 l., adorable 365:5
 l. and a fair reply 430:32
 l. and giving 368:1
 l. heart to thee 247:1
 l. himself better than all 152:22
 l. himself better than me 27:5
 l.-jealous of his liberty 477:28
 l., kissing, kind-hearted gentle-man 164:28
 l. longest 22:27
 l., natural, and Greek 115:36
 l. not, hating not 90:14
 l., not loathing 252:13
 most l. mere folly 427:22
 most l. of you all 89:1
 night was made for l. 119:6
 only beauty purely l. 123:18
 only belov'd, and l. me 158:13
 perfectly sore with l. her 175:16
 so lonely, l., helpless 115:35
 so l. to my mother 430:33(-431)
 they talks a lot o' l. 299:14
 thinking, feeling, l. 573:21
 though the heart be still as l. 119:4
 too much l. you 471:36
 whilst l. thou mayst loved be 509:33
 whom are you l.? 262:7
 wickedness that hinders l. 93:48
 Loving-kindness: thy l. and mercy 393:10
 Low: as l. as. . . Squire Widdrington 192:19
 cast one's eyes so l. 454:3
 conveniently l. 130:15
 daughters of musick. . . brought l. 51:33
 dost thou lie so l.? 450:2
 earth is not too l. 243:24
 envy, l. design 308:2
 every mountain. . . made l. 54:9
 exalted them of l. degree 61:14
 follies laid him l. 104:20
 foreheads villanous l. 480:10
 from l. to high. . . dissolution 578:1
 happy l., lie down 442:3
 her voice. . . gentle and l. 454:24
 he that is l. no pride 99:31

Low (cont.)

how l. . . the proud 231:7
 I am l., thou art high 524:2
 I'll tak' the l. road 9:7
 in l. estate began 533:1
 in our defection. . . sink as l. 580:5
 it is not that I deem them l. 120:25
 lords who lay you l. 498:17
 l. as the singer lies 516:4
 l. as where this earth spins 410:10
 l. estate of his handmaiden 61:13
 l. estate of the poor 393:8
 l., l., breathe and blow 538:12
 men of l. estate 66:5
 my head is bending l. 210:17
 narrow, and l. 165:34
 poor buffer lies l. 568:24
 quincunx of heaven runs l. 85:18
 refrain my soul, and keep it l. 400:1
 speak both high and l. 482:28
 speak l., if you speak love 468:11
 speak l. to me, my Saviour 87:37
 sweet and l. 538:12
 ten l. words 382:30
 that l. man seeks a little thing 91:41
 thou's but of l. degree 6:26
 too l. for envy 158:15
 weep when I am l. 112:31
 what is l. raise and support 344:4
 winds are breathing l. 494:7
 Low-born: rude, l., untaught 188:31
 Low-class: in the l. tea-shops 503:15
 Low-crooked curtsies 449:29
 Lowells talk to the Cabots 79:2
 Lower: button-hole l. 455:32
 in the lowest deep a l. deep 346:32
 l. orders. . . set us a good example 569:18
 l. than the angels 392:11
 night is beginning to l. 316:3
 ye l. middle classes 218:34
 Lowers: dark l. the tempest 316:19
 morning l. 1:13
 Lowest: in the l. deep 346:32
 l. and most dejected thing 453:36
 take the l. room 62:2
 Lowing: l. of the oxen 47:15
 that heifer l. at the skies 287:12
 Lowland: between l. and highland 523:13
 Lowlands: l. . . like a grey-green garment 235:22
 L. o' Holland 31:11
 sails by the L. low 30:23
 ye Highlands and ye L. 30:8
 Lowliness is young ambition's ladder 449:3
 Lowly: any hands, however l. 219:21
 better to be l. born 446:16
 God made them, high or l. 3:15
 l. air of Seven Dials 219:2
 l., and servisable 136:27
 l. in his own eyes 392:24
 l. wise 348:31, 574:1
 l., with a broken neck 336:44
 meek and l. in heart 59:10
 poor, and mean, and l. 4:1
 stamp of his l. origin 169:5
 still to the l. soul 291:14
 Lowpin: spak o' l. o'er a linn 105:14
 Low-vaulted: thy l. past 251:15
 Loy: but by sēynt L. 136:28
 Loyal: bold spirit in a l. breast 474:10
 fruit of l. nature 530:11
 l. and neutral 458:25
 that l. body wanted learning 548:20, 549:1
 Loyalties: impossible l. 19:10
 Loyalty: his l. he kept 348:18
 that learned body wanted l. 548:20, 549:1
 when l. no harm meant 7:9
 Lubin: while L. is away 266:8
 Lucasta: L. that bright northern star 318:25
 then my L. might I crave 319:8
 Lucem: ex fumo dare l. 255:27
 Lucient: each softly l. 320:6
 l. syrops 285:25
 Lucid: full of l. intervals 134:13
 l. intervals and happy pauses 27:46
 make a l. interval 193:2
 not in the l. intervals 574:3

INDEX

Machinery: Art of M.	125:28	Mademoiselle from Armentiers	412:17	Magnificent: from his work re-	
whole m. of the State	85:1	Madest: thou m. man	531:40	turn'd m.	348:28
Macmill: I'm M.,—and who are you?	8:17	Madly squeeze a right-hand foot	131:25	her m. and awful cause	102:45
Maskerel: blew a m. gale	192:31	Madman: if a m. were to come in	273:5	m., but, .not war	79:1
not so the m.	211:25	Madmen: buries m. in the heaps	384:4	m. out of the dust	561:12
Madintosh: bit of black m.	563:37	none but m. know	193:33, 293:27	mild and m. eye	93:3
M Tawish: against the clan M.	23:26	worst of m.	386:10	mute and m.	193:40
Mette nero tribute, fair	555:9	Madness: cruel m. of love	535:38	<i>Magifico: ignotum pro m. est</i>	526:8
Mad: Allah created the English m.	298:2	despondency and m.	580:7	<i>Magifique: c'est m. . . pas la guerre</i>	79:1
all poets are m.	169:8	his flight was m.	460:16	Magnify: m. him for ever	388:20
as m. as he	437:14	his m. was not of the head	118:5	m. him that rideth	396:5
because he was m.	437:14	if .not love, it is m.	155:27	my soul doth m. the Lord	61:13
drive me m. on my deathbed	110:33	like m. in the brain	150:26	Magnipotent: raply m.	236:5
everyone is more or less m.	394:54	like m. is the glory	480:22	<i>Magnis: parca. componere m.</i>	556:24
finer being sane than m.	89:22	Love watching M.	114:10	Magnitude: liar of the first m.	155:9
go m., and beat their wives	121:20	m. . . method in it	433:6	Magus Zoroaster	496:18
He first sends m.	195:10	m. of many	386:35, 520:47	<i>Magus: schoenobates medicus m.</i>	283:3
heroically m.	190:32	m. of the people	395:28	<i>Mahlen aber trefflich klein</i>	315:22
m. all my life	276:3	M. risen from hell	522:5	Mahmud: Peace to M.	205:22
m., and sent into England	437:14	m. to defer	587:3	pity Sultan M.	205:21
m., bad, and dangerous	306:2	m. would gambol from	436:1	Mahogany Tree	543:11
m. from life's history	252:20	moon-struck m.	349:24	Mahomet: from M. to Moses	387:23
m. in pursuit	488:12	much mirth and no m.	502:18	her pulpits . . . the revelation of	
m., is he?	216:12	noble m.	191:15	M.	217:12
m. March days	333:21	such harmonious m.	498:10	Luther and M. . . prisons of flesh	186:7
m. naked summer night	507:16	that fine m.	189:12	M. will go to the hill	25:34
m. north-north-west	453:20	that way m. lies	453:13	Mahometans: pleasures of the M.	231:20
M. World	80:5, 527:16	this m. . . for our sins	530:27	Maid: Abyssinian m.	151:33(-152)
m. world! m. kings! m. com-		thro' cells of m.	536:22	be good, sweet m.	293:7
position	447:24	to m. near allied	190:13	cling with life to the m.	199:13
make m. the guilty	453:32	very midsummer m.	484:7	Elaine, the lily m.	530:33
make poor females m.	407:11	with a crafty m.	434:2	espy a fair pretty m.	9:3
makes men m.	473:16	you may call it m.	408:9	fair, but frozen m.	213:15
makes the wise man m.	93:14	Madoc will be read	387:5	fair m. dwellin'	30:1
man's m. friend	89:35	Madonnas: only used to draw M.	93:45	had she been a country m.	106:29
men that God made m.	140:15	Rafael of the dear M.	94:12	I beheld the m.	464:21
much learning doth make thee m.	65:23	Madrigal: sing a merry m.	219:36	I heard a m. sing	6:2
never better than when I am m.	305:16	woeful stuff this m.	382:34	I knew a gentle m.	232:19
nobly wild, not m.	246:14	Madrigals: in lovely m.	88:13	kissed likewise the m.	164:28
old, m., blind, despised	498:18	melodious birds sing m.	330:18	lazy finger of a m.	477:7
one half of the nation is m.	506:4	<i>Mascenas atavis edite regibus</i>	257:23	like a moth, the simple m.	214:11
one man merry, another m.	86:33	Maenad: M. and the Bassarid	522:2	like mistress, like m.	203:23
our sad bad glad m. brother	522:18	some fierce M.	496:6	little M. would have her will	582:13
pleasure . . . in being m.	193:33, 293:27	Mazonides: blind M.	346:20	maiden passion for a m.	530:14
Practice drives me m.	8:12	old M. the blind	208:17	m. not vendible	462:36
prose run m.	385:28	Maecius: where M. sleeps	351:18	m. of Athens	118:6
put any parent m.	208:21	<i>Maestro: il M. di color che sanno</i>	168:21	m. ov all maidens	35:15
sad and bad and m. it was	90:38	Magazine of life and comfort	243:10	m. remembers	516:4
Saint run m.	386:10	Magdalen: Cecily, Gertrude, M.	410:12	m. that milks	425:30
so, it will make us m.	458:10	fourteen months at M.	216:19	m. was in the garden	368:20
some did count him m.	99:32	monks of M.	216:20	m. who has none, sir	500:40
suspend your m. career	162:24	Magdalene: fairer . . than Mary M.	376:3	many a m.	342:3
that he is m. 'tis true	432:43	Maggie coost her head	105:13	married m.	419:14
tho' . . a' should gae m.	108:28	Maggot must be born	196:12	matron and the m.	240:21
underout astronomer is m.	587:13	Maggot-pies and choughs	459:24	Music, heav'nly m.	153:31
went m. and bit the man	225:21	Maggots in your brains	38:15	my pretty m.	309:14
when a heroine goes m.	500:6	Magic: came like m. in a pint		neither m. nor wife	527:12
wicked and the m.	386:2	bottle	175:38	nor his m., nor his ox	390:17
Madagascar: Jerusalem and M.	543:10	dealer in m. and spells	222:16	O fair and stately m.	199:10
Madam I may not call you	198:6	if this be m.	486:1	of her scorn the m. repented	33:13
Mad-as-a-hatter-day	243:5	m. casements	288:1	signal to a m.	338:4
Madde: now m. to crime	113:1	m. in my eyes	236:35	silver for the m.	295:14
Maddest: m. merriest day	536:26	m. in the distance	366:4	slain by a fair cruel m.	485:6
m. of all mankind	298:2	m. like thee	118:17	sphere-descended m.	154:3
Madding crowd	230:7	m. of a name	122:34	to the heart of a m.	296:29
Made: all things were m. by him	62:59	no m. of her voice	376:6	way of a man with a m.	50:56
annihilating all that's m.	332:19	once it was a m. sound	116:15	wedded m., and virgin mother	343:9
as a breath has m.	224:14	secret m. of numbers	86:10	where's the m.	285:39
even more is m. of her	241:28	there's m. in the web	472:16	yonder a m. and her wight	236:14
fearfully and wonderfully m.	400:10	what mighty m.	469:45	Maiden: archly the m. smiled	316:5
first I was m. by thee	185:11	Magistrate: at the commandment		as the m.'s organ	482:10
for all she m.	297:20	of the M.	401:13	flesh'd thy m. sword	441:3
good poet's m.	281:17	by the m., as equally useful	217:5	heart of a m. . . stolen	356:23
it m. them a faction	325:35	Magistrates: some, like m.	443:10	his true m.'s breast	418:12
little Lamb, who m. thee?	76:10	<i>Magna: m. est veritas</i>	56:19, 84:26	I, m., round thee m.	530:25
m. and loveth all	150:16	<i>partis componere m.</i>	555:18	in m. meditation	466:39
m. for each other	505:24	Magna Charta is such a fellow	148:2	I pursued a m.	494:2
m. for the people	563:3	Magnanimity: curb your m.	291:1	I sing of a m.	7:15
m. the world and ruleth it	585:9	m. in politics	101:14	kissed the m. all forlorn	369:6
m. with our hands and our lips	525:2	m. of love	336:19	let the m. understand	79:16
marriages . . m. by the Lord		m. of thought	587:6	like a high-born m.	498:6
Chancellor	273:1	Magnanimous Despair	332:5	m., and mistress	521:29
not anything m. that was m.	62:59	Magnanimously: justly, skilfully	352:25	m. fair to see	315:26
such gardens are not m.	296:32	and m.		m. herself . . steal after it	356:23
'thinketh He m. it	90:13	Magnet ever attract a Silver	221:1	m. hid	522:2
thou hast m. him	531:40	Churn	221:1	m. is a tender thing	531:7
well m., well wrought	502:17	Magnetic, peripatetic lover		m. most perfect	521:30
world I never m.	263:35	Magnetism: doubt as to animal m.	153:8	m. never bold	470:1
you m. me love you	326:13	their m. works all night	551:16	m. of bashful fifteen	500:39
Madeira: sold him . . for a cup of	438:26	Magnificence: this m. . . wholly	574:2	m. passion for a maid	530:14
M.		thine		m. pride, adieu!	468:27

INDEX

Men (cont.)	263 21	Majestical being so m.	430 17	Malady (cont.)	
many a rose I pl m	221 22	happy high m	404 23	m of not marking	441 13
mercy m. and the far	7 17	kind in bed m	444 23	m without a cure	103 11
mother and m	209 14	Majesty appearance of Your M	43 28	medicine worse than the m.	37 31
nester ye ester m	236 17	as his m is	50 31	Miscontents lotterers and m	435 8
not a modest m elf	220 31	bus ed in his m	443 10	Misc m and female crested he	
pruice predd m	380 23	grasp ng et m. in the least	413 0	them	44 8
race and rand ant m	380 23	ler M a counsils grace	27(-85)	m. ringlets	513 4
scatter of your m presence	431 25	Her M a Jolly	301 10	more deadly than the m	206 13
she was a m. Lily	582 6	Her M a Opposition	28 23	Miscontents proclaim d their m	432 36
simple m in her flower	533 36	his M a head on a gn post	325 16	Males nothing but m.	457 15
'Stay the m said	316 20	it his m our sovereign lord	12 6	Malsi Duchess of M still	563 14
that orb'd m	402 20	infante M	388 16	Malherbe enfim M	75 5
th a m no other thought	380 7	in asked m.	347 10	Malice envy hatred and m	385 46
till tle m yields	536 6	in restless m	587 1	fortune a m lost her Calais	91 35
to love one m only	530 14	m of human suffering	553 1	leaven of m	66 25
use a poor m so	6 2	next in m.	103 0	m domestic foreign levy	459 4
village m sle	535 2	ride on in m.	330 12	m toward none	314 13
what shall be the m s late?	417 8	rising in clouded m	347 17	much m a little wit	101 27
woo a dead m	410 17	sweetness mercy m	316 10	not for m	590 35
your m modesty would float	266 15	think it kindness to his M	234 14	our poor m	459 4
Ms deny so m	502 18	this earth of m	474 22	pretence of treasonous m.	458 26
Ms drens all the m. pretty	354 0	Thy m how bright	201 21	ride Envy M	308 33
land him for thy m	40 30	touching in its m	551 14	set down aught in m.	474 2
conserv d of m hearts	472 16	with what a strength and m	360 21	while there are men and m	253 7
dear to m are the rivals dead	374 16	Maigolaine Compagnon de la M	11 24	Msl gn judgements so m	517 8
lang may the m s t	32 2	Major C M of this lfe	80 12	Malignant Turk	474 2
a ng ye gentle m	165 14	Major General model of		Msl gny motvless m	153 1
smiles of et er m	145 13	modern M	221 31	Malsi qu busipie m caritas cerner	310 30
twenty love c eck m. we	220 32	Majorit avec Dieu dans la M	305 5	Msl like Mistress M a picture	452 5
what m loth?	257 7	Majorties Wisdom goes by m	337 32	Mallecho this is muching m	435 7
young fair m qu et eyes	516 5	Majorty gone over to the m.	225 34	Mallow al my m	105 17
young men and m	400 25	jans us to the great m	557 34	Malmsey and Malvoisie	40 15
youths and m gay	150 35	m best repaice	182 34	Malo m Galatrea pet i	553 24
Ms ds for the m in France to kiss	445 15	one on God's side is a m.	378 10	Malone sweet Molly M	7 8
from m that leave	453 5	with God in the m	405 5	Malt more than Milton	309 6
l between m legs	495 4	Majors live with scarlet M	413 13	that ate the m	205 13
m come forth	316 31	Make breath can m. them	234 14	Malta under M by the sea	263 33
m. dance in a ring	361 6	could not well m out	507 6	Malvois e Malmesey and m	40 13
m must k as no men	80 7	d d not m. and cannot mar	16 17	Mama Oh M do be a beast!	376 3
m. of matchless beauty	302 10	I too will something m	81 0	when your M came	175 31
m. strange asph c p ees	545 15	m him once relent	90 13	Mamul us Hermaunus imote M	324 0
malady most incident to m.	485 26	m. more opportun i es	25 39	Fusculan M	323 14
May when they are m	485 32	m. the most of what we yet may		Mammocked how he m it	420 6
our cold m	437 1	spend	206 8	Mammom m of unrighteousness	62 21
pretty m. all in a row	367 21	m the most on em	174 7	M m the least crested	343 0
seven r with seven ropes	130 12	m up one m mind about nothing	200 27	serve God and m.	38 12
three ttle m. from school	210 27	not usually m anything	378 12	Man aged aged m	181 12
welcome m. ol honour	247 17	Scotman on the m	30 18	all functions of a m	163 12
when m. l e on their backs	477 11	treason m the most of it	24 16	all perph which m acquires	70 0
Maid-servants imfructed in the		what m ye	81 1	all save the spirit of m.	313 2
clothes	126 32	what suns and winds m	300 5	all that makes a m	530 14
Mall fish would have bright m.	235 1	what the word d m. it	107 35	all t at may become a m	457 12
I ke a rusty m	481 18	without our d us m	204 7	all that m ght be in a m	180 3
Overland M	300 12	Maked whan god frst m man	137 40	all this scene of m	353 7
Ms led lobster	411 20	Makeless maiden that is m	7 15	also leyll as a m	400 22
Maimed poon and the m.	62 8	Maker best m of all marriages	443 16	animals for the use of m	379 15
spent and m among	203 10	known only to his M	251 14	appeal l e m and wife	143 35
Ms n amid the melancholy m.	340 3	m. buried	316 3	arms and the m.	104 20
spont i e m. to prove again	360 4	m. is him-selfy been	235 20	arose as one m	379 15
ate o th m chance					

Man (cont.)		Man (cont.)		Man (cont.)	
enslav'd by another M.'s	75:2	m. be more pure than his maker	48:49	M.'s first disobedience	344:1
estimable m. and . . husband	175:18	m. can have but one life	89:26	M.'s Forgiveness	207:12
Eustace is a m. no longer	294:14	m. cannot utter it	50:61	m. shall have his mare	467:12
every m. a liar	65:36	m. child conceived	48:44	m. sharpeneth the countenance	50:47
every m.'s Cleopatra	191:21	m. clothed in soft raiment	59:6	m.'s bouse is his castle	148:7
every rood. . maintained its m.	224:14	m. comes and tills the field	540:20	m.'s inhumanity to m.	107:2
father of the M.	577:25	m. control the wind	15:12	m.'s life is cheap as beast's	452:41
first m. is of the earth	67:15	m. delights not me	433:15	m.'s love. . a thing apart	115:25
first spell M.	404:14	m. did eat angels' food	396:35	m.'s strength to comfort m.'s	
for a m. with heart	535:13	m. does not live by bread alone	201:3	distress	295:8
frailty of a m.	25:17	m. doth not live by bread alone	46:23	m.'s the gowd	105:30
friend of m.	122:38	m. dreams of fame	531:14	m. struggling for life	270:18
from any sort of m.	304:35	m., equal and one with me, m.		m.'s unconquerable mind	582:4
fury of a patient m.	190:30	that is made of me, m. that is I	524:5	m.'s waitin' for an answer	174:20
get a new m.	479:43	m. equal, unclassified	497:12	m.'s word is God in m.	529:40
gibbets for 'the m.'	156:22	m., false m.	312:27	m.'s worth something	89:38
Gigadibs the literary m.	89:39	m. for the field	538:24	m. that bath no music	465:20
gives to m. or woman	262:18	m. for the sword	538:24	m. that is born of woman	49:1, 391:41
glory to M.	524:27	m. goeth forth to his work	398:10	m. that must bear me	150:12
God above or m. below	383:8	m. has Forever	91:40	M.! the pilgrim of a day	122:37
God formed m. of the dust	44:11	m. has his will	251:13	m. there walked without a mate	332:21
God is not a m.	46:19	m. has shob to mind	96:26	m. there was	99:32
God never made. . for m. to		m. hath all which Nature hath	19:2	m. to arise in me	535:43 (-536)
mend	192:15	m. have the upper hand	392:15	m. . . to be surpassed	364:22
good for m. nor beast	11:21	m. he must go with a woman	299:20	m. to command	538:24
goodliest m. of men	347:13	m. I am. . cease	535:43 (-536)	m. to m. . . greatest curse	33:15
Good Lord, what is m.!	107:136	m., if not the wedding-day. .		m. to m. the world o'er	105:33
good m., and did good things	237:18	fixed	204:8	m. under authority	58:31
grown m. in the cradle	103:23	m. in his hasty days	81:9	m. upon a black horse	307:2
grown to m.'s estate	515:18	m. in portions can foresee	118:31	m. wants but little	225:13
handsome, well-shaped m.	21:13	m. in the bush with God	199:16	m. was formed for society	73:3
happy the m. . . alone	194:20	m. is an embodied paradox	154:23	m. was made for Joy and Woe	73:24
happy the m. whose wish	386:26	m. is a noble animal	87:20	m. was made to mourn	107:1
hath m. no second life?	15:4	m. is. . a political animal	14:14	m. was wolf to the m.	551:13
heart of a m.	295:29	m. is. . a religious animal	102:22	m. w'at kin show you trouble	238:9
her prentice han' she tried on m.	106:12	m. is as old as he's feeling	153:19	m. when breast to breast	410:26
he was a m.	431:6	m. is a tool-making animal	211:20	m. who broke the Bank	217:23
he was her m.	6:8	m. . . is. . born to believe	180:33	m. who does not smoke	514:27
honest exceeding poor m.	463:29	m. is born unto trouble	48:50	M. who is from God sent forth	575:1
honest m.'s aboon his might	105:32	m. is God's image	244:4	M., who, lifted high	575:11
honest m.'s the noblest work		m. is Heaven's masterpiece	404:7	m. who used to notice	235:13
	105:5, 384:9	m. is m.	531:4	m. who wasn't there	335:12
hour. . but not the m.	419:36	m. is m.'s A.B.C.	404:14	M. will go down into the pit	29:19
how good is m.'s life	96:21	m. is Nature's sole mistake	221:41	m. with God. . majority	305:5
I have a m.'s mind	449:27	m. is not a fly	383:15	m. with his back to the East	148:17
I'm sure he's a talented m.	387:20	m. is not m. as yet	94:23	m. with the head	538:24
in his little world of m.	453:4	m. is one world	244:24	M. . . Woman's cully	155:25
in his rights of a m.	89:13	m. is the hunter	538:23	measureless to m.	151:32, 33
in the mind of m.	582:1	M. is the master of things	524:27	Mind of M. — my haunt	574:7
in wit a m.	382:15	m. is the measure	402:18	moral centaur, m. and wife	116:20
is m. an ape or an angel?	180:35	m. leave his father	44:18	more like a whore's than a m.'s	299:18
justify God's ways to m.	263:25	M. like to me	96:25	more than m. to wish thee so	357:3
king is but a m.	444:18	m. looks aloft	194:25	more than the wisest m. can	
know the garment from the m.	74:22	m. made the town	162:38	answer	154:21
large-hearted man	88:6	m. marks the earth with ruin	114:27	my m. Friday	170:8
Last M. knead	207:6	m. may drink	108:16	my only study, is m.	78:21
last strands of m.	254:19	m. may escape from rope	214:34	my single state of m.	456:24
last thing civilized by M.	337:31	manner of Primitive M.	309:28	mystery of m.	579:34
laws of. . m. and metre	315:14, 416:10	m. never is. . blessed	383:11	neither m., nor muse	281:10
legs without the m.	163:38	M. of baser Earth didst make	207:12	neither m. nor woman	380:13
let him pass for a m.	463:10	M. of Blood was there	323:1	never m. spake like this m.	63:24
life for a m. like me	515:27	M. of England	335:27	never m. was true	80:7
life of a m. . . a heroic poem	125:35	M. of Feeling	326:25	new tribunal. . the educated m.'s	96:15
life of m., solitary, poor	248:121	m. of mean estate	188:33	noblest work of m.	112:9, 267:16
like a m. of mettle	248:10	M. of purple cheer	578:29	no m. does. That's his	569:24
likely to be a manly m.	328:7	m. of sorrows	54:25	no m. put asunder	391:34
like master, like m.	203:23	m. of strife	55:19	nor M. nor Boy	576:19
literary m. — with a wooden leg	178:2	m. of the field	44:57	Noselessness of M.	142:6
love not m. the less	114:26	m. of unclean lips	53:8	nothing great but m.	235:4
love's a m. of war	244:13	m. of wit. . long. . in gaol	386:36	not the bond of m. and wife	530:40
made her such a m.	470:3	m. of yearning thought	411:33	not what m. does	96:23
make m. in our image	44:6	m. only. . starts from his rank	124:15	not yet old enough for a m.	482:17
makes m. and wife one flesh	154:32	m. partly is	91:1	now I am a m.	577:25
making a poet out of a m.	88:12	m. passionless?	497:12	number of a m.	71:22
M. accepts the compromise	296:14	m. perceives it die away	576:9	oft proclaims the m.	431:25
m. after his death moot wepe	137:29	m. proposes	291:20	O M., that from thy. . youth	573:15
m. after his own heart	47:13	M. propounds negotiations	296:14	O men, this m. in brotherhood	87:38
m. and a woman in a garden	570:17	m. proud m.	461:31	once on a time there was a M.	302:15
m. and bird and beast	150:16	m. put off the prophet	94:3	once to every m. and nation	320:9
M. and Boy. . an idler	578:34	m. recover'd of the bite	225:23	one m. in his time	427:21
M. and his Wife and a Tertium		m. remains, sceptreless	497:12	one m. with a dream	371:1
Quid	304:52	m. right fair	488:18	one wrong more to m.	93:6
m. and wife. . hang one another	203:17	m.'s a m. for a' that	105:31	only a m. harrowing	236:14
m. as he is not to be	239:18	m.'s best dreams	88:21	only m. is vile	240:18
m. before thy mother	37:30	m.'s congregation shun	543:16	on M., on Nature	574:5
m. before your mother	159:10	m.'s desire is for the woman	153:7	outward semblance of a m.	179:11
m. behind the book	201:10	m.'s distinctive mark	91:1	Parliament of m.	534:27
m. being in honour	395:2	M.'s dominion has broken	107:10	peace. . m. did not make	16:17
m., being reasonable, must get		m. seems the only growth that	226:9	play the m.	263:15
drunk	115:34	dwindles		poor m.'s day	228:14

INDEX

Man (cont.)		Man (cont.)		Manlio nata mecum consule M	150 10
print of a m.'s naked foot	170 7	woman, and no m.	393 2	sit you simulis patri M	133 6
proper study of mankind is m.	383 22	work, makes the m.	384 7	Manly boy's idea of a m career	152 16
reading maketh a full m.	27 18	wrath of m.	69 30	his big m voice	427 11
ref need presumptuous m.	124 15	you'll be a M	207 11	likely to be a m man	3-3 7
relief of m. a estate	24 14	young M crucified	338 4	m, moral liberty	101 1
right m. in the right place	263 20	you're not a m a machine	480 8	m wise	331 0
right m. to fill the right place	310 25	Manage m cleverman m a fool	304 33	nurse of m sentiment	102 12
rough and ready m	80 34	Managed just and right well		proof of m might	509 35
round fat oily m of God	546 6	m	340 3	Man milliner architectural m	412 0
Sabbath was made for m.	60 53	Manager, actor prompter	237 25	Manna his tongue dropt m	341 15
sadder and a wiser m.	150 17	Manasses is mine	305 23	m and dates	285 15
scan your brother m	104 7	Man at arms on his knees	377 4	m of a day	231 3
acens (ie, and well bled m.	359 15	Mandaly back to M	200 10	we loathe our m.	193 7
she knows her m.	204 28	Mandate thus the royal m	105 25	Manned get you m by Manning	95 59
sung the M of Rhea	384 44	Mandragora Mr M, the Mil		Manner cease to think about them.	240 1
social friendly, honest m.	105 25	lonaire	240 27	dislike the m of his speech	424 4
soldier a m	471 0	Mandragora give me to drink m	423 41	in wonted m keep	270 31
sole nexus of m. to m.	126 6	not poppy, nor m	471 43	m of f imitative Man	309 35
sole nexus of m. with m.	327 1	Mandrake get with child a m.	286 10	m nude and wild	40 11
so near is God to m	409 32	Mane grasp of m	150 41	m which is my aversion	116 6
soul of the m. on its breast	16 4	lad my hand upon thy m.	116 43	no m. of doubt	218 15
so into the m. a woman	317 27	acut d fast the flowing m.	150 37	they shall want no m of thing	391 33
spake on that ancient m	148 20	thun m., thick tail	458 27	to the m born	431 31
spares neither m. nor his		whistling m. of every wind	544 18	Mannerly behave m at table	515 15
works	217 13	Manes plait the m of horses	477 7	Manners as by his m	510 9
stand a m a cheese	142 1	Mangeant Faytuit cent m	404 27	catch the m living	353 8
standard of the m.	562 2	Manger dog in the m	540 28	corrupt good m	67 11
stand five minutes with that m.	276 24	in homely m.	508 17	describe not men hut m	204 17
strain of m. a bred out	480 19	in the rude m. lies	345 11	exquisite picture of human m	210 37
striving to be m.	109 17	lodge ll m in the m	12 7	for m sake	57 6
substance of men which is m.	524 26	m for llia bed	3 20	her m had not that repose	513 37
subtlety of the devil or m.	350 0	not too cleanly, m	166 1	his m are not so polist	300 7
such a m so faint	441 0	One born in a m	552 1	his m our heart	225 14
take hold of one m	52 30	Manger pour vive	353 10	his m were gentle	225 34
temptation but for m to meet	96 13	Mangeur of hay	409 22	in divers m	60 6
that animal called m	519 32	Mangle immense pecuniary M	170 35	m are not idle	530 11
that thorn-crowd M	17 9	Mangled vents m forms	427 10	m, lient	91 27
that wild beast m	75 10	Manger in a million	178 18	m climates councils	540 32
their murdered m	286 23	Manhood bone of m	100 24	m of a dancing master	270 21
the Lord is a m of war	45 51	conspiracy against m	100 38	m of a Marquis	222 5
there was a crooked m.	369 3	honesty, m., nor good fellowship	458 27	m. of different nations	514 35
there was a little M	357 18	in the glory of his m	31 27	m of my mother	432 29
this is not the m	443 1	M a struggle	181 37	not good m to mention	85 5
this is the state of m.	446 24	m taken by the Son	364 5	old m gons	417 2
this ill kingdom, m.	442 21	no sounder piece of British m	226 3	old m old books	226 41
this m, loved me	309 4	peace more destructive of m	260 10	I feel has no m	564 16
this was a m	452 0	promise of strength and m	81 22	polish d m and fins sensa	164 2
thou art the m.	47 54	reserves for a bright m	322 12	savage men and uncouth m	100 22
thou earth and m were gone	83 11	robs me of my m.	101 19	sweeter m piter law	531 29
Thousandth M	302 15	states their growth their m	309 10	take the m from the Ape	40 21
thou turnest m. to destruction	307 15	stirre comes with m	417 33	their tricks and their m	125 13
thou were the kindest m.	328 24	taking of the M into God	358 42	whose m were futile and harsh	312 15
through this m. and me	313 17	Manhoods hold their m cheap	444	Manning get you manned by M	65 50
time whereof the memory of m	314 22			Manningtree roasted M ox	430 35
to be m. with thy might	324 3	Mania of owning things	55(-445)	Mannish cowards	495 2
to let a good m	225 21	Manusc from a m a tongue	87 38	Man-of-war I English m	212 15
to every m death cometh	313 17	m scattering dust	532 27	M a'ee unbard	205 15
to m. despotic power	359 35	Manifest every man's work m	66 23	Manoe goodly m for a song	421 6
took a m's life along with him	126 3	from love made m.	60 44	Mansion back to its m leath	232 3
to the last m.	213 30	m me rightly	460 30	before the stary threshold m	339 27
touches a m.	257 6	Manifesto what though mono-	150 22	his everlasting m	432 34
tragedy, M	350 15	tonous m	121 10	m. house of liberty	312 13
truest lover of a sinful m.	335 29	Manifold m stories are told	359 38	thy fading m	435 10
unsuccessful literary m.	41 55	sundry and m. changes	95 2	Manisstry his lov'd m	457 6
V. a. or so is a m. a m.	542 24	with arduous m	134 18	Mansions lasting m of the dead	164 15
vindicate the ways of God to m	381 8	Manier que quita la hambre	190 22	m in the skirts	551 18
voice of a fool not of a m.	64 49	Manifold all m. a epitoma	121 17	many m	131 12
wanderer is m	10 1	amongst the not est of m	535 10	more stately m	231 15
was Christ a m. like us?	15 4	careless of m	201 15	Mantle cast his m upon him	45 10
way of a m. with a maid	50 56	example is the school of m	454 8	drinks the green m.	453 13
were m. but constant	541 2	be a enemy to m.	335 21	in his m m'ng	459 37
what a m. may do	433 15	I am involved in M	44 24	in scarlet m. warm	160 37
what a piece of work is a m	302 10	improvements in the lot of m.	279 2	room, in russet m	410 21
what is m., that thou art mind	531 10	in the original perus d m	205 2	o'er the dark her silver m	247 19
ful	95 10	let observation survey m	44 24	twich d his m. blue	163 2
what m. has made of m.	95 21	maddest of a. m.	271 45	whose visages do cream and m.	454 31
what m. would do	95 21	m not deny so Harold Skin	271 45	wrap thy form in a m gray	425 22
when a m. lites a dog	165 3	poet	271 45	you all do know it's m	410 27
when god first called m.	117 40	need not be so hate m	213 15	Mant'ng vine	347 7
when I became a m.	66 45	our countrymen are all m.	353 28	Mantovano I salute thee M	311 2
when M is the Turk	144 15	proper study of m	210 3	Mantovano M an	415 25
where is the m. who has the	11 28	at us the gr of energy on m.	21 3	said I old M	415 12
power	11 28	superstitions of m.	21 3	piercy the M	211 5
whereas by the face of M is	207 12	teach it to m.	160 19	Mauve to tremble delicate m	517 15
where a m. or who a m.	511 11	that they may mend m.	199 10	Manual no M., no letters	119 12
whereas thou art a blood	48 41	things m. m.	225 27	Manufacturer chase to the m.	281 16
whereas would be a m.	200 39	what was meant for m.	61 2	Mansure its natural m	165 11
where m. of growth	111 4	you shall not crucify m.	116 3	Mauve's pomegranate berries m.	139 2
whereas a scene to m's	122 6	Mauve's subtle m. of grief	221 8	traveller que m. m. m. m. m. m. m.	551 11

INDEX

Manuscript: Youth's sweet-scented M.	207:24	March (cont.)		Mark (cont.)	
Manxome foe	129:39(-130)	with merry m. bring home	443:10	m. it with B	368:10
Many: among so m.	63:20	work the ices of M. begun	451:37	m. me...undo myself	475:21
because we are too m.	237:3	March-bloom: look! M.	255:6	m. my footsteps	361:23
election by the incompetent m.	490:29	March Hare: '...some wine,' the M. said	129:5	m... of the beast	71:21
madness of m.	386:35, 520:47	<i>March: le congrès ne m. pas</i>	313:26	m. of the mint	142:2
m. are called	60:10	Marched: Johnson m. to kettle-drums	154:13	m. the archer little meant	417:30
m. a time and oft	463:20	m. breast forward	97:4	m. well her bulwarks	394:35
m. change and pass	492:15	m. in through my...shutters	376:14	m. what is done amiss	399:39
m...doing uninteresting actions	28:29	m. into their land	23:26	Matthew, M., Luke and John	3:3
m. fail; the one succeeds	528:26	m. on without impediment	476:32	press toward the m.	68:23
m. people prize it	220:31	m., rank on rank	336:17	push beyond her m.	532:30
m. still must labour	115:1	m. them along, fifty-score	90:16	read, m., learn	389:23
m. there be that go in	58:23	m. them up to the top	10:19	to the self-same m.	92:43
m. to keep	294:1	whose sires have m. to Rome	323:12	Mark Antony: as...M.'s was by Caesar	458:33
m. to save with thyself	17:19	<i>Märchen: ein M. aus alten Zeiten</i>	240:25	to meet M.	426:5
rank-scented m.	429:11	Marches: dreadful m. to delightful measures	476:3	Marked: ever m. with shade	308:31
so much owed by so m.	144:1	funeral m. to the grave	317:6	m. him for his own	559:28
we are m.	60:57	slow howe'er my m. be	292:20	Market: knowledge is bought in the m.	146:24
what...cannot help	270:34	Marching: his soul is m. on	234:7	m. of his time	436:15
ye are m.—they are few	495:16	his truth is m. on	264:16	this little pig went to m.	369:7
Many-coloured life	278:34	Johnny Comes M. Home	11:19	Market-gardener: marry a m.	177:33
Many-fountain'd Ida	537:30	m. as to war	35:1	Market-place: bird of night...up-on the m.	448:33
Many-headed: fury of the m. monster	335:3	m. through Georgia	583:6, 7	enthron'd i' the m.	424:7
m. monster of the pit	386:19	m. to the Promised Land	35:4	Idols of the M.	28:6
Many-memorial name	72:24	m. where it likes	19:29	in the M., one Dusk	206:18
Many-splendoured thing	545:1	March-morning: all in the wild M.	537:1	Markets: great m. by the sea	208:10
Map: m. me no maps...my head is a m.	204:23	March-wind: whenever a M. sighs	536:12	Marking: 'eard 'em m. time	301:15
new m. with the...Indies	484:4	Mare: Flanders m.	242:22	malady of not m.	441:15
roll up that m.	379:17	have his m. again	467:12	Marks: m.—not that you won	406:20
Maple Grove: like M.	22:16	lend me your grey m.	33:1	m. our English dead	301:23
Maps: Geography is about m.	42:23	look of the bay m.	567:14	may none those m. efface!	114:34
Mar: did not make, and cannot m.	16:17	woe, m.!	217:22	nobody m. you	468:2
Lieutenant-Colonel to the Earl of M.	381:9	<i>Mare: qui trans m. currunt</i>	257:4	terrible m. of the beast	237:6
m. what's well	452:31	<i>Marchal: la bâton de m. de France</i>	360:23	Marksmen: you are all m.	404:1
Maran-atha: Anathema M.	67:20	Marengo: this is our M.	188:6	Marjoram: mints, savory, m.	485:25
Marathon looks on the sea	115:44	Margaret: adores as M.	375:26	Marl: clod of wayward m.	468:8
Marble: as pillars of m.	52:14	brave as M. Queen	287:4	over the burning m.	344:24
dwelt in m. halls	98:21	Clerk Saunders and may M.	30:15	Marlborough: from M.'s eyes	279:10
forget thyself to m.	341:9	Magdalen, M. and Rosalys	410:12	Great M.'s mighty soul was proved	1:9
left it m.	120:8	Merry M.	502:17	great praise...M. won	507:8
m., nor the gilded monuments	487:6	Margaret Newcastle: thrice noble M.	306:23	Marlowe's mighty line	281:12
m. to retain	112:35	Margate: in M. last July	34:23	Marmaduke: Astley and Sir M.	323:1
mount of m.	528:24	Marge: ample m... every m. enclosing	531:17	Marmion: good-night to M.	418:30
pillars rear their m. heads	155:19	m. of each cold...isle	153:27	last words of M.	418:32
poets that lasting m. seek	557:22	Margent: slow Meander's m. green	340:13	<i>Marmoream...relinquere</i>	120:8
ponderous and m. jaws	431:32(-432)	Margery Daw: see-saw, M.	368:18	Marocco: Damasco or M.	345:4
sleep in dull cold m.	446:29	Margery: no m. yet closed	500:33	Marquis: manners of a M.	222:5
this in m.	38:2	Margin: meadow of m.	190:1	m., duke, and a' that	105:32
your dreary m. halls	121:12	some picture on the m.	540:32(-541)	M. gazed a moment	24:4
Marbled: Sunium's m. steep	116:3	whose m. fades for ever		Marred: all that's spoke is m.	474:3
Marble-hearted fiend	452:28	<i>Mari magro turbantibus aequora ventis</i>	320:30	man that's m.	423:5
Marbly: great smooth m. limbs	89:43	Maria: Ave M.! 'tis the hour of prayer	116:7	m. the lofty line	418:7
Marcellus: more true joy M.		Cardinal,—Christ,—M.,—God	96:17	too soon m.	477:2
exil'd feels	384:10	Mariana: this dejected M.	462:14	young man married is...m.	302:6
March: ashbuds in the front of M.	529:25	Maries: Queen had four M.	31:18	Marriage: coldly furnish...the m. tables	431:4
beware the Ides of M.	448:11	Marigold: 'to bed wi' the sun	485:25	courtship to m.	155:34
continue our m.	17:21	Marigolds: no m. yet closed	247:5	every m...best in tune	561:1
droghte of M.	136:121	Mariner: ancient M.	148:18	frighten her into m.	279:16
hear the Dead M. play	295:20	bright-eyed M.	148:20	giving in m.	60:26
hem his watery m.	17:28(-18)	gentlemen...draw with the m.	189:1	hanging and m...by Destiny	203:28
her m. is o'er the...waves	123:11	M. hath his will	148:20	if you think there is any in m.	215:1
iambics m.	152:5	m., worn and wan	494:22	I made a Second M.	206:23
ides of M. are come	449:28	to the m.'s hollo	148:28	in m...slack and selfish	514:22
ides of M. remember	451:11	Mariners: best pilots have needs of m.	280:4	I was at Hazlitt's m.	307:11
long majestic m.	386:17	jolly, jolly m.	298:14	joys of m.	209:25
mad M. days	333:21	my m.	541:3	m. and death and division	523:1
M. dust to be sold	549:30	rest ye, brother m.	535:20	m. ever out of fashion?	111:9
m. forward in order	420:8	three poor m.	406:2	m. has many pains	278:17
m., m., Ettrick	373:17	to talk with m.	150:8	m. is...a civil contract	422:6
m. of a nation	508:7	ye M. of England	123:10	m. is...a field of battle	514:29
m. of intellect	376:14	Marino Falieri: no extract...concerning M.	119:32	m. is a step so grave	514:28
m. of mind	101:6	Marion's nose looks red	456:1	m. is popular because...	490:32
m. of the human mind	568:15	<i>Maris: serenitas m...prosequetur</i>	39:1	m. of true minds	488:7
'M. on! he said	422:16	Marivaux: eternal new romances of M.	231:20	m. supper of the Lamb	71:34
m. on their stomachs	93:13	Mark: could man outlook that m. ever-fixed m.	552:10	m. the happiest bond	229:8
M. sun feels like May	222:38	glaze and the m.	488:7	m. with his brother's wife	446:14
m. through rapine	31:14	if you would hit the m.	309:25	merry as a m. bell	113:25
m. to the siege of...Gaunt	137:40	I will stand and m.	316:11	more for a m. than a ministry	28:28
M., whan god first maked man	8:9	man's distinctive m.	540:16	most happy m. I can picture	152:23
M. winds and April showers	236:18	m. him well	417:22	my m. fee	293:9
men who m. away	533:12			natural...to live in a state of m.	272:6
sea-blue bird of M.	485:26			nor are given in m.	60:14, 520:39
take the winds of M.	240:9			O curse of m.!	471:40
three hours' m. to dinner	92:13			prevents a bad m.	482:11
we m., thy hand	93:5			rich hues have m. made	81:7

INDEX

Marriage (cont.)		Mary (cont.)		Mary (cont.)	
rob a lady by way of m.	304 30	if you do not m. Mr. Collins	22 33	M Beaton, and M Beaton	31 13
talk most about the blessings of m.	400 25	I'll m. a landlord's daughter	308 5	M was that Mother mild	3 20
this Rachel and Lesh is m.	146 27	m. a market gardener	177 33	Mother M' Mother	411 31
this m. makes one fresh	154 32	m. Ann	400 10	my M I	100 11
vow I made to her in m.	432 14	m. any van among them	479 34	my M from my soul	107 4
with dirge in m.	430 24	m. domesticate the Recording		my M a asleep	103 9
won't be a stylish m.	163 3	Angel	514 31	my sweet Highland M	109 9
Marriage least sweeter than the m.	150 15	m. my body to that dust	291 10	name of M	116 15
Marriages best maker of all m	445 10	m. these to be rid of thee	153 33	I hup and M on a shall ng	111 5
exclaim against second m.	204 8	m. twenty husbands	403 11	Queen M's saying serves	91 6
m would be as happy	273 1	m. whom she likes	542 32	Saint Anne the mother of M	374 11
no more m.	434 13	m. with his brother	435 41	sitting on the stile M	73 10
only a bust of m.	115 39	m. your old friend a love	90 36	Sons of M seldom bother	37 1
so few m. happy	520 40	men that women m.	316 37	that blessed M pre-elect	411 7
taste for m.	182 23	neither m., nor are given	60 14	to M Queen the praise	149 7
Married at leisure m.	153 32	not m. his Grandin other	401 10	where the lady M is	410 11
blended ck the m. men	408 6	no woman should m a tecto-		Mary Ambree foremost was M	31 14
Charlotte was a m. lady	543 12	persons about to m	403 3	Mary Bell little M had a Fairy	7 13
dreadfully m. most m man	500 19	prepared to m again	218 33	Marybone from hal ngton to M	7 4
found her tongue since she was m.	280 8	when a man should m.	26 38	Mary budg winking M	429 23
happy m. man dies in good a ile	360 14	where I love I must not m	357 3	Mary by the hills of M	405 11
Happy Though M	35 12	while ye may go m	247 10	Mary Magdalene cometh M easily	64 4
his aunts, who are not m	142 8	will you m. me?	210 31	fairest than M	315 3
how will he be m	367 18	Marrying m. and giving in mar-		Mary Monson ye are as M	107 6
I have m a wife	62 7	riage	60 26	Masculine peopled Heaven with	
I m to be m today	218 32	they aren't the m brand	299 20	Spirits m	340 23
intended to be m in this way	83 6	Mars all labour m. what it does	425 22	Truth tle m. of Honour	237 23
kiss before they are m	445 15	nowe m his mede	233 7	Trueth to M something more	39 11
let us be m	312 1	Kallas Jore, and M	384 2	Mask as he remours the m.	343 6
ly d comfortably so long m	214 13	this test of M	474 21	loathsome m has fallen	407 11
live till I were m.	458 24	Marsala good deal of M	311 10	m and antique pigeonary	343 7
m. a great while	163 13	Marsch ein ruhloser M	415 25	m. like Castleragh	425 15
m. and brought up a family	237 15	Marsch old man in a M	312 15	m. of night	477 13
m. and gone to New Zealand	146 18	Marsch heads of England's M	142 4	no m. like open truth	154 16
m. an won dan a	400 13	m. a truncheon	401 18	one m. of broods	177 10
m. charming chas s	115 17	pick up a m. or two	364 1	Masonry kind est m	405 24
m. in d ate	193 32	Mart in church and m	89 3	Masons singing m	443 10
m. on Wednesday	308 31	Martia lya it on M a Sona	302 3	Masquerada thrum m	110 33
m. past redemption	193 5	Mart m was cumbered about	61 44	Masquerada skinn milk m	325 21
m. the barber	209 18	Sons of M	302 1	Massey baby figure of the giant m.	451 5
m. to a met ma ld	8 24	Martual blowing m. sounds	345 1	from its m. walls palaces	114 20
m. to a poem	200 21	m. airs of England	563 5	m. of mankind—understand it	28 10
m. to a ngle life	105 32	m. brood	509 35	m. of public wrongs	308 14
m. to a sponge	403 13	m. outside	416 25	mungled in a m.	374 18
m. to a whore	301 11	melting airs, or m.	103 43	one m. of broods	177 10
m. to immortal verse	345 7	overla d with taxes m	27 25	pawning at the M	141 4
m. to the Moor	578 21	reduct on of m. music	104 1	Mastacre not as sudden as m.	550 13
m. which was bad	304 30	Marsun M. d. d. m. were trumps	308 6	Masses bow ye m.	215 16
m. within these three days	193 5	haunt M a summer	445 18	m. against the classes	227 40
m. with nurse uncle	430 33	Martin lymbrodde here he I M	248 10	Massey singing m	443 10
mecks m. men	453 35	Martinmasa fell about the M	33 3	Massey priest knelt	359 13
mostly m. people	146 32	Martlet like the m.	465 44	Massey pillars m. proof	241 24
never m. and that a his hell	109 14	temple hunting m	407 6	Masst bends the gallant m	167 20
no taste when you m. me	500 34	Martty all the m. throng	302 2	m. of some great ammal	341 14
not m. at all	150 13	glorious the m. a gore	303 6	m. o the beaten gold	31 5
now we re m.	163 20	groan of the m. a woe	75 6	right up above the m.	149 4
once you are m.	514 31	if thou deye a m	135 37	see the m burst open	203 15
one foal in every m. couple	204 9	I ke a pale m	303 18	upon the high and giddy m.	441 1
Reader I m. him	83 5	M of the f people	135 25	Mastet ass his M a crib	31 15
that m. with Othello	472 37	Oldcastle died a m	443 1	blessing of St I eter's M	559 27
th nks she a not a point to be m	318 26	s nce I am love a m	153 3	M choice and m. spirits	20 5
U ones we m. be	30 15	thou tall st a blessed m	446 30	Lord Cromwell m	295 14
U ones we m. be	30 15	Marttyrdom for the Moors and m.	366 12	d serpie is not above his m.	51 11
U ones we m. be	30 15	gift of m.	392 43	do not M or Campbell me	420 19
U ones we m. be	30 15	m. to live	87 7	fs n call m	452 21
U ones we m. be	30 15	Marttyr about the graves of the m.	316 10	follow the M	90 35
U ones we m. be	30 15	Angels M I prophets	351 11	for m. and servant	519 5
U ones we m. be	30 15	blood of the m	548 3	has a new m	479 43
U ones we m. be	30 15	not le army of m	355 16	him that d d d m conquer	424 39
U ones we m. be	30 15	stones and skulls make m	87 3	in his m a steps	310 19
U ones we m. be	30 15	Marttyr and a mystery	316 37	into the woods my M	353 18
U ones we m. be	30 15	Marttyr to see such things	544 1	Jacky shall have a new m.	353 18
U ones we m. be	30 15	Marttyr ng the left me m.	544 1	ken when I have a gode m.	420 15
U ones we m. be	30 15	Marttyr m. boy	540 7	hen when I have a kind m.	419 11
U ones we m. be	30 15	propety ty towards the m.	245 9	fets your m. in	168 11
U ones we m. be	30 15	Marttyr a alone worst great m	313 30	I fe-blood of a m. spirit	311 7
U ones we m. be	30 15	Marttyr at M a knee	140 20	like m. I like m	205 13
U ones we m. be	30 15	Blessed M a bon	474 21	love is m. wher he wife	215 2
U ones we m. be	30 15	everywhere that M were	233 23	Love would prove so hard a m.	81 11
U ones we m. be	30 15	if my young men come for M	21 7	Men is the m. of th mgs	311 11
U ones we m. be	30 15	is there room for M there	415 1	m. and make crouch	65 13
U ones we m. be	30 15	Jesus M and Joseph they bare	7 14	M as a day	375 19
U ones we m. be	30 15	M d d d d d	7 14	M of All Good Workmen	375 19
U ones we m. be	30 15	M had a little lam!	233 83	M of a music	311 2
U ones we m. be	30 15	M bath chosen that good part	61 41	m. of g les	111 2
U ones we m. be	30 15	M I I want a lyre	154 80	m. of humell	336 15
U ones we m. be	30 15	M loves the lamb	233 31	m. of his to a	311 4
U ones we m. be	30 15	M pure women	292 28	m. of my fav	241 18
U ones we m. be	30 15	M pure contrary	297 21	m. of the tiger	429 18

INDEX

Master (cont.)		Mate (cont.)		Mature: lip m. is ever new	285:39
M. of this college	39:5	ta'en anither m.	32:15	Maud: into the garden, M.	536:9
M. of this night of Spring	213:2	took unto herself a M.	582:7	M. burst in	376:5
M. of unmeaning rhyme	117:27	walk'd without a m.	332:21	M. is not seventeen	536:3
m... the American joke	550:17	who shall be the maiden's m.?	417:8	M., M., M., M.	536:2
monstrous eft..the Lord and		<i>Mater: m. sacra Cupidinum</i>	258:21, 260:17	M. with her exquisite face	535:39
M.	535:36	<i>scientiarum m.</i>	28:8	Maudc: adores as Margaret, M.	375:26
my m. comes like any Turk	125:18	<i>statat m. dolorosa</i>	548:6	Maudlin poetess	385:21
my m. is...churlish	427:6	<i>Materiae: summam n...manere</i>	25:13	Maugre: in the m. of...Douglas	30:11
my m.'s lost his fiddling-stick	366:12	Material: first m. damage	305:11	m. all God's promises	375:27
no more subtle m.	530:14	m sublime	153:3	Maurice: since M. died	81:11
not make dreams your m.	297:10	m. substance of it...vanished	126:27	<i>Maux: supporter les m. d'autrui</i>	407:9
one for the m.	366:9	stronger than any m. force	201:4	Mavis: heard the m. singing	268:30
only The M. shall praise	303:21	Materials: reasoning and belief...		m.' evening sang	104:29
slew his m.	48:29	essential m.	125:31	merl, the m.	187:4
soul of an ancient M.	93:39	very few m. for history	217:7	Mavourneen: Kathleen M.	166:24
straight, O worthy M.	315:29	Mates: his m. were idly sporting	81:8	Maw: whose gospel is their m.	351:30
sure th' Eternal M. found	275:3	leaves his shivering m.	546:26	Maw-crammed beast	95:14
that rare Italian m.	485:36	moves, and m. and slays	206:28	Mawkish: so sweetly m.	381:22
this is our m.	91:38	Mathematics: m...never be fully		Mawkishness: thence proceeds m.	284:18
though thy m. miss'd it	446:20	learn't	559:8	Maxim: m. he had often tried	165:10
thy m. hath his gold	365:17	m., subtle	27:19	that m...become a universal law	284:5
we've got a private m.	177:14	Mystery to M. fly	381:27	useless...a general m.	325:7
wherein the M. had writ	238:25	mystical m.	85:19	Maxims: little hoard of m.	534:23
which is to be m.	131:7	Matilda: attempted to believe M.	41:9	Maximum: m. of temptation...m.	
who's m., who's man	521:11	waltzing M.	374:15	of opportunity	490:32
with her great M...sympathise	343:11	Matin: each m. bell...knells us		May: as flush as M.	435:37
M.F.H.: where the M. dines he		back	150:24	bursting boughs of M.	81:20
sleeps	518:11	m. to be near	432:19	bush, in the corner, of m.	171:21
Master-light of all our seeing	570:18	<i>Matin: ye sommeils du ni.</i>	156:12	call unto your remembrance...	
Masterly inactivity	326:28	<i>Matre pulchra filia pulchrior</i>	258:20	M.	328:16
Masterpiece: confusion...his m.	458:22	<i>Matrem: qui ecclesiam non habet m.</i>	22:1	chief music of our M.	189:18
friend...the m.	200:16	<i>risu cognoscere m.</i>	556:1	chills the lap of M.	226:10
man is Heaven's m.	404:7	Matrimonial: m. cooings	115:39	cold M. and windy	550:1
Master-passion: m. is the love of		m. devotion	219:38	crowned with milk-white m.	82:7
news	165:1	Matrimony: barrier against m.	290:12	darling buds of M.	486:18
one m. in the breast	383:25	holy estate of M.	391:28	fairer far in M.	282:1
Master-passions: two m. cannot		in m...a little aversion	500:15	flourish in M.	328:15
co-exist	123:8	in...m. I never give...advice	139:32	fresh as is the month of M.	136:25
Masters: all m. cannot be truly		joined together in holy M.	391:21	from the merriment of M.	285:3
follow'd	469:25	more of love than m.	227:26	I'm to be Queen o' the M.	536:26
approv'd good m.	469:45	take m. at its lowest	514:25	in M.'s new-fangled mirth	454:33
both ill m. be	232:12	<i>Matris: pudicitiam...m. indicet</i>	133:6	I were lord in M.	524:30
educate our m.	499:20	Matron: m. and the maid	240:21	Kent and Surrey m.	296:15
Mad World, My M.	80:5	m.'s glance	224:13	laurel outlives not M.	525:8
m. of their fates	448:22	sober-suited m.	478:18	let it be as it m.	183:17
m. of the sea	298:15	Matter: Berkeley said '...no m.'	116:30	love, whose month is ever M.	455:17
m. the fear of death	26:12	gravelled for lack of m.	428:20	March sun feels like M.	93:13
morality of m.	364:21	he that repeateth a m.	50:18	matter for a M. morning	484:11
our...m...learn their letters	499:20	I am full of m.	49:13	M.I be thou never grac'd	87:25
our passions...bad m.	313:19	if it is it doesn't m.	222:12	M. flowers	8:9, 549:31
people are the m.	101:19	I the m. will re-word	436:1	M. is a pious fraud	320:16
serve two m.	58:9	little m. mend all	80:18	M. when they are maids	428:22
spiritual pastors and m.	391:7	m. enough to save one's own	92:45	M. will be fine next year	263:30
we cannot all be m.	469:25	m. for a May morning	484:11	meaning of M.	524:8
young...M. of the waves	18:16	m. she drove at	401:34	merry month of M.	
Master-fiend Argyle	24:3	m. they had no concern in	521:6	30:1, 31:21, 35:17, 80:7	
Master-spring: one m. controll'd		meaning, however, is no great m.	121:14	month of M. was come	328:15
them	163:28	mind and m...glide swift	176:26	moonlight-coloured m.	497:22
Mastery: m. of the thing	255:12	more m. with less art	432:39	nuts in M.	6:23
voice said in m.	88:16	much m. decocted into few		of April, M.	245:17
Mast-high: ice, m.	148:25	words	212:10	on the eve of M.	80:10
Mastiff, greyhound, mongrel	453:30	no m. from the heart	481:20	rose in M.	138:21
Masts: his m. crack	135:19	no m. what he said	116:30	steal from all I m. be	114:26
Mat: caught my foot in the m.	233:10	no m. what you do	103:32	swarm of bees in M.	5:17
with m. half-hung	385:1	nothing-much-m.-day	243:5	there m. be heaven	97:6
Match: in ears and eyes m. me	95:20	not much dislike the m.	424:4	there's an end of M.	263:33
love m...the only thing	195:18	order...this m. better in France	512:16	through the boughs of the m.	309:26
made 'em to m. the men	190:16	pour out the pack of m.	424:14	what a lawyer tells me I m. do	101:3
m. to win	363:4	prevent seditions...take away		what men m. do	469:4
m. with the fair flower	510:23	the m.	27:9	whenas M. was in his pride	80:7
spurt of a lighted m.	93:22	root of the m.	49:7	when M. is past	125:10
your colors dont quite m. your		then he's full of m.	426:34	when that...M. is comen	138:16
face	20:28	there the m. ended it	40:18	wife is M.	561:1
Matched: m. in mouth like bulls	467:20	things that m. for a nation	216:7	world is white with M.	530:3
m. our rackets to these balls	443:11	waking, no such m.	487:22	Maying: let's go a-M.	246:1
m. us with His hour	84:16	what is M.?	403:10	life went a-m.	152:20
m. with thine	498:7	what's the m. with Gladstone?	233:12	that we two were M.	293:21
thou wert never m.	328:24	wrecks of m.	1:24	May-mess: look: a M.	255:6
Matches: m. of the Southron folk	545:2	wretched m. and lame metre	343:26	Mayne: thus the M. glideth	94:24
plays extravagant m.	220:6	Mattered: it never really m.	296:8	Mayor: thy famous M.	195:7
Matchless: against Heav'n's m.		Matter-of-fact-ness: a m.	239:17	Maypole: away to the M. hie	5:25
King	346:30	Matters: big words for little m.	271:20	where's the M. in the Strand?	79:17
divine, the m., what you will	386:12	m. not how a man dies	271:35	Maypoles: I sing of M.	245:17
maiden that is m.	7:15	sets right all other m.	387:20	May-time: from M. and the...	
Matchwood: potsherd, patch, m.	255:7	small m. win great commenda-	90:33	dawn	580:19
Mate: bill our m.	336:43	tion	25:37	Maze: burgeons every m. of quick	533:24
great artificer made my m.	516:6	trusts them with, serious m.	139:23	m. of schools	382:21
here kind m. to thee	170:24	Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John	3:3	mighty m.	383:7
m. of the Nancy brig	218:14			not in fancy's m.	380:1
no m., no comrade	577:18			wander in that golden m.	193:27

INDEX

Mazes entangled in their m.	497 9	Mean (cont.)		Measure (cont.)	
in wand ring m. lost	345 29	nothing common did or m.	332 24	now tread we a m.	413 11
pleasant m. of her hair	153 1	poor, and m., and lowly	4 1	number, weight, and m. in a	
through m. running	142 8	say what you m.	129 6	year of death	77 13
Merry gay in the m.	140 23	though m. our object	570 7	praise the Lord by m.	205 13
with a m. motion	131 33	what Dr Newman m?	204 15	scant of true m.	231 15
Me bel- eve they talked of m.	103 11	what I choose it to m.	131 6	Scotch jig, a m.	457 9
but not for m.	8 10	what I m, when I say	220 16	shrunk to this little m.	450 1
command my heart and m.	166 17	Meadler m level	325 22, 355 17	to grace my m.	401 33
Father, Mother, and M	303 18	m. through a meadow of margin	500 33	to m. life learn	351 13
feud: sweet things and m.	80 22	slow M's margins	340 13	treasure beyond m.	215 23
fist to m.	82 11	some trotting burn a m.	107 35	when Fate thy m. takes	370 1
grow o'd along with m.	95 13	Mendearing five mules m.	151 33	welder of the staitest m.	541 5
hus hungering neighbour, and		Meander leave all m. things	383 7	with what m. ye mete	60 35
M	320 18	motives m. than your own	30 3	Measured dance is m. pace	24 1
it was m'd	302 14	you m. beauties	553 13	at shall be m. to you	60 35
just like m.	544 5	Meaneat m. flower that blows		m. by my soul	581 1
Man like to m.	96 35	m. flower	576 22(-577)	m. it from side to side	531 22
m. miserable!	346 32	m. of his creatures	231 3	m. out my life with coffee spoons	197 15
m., my bargains	463 17	m. of mankind	354 12	use in m. language	531 6
m. to whom thou gay at it	457 23	sorrow of the m. thing	575 14	Measureless to man	151 12 33
master of thee to m.	80 11	Meaneth what m. then thus bleat-		Measures better than all m.	405 10
miserable m.	96 6	ing	47 15	in Lydian m.	101 9
no more of THIEF and M	206 16, 17	Meaning as to the m.	120 23	in short m.	202 1
not afraid of God afraid of m.	356 33	stom of m. in it	129 34	m. comparatively nothing	124 25
on virtue and on m.	134 17	free from all m.	100 32	m. not men	124 20
out of m. the years roll	524 1	inexhaustible m.	126 13	not men, but m.	101 37
same as m.	303 22	its m. is my meat and drink	91 33	to delightful m.	476 3
Talk awhile of M and THREE	206 16 17	m. doesn't matter	220 26	Tory men and Whig m.	131 33
they at least are for m.	544 20	m. no great matter	121 14	trying the m.	331 12
this man loved m. I	309 4	m. of Empire Day	142 15	Meat abhorred all manner of m.	305 15
to darkness and to m.	220 23	m. of May	534 8	as an egg is full of m.	471 11
to peace but not to m.	161 14	m. suited to his mind	529 2	as it buys its m.	124 11
Me m., m., m. m. m. m.	555 7	richest without m.	413 11	cans of poisoned m.	141 34
Mead bloweth m.	9 20	some faint m.	103 2	eat an ounce less m.	225 12
Dr M. in the broad sunlune	247 11	terms with hidden m.	232 11	eat but little m.	510 11
even m., that crit	447 11	to get at his m.	413 3	ever givest m. or drink	31 13
o'er the m.	70 10	within the m. of the Act	5 11	full of m. and drink	515 18
of the flowers in the m.	138 17	Meanings m. that he never had	163 9	have ye any m?	64 13
walks the m.	529 3	two m. one word	131 13	heaven sends us good m.	213 9
Meadow by the m. and stream	314 20	Meanly all m. wrapt	343 11	hus m. was locusts	57 9
m. grove and stream	576 1	m. admires mean things	542 7	its meaning is my m. and drinke	91 31
m. of margin	500 33	m. just	279 4	it snowed of m. and drinke	137 10
painted m.	2 3	thinks m. of himself	273 34	life more than m.	58 11
Meadowed deep-m. happy	531 37	Means all appliances and m. to		little m.	245 19
Meadow-gale of spring	150 3	toot	442 2	little of solid m. for men	104 15
Meadows golden like the m.	337 35	all the m. to make us one	184 30	loves the m. in his youth	475 11
I'er fret have touch'd the m.	336 4	best m.	266 10	made worms m. of m.	205 11
in the dim m. desolate	586 16	by all the m. you can	505 19	m. in dusk season	116 18
m. sunbeams	235 1	die beyond my m.	570 24	mock the m. it feeds on	471 31
m. trim with daisies pied	342 1	for the m. of grace	389 20	no stomach for such m.	183 9
no more by path m.	514 30	increased m. and increased		on our m. and on us all	247 11
paint the m. with delight	455 35	leisure	181 3	on-did the m.	245 18
pat the near m.	285 2	knew what England m.	140 25	out of the eater m.	45 15
set in enamell'd m.	558 11	live within our m.	560 23	penny ice and cold m.	219 11
up from the m.	565 11	m. just what I choose	231 6	provide our little Job m.	508 16
water fairest m.	164 5	m. not hath not	481 7	seek their m. from God	368 18
with golden lace the m.	436 27	m. whereby I live	405 14	some hae m.	107 34
ye fountains m. buls	370 21	my extremest m.	463 2	taste My m.	331 33
Meadow-sweet or sorrel	324 11	my m. may be	135 15	tearing his m. like a tiger	335 33
Meads fair the broad m.	420 31	place an eye for every man	432 8	upon what m. Caesar feed	445 23
Pow'ry m. in May	572 2	politics a m. of rising	272 33	Meat fly Thackeray settled like a	
lady in the m.	250 30	pretty, bu I don't know what it		m.	411 31
these sweet-springing m.	81 20	m.	418 10	Meats eater of broken m.	431 31
Meads m. as lizards	121 30	ravin up thine own life a m.	455 29	funeral baked m.	471 4
m. homing swans	102 20	sight of m. to do ill	447 43	of all m. the soonest cloy	155 11
Mead, hand of m.	45 8	this good m. I gain	262 6	Meaty jelly too	205 11
make one hearty m.	306 32	wants money, m., and content	437 35	Meatly some to M turn	202 3
no man gets a full m.	272 31	what the eye brings m. of seeing	226 13	Mechanic m. part of wit	111 11
Meads m.	163 27	Ment all my life seemed m.	92 31	mere m. opera ion	161 15
meadowing up every m.	157 15	I knew not a l be m.	310 35	Mechanical arts and merchandise	17 35
Meads m. have one as low	255 6	m. well	341 21	Melancholy m. m. m. m.	18 11
Meads of leaf and iron	444 5	more is m.	10 35	Thomae m. m. m. m.	351 8
Meady boys	177 43	she knew what it is	185 5	Melancholy m. m. m. m.	311 11
Mean delicious competence		what ere she m. by it	185 5	Middle not to m. with my toys	515 16
golden m.	541 5	Measles ever hae the m?	560 6	Middling every soul will be m.	50 12
meadowing up every m.	157 15	love like the m.	269 1, 11	Mede is at his gate	455 17
Measles ever hae the m?	560 6	Measure does it hold good m?	90 31	Meder M. gather'd the herbs	315 2
love like the m.	269 1, 11	all the m. of the year	255 27	Meder's gown pards M. brandet	
Measure does it hold good m?	90 31	good m., pressed down	513 35	Meder, given to the M. and I re-	
all the m. of the year	255 27	leave to Heaven the m.	279 12	meas	55 11
good m., pressed down	513 35	man is the m.	402 29	Measur'd and M	61 15
leave to Heaven the m.	279 12	m. every planet a course	310 25	Mechanics m. m. m.	355 1
man is the m.	402 29	my mind against his	419 24	Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1
m. every planet a course	310 25	m. of security	231 12	Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1
my mind against his	419 24	m. of our movement	402 29	Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1
m. of security	231 12	m. of the universe	402 29	Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1
m. of our movement	402 29	Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1	Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1
m. of the universe	402 29			Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1
Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1			Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1
				Mechanics m. m. m. m.	355 1

INDEX

Medicine: all m. is mine	494:1	Meet (cont.)		Melody: blond'ring kind of m.	190:32
doeth good like a m.	501:20	soon again to m.	375:13	chanted a m. loud	538:1
great griefs . m. the less	429:38	temptation but for man to m.	96:13	falling in m. back	152:8
grief itself is a m.	159:5	though infinite can never m.	332:6	from ancient m. have ceas'd	75:18
hunger . m. for health	549:22	till we m. again	406:1	lull'd with . sweetest m.	441:41
m. of life	56:36	to m. the armed men	49:26	m., in our heaviness	400:5
m. thee to that sweet sleep	471:43	to m. thee at thy coming	53:21	mortal m.	380:18
m. to heal their sickness	400:21	we m., with champagne	354:15	my Luve's like the m.	107:14
m., which has paid seven per cent.	505:28	we only part to m. again	215:40	smale fowles maken m.	136:22
m. worse than the malady	37:31	we shall m., but . miss him	560:27	Melon-flower: this gaudy m.	92:16
no other m. but only hope	462:3	we three m. again	456:3	Melons: stumbling on m.	332:17
Medicines to make me love him	439:2	when we shall m. at compt	473:32	Melrose: view fair M. aright	417:12
Medicus: schoenobates m. magus	283:3	where many m.	122:20	Melt: crown o' the earth doth m.	425:29
Medieval: your m. hand	220:28	your shadow . rising to m. you	197:28	earth shall m. away	394:28
Medio tutissimus ibis	371:27	Meeter: deemed it m.	376:23	I rage, I m., I burn	214:6
Mediocria: sunt quaedam m.	331:23	Meeting: as if I was a public m.	552:22	m. at others' woe	230:16
Mediocribus esse poetis	256:12	broke the good m.	459:22	m. their sweets on . Caesar	425:17
Mediocrity: auream . m. diligit	259:6	lovers m.	482:28	m. with ruth	343:2
Mediocrity: Arch-M... Cabinet of		m. like this make amends	356:10	now m. into sorrow	113:1
Mediocrities	181:31	m. where it likes	19:29	so let us m.	186:24
m. knows nothing higher	188:28	neither over-taking nor m.	154:34	so will I m. into a bath	508:15
Meditamus: tenui musam m. avena	505:26	this m. is drunk, sir!	179:10	this too too solid flesh . m.	430:33
Meditans: aut orans, aut m.	291:25	Meetings: changed to merry m.	476:3	Melted: m. at the sweet tale of the	
Meditate: her matchless avens .	555:14	their m. made December June	533:15	sun	439:14
m.	332:27	Meets: here Stanley m.	322:9	m. into air	480:8
m. the thankless Muse	342:20	m. in mere oppugnancy	481:4	m. like a cloud	539:19
Meditation: in maiden m.	466:39	more . than m. the ear	341:21	m. like snow	118:39
let us all to m.	445:32	more than m. the eye	296:30	m. to one vast Iris	114:6
m. of my heart	392:34	Méfiez-vous	12:19	quite m. into tears	292:18
Mediterranean: waken . the blue		Meg: M. grew sick	105:15	Melting: all the races of Europe	
M.	496:8	M. was deaf	105:14	are m.	587:18
Medium: m. for writing in prose	569:30	old M. was brave	287:4	m. airs, or martial	163:48
perfect use of an imperfect m.	570:4	Meilleur: le m. des mondes possibles	557:2	m. melodious words	247:14
Mediumistic: her m. soul	310:20	Melancholic: saturnine, dark, and		unused to the m. mood	474:2
Need: for duty, not for m.	426:38	m.	154:26	Melting-pot: great M.	587:18
in Heaven expect thy m.	342:23	Melancholy: alien sound of m.	575:24	Melts: m. with unperceiv'd decay	279:8
m. of some melodious tear	342:10	day-dreams of m. men	193:27	purer sapphire m.	536:8
m. of victory	509:35	error, m.'s child	451:40	then m. for ever	108:7
nowe merres his m.	235:7	full of spirit's m.	88:4	Member: comfortable feel in any	
Meek: blessed are the m.	57:39	green and yellow m.	483:10	m.	253:12
borne his faculties so rn.	457:9	hail divinest M.	341:8	ev'ry m. of the force	408:1
He is m., and He is mild	76:10	hence, loathed M.	341:26	m. of Christ	391:2
m. and lowly in heart	59:10	I can suek m.	427:8	not m. of Bristol . a m. of par-	
m. and quiet spirit	70:1	inherited a vile m.	276:3	liament	100:14
m. and unaffected grace	224:22	in Nature . nothing m.	152:7	shape . distinguishable in m.	346:4
Moses was very m.	46:12	kindly mood of m.	195:15	thing I am not a m. of	208:26
safer being m. than fierce	89:22	lovely m.	38:1	Members: all my m. written	400:11
soft, m., patient	170:18	m. as an unbrae'd drum	134:7	m. one of another	67:58
taught us to be calm and m.	251:4	m... foolish to indulge	273:20	Membra: etiam disiecti m. poetae	261:14
that I am m. and gentle	450:11	m. god protect thee	483:7	Même: plus c'est la m. chose	284:7
Meekest: thou wert the m. man	328:24	m., long . roar	15:7	Meminisse: nec me m. pigebit Elissae	554:19
Meekly kneeling upon your knees	390:35	M. mark'd him for her own	230:13	Memnon smitten	538:13
Meekness: brought salvation down		m. of mine own	428:16	Memnonium . in all its glory	504:1
by m.	503:6	m. when thou art absent	155:27	Memnons: new M. singing	88:14
faith, m., temperance	67:46	mine I conceive a m. book	165:5	Memoirs: prosperous people .	
leaving, with m., her sins	252:22	mistress of true m.	425:15	write their m.	112:2
word of truth, of m.	394:22	moping m.	349:24	Memor: dum m. ipse mei	554:19
wrath, by His m.	77:2	most musical, most m.	152:7, 341:13	Memorable: making these days m.	144:7
Meet: assemble and m. together	388:8	my cue is villainous m.	452:21	Memorandum: if you don't make	
cannot m. you on the square	306:17	naught so sweet as M.	109:2	a m.	129:37
extremes m.	253:33	pale M. sate retir'd	154:1	Memores: sui m. alios fecere merendo	554:29
firm I can m.	124:13	rare recipe for m.	307:4	Memorial: have no m.	57:18
I cannot m. them here	539:17	soothe her m.	226:18	keep King Charles . out of the	
if I should m. thee	119:30	such a charm in m.	408:9	M.	174:25
if we do m. again	451:37	this trick of m.	423:6	m. from the Soul's eternity	410:21
I'll m. 'im later on	297:4	to rhyme, and to be m.	455:15	scarce leav'st here m.	246:7
I'll m. thee on the lea-rig	106:30	unfriended, m., slow	226:3	singest with vois m.	136:19
in Paradise, if we m.	97:27	veil'd M. has her . shrine	287:21	some frail m.	230:7
I there did m. another man	277:10	what devil this m. is	209:29	their m. is perished with them	392:14
I will not fail to m. thee	292:19	Melchisedech: after the order of M.	398:24	Memorials catch the dying sun	516:19
make both ends m.	212:17	Meliora: video m., proboque	371:30	Memories: liars ought to have	
m., and either do, or die	37:24	Mellow: death took him m.	376:21	good m.	501:13
m. and greet her	528:1	m. glory of the Attic stage	16:2	M. of Eld!	380:14
m. and right so to do	390:38	not old, but m.	378:18	m. of the day	338:3
m. at any time again	189:20	thro' the m. horn	154:1	night of m. and of sighs	308:14
m. him everywhere	201:23	too m. for me	354:14	Memorize another Golgotha	456:6
m. it is I set it down	432:21	Mellowed to that tender light	119:1	Memory: begot in the ventricle of	
m. me by moonlight alone	557:16	Mellowing: before the m. year	342:10	m.	455:12
m. on that beautiful shore	415:9	m. to the organ	178:7	better m. said, fiel	359:27
m. we shall . where dead men		upon the m. of occasion	455:12	deals with the m. of men	87:16
m.	112:19	Mellows: tart temper never m.	267:19	dear son of m.	351:8
m. you her my wishes	166:18	Mellstock: in M. churchyard	236:8	do honour his m.	280:1
merely . to m. one's friends	104:2	Melodies: all m. the echoes	151:6	Elizabeth of most happy m.	43:24
never m. again	9:7	ease my breast of m.	285:31	fond M. brings the light	357:13
never the twain shall m.	294:27	heard m. are sweet	287:8	for my name and m.	28:15
one would m. in every place	285:40	sweetest m.	578:19	from the m. a rooted sorrow	460:37
our hands will never m. again	253:30	Melodious: goodly prospect and		from the table of my m.	432:20
run half-way to m. it	260:16	m. sounds	352:26	grand m. for forgetting	514:8
run to m... most avoid	340:19	melting m. words	247:14	great man's m.	435:5
		some m. plot	287:23	hands of m. weave	157:1
		some m. tear	342:10	how sweet their m. still!	161:2

INDEX

Memory (cont)

stutter only a r-	94	31
illiterate h'm from your m.	500	14
I reverse the m. of Nir F	173	38
it comes o'er my m.	473	0
m be green	430	23
m fa-tes	17	8
m of that insolence	266	15
M of this Impertinence	266	14
m the wander of the brain	457	14
making m and des re	297	27
my friends proud of my m	290	20
mystic chords of m.	314	70
poor sort of m	130	23
stay in a man a m	304	50
the every m is fast	332	8
thy lamp O M	411	25
thy tablets M I	16	4
time whereof the m. of man		

to his m for his jests	73 7 314 -2
to m dear	501 2
to the m of Shakespeare	314 22 410 5
vil rates in the m	226 28
while m holds a seat	400 1
wisdom or even m	432 20
	412 37

Memphian has M. Chivalry
M. Chivalry

Men	all are m	230 30
	all m all earth to love	302 13
	all m. become good creatures	93 16
	all m everywhere else	314 3
	all m. mortal but themselves	387 7
	all sorts and cond t om of m	389 15
	all the m and women players	427 21
	any m, that were	246 7
	be such m as he	15 4

blood in houses, dawns and m	542 38
bes e m, living and dead	314 12
brutes m, and m, divine	374 20
busy hum of m	342 5
cannot learn m from books	162 43
England the purgatory of m	09 8
fair women and brave m.	113 35
faults to make us m.	425 32

few honest m	167 2
gods in the lkeness of m	64 3
(ods or wondring m	66 10
good will toward m	61 19
heart of oak are our m	213 10
hearts of oak our m	20 10
l er m robust for to l	123 7
honest m and bonnie lassies	163 3
honour all m	60 50

I cannot hear m. and women	489 20
I describe not m but manners	204 17
if thus counsel of m	64 32
I'll hear not what m say	90 37
in ill e the works of m	377 9
in the estate ye go for m.	453 35
I see m at trees waking	61 2
just fable to m.	350 27
see, to the way of God m	

put by the ways of God to	344 4
know themselves to be but m	392 16
level now with m	415 29
made in the likeness of m	65 17
made m., and not made them	
we 1	474 20
made must 1 as to m.	80 7
makers m. mad	473 16
maketh m. to be of one mind	395 5

measur es not m.	324 20
m. and morning newspapers	375 30
m. are April when they woo	415 22
m. are better than the theology	200 10
m. are bad of them	101 20
m. are every one	124 20
m. are made by nature unequal	212 5
m. are m.	471 17
m. are we and must give	153

in a moment in all heaven and	572
1st	
to be our witness to a new	531 21
earthly throne now here	417 10
in a world of sin	410 21
in a world where they find rest	396 1
in a world where they find rest	335 21
in a world where they find rest	318 6
in a world where they find rest	324 1
in a world where they find rest	314 21

of 1 sq. ft. of light and	193
of 1 sq. ft. of light and	64

Wien (cont)

m. of little showing
m. of renown
m. of sense never tell it
m. only disagree
MOW what venerable creatures
m. a m. gentle or simple
m. that God made mad
m. that strove with gods

m. that were boys
m. that women marry
m. that worked for England
m. were deceivers ever
m. who did the work
m. who march away
m. with sisters mothers and
wives
m. with infand. hearts

m. with splend d hearts
m with wa ling in your voices
m women and clergymen
m women and llerveys
m. would be angela
m would be false
merry m of East-cheap
more l ace of m
more wondrous are the m

mortal m mortal m
most wretched m
my fifty m and women
my m I ke astyrs
As are made us m
need of a world of m
noble army m and boys
not into the hands of m.

not m. but dogs
not m. but measures
not stones but m
not the m you took them for
not thrones and crowns but m
no way for m to be
obey God rather than m
O m, thou man in brotherhood
nest for m. of war

part for m. of war
I hal p fought m
practise if you please with m
praise famous m
praises from the m whom all m
praise
priests are only m
qu t you like m be strong
quit yourselves l ke m.

rather books than m.
sailors but m
achemes o mice an m
seems ble m never tell
shadows of us m.
shame to m |
shortest of m
states | k e m have their growth
such congruence of m. and

th ngs
swallow down the very m.
taken asunder seem m
take our place as m. and women
tell them they are m.
that m. betray
to form Christian m.
to match the m.

to m. French
100 as m. like in the eyes of m.
Tory m. and Whig measures
transform m. into monsters
twelve good m. into a hot
twice four hundred m.
War between M. and Women
weak m. must fall

we th accumulate and m.
decay
we m. as see ind re
we m. may say more
we ve got the m
what are m. better
what is it m. in women do re-
quire?
what m. or m's are there?

where m and n are integers
 where m and n are integers
 where there are m and n are
 why don't the m propose?
 w. M. for three years
 w. M. he can be rational

rien (cont.)

with m. this is impossible	60 4
with small m no great thing	339 2
with the tongues of m	60 44
women a love and m a	184 5
women walk the same as the	
m	567 8
words are m a daughters	32 6
ye are m l	122 6

yes 5 r many m	271 1
Menace his looks do m heaven	330 23
Nazi Germany had become a	
m	362 20
Menaces deterred by the m. of	
a ruff an	272 20
Menacing almighty lovers	140 10
Men-children only	457 15
Men-d. broken thing m	

m. it or be rid on t 392 15
 my long a ckness begins to m 458 36 (459)
 shine and aek to m 480 30
 atrive to m 582 6
 tak a thought an m. 504 4

times will not m	204 3
to m the heart	373 15
Mendacity mend city equalled	331 0
by their m	527 17
Mendax splend de m	200 5
Mended at Pontig baud they m	40 18
it	362 6
endure what can t be m	

nothing else but to be m	110 19
Mendez into Ferd nand M was	
but a type of theo	155 9
Mend city equalled by their	
mendacity	517 17
Mendicus tumtu m asf	370 27
Mend p from M a sunless caves	312 10
Mene m m takel upharin	55 43
Menehaus Helen M queen	55 27

Menclaus rictus, M queen	430 37
Menpleasers as m	68 9
Mens m ag lat molem	554 30
m cu usque ti est quisque	145 10
m sano in corpore sano	283 14
m e de concia recti	553 29
Mensch der M überwinden	304 22
Menschen alle M werden Iräger	415 21
Mental engage in some m pur	

not cease from M Fight	75 19
Mental ty your m too is bully	75 16
Mente non vulnus tyranni m	79 25
gual i sol da	330 23
peragratu m amantique	330 27
Mentis nullificam nobis m ocreris	
decorum	135 10
Ment on make m of you alone	62 10

ment on that in or you always	03 30
m i within their wills	450 36
no m of me more	445 29
om tried to m the fact	125 9
only necessary from <i>Aspatregus</i>	175 38
recourse to the m of it	274 36
we never m her	35 31
Went owed m me to him	127 33
or allow the r names to be m	23 4

Merchany followed their m call	ing	254 4
Merchers toy-shops m. hard	were men	307 2
Merthanise mechanical arts and	m	27 56
mumny is become m		87 10
Merchant to secure his treasure		431 51
Merchan man monarchy is a m.		4 21

Merchants others like m.	442 10
374 th with Eastern m.	378 11
where m. most do conspire a	461 17
whose m. are p. nces	51 10
Merle to be a Dame sans	345 16
Merrie all thy M. O my Cond	2 14
tender m. of the wicked	92 11
thanks for m. most rare va	24 11

Thank for m. post here	67 18
Verdical blossom are the m.	97 32
Good for m. to me a mmer	62 32
Good for m. unto us	324 1
m. and benedict	325 12
M. and M. et al	222 12

INDEX

Merciful (cont.)		Merit (cont.)		Mesech: constrained to dwell	
m. unto them that fear him	398:6	sense of injured m.	344:13	with M.	399:24
the Lord is gracious, and m.	400:18	to buried m. raise a . . . bust	279:4	Meshach: Shadrach, M., and	
then must the Jew be m.	404:33	what is m.?	373:8	Abed-Nego	55:41
thou, Lord, art m.	395:24	<i>Mérite: le gouvernement qu'elle m.</i>	327:13	Mesopotamia: blessed word M.	213:16
very m. to the birds	11:12	Merited: how hast thou m.?	544:29	dwellers in M.	64:26
Mercuries: English M.	443:12	Meriting: human m.	544:29	Mesopotamy: from here to M.	121:6
Mercury: like feather'd M.	440:18	Merits: careless their m. . . to scan	224:21	Mess: all along o' m.	295:22
words of M. are harsh	456:12	his m. to disclose	230:13	Benjamin's m.	45:22
Mercy: as his majesty . . . his m.	56:31	m. of a spotless shirt	537:5	for a m. of potage	6:4
become them . . . as m.	461:28	not weighing our m.	390:45	for a m. of potash	560:3
big with m.	161:18	obtain that which he m.	151:26	in every m. I finds a friend	173:5
by thy great m. defend us	588:36	Merle, the mavy's	187:4	m. of imprecision of feeling	197:9
Charity and M. . . Not unholy		Mermaid: at the M.	37:12	m. of portage with love	50:13
names	176:12	choicer than the M. Tavern	287:1	Message: electric m. came	23:14
crowning m.	167:5	mar-ried to a m.	8:24	give to a gracious m.	424:15
dimensions of this m.	167:5	M. in the Zodiac	287:2	Lincoln sped the m. on	322:23
full of compassion and m.	56:50	m. on a dolphin's back	466:38	m. of Art	489:21
God all m.	587:10	M.'s now	280:9	Messages: fair speechless m.	463:3
God ha' m. on his soul!	436:36	seeming m. steers	424:17	<i>Messe: Paris vaut bien une m.</i>	242:13
hand folks over to God's m.	196:14	until he came to a m.	8:24	Messenger: Anglo-Saxon M.	131:14
have m. o' my soul	326:19	Mermaid-like . . bore her up	437:1	bisy larke, m. of day	137:30
have m. on Jacob yet	92:9	Mermaids: I have heard the m.	197:22	m. of Satan to buffet me	67:37
have m. on us worms	202:20	so many m.	424:17	m. of Spring	509:3
have m. upon us . . sinners	388:43	Merrier man . . never	455:3	mis-featured m.	95:31
his m. endureth for ever	400:4	Merriest: maddest, m. day	536:26	other M.'s called Hatta	131:15
infinite m.	92:4	Merrily: after summer m.	480:14	Messengers: bade his m. ride forth	323:10
in m. shall the throne be estab-		die all, die m.	440:19	holy m.	245:5
lished	53:24	down it m.	170:24	superfluous kings for m.	424:26
law of human judgment, M.	413:15	m. did we drop	148:31	Messes: other country m.	342:2
leaving m. to heaven	204:25	m., m. shall I live now	480:14	Messiah: found the new M.	192:28
Lord have m. on us	361:5	m. sang the monks	124:22	true M. see	565:14
lovelier things have m. shown	117:40	we went: m.!	114:39	<i>Messieurs les gardes françaises</i>	239:9
m. and truth are met	307:9	Merriment: from the m. of May	285:3	Messing about in boats	228:16
m. blows the coals	508:15	innocent m.	220:3	Met: all a lie may be m.	529:32
m. every way is infinite	91:18	this m. of parsons	274:27	day and the way we m.	524:9
M. has a human heart	77:11	your flashes of m.	457:15	day when first we m.	238:38
m. I asked, m. I found	121:25	Merry Down: road by M.	299:23	hail fellow, well m.	521:11
m. is above this . . sway	464:33	Merry: against ill chances . . m.	442:17	have m. many one	405:10
m. to forgive	192:24	all their wars are m.	140:15	mercy and truth are m.	397:9
m. upon one of our souls	454:13	at the point of death . . m.	478:42	m. in thee tonight	84:25
most tender m. is neglect	165:20	eat, and to drink, and to be m.	51:18	m. my dearest foe in heaven	431:4
nothing emboldens sin . . as m.	480:24	eat, drink, and be m.	61:52	m. . . with erected look	193:41
O, God of M. when?	108:22	England was m. England	418:24	m. you not with my true love?	405:10
'O m.!' to myself I cried	581:12	folwen . . a m. someres day	138:32	ne'er m. with elsewhere	376:10
peace on earth, and m. mild	565:12	Fortune is m.	451:2	never be m. with again	128:10
quality of m.	464:33	God rest you m., gentlemen	6:11	never m. — or never parted	104:11
send forth his m. and truth	395:18	gone up with a m. noise	394:31	night that first we m.	37:1
shut the gates of m.	230:6	good are always the m.	585:1	no sooner m. but . . looked	428:26
so great is his m.	398:6	good to be m. and wise	7:22	true when you m. her	186:18
sometimes withhold in m.	357:27	guid to be m. and wise	166:6	we m., 'twas in a crowd	37:3
sweetness, m., majesty	319:7	hear the m. din	148:19	Metal: breed for barren m.	463:23
teach us all to render . . m.	464:33	he was a m. man	477:3	brown coat with the m. buttons	325:32
that is m.'s door	161:17	I am not m.	470:27	imagineless m.	545:12
that m. I to others show	386:31	I could be m. now	447:32	m. in this furnace wrought	508:15
they shall obtain m.	57:39	let us be m.	176:9	m. more attractive	435:3
thy everlasting m., Christ	334:3	makes one man m.	86:33	m. sick	286:11
thy loving-kindness and m.	393:10	m. and sad to tell	38:28	my m. of India	483:12
Thy m. on Thy People	301:11	m. as a marriage bell	113:25	sonorous m. blowing	345:1
to do justly and to love m.	56:8	m., dancing, drinking . . time	193:31	<i>Metallo: simili frondeat virga m.</i>	554:24
to M., Pity, Peace and Love	76:18	m. Grecian coaster	18:16	Metals: keys . . of m. twain	342:26
to the m. of a rude stream	446:24	m. heart . . a cheerful counten-		Metaphor: all slang is m. and all m.	
unto God's gracious m.	391:37	ance	50:11	is poetry	142:16
we do pray for m.	464:33	m. heart doeth good	50:20	betrayed . . into no m.	85:1
when m. seasons justice	464:33	m. love the fiddle	585:1	hunt down a tired m.	116:46
whereto serves m.	435:33	m. maiden and the tar	221:22	Metaphysic: as high as m. wit	110:13
Mercy-seat: coming to a m.	161:14	m. men of East-cheap	226:28	M. calls for aid on Sense	381:27
how beautiful Thy m.	202:21	m. m. lives	361:7	of M. begs defence	381:27
Mere: Lady of the M.	573:2	m. monarch	407:20	Metaphysical: fate and m. aid	457:2
<i>Mère: France, m. des arts</i>	40:16	m. month of May	30:1, 31:21, 35:17, 80:7	Metaphysics: circumnavigate the	
Meredith: M. . . a sort of . . Walt		m. of soul	516:7	m.	514:35
Whitman	142:19	m. old soul	368:3	Metempsychosis: Pythagoras' m.	330:10
M. climbed towards the sun	142:19	never m. when I hear . . music	465:19	Meteor: cloud-encircled m.	495:10
M. is a prose Browning	569:30	never m. world in England	445:35	fancy's m. ray	108:25
<i>Meris: bene velle m.</i>	133:12	never m. world since	453:26	m. flag of England	123:12
Meridian: in England . . under any		of such a m. nimble . . spirit	455:28	m. of the ocean air	251:5
m.	86:28	sing a m. madrigal	219:36	m. on the grave	118:8
Merit: by m. raised to that bad		tag rag, m. derry	370:5	now slides the silent m. on	539:2
eminence	345:14	three m. boys	37:16	shone like a m.	344:36
by the m. of the holy Cross	361:13	tonight we'll m. be	5:24	Method: madness . . m. in it	433:6
his m. handsomely allowed	274:34	very m., and the best fritters	377:15	m. and secret . . of Jesus	20:18
how he esteems your m.	159:31	wantown and a m.	137:1	m. of making a fortune	231:17
m. of perpetuity	87:16	well to be m. and wise	335:4	Methodically: elope m.	226:40
m. of the wearer	464:1	we were m.	148:17	Methodist: morals of a M.	222:5
m.'s all his own	143:26	wine maketh m.	51:25	spiritualized by a M.	558:17
m. that which he obtains	151:26	wise are m. of tongue	585:15	Methods: by different m. different	
m. wins the soul	385:19	Merryman: Doctor M.	520:23	men	143:11
no damned m. in it	335:15	song of a m.	222:27	you know my m.	187:23, 28
patient m. of the unworthy		<i>Meres profundo</i>	260:22		
takes	434:4	<i>Meruit: palmar qui m., ferat</i>	362:13		
preacher's m. or demerit	90:33				

INDEX

thus'stern but a mushroom	186 31	Middle a red are alone entangled	490 13	Might (cont)	
use exit from	240 27	Midge like a fretful m	410 10	shining with all his m	130 9
nom m. of an art, d'est erre	355 1	Midian troops of M	301 13	spirit of counsel and m.	53 17
stre laws of man and		Midian dolorous m sea	525 31	through the dear m	343 3
m.	315 14	m lurge afore	290 15	to be man with thy m	524 3
m of Catullus	416 10	o'er the blue M waters	28 26	to be strengthened with m	57 33
stretched m of an antique song	450 17	Midianda living in the M	42 3	Tubal Cain was a man of m	326 2
understanding what m is	153 11	Midi May a eldest child	287 31	we are only what m have been	306 7
wretched matter and lame m	343 26	Midi m m and at morn	109 8	woman a m	440 17
etre-making argument	208 30	at m speak with the sun	551 10	Might have been my name M	441 17
etropolis gray m of the North	328 28	at the m in the silence	307 3	Mightie imposition of a m hand	325 4
etropolis m of the empire	147 29	black and m haze	460 2	our own acts m powers	137 23
etropolis M Improved Hot		budding mornow an m	245 26	the Lord is m	307 23
Mu'a n	176 37	cease upon the m	287 33	Mightiest m fleets of iron	188 33
m temble in the hearts	574 9	elves whose m reveals	345 13	m in the m	464 33
lettle I see there a m in thee	473 4	emblem of the still m	283 31	one moment of the m	113 40
knights of m true	417 3	fast through the m	318 16	Mighty all the proud and m have	105 14
I like a man of m	248 10	foul and m murder	220 24	any m man delivered	303 37
m enough to kill care	469 15	gravity out of his bed at m	430 29	better than the m	50 17
m of your pasture	443 26	heard the chimes at m	442 11	burneth m things to pass	309 8
so full of m	189 16	I ear the chimes at m	514 35	confound the things which are m	66 20
there is m in death	423 25	his m crew	231 1	Cutche Manto the m	317 21
thy undaunted m	457 15	In the solemn m	194 2	God who made thee m	44 20
stetant odient dum m	145 17	iron tongue of m	467 54	he hath put down the m	61 14
stetant secundis altum sostrum	259 20	m never come	330 7	his m m m	447 17
stetant et M et matriada Lames	555 27	m oil	215 21	how are the m fallen	47 30 30
solde m	533 18	m a all a glimmer	545 12	let t e m I like alone	400 14
Mum d mictions of m and tuum	306 20	not to be a bed after m	452 27	look on my works 30 M	166 2
Murt tani parie	553 2	of blacket M born	341 46	Marrow a m line	281 12
Murt la Garde m	121 24	on the t ridge at m	315 27	mean and m rotting together	429 30
Mew kitten and cry m	439 45	primrose gather d at m	235 7	mean reparations upon m ruins	101 30
Mewing eagle m her mighty		pr profound m	405 46	Mereful and M I	240 19
youth	352 15	as lide than the m fast	116 50	m above all things	56 17
Mewling and puking	427 21	at I her woe at m rise	321 15	m dead	284 21
Me words to m your affection	240 10	threat d corn at m	536 1	m in I e scriptures	65 4
Mexique echobeyon tle m Ilay	132 4	to now dead m	461 20	m man is e	318 11
Mexico m m dilectum	105 15	in the year a m	456 2	m mastes of unmeaning thyme	117 27
Micahber I never will desert Mr		to be up after m	581 27	m men which were of old	44 38
M	174 23	upon a m dreamy	380 12	m m m	447 17
Mice feet the little m	454 3	upon the m clear	238 5	m poets in their merry bed	55 13
feismen appeals like m	413 24	upon the m hours	83 22	m things from small beginnings	101 29
m and rats Toon food	107 12	visions before m	275 1	shield of the m east away	47 29
achen co m an men	366 8	with tea solaces the m	90 39	some have called thee m	195 15
three I find m	21 17	M delights flashes struck from m	345 7	thou art m yet	452 1
Michael M and his angels fought	70 17	Mid noon another morn m m on	537 31	to quell the m of the earth	330 36
M when contending	7 14	It was the deep m	538 20	Migrations from the blue bed	237 17
Na m M was the steiseman	119 25	Mid-ocean t'house in the deep m	218 14	M guel of Spain	207 10
when M saw it lost	552 16	Mid-shipm and a m	305 28	M hietum qual superet dect	247 11
M chael Angela enter M	466 13	to tell how the m of it	245 5	Milan retire me to my M	450 16
from designs by M	107 16	God is in the m of her	104 19	M M brought reg lar and draw d	196 18
I feel ere in M	107 16	him m and without end	301 42	He is meek and He is m	76 10
Last words M	510 15	in the m of foes	50 32	m and m m m m eye	231 37
M for breakfast	107 16	in the m of life	15 26	m, obed ent grand as life	4 4
taking of M	430 33	there am I in the m	502 17	m or choleric disposition	2 4
Michael blessed sun prove m	415 7	M de mmer high M poms	494 7	sul timely m	402 12
M ching that is m malleo	134 11	M d watch at m carne	92 10	Midest m eucste going	218 8
M kle many a pickle makes m	182 55	Midway floated m on the	131 33-(152)	m manner d m m	115 41
M m m m of a pube school	279 16	wa ves	454 5	M liness ethereal m come	546 10
Microscope magnifyin gas m	353 18	wine the m air	457 7	M liness compel me to go a m	37 51
Microscope eye	320 25	Midwife facies m	400 10	m m m m m m m	179 54
Mid a them is the day	303 6	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m in a lottack m or twa	93 21
M d m m m m m	352 15	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m of warm teach	93 21
M d m m m m m	187 25	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m or two from my fat love	552 3
M d m m m m m	304 14	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	run a m to see a f re	564 35
M d m m m m m	404 5	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	wa le a crooked m	369 3
M d m m m m m	340 20	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	we led on a m or a	120 15
M d m m m m m	130 9	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M les drew out our m	474 27
M d m m m m m	534 21	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	foe m m m m m	111 55
M d m m m m m	411 8	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	how many m m m m m	307 4
M d m m m m m	455 15	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m m m m m m m	441 8
M d m m m m m	318 17	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m around the m m m m m	242 10
M d m m m m m	310 21	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m around the m m m m m	242 10
M d m m m m m	311 22	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	people come m to see it	240 11
M d m m m m m	305 22	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	twice f m m	151 34
M d m m m m m	160 4	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m m m m m m m	475 25
M d m m m m m	182 12	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M les m m m m m m m	401 19
M d m m m m m	551 24	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m m m m m m m	379 26
M d m m m m m	474 36	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m m m m m m m	551 2
M d m m m m m	564 12	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	175 35
M d m m m m m	233 7	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	370 24
M d m m m m m	218 54	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	155 6
M d m m m m m	15 17	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	444 2
M d m m m m m	36 35	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	281 12
M d m m m m m	60 16	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	m m m m m m m	21 6
M d m m m m m	574 45	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	562 11
M d m m m m m	41 9	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	116 25
M d m m m m m	355 22	M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	475 13
		M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	150 11
		M d winter in the bleak m	402 2	M l m m m m m m m	231 15

INDEX

Milk; adversity's sweet m. 478:24
 as it...takes in its m. 112:6
 breastful of m. 409:22
 buy wine and m. without money 54:29
 drunk the m. of Paradise 151:33(-152)
 flowing with m. and honey 45:36
 fostre him wel with m. 137:36
 gone to m. the bull 271:11
 he weyvech m. 137:36
 his mother's m...scarce out of him 482:17
 kindly pass the m. 372:19
 little drop of m. 372:20
 m. and wastel-breed 136:30
 m. comes frozen home 456:1
 m. my ewes and weep 485:32
 nothing but the m. of human kindness 103:8
 putting m. into babies 144:14
 seeche a kid in his mother's m. 46:1
 sincere m. of the word 69:47
 sweet m. of human kindness 143:10
 sweet m. of kindness 251:9
 take my m. for gall 457:3
 too full o' the m. of human kindness 457:1
 trout in the m. 547:4
 white curd of ass's m. 385:30
 with m. and honey blest 362:1
 yield such people no more m. 271:11
 Milk-bloom: one long m. 536:13
 Milling: at the ewe m. 198:18
 to the m. shed 267:13
 Milkmaid singeth blithe 341:34
 Milks: love the babe that m. me maid that m. 457:13
 425:30
 Milk-soup...domestic bliss 375:6
 Milk-white: before m., now purple 466:39
 crowned with m. may 82:7
 Milky Way: roar of the M. 302:20
 solar walk or m. 383:11
 twinkle on the m. 577:6
 Mill: all...that goes by his m. 109:30
 at the m. with slaves 350:21
 barn, the forge, the m. 77:28
 brook, that turns a m. 408:10
 in Hans' old M. 171:10
 I wander'd by the m. 262:9
 John Stuart M. 43:2
 more water glideth by the m. 480:33
 were it but a m. 183:8
 Millar: I respect M., Sir 270:24
 Milldams: bonny m. o' Binnorie 30:7
 Miller: jolly m. 72:15
 m. sees not all the water more...than wots the m. 109:30
 480:33
 Milliner: perfumed like a m. 438:32
 Millinery: jewell'd mass of m. 535:40
 Million: aiming at a m. 91:41
 Four M. 242:14
 make that thousand...m. 246:28
 m. m. of suns 541:4
 pleased not the m. 433:25
 Millionaire: he must be a m. 217:23
 M...my religion 490:6
 Mr. Mandragon, the M. 140:27
 Millions: m. a hero 387:9
 m. for defence 238:4
 m. of mischiefs 451:7
 m. of spiritual creatures 347:24
 m. of strange shadows 487:2
 m. of surprises 245:5
 our yearly multiplying m. 371:4
 she 'as m. at 'ome 303:27
 tear-wrung m. 112:28
 thy m. boast 158:22
 twenty-seven m. mostly fools 126:39
 what m. died 122:36
 Mills: m. of God 315:22, 317:13
 these dark Satanic m. 75:16
 Millstone: m...hanged about his neck 59:49, 62:27
 nether m. 49:31
 stone like a great m. 71:33
 Mill-wheel's sound 492:24
 Milsom Street: Winchester—or M. 297:20
 Milton: Classic M. 80:24
 divine M. 574:13
 England's M. equals both 160:24

Milton (cont.)
 faith and morals...M. held 577:3
 grace before M. 306:8
 malt does more than M. can 263:25
 M., a name to resound 529:17
 M...could cut a Colossus 275:21
 M., Death, and Sin 587:16
 M...requires a solemn service 306:28
 M.'s the prince of poets 116:4
 M.! thou shouldst be living 577:14
 M. was for us 93:4
 M. wrote in fetters...of Angels 77:7
 not enjoying M. 306:32
 on my guard against M. 290:26
 round the path of M. 580:17
 some mute inglorious M. 230:5
 to give a M. birth 162:26
 Miltonic verse...in the vein of art 290:26
 Mimicked: foot...which the beggars...m. 325:14
 Miminy, piminy 221:6
 Mimsy: all m. were the borogoves 129:39
 Min: is the old m. agreeable? 177:27
 Mince: m., muffins and mutton 171:17
 m. this matter 471:18
 they dined on m. 312:3
 Mincing: m. as they go 52:35
 m. poetry 439:46
 Mind: all my m. is clouded 531:37
 amplitude of m. 579:37
 any subsistence without a m. 43:12
 as a dead man out of m. 393:29
 as her m. grew worse 575:20
 as the m. is pitch'd 163:48
 because a man has shop to m. 96:26
 better than presence of m. 403:6
 body fill'd and vacant m. 444:23
 brought all to m. 584:21
 but a frailty of the m. 156:8
 calm of m. all passion spent 351:7
 calm the troubled m. 155:1
 cannot have a pure m. 306:9
 certain unsoundness of m. 325:3
 chainless m. 114:33
 chords in the human m. 173:35
 clear your m. of cant 275:13
 come back into my m. 42:3
 conjunction of the m. 332:0
 cover his m. decently 504:28
 dictates of his godlike m. 371:8
 dividing the swift m. 531:28
 electrical agitation in the m. 337:2
 excursions in my own m. 153:2
 fair terms and a villain's m. 463:25
 farewell the tranquil m. 472:3
 feed a craving m. 164:35
 feed this m. of ours 574:29
 first destroys their m. 192:33
 flower of the m. 200:33
 fog of the good man's m. 90:26
 fool uttereth all his m. 50:51
 fulfil all thy m. 392:36
 golden m. stoops not 463:39
 grateful m...owes not 346:31
 great barons of the m. 515:7
 great fortitude of m. 270:2
 happy alchemy of m. 231:31
 haunted...by the eternal m. 576:13
 he who does not m. his belly 271:17
 his m. and hand went together 241:16
 his m. his kingdom 164:19
 his m. into the common stock 223:3
 his m. or body to prefer 383:22
 his own oceanic m. 153:14
 horror heavy sat on ev'ry m. 193:38
 how love exalts the m. 192:4
 human m. in ruins 169:20
 I cannot m. my wheel 309:2
 I have a man's m. 449:27
 index of a feeling m. 165:15
 inform the m. 160:19
 inform the m. that is within us 582:3
 in his right m. 60:58
 in m., body, or estate 389:17
 in my m., of all mankind 31:15
 in my m.'s eye, Horatio 431:5
 inter-assured of the m. 186:25
 in the m. of man 582:1
 in the m. which contemplates 265:5
 irradiation of a m. 495:10
 jest as you've a m. to 298:7, 8

Mind (cont.)
 last infirmity of noble m. 342:20
 let the m. be a thoroughfare 290:27
 let the world m. him! 91:41
 light up my own m. 93:30
 love warps the m. 165:16
 maketh men to be of one m. 396:5
 make up one's m. about nothing 290:27
 man's m...turn upon...truth 27:33
 man's unconquerable m. 582:4
 marble index of a m. 579:19
 march of m. 376:14
 march of the human m. 101:6
 Matter?—never m. 403:10
 measure your m.'s height 94:17
 m. and matter...glide swift 176:26
 m. and soul...make one music 531:42
 m. at peace with all below 119:2
 m...experienced a similar fate 505:23
 m., from pleasure less 332:18
 m. has a thousand eyes 79:5
 m. impatient 430:31
 m. is free 189:4
 m. is its own place 344:22
 m. not to be changed 344:22
 m. of man...more beautiful 579:38
 M. of Man—my haunt 574:7
 m. quite vacant is a m. distress'd 162:3
 m.'s construction in the face 456:27(-457)
 m. serene for contemplation 215:31
 m.'s the standard of the man 562:2
 m. that is grandly simple 200:28
 m., that very fiery particle 116:35
 m. the music and the step 33:6
 m. to m. 417:21
 m. what I am taught 527:6
 minister to a m. diseas'd 460:37
 my m., aspire to higher things 502:5
 my m. forbids to crave 195:12
 my m. to me a kingdom is 195:12
 narrow'd his m. 225:27
 nature, with equal m. 15:12
 ne'er disclose her m. 470:29
 never brought to m. 104:12
 never m., did m. his grace 412:19
 philosophic m. 82:5, 576:20
 quiet you 518:1
 never you m.! 218:12
 noble m. disdains 231:32
 no blemish but the m. 484:19
 nobler in the m. to suffer 434:4
 noblest frailty of the m. 192:34
 nor do's she m. 245:23
 not astound the virtuous m. 340:10
 nothing great but m. 235:4
 nothing unbends the m. like them 214:31
 not in my perfect m. 454:15
 not with the eyes...the m. 466:22
 of its own beauty is the m. diseased 114:16
 of love, and of a sound m. 68:56
 one man that has a m. 489:3
 on the torture of the m. 459:4
 Othello's visage in his m. 470:10
 out of sight is out of m. 147:12
 persuaded in his own m. 66:16
 pleased to call his m. 43:21
 prepare the m. of the country 180:38
 pulse in the eternal m. 84:21
 puts his m. to yours 275:7
 put you in m. of Johnson 235:2
 raise and erect the m. 24:16
 ransack any m. but his own 406:12
 reason doth...bow the m. 24:16
 rest to his m. 559:15
 robs the m. of all its powers 102:32
 serve thee with a quiet m. 389:48
 service of a m. and heart 575:15
 she had a frugal m. 159:35
 so let extend thy m. 350:10
 so pleased my m. 10:20, 210:5
 spoke the vacant m. 224:17
 steal fire from the m. 113:23
 that fixed m. 344:13
 this universal frame...without a m. 25:23
 those they have no m. to 110:20
 thy chaste breast and quiet m. 319:10
 thy...lilies out of m. 187:10

INDEX

Mind (cont.)		Mingled (cont.)		Mint	
thy m. all virtue	270 13	m. in a mass	324 15	Mint	178 15
thy m. is a very opal	453 7	m. measure	331 (152)	Mirabeau a work is done	125 34
thy moral tell thy m.	352 14	m. with a little wit	192 27	Miracle accept a m.	587 15
too great a m.	451 35	m. with regard	452 12	continued existence	315 2
to the desira of the m.	24 19	when hear have once m.	494 21	continued m. in his own person	205 7
tyrant of the m.	102 16	Minion curl d m., dancer	17 25	establish m.	205 7
unbent her m. over a hook	306 14	like valour a m.	456 5	m. may be defined	305 0
unseemly exposure of the m.	240 2	morning a m.	235 11	m. of our age	124 24
what a noble m. o'erthrown	434 14	Minions of the moon	438 16	m. of rare device	151 33 (152)
when the m. a free	453 12	Minished and brought low	398 21	never m. to convert an atheist	24 18
Wisdom calms the m.	270 15	Minister discreet and learned M.	300 31	never m. to convince atheist	23 24
with equal m.	103 17	Minister doubt about the m.	403 20	not to be found any m.	205 8
with heedful m.	39 3	indifferently m. justice	300 27	that m. of a youth	202 14
with woman the heart not the		m. kiss d the f dler a wife	107 15	Miracles at first attended with m.	265 10
m.	16 26	m. of her will	425 33	book works m.	106 20
woman a m. off shifts	215 14	m. of thee to me	80 21	Life, Death, M	95 25
your complicated state of m.	220 26	m. to a mind dress d	460 37	m. do not happen	20 7
your padlock—on her m.	401 26	not become the king a First M.	144 11	asping the proof from m.	20 15
Minded to be esmily m. is death	65 52	ona far spent for my m.	114 25	they say m. are pass	423 4
Mindful of a low wa withstand	310 2	patient must m. to himself	460 37	Misculous its falsehood morem	205 7
Minasbas	92 12	starch	419 27	most m. organ	433 30
m. of th. unthou d dead	230 10	thou flaming m.	473 21	Miranda remember an Inn, M?	27 30
man, that thou art m. of lim	394 10	wisdom of a great m.	234 18	her cheek to m.	336 44
Mind ng as m. to content	467 28	Ministered angels m. unto him	57 37	learning cast into the m.	102 15
Minds affect little m.	182 27	Ministers angels and m. of grace	431 32	out of the m. and clay	394 12
as ping m.	330 28	are they m. of Christ?	67 33	shade and loneliness and m.	84 7
balm of hurt m.	458 11	but m. of Love	154 3	some luxurious m.	216 4
by chance our m. do muse	100 8	errands for the M. of State	218 23	throw pebbles and m.	562 5
express the images of their m.	26 46	grim Geneva m.	30 8	Mirk sun through the m.	167 24
flicker of happy m.	154 10	lus m. a flaming fire	207 8	Mirror easier ton m.	12 15
great actions speak great m.	35 3	I call you servile m.	453 6	Mirror non unio m. magis	555 17
great empire and little m.	101 14	m. exhausted volcanoes	182 2	Mirror deceiving m. of self love	334 27
I spent and best m.	499 12	m. has been kenn d	105 6	hold the m. up to nature	434 17
hobgoblin of the m.	200 40	my actions are my m.	126 4	m. cracked	534 7
inspire d their hearts their m.	331 2	passion-ang d M. of thought	491 19	m. not to be painted upon	315 10
lose myself in other men a m.	307 35	you murder m.	457 2	m. of all famous kings	443 12
marrage of true m.	455 7	Ministration of Baptism	390 11	m. of all courtesy	443 12
m. attentive to their own	103 49	Ministrata the Times has made	25 24	thou of life courtesy	137 35
m. innocent and quiet	319 7	many m.	25 24	thou glorious m.	114 30
m. made better	195 34	Ministry give up the m.	403 40	upon thy m. paint Thy Ire	
m. me o. departed joys	105 37	last Conservative M. real power	39 5	gence	355 14
refuge of weak m.	130 25	m. of all the talents	10 16	wherein at in a m.	331 2
religion of free m.	102 20	more for a marriage than a m.	23 25	Mirror d on her ac	240 11
righteous m. of innkeepers	142 1	secret m.	151 23 25	Mirrors of the sea	208 19
spur of all great m.	135 25	Minnahaha Laughing Water	317 26	Mirth all resort of m.	341 16
strange faces other m.	531 34	Minnue Botkin farewell to M.	300 20	all the joy and m.	297 5
to m. of other m.	216 10	Minnowa this Triton of the m.	420 13	hard of passion and of M.	254 16
virtue of weak m.	102 35	Mirror upstated these m. monuments	87 0	borrow in m.	50 16
were begin in the m. of men	9 22	Mirrorless the right	307 4	dum and decorous m.	84 5
Mine any heart, take m.	281 30	Minority is always right	307 4	displaced the m.	450 23
call thee m.	327 5	Minstral ethereal m.	550 25	elephant to make them m.	347 15
every man show d like a m.	446 0	for lum no M. raptures	417 22	fence against evils of life by m.	512 34
escape ng for a m.	355 22	fuller m.	553 20	form d of joy and m.	75 1
tra a m. in China	111 5	M. Iloy	356 27	if you find him m.	415 20
I am m. and yours	94 0	M. was infirm	416 20	if I use you for my m.	451 15
m. lat a snub nose	74 10	monarch m.	117 41	in endless m.	245 22
m. has been for one m.	75 20	wandering m. I	219 15	joy the day in m.	165 13
m. is as if I lungy as the sea	87				

INDEX

Mischief: all punishment is m.	42:22	Misogyn: confirm'd m.	39:21	Mistress (cont.)	
draw new m. on	470:5	Mis-placed: those words m.	155:32	teeming m.	384:30
foundation of lasting m.	269:33	Misprison: upon m. growing	487:22	to deck her m.' head	119:3
in every deed of m.	217:11	Misquote: enough of learning to m.	117:12	you saw the m.	464:21
hand to execute any m.	145:26	Miss: both enjoy and m. her	262:6	Mistresses: hardly any m.	414:16
little knowest the m.	364:14	calls her 'M.'	141:35	m. with great...limbs	89:43
m., thou art afoot	451:1	eyes, lips, and hands to m.	186:25	young men's m.	26:37
mourne a m...past	470:5	mine he cannot m.	501:19	Mists: season of m.	284:10
public m. in your mirth	162:39	m. for pleasure	216:2	those shaken m...unsettle	544:26
Satan finds some m.	561:29	m. poor Kingsley	545:16	when the golden m. are horn	498:12
spectatress of the m.	412:10	m. the many-splendoured	545:1	Misty: ful m. morwe	138:32
tobacco...a plague, a m.	109:22	we shall m. him	560:27	Misty-bright October	146:25
wait on nature's m.	457:3	whatever M. T. eats	171:17	Misunderstood: to he great is to	
Mischiefs: millions of m.	451:7	Missed: health and wealth have m.		be m.	200:41
m. feed like beasts	282:8	me	265:25(-266)	Misuse: first m...their toys	160:15
record the m. he has done	162:37	m. hy any that entreat	87:37	Mites: threw in two m.	61:8
Mischievous: what a m. devil		no one would have m. her	6:20	Mithras, God of the Morning	301:29
Love is	112:4	we m. it, lost it for ever	97:29	Mithridates: half M. and half	
Misdoubt: hy licensing...m. her		who never would be m.	219:24	Trissotin	324:35
strength	352:17	Misses: m. an unit	91:41	M., he died old	263:26
Miser: heaps of m.'s treasure	340:21	when his pistol m. fire	227:27	Mix: m. her with me	525:29
honesty dwells like a m.	428:36	Missshapes the beauteous forms	581:16	m. them with my brains	370:12
M.'s Pensioner	573:15	Missing so much	157:9	my clay m. with the earth	119:33
Miserable: God would make a man		Mission: never have a m.	174:3	Mixed: antithetically m.	113:40
m.	136:5	Missionary: eat a m.	568:25	elements so m. in him	452:9
me m.!	346:32	Mississippi: into M. Bay	298:28	in whom so m. the elements	180:3
m. comforters are ye all	49:2	Missouri: wide M.	8:21	it is full m.	396:31
m. have no other medicine	462:3	Missus: help the m. unload	299:19	proper subject...in a m. com-	
m. me!	96:6	the M., my Lord	403:28	pany	139:33
of all men most m.	67:7	Misus: tu m. abibis	261:21	somewhat m. up together	144:2
to he weak is m.	344:16	Mist: air hroke into a m.	94:29	typical of a m. diet	376:16
Miserarum est	260:6	as the m. resembles the rain	316:8	Mixing memory and desire	197:27
Miseria: ricordarsi del tempo felice		cold and heavy m.	252:26	Mixture: any mortal m.	340:14
nella m.	168:22	Faustus like a foggy m.	330:9	had the m. peen	23:28
Miseries: m. of a people	357:24	grey m. on the sea's face	334:10	m. of a lie	27:30
m. of the world are misery	285:33	happy m.	530:9	Mizpah...the Lord watch	45:8
Miseris succurrere disco	553:22	land of m. and snow	149:7	Mizraim cures wounds	87:19
Miserima: ipse m. vidi	553:25	m. in my face	95:8	Moah: in the land of M.	3:16
Misers: rejoice...as m. do in gold	548:13	m. is dispell'd	214:30	M. is my wash-pot	395:23
Misery: acquainted with sad m.	563:12	m. was on the rice-fields	299:12	Moan: everything did banish m.	35:17
child of m.	310:2	no m. obscures	508:2	fore-bemoaned m.	486:25
fast bound in m.	398:15	out of the m. and hum	17:28	former causes of her m.	87:22
finds himself, loses his m.	18:17	rank m. they draw	342:29	little ones m.	15:26
full of m.	391:41	rolling m. came down	293:24	made sweet m.	286:32
gave to M. all he had	230:13	there follows a m.	326:20	make delicious m.	288:5
him that is in m.	48:47	there went up a m.	44:10	m. of doves	539:5
laughs the sense of m. far away	162:21	with m. engarlanded	18:31	m. of thunder	492:9
let other pens dwell on...m.	22:21	Mistake: is no m...has been no m.	564:23	not paid with m.	544:2
miseries of the world are m.	285:33	m. in the translation	551:8	we cast away m.	436:36
m. makes Alcmena's nights	87:11	Nature's sole m.	221:41	Moaned: laughed and m. about	89:24
M.'s darkest caverns	275:2	never overlooks a m.	266:20	Moaning: harbour har be m.	294:1
m. still delights to trace	159:2	pray make no m.	219:34	no m. of the bar	528:22
m...strange hedfellows	479:40	you lie—under a m.	520:7	now they are m.	198:18
poets in their m. dead	580:13	Mistaken: here, unless I am m.	188:14	Moans: deep m. round	541:3
poverty, m. and wretchedness	328:5	holy m. zeal in politics	282:19	murmur'd her m.	473:6
pure m. there never is any...		m. and over-zealous piety	101:23	Moat: as a m. defensive	474:22
mention of it	274:24	possible you may be m.	167:4	look to your M.	234:6
result m.	174:24	Mistakes: at the cost of m.	212:6	Moh: amphibious ill-born m.	170:12
so full of m.	540:24	I hope will excuse m.	177:11	do what the m. do	178:31
their departure is taken for m.	56:23	man's miraculous m.	587:5	m. of gentlemen	386:16
through the vale of m.	397:6	man who makes no m.	378:12	M., Parliament, Rabble	147:17
untainted by man's m.	498:14	name...to their m.	570:2	M. was the wrongest	34:33
wasted with m.	400:6	Mistaking: else m.	487:22	our...governors, the m.	558:10
wide sea of m.	494:22	Mistook: he who, not m.	333:10	Mohled queen	433:28
Mis-featured messenger	95:31	Mistress: art is a jealous m.	199:34	Mobs: suppose there are two m.?	178:31
Misfortune: alleviate so severe a m.	23:3	hallad...to his m.' eyebrow	427:21	Mock: m. on, m. on, Voltaire	75:17
m. of our best friends	407:14	gold is for the m.	295:14	m. our eyes with air	425:19
much m. bodes	477:7	how I became...m. of the Earl	571:8	m. the air with idle state	229:20
sour m.'s book	478:41	independent on the bounty of		m. the good housewife Fortune	426:18
to lose one parent...a m.	569:23	his m.	156:11	m. the hope of toil	165:17
Misfortunes: children...make m.		in ev'ry port a m.	215:41	m. their useful toil	230:1
more hitter	26:45	like m., like maid	203:23	m. the meat it feeds on	471:31
if a man talks of his m.	274:24	Mah, the M.-Fairly	281:5	m. the time	457:16
m. great and sma'	108:15	maiden, and m.	521:29	m. your own grinning	437:15
m. hardest to hear	320:20	m. I am ashamed to call you	198:6	my achievements m. me	481:24
real m...of others	102:31	m. in my own	300:11	when I m. poorness	279:25
register of the crimes, follies,		M. moderately fair	158:13	Mocked: as if he m. himself	448:27
and m.	217:7	m. of her choice	434:25	God is not m.	67:47
Misgivings: blank m. of a creature	576:18	m. of herself	384:39	m. the dead bones	476:14
Misgovernment: refuge of cheap		m. or a friend	493:9	m. with many a loathed rite	491:15
m.	490:10	m. to the man I love	382:3	scorn which m. the smart	16:8
they augur m.	100:30	more fond than m.	382:3	Mocker: wine is a m.	50:23
Misguiding: gien to great m.	107:19	my m.' eyes	488:13	Mockers: loud m. in the...street	313:5
Mishaps: nursery-m.	164:31	my m...the open road	515:29	Mockery: death itself...a m.	497:28
Misled: hy education most...m.	192:30	new m. now I chase	319:10	delusion, a m.	172:12
m. hy fancy's meteor ray	108:25	O m. mine	482:28	m. is the fume of little hearts	530:17
m. hy wandering fires	192:23	pure gold, my m.	96:28	m. king of snow	475:24
Misletoe hung	36:30	riches...the worst m.	25:6	m. of hell	119:18
Mislight: Will-o'-th'-Wisp m. thee	246:23	so court a m.	280:20	monumental m.	481:18
Mislike: if thou m. him	244:7	Sorrow...no casual m.	532:41	our vain blows malicious m.	430:17
m. me not for my complexion	463:26	sovereign m. of true melancholy	425:15	unreal m., hencel	459:21

[830]

Mocking bird out of the m's	567 1	Money rats outrage	120 10	Money (cont)	
Mocker comforts while it m	95 16	Money can't be changed, in m.	37 16	floor pauca-nihilis-pili fixation of	420 2
m married men	455 35	certain m. cuts the deed off	67 10	f p-n-p-ification of m	490 1
m my waking sense	504 7	eternity was in that m	135 25	giving m. to the Government	243 1
then heaven m itself	471 41	every m dies a man	541 13	hath a dog m	461 2
Mode selfsame bloody m	236 7	every m highly shaken	534 20	he that hath no m	54 2
Mode it began d la m.	183 16	in some unreasonable m	127 29	how pleasant to have m.	146 3
Mode as die M strengteit	413 21	m gazed adown the dale	416 12	I give thee my m	155 2
Model come to m heaven	343 30	M a Halt	206 21	I have spent all the m	274 3
m of a man	176 24	m a shaft	251 24	king for my m	204 3
m of a modern Major General	221 31	m a monument	410 21	lot of m. to die comfortably	111 3
Models to try inward greatness	443 13	m an ornament	580 19	love of m. root of all evil	63 3
Motley rules and m destroy		m when the moon was blood	140 21	man of genius and his m.	490 1
genius	240 4	no seem a m a thought	584 2	m in earnest all things	51 2
Moderate m men looked big	7 12	of great path and m	272 8	m for that which is not bread	111 2
that m man voltaire	236 24	of no m to the individual	206 20	m, I despise it	230 3
Moderately love m	478 9	one M in Annihilation's Waste	575 10	m. in the Three per Cents	91 1
Missress m fair	153 13	one m with bliss repay	224 10	m is like muck	27 1
Moderation abstinence is easier		some awful m	206 21	m is the sinews of love	203 2
than m.	22 4	to the last m	151 33	m. language all nations under-	
astonished at my own m.	146 6	Momentary m as a sound	409 22	stand	40 1
m a sort of treason	103 19	m taste	151 33	m most important thing	459 3
m even in excess	182 42	Momentarily flung up m.	451 22	m of fools	245 16
m in war is imbecility	324 23	m was forced	371 13	m the sinews of war	27 2
no terms of m with the vulgar	218 31	Moment's best and happiest m	206 20	m the sinners of earth	214 17
stoutness in m	559 15	highest quality to your m	408 7	more innocently than in get-	
Moderator m of passions	86 18	m big as years	576 10	ting m	272 2
this reasonable m Death	18 14	m which he calls his own	586 21	my m do bob-tail nag	210 1
Modern disease of m life	125 24	our noisy years seem m	416 11	no idea what m s for	243 1
elements of m. civilization	182 37	your m of glad grace		no one shall work for m	303 2
m Babylon	221 31	Monan moon on M a rth		not given his m upon usury	470 1
m. M or General	91 9	Monarch becomes the throned	464 33	put m in thy purse	211 2
m man who points	427 21	m better	402 2	some honey and plenty of m	479 3
laws and m instances	139 17	entire and sure the m s rule	20 4	so m comes withal	110 2
Moders of the m without con-		every hereditary m insane	409 20	so much M as will bring	64 3
tempt	200 20	inadequate authors like a m	409 20	they had the m	211 1
Modes indifferent m of the divine		m merry m	117 41	thy m perish with thee	211 1
energy	533 20	m minstrel	164 22	time is m	137 2
nobler m of life	274 35	m of all survey	115 7	upon a day more m	427 2
their m of thinking are different	570 11	m of a shed	330 6	wants m, means, and content	238 26
unknown m of being	90 31	m of mountains	424 10	way the m goes	205 13
various m of man a belief	378 31	m of the sky	424 10	we've got the m. too	377 31
Most be m for a m man	39 13	m of the vine	553 1	what m will do	368 17
tle with m looks	428 37	m mortal for a m	309 29	where is your m?	273 8
I was m, good humoured boy	107 7	page and m would give his crown	220 10	you pay your m	126 28
m dress	137 24	such a m to be wise	473 8	Monarchy	463 34
quip m	107 7	to make him a m	452 12	Monarchy Aristocracy of the M	463 34
were m flow's	137 24	with a m. voice		Monies as m are for values	463 34
Modestly people ought to be m.	63 6	Monarchies four M as a bed of	186 31	lend you thus much m	453 30
Modesty enough for m	450 10	flowers	475 7	m. beef witted loud	451 9
in a friend cold m	512 3	Monarchure little acene, to m	345 6	m, puppy, whelp and bound	225 20
ladies of irresistible m	434 10	Monarchure peasant	103 1	Mon ed inclined to the m in-	
m of nature	220 39	Monarch's fear of change per-	83 16	terest	2 13
too much m	376 11	m must obey	207 18	Monitor expressed union	574 20
true school of m	149 13	righteous m justly to judge		Monk borrowed from a Greek m	359 25
where the Greeks had m	266 15	wrote that m were divine		devil a m. woud be	359 25
with m. and ease	210 30	Monarchy characteristic of the	25 27	many a m.	34 8
your maiden m. would float	201 9	English M	4 21	M myson	507 36
Modified rupture	330 27	essential to a true m	227 30	m who shook the world	355 13
Mold and moli m	107 7	m is a merchantman	355 1	Monkey bred out into baboon	450 19
Morus sit m in robis	137 24	m should be a republic	121 26	and m	153 6
Morus pascuaria m munda	354 21	pure m	28 26	ring for a m	464 11
Mould Moun spring M., and	177 21	universal m of wit		Monkey I people ere the M cry	301 27
Mugwump	354 21	why M is a strong government	28 26	Monkeys cats and m.	265 16
Mollars Last of the M	157 2	Monastic fish m silence keep	184 24	goats and m f	472 31
M m le m est habitable	374 6	mild m faces	146 12	m walk together	295 20
M m t cast m	318 21	on my heart m aules	199 21	wilderness of m	464 11
Mout demd damp, m body	441 10	Monday a bleeding on Black M	463 35	Monks best of these m's a song	114 2
m eye a dry hand	87 2	began on a M at morn	30 12	monerly sang the m	216 22
m reliefment	243 15	born on a M	368 21	m of Magdalen	184 20
our m. vovs	276 20	classical M Iope	220 5	town of m and bones	150 15
we harguich m. and fester dew	101 10	Laureing of his cat on M	70 16	Monmouth river at M	445 4
M stern my eyes	254 18	M is parson's holiday	310 30	Monograph on the aules of	
Mourne yellow m.	244 10	M a child is fair of face	375 1	tobacco	157 14
Mole dearh working like a m.	74 3	on a M morning	219 17	Monopely newspaper a m	416 4
ask the M	429 24	on M, when the sun lit hot	371 34	Monopely Histr. articulo m.	31 17
like a Kenton's m.	544 30	Monde tout le m. extrême existe	214 4	Monster as at the m m	396 21
m. circumvented	47 81	Monde le m. m. m. des m. possit	537 2	become as it were a m	441 8
woud be old m.	371 16	Monde el m. m. m. m. m. m.	824 15	l. uni m. with uncounted leads	102 15
Mourne m. m. m. m. m. m.	371 16	Monde el m. m. m. m. m. m.	215 9	chief m.	67 18
Mourne m. m. m. m. m. m.	371 16	Monde el m. m. m. m. m. m.	397 6	green-eyed m.	471 31
Mourne m. m. m. m. m. m.	371 16	Monde el m. m. m. m. m. m.	310 25	man abominable m.	471 31
Mourne m. m. m. m. m. m.	371 16	Monde el m. m. m. m. m. m.	3 10	man, and not of a m.	171 1
Mourne m. m. m. m. m. m.	371 16	Monde el m. m. m. m. m. m.	537 7	man, and not of a m.	171 1
Mourne m. m. m. m. m. m.	371 16	Monde el m. m. m. m. m. m.		m. of indignities	431 17

INDEX

Monster (<i>cont.</i>)		Mood (<i>cont.</i>)		Moon (<i>cont.</i>)	
m. of so frightful mien	383:27	that sweet m.	581:7	new m. she saw not	286:23
m. of the pit	386:19	to the Dorian m.	345:2	no bigger than the M.	149:4
m...the metropolis	147:20	unused to the melting m.	474:2	no need of the sun...of the m.	72:5
shouts to scare the m.	296:13	Moods: contrarious m. of men	88:20	no sun, no m.	253:11
some m. in his thought	471:28	not profitless those fleeting m.	579:17	not by the m., the inconstant m.	477:22
that m., custom	436:5	Moody: headstrong, m., mur-		on the horns o' the m.	429:5
Monsters: complicated m.	349:21	muring race	190:10	on whom the pale m. gleams	370:19
Forms...of all these m.	266:14	Moon: affair with the m.	512:17	or the m...be not darkened	51:33
transform men into m.	209:29	appointed the m. for certain		pale-fac'd m.	438:38
Monstr'—inform'—ingens	97:17	seasons	398:10	perturbed m. of Uranus	375:25
Monstrosity: m. more prodigious		as shines the m.	528:2	red roses across the m.	359:17
than Hydra	86:26	bare her bosom to the m.	584:18	shining to the quiet m.	151:25
numerous piece of m.	86:26	behold the wandering m.	341:14	shone the wintry m.	285:20
Monstrous: bottom of the m.		beneath a waning m.	151:32	sickle m.	208:19
world	343:2	beneath the harvest m.	183:13	silent as the m.	350:23
every one fault seeming m.	428:10	beneath the lightning and the		silently, now the m.	172:2
m. animal a husband and wife	204:31	M.	149:30	silver'd in the m.'s eclipse	439:32
m. head and sickening cry	140:21	beneath the visiting m.	425:29	slow m. climbs	541:3
m. little voice	466:27	benedictions—sun's and m.'s	92:33	stain both m. and sun	486:31
M. Regiment: of Women	303:6	between the horns of the m.	508:1	sun and m. of the heart's desire	411:35
O m. world!	472:6	blow them at the m.	436:8	sun and m., rejoice	291:27
this m. birth	470:23	brief the m. of beauty	538:21	sun, m., and stars, brother	78:24
Monstrum horrendum	554:14	brilliant m.	586:7	sun, m., and thou vain world	124:18
Mont Blanc is the monarch	118:7	by the light of the m.	119:6	Sussex m.	141:13
Mont Saint Jean: my M. seems		by yonder blessed m.	477:22	swifter than the wandering m.	467:19
Cain	116:34	carry the m. in my pocket	93:19	this fair m.	347:23
Montagu: Mrs. M. has dropt me	574:26	chaste beams of the wat'ry m.	466:39	this roaring m. of daffodil	538:6
Montague: in truth, fair M.	477:20	climbing m.	586:7	thou, M., in the valley of Ajalon	46:42
Montalban: in Aspramont or M.	345:4	cold fruitless m.	466:16	to the m. complain	229:29
Monte Carlo: broke the Bank at		come from the dying m.	538:12	under the solitary m.	17:28
M.	217:23	cow jumped over the m.	367:1	upon the corner of the m.	459:27
Monte Testaceo: like its own M.	146:8	danced by the light of the m.	312:3	very error of the m.	473:16
Montes: <i>parturient</i> m.	255:25	danced the m. on Monan's rill	416:11	vitreous pour of the full m.	567:17
Montes <i>cu del</i>	204:38	Daughter: of the M.	317:22	wan and horned m.	493:2
Montezuma: who imprisoned M.	324:28	drew my bride, beneath the m.	374:24	what a dancing spectre...the m.	336:29
Montgomery: Mr. M.'s writing	328:9	dwelleth i' the cold o' the m.	90:13	when the m. is on the wave	118:8
Month: April is the cruellest m.	197:27	ebb and flow by the m.	454:19	when the m. shall rise	583:13
fresh as is the m. of May	136:25	face the m.	551:18	when the m. shone	465:21
in less than a m.	303:8	fair as the m.	52:15	when the m. was blood	140:21
laughter for a m.	439:7	fishing up the m.	377:1	when the m. was overhead	534:3
leafy m. of June	149:35	follow...the changes of the m.	471:34	when the m. was setting	537:1
little m.	430:33(-431)	forgot the stars, the m.	286:23	white in the m.	263:12
merriest m. in all the year	31:21	glimpses of the m.	431:32(-432)	white m. beams	293:1
merry m. of May	30:1, 31:21, 35:17, 80:7	God himself...m. and sun	537:27	with how sad steps, O M.	501:24
m. before the birth	375:8	horned M.	149:16	wolf beholds the m.	467:35
m. follow m. with woe	491:26	hush with the setting m.	536:11	yonder is the m.	548:17
m. in which the world began	137:40	if the m. shine at full	111:4	yon rising M.	207:29
m. of May...comen	138:16	if the Sun and M. should doubt	73:28	you saw the m.	141:13
m. of May was come	328:15	innocent m.	545:11	Moonbeams: m. from His eye	585:8
Pope will grieve a m.	521:12	in...one revolving m.	190:22	m. kiss the sea	495:7
teeth-chattering M.	153:15	Irish wolves against the m.	428:29	Moonlight: along the m. shade	381:30
this first Summer m.	205:18	I saw the new m.	31:25	as m. unto sunlight	534:32
this is the m.	343:9	it is the m., I ken her horn	108:31	how sweet the m. sleeps	465:18
whose m. is ever May	435:17	kneaded by the m.	237:10	in the m., dark with dew	171:21
within a m.	430:33(-431)	Lady M.	262:7	look for me by m.	366:3
year, a m., a week	330:7	lo, the m.'s self	94:8	meet me by m. alone	557:16
Month-long: our m. love	81:12	lucent as a rounded m.	320:6	m. fallen in pools	334:6
Monthly changes in her...orb	477:22	minions of the m.	438:16	m. in his room	265:16
Months: as few m...in the eyes of		m. and I	219:34	prose can paint...m.	337:14
a husband	519:34	m. and the stars	392:9	ribbon of m.	360:1
for m. and m. and m.	526:7	m. be still as bright	119:4	under the m. still	293:20
hours, days, m.	186:20	m. came quiet	334:6	visit it by the pale m.	417:12
mistress of the m. and stars	521:29	m. doth shine	366:10, 376:24	Moonlight-coloured may	497:22
mother of m.	521:30	m. doth with delight	576:12	Moonlit: from that m. cedar	17:11
Montmorenci: monstrous steep of		m. is up	114:6	on the m. door	171:13
M.	288:10	m. may draw the sea	539:1	Moon-mountains African	288:29
Montreal: gospel of M.	112:18	m. of moons	173:36	Moons: m...wax and wane no	
Oh God! Oh M!	112:17	M. of my Delight	267:28	more	562:8
Monument: early but enduring m.	492:1	m. on the one hand	41:20	new m. and sabbaths	52:29
from off the M.	34:25	m. plucked at my rein	585:6	reason has m., but m. not hers	249:11
his m. look around	583:16	m., rising in clouded majesty	347:19	Moonshine: by m...sour ringlets	
in this...thy m.	488:3	m.'s beauty and the m.'s soft		make	480:12
like the M.	270:9	pace	579:20	in pallid m., died	285:18
living m.	437:26	m. shines bright on Mrs. Porter	197:31	m. an' snow	319:23
moment's m.	410:21	m. sits arbitress	345:13	m.'s watery beams	477:7
patience on a m.	483:10	m. sleeps with Endymion	465:22	transcendental m.	126:43
thou art a m.	281:11	m. stands blank above	263:12	you m. revellers	466:15
Monumental: earn a m. pile	162:37	m., sweet regent	338:13	Moon-struck madness	349:24
m. mockery	481:18	m. takes up the wondrous tale	2:26	Moon-washed apples	189:23
Monumento <i>plus quam regio</i>	27:47	m. that was the town's	141:13	Moor: batten on this m.	435:46
Monuments: gilded m. of princes	457:6	m., the governess of floods	466:37	lascivious M.	469:32
spared these minor m.	87:9	m. under her feet	71:16	make the M. thank me	471:4
Monumentum: m. <i>cere perennius</i>	260:15	m. was a ghostly galleon	366:1	married to the M.	578:21
<i>si M. requiris</i>	33:23, 583:16	m. was full	531:30	m. is dark	498:26
Mood: in listening m.	416:15	m. was shinin' clearly	516:20	M. is of a free...nature	470:22
in this m...give us anything	451:2	m. winks	472:36	over the purple m.	366:1
kindly m. of melancholy	195:15	mortal m...her eclipse	488:2	she dwelt on a wild m.	577:18
of a higher m.	342:24	mortals call the M.	492:29	your daughter and the M.	460:31
that blessed m.	581:25	moving M. went up the sky	149:25	Moore: before I go, Tom M.	118:14
		neither the m. by night	399:28	no <i>extract</i> from M.'s <i>Italy</i>	119:32

INDEX

Moorfowl undying m 355 8
 Moora from the mountains m 317 20
 she s for the M 166 12
 wind on the m 516 0
 Moping merryman m mum 222 27
 m owl 220 20
 Moppikon Floppikon bear 312 18
 Mops seven maidens with seven m 130 12
 Mor the Peacock 301 77
 Moral accounting for the m sense 126 8
 debating the m currency 106 33
 everything s got a m 120 16
 fatty degeneration of his m being 514 22
 ist religious and m principles 20 21
 his m pleasures 386 13
 let us be m 176 14
 make a m of the devil 444 13
 manly m liberty 102 3
 m Clytemnestra of thy lord 118 25
 m. Gower 138 43
 m. grave 27 19
 m life part of the subject matter 570 4
 m man was Werther 543 12
 m of that is 120 13
 m or an immoral book 570 3
 m or intellectual damage 305 11
 m pocket handkerchiefs 178 43
 m sensible man 159 15
 m shut within the rose 501 1
 no one m till all are m 388 0
 of m evil and of good 581 16
 that m centaur 116 20
 thinks he is m only uncon-
 fortable 400 21
 to point a m. 279 6
 Moral Herren M und Sklaven M 304 21
 Moral I hilosophy m handmaid 110 13
 to rel upon 24 26
 unfil to hear m 481 13
 Morals trans quartis sont def
 for m 360 24
 Moral the date m Geritz in mir 284 4
 Moral it rustic m 310 8
 very sturdy m 277 37
 your poor m 121 11
 Moral ty absolute m 508 22
 thunderbuss against m 270 22
 Dr Johnson s m 230 8
 good bye m 243 2
 m of art 570 4
 m of masters m of slaves 304 21
 m touched by emotion 20 11
 national m this fact for its
 basis 450 32
 period cal fts of m 333 15
 rather have a lumpation on his
 m 518 13
 some people talk of m 105 17
 unaware m expires 381 27
 Moral re m my song 509 16
 m two meanings 476 10
 Moral red his song 356 1
 Moral ring opportunity for m 512 33
 Morals d vengeance upon m 514 17
 m of a Methodist 222 5
 m of a whore 270 21
 m tell it y mind 382 14
 thy m man of m 135 8
 Moral quid m enim? 133 3
 Moral m for long a comelure 373 2
 m. 118 8
 Morals wrap on the m 554 27
 Moral pascuimus habemus M 516 20
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 375 4
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 132 22
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 130 14
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 234 12
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 162 0
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 104 32
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 102 12
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 335 17
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 205 23
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 122 0
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 95 6
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 90 25
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 67 13
 Moral re m iniqua senectus 129 0

More (cont)
 I feel it m 174 14
 if one pleases one makes m. 156 6
 I have m 185 24
 in that m all his hopes 19 20
 kiss me and never no m 328 10
 little m 90 9
 m he cast away the m he had 90 32
 m is meant 341 21
 m laid at your feet 524 33
 no man is entitled to 400 2
 m than most fair 232 11
 m than that too fast 312 10
 m than thou dear 465 11
 m than usual calm 208 21
 m they talk I m kent the better 107 28
 m things ate wrought by
 prayer 531 36
 neither m nor less 131 6
 no m dear love 530 1
 no m do ze your felice 25 16
 no m of that 474 2
 no m of that Hal 430 28
 no m—Oh never m 404 18
 Oliver Twist has asked for m 177 36
 seek no m 105 43
 she I wish there was m 179 7
 they merely know m 414 10
 thou, O Lord art m 531 41
 to Mascefin something m. 39 12
 two hundred m 111 13
 whyes dom 104 22
 you get no m of me 180 20
 Morea along M s hills 215 8
 Morea contra bonum m 422 18
 Morea arte emoluit m 372 9
 m hominum multorum vitiis 235 20
 o tempora o m l 345 12
 sine crimine m 173 17
 More than-oriental splendour 304 15
 Morpue Doris little M 80 21
 Mori staret ut te m sentiat 517 20
 Mori taret ut m 201 1
 Mori taret ut m 250 18
 Morior non omni m 280 16
 Moribus leges sine m 260 11
 m antiquis restat Romana 201 25
 Moriens te teneam m manu 547 18
 Morior propterea m emilio 232 0
 Morison ye are na Mary M 107 6
 Moritur te talant 13 4 517 22
 Morn another m ris n. 348 7
 at midnight and as m 199 8
 autumn evening and the m 405 12
 Autumn in the misty m 253 13
 beloved it is m 245 7
 blooming m 245 24
 day s at the m 94 40
 decay the m a approach 350 3
 each M a thousand Roses 205 18
 brings 378 16
 every m and every night 320 3
 fair laughs the m 378 16
 forth as an summer s m 201 10
 from m till even 443 25
 from m till even fought 410 8
 from m to night my friend 345 12
 from m to noon he fell 403 2
 glowing I ke the vital m. 233 10
 golden light of m 307 4
 greet the early m 345 19
 held his way I him 265 30
 his love-long to the m 80 7
 in a m by break of day 220 31
 iness-breathing M 120 43
 I ke a lobster boil d, the m 452 16
 mislead the m 430 21
 m. in russet mantle 321 16
 m. not waking 100 6
 m. of bright carnations 117 2
 m. of woe m 160 23
 m. will never rise 150 17
 morn m. 340 6
 race M 233 11
 no m.—no noon 311 22
 on a winter m. 7 34
 on Christ a Sunday as m. 341 12
 opening eyelids of the m. 218 24
 repeated in m. 71 13
 saute the harrow m. 71 13
 sang from the m. 71 13

Morn (cont)
 see the opening m. 76 6
 Son of M in Night a decline 74 22
 sweet approach of ev n or m 340 20
 sweet is the breath of m 347 22
 that April m 82 2
 this pious m 257 12
 this the happy m 343 9
 tresses I ke the m 340 38
 ushers in the m 204 37
 when m purples the east 348 23
 when the m is grey 131 18
 while as yet t is early m 534 13
 with the m those Angel faces 304 12
 Morn almost at odds with m 459 24
 always m somewhere 262 2
 as fed horses in the m 55 11
 ashamed next m 559 20
 as m shows the day 330 10
 beauty of the m 582 14
 before the m watch 300 40
 breeze of m moves 336 10
 caught this m m a munion 255 11
 clear as m roses 470 4
 cold and frosty m 0 23
 disasters in his m face 225 1
 each m sees some task 318 13
 early in the m 11 16 240 10
 early one m 6 2
 evening and the m 44 3
 evening close to m light 493 22
 every m a noble chance 331 33
 first M of Creation 207 9
 forehead of the m sky 343 3
 from his lar in the m 210 10
 from the veils of the m 585 12
 full many a glorious m 486 27
 gathered all in one m 186 31
 go home till m 08 15
 great m of the world 401 23
 Heaven s m breaks 322 2
 here s a Sunday m 262 21 481 37
 ha s for the m 91 37
 hush on the m 207 10
 in the m it is green 391 15
 in the m of the world 04 43
 in the m remember them 72 23
 in the m sow 51 30
 in the m thou shalt hear 562 7
 in the m thou shalt say 46 28
 I scent the m air 432 15
 joy cometh in the m 303 25
 laudes early in the m 230 5
 like to the m a war 445 44
 looketh forth as the m 51 22
 Lucifer son of the m 258 13
 make the m precious 484 11
 matter for a May m 378 21
 men and m newspapers 301 20
 Mithras God of the M 53 26
 m cometh 90 3
 m evening noon and night 338 15
 m fair came forth 207 10
 M in the howl of Night 1 13
 m s lowers 04 40
 m s at seven 40 10
 m stars sang together 156 12
 my m thought 93 7
 never glad confident m again 532 6
 never m wore to evening 201 4
 new every m 404 12
 nest m someone else 88 0
 no this m 160 27
 or come in the m 301 20
 outgoings of the m and evening 203 7
 phantom of False M 407 9
 sad ant lines of m 407 8
 red m. bright n ng 437 21
 shining m face 301 8
 snr in the m cool 104 14
 some m. wars 240 15
 some of the m. 40 30
 take our f l of love unt l the m. 14 37
 thy light break forth as the m. 160 31
 thy m. bounties 201 1
 thy m. sacrifice 477 25
 tis almost m. 101 24
 up in the m. early 530 4
 wa k with Ives h and M 400 0
 wings of the m 304 1

INDEX

Morning (<i>cont.</i>)		Mortality (<i>cont.</i>)		Mother (<i>cont.</i>)	
with tea welcomes the m.	278:1	nothing serious in m.	458:24	heaviness of his m.	49:54
with the m. cool repentance		s2d m. o'ersways	487:13	her m. came and caught her	367:17
came	420:14	to frail m...trust	28:17	his m. a witch maun be	31:7
your shadow at m.	197:28	watch o'er man's m.	576:22	his M...being dead	375:16
Mornings: brushes his hat a m.	468:31	Mortals: greatest good that m.		his m. on his father him begot	74:15
Morning star: above the light of		know	1:26	his m.'s doves	321:14
the m.	75:14	m.' chiefest enemy	459:28	home to his m.'s house	350:18
against the m.	493:25	not for m. always to be blest	14:25	honour thy father and thy m.	390:12
bright and m.	72:10	not in m. to command success	1:14	I arose a m. in Israel	46:47
bright m. day's harbinger	343:8	timorous m. start and shrink	562:16	in sin hath my m. conceived me	395:8
glittering like the m.	102:11	to m...a providence	251:29	into my m.'s house	52:21
m. of song	529:6	what fools these m. be	467:8	joyful m. of children	399:1
m. to...truth	528:20	Morti: seu certae occumbere m.	554:1	little did my m. ken	31:19
stay the m.	151:28	Mortify a wit	386:19	man before thy m.	37:30
Morocco: Damasco, or M.	345:4	Mortifying: monkey..m. reflec-		man before your m.	159:10
pause there, M.	463:40	tions	155:6	Mary was that M. mild	3:20
Moron: see the happy m...I wish		Mortis: crinum m. terrore carentem	283:24	m. and lover of men	525:29
I were a m.	9:14	felix..opportunitate m.	526:11	m. and maiden	7:17
Morosa: carities abest m.	258:15	postremo..murere m.	153:20	m. cried	232:3
Moroseness: care, difficulty, and		repsit inclementia m.	556:20	m. for her children	72:22
m.	509:16	timor m. conturbat me	195:2	m. Ida	537:30
Morrice: gulls in an aery m.	241:10	Morts: il n'y a pas de m.	327:7	m. is a m. still	152:14
Morrison: James James M. M.	539:13	Mos: suo quoque m.	542:1	M. laid her Baby	3:20
no M.'s Pill for..Society	126:45	Moscow: Juan was my M.	116:34	m., make my bed soon	31:10
Morrow: bitterly thought of them.	572:13	Moses: as I was with M.	46:36	M., Mary M.	411:32
budding m. in midnight	288:26	climb where M. stood	562:17	m. may forget the child	106:28
m. morn	150:17	disputed about the body of M.	70:17	m., m., make my bed	30:3
night for the m.	499:4	from Mahomet to M.	387:23	m. of all living	44:29
night urge the m.	491:26	His hand on M.' law	74:13	m. of arts	350:11
no thought for the m.	58:15	Jesus..in M.' chair	74:13	m. of dead dogs	126:41
of a ful misty m.	138:32	M. hid his face	45:35	m. of God! no lady	148:16
say good-night till it be m.	478:1	M. on the mountain	360:10	m. of harlots	71:32
supplied by the m.	278:14	M. was very meek	46:12	m. of months	521:30
watching for the m.	127:30	while M. stood	161:16	m. of Parliaments	82:19
windy night a rainy m.	487:23	White Hand of M.	205:8	m. of Sisera looked out	46:51
Mors: illi m. gravis incubat	422:19	Moss: azure m. and flowers	496:8	M. of the Fair Delight	410:5
indignatio principis m. est	358:3	cushion plump..the m.	150:8	M. of the Free	42:20
m. sola faterur..corpuscula	283:22	gather no m.	550:5	m. of the sciences	28:8
pellida M. aequo..pede	258:8	Mossy: winding m. ways	287:29	m. o' mine	299:27
Morsel: found you as a m., cold	428:13	Most: make the m. of what we yet		m.'s allocution to me	127:29
m. for a monarch	424:1	may spend	206:8	m.'s head off	178:24
sweet m.	242:8	make the m. on 'em	174:7	m.'s pride	419:6
Mort: b6tir la m.	354:18	m. may err	190:28	m.'s wag	232:2
la m. ne surprend point le sage	209:15	m. musical, m. melancholy	152:7	m. that bore you	299:22
la m., sans phrases	502:13	treason, make the m. of it	242:16	m., who'd give her booty	215:22
Mortal: all men m., but themselves	587:7	Mot: cette phrase dans un m.	282:11	m. who talks about her own	
animosities are m.	365:13	Mote..in thy brother's eye	58:17	children	181:5
beyond a m.'s share	332:22	Motes: thikke as m. in the sonne-		m. will be there	242:25
beyond m. thought	492:11	beam	138:10	m., wi' her needle	104:34
chances of this m. life	390:50	Moth: candle sing'd the m.	464:4	my M.	527:8
companion an' fellow-m.	107:10	desire of the m.	499:4	my m. bids me	266:8
dreams no m. ever dared	380:24	kill not the m.	73:23	my m. bore me in the..wild	76:13
excels each m. thing	484:40(-45)	like..a m. fretting a garment	394:10	my m. didna speak	35:9
fair as aught of m. birth	112:30	like a m., the simple maid	214:11	my m. groan'd	76:8
flux of m. things	19:4	m. and rust..corrupt	58:5	my m...into mine eyes	445:3
gathers all things m.	523:20	m. of peace	470:11	my m. she fell sick	35:8
genius and the m. instruments	449:5	m.'s kiss	91:35	nature by her m. wit	510:6
grief itself be m.	491:24	not a m. with vain desire	532:33	near the manners of my m.	482:26
here came a m.	16:1	Mother: as is the m.	55:28	never called me m.	572:19
her last disorder m.	225:16	as M., Wife, and Queen	539:12	on any m.'s knee	525:3
in the time of this m. life	389:22	behold my m.	59:20	one whom his m. comforteth	55:10
I presume you're m.	501:7	behold thy m.	63:72	only son of his m.	61:32
lock'd up from m. eye	166:17	botanize upon his m.'s grave	578:30	Pembroke's m.	87:24
m. in the minute	94:2	call his m. 'Ma'am'	141:33	rhyning m. wits	330:20
m. man be more just than God?	48:40	call me early, m. dear	536:26	rolled m. with infant	351:20
m. men, m. men	440:23	cannot be call'd our m.	460:19	seethe a kid in his m.'s milk	46:1
m. right-lined circle	87:13	child and m.	232:3	show'd thy..m...courtesy	429:22
m. thing so to immortalize	509:7	Christ and his m.	255:6	so astonish a m.	435:21
my m. part..nigh this stone	8:13	church for his m.	22:1	so loving to my m.	430:33(-431)
never-fading worlds, for m.		come to the m.'s	234:16	such a lady God's m.	7:17
creatures	574:22	daughter..in my m.'s house	300:11	sucked the breasts of my m.	52:21
nor seeks..m. blisses	497:2	dearer..than his own m. Uni-		tell your m. it wasn't I	366:15
of m. life the leaf	509:33	versity	193:25	their Dacian m.	114:19
our m. nature did tremble	576:18	dearer was the m.	151:22	there thy m. brought thee forth	52:22
plant that grows on m. soil	342:22	deceived the m. of mankind	344:6	thou art thy m.'s glass	486:11
purest treasure m. times afford	474:10	does your m. know	34:29	thou hast murdered thy m.	328:7
rais'd a m. to the skies	191:13	don't tell my m.	242:26	thy m. a lady	417:32
shuffled off this m. coil	434:4	earth, a fatal m.	522:14	thy m.'s grief	73:23
sing with m. voice	348:23	Father, M., and Me	303:18	to their earthly m. tend	194:25
sole m. thing of worth im-		favour their M.	302:1	wedded maid, and virgin m.	343:9
mortal	574:18	finished jumping on his m.	221:36	we'll 'elp 'im for 'is m.	301:17
tend on m. thoughts	457:3	for the m.'s sake	151:22	whence his m. rose	421:12
this m...put on immortality	67:17	gave her m. forty whacks	8:7	when my father and my m. for-	
turning m. for thy love	455:18	great care of his M.	339:15	sake me	393:21
weakness of our m. nature	389:40	great M. Empire	210:12	when my m. died	76:17
Mortales: inter se m. mutua vicunt	321:1	great M.'s train divine	18:31(-19)	where His m. was	7:16
Mortalia: mentem m. tangunt	553:18	great sweet m.	525:29	where my m. fell	543:19
Mortalibus: nil m. ardui	258:7	happy he with such a m.	539:8	whose m. was her painting	429:32
Mortality: m.'s too weak	365:8	Heaven's M. send us grace	149:12	who was your m.?	517:5
m. weighs heavily on me	288:21			woman and a m.	178:18

INDEX

[illegible]

INDEX

Mouse-trap: make a better m.	201:22	Move (cont.)		Mud: me name is M.	172:13
Moustache: didn't wax his m.	304:41	that honour could not m.	84:17	m., celestially fair	83:27
Mouth: as curs m. a bone	143:19	they m. in perfect phalanx	345:2	of water and of m.	83:24
bar for thy m.	57:4	things m. violently to their place	26:27	one sees the m.	310:1
could not ope his m., but	110:7	this will not m.	517:11	on Nilus' m. lay me	425:34
determination of words to the		those m. easiest	382:32	put m. into coffee	542:12
m.	518:43	voluntary m. harmonious num-		stick'n in a big m. hole	210:14
down in the m.	155:30	bers	346:20	Muddled oafs at the goals	297:16
enrich my heart, m., hands	245:9	we and all men m.	549:6	Muddle through	82:15
every article which enters... the		<i>Movebo: Acheronta m.</i>	555:4	Muddled with books and pictures	299:18
m.	505:27	Moved: Gibbon m. to flutes	154:13	Muddy: m. ecstasies of beer	164:33
for an Englishman to open his		hell from beneath is m.	53:21	m., ill-seeming	479:12
m.	490:44	kingdoms are m.	394:28	m. understandings	102:15
God be in my m.	6:10	m. a little nearer	318:2	m. vesture of decay	465:18
great strawberries at the m.	24:40	m. among my race	516:16	ticked best in m. water	111:27
he opened not his m.	54:26	m. earth and heaven	541:3	Muddy-mettled rascal	433:33
he put up his m.	170:25	m... in quiet grown-up wise	375:16	Mudie's: keep my books at... M.	111:30
her m. is smoother than oil	49:44	m. me not	516:16	<i>Muerta: fe m.</i>	551:1
her rosy m.	375:2	m. on, with difficulty	346:17	Muffin: Improved Hot M...	
his heart's his m.	429:13	m. slowly through the mind	579:12	Company	176:37
his m. is most sweet	52:14	m. upon the face of the waters	44:1	now for the m.	222:18
if you m. it	434:15	my bowels were m.	52:10	one caught a M.	312:12
in the cannon's m.	427:21	my heart m. more	502:9	Muffins: mince, m. and mutton	171:17
in their m... no guile	71:24	not suffer thy foot to be m.	399:27	no more inspiration in her than	
in the m. of fame	289:12	round world... cannot be m.	397:22	m.	490:19
in the m. of two or three wit-		though the earth be m.	394:27	Muffling up his face	450:31
nesses	67:39	woman m... fountain troubled	479:12	Mug: graceful air and heavenly	
into the m. of Hell	528:18	Movement: almost a palpable m.	236:38	m.	208:29
kisses of his m.	51:37	sudden and adroit m.	560:11	zum o' that in a m.	403:13
law of thy m.	399:17	Movements: many m. of his mind	582:15	Mugvump: Main Spring, Mogul,	
look a gift-horse in the m.	110:24	<i>Moveris: Jupiter... quocumque m.</i>	320:26	and M.	83:2
made his m. to water	110:31	Movers: we are the m. and shakers	370:19	Mulberry Garden	202:13
match'd in m. like bulls	467:20	Moves: as impotently m.	207:5	Mule: along o' my old brown m.	301:8
most beautiful m. in the world	139:34	God m. in a mysterious way	161:18	battery-mule's a m.	300:8
m... Freedom's classic line	123:1	having writ m. on	207:2	m. of politics	181:38
m. like an old potato	295:3	it m. us not	582:18	not like to horse and m.	393:34
m. of a bell	294:22	m. in predestinate grooves	237:26	Mules of politics	387:15
m. of the Lord hath spoken	54:9	m. like a ghost	458:1	<i>Mulier: desinat in piscem m. formosa</i>	255:14
m. of your own geranium's red	91:21	m. with its own organs	424:17	m... quod dicit amanti	133:11
my capacious m.	214:7	nothing m... which is not Greek	327:12	Mull was a-stern	516:8
no m. to put it in	178:24	Moveth: all that m.	510:11	Multiplication is vexation	8:12
our mouths are one with M.	84:23	every living thing that m.	44:9	Multipled: I have m. visions	55:49
out of his m. went a... sword	70:27	m. all together	580:11	m. the nation	53:14
out of... the heart the m. speaketh	59:14	Moving: always m. as the...		Multiplieth: he m. words	49:16
out of the m. of... babes	392:8	Spheres	330:28	Multiply: be fruitful, and m.	44:9
out of the m. of God	57:34	gay in the mazy m.	146:23	Multitude: cover the m. of sins	70:5
out of the m. of the Lord	46:23	his slow and m. finger	472:34	fool m.	463:43
out of thine own m.	62:37	in form, in m., how express	433:15	giddy m.	335:3
praises of God... in their m.	400:26	m. about in worlds not realized	576:18	great enemy of reason... the m.	86:26
purple-stained m.	287:24	M. Finger writes	207:2	inaudible to the vast m.	574:27
rose her m.	536:6	m. inly to one... goal	19:4	in the m. of counsellors	49:56
satisfieth thy m.	398:4	m. others, are... as stone	487:24	m... in the wrong	180:10
splendid kissing m.	525:34	m. through his clouded heaven	570:20	m... no matter what they think	194:9
spue thee out of my m.	70:34	m. up an' down again	294:37	m. of days	279:7
stop his m. with a kiss	468:15	seems a m. land	348:26	m. of the isles... glad	397:31
sweet small m.	524:13	which art m. everywhere	496:4	m., which no man could number	71:3
upon my m... their wine	332:17	Moving-delicate: more m.	469:6	not in the m. of friends	279:30
watch... before my m.	400:13	Mover whets his scythe	341:34	nouns of number, or m.	147:17
which goeth into the m.	59:38	Mozart: some cry up... M.	307:25	rank me with the barbarous m.	463:44
words of my m.	392:34	Much: asking too m.	124:6	saved by the m. of an host	393:37
Mouthed: first m... last swallowed	436:9	by m. too m.	440:9	still-discordant wavering m.	441:8
Mouth-filling: good m. oath	440:7	how m. it is	90:9	swinish m.	102:18
Mouthful: out of a m. of air	584:16	missing so m. and so m.	157:9	Multitudes: against revolted m.	348:20
Mouth-honour	460:36	m. drinking, little thinking	519:20	I contain m.	568:1
Mouths: blind m.	342:28	m. is she worth	241:28	m. in the valley of decision	55:53
Catullus makes m.	523:5	m. is to be done	276:13	pestilence-stricken m.	496:4
enemy in their m.	471:22	m. is to be endured	278:16	Multitudinous: m. chatterings	336:32
issue from your smoky m.	330:9	m. might be said on both sides	2:12	m. seas incarnadine	458:15
made m. in a glass	453:7	m. of a muchness	196:18, 551:7	Mum: merryman, moping m.	222:27
m. and speak not	399:4	none too m.	297:12	m.'s the word	154:5
m. a sentence	143:19	poor though m. they have	195:13	Mumbling of the game	385:32
our m. are one with Mouth	84:23	some have too m.	195:13	Mummers: grave m.	381:19
to m. like mine	96:18	something too m. of this	434:26	Mummy: it was dy'd in m.	472:16
to our like m. grow sleek	351:17	so m. owed by so many	144:1	m. is become merchandise	87:19
whose m. must be held	393:34	so m. they talk'd	143:21	Munch on, crunch on	94:37
<i>Moutons: retournons à nos m.</i>	12:18	so m. to do	406:17, 533:3	Munched: m., and m., and m.	450:10
Movable: M. Feasts	388:5	talk too m.	190:21	Mundane: more than m. weeds	83:27
M. Types	127:6	tell me how m.	423:12	<i>Mundi: iuventus m.</i>	25:7
Move: all m. one place	129:10	this is too m. for bel	304:19	<i>Mundus: et pereat m.</i>	203:38
great affair is to m.	514:14	tho' m. is taken, m. abides	541:3	<i>Munera: vitæ extremum inter m...</i>	
in him we live, and m.	65:1	though m. I want	195:12	<i>Naturæ</i>	283:24
I will m. Thee	244:25	too m. Asia	304:27	<i>Munere: tristi m. ad inferias</i>	133:20
makes no show to m.	186:25	too m. of me	220:33	<i>Muneribus: deorum m. sapienter uti</i>	261:4
m. immediately upon your		won't be m. for us	128:18	Munich: wave, M. all thy banners	122:19
works	229:4	Muchness: much of a m.	196:18, 551:7	<i>Munita: nil dulcius... quam m.</i>	
m. still, still so	485:27	<i>Mucho: muchos pocos hacen un m.</i>	134:11	<i>tenere</i>	320:30
m. the stones of Rome	450:34	Muck: all of a m. of sweat	227:22	<i>Muove: e pur si m.</i>	212:24
never should m. at any time	398:8	money is like m.	27:10	Murder: foul and midnight m.	229:24
prayers would m. me	449:30	when to stop raking the m.	409:3	from battle and m.	388:48
so did she m.	319:1	Muckrake in his hand	99:27	I met M.	495:15
stones have been known to m.	459:24	Muck-rakes: men with the m.	409:3	killing no M.	422:25

Muse (cont.)

every conqueror creates a M	558 3
Fooll! said my M	558 2
I m. at how s/he being	254 18
love of the 'chaste' m	77 22
meditates the thankless M	342 20
meets his favouring m	104 35
<i>misses the m. to tears</i>	150 24
M helov'd	352 18
M invoked	521 16
M let's sing of asta	228 20
M, use poet ever fand	107 35
m on Nature	122 35
my, to some ears not unsweet	502 3
neath the many nor m	251 20
Of for a M of fire	443 2
plans credit and the M	200 12
return belian M	342 30
Silence m illa praise	546 8
so may some gentle M	242 0
take my M and me	240 0
talked shop like a tenth m	6 24
taught by th' heavenly M	340 25
tenth M	549 18
to the M of Fiction 'Go spin'	430 16
to form my M	501 20
on heed on dromedary trot	151 13
worst humour d m	325 1
worst natur d m	547 17
Mused Lancelot m a little	434 10
m of taking kingdoms m	425 1
Muses adopting M	80 24
charm of all the M	541 7
m on admired themes	3 1 2
M sacred grove	545 7
M scorn vulgar brains	602 2
stretch the M bower	56 23
where the M haunts	340 19
write the M story	232 21
Museum all in the M	40 22
Mushroom I am a m	209 24
Metusalem, but a m	186 31
m of boil'ng dust	547 17
m rich civilian	119 24
supramundane m	310 17
Mushrooms broiled fowl and m	178 27
Mute all kinds of m	55 30
all the daughters of m	81 33
on along the Ialustai m deep	415 20
architecture frozen m	415 20
ceasing of exquisite m	310 13
clief of our May	190 18
city is built to m	530 5
dies in m	473 29
discourse most eloquent m	435 83
don't know anything about m	40 1
ed colon to soft music	138 44
ed fad in m	494 12
finds its food in m	258 2
tled is that m	493 8
formed as notes of m	184 2
front their own M stray	266 13
great fish shops m	363 17
have m wherever she goes	13 17
heavy near the m bears	290 29
he brans no m	448 27
his voice on all her m	402 0
honey of his m vows	434 14
how sour sweet m. is	473 34
how sweet his m	551 13
if M and poetry agree	35 10
sim. m. the force of love	481 30
in sweet m is such art	445 18
just accord all m. makes	222 7
let the sounds of m creep	405 18
the harmony in m	570 0
its m on my heart	150 7
made a m heard below	520 0
made thy M	155 85
made the m of the spheres	86 38
make one as before	531 42
make the m mine	518 81
man that hath no m	479 20
Mas or a. m.	318 8
me low m. match d with him	532 35
round the m. and the step	31 6
m. above can lend	155 1
m. under the nature	481 30
m. even in the silent notes	151 29
m. has charms	481 30

Music (<i>cont.</i>)	
M, heavy nly maid	153 31
m he made with us	585 2
m in its roar	214 26
m in my heart I bore	581 4
m in the brandy of the damned	490 20
m, moody food	424 11
M of a distant Drum	205 25
m of its trees	17 10
m of men a lives	475 34
m oft hath such a charm	462 17
m of the Gospel	202 24
m only sensual pleasure	277 7
m out of doors	200 24
m now up to God	60 16
M shall untune the sky	137 30
m soars with lurk lark	37 30
M, sphere-descended	154 3
m sweet as love	493 6
m sweeter than their own	578 31
m thiz gentlier lies	535 14
m thiz I care to hear	254 26
M, the greatest good	1 26
m to hear, wht hear st thou m	
sadly f	486 13
m, when soft voices die	490 1
m yearning there is a harmony	56 32
m, yearning like a god	25 16
m but a happy noted voice	235 34
m n in the nial tinkle	484 36
not for the doctrine but tle m	382 30
of m not of poetry	10 13
of whom m and song are pure	336 37
pass d in m out of sight	534 16
perfect m unto noble words	530 7
reasonable good car in m	467 14
sea made a m	460 38
seduction of martial m	104 1
Shelley with liquid m	87 24
softest m to attending ears	477 27
soft is the m	578 3
solemn service of m	306 28
some strain of m	80 18
soul of m shed	356 20
still and m of humanity	582 1
stops of planetary m	493 5
sweet compulsion in m	339 26
swend of speech	784 23
sweet m with th enamelled	
stones	484 35
that m still	480 26
that vulgar and tavern m	86 32
their m said	310 1
this m crept by me	479 29
thy beauty a silent m	123 16
thy chosen m Liberty	381 11
to the plants and flowers	446 18
to m lendeth	501 20
tone of m shall wound	114 5
towards the condition of m	370 12
uproar a your only m	234 23
we are the m makers	370 19
wit as passion cannot M raise	191 36
when I hear sweet in	403 19
when m arose	113 25
whose m dwell a ngering	377 10
whose m I tell can move	121 27
whose m is the gladness	100 35
with m loud and long	151 31(=153)
worms and m dated	227 12
your voice is m	40 1
Musical as sweet and m	455 22
most m most melancholy	
most m of mourners	158 7 341 15
m, as is Apollo a lute	491 15
shakespeare and m in glasses	340 24 341 15
silence more m	499 27
we were none of us m.	313 23
Musical a singer	820 5
Musical as a m scatters sounds	574 15
dead the sweet m	313 2
lady is a m	155 9
no better a m than the wren	495 28
Musical m we know	83 11
Musical maker bel woman a our m	
now	91 8
Mus - g m fullsady	509 27
m, bel radi	574 5
m, there a hour alone	113 44
m, Urson the king my brother	

INDEX

Musk: m. carnations break	18:26	Myself: best image of m.	348:3	Nails (cont.)	
m. of the rose is blown	536:9	by m. walking	307:33	'Hard'... 'As n.'	177:38
Musket: volleying m.	417:18	celebrate m., and sing m.	567:9	his n., which were taper	238:37
Musketiers: eines einzigen pommer-		disappoint m.	227:1	my n. are drove	8:13
schens M.	72:31	I can't explain m.	128:27	n. bitten	325:28
Musk-rose: cankers in the m. buds	466:42	I contradict m.	568:1	print of the n.	64:9
coming m.	287:31	I'm not m., you see	128:27	system of Prince's n.	174:33
m., and... woodbine	342:31(-343)	know not... thee from m.	410:25	Naitre: vous vous êtes donné la peine	
Musk-roses: sweet m.	466:41	m. am Hell	346:32	de n.	37:11
Mussels: Cockles and m.	7:8	m. and my Creator	363:14	Naked: half n., loving, natural	115:36
Must: forget because we m.	15:2	m. not least	540:32	he but n., though... in steel	445:30
Genius does what it m.	337:43	nothing of m. in me	165:31	helpless, n., piping loud	76:8
if we can we m.	263:32	pray for no man but m.	480:21	in n. majesty	347:10
in vain; which m. not be	96:16	quite m. again	262:19	lash the rascals n.	473:2
is m. a word... to princes?	198:13	resign m. to thee, O God	185:11	leave the n. brain	284:23
m. shall foam	323:12	thinking for m.	221:17	n., and ye clothed me	60:33
there m. be hell	97:6	when I give I give m.	567:21	n., come to thee	548:12
whispers low, Thou m.	199:32	Mysteries: stewards of the m. of		n. Duke of Windlestraw	127:9
Mustard: but to say, 'Pass the m.'	222:30	God	66:24	n. every day he clad	225:19
grain of m. seed	59:28, 47	uncertainties, m., doubts	239:21	n. hulk alongside came	149:13
what say you to... beef and m.?	479:8	what m... beyond thy dust	552:10	n... like a forked radish	442:15
Muster: inland petty spirits m.	442:21	wingy m. in divinity	86:7	n. new-born babe	457:9
to join the m. came	323:14	Mysterious: moves in a m. way	161:18	n. new-born child	279:19
Mustered: they m. their soldiers	31:14	m. virtue of wax and parchment	101:1	n. shingles of the world	15:7
Mustn't: tell her she m.	403:20	rites m. of connubial love	347:25	n. summer night	567:16
Musty: proverb is something m.	435:22	that m. realm	98:3	n... the best disguise	154:36
Mutable, rank-scented many	429:11	wedded love, m. law	347:26	n. they came	537:31
Mutability: M... her cruel sports	510:10	Mystery: burthen of the m.	581:25	n. thinking heart	184:9
m. of human affairs	178:25	comprehend its m.	317:15	n. to mine enemies	447:1
nor yet exempt... from... m.	497:12	glad to death's m.	462:18	n. to the hangman's noose	262:12
nought may endure but M.	495:20	in m. our soul abides	252:20	on Nilus' mud... stark n.	425:34
Mutatur: nos et m. in illis	372:13	into the m. of breath	16:29	our ingress... n. and bare	318:9
nos m. in illis	13:15	lay bare the m. to me	335:28	poor n. wretches	453:14
Mutatur: tempora m.	13:15, 372:13	lose myself in a m.	249:10	wallow n. in December snow	474:20
Mutari: omnia m.	25:13	love is such a m.	86:8	Nakedness: n. of the land	45:20
Mutatus: quantum m. ab illo Hectore	554:6	lucrative business of m.	517:17	n. of woman	77:16
Mute: ditty, long since m.	285:26	marvel and a m.	103:1	not in utter n.	576:9
haply m.	96:27	m. and a sign	316:37	Namancos: looks toward N.	343:2
if she be m.	413:31	m., Babylon the Great	141:32	Name: age without a n.	357:22
let's be m.	104:8	m. of colour	71:32	arm, arm, my n.l	475:3
m. and magnificent	193:40	m. of man	489:21	bearing the owner's n.	567:12
m. creation downward bend	194:25	m. of words	579:34	before we have... a n.	306:7
m. inglorious Milton	230:5	M. to Mathematics fly	579:25	Ben Adhem's n. led	265:18
natures that are m.	336:28	m... you must not touch	381:27	blazoning the n. of Adonais	493:18
now hangs as m.	356:20	Penetralium of m.	185:4	bless your n.	92:31
say she be m.	479:4	pluck out the heart of my m.	239:21	breathe not his n.	356:29
soon m., however tuneful	369:13	queens of higher m.	435:24	but a n. for an effect	163:52
Muteness: uncommunicating m.		reflection solves the m.	413:9	calls upon my n.	477:27
of fishes	307:30	take upon 's the m. of things	517:8	change the n.	11:6
Mutilated courtesy	227:18	where m. begins religion ends...	454:19	deed without a n.	460:3
Mutilators of collections	306:21	justice ends	102:39	everlasting n.	54:33
Mutiny: stones of Rome to... m.	450:34	wrapped up my buth in a m.	543:2	f'ches from me my good n.	471:30
sudden flood of m.	450:32	your m., your m.	472:33	for his own n.'s sake	421:1
Mutter: in their sleeps... m. their		Mystic: m., wonderful	529:42	form his n.	151:20
affairs	472:8	owns the m. rod	95:33	frailty, thy n. is woman	430:33(-431)
Mutton: boiled leg of m.	179:19	walk your m. way	220:26	friendship... is but a n.	215:29
mince, muffins and m.	171:17	what m. fruit	199:8	from another place... my n.	510:21
old was his m.	251:29	Mystical: m. body of thy Son		gathered together in my n.	59:52
their love o' m.	320:1	m. Germans	389:55, 390:46	gathered together in thy N.	388:33
your beef, pork, and m.	294:34	m. lore	220:4	give the ill... a n.	19:5
Mutton-pies: make them into m.	131:22	m. mathematics	122:22	God's own n. upon a lie	162:23
Mutua: inter se mortales m. vivunt	321:1	m. way of Pythagoras	85:19	good n.	50:29, 51:9, 471:30
Mutual: but to her m. breast	123:4	Mythic: almost m. time	86:10	good travelling n.	203:13
m. and partaken bliss	340:37		375:19	halloo your n.	482:22
m. cowardice keeps us in peace	274:8			ha'lowed be thy n.	58:4
m. destruction of arguments	265:7			he is called by thy n.	76:10
m. glance of great politeness	119:22			he left a Corsair's n.	115:7
such a m. pair	423:14			her n. is never heard	36:31
when we meet a m. heart	546:7			her n. upon the strand	509:7
Muzzle: not m. the ox	46:26			his former n. is heard no more	348:17
My: Orthodoxy or M.-doxy	126:18			his N. and sign who bear	264:13
My-lorded him	542:34			his N. on'y is excellent	400:25
Mynheer Vandunck	154:17			his n. on the Abbey-stones	92:38
Myra: at M.'s pocket-hole	74:9			his n. painted... on each	128:5
Myriad-minded: our m. Shake-				his n. shall be called Wonderful	53:15
speare	152:27			his n. shall be lost for evermoe	419:17
Myriads: besotted m. of people	109:12			how sweet the n. of Jesus	364:15
of the m. who before us	206:27			I am become a n.	540:32
outshine m. though bright	344:11			if my n. were liable to fear	448:27
Myrica: arbusta... humilisque m.	555:30			if that n. thou love	573:28
Myrrh: bundle of m. is my well-				if thou hast no n.	471:21
beloved	51:42			I have forgotten your n.	524:10
frankincense, and m.	57:24			I have no n.	76:12
Myrte: die M. still	224:6			in a borrowed n.	401:38
Myrtle: cypress and m.	113:1			injur'd neither n.	250:25
instead of the brier... the m.	54:32			in the N. of the Empress	300:12
m. and ivy	118:32			in the N. of the Lord	391:18, 399:12
soft m.	461:31			in the n. of the Prophet	504:11
Myrtles: grove of m.	35:17			in the stone a new n.	70:31
with roses and with m.	190:34			I sing the N.	165:33
ye m. brown	342:10			king's n. is a tower	476:34

INDEX

Name (cont.)		Nameless n. here for evermore	380 23	Nation (cont.)	
king's n. twenty thous and names	473 3	n. in worthy deeds	87 15	burden of the n's care	402 5
knew thy face or n.	184 4	n., unremembered acts	581 24	clearly top	422 17
feaving here a n.	507 32	now thou art a n. thing	118 10	curled darlings of our n	469 41
left a n. behind them	57 17	Names all by their n	400 21	disenchanted n	496 23
lessen than my n	475 0	allow their n. to be mentioned	23 4	greatest inquest of the n	101 22
let me not n. it to you	473 11	all the other n. there are	141 31	guiding-star of a n	339 23
local habitation and a n.	407 24	bright n. will hallow song	213 37	he hates our sacred n	403 17
lose the n. of action	434 4	bring back the old n.	352 10	holy n	69 48
lose the n. of king	475 10	call d him soft n.	287 32	in a n. eye	575 11
lost her honest n.	9 18	called on poisonous n	404 5	little n. leave to live	313 4
magic of a n.	122 34	called them by wrong n	89 49	march of a n	372 17
many memoried n	72 24	commodity of good n	418 21	mourning of a mighty n	537 11
my n. and memory, I leave	28 15	deathless lot to n. fignoble	260 37	n., not a city	182 15
my n. be wiped out	509 7	five handmaidens, whose n	410 42	n. of amateurs	400 0
my n. is Legion	60 57	forget men a n	447 10	n. of gallant men	102 11
my n. is Mud	172 13	from common n	101 20	n. of pure philosophers	28 32
my n. is Used to-was	548 10	home of unpopular n	10 10	n. of acetics	181 41
my n. not so terrible	441 25	I have lost all the n	274 33	n. of shopkeepers 1 6 360 22	503 11
my n. numbered among theirs	578 24	I know the acetic n	221 32	n. perpetually to be con-	
my oss, my wife and my n	518 20	in the n. of all the gods	448 21	quered	100 26
my verse extoll d thy n	125 1	lands after their own n	395 1	n. shall not lift up sword against	
n., at which the world grew pale	279 6	n. of those who love the Lord	205 16	n. shall rise against n.	52 31
n. dearer or purer	117 32	n. on every infant a tongue	220 23	N. spoke to a N.	60 23
n. great story	118 33	n. that may remember	523 10	n. nerves a n. heart	390 1
n. of God defend thee	391 28	n. that must not wither	11 44	new n., conceived in liberty	538 12
n. of the beast	71 25	not unholly n	176 12	noble and puissant n	314 12
n. of the one was Obustate	90 9	our n. familiar in his mouth	444 28	no n. ruined by trade	332 15
n. to all ages curst	100 43	our souls were in our n	336 16	no n. wanted it so much	218 6
n. to every fixed star	454 32	play so nicely with their n	474 25	old and haughty n	521 4
n. which is above every n	68 18	seeing out n. in print	142 2	publish it to all the n	340 2
naming a dulcious n	93 10	such great n. as these	0 24	rather a foul mouthed n	401 27
Nelson's peetless n	362 31	syllable men a n	340 10	rethousen exalteth a n	240 10
no more must change their n	573 30	those rugged n	351 17	talent of our English n	50 9
no n. not faint at last	309 13	twenty more such n	478 46	things that matter for a n	103 23
no profit but the n	435 14	two most sacred n	158 3	this n. under God	126 7
not blot out his n	70 32	unpronounceable awful n	239 3	thou hast multiplied the n	314 12
nothing but an empty n.	143 2	very n. of things beloved	89 23	what makes a n. happy	53 14
nothing of a n.	114 35	worship d by the n. divine	74 22	with us, or with any n.	350 14
of every friendless n	275 1	your n. remembered	81 21	Youth of a N. trustees	102 10
o God a n., let it go	475 10	Nan change fate into N	74 22	Nation une n. de boutiques	182 31
one hope a one n. be there	411 23	Nancy his N. on his knees	210 17	National Debt N. is a very Good	360 23
one n. was Elizabeth	280 11	Lady N. she died	31 9	Things	412 15
our n. is heard no more	360 10	mate of the N. brig	218 54	n. national blessing	234 20, 503 2
our very n., as I nishmen	179 15	Nantes apprentices	553 10	Nationalities rights of the smaller	
pour wounded n	434 32	Nep the aun. his n.	110 43	n.	21 6
praise on N. of the Lord	409 25	Nepes Admiral N., K.C.B.	543 10	Nationalist inebel and n	497 12
praise him n.	411 12	Nephews their n. in his sacred		Nations all n. and kindreds	71 3
rack the n. of God	329 35	blood	450 24	all n. shall do him service	396 28
remember the N. of the Lord	394 27	Naples his blindest eye on N	140 10	among all n	396 2
faced by any other n.	477 16	Napoleon ashes of N. Buonaparte	564 25	belong to other n	231 25
Nacco's n. will live	551 13	be a N. and yet disbelieve	80 35	cheap defence of n.	102 14
set down my n., his	99 7	N. forgot lücher	143 33	day of small n.	135 6
signed by God a n.	567 24	N. of crime	187 26	elipsed the gaiety of n.	278 7
spared the n.	521 3	N. of the realms of rhyme	116 33	eclipse on half the n.	145 3
stain d his n	104 40	such opportunity, except N	116 26	enrich unknowing n	168 9
still the n. do bide tie selme	35 14	Napping I dodded, nearly n.	55 24	extends over many n.	153 10
takes a precious n.	589 27	Narn old John n. of Greece	478 46	fierce contending n	1 25
take the N. of God in vain	390 8	Narcissa poor N.	284 25	friendship with all n.	265 21
terror of my n.	331 2	Narcotics like dull n.	532 4	healing of the n	72 7
that slow sweet n.	91 20	Narr der blöb en N	341 5	language all n. understand	40 11
that was the n.	515 12	Narration whole n. always going		law of nature, and of n.	101 26
their n. liveth	57 10	backwards	553 13	lightning of the n	493 25
thy n. is high account	418 14	Narrative bald and unconvincing	220 13	like it a happiest n. no history	106 20
ty n. is an ornament	51 38	n	220 13	make enemies of n.	514 35
thy n. O Jesus	484 8	Narrow cultivated by n. munda	338 4	manner of different n	514 35
to all men be Thy n. known	81 3	make it soft and n.	30 3	men in n., all were his	115 45
to that n. prove my title	426 10	n., and low	265 34	n. airy navies	534 20
trembled at the hideous n.	346 8	n. is the way	55 44	n. are as a drop	54 12
we are cal d by his n.	76 10	n. verget ehada	332 13	n. like men infancy	74 34
we will not ask her n.	323 4	that plan was but n.	99 35	n. slowly wise	270 4
what a wounded n.	438 4	these two n. words	405 13	n. touch at their summits	29 4
what art thou in thy n.	494 15	wend thou N. Way	295 2	n. understand	545 4
what is your n. I n.	391 2	widest out from the n. way	212 27	n. under our feet	390 30
what n. Achilles assumed	80 15	Narrow d his name	21 27	n. from all n	103 20
what sin a n.	477 16	Narrows the world	370 39	Niobe of n.	114 13
what d d clens his n. is	466 4	Nato suspender adueto (quator	261 18	pedigree of n.	476 4
what thy bred y n. is	350 25	Nassau gey higher I	401 43	plagued the n.	163 15
whatling of a n.	354 12	Nasticechia	311 8	Privileged and People	
what n. was writ in wa er	201 5	Nasty man of n. ideas	320 41	Two N.	152 20
what n. like yours any shape	131 4	n., brutal, and short	245 21	Home is a the N	30 20
what a strong n.	357 36	something n. in the woodshed	217 20	Saviour of the N	216 27
What a great n. romanticist	129 1	where n. is	218 6	teaching n. how to live	332 24
what a union from my new n.	79 33	Narvon inforn at if a fact n.	212 20	In foreign n.	48 15
what your glorious n.	599 7	N. a common course Mardo	260 10	truth w hereby the n. live	205 6
what n. was worthy right to		N. a common course Mardo	531 10	wil ing n. knew their lord	190 31
what	813 1	N. a common course Mardo	372 8	Nature flueaky their country	147 24
what your laws a cursed post	311 13	N. a common course Mardo		breath his n. air	336 26
what n. all e tends without a		N. a common course Mardo		comet is in his n. place	272 5
what	142 11	N. a common course Mardo		fast by their n. shore	154 9
what n. was led to prison	214 85	N. a common course Mardo			

INDEX

Native (cont.)

guard our n. seas	123:10
less n. to high Heaven	544:3
my n. land—Good Night	113:7
my n. shore fades	113:6
my song comes n.	289:9
n. of the rocks	270:17
n. to famous wits	350:11
not more n. to the heart	430:25
this is...my n. land	417:22
though I am n. here	431:31
trusting n. races	143:31
with n. honour clad	347:10
Natives: Graces...not...n.	139:24
n. of Borrioboola-Gha	173:24
Nativity: at my n...fiery shapes	439:40
my n. was under Ursa Major	452:20
n., chance or death	466:14
out of love with your n.	428:17
stars that reigned at my n.	330:9
Natura: si n. negat	282:24
Naturae...non imperatur, nisi pa-	28:9
rendo	443:13
Natural: all thy children...n.	26:3
as n. to die	152:11
childish, but very n.	303:13
follow his n. bent	363:26
from mere n. virtue	142:25
generalities of n. right	460:17
he wants the n. touch	452:30
I do it more n.	289:27
imagery should...come n. to him	310:18
irresistible n. laws	115:36
loving, n., and Greek	433:19
more than n.	325:8
n. interest of money	190:9
n. to please	225:32
on the stage he was n.	103:14
ruined on the side of their n.	272:6
propensities	131:18
so far from being n...marriage	201:31
twice as n.	272:18
what is n. cannot touch me	28:8
Natural History: [Goldsmith]	27:19
writing a N.	169:6
Natural Philosophy: mother of the	134:19
sciences [n.]	194:6
n., deep	289:28
Natural Selection	257:2
Naturaleza: los buenos pintores imi-	349:12
tan la n.	435:35
Naturally: he was n. learn'd	456:24
if poetry comes not as n.	1:23
Naturam expellas furca	383:21
Nature: accuse not N.	152:17
action lies in his true n.	73:16
against the use of n.	503:3
all n. cries aloud	452:41
all n. is but art unknown	510:6
all N. seems at work	566:26
all N. was degraded	340:38
all n., without voice	340:37
allow not n. more than n. needs	352:1
all that n...could frame	421:7
at ease in N.	24:16
beauty is N.'s brag	575:1
beauty is N.'s coin	474:22
Beldam N.	386:4
better N.'s best	191:29
bow the mind unto the n. of	142:33
things	162:26
breathless N.'s dark abyss	28:9
built by N. for herself	573:22
by n. honest	187:4
by viewing n., n.'s handmaid	443:24
art	257:2
can't be N...not sense	327:14
carry n. lengths unknown	498:14
command n. except by obeying	327:12
common-place of N.	383:8
Dame n.'s menstrualis	349:23
disguise fair n.	424:6
drive n. out with a pitchfork	119:31
enough, for n.'s ends	357:19
everything...which is N.'s	
except the blind forces of N.	
eye N.'s walks	
fair defect of N.	
fancy outwork n.	
fault was N.'s fault	
following N.'s lights	

Nature (cont.)

fools call N.	96:12
frailty of our n.	389:30
free as n. first made man	191:41
fresh from N.'s mould	176:24
from the tomb the voice of N.	230:9
fulfils great N.'s plan	105:25
graver had a strife with N.	281:9
great Secretary of N.	559:29
happy n. to explore	383:29
Heaven and N...strive	280:10
hem of N.'s shift	496:17
hold...the mirror up to n.	434:17
I do fear thy n.	457:1
I feel the link of n.	349:18
if honest N. made you fools	105:23
if thou hast n. in thee	432:17
in a state of war by n.	521:21
in N...nothing melancholy	152:7
in N.'s mystic book	333:10
in n...there are consequences	267:17
in N. were inconstancy	158:11
in our life alone...N. live	151:4
I suppose it is my n.	20:27
jarr'd against n.'s chime	351:11
law of n., and of nations	101:26
learned to look on n.	582:1
let N. be your teacher	581:15
light of n...led him to...God	24:18
little we see in N.	582:18
lore which N. brings	581:16
made one with N.	492:9
man hath all which N. hath	19:2
masterpiece of N.	200:16
mere copier of n.	406:11
music...change his n.	122:35
mute N. mourns	465:20
my n. and the terror	417:20
my n. could not bear it so	331:2
my n. is subdu'd	451:27
naked n., and the living grace	488:6
n. admits no lie	382:26
N...almost lost in Art	126:38
N. always does contrive	154:4
N. and N.'s laws lay hid	219:6
n...better by no mean but n.	382:17
makes	485:24
n. could no farther go	193:9
n. could not sorrow hide	232:3
N. from her seat sighing	349:15
n. has cast me in so soft a mould	191:19
n. hath fram'd strange fellows	462:30
n. her custom holds	437:2
N., Hope, and Poesy	152:20
N. I loved	308:25
n. in awe to him	343:11
n. in you...on the very verge	452:39
N. is always wise	547:16
n. is but a name	163:52
N. is creeping up	566:7
n. is fine in love	436:29
n. is loth to yield to art	80:29
n. is often hidden	26:39
n. is the art of God	86:12
n. is usually wrong	566:5
n., kindly bent	521:1
N. knows a thing or two	421:7
N. made her what she is	104:25
n. made thee to temper man	371:12
N. made us men	320:8
n. must obey necessity	451:30
N. never did betray	582:3
N., not the God of N.	244:27
n. of the times deceas'd	442:6
N., red in tooth and claw	532:37
N. say one thing	103:16
n.'s changing course	486:18
n.'s copy's not eterne	459:6
N.'s darling	231:10
n. seems dead	458:1
N.'s fault alone	143:26
n.'s great law	17:14
N.'s infinite book of secrecy	423:16
n.'s journeyman	434:20
N.'s law...made to mourn	107:1
N.'s law to change	407:16
n.'s own sweet...hand	482:20
n.'s patient...Eremit	288:17
N.'s pride, and richest furniture	330:23
N.'s priest	576:9

Nature (cont.)

n.'s second course	458:11
N.'s signal of retreat	279:14
N.'s social union	107:10
n.'s soft nurse	441:41
N.'s sole mistake	221:41
n.'s sternest painter	117:26
N.'s sweet restorer	586:29
N. stood recover'd	193:38
n.'s true-born child	292:17
n.'s vast frame	492:19
N...take the pen	19:19
n. that fram'd us	330:28
N. that is above all art	168:6
n. then...to me was all in all	581:26
n. to advantage dressed	382:27
N. was his book	77:24
N. wears one...grin	204:34
n., with equal mind	15:12
n. yet remembers	576:17
not man the less but N. more	114:26
not otherwise, O N.	574:4
o'erbearing n.	469:43
o'erstep not the modesty of n.	434:16
of a free and open n.	470:22
of an open and free n.	280:1
old n. swears	106:2
one informed by the light of n.	24:17
one of N.'s agreeable blunders	158:27
one spark o' N.'s fire	105:24
one touch of n.	481:21
on Man, on N...musing	574:5
paid the debt of n.	203:1
pattern of excelling n.	473:11
Poets that are sown by N.	574:10
prodigality of N.	476:9
prophets of N.	579:38
rest on N. fix	148:8
restore the tone of languid N.	162:36
secret aims of n.	80:26
shares the n. of infinity	573:7
simple life that N. yields	165:18
simple n. to his hope	383:11
so priketh hem n.	136:22
stars, that n. hung in heaven	340:9
strong propensity of n.	352:21
such by n. still I am	192:23
such...stupidity...not in N.	271:14
sullenness against N. not to go	
out	352:29
that age...can lay on n.	462:10
that N. might stand up	452:9
then n. rul'd	215:11
they perfect n.	27:15
thorough knowledge of human	
n.	22:22
thou and n...so gently part	426:11
thoughts that n. gives way to	457:18
through n. to eternity	430:29
through n. up to n.'s God	384:14
thy n. is not...less divine	577:1
'tis their n. too	561:24
to n. true	143:23
to read N.; he looked inwards	194:6
to write...comes by n.	468:34
transgression of a law of n.	265:6
universal blank of N.'s works	340:20
universal N. did lament	342:18
visitings of n.	457:3
volume of n...book of knowledge	226:20
vows can't change n.	95:33
wait on n.'s mischief	457:3
weakness of our mortal n.	389:40
we fools of n.	431:32(-432)
what n. itselfe cant endure	208:22
what we call the laws of N.	266:20
when N. has work to be done	201:8
when N. him began	189:3
whole frame of n...break	3:2
whole realm of n.	562:19
whose body n. is	383:18
with strength and n. make	
amends for art	412:13
womb of n.	346:12
youth of primy n.	431:20
Nature: le style n.	373:21
Natures: dearth of noble n.	284:20
ignominy of our n.	86:19
n. that are mute	336:28
other n. thinks different	176:17
season of all n., sleep	459:26

INDEX

Naughtiness n. of thine heart	47 20	Nebuchadnezzar the king	55 35	Need (cont.)	
superfluity of n.	60 31	Nebula remota errors n.	283 15	sorrow n., sickness	300 20
Naughty congregations of n. men	307 12	Necessaries talk of the n. of life	215 33	suit and serve his n.	244 10
good deed in a n. world	405 22	Necessary death, a n. end	440 2	thy n. is yet greater than mine	502 12
he is a n. child	515 20	government a n. evil	373 1	wash in n.	11 5
his former n. life	300 2	harmless n. cat	404 28	what can I want or n.?	245 10
n. night to swim in	453 22	in n. things unity	30 25	what we ch. thy n.	130 17
Nausea e. l. n. walking	150 10	n. to salvation	398 12 401 3	when our n. was the sorest	416 22
Nauseous draught	102 15	notes n. evils	278 22	why do we n. them?	124 3
Naval his figurative n. manner	173 30	only n. to mention Asparagus	575 35	Needed all are n. by each	100 9
Nave helmet of n.	323 5	plots n. th. ngs	500 10	he n. not the spectators of books	104 6
Navel thy n. is like a round		requisite and n.	385 0	I n. not to have come	135 25
popplet	52 18	when it is not n. to change	201 2	showing them they were not n	431 11
Nave, ubi n. ascendit	30 1	Accusatus n. dat legem	520 5	things Iouth n. not	573 15
Nave, ubi atque quadratus	257 4	n. non habet legem	520 5	Needest what n. thou such weak	
Naves nations' airy n.	534 26	Necessitate n. en en vois pas la n.	24 11 412 2	witness?	351 5
when n. are stranded	410 4	Necessities art of our n.	453 11	Needful one thing is n.	61 45
your nutshell n. came	206 4	dispend with its n.	350 24	Needle for the n. she	538 24
Navigant swallow n. up	460 4	feigned n. imaginary n.	167 11	hinders n. and thread	253 27
Navigators heard other n. say		Necessity by n. all quote	208 5	plying her n. and thread	253 22
the same	237 1	danger n. and tribulation	380 2	through the eye of a n.	60 3
Nave, dem tua n. in auto est	257 0	foresworn on mere n.	454 35	touched n. trembles	356 8
Nave, de ventu	402 15	his n. to glorious gain	575 6	true as the n.	85 18
Navy fired by the British N.	232 17	I do not see the n.	24 11, 412 3	wher n. an her sheers	164 34
if the n. ch. his fair play	310 35	Mounstair the n.	38 2	Needler thy n. now rust	160 22
load would n. take	446 46	nature must obey n.	455 30	Needler thy n. now rust	304 15
n. of Charles the Second	326 2	n. and chance approach not	343 25	Needn't it n. come to that	311 12
royal n. of England	73 6	n. hath no law	167 11	you n. shout so loud	131 12
Ruler of the Queen a N.	221 15	n. invented stools	462 34	Needs according to his n.	20 14
upon the n. safety attend	136 3	n. is the plea	370 14	more than nature n.	452 41
your n. rotten timber	101 13	n. makes a knave	170 10	n. of a rational be n.	421 8
say Mr Hall's n. was n.	42 24	n. never made a good bargain	211 12	n. spirit lack all life behind?	96 26
say n. say n. for shame	553 18	n. of subduing again	100 26	what n. my Shakespeare	351 5
say thee n.	477 20	n. the tyrant a plea	347 10	Needy knife-grinder	124 7
Yes, yea N. n.	57 40	no virtue like n.	274 16	Nejanda omnia fanda n. per	
your n. n.	69 43	progress a n.	508 27	rista	733 10
Sayed him twice	232 4	sworn brother to grim N.	475 27	Nejant per cetum n.	255 6
Nayeth any good thing out of		teach thy n. to reason	475 27	Negation of God erected into a	
Nf Thomme est n. l're	63 3	thy n. is yet greater	502 12	system	223 1
Nears tangles of n. a hair	342 20	travelled out of n.	412 15	Negative Capability	450 21
Near be n. me now	525 4	villains by n.	452 18	Neglect both n.	453 32
come not n. our fairy queen	460 44	Neck bowed his glossy n.	385 15	I n. God and his Angels	180 32
dead it'll be n. us	532 28	his n. brake	47 9	most tender mercy n.	165 20
far or forgot is n.	109 4	his n. unto a second yoke	217 9	not defer or n. it	232 10
he comes too n. to be denied	371 14	Item, One n.	482 21	such sweet n.	280 7
n. and far, ray on ray	97 13	life his straight n. bent	411 11	wise and salutary n.	100 25
n. each other move	403 32	lith in their n.	21 14	Neglected have his all n.	270 10
n. or far, one n. too far	345 5	my n. is very short	318 9	he n. and oppress d	416 29
one n. one is too far	96 10	n. God made for other use	205 12	virtues n. n.	164 39
she is n., she is n.	536 35	n. or nought	160 1	Neglectful, ruff n.	240 4
so n. and, yet so far	113 10	n. when once broken	559 5	Negligence sins n. and ignor	
so n. is God to man	199 13	or a sold cr's n.	477 7	ances	389 7
to him that is n.	54 34	Pegasus n.	381 21	Neglect too often a n. elf	34 7
while he is n.	50 30	proudly arched and glossy n.	365 16	Agilgentia torpor	414 21
Nester daly n. God	241 7	ringdove a n. from changing	123 5	Neglectfully never n. yet	661 9
Love drew n. to me	244 31	Roman people but one n.	220 18	Negotiate whilst our souls n.	184 31
received a little n.	318 3	some chicken some n. l	144 0	Negotiations Man propounds n.	206 14
n. n. draws the time	3 8	thy n. is as a tower	58 10	Negro respecting his n. friend	35 17
n. is to France	120 24	thy n. is like the tower	52 5	Negotium among the drivers of n.	235 26
n. my father's house	131 38	with a broken n. the crocus	330 44	provid n. the infant n.	178 43
n. one yet than all others	252 17	Necks n. in thunder clothed	231 14	Angst sein d'antion	553 3
n. than hands and feet	549 38	stretched forth n.	55 35	Neighbour accommodating n.	157 27
n. the Church	4 23	Nectar draws n. in a sieve	552 18	better mouse-trap than his n.	201 28
one n. to God a Altar	166 13	of love a n. sup	250 21(-251)	borrowed my n. a wife	302 31
our salvation n.	66 13	sprinkles with n.	305 25	calls in a powerful n.	512 4
saw her upon n. new	550 20	they lie beside their n.	535 19	coveted his n. goods	204 6
Nestest best which both n.	325 24	Nectarine feast of n. sweets	342 17	death his next-door n.	420 6
catch the n. way	457 1	Nectarine and curious peach	342 17	done evil to his n.	302 24
duty which I e. n.	127 20	Nectarous not the n. poppy	46 5	hate your n. love your n. s	315 15
lived his soul the n. way	275 4	Ned John's and N. s	276 8	help n. every fertile n.	227 34
n. and dearest enemy	440 10	poor old N.	210 10	his hungering n.	320 18
n. run thing you ever saw	504 8	Need all we n. of hell	150 3	Life has death for n.	531 10
Nearly live more n. as we pray	201 8	ad ye n. to know	257 25	love thy n. as thyself	46 9 50 57
Nest and i. to be n.	527 7	as earnest n.	92 44	my duty towards my N.	301 5
n. and truly drew d	425 32	deserted of his utmost n.	101 7	n. a name to lash	105 27
n. so can be Alon T	171 17	England had n. of three	277 44	n. to Despair	55 11
n. but not greedy	555 21	fath, we shall n. is	203 20	neighed a ter his n. a wife	501 6
n. little sweet l. le craft	212 8	God doth not n. man's work	531 21	our n. and our work	201 6
n. not greedy	307 7	good as n.	417 10	our n. a house on fire	102 4
n. a tongue dried	452 36	below good hearts in n.	270 84	policy of the good n.	425 21
new and n. and call	140 5	he n. us in our utmost n.	315 6	removeth his n. a landmark	46 27
new clean and n.	213 20	in such hour of n.	17 20	that he n. get rob a n.	384 38
n. to be n.	280 7	most busy n.	85 24	to my n. honey N.	316 38
The less so n.	328 5 551 5	n. a body n.	804 31	to my n. a gate	336 30
Never sweeter mules	220 14	n. nor heart nor hands	516 1	to thy n. a creed	192 9
Nest actual fly is	348 8	n. of a world of men	94 17	Neighbouring cynosure of n.	
Nest of a mouse	555 20	n. thou hast of me	258 16	eyes	322 1
Nest a journey ever trod upon n.	445 6	never want a friend in n.	873 0	Neighbours call your n. in	360 14
Nest a journey ever trod upon n.	119 37	no n. of such vanity	475 35	from every house n. met	532 88
Nest a journey ever trod upon n.	3 18	nothing can n. a be	283 27	good fences make good n.	212 3

INDEX

Neighbours (<i>cont.</i>)		Netting: only n. strawberries	296:33	New (<i>cont.</i>)	
good n. I have had	198:10	Nettle: stroke a n.	248:10	pleasure eternally n.	309:25
holding their n.' tails	298:20	this n., danger	439:9	ring in the n.	533:18
in love and charity with your n.	390:34	Nettles: burdocks, hemlock, n.	454:2	she flourisheth n. and n.	502:19
make sport for our n.	23:5	crow-flowers, n., daisies	437:1	songs for ever n.	287:10
n. o'er the Herring Pond	195:11	Neues: in <i>Western nichts N</i>	406:7	that n. world which is the old	528:28
what is happening to our n.	135:7	Neutral: loyal and n.	458:25	trail that is always n.	298:27
Neighed after his neighbour's wife	55:11	studiously n.	571:11	when a n. book is published	408:14
Neighs: high and boastful n.	444:6	Neutrality: armed n.	571:12	whether it be n. or old	516:21(-517)
Neither: 'tis n. here nor there	473:7	cold n. of an impartial judge	100:18	whose lip mature is ever n.	285:39
n. way inclines	424:21	for a word—"n."	43:22	yet nothing n.	276:14
to n. a word will I say	215:4	Neutralize: white shall not n. the black	96:14	New-bath'd stars emerge	17:28(-18)
Nell: pretty witty N.	377:25	Never: beheld what n. was to be	116:15	New-birth: my spiritual n.	127:15
writ of Little N.	238:25	escape me? N.	92:41	New-born: n. King	565:12
Nelly: let not poor N. starve	136:8	he n. will come again	436:35	naked n. babe	457:9
Nelson: death of N.	508:11	kiss me and n. no more	328:19	naked n. child	279:19
end by N.'s urn	141:14	n. alone	152:16	praise n. gawds	481:21
keep the N. touch	363:8	n. be met with again	128:10	Newcastle: best sun. .N. coal	558:21
N.'s peerless name	362:31	n. doubted clouds would break	97:4	New-caught, sullen peoples	303:24
N. turned his blindest eye	140:19	n. ending, still beginning	191:9	New-comer: O blithe n.	573:19
of N. and the North	122:3	n. glad confident morning	93:7	New-cut: my n. ashlar	300:3
of N. only a touch	93:36	n., I aver, since Ariadne	285:2	New England weather	550:31
sent. .the N. touch	362:14	n. jam to-day	130:27	Newer: by a n. object. .forgotten	484:34
Nemean: hardy as the N. lion	432:3	n. lay down my arms	379:8	New-fledged: tempt its n. offspring	224:21
Nephew: beamish n.	123:10	n. lov'd sae kindly	104:11	New-found-land: my n.	184:23
n. of Fox	250:25	n. may I commence my song	95:37	New-hatched: confus'd events n.	458:21
Nephews: their n. and their nieces	515:24	n. met—or n. parted	104:11	each n. . . comrade	431:25
Neptune: all great N.'s ocean	458:15	n. more, Sailor	171:19	New Jerusalem: holy city, N.	71:44
flatter N. for his trident	429:13	n., n., n., n., n.	454:26	walls in the N.	89:16
N.'s park	429:29	n., n., n., since I joined	222:24	Newly: n. come from the seas	406:2
upon whose influence N.'s empire	430:15	n. pry—lest we lose	97:25	n. sprung in June	107:14
<i>Nequiores: nos n.</i>	260:1	N. Smiled Again	241:11	New-made honour	447:19
Nereides: her gentlewomen, like the N.	424:7	n. the time and the place	93:38	Newman: new-manned by N.	95:30
Nero is an angler	453:28	n. the twain shall meet	294:27	what. .does Dr. N. mean?	294:15
Nerve: who am as a n.	494:16	n. to be disquieted	292:19	New-mown: about the n. mead	288:22
Nerves: my firm n. . . never tremble	459:20	n. your mind	218:12	Newness of life	65:44
my poor n.	23:1	no more—Oh, n. more	494:18	New-reaped: his chin, n.	438:32
strengthens our n.	102:27	such names and men. .which n. were	478:46	News: all the n. that's fit to print	370:2
to expedge my n.	176:35	this will n. do	268:31	any n. in the paper	23:11
Nervii: day he overcame the N.	450:27	unalterably, n. yours	176:36	bad n. infects the teller	423:23
Nervous: vocabulary of 'Bradshaw' is n.	188:27	what, n.? No, n.!	221:11	bitter n. to hear	157:15
Nest: as a n. with birds	375:9	what n. yet was heard	340:3	bringer of unwelcome n.	441:10
builds the phoenix' n.	166:12	whose goodness faileth n.	29:12	dismal n. I tell	13:18
heart and eye both with thy n.	580:26	Nevermore: grows n. again	88:12	evil n. rides post	351:1
her soft and chilly n.	285:22	quoth the Raven, 'N.'	380:27	father of good n.	432:37
her young ones in her n.	460:17	weep now or n.	380:19	from Heaven the n.	209:3
his n. of wishes	337:18	Never-never: your 'N. country'	296:10	gathering of n.	416:4
in her n. at peep of day	540:9	New: adversity is the blessing of the N.	25:18	good n. from a far country	50:36
in the North. .my n.	538:21	against the n. and untried	314:7	good n. yet to hear	141:24
in thy balmy n.	166:5	always old and always n.	95:39	ill n. hath wings	189:12
learn the n.	531:5	among n. men, strange faces	531:34	love of n.	165:1
leaves his wat'ry n.	169:13	as n. what ev'ry body knows	159:16	man bites a dog. .n.	168:13
leaves the well-built n.	494:21	avoid the wild and n.	141:20	never good to bring bad n.	424:15
n. of singing birds	270:3	both of the n. and old	571:9	n. from all nations	163:20
n. which thou canst drop into	580:26	brave n. world	480:15	n. of battle	23:22
only a tumble-down n.	571:7	bringer of n. things	540:32	n. of my boy Jack	300:2
Phoenix. .her spicy n.	125:11	by whom the n. are tried	382:29	n. that's goin' round	9:6
plumage that had warm'd his n.	117:25	dull in a n. way	272:23	n., the manna of a day	231:28
swallow a n. .lay her young	397:5	finde wordes n.	137:23	n. value	405:17
we'll theeke our n.	32:15	fitter for n. projects	27:41	others. .may tell the n.	77:32
whose n. is in a watered shoot	409:14	hear some n. thing	64:59	what n. on the Rialto?	463:16
within mine eyes. .his n.	231:39	his old times are still n.	236:42	New South Wales: govern N.	41:8
Nestle: shall I n. near thy side?	495:23	how strange it seems, and n.	93:23	Newspaper: never to look into a n.	499:24
Nestling me everywhere	254:17	I make all things n.	71:45	n. is. .a monopoly	416:4
Nestor swear. .laughable	462:30	intend to lead a n. life	390:34	Newspapers: men and morning n.	378:21
Nests: birds. .have n.	58:34	look amaisht as weel's the n.	104:34	Newt: eye of n.	459:31
birds in their little n.	41:35	makes all things n.	529:11	New Testament. .a Pauliad	237:13
built their n. in my beard	561:27	my adventure brave and n.	95:18	Newton: <i>Let N. be!</i>	382:17
in Cleopatra's sails their n.	425:16	n. all art	338:10	N., childlike sage	163:13
n. in order rang'd	351:2	n. and neat and. .tall	140:8	Pythagoras was misunderstood	
these to their n. .slunk	347:19	n. deal	408:19	. .and N.	200:41
wherein the birds make their n.	398:10	n. every morning	291:4	statue. .of N.	579:19
Net: at thy word. .let down the n.	61:27	n. friend is as n. wine	56:40	Newts, and blind-worms	466:44
fain would fling the n.	336:10	n. heaven and a n. earth	71:44	New World: called the N. into existence	124:21
in vain the n. is spread	49:38	n. heavens and a n. earth	55:9	New Year: of all the glad N.	536:26
laid a n. for my feet	395:18	n. is not comparable	56:40	N. reviving old Desires	205:8
N. Anything reticulated	277:28	n. man. .raised up	390:57	ringing. .the N. in	223:10
they carried a n.	377:1	n. nation, conceived in liberty	314:12	New York: four hundred people in N. society	322:15
Nether: gnaw. .your n. lip	473:13	n. nobility. .act of power	26:42	little old N.	242:13
piece of the n. millstone	49:31	n. one, straight to the self-same	92:43	New Zealand: married and gone to N.	146:28
within the n. tip	149:16	n. people takes the land	141:27	some traveller from N.	324:31
Nets: fall into their own n.	400:15	n. truths. .begin as heresies	266:24	Next: happiness of the n. world	87:7
fine n. and stratagems	245:5	N. Way to Pay Old Debts	334:22	n. train has gone	493:18
laws are. .n.	499:18	n. wine into old bottles	58:42	n. unto the farthest	190:17
making n., not. .cages	520:40	no n. thing under the sun	50:61	n. year's words	197:14
n. of wrong and right	584:19	on with the n.	7:22	quit for the n.	442:13
tangled in amorous n.	350:1	out of his treasure things n. and old	59:31	should he need the n.	91:41
				week after n.	131:27

INDEX

Nexus solen of man 126 6 127 1
Nex ven de Clodpâtre 373 22
 Niagara wouldn't live under N 127 27
 Niamb call ng Away 555 7
 Nice all that a n 369 12
 damned n thing 564 2
 more n than wise 100 16
 n lut nubby 304 10
 n man nasty ideas 320 43
 n to get up 370 15
 n unparticular man 236 39
 n whist lasted 209 22
 sh was n nayed him twice 232 4
 such a n young man 360 6
 too n. for a statesman 225 27
 where n is nasty 218 6
 Nicean those N barka 380 17
 Nicely play so n with their names 474 25
 Nicely calculated less or more 577 9
 Nicest world would be n 572 23
 Nicest child 40 33
 Niche God keeps a n 83 14
 Niche in a window d n 173 28
 Ncholas St n soon would be there 356 1
 Ncholas Nye 171 21
 Nick Satan N or Clotie 104 4
 Nick ben auld N 104 5
 Nick nacketa auld n 107 22
 Nickname is the heaviest stone 240 3
 Ncknamed Adam 146 10
 Ncknamed saw such l ight 531 18
 N d n. nodd ng in th e garden 171 18
 Nee Piss ster s usband n 123 16
 Nee tleir nepl ewa and their n 515 24
 Nee lue n a n 105 5
 Nee on the left bank of the N 173 24
 Nee h a n est 261 15
 Neeers don't agree with n 310 10
 Nee what de n n. go 210 10
 Nee Christ it n. 332 5
 Nee n. and n. n. n. 83 10
 Nee to l y m n 195 7
 Nee a thought more n. 30 21
 Nee come n h m 301 32
 Nee come n tlee 307 18
 Nee come n tlee 403 22
 Nee slowly she came n him 30 2
 Nee n. is grandeur 109 32
 Nee them that were n 67 51
 Nee t house as n I leave n 358 5
 Nee when n ght is n 201 10
 Nee gler Awarded the Lord was n 310 25
 Nee gh related some poor n guest 152 21
 Nee sh about the dead hour of the n. 32 4
 afraid for any terror by n. 397 18
 after the n. a l ad 51 42
 a l n. betwix my l reasts 51 42
 a l n. I ave the roses I eard 536 11
 a l n. I ng we have not stirred 95 6
 a ernate N and Day 205 30 30
 a ways n. and day 585 12
 a norous bard of n. 345 38
 a n. er such a n. 476 13
 a dark as n. 458 28
 a darker grows th e n. 2 4 10
 a n. is withdrawn 81 20
 a n. returning 226 11
 a n. leonard n. 56 16
 a n. N come soon 495 24
 a n. beyond the right across the day 525 20
 a n. l. at n. 336 9
 a n. l. stood as n. 476 16
 a n. l. doth take away 476 16
 a n. l. candles of the n. 458 28
 a n. l. say each n. 158 17
 a n. l. of the n. 458 31
 a n. l. l. wooded l n. 310 13
 a n. l. n. in June 377 1
 a n. l. n. at of fire 527 11
 a n. l. n. on my bed 45 39
 a n. l. n. of way 470 1
 a n. l. n. in the n. 454 35
 a n. l. n. and n. 334 8
 a n. l. n. 224 11
 a n. l. n. 245 1
 a n. l. n. 151 21
 a n. l. n. 545 29
 a n. l. n. 211 13

Night (cont)
 cloths of n. and light 584 27
 cloud into n. 236 14
 come civil n. 478 18
 comes at n. to dia 27 26
 come seeing n. 459 8
 come thick n. 457 3
 crown is n. 524 17
 dangers of this n. 388 36
 danger a troubled n. 183 12
 darkness n. be passed 202 25
 day brought back my n 351 23
 day excludes the n. 562 13
 dear N l 551 20
 death fires danced at n 149 6
 Desolutoal and dim N l 380 14
 dim n. of this immortal day 407 26
 doom d. to walk the n 432 8
 drives N along with them 205 5
 drown d with us in endless n 248 1
 dusky n. ndes down the sky 204 37
 each n. above his mound 335 16
 each n. upon my knees 304 3
 earned a n. a repose 318 13
 evening must usher n. 491 26
 every n. and alle 31 12
 fair regent of the N 216 3
 fearless through the n 35 5
 feed the heart of the n 524 13
 first m nuta n 185 32
 frat sweet sleep of n 404 7
 fled the shades of n 347 36
 fly into the last n 411 4
 follow as the n the day 431 25
 from morn to n. my friend 23 16
 from the lovely morn thus n 205 5
 from the E l d of N 316 7
 from the wings of n 478 44
 from this palace of dim n 515 14
 get up at n 165 36
 gloomy n. embrac d the place 210 13
 go ng to run all n 332 4
 golden lamps in a green n 301 25
 heaviness may endure for a n 359 13
 he did not d e in the n 359 13
 her silver lining on th e n 235 15
 honey d middle of the n 505 2
 how beautiful is n 15 8
 I answered you last n. 90 37
 immortal smies clash by n 523 24
 I labour n. and day 119 1
 in an eternal n 508 17
 in beauty I ke the n 453 14
 in busy winter's n 478 20
 in love with n 344 34
 instalment of n. 237 8
 in such a n. 465 17
 in the day in the n 568 9
 in the dead of n 441 9
 in th e forests of the n 75 24
 in the gardens of the n. 81 17
 in the n. my soul 545 1
 in the n. of fear n. 533 25
 in th e time I shall not forget 31 3 8
 in the s lent n. 185 27
 into ternity at n. 74 24
 in weary N's decline 250 12
 I pass l e n. 38 14
 it is cold winter a n. 551 28
 know h s God by n. 188 29
 lost n. he jested 401 25
 lost out a n. in Russia 231 33
 lated in the n. 338 17
 lay hid in n. 171 9
 ler no n. seal thy sense 485 6
 let a have one other gaudy n 456 20
 l ighting in the cold n 534 13
 l ght of the n. 490 10
 l ke quest n. 359 14
 longest n. in all the year 491 1
 long long n. of waning 376 20
 long n. succeeds 332 20
 looked forth in o the n. 553 2
 lovely as a Lapland n. 477 27
 looses tongues by n. 497 34
 Love the n. 354 10
 makest darkness that is may be n. 354 10

Night (cont)
 making n. hideous 431 32(-33)
 mask of n 477 18
 middle of the n. 130 9
 mirk mirk n. 32 11
 miserable n. 476 15
 moon walks the n 172 4
 morning cometh, and also the n 53 26
 Morning in the flow l n 295 4
 mushroom of a n s growth 186 31
 my n. be turned to day 400 9
 mysterious N l 566 18
 naked summer n 567 16
 naughty n. to swim in 453 22
 never sees horrid n 444 23
 n and day on me she cries 31 3
 n and sleep in the n 522 7
 n by n I look 92 30
 n cometh 63 33
 n for this morrow 409 4
 n. had borne my breath away 252 33
 n. has the thousand eyes 458 23
 n. has been unruly 321 18
 n hath a thousand ayes 15 17
 n. in her silence 351 1
 n. in the lonesome October 400 9
 n is as clear as the day 316 3
 n is beginning to lower 304 10
 n is dark 361 23
 n is darker now 34 35
 n is drawing nigh 66 13
 n is far spent 130 18
 n is fine 402 32
 n is good 236 18
 n. joint labourer with the day 430 13
 n makes no difference 246 12
 n of memories 567 16
 n of south winds 567 16
 n of the large few stars 567 16
 n of time far surpasseth the day 87 18
 n of weeping 517 2
 N asble goddess! 337 1
 n sank upon the dusky beach 322 18
 n a black agents 451 8
 n a black seal 254 18
 n a black all black 478 27
 n a candles are burnt out 492 9
 n a sweet bird 407 10
 n a swift dragons 473 10
 n that either makes ma 37 1
 n that first wa met 223 10
 n that should banish all sin 521 30(-522)
 n the shadow of light 521 3
 n urge the morrow 119 6
 n was made for loving 141 32
 n we went to l l mingling 241 22
 n when I roy was sick d 241 22
 N with her train of stars 203 23
 nothing but the n 201 9
 not n if Thou be near 351 12
 now n. descending 159 1
 obscure n. invol d the sky 94 30
 o'er n. s brim day boils 551 21
 O for that n. 287 4
 of that n. a ball 357 13
 oft n. l. easily n. 8 23
 on a shining n. 133 19
 one ever-during n 392 32
 one n. cerueth another 208 13
 one n. or the other n 366 20
 one winter a n. 350 35
 on the N s l lution shot 249 9
 O thierish n. 241 18
 out of th e n. that covers me 444 6
 piercing the n s dull ear 74 1
 poor souls who dwell in n 336 11
 pure from the n 9 19
 returned home the previous n 113 25
 revelry by n 346 15
 sable veard N eldest of things 346 15
 same n. that he was betrayed 346 15
 sentence of the shadow n 316 17
 shades of n. were falling 492 7
 shadow of our n 101 2
 N adwell a genuine n. 347 19
 she s n. long 477 7
 she glaspoe n. by n. 518 10
 sh. past that pass in the n. 419 6
 slow thy dangerous brow by n.

INDEX

Night (cont.)		Nightingale (cont.)		Ninety: n. men and more	539:18
silent hours of n.	311:19	n., if she should sing by day	465:22	nurse of n. years	538:27
singeth all n. long	430:20	n. in the sycamore	516:12	Ninety and nine: leave the n.	62:10
sisters Death and N.	567:5	n.'s complaint	494:7	n. just persons	62:12
sleep: neither n. nor day	456:11	n.'s high note is heard	118:28	Ninety-eight: fears to speak of N.?	267:18
sleeps as may bewitch the n.	518:2	N. that in the Branches sang	207:24	Ninety-nine per cent. perspiration	195:22
soft stillness and the n.	465:18	n., that on yon bloomy spray	351:12	Nineveh: one with N. and Tyre	300:25
so late into the n.	119:4	so music in the n.	484:36	Quinquireme of N.	333:20
some n. you'll fail us	95:1	ravish'd n.	321:15	Ninny: to Handel's a mere n.	112:22
son of the sable N.	168:12	roar you as 'twere any n.	466:30	Ninth: n. part. of a tailor	126:7
spend the n. in mirth	502:122(-503)	save the n. alone	35:17	till the n. year	256:14
spend the n. in sleep	168:13	singing of the n.	285:11	Niobe: like N., all tears	430:33(-431)
spirit of N.	495:21	sweetly as a n.	479:4	N. of nations!	114:13
starry n.	498:12	where the n. doth sing	284:17	Niobe: sadder than the N.	522:14
stars of the summer n.!	318:4	whither doth haste the n.	125:10	womb	407:8
stardle the dull n.	341:31	Nightingales: Eve's n.	171:1	Nip: I'll n. him in the bud	302:27
steal a few hours from the n.	357:1	n. are singing	197:26, 293:1	Nipped: n. him to the bone	338:14
still nodding n.	567:16	till the n. applauded	94:8	n. with care	456:1
such n. in England ne'er	322:18	Nightly: blue wave rolls n.	118:37	Nipping and an eager air	431:30
tender and growing n.	567:16	n. she sings	478:26	Nipple: pluck'd my n. from his..	457:13
that n., that year	254:20	n. sings the staring owl	456:1	gums	106:5
there's n. and day, brother	78:24	n. to the listening Earth	2:26	Nit: his niece a n.	320:30(-321)
things that love n.	453:8	shake us n.	459:4	Niti: noctes atque dies n.	256:27
this as n.	31:12	visit't my slumbers n.	348:23	Nitidum: pinquum et n.	509:25
this closing n.	496:7	Night-mare Life-in-Death	149:13	Nites: diffugere n.	387:17
this n... is but the daylight sick	465:23	Night-rack came rolling up	295:26	No: Araminta, say 'N.!'	244:9
this n. of Spring	213:2	Nights: Alcmena's n.	87:11	cried 'N. more'	127:13
this n. thy soul... required	61:53	Chequer-board of N. and Days	226:28	Lord N. Zoo	176:4
thou and I this n. maun gae	32:10	chill thy dreaming n.	287:3	N. Bastille! N. Governor Aris!	119:32
though thou be black as n.	123:20	dew of summer n.	288:13	n. John!	9:4
throne... of N. primaval	381:26	fied Him, down the n.	544:13	n. Mamul, n. letters	119:32
through the empty-vaulted n.	340:15	God makes sech n.	319:23	n. more of Tom	116:31
through the foul womb of n.	444:6	long, long wintry n.	311:15	n. more—Oh, never more!	494:18
through the n. I go	269:31	love not such n.	453:8	n., n., go not to Lethe	287:19
through the n. of doubt	35:4	n. are very damp	128:19	n., not in Israel	58:32
thy path is dark as n.	327:3	n. are wholesome	430:20	N. Party	335:6
Thy tempests fell all n.	244:18	n. of waking	416:19	'N.' this morning	88:9
thre the n. in thought	404:5	profit of their shining n.	454:32	people cried, 'O N.!'	34:27
'tis a fearful n.	36:32	stand in starless n.	193:30	Scylla and Charybdis of Aye	363:19
toiling upward in the n.	316:51	to waste long n.	510:16	Noah: before N. was a sailor	483:30
torment of the n.'s untruth	168:12	when n. are lang and mirk	33:2	into N.'s ark	162:2
to rule the n.	44:5	when n. are longest there	461:25	married N.'s daughter	23:27
to the sleeping woods all n.	149:35	winding up... n. with sleep	444:23	N. begat Shem, Ham, and Ja-	44:36
touch of Harry in the n.	444:9	Night-season: in the n... no rest	393:1	pheth	142:12
trailing garments of the N.	316:28	Night-shriek: to hear a n.	461:3	N. spoke him fairly	298:21
tranced summer-n.	286:8	Night-wind: breath of the n.	15:7	whereas it is N.	303:9
upon the cheek of n.	477:9	n. brings up the stream	16:4	Nobby: isn't it a n. one	408:17
upon the n.'s start'd face	289:5	Nigras feraci frondis in Alcido	260:21	Nobilitate: contendere n.	320:30(-321)
upon the wings of n.	478:19	Nihil: tu n. invita dies faciesse	256:13	Nobility: all were noble, save N.	113:9
vile contagion of the n.	449:15	Miseria	378:5	ancient n.	26:42
voice I hear this passing n.	288:1	Nihil: de n. nihilum	257:1	betwixt the wind and his n.	438:33
waters on a starry n.	576:2	Nil: n. admirari	258:11	deny a God destroy man's n.	25:26
what hark n. to do with sleep?	340:15	Nilus: rather on N.' mud	320:29	fashions men with true n.	331:2
what is the n.?	459:24	n. posse creati de nilo	334:24	leave us... our old n.	329:10
what of the n.?	53:26	n. ultra to my proudest hopes	500:21	new n.	26:42
when n. darkens the streets	344:35	Nile: allegory on the banks of the	423:43	n. is a graceful ornament	102:25
when n. is high	291:10	N. my serpent of old N.	128:23	n. is of great use	28:33
when N. is on the hills	549:2	pour the waters of the N.	425:34	n. of birth... abateth industry	26:43
when she deserts the n.	350:23	Nilus: rather on N.' mud	281:19	true n. is exempt from fear	445:34
where Cressid lay that n.	465:17	Nimble: has a n. tail	367:4	virtue alone is true n.	217:20
white in a single n.	114:35	if your heels are n. and light	455:28	Noble: all were n., save Nobility	113:9
will not last the n.	339:16	merry, n., stirring spirit	442:21	amplitude of n. life	402:23
windy n. a rainy morrow	487:23	n. fiery... shapes	37:12	ashamed with the n. shame	294:3
witching time of n.	435:20	words that have been so n.	335:1	born most n.	371:8
with n. we banish sorrow	248:5	Nimble much than hinds	100:4	dearth of n. natures	284:20
with us perpetual n.	282:6	Nimini-pimini	541:27	Earth has many a n. city	132:4
womb of uncreated n.	345:19	Nimis: nequid n.	44:45	except for a n. purpose	243:14
world's last n.	185:17	Nimrod the mighty hunter	48:27	experiment, n. in motive	254:4
yet it is not n.	114:6	Nimshi: Jehu, the son of N.	505:30	fruit... of n. mind	530:11
Night-air: burst into the fresh n.	90:24	that of the son of N.	323:10	glad to learn of n. men	451:16
Night-cap: bring his n. with him	518:11	Nine: by the n. gods	75:18	greatest, most n... poems	194:11
n. decked his brows	224:11	fair N., forsaking Poetry!	15:16	he was a n. steed	118:13
Nightcaps: their heads all in n.	127:5	his choir, the N.	368:11	Homer... eminently n.	20:2
Night-dress: lectures in her n.	253:29	n. days old	149:7	how n. in reason!	433:15
Nighted: cast thy n. colour off	430:28	n. fathom deep	327:15	in a death so n.	351:6
Night-flies: buzzing n.	441:41	n. worthy	472:24	man with all his n. qualities	169:5
Night-gown: Caesar, in his n.	449:19	n. years a-killing	469:45	more n. than the world	453:8
downstairs in his n.	339:9	now some n. moons wasted	456:11	my n., lovely, little Peggy	401:37
Nightingale: all but the wakeful	347:19	se' nights n. times n.	131:24	n. and approv'd good masters	459:45
n.	521:30	that will purchase n.	62:29	n. and nude and antique	522:22
brown bright n.	189:18	where are the n.?	297:9	n. and puissant nation	352:15
crave the tuneful n.	17:11	Nine-and-sixty ways	417:3	n. grounds for the n. emotions	412:25
hark! ah, the N.!	541:9	Nine-and-twenty knights of fame	298:1	N. heart, that harbours	509:23
hundred-throated n.	524:13	Nine-fifteen: Romance brought up	343:17	n. living and the n. dead	579:32
I the n. all spring through	478:26	the n.	301:16	n. lord in the blue riband	100:20
it was the n.	187:4	Ninefold harmony	2:35	n. man... ignoble talk	530:39
marl, the mavys, and the n.	425:14	Nine hundred rank and file	174:24		
my n.	138:34	Ninepence: but n. in ready money	240:28		
newe abysshed n.	205:12	Nineteen: expenditure n. n. six			
N. cries to the Rose	332:27	Nine-tenths of Christianity			
n. does sit so late					

INDEX

Not le (cont)		Notting (cont)		Non flunkie one n one hero	126 46
n. m. n. dida na to hide	231 32	n. to its fall	384 5	Nonpareil battalion	174 5
n. m. n. d. with their likes	448 31	atill n. night	507 26	Nonsense good lump of clotted n.	104 18
n. nature, poetically gifted	20 5	Noddle roy harmie n	105 26	grammar and n	226 2
n. zavage	101 41	Nodasities of the oak	103 30	his n. suits their n	136 12
n., the grand style	20 5	Nods horse that stumbles and n.	236 24	no l i g h t n. about Miss Blumber	175 6
not be n. to myself	426 2	if Homer n.	236 20	n. of the old women	513 18
old Castl en poor n.	110 24	n. and becks	341 28	round the corner of n	153 13
only n. to be good	515 36	Reason n. a little	203 20	some n. about aense	514 4
our n. society	178 43	why n. the drowsy Worshippes?	205 7	sounds like n. very good law	410 30
silence i most n	522 9	Nodus m. d. p. m. t. ind ce n	256 5	those extravagancies, and that	130 21
some n. creatures in her	470 19	Noes honest keney n	415 30		102 32
some work of n. note	541 3	Nohowl	130 7	through aense and n	08 15
that n. men may see	328 1	Noise above n. and danger	552 1	time and n. scoring	155 5
that n. reason	43 14	after n. tranquility	305 4	trucking n	250 14
too n. for the world	420 13	barbarous n. environs me	351 18	Noonque prematur in annum	571 0
virtue makes us n	38 3	body holds its n	80 28	Nook book and a shady n	94 22
what a n. mind	434 14	chamber deaf to n.	501 27	obscure n. for me	484 35
what a brave what's n	425 31	damm d would make no n	247 24	Nooks by many winding n	236 42
where the n. Infant lay	165 36	didit thou not hear a n ?	458 6	in these Westex n	350 32
years of n. deeds	230 14	dumb-shows and n	227 10	Noon amid the blaze of n	151 10
Noblirman cultivated underrated		fears no n	93 11	bloody Sun at n	244 20
n.	218 17	folly, n. and ain	552 32	far from the fiery n	286 2
kin, may make a n	203 27	for the n. of a fly	136 20	to deny ewe n	345 32
live clearly as n. should	441 6	full of fool sh n	458 32	high n. behind the tamarisks	208 9
what may a N. find to do?	34 8	gone up with a merry n.	301 31	his first minute, after n	185 32
Nobleness greatest n. principle	126 8	her n. n. to hear	262 21	lying till n	276 2
n. of life is to do thus	423 14	her n. her crowds	107 5	no more--no n l	253 11
n. walks in our way	83 30	little noiseless n	286 20	n. a purple glow	585 12
perfect plainness perfect n.	20 4	melt and make no n.	186 24	n. strikes on England n. of my	208 5
that great n. of hers	585 4	most sublime n	210 7	drama O n l	246 2
Nob er n. and the marlier one	116 2	n. like of a hidden brook	149 35	not attain d his n	551 18
n. in the mind to aulter	434 4	n. of battle roll d	531 29	o er Thy glorious n	349 35
n. modes of life	333 20	n. of his waves	305 28	pleasant noise till n	171 2
n. tenets of the flood	161 34	n. of the water pipes	304 10	riding near her highest n	141 13
Nobles false n. gl n th N	375 10	n. was in the beast's belly	323 4	shameless n	520 28
n. and herald	401 28	n. n. here	246 5	showed at n. but small	312 26
n. by an evil er creation	325 4	pleasant n. till noon	149 35	when n. is part	404 6
their n. with links of iron	400 27	shunn at n. of the folly	341 13	Noonday destroyeth in tho n	397 18
where the wealthy n. dwell	332 24	such a n. and tumult when alive	106 3	endless n. glorious n	361 16
Nob est greatest prince the n.	535 5	those who make the most n	102 20	my heart at aomo n	91 35
ler n. work she elaves O	415 28	valued till they make a n.	165 13	talks of darkness at the n	161 32
love z the n. frailty	106 2	va lichten n. an gle	104 33	they just dealing as n	394 4
n. motive	102 34	Noizeless little n. noise	286 26	to tingle to the chime	264 2
n. of mankind	511 20	n. tenor of their way	230 7	Noonies fire flames n. kundle	09 39
n. production of human nature	121 17	Noizes idle iz full of n	450 5	Noonies fire flames n. kundle	18 30
nomens of Adam	2 7	like n. in a sound	148 20	Noontide his limitless length at n	230 12
n. work of God	105 5	so full of dreary n	88 28	throbbings of n	236 12
n. work of man	112 9	Some from the n. pestilence	263 2	when n. wakes anew	92 16
not a thought though the n	147 12	Noisy n. bells be dumb	263 2	Noose naked to the hangman a n	262 12
ru th of the n. man	150 11	n. man in the night	150 14	N. of Ligt	205 4
thinks most feels the n	137 11	Nokomis wigwag of N	317 22	Noze a heart is lost and won	410 1
Nolly I think n. of the soul	454 23	Noll for shortness call d N	213 12	Norman a N. both d	564 27
let us love n. and live	184 7	N. a damned troopers	90 18	Norman ius et n loquid	255 20
n. in Cape St Vincent	92 17	Nol e idem velis aigue idem n	415 2	Normal very type of the n	268 4
n. wild not mist	216 14	Nom que de crimes en ton n l	408 13	Norman Billy the n	176 10
spurn not the n. born	210 1	Noman dear Mr N	41 28	blacksmith i ke our N. King	222 22
Nobody busness of n	100 15	No-measuring channel of n	303 19	Danish N. l i g h t	170 13
I care for n.	97 20	Nomen clarum et tverabile n	320 25	Sexon and N. and Dane	541 18
n. ca s you a dunce	100 15	Nomen clarum et tverabile n	320 25	simple faith than N. blood	533 38
n. caies f r me	100 15	omne capax mouti turna n	259 15	Norman a Woe reef of N	318 16
n. gets old and gaily	585 14	semper hono n. aque maribus	553 21	Normans not l i ke us N	300 7
n. I care for comes e-courting	120 30	Nominated so n. in the bond?	465 7	Norman, earl in N	302 25
n. I myself farewell	473 10	Nomination of this gentleman?	437 30	to N. to N	31 44
n. is on my side	315 9	Nominative her n. case	370 3	North Anato of the N	51 8
n. knows where	131 17	Nomme mutatio n. de fabula	201 8	awake O n. wind	211 10
n. was as much faster	382 9	Nomins stat magis n. umbra	330 23	between the N. and the South	415 37
there s n. at home	254 1	no more also called N	411 17	cross it from t n. to the south	107 13
Noves nemo n. abolitionis	525 4	Non requiesce you are another?	204 28	ferewell to the n. star	468 13
n. n. abolitionis	254 1	Non communioned man	205 23	In the N. my nest is made	538 21
Natura n. inga n. milia	253 10	Nonconformist man must be a n	200 39	in triumph from the n.	518 45
Nate omnes argenti foran	261 2	N. conscience	590 38	retropt of the N	515 45
Nates n. apud n. m. s	305 32	N. Conscience	39 17	n. of the Fifty Three	301 3
n. que d. n. n. n. n. n.	554 23	None cared for n. of those things	65 3	n. wind doth blow	368 3
N. n. n. n. n. n. n.	254 26	few a n. n. knows whether	30 20	N. you may run	155 25
N. n. n. n. n. n. n.	310 7	if there is n.	301 18	of Nelson and the N	322 3
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	I strow n. n.	305 25	ship in the N. Country	30 13
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	never had n.	517 5	sun of summer in the N	538 21
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	never n. but the	7 17	to kild n.	204 20
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	n. but the brave	190 34	tender is the N	518 10
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	b. but thou my paramour	320 6	unperturbed beauties of the n.	17 17
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	n. can call our power to account	440 24	went east south and n.	314 9
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	n. other gods but me	390 5	when the wind is in thy n.	11 21
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	n. truism	218 16	where a the N l	353 27
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	n. such as know it of old	593 4	withers at the n. wind z breath	241 14
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	n. to call me Charley now	397 10	w. out sham n	185 8
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	n. to one could sovereignty im	159 3		
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	pute	321 21		
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	n. was for a party	321 21		
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	perfectly sure I have n.	321 21		
Natural some n. blackness	256 6	save n. of me	155 5		

INDEX

North America: by the Great Lakes of N.	324:34	Note (cont.)		Nothing (cont.)	
Northeast: off at sea n. winds	347:1	n. this..not a n. of mine	468:18	n. is but what is not	456:24
North-easter: wild N.	293:12	responsive to the cuckoo's n.	231:6	n. is fair or good alone	199:9
Northern: as in n. climes	115:8	silent n. which Cupid strikes	86:32	n. is here for tears	351:6
constant as the n. star	449:30	simplest n. that swells	231:5	n. is so good as it seems	196:32
glorious the n. lights	503:6	swells the n. of praise	230:2	n. is there to come, and n. past	158:2
on some far n. strand	16:6	take n., take n., O world!	472:6	N. it set out from	206:21
religion..in our n. colonies	100:29	throstle with his n. so true	467:6	n. left remarkable	425:29
St. Andrews, by the N. Sea	309:23	tunes her nocturnal n.	346:20	n. less..than whole America	100:27
Northland: great akes of the N.	317:20	turn his merry n.	427:7	n. like it	131:16
North-north-west: but mad n.	433:20	we take no n. of Time	587:2	n. long	190:22
North-west: N. passage to the intellectual World	513:19	when found, make a n. of with a n. like thine	175:9	n. more certain than incertainties	35:20
to the N. died away	92:17	world will little n.	270:6	n. much before	297:2
Norval: ray name is N.	251:26	Note-book: set in a n.	314:12	n.-much-matter-day night	243:5
Norwegian: tallest pine hewn on N. hills	344:24	Noted in thy book	451:24	n. of a name	114:38
Nose: n. et mutamur in illis	372:13	Note-paper: on club n.	395:15	n. of itself will come	574:30
n. mutamur in illis	13:15	Notes: all the compass of the n.	542:30	n. of myself in me	165:31
Nose: against the blown rose..stop their n.	424:29	both in highest n. appear chield..taking n.	191:35	n. refuse	199:12
any n. may ravage	96:34	formed, as n. of music are	123:21	n. shall come amiss	98:15
down his innocent n.	426:31	Fox's shall the n. rebound	107:21	n. that you oughtn't, O!	221:42
entuned in hir n.	136:29	haste you, sad n.	493:8	n. that you want	265:1
ever and anon he gave his n.	438:32	hideous n. of woe	418:5	n.! thou elder brother	407:19
final cause of the human n.	153:4	how could thy n. flow	123:22	n. to do but work	292:14
forehead, straight n.	359:10	larks their n. prepare	116:50	n. to do to-day	187:20
heaven stops the n. at it	472:36	meeting soul may pierce in n.	498:9	n. to do with that just man	60:48
he cocks his n.	520:53	n. are few!	386:32	n. to do with the case	220:15
her n. and chin	108:33	n. by distance..sweet	342:7	n. to say, say n.	154:20
her slender n. tip-tilted	530:6	n...necessary evils	75:18	n. to what I could say	129:18
his n.'s cast is of the roman	208:29	note this before my n.	154:1	n. was now left but a jail	174:22
his n. was as sharp as a pen	443:19	such n. as, warbled	278:22	n. went unrewarded but desert	190:24
if his n. is warm	312:7	such were the n.	468:18	n. we see but means our good	244:23
many an Aldermanic n.	34:2	these n. intendeth	341:19	n. whatever to grumble at	222:1
Marion's n. looks red	456:1	these rough n. and our dead bodies	385:5	n. will remain	262:19
my n. fell a-bleeding	463:35	these weak n. have sung	501:20	n. would it bear	367:7
n., n., jolly red n.	37:25	thinks two n. a song	416:7	passages, that lead to n.	230:18
o'er a courtier's n.	477:7	with mery n. myrrhfully	410:34	reputed wise for saying n.	462:34
on his n. there was a Cricket	311:19	Nothing: although there's n. in't	169:22	saying something..n. to be said	270:31
plucks justice by the n.	461:18	as n., Charles	187:4	say n., when he has n. to say	274:20
provided he minds his n.	312:7	believing in n. at all	117:10	signifying n.	461:4
snapped off her n.	368:20	better than a good woman? N.	36:12	so I had n. known	472:3
spectacles on n.	427:21	brought n. into this world	320:3	starts for the Dawn of N.	206:20
strange as a N. could be	311:17	bury for n.	137:37	that he knew n. yet	40:4
thine has a great book n.	74:10	death, in itself, is n.	68:51	that he n. knew	350:12
thy n. is as the tower	52:19	did n. and desired to do n.	176:19	that n. be lost	63:21
unfriendly to the n.	516:18	did n. in particular	191:33	they that starve with n.	463:5
wipe a bloody n.	215:26	doing n. with..skill	272:27	they were n., Sir	273:31
wipe his little n.	34:24	do n. and get something	219:7	thinking of n. at all	173:13
with a snug n.	281:19	drawing n. up	162:19	'tis something, n.	471:30
with the Luminous N.	311:16	ever do n. but that	182:26	to airy n. a local habitation	467:24
Noselessness of Man	142:6	for n. less than thee	163:11	touched n. that he did not adorn	273:19
Noses: athwart men's n.	477:7	George the First knew n.	485:27	to whom n. is given..n...requir'd	204:16
haven't got no n.	142:5	having n., and yet possessing all	184:12	value of n.	570:1
n. have they, and smell not	399:4	having n., yet hath all	272:27	we are n.; less than n.	306:7
wearing our own n.	429:28	his performance..n.	67:29	we said n., all the day	184:31
Nostalgia of the heathen past	310:20	I come from n.	583:11	'wot's the good..? 'N.I'	142:21
Nostalgie de la boue	21:15	infinite deal of n.	447:7	who does n. with a better grace?	586:24
Nostril wide	488:27	is it n. to you?	338:5	Nothing-much-matter-day-night	243:5
Nostrils: into his n. the breath of life	44:11	it was n. more	463:1	Nothingness: love and fame to n.	289:6
whose breath is in his n.	52:32	I've had n. yet	55:23	never pass into n.	284:19
Nostrum: non n...componere	555:28	knowledge of n.	578:25	Nothings: invulnerable n.	492:6
Not: Archibald--certainly n.!	414:5	knows n. whatever about Thee	129:9	such laboured n.	382:28
easier to say what it is n.	273:13	labour of doing n.	174:6	Notice: n...you have been pleased to take	270:18
he said, 'Certainly n.!	312:18	make up one's mind about n.	511:27	used to n. such things	235:13
how n. to do it	175:29	needy n. trimmed in jollity	290:27	you would hardly n. it	20:27
man as he is n. to be	259:18	no n.	487:14	Noticeable man with large grey eyes	581:19
may, n. so much, not two	430:33(-431)	n. a year	119:32	Noticed: little n. here	160:33
n. choose n. to be	254:19	n. a-year, paid quarterly	542:39	Noting my step in bliss	81:6
n. men, but measures	101:37	n. beside remains	518:41	Notion: blunder..and foolish n.	106:33
thing that's n.	375:23	n. brings me all things	496:15	Notions: excellent phantasy, brave n.	280:1
thing which was n.	519:19	n. but what hath been said	480:30	general n. are generally wrong	354:16
when what is now is n.	147:11	n. can be created out of n.	263:23	Notorious evil liver	390:1
Notas: non secus ac n.	256:1	n. can be known	109:4	Notus nimis omnibus	422:19
Notched and cropt scrivener	305:18	n. can bring back the hour	320:29	Notwithstanding up	449:25
Note: bolder n. than his	380:18	n. can come out of n.	113:13	Nought: counsel of the heathen to n.	393:36
deed of dreadful n.	450:7	n. can need a lie	576:20	count for n. what the Greek did	81:1
deserving n.	246:4	n., can touch him further	378:5	falling into n.	1:22
dreadful n. of preparation	444:6	n. comes amiss	243:27	for n. except for love's sake	88:18
fits my little n.	245:19	n. did he say	459:4	have n. beside	544:15
from my lowest n.	435:24	n. doing	470:1	it is n., it is n.	50:27
give the world to n.	331:12	n. done while aught remains	503:14	n. broken save this body	84:18
men and women of no n.	406:4	n. else saw all day long	408:6	n. could be done	34:6
merry n.	456:1	n. extenuate	286:31	n. did I in hate	473:34
nightingale's high n. is heard	118:28	n. for n.'ere	474:2	n. for your comfort	140:13
n. it in a book	53:37	n. for reward	403:17	n. is everything	504:9
n. I wanted	268:4	n. if not critical	509:32	n. is worth a thought	387:16
n. most full of harmony	86:32	n. in love	470:26	n.'s had, all's spent	459:3
		n. in my band I bring	460:31		
			548:12		

INDEX

Nought (cont.)
 n. shall goill 467 12
 struggle n. avaleth 147 8
 those who set at n. 505 14
 to do n. almost an act 411 33
Noun his be *ng* and the n. at once 500 4
Nouns n. of number 147 17
 verbs and n. do more agree 238 30
Nourish n. a bit n. life 531 36
 n. all the world 435 27
Nourished how begot how n. 404 13
 how n. there 574 31
Nourisher chief n. in life a feast 458 11
Nourisheth lives by that which n. it 474 17
Nova pulchritudo tam n. 21 22
Novator verum summa n. semper 321 1
Novel given away by a n. 200 21
 I've read in many a n. 121 12
 my scrofulous French n. 96 41
 n. cannot be too bad 400 42
 obligat on to which hold a n. only a n. 268 11
 supersede the last fash onable n. when I want to read a n. 22 22
Novels Balzac n. one shelf 181 21
 French n. French cookery 89 29
 read n. French n. 192 33
Novelty create at last this n. n. n. 349 23
 n. n. 235 31
November April June and N. 360 5
 Fif h of N. 9 11 368 13
 no birds—N. 253 12
 N a sky is chill and drear nurse N on June 418 1
 thirty days hath N. 253 18
Novicia imm ca et infusa semper memoriam n. 228 4
Novi ex Africa semper aliquid n. 414 21
Novum tunc n. 330 1
Now eternal N. 235 10
 if it be n. 158 2
 in England—n. 437 34
 leave N. for dogs and apes 92 14
 let me do it n. 91 40
 not n. as it hath been 232 10
 n. and ever shall be 576 1
 n. I may 358 14
 n. I cried the Queen 470 40
 n. the day 130 3
 n. the day is over 107 32
 n. we sha n. is long 34 28
 when what n. is not 121 16
Now a-days settled n. 147 11
 nowhere circumstance is n. 116 23
 n. to fall but off 10 17
 n. to go 149 43
 n. to go 291 15
 n. to go 506 15
 n. to go 370 17
Nova omnia una carlo praece lat 553 26
Nihil per se una dormienda 138 15
Nut bly pure but n. 304 10
Nut tel a ran tel sole puro 260 14
Nude keep one from going n. 202 14
 not be n. and antique 522 22
Nuda pa. ubi vultu n. 233 10
Nuda mea est aliquid putare n. 13 10
Nude pance pot n. I myself a n. 318 49
Nud pance. d. y. n. 335 35
Nu quod tunc non ornati 271 10
Numer limited sense to steel it 289 8
 n. happiness of the greatest 43 21
 it ought to be n. One 120 32
 by your n. I can your I 551 13
 no man do n. 71 2
 not on the n. but the choice 159 16
Num of n. 147 17
 n. of a man 71 22
 n. of his name 71 21
 n. of the best 71 22
 n. of the best of the n. p. 275 15
 n. woe and good 77 13
 to set the n. of the stars 400 21
 w. n. the n. a happiness 101 15
Numer God hath n. thy d. ng 55 41
 n. w. the transgressors 58 3
 very have n. 55 53
 n. w. better than n. 156 2

Numbers (cont.)
 brings home full n. 467 37
 golden n. 470 21
 greatest happiness for the greatest n. 266 11
 in fresh n. 486 16
 in mournful n. 317 5
 I sped in n. for the n. came 335 23
 liv d. in Settle's n. 381 12
 move harmonious n. 346 20
 opposed n. 444 24
 pla nt ve n. flow 83a 2
 round n. are always false 277 26
 secret image of n. 86 10
 to n. I'll not be confin d. 570 30
 Numbness drowsy n. p. ans 287 23
Numen nullum n. habes 283 25
Numerique fertur lege solutus 260 18
 Numerous as writers become more n. 226 19
 n. piece of monstrosity 86 26
Numerus quo n. sumus 256 24
Numine nos n. laeto 533 6
Nun if you become a n. dear 265 24
 my daughter the N. 507 36
 quiet as a n. 577 2
 son of N. 456 6
Nunc sit in h. quod n. est 237 11
Nunc Dimittis sweetest canticle is N. 26 4
Nuncheon take your n. 94 37
Nunnery get thee to a n. 434 7
 n. of thy chaste breast 319 10
Nuns among the N. Black 50 10
 n. fret not 578 6
Nuptials sterat on of n. 156 17
Nurse beggar a n. and Caesar's 425 33
 continues what the n. began 192 30
 dear of arts 448 10
 d. rey n. Eaper enee 359 43
 her best n. Contemplation 340 20
 if you n. a flame 123 4
 London my most kindly n. 510 21
 nature's soft n. 441 41
 n. for a poetic child 417 22
 n. November on June 253 16
 n. of arms 226 15
 n. of many sentiment 102 12
 n. of n. n. years 538 27
 n. sleep sweetly 101 35
 n. unacted desira 77 10
 old n. Death 241 20
 p. uking in the n. s arms 427 21
 scratch the n. 484 31
 sucks the n. asleep 426 13
 this n., this teem ng womb 474 12
 too old to fawn upon a n. 474 15
Nursed never n. a dear gattelle 177 33 357 5
 n. smud her nose 337 5
 n. upon the self same h. 302 11
Numeries n. of all vice 302 10
 n. of blooming youth 378 12
 n. of heaven 544 10
Nursery n. m. shaps 164 31
 n. of future revolutions 102 7
 trod my n. floor 160 30
 nurses. old men's n. 16 37
 n. ng lack of woman 4 n. 308 11
 n. her wrath 108 2
 n. the unconquerable hope 18 15
Nursing n. of the sky 493 1
 n. of thy widowhood 491 16
Nursery n. Venice les 495 1
Nursing n. of immortal ty 497 2
 win they n. with their smiles 309 5
Nursing in n. 342 4
Nut brown jolly n. bowl 75 15
 n. n. ale 342 4
Nutmeg but a s. liver n. 367 7
 nutmegs and ginger 37 25
Nutrit on draw n. and rot 353 24
Nut s. before the n. work looks 302 2
 I lie an idle doth n. 416 0
 w. n. 375 13
 n. in May 493 1
Nutshell bounded in a n. 493 1
 your n. nature came 295 4
Nut tree I had a line n. 372 7
 nut Nicholas 171 21
Nut has a shoe 341 23

Nymph (cont.)
 mountain n. sweet Liberty 341 30
 not as a n. but for a great 332 16
 N a Naisid or a Grace 416 16
 n. in thy onsons 434 5
 n. to the bath addressed 497 26
 n. with long d. shevell d. hair 488 26
 sweet Echo sweetest n. 340 13
 to the n. with but one 500 40
Nymph a pulchra Deum vid. 165 25
Nymphs breasts of the n. 345 6
 N that reg n. or sewers 150 28
 short lease of your n. 526 13
 Thames attended by two n. 167 17
 where were ye N. 344 17

O

O O Sophonubal Sophonubal O! 546 28
 this wooden O 443 4
 Oafs mudd o 157 10
 Oaks cleave the spread ng o 208 29
 cleave the hardest o 238 16
 Engl sh o and holly 329 26
 heart of o are our ships 20 20
 hearts of o our men 167 21
 hollow o our palace is 338 13
 many o 32 18
 my back unto an o 103 30
 nodos t es of the o 303 5 6
 O and Ash and Thorn o and the ash 8 22
 O Elder Elm and Thorn 172 6
 our ships were British o 20 20
 pain, the o or bays 332 13
 red is a the o 430 1
 shadow of the British o 102 20
 standing long an o 282 1
 unweedgeable and marled o 461 31
 Oak-cleaving thunderbolts 453 5
 Oaks huge o and old 302 12
 o do not spring up 312 22
 old fam f es last not three o 87 14
 tall o branch-charmed 286 8
 tall o from little acorns grow 202 16
 Oak stump rotted old o 180 8
 Oath hudo to O I 86 8
 Oar bend to the o 415 6
 galley slave with his o 503 12
 wind and wave and o 535 20
Oars feather d hus o with such skill 173 13
 I took the o 150 11
 o and cost and badge 173 14
 o were a liver 424 6
 our o keep time 357 10
 Oat cakes Calvin o and sulphur 504 22
 Oaten o ston pastoral song 153 23
 to rume o p. 475 14
 Oath deny each article with o 475 14
 good mouth filling o 440 7
 hur gretteste o 136 33
 if ever I utter an o again 491 3
 I take the off al o to-day 314 0
 not upon o 272 35
 o in o I have an o in heaven 405 8
 rash o of virginity 373 5
 sworn a solemn o 106 21
 to heaven a o anery with the o 513 20
Oaths all o broke to me 475 23
 as many o as I spoke words 453 19
 false as d. cers o 435 44
 full of strange o 427 21
 men with o 24 31
 names God in o. 154 14
 o are but words 110 46
 o are straw 443 21
Oatmeal upon a tile o 505 26
Oats given to horses 277 20
 Obed ah I find their kings 312 24
 Obdurate if too o I 516 16
 O cum tecum o I bent 260 4
 Obedience approve t ratly o 349 10
 expect more o 236 35
 fear keeps men in o 109 31
 honour love o 460 36
 into both that I beral o 101 11
 ry o then 158 28

INDEX

Obedience (<i>cont.</i>)		Obscurely (<i>cont.</i>)		Ocean (<i>cont.</i>)	
o. to God	79:14	o. good	1:21	in th' o.'s bosom unespied	332:1
owe to thyself. . . to thy o.	348:11	o. wise, and coarsely kind	275:1	into the main o.	212:8
reluctant o. of distant provinces	324:24	Obscurest night involv'd the sky	159:1	is this the mighty o.?	308:29
swift in all o.	301:26	Obscurity: decent o. of a learned		life on the o. wave	415:11
Obedient: mild, o., good as He	4:2	language	217:4	make the mighty o.	127:33
o. to Isa Keith	208:24	unthought of in o.	575:11	meteor of the o. air	251:5
Obeisance: all trial, all o.	428:28	<i>Obscurus: brevis esse laboro, o. fio</i>	255:18	o.-floors pave it	495:27
o. to my sheaf	45:13	Obsequies: celebrates his o.	417:20	O.'s child	495:2
Obeys: all did o.	189:3	solemnised their o.	87:3	O.'s nursing, Venice	495:1
don't o. no orders	295:21	Obsequious Seraphims	166:4	o.'s wave-beat shore	202:23
in all my best o. you, madam	430:32	Observance: breach than the o.	431:31	old O. smiles	347:2
monarchs must o.	193:1	duty, and o.	428:28	on one side lay the O.	531:30
nothing. . . with the laws but to o.	262:4	Observant of His heav'nly Word	183:21	on the o. of life we pass	318:10
o. God rather than men	64:31	Observation: hearings of this o.	175:14	pride of the o.	489:1
o. th' important call	163:33	cramm'd with o.	427:16	ransack the o. for. . . pearl	329:23
o. thy heart	199:12	his o. and reading. . the drapery	153:14	read o'er o. wide	309:6
to love, cherish, and to o.	391:31	o., with extensive view	279:2	rivers with the o.	495:7
to o. is better than sacrifice	47:16	youth and o. copied there	432:20	round o. and the living air	582:1
woman to o.	538:24	Observations which ourselves we		sapless foliage of the o.	496:9
Obeys as a son	216:26	make	384:21	Shepherd of the O.	509:9
Obeys: except by o. her	28:9	Observatory: I left the O.	363:22	sky bounds the o.	80:14
Obeys: most when she o.	384:38	Observed: o. by Yours faithfully	5:27	thou, vast o.!	355:15
she o. him	317:27	o. of all observers	434:14	throned on o.'s wave	493:2
Object: by a newer o. . . forgotten	484:34	Observer: he is a great o.	448:27	time, and the o.	501:10
conspicuous o. in a Nation's eye	575:11	o. of human n., sir	178:25	to a lifeless o.	151:33
ev'ry beauteous o.	215:42	partial for th' o.'s sake	384:21	to the wild o.	484:35
for o. strange and high	332:5	Observeth: he that o. the wind	51:29	unfathom'd caves of o.	230:5
his eye on the o.	20:3	Obstinacy: o. in a bad cause	86:14	upon a painted o.	149:5
hope without an o.	152:18	o. in a bad one	513:4	upon the o. green	329:1
my o. all sublime	220:2	Obstinate: o. questionings	576:18	use the o. as their road	557:23
no o. worth its constancy	495:19	one was O.	99:4	where the broad o. leans	226:13
o. of universal devotion	267:25	Obstruction: consecrated o.	28:31	Ocean-cave: dull day in an o.	531:9
though mean our o.	579:7	to lie in cold o.	462:9	Oceanic mind	153:14
with o. won	566:28	Obtain that which he merits	151:26	Oceans: compendious o.	166:10
Objected to the use of dynamite	514:3	Obtruding false rules	341:1	swallowing his tea in o.	325:32
Objection: no o. to stoutness	218:31	Occasion: courage mounteth with		Octavia: sober eye of dull O	425:34
Objects: extracted from many o.	428:16	o.	447:22	Octavos: light o.	164:36
for o. and knowledge	568:9	Fate, Time, O.	497:7	October: bright O. . . misty-bright	
o. recognized in flashes	579:26	give o. for your fate	202:4	O.	146:25
what o. are the fountains	498:8	giveth another o. of satiety	25:38	in the lonesome O.	381:1
Oblation and satisfaction	390:42	had o. to be seen	440:9	leaf still in O.	37:15
Oblations: no more vain o.	52:29	mellowing of o.	455:12	Octo-syllabic verse	114:41
Obligation: because o. is a pain	278:12	O. once pass'd by	158:19	Ocular: give me the o. proof	472:4
I ow'd great o.	401:27	o. smiles upon a second leave	431:24	Odd: creators of o. volumes	306:21
Possession without o.	337:25	on O.'s forelock. . wait	350:6	divinity in o. numbers	466:14
Obliged: always o. to go	273:29	postponed to some other o.	178:8	good luck. . in o. numbers	466:14
ne'er o.	385:19	sad o. dear	342:10	how o. of God	202:19
o. to call it weoman	208:29	some o. is presented	194:6	think it exceedingly o.	305:10
o. to stand in starless nights	193:30	such an o. as this	98:15	this was o.	130:19, 13
Obliging: so o., that he ne'er ob-		take o. by the hand	539:12	this was scarcely o.	130:21
liged	385:29	Occasions: all o. do inform	436:15	very o. thing—as o. as can be	171:17
Oblique: o. praise	274:5	finder-out of o.	471:1	Odd-fellow: desperate o. society	546:44
puff o.	499:27	new o. teach new duties	320:13	Odds: almost at o. with morning	459:24
so loves o.	332:6	o. and causes why	445:7	Caesar's; and what o.?	166:14
Obliquely: o. commendeth himself	85:14	upon their lawful o.	400:29	facing fearful o.	323:17
o. run	186:25	Occident: yet unformed O.	168:9	his power and thine. . no o.	281:8
Obliterated: its all o. Tongue	206:18	Occidental: bright O. Star	43:24	o. is gone	425:29
<i>Oblitusque meorum</i>	257:3	<i>Occidit: o., o. spes omnis</i>	260:23	what is the o.	177:28
<i>Oblitus: memoriae nocera, o.</i>	414:21	Occult: bitterness of things o	411:29	what's the o.	335:8
Oblivion: alms for o.	481:17	<i>Occupatio: inutilis o.</i>	414:21	Odds-bobs, sir!	121:6
bury in o.	87:22	Occupation: absence of o.	162:3	Ode: I intended an O.	183:16
commend to cold o.	493:9	Othello's o.'s 'gonel	472:3	o., and elegy, and sonnet	276:14
formless ruin of o.	481:27	pleasant o. for	218:37	<i>Oderint, dum metuant</i>	145:17
if I drink o. of a day	336:22	Occupations: let us love our o.	174:8	Odes: o. to every zephyr	293:12
iniquity of o.	87:16	pause in the day's o.	316:3	quoted o.	538:11
mere o.	427:21	<i>Occupés: les Anglais sont o.</i>	355:8	<i>Odi: incredulus o.</i>	256:4
my o. is a very Antony	423:37	Occupy age with the dream of	93:1	<i>o. et amo</i>	133:18
o. as they rose shrank	492:13	Occur: accidents will o.	174:37	Odious: o. in woollen!	384:25
o. in lost angels	16:5	facts. . before they o.	167:27	she, and comparisons are o.	184:15
razure of o.	462:24	things that didn't o.	210:9	<i>Odisse quem laesis</i>	526:10
stepmother to memory, o.	414:21	Occurred: ought never to have o.	43:4	Odium: more strength and far less	
Oblivious: sweet o. antidote	460:37	Occurs: what we anticipate seldom		o.	101:34
Oblong into the triangular	505:24	o.	182:8	<i>Odoribus: perfusus liquidis. . o.</i>	258:10
Obnoxious: repeal of. . o. laws	228:23	Ocean: all great Neptune's o.	458:15	Odorous: comparisons are o.	468:43
Obscene: coiled o. . . serpents	523:11	as it draws to the O.	16:4	wept o. gums and balm	347:5
on o. wings	151:10	as the o. murmurs there	308:28	Odour: o. of joss-sticks	503:17
<i>Obscurata diu</i>	257:20	dark illimitable o.	346:10	stealing and giving o.	481:30
Obscure: calm, though o., regions	205:13	day-star in the o. bed	343:3	Odours: Champak o. fail	494:7
destiny o.	230:1	deep and dark blue O.	114:27	exhales her o.	117:29
grieved and o. waters slope	96:31	Earth and O. seem to sleep	493:14	gentle o. led my steps astray	497:20
had thee here o.	336:37	fall into the o.	339:11	haste with o. sweet	343:10
he who sits o.	495:10	flower—the wind—the o.	114:5	heavens rain o. on you!	483:25
o. bird clamour'd	458:21	for his fame the o. sea	35:23	living hues and o.	496:4
o. grave	475:10	from o.'s farthest coast	264:10	o., when sweet violets sicken	499:1
o. nook for me	94:22	glistening Arctic O.	235:22	Sabeian o.	347:1
o. sequestered state	96:16	grasp the o. in my span	562:2	shakes hands with delectable o.	85:20
suffering is permanent, o.	573:7	great o. of truth	364:13	vials full of o.	70:42
through the palpable o.	345:26	his legs bestrid the o.	426:1	Odysseus: doomed like O.	586:7
Obscured: excess of glory o.	345:5	hungry o. gain	487:12	Odyssey: thunder of the O.	309:24
Obscurely: o. bright	15:8	I have loved thee, O.!	114:32	Odysseys: last of all our O.	41:18

INDEX

Oedipus *Darvonum non O* 541 28
O'er o o and the sand 293 23
O'erbrimmed their clammy cells 284 11
O'ercome partly my love o 106 22
O'erflows my spirit 438 5
O'erflood Tergantant 434 15
O'erflooded gill o 434 15
O'erflow let your streams o 331 11
O'erflowing without o full 122 10
O'erhang his wavy beard 153 24
O'erhanging beave o firmament 433 15
O'er informed the tenement 190 13
O'erjoyed was he to find 150 35
O'erkind Time, that is o 295 10
O'erlapse the sea 90 34
O'erleaps ambition o itself 457 9
O'erstep not the modesty of nature 434 16
O'ertake I will o thee Cleopatra 425 22
O'ertook slightly purpose never is o 460 14
O'erturning house o all 460 14
O'erturn fearfully o the dew 460 17
O'erwhelm all the earth o them 431 10
Of among them but not o them 113 51
Of *quae praecipit* O 361 43
Off if honour prick me o 440 30
Off nowhere to fall but o 202 15
Off with his head 129 13, 144 26
Off with the old love 7 22, 335 4
Off walk down again with them o 238 1
Offal this slave o 433 35
Offence after o returning appear o in us 440 33
Offence by whom the o cometh 50 50
Offence the visage of o 425 23
Offence consequence vind o o 65 18
Offence do no o 407 1
Offence every nuce o comment 451 10
Offence forgive th' o 102 6
Offence grieve o against virtue 239 27
Offence innocent from the great o 392 34
Offence my o is rank 435 37
Offence retain the o 435 34
Offence rock of o 53 13
Offence satire never resented for an o 540 35
Offence that has been done o 137 4
Offence what dire o 385 8
Offence where the o is 430 38
Offences more o at my beck 434 9
Offence needs be that o come 59 50
Offence old o of affections new 485 5
Offence pardoning our o 390 45
Offence remember not the o of my youth 393 14
Offend if thine eye o thee 59 54
Offend if this pale rose o 502 10
Offend I'll not willingly o 502 10
Offend o from want of thought 310 2
Offend o one of these little ones 50 40
Offend tender to o 245 11
Offend Deity o 105 30
Offend devils being o 470 23
Offend him have I o 450 16
Offend nor be easily o 502 6
Offend not o the king o 535 8
Offend o with the divine chat-chat 300 32
Offend this hand hath o 105 44
Offender hug'd th' o 102 6
Offenders society o 210 24
Offend tell how oft he o 392 34
Offend tending front of my o 460 45
Offend o soul alive 444 27
Offend o Adam 443 5
Offend o, me to the soul 434 15
Offend o no law 112 17
Offensive mighty o 274 27
Offend nothing to o, but blood 141 38
Offend o, young bullocks 395 11
Offending o Germany too little 302 29
Offend o too little 124 6
Offend nor fields of o 47 30
Offend pale Hec o 215 17
Offend I is o—to deny? 215 17
Offend but a loving o 440 10
Offend d—ne his o, treasure 192 15
Offend each has a o, wait 153 21
Offend form, and custom 461 14
Offend from there o to black funeral 495 23
Offend insurance of o 431 4
Offend I a o of a wall 474 22

Office (cont.)
no o to go to 439 35
not afraid to do thine o 318 7
o and affairs of love 468 12
officer and the o 505 24
o he'll hold 84 27, 28, 31
o of perpetual president 473 17
o opposite to Saint Peter 473 17
single o between them 100 8
so clear in his great o 457 9
to get some o 473 1
yearly frame the o 424 7
Office boy to an Attorney a firm 231 15
Office boys by o for o 414 22
Officer each bush an o 446 7
each captain, petty o 236 4
never more be o of mine o 471 19
and the office 505 24
Officers king and o of sorts 443 10
Officers cast a longing eye on [o] 268 24
o both private and public 352 25
o not derived chiefly 464 1
o of prayer and praise 574 12
their functions and their o 455 33
Official this high o 243 3
Officious, innocent sinners 275 1
Officiously arrive o to keep alive 140 35
Off shore Angel of the O Wind 208 37
beat of the o wind 102 15
Offspring o of cold hearts 72 10
o of David 340 18
o of Heaven first born 347 21
source of human o 347 21
tempt us to new fleg'd o 274 21
times a noblest o is the last 506 13
Off o in danger o in woe 402 23
Often how o have we done this 243 12
Of times me o led 510 12
Ogled, sighed and pined and o 543 12
O Grady the Colonel a Lady an' 298 6
Judy O 393 10
Oil anointed my head with o 340 9
everlasting o 40 44
her mouth smoother than o 305 13
his words smoother than o 70 44
hust not the o and the wine 115 25
incomparable o, Macassar! 115 25
little o in a cruise 215 21, 404 5
midnight o 308 0
o a cheerful countenance 35 4
o of joy for n ourng 225 25
o, vineyard, sugar 350 21
our wasted o 39 1
this o that I give you 179 5
Warren a blackin or Rowland a 230 12
with boiling o in it 441 1
with o anoint 504 30
without the o and twopence 258 32
Oiled in the o wards 341 8
Oils drop in ambrosial o 140 6
like a witch o 546 6
Oily fat o man of God 51 9
Oniment better than precious o 51 9
I like the precious o 51 9
o of the apothecary 60 35
thy name is an o 67 31
very precious o 67 31
why was not this o, sold? 67 31
O bways land of the O 237 30
O d act o men so duly 230 10
all the young can do for the o 430 34
all times when o are good 418 26
ancient times are only o 236 42
Asia is too o 334 27
as o and as true as the sky 236 10
as o, as he is feeling 804 27
as o, as he looks 833 10
before I m o 297 24
blind o, and lonely 491 25
born o, and ugly 873 41
brave days o 333 41, 124 1
burn o, foot, angry Sun 886 10
call him not o 390 31
considered the days o 390 31
crucify the o man 390 31
dark ng I am growing o 406 8
don't let the o, fo'la know 241 26
even the o, are is 535 85
foot th' foot o, man 414 15
for o, lang eye 204 14

Old (cont.)
forget that he is o. 308 22
forty years o 251 12
grand o man 305 15
growing o in drawing nothing 163 11
grow o along with me I 95 13
grow o with a good grace 511 21
half as o as Time 100 3, 408 8
head o o and white as this 451 6
heard the o, o men say 535 10
his o brass 108 27
how sub ect we o men 442 14
humanities o of religion 152 0
I am but two days o 76 12
I am too o 28 3
I am too o to fawn 474 15
I feel chilly and grown o 97 9
if ever I grow to be o 42 6
if I live to be o 387 2
I grow o 107 21
I like liking o for thee 121 19
I know thee not o man 218 25
I'm not so o 463 41
in judgment o 390 29
in the days of o 380 10
in the o time before them 177 27
is the o min agreeable? 483 5
it is o and plain 382 30
last lay the o aside 557 25
leaving the o 430 34
likeness of a fat o man 97 18
lost lady of o years 226 43
love everything that s o 82 2
love will change in growing o 529 26
make an o man young 49 36
marry your o friend a love 44 38
mighty men which were of o 263 26
Mithridates he died o 203 1
never be o 528 28
new world which is the o 585 14
nobody gets o and godly 520 42
no man would be o 378 18
not o but mellow 486 19
not persuade me I am o 486 17
not yet o enough for a man 304 5
now am o 7 22, 335 4
off with the o love 312 2
o and haughty nation 314 7
o and tried 34 50
o and well stricken in age 102 3
o as I am for lad es love unfit 400 28
o before my time 103 28
o block itself 58 42
o bottles 367 6
o chairs to mend 104 34
o claes look amant as weel 98 4
o companion in adversity 568 32
o enough to lap 308 1
o familiar faces 210 16
o folks at home 442 3
o friends are beat 226 43
o friends o times 141 30
o gang 104 4
O Horme Satan Nick 152 10
o instinct bring back the o 61 15
names 430 37
o is better 50 17
o Jack I alstiff 222 33
o know what they want 561 32
O Lady in Danger 148 14
o loves are soundest 495 18
o loves endear thre 463 42
o, mad blind despised 447 3
o man and no honest than I 271 23
o man broken 271 23
o man does not care for 271 23
O Nan ery 141 32
o man in a hurry 218 10
O man Know All 460 24
o man so much blood 510 1
o man a wit may wander 118 11
o man, I is not so d' ill o 311 2
O Nan with a beard 110 20
o man with an o soul 400 35
o men and babes 502 14
o men and chidren 502 14
o men and comets 444 34
o men forget 502 8
o men from the chimney 85 4
o men go to death 190 12
o men a dream

INDEX

Old (cont.)

o. men shall dream dreams 55:52
o. men shall reap 323:12
o. men's nurses 26:37
o., o. and gay, O so o. 584:15
o. o. story 235:10
o. ones by the hawk..kill'd 375:9
o. order changeth 531:35
o. plain men have rosy faces 516:5
o. plays begin to disgust 202:15
o. religious factions 101:31
O. Robin Grey 35:8
o. times are still new 236:42
o. times unqueen thee 148:14
o. times were changed 417:2
o., unhappy, far-off things 581:2
o. wine wholesomest 563:22
o. women (of both sexes) 513:18
one of them is fat and grows o. 439:15
one's o. and ugly 156:4
O, sir! you are o. 452:39
out of o. feldes...o. bokes 138:23
poor o. Joe 210:17
poor o. man 452:42
rebuild it on the o. plan 338:23
redress the balance of the O. 124:21
ring out the o. 533:18
say I'm growing o. 265:25(-266)
say of a particular sea...o. 237:10
say the o. 158:4
she was middling o. 298:29
should o. acquaintance be for-
got 104:12
some o. lover's ghost 185:34
so o., and so profane 442:37
so o. a ship 208:16
so o. but she may learn 464:19
so o. to dote on her 452:23
so...to keep the peace 477:1
story always o. and always new 95:39
sugared about by the o. men 302:5
summits o. in story 538:14
that o. man eloquent 351:16
there I met an o. man 366:23
there is an o. poor man 427:20
they all shall wax o. 398:2
they shall grow not o. 72:23
thinking of the o. 'un 174:16
though I look o. 426:36
time to be o. 199:30
to grow o. in Heaven 410:34
too o. for him 174:18
too o. to go again to my travels 136:9
unattractive o. thing 220:16
very o. are we men 171:1
weak, and despis'd o. man 453:6
we that are o. 226:40
when folks git o. 238:10
when he is o...not depart 50:30
when he's o., cashier'd 469:26
when I shall grow o. 577:25
when it is o...drink it 56:40
when they get to feeling o. 84:14
when thou art o. 232:2
when thou shalt be o. 64:18
when 'tis o. it waxeth could 32:18
when we are o. as you 429:31
when you are o. and gray 586:21
when you are o. sit under the
shade 175:10
where de o. folks stay 210:16
whether it be new or o. 516:21(-517)
with so o. a head 464:32
worship of the great of o. 118:10
you and I are o. 541:3
you are o., Father William 128:28, 507:33
you must be very o., Sir Giles 359:8
you never can be o. 487:29
young lassie do wi' an o. man 108:26
you that are o. consider not 441:18
Old Bailey: bells of O. 368:8
Old Brigade: boys of the O.? 562:20
Oldcastle died a martyr 443:1
Olden: all of the o. time 8:5, 24:8
evening on the o. 208:6
Older: know better as they grow o. 414:19
o. than the rocks 374:11
richer still the o. 111:24
Older: o. hath borne most 454:28
o. man he seemed 580:8

Oldest (cont.)

o. rule in the book 129:32
o. sins the newest...ways 442:28
Old-fashioned: small o. book 196:24
O.d-gentlemanly vice 115:27
Old Hundred: made O. ring 319:25
Old Kent Road: in the O. 142:23
Old maid: rich, ugly o. 77:9
Old Pretender: James II, and the
O. 233:14
Old Testament: blessing of the O. 25:18
Old Year: ringing the O. out 223:10
O'Leary: with O. in the grave 584:27
Oleum: *hoc o...mittas in mare* 39:1
Olive: o., aloe, and maize 528:23
o. grove of Academe 350:11
Olive-branches: children like the
o. 399:36
Oliver Twist has asked for more! 177:36
Olivet: purple brows of O. 532:22
red dew of O. 545:7
Olivia: cry out, 'O.' 482:22
see O. first 481:31
Ologies: instructed in the 'o.' 126:32
Olores: *inter strepere anser o.* 556:7
Olympian: O. bards who sung 199:20
O. bolts 180:22
Olympo: *Pelion imposuisse O.*
etiamque adfectat O. 556:26
Olympum: *Ossae...involvere O.* 556:12
Olympus: all O.' faded heirarchy 288:4
Omar: the diver O. 320:6
Ombrifuge (Lord love you!) 121:2
Omega: I am Alpha and O. 70:22
Omen: *procul o. abesto!* 371:19
quod di o. acertant 145:18
Ominous vibration of a pendulum 282:18
Omitted: o., all the voyage 451:29
o. to mention the fact 128:5
Omnes eodem cogimur 259:4
Omnia: labor o. viciis 556:11
non o. possumus omnes 556:6
o. mulati 25:13
o. vincit Amor 556:8
Omnibus: *ab o. creditum est* 553:4
Omnibuses: ridden more in o. 241:3
Omnipotent: defy th' O. to arms 344:7
o. but friendless 497:4
Power, which seems o. 497:17
squamous, o., and kind 83:26
Omnipresent: Eno was o. 514:2
Omnia: *non o. moriar* 260:16
Omniscience: his specialism is o. 188:10
o. his foible 506:2
Omnium: Plantaganet Palliser,
Duke of O...gentleman 549:13
On: let us pass on! 100:15
nowhere to stand but o. 292:15
o., bacons, o. 439:6
o., o. thy way 246:23
o., o., you noblest English! 443:25
o., Stanley, o. 418:32
o. with the dance! 113:26
o. with the new 7:22, 335:4
sit here...o. and off 128:30
Sunday that goes o. and o. 208:10
their utmost up and o. 95:38
Onaway! Awake, beloved! 318:1
Once: at o. and ever 151:33
but o. a year 549:23
could but have happened o. 97:29
man can die but o. 442:12
o. a gentleman 176:3
o. more into the breach 443:24
o. more, O ye laurels 342:10
o. more upon the waters! 113:22
o. more who would not be a
boy? 113:14
o. to every man and nation 320:9
taste any drink o. 120:4
that o. had shone 208:10
through this world but o. 232:10
to be o. in doubt 471:34
One: adding o. to o. 91:41
all the means to make us o. 184:30
as o. man 46:62
but o...doth hold his place 449:30
clock struck o. 367:3
day but o. 79:5
ever Three and ever O. 361:14
flee at the rebuke of o. 53:40

One (cont.)

formed...for o. another 493:8
for o. in vain 207:29
God is O. 364:5
have o. with me wandering 359:5
he had but o. eye 177:1
his qualifications?—O. 84:27(-85)
I dearly love but o. day 125:19
I do know but o. 449:30
incorporate and make us o. 449:16
in thee are o. 81:5
labour for the o. 115:1
looking o. way 99:17
made o. of them 452:9
members o. of another 67:58
more than o. a bed 186:8
none is fairer seen, save O. 376:3
none to o...sovereignty 189:3
not three Gods: but o. 388:40
nymph with but o. 500:40
of o. to me little remains 540:32(-541)
o. among a thousand 49:14
o. and o.-sixteenth is born 6:6
o. and the fifty-three 539:21
o. another's best 184:20
o. a penny, two a penny 368:5
o. born to love you, sweet! 90:11
o. by o. back in the Closet 206:28, 29
o. by o. crept silently to Rest 206:6
o. damned thing after another 264:25
o. dissertates, he is candid 93:18
o. does feel 305:7
o. especially do we affect 330:13
o. far-off divine event 533:31
o. flesh...two fools 154:32
o. from other know 324:12
o. God, o. law, o. element 533:31
o. God only 146:34
o. here will constant be 99:35
o. idea...wrong 182:28, 272:3
o. leak will sink a ship 99:28
o. life for each to give 296:20
o. man among a thousand 51:15
o. man...die for the people 63:42
o. man in a thousand 302:17
o. man...out of ten thousand 433:2
o. more, and this the last 473:11
o. more, o. more 473:11
o. more Unfortunate 252:12
O., most loving of you all 89:1
o. near o. is too far 99:10
o. of Eve's family 252:16
o. of two bad ways 450:8
o. of us that hasn't paid 293:22
o. of us two, Herminius 324:8
o. of us was born a twin 313:8
o., on God's side 378:19
o. per cent. inspiration 195:22
o. person doing interesting
actions 28:29
O. remains 492:15
o. shall be taken 60:27
o. sin...destroy a sinner 99:28
o. succeeds 528:26
o. sure, if another fails 96:40
o. task for all 296:20
o. that lov'd not wisely 474:2
o. to come, and o. to go 131:15
o. to destroy is murder 586:27
o. to face the world with 94:10
o. to show a woman 94:10
o., two, and the third 478:3
o., two, buckle my shoe 368:6
o., two o., two 129:39(-130)
o., two, three; go! 233:7
o., two; thy then, 'tis time 460:24
o. was beautiful 117:6
o. way possible 96:18
o. who never turned his back 97:4
o. with my kind 530:25
only o...of the contrary opinion 338:26
only o. thing at once 503:9
ought to be Number O. 129:32
our two souls...which are o. 186:25
poor wandering o. 221:29
putting o. away 478:7
run by o. and o. 302:23
so much o. man can do 332:26
stoppeth o. of three 148:18
than O. who rose 493:27
that's all o. 484:27

INDEX

One (cont.)
 they are o and o 90 10
 they'd eaten every o 130 21
 thinking of the old o 174 16
 thou lov at the o 35 10
 to o thing constant never 468 20
 vatch with me o hour 60 42
 we are o, o flesh 349 10
 we be of o blood thou and i 304 9
 went in o by o 10 7
 when only o is shuning 550 18
 One and twenty when I was o 262 17
 One-eyed sort of place 237 11
 One goddite as old a o 207 16
 One horse o town 550 20
 wonderful o shey 151 6
 Onion let o atoms lurk 505 3
 tears live in an o 437 18
 Onions well loved he gatleek, o 123 20
 Only o, o call me thune 152 6
 o sleep 97 23
 o son o fether 226 36
 o thou, O God 388 24
 worship o thee 161 3
 Onus cum mentis o report 132 21
 Onward he o come 348 21
 if o ye will read 268 7
 little o fend thy hand 350 20
 o, Christian soldiers 15 1
 o, Christians, o go 560 11
 o goes the pilgrim band 35 4
 o, leading up the golden year 500 29
 o through life he goes 318 13
 upward still o o 320 13
 Onwards o—always o 24 2
 Ooze o and bottom of the sea 443 9
 o of their pasture-ground 15 24
 spreaded through the o 504 12
 Oozing I feel it o out 500 29
 Wine of Life keeps o 201 16
 Oozy woods 406 0
 Opel thy mind is a very o 483 7
 Ope could not o lus mouth 110 7
 when I o my lips 462 34
 Oped his ponderous jaws 431 32
 Open all hearts be o 300 4
 come o your gates 420 15
 gates are mine to o 300 11
 great o spaces 331 13
 gross as a mountain, o 419 23
 her eyes are o 400 23
 I take to the o road 568 3
 my sentence is for o war 345 10
 of a free and o nature 470 22
 of an o and free nature 240 1
 o and notorious evil liver 300 1
 o door for all nations trade 43 11
 o face of heat 480 2
 o foe may prove a curse 260 1
 o, locks 401 6
 o my heart 91 6
 o not thine heart to every man 56 38
 o, quickly! 81 23
 o rebuke is better 50 44
 o heaven! 14 3
 o, the temple gates 509 12
 o, thy Goethe 127 19
 o, thy white hand 485 5
 o to me, my sister 42 9
 o unto the fields 554 14
 o, ye everlasting gates 348 23
 o your living doors 348 23
 slumbering in the o a r 158 17
 throw o, the gates of new life 90 25
 where knock o, wnda 303 5
 Overneld gates of heaven o 328 13
 I o, to my beloved 33 11
 knock, and it shall be o 35 19
 my heart new o 446 24
 o, not lus mouth 54 26
 Overney d conspiracy 479 37
 Upturning let us be o, the doors 21 12
 o of the prison 55 3
 o on the way 215 1
 o, pearl o 231 5
 o, o windows at Randal's 231 5
 Overney d mere mechanica 111 18
 o of the Holy Tent 300 22
 Overney d surgical o 504 29
 Overney d o of the Lord 15 41
 Overney d o of the Lord 300 22

Ofes (cont.)
 ad summas emergere o 320 30
 det tiam, dei o 257 11
 fumum ei o strepitumque Romae 260 13
 inter o inopi 260 9
 Ophelia I lov d O 437 24
 Ophur from distant O 333 20
 Ophiucus fires the length of O 346 6
 Opinion back d his o with quotations 401 1
 better to have no o of God 27 20
 build on o a better o 473 4
 coquetry of public o 103 10
 educated literary and scientific o 19 16
 great organ of public o 180 12
 gross and scope of my o 430 18
 heresy, private o 248 20
 imperfect o 200 23
 justifies th'all o 107 10
 last o right 353 2
 of his own o still 211 18
 of the o with the learned 255 3
 once a private o 206 26
 ooe of the contrary o 338 26
 o determined by the feelings 352 14
 o knowledge in the making 352 14
 o one man entertains of another 373 8
 o we are endeavouring to stifle 338 27
 our own o from another 200 37
 party is organized o 180 34
 plague of o l 481 23
 poor itch of your o 420 4
 quite from the main o 449 11
 this fool gudgeon, this o 462 35
 upon the difference of an o 86 3
 Opinions golden o 457 10
 half way between two o ? 48 2
 killed with your hard o 443 1
 laughter at their quaint o 348 30
 much writing many o 358 14
 new o are always suspected 315 5
 public buys its o 112 6
 so bad as their o 326 26
 so many men, so many o, 542 1
 still in o 190 22
 this conflict of o 277 5
 Opium o of the people 333 13
 subtle and mighty o 112 19
 Opium dar O de l'elkes 333 13
 Opium half blind 42 11
 Opponent o of the chosen people 19 14
 to an o moves meaner 36 3
 Opportunate felix o mortis 526 12
 Opportunities make more o 25 30
 watches all o 155 24
 woman with fair o 547 32
 Opportunity make has o 84 38
 maximum of o 400 32
 mortal man such o 116 28
 o for moralizing 548 35
 o makes a thief 28 2
 adducer, o 192 1
 what a o 277 42
 wisdom by o of leisure 57 11
 Oppose o every system 208 27
 Opposition in o 243 34
 to o everything 511 11
 Opposed new opinions usually 315 5
 o may beware of thee 431 25
 Opposing by o end them 434 4
 o one superstition to shoot er 205 13
 Opposite diverse sheet o 385 35
 o of the o quarter 100 9
 Opposition duty of an O 143 34
 Her Majesty's O 25 23
 'His Majesty's O' 249 3
 not in o to 'em 270 36
 o of the stars 338 6
 without a formidable O 251 30
 Oppressed I ood of an o, race! 252 19
 heart and voice o 301 1
 be was o 34 26
 just men long o 319 36
 let the o go free 54 16
 o with two weak evils 427 20
 Oppression but behold o 53 8
 make o better 433 24
 o makes the wise man mad 91 14
 turnout of o and deceit 174 40

Oppression (cont.)
 stoop with o 475 12
 through o any plague 308 21
 Oppressions else unfelt o 494 16
 Oppressor common enemy and o 101 27
 mighty of the earth, th' o 350 36
 o's wrong 434 4
 Opprobrious without using o terms 194 17
 Oppugnancy meets in mere o 481 4
 Ops fugues and 'o' 520 5
 Opes in the o of these eyes 56 20
 Optimist proclaims 120 6
 Opulent Kotunda 514 4
 Opus hoc o, hic labor est 554 23
 tamque o exegi 372 1
 munc ammis o Aenea 554 26
 Oracle fast by the o of God 344 2
 I am Sir O 462 34
 thy o, thy heat 288 6
 Oracles lively O of God 157 13
 o are dumb 343 21
 Oracular my o tongue 500 20
 Orange o bright like golden lamps 330 2
 o flower perfumes 330 2
 Orange blossom of palm of o 538 23
 Orangen die Gold O glän 324 6
 Orange pulp watered o 96 30
 Oranges and lemons 368 7
 Orange tree that I were an o 244 17
 Orans aut scribens, aut o 201 25
 Orare est laborare 13 11
 Oration not studied as an o 370 18
 Orator I am no o, as Brutus 450 32
 persuade without an o 486 5
 Orators our swords shall play the 350 22
 Oratory Chadbald style of o 172 23
 object of o 326 0
 Orb changes in her circled o 477 22
 mighty o of song 574 13
 never lighted on this o 102 11
 not the smallest o 465 18
 o in o 348 30
 O! you re quite amazing! 311 20
 quail and shake the o 426 1
 this splendide o set 100 9
 too vast o of the 112 19
 Orbis reurde judicat o terrarum 21 21
 si fractus illabatur o 250 22
 Orbit in its ruddy o 275 25
 Orbs in their glimmering o 243 14
 quenched their o 346 19
 Oracles in Scotland at the O 583 27
 Orchard fair with o lawns 531 37
 like on o boughs 255 6
 o slopes and the Anus 146 13
 pure that o spiritus 249 8
 pleasant o clothes 88 10
 sings on the o bough 92 14
 Ora in faustus O 554 27
 Ordained o and constituted Angels 380 54
 o for the procreation of children 301 24
 powers that be are o of God 66 9
 stars, which thou hast o 302 9
 Ordainer of order 85 19
 Ordained being Who o 142 26
 Ordains o for each one spot 302 13
 o us en as blind 905 10
 Order no as una presid 214 2
 Order all things began in o 84 19
 before the hills in o stood 562 9
 decently, and in o 67 4
 good o is the foundat in 102 20
 half of one o I all softer 120 34
 harmony o or proportion 80 39
 in a wonderful o 350 54
 in all line of o 481 3
 liberty connected with o 100 13
 old o changeth 531 35
 orderer of o 85 19
 o basis of i mpiria 156 27
 o, it is iller's a first law 354 3
 o is not a preura 81 8
 o of your wing 452 23
 o it is matter better in Fran. a 512 16
 ornament to the civil o 102 25
 party of o 334 25
 set thine house in o 34 6

INDEX

Order (cont.)		Ornaments: hide with o. their		Ought (cont.)	
teach the act of o.	443:10	want of art	382:26	what... I o. to do	101:3
to the prejudice of good o.	5:26	in lieu of many o.	509:15	what things they o. to do	389:28
words in the best o.	153:6	put on o. of gold	47:30	Oughtn't: nothing that you o.	221:42
Ordered my goings	394:12	Ornate: bedeck'd, o., and gay	350:31	Oun: properly based O.	91:42
Ordering: for the o. your affairs	485:27	o. rhetoric	352:28	Ounce of poison in one pocket	324:35
Orders: Almighty's o. to perform	1:11	Pure, O., and Grotesque	29:8	Ounces: tigers, o., pards	347:15
don't obey no o.	295:21	<i>Orravit: nullum quod tetigit non o.</i>	273:19	Our Father	58:4
work till further o.	296:33	Orotunda: Opulent O.	514:4	Ours: little we see... that is o.	582:18
Ordinance: God's holy o.	391:30	Orphan: an o., both sides	564:27	they're o.	185:1
God's o.	391:28	o.'s curse	149:22	Ourselves: America is just o.	19:23
Ordinary: above the reach of o.		Orphan-boy: carried by an o.	416:29	by o. betrayed	155:25
men	580:12	o. to read	533:39	enduring power, not o.	20:14
o. young Englishman	19:27	Orphan-child: ostrich an' a o.	300:8	eternal not o.	20:17
<i>Ordo: sacerdotum nascitur o.</i>	555:30	Orphan-girl to sew	533:39	in o. are triumph and defeat	317:4
<i>Ordre: l'o. règne à Varsovie</i>	12:17	Orphans: sighs of o.	172:18	in o. that we are thus	470:15
Ore: load every rift... with o.	291:1	wrong'd o.' tears	334:26	love of o.	239:23
with new spangled o.	343:3	Orpheus: another O. sings again	493:25	not in our stars, but in o.	448:22
<i>Ore rotundo</i>	250:8	feign that O. drew trees	465:20	o. know not	186:25
<i>Orcilles: les o. ennemies</i>	12:19	harp of O.	352:26	o. to know	384:19
<i>Orfèvre: vous êtes o.</i>	353:8	O. with his lute made trees	446:18	phantom of o.	16:10
Organ: as the maiden's o.	482:10	soul of O. sing	341:19	steal us from o.	191:22
every lovely o.	469:6	Orphic: perpetual O. song	497:14	to o... consigned	278:29
heav'n's deep o.	343:17	Orthodox: called 'o. divinity'	20:16	truth is within o.	94:14
mellering to the o.	178:7	prove their doctrine o.	110:18	unsafe... with o.	154:26
most miraculous o.	433:36	Orthodoxy: o. is my doxy	559:31	Ouse: slow winding O.	162:7
o. of public opinion	180:22	O. or My-doxy	126:18	Ousel and the throblecock	189:18
pealing o. blow	341:24	Ortolans: die eating o.	182:44	Out: bachelors to go o.	196:28
playing of the merry o.	10:14	Oscar: you will, O.	566:10	beat time, o. of time	213:23
seated one day at the o.	402:11	<i>Oseres: n'o. vous</i>	231:36	Betsey and I are o.	125:20
Organically... incapable of a tune	306:4	Osier-isle: guards his o.	546:11	came o. by the same door	206:10, 11
Organism: desire on the part of		<i>Ossam: imponere Pelio O.</i>	556:12	creep a little o., and then	247:12
every o.	111:34	Ossian: could have written O.	271:1	get o., you blazing ass!	121:4
Organize the theatre!	20:6	<i>Ostibus: ex o. ulior</i>	554:21	going o. with the tide	174:39
Organized: minutely o. Particulars	75:7	<i>Ostendis: quodcumque o. mihi</i>	250:4	I can't get o.	512:25
Organized: o. hypocrisy	29:3, 180:18	Ostentation: o. of our love	424:22	immediately go o.	73:28
party is o. opinion	180:34	rite nor formal o.	436:37	in the way, nor o. of the way	136:7
science is o. knowledge	508:21	Ostentatious: elegant but not o.	278:9	know that you are o.	34:29
Organs: dry up... the o. of increase	452:29	Ostrich: devil an' a o.	300:8	Lord Coodle would go o.	174:4
his owls was o.	176:31	resembled the wings of an o.	326:4	love and murder will o.	154:35
moves with its own o.	424:17	strong the tall o.	503:5	never o. nor in	190:32
Organ-voice: God-gifted o.	529:17	Othello: married with O.	472:37	nor am I o. of it	330:2
Orgunje: past O.	17:28	O.'s occupation's gone!	472:3	not to go o.	352:29
Oriel Common-Room stank	363:20	O.'s visage in his mind	470:10	other o.	142:30
Orient: his chin upon an o. wave	343:124	Other: all o. things give place	215:30	o., damned spot!	400:24
in the o. when the... light	486:12	all o. things, to their destruction	184:6	o., even to a full disgrace	429:18
of o. pearl a double row	124:5	at the o. out it wente	138:36	o. of it, as Wind	206:13
your beauty's o. deep	125:9	feel it more than o. people	174:14	o. of it... a tragedy	570:19
Oriental: more-than-o.-splendour	304:15	find o. lands	546:23	o. of sight is o. of mind	147:12
tea, although an O.	142:9	in o. men's minds	306:25	o. of the world!	252:20
with o. scrupulosity	278:11	I the o.	35:19	o., o., brief candle!	461:4
Oriental make hither	82:8	not as o. men are	62:33	o., vile jelly!	453:35
Oriflamme: be your o. today	323:5	nuisance to o. people	338:29	o. with it, then	127:21
Origin: gift of noble o.	581:17	o. folks have	204:20	shall not be put o.	56:18
nothing... not Greek in its o.	327:12	o. lips, and o. hearts	98:22	vanity, like murder, will o.	158:26
o. of the fictive picture	268:8	o. things... all very well	174:35	went o... with the Stuarts	182:7
stamp of his lowly o.	169:5	o. to the Altar's God	166:13	when the tide's pretty nigh o.	174:39
Original: all things counter, o.	255:3	smite the o. too	251:4	who's in, who's o.	454:19
behold the bright o.	215:16	some did o. things	304:30	wish to get o.	201:11
Eno o.	514:2	sounded... on the o. side	99:41	Out-argue: we will o. them	273:30
from o. righteousness	401:5	think like o. people	491:12	Out-babbling Wordsworth	322:10
in th'o. perus'd mankind	14:24	t'o. dear charmer away	215:4	Outcast: beweepe my o. state	486:24
nothing o... excepting O. Sin	123:13	t'o. governor	178:20	spiridless o.!	124:9
o. something	123:13	Others: as o. see us	106:33	Outcasts: gather together the o.	400:21
taught O. Sin	91:34	love of o.	239:23	Outcries: what o. pluck me?	305:13
without an o.	233:9	misfortunes and pains of o.	102:31	Outcry of the hunted hare	73:20
<i>Original: l'écrivain o.</i>	136:18	not false to o.	27:37	Out-did the meat	246:15
Originality: fruits of o.	338:30	o. abide our question	17:23	Outface it with their semblances	426:28
without o. or moral courage	489:11	o... tell the news	77:32	Out-glittering Keats	322:10
Originator: next to the o... the first		that o. should build for him	580:6	Outgoings of the morning	395:29
quoter	201:6	Otherwise: so, and no o.	301:10	Outgrabe: mome raths o.	129:39
<i>Origo: caelestis o.</i>	554:31	some are o.	211:11	Outgrown: thine o. shell	251:15
Orion: loose the bands of O.	49:24	stars came o.	90:13	Outlawed: [corporations] can-	
Orisons: nymph, in thy o.	434:5	we might be o.	494:15	not... be o.	148:10
Orlando: run, run, O.	427:23	<i>Otia: deus nobis haec o. fecit</i>	555:16	Outlet: finds no natural o.	150:31
Ormus: wealth of O.	345:14	<i>Otiolum: numquam se minus o. esse</i>	145:9	Outline: demd o.	177:20
Ornament: deceived with o.	464:14	<i>Otiolum: nunquam sis ex toto o.</i>	291:25	Outlines: no o. at all	177:20
for delight, for o.	27:13	<i>Otiolum: cum dignitate o.</i>	145:22	Outlive: o. this powerful rhyme	487:6
foreign aid of o.	546:19	Otto: in your pipe, my Lord O.	34:22	sure you shall o. this day?	202:1
graceful o. to the civil order	102:25	Oublié: rien appris, ni rien o.	526:17	Outlived the doctor's pill	214:34
greatest defence and o.	73:6	<i>rien o. et... rien appris</i>	195:1	Outlives: he that o. this day	444:28
hiding... with fair o.	464:14	Oude: vovt—I've O.	403:11	Outlook that mark	552:10
moment's o.	580:19	Ought: do the things I o.	527:6	Outlove: outing and o. us	523:5
not a single o.	413:11	everything you o. to be	221:42	Outpost: ultimate o. of eternity	410:31
old o. of his cheek	468:32	hadn't o. to be	238:31	Outpourings: passionate o. of	
o. of a meek... spirit	70:1	I o., therefore I can	284:6	Euripides	153:12
o. of life	457:11	love... lyke as we o.	509:5	Outrageous fortune	434:4
o... the guiled shore	464:15	not what they o. to do	24:23	Outrageously virtuous	511:22
o. to her profession	99:33	not what we o. to say	454:28	Outredden all... garden-roses	537:26
rhyme being no... true o.	343:26	things he plainly o. to have	223:7	Outrun: thou hast o. the constable	110:37
that sweet o... truth	487:5	we do not what we o.	15:11	Out-scorn the... wind and rain	453:4

INDEX

Outshine myriads, though bright	344 11	Overtaking neither o nor meeting	154 34	Owned treason is not o	193 8
Outshone far o the wealth	345 14	Overthrow of God ye cannot o st	64 32	Owner I am the o of the sphere	199 2
Outside I support it from the o	335 21	o of body and soul	200 22	ox knoweth his o	52 26
kiss the book s o	159 20	o purpos d o	487 23	Owners down went the o	218 1
martial o	426 28	think at thou dost o	185 15	Owning mania of o things	567 20
o the fast-closed door	264 12	triumph in his o	231 32	o her weakness	252 22
Outsider busy o	236 42	Overthrown our devices still are	o	Owms whom nobody o	305 6
Outsuing o and outlove us	521 5	o	435 13	Ox eateth grass as an o	49 28
Out soared the shadow of our	o	o more than your enemies	426 24	eat straw like the o	53 10
n ght	492 7	Overtook so soon as the man o	me	fat o with evil will	50 13
Outspat discretion	471 5	Overwhelm myself in poetry	99 25	nor his o, nor his ass	390 17
Outstayed his welcome	152 21	Overwhelmed all her litter	288 11	not muzzle the o	46 26
Outstretched with his arms o	481 20	Over zealous piers	441 11	o knoweth his owner	52 26
Outstrip thy speed	490 10	Oxer amuse	203 25	o to the slaughter	59 51
Outtopping knowledge	17 23	o non vellea fertus o	402 15	o to wrath has mov d	73 22
Our vote though we cannot o	271 30	Ovid O, the soft philosopher	536 27	roasted Mannington o	439 35
Outward from o forms to win	151 3	Venus clerk O	202 45	stalled o and hatred	50 12
in all her o parts	158 1	Owe continuat such o to thy	138 15	stands like an o in the furrow	300 7
my o soul	185 4	self	348 11	Oxen lowing of the o	47 15
not far to o view	143 12	happy, o to God	348 11	many o are come about me	103 4
o and visible thing	301 13	I o you a thousand pound	442 40	more than a hundred pair of o	264 20
o appearance	47 18	much I o to the Lands	303 10	that our o may be strong	400 17
o be fair	143 12	o no man anything	66 11	who drives fat o	278 23
o show of things	510 12	o no man hate	427 27	years like great black o	554 8
sense and o things	576 18	we o God a death	442 12	Oxford Clerk of O	137 5
taper to the o room	136 12	you o me no subscription	453 6	Oxford Half Way House to	403 5
things o do draw the inward	o	Owed, never was so much o	144 1	Rome O	103 24
quinty	424 28	Owedst asleep which thou o	471 43	in O made an art	447 10
with my o Thistle	341 17	yesterday	346 31	Israhel and O	217 12
Outwch the liear	186 6	Owes by owing o not	318 12	never seen O since	363 22
Outworn six lustres almost o	457 11	he o not any man	438 12	noon on O town	268 5
Outworn o burned age	534 10	he o something to us	o	O made me insufferable	39 13
Outwre aux talents	126 2	Owest lend less than thou o	432 25	O more attractive	28 20
Oven heating of the o	450 38	pay me that thou o	59 55	O to him destry	103 25
in the o for baby and me	368 10	thou o God a death	440 20	stage roach from London to O	219 19
Over after the ball it o	238 8	Owing by o owes not	346 31	to O no obligation	216 19
sits o then	93 8	Owl as any noon tide o	530 31	to O sent a troop	87 26
all thy weaves gone o me	304 19	by a mousing o hawk d st	438 25	troops he to O sent	519 1
half seas o	512 13	clamorous o	466 43	what a hole O is!	148 15
now it is o	220 22	fight against the o	466 17	Oxford street stony hearted step-	mother
o and can't be helped	178 39	it was the o that shriek d	453 3	172 18	
o hull o dale	466 31	moping o	220 20	Oxlips bold o	485 26
o the hills and far away	214 26	old o liv d in an oak	403 22	o and the nodding violet	466 41
o then come o	208 26	O and the lussy Cat	311 24	Oxonian priviledg being an O	203 31
o the sea	230 15	o, for all his feathers	285 12	Oxus O forgetting	17 25
o the water	10 15	o in an ivy bush	520 6	shorn and parrell d O	17 28
o the water	10 15	O looked up to the Stars	311 24	Oyster o crossed in love	500 7
o the water	10 15	that is in the desert	308 1	pearl in your soul o	448 36
o the water	10 15	Puckish the o	450 14	unselfishness of the o	414 12
o the water	10 15	stung the stinking o	450 14	unself mine o	468 37
o the water	10 15	white o in the belfry sta	540 14	Oysters all tittle O stood	139 15
o the water	10 15	white o sweeping	336 9	by no means unlike o	176 5
o the water	10 15	Owl my little o I	317 23	four young O hurried up	130 13
o the water	10 15	o Atheism	151 10	often eaten o	218 2
o the water	10 15	o whoops to the wolf	150 9	o more beautiful than reli-	gion
o the water	10 15	Owls answer'd o are hooting	118 8	poverty and o	414 12
o the water	10 15	court for o	53 45	Orymndias king of kings	178 35
o the water	10 15	eagle among bl nking o	403 10		406 14
o the water	10 15	o and cuckoos	351 18		
o the water	10 15	three O and a Pig	312 20		
o the water	10 15	two black o came	39 20		
o the water	10 15	two O and a Hen	211 2		
o the water	10 15	when o do cry	480 14		
o the water	10 15	while I live the O I	541 45		
o the water	10 15	Owl-songs sadder than o	116 50		
o the water	10 15	Owl all countries his o	191 38		
o the water	10 15	ask for our o	82 47		
o the water	10 15	beaten men come into their o	334 7		
o the water	10 15	because it is their o	234 14		
o the water	10 15	but mine o	432 35		
o the water	10 15	came unto his o received him	63 63		
o the water	10 15	not	60 8		
o the water	10 15	do what I will with mine o	500 30		
o the water	10 15	I o the soft impeachment	320 11		
o the water	10 15	keeping wat h above his o	27 7		
o the water	10 15	liberal of his o	116 13		
o the water	10 15	make the age to come my o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	make ye sure to each En o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	Make ye sure mark d him for	301 46		
o the water	10 15	her o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	moments which he calls his o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	most their o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	my o, my sweet	301 46		
o the water	10 15	o that thou art beautiful	301 46		
o the water	10 15	It was of One o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	I d I w King enjoys his o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	wiser than the o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	yet can call his o	301 46		
o the water	10 15	Own-alone by my o self	301 46		

INDEX

Pacing side by side	573:13	Pain (cont.)		Pains (cont.)	
Pacings: mechanic p. to and fro	535:22	equal ease unto my p.	125:7	marriage has many p.	278:17
Pacis: longae p. mala	283:10	eternal P.!	17:12	misfortunes and p. of others	102:31
p.que imponere morem	555:1	foolish, as if in p.	141:26	my p. his prey	509:7
Pack: God! I will p.	84:12	for another's p.	230:30	no p. with its sums	128:12
huntsman his p.	225:33	forget the wandering and the p.	208:4	p. of hell gat hold upon me	399:5
p. and label men for God	544:32	free from guilt or p.	497:12	p. of love be sweeter far	104:2
p. when it begins to rain	452:38	gave p. to the bear	326:1	pays a thousand p.	94:45
pour out the p. of matter	424:14	hark—what p.!	17:11	pleasure in poetic p.	163:3
somebody's p. has slid	300:16	herbs to ease their p.	300:9	stings you for your p.	248:10
that can p. the cards	25:41	I love to give p.	156:4	uneasy pleasures and fine p.	200:15
Package: Ankworke p.	176:27	in company with P.	575:6	Paint: does he p.?	93:49
Pack-drill for me	295:4	inflict p. upon oneself	337:39	flinging a pot of p.	412:22
Packed: all carefully p.	128:5	in rest from p.	192:36	fresh as p.	503:7
Pack-horse: p. on the down	359:2	intermission of p.	422:10	grind p., and work	199:33
posterity . . a p.	180:28	king of p.	524:31	I cannot p. what I then was	581:26
Packs and sets of great ones	454:19	labour we delight in physics p.	453:20	let her p. an inch thick	437:15
Padded man	537:4	lightly pass the p.	233:3	only showed the p.	192:17
Paddington: as London is to P.	124:14	love that is not p. to hear of	579:36	p. my picture truly	167:7
ever-weeping P.	75:3	my heart puts forth its p.	83:17	p. the lily	115:42, 447:39
Paddle his own canoe	331:19	narcotics, numbing p.	532:4	p. the meadows with delight	455:35
Paddles: 'ear their p. chunkin'	299:10	never inflicts p.	363:25	p. 'em truest	1:12
p. in a halcyon sea	409:14	new grown with pleasant p.	288:7	p. the sable skies	190:4
Paddling: p. palms	485:6	no living thing to suffer p.	496:21	p. Thy Presence	355:14
splashing and p.	88:11	no p. dear mother now	7:3	putty, brass, an' p.	301:2
Paddock calls	456:3	no pleasure, nor no p.	421:11	Painted: Earth's last picture . . p.	303:19
Paddocks: cold as p.	247:15	not akin to p.	316:8	fears a p. devil	458:14
Paddy: O P. dear	9:6	not got with p.	518:1	gilded loam or p. clay	474:10
Paddock: your p. on her mind	401:26	no throbs of fiery p.	275:4	his name p. clearly	128:5
Pædobaptist: a P.?	228:1	no unnecessary p.	492:23	in Grecian tires . . p. new	487:3
Pagan: Christian, p., nor man	434:19	obligation is a p.	278:12	mirror . . not to be p. upon	325:10
find the p.—spoiled	587:17	our Lady of P.	522:24, 26, 523:3, 7	old, but p. cunningly	509:22
hard P. world	17:7	owes its pleasures to another's		p. child of dirt	385:31
I'd rather be a P.	582:18	p.	163:16	p. meadow	2:3
Page: all about the written p.	586:14	p. and grief to me	394:8	p. on the wall	93:34
blotted from life's p.	113:20	p. for leaven	522:5	p. ship, upon a p. ocean	149:5
description the p. gave	203:26	p. of finite hearts	97:12	p. to the eyes	183:11
elvis p. fell to the ground	417:24	p. of truth, to whom 'tis p.	286:16	paltry, foolish, p. things	189:19
every p. having an ample marge	531:17	p. shall not be inflicted	508:22	she p. her face	48:28
hither, p.	361:20	p. that is all but a pleasure	220:32	so black as they are p.	315:16
ho, pretty p.	543:3	p., the bliss of dying!	381:28	so young as they are p.	39:7
knowledge . . her ample p.	230:5	p. without the peace of death	122:2	wood p. to look like iron	73:1
one sweet p.	374:23	passion, p., or pride	540:26	Painter: H—the p. . . a Sussex man?	74:20
p. and monarch	361:22	peril, toil, and p.	240:22	I, too, am a p.	157:14
p. to joy	524:29	piercing p.	516:16	nature's sternest p.	177:26
p. was so besmear'd	119:16	pleasure . . almost to amount to		not a great sculptor or p.	412:23
pictures for the p. atone	381:14	p.	266:7	some great p. dips his pencil	497:24
sweet Anne P.!	466:3	pleasures banish p.	562:13	Painters: I hate all Boets and P.	216:10
this indignant p.	76:1	reliev'd their p.	224:19	only . . two p.	566:6
Page: un livre dans une p.	282:11	she felt no p.	95:5	poets, like p., thus unskilled	382:26
Pageant: dreary p. laboured	24:2	sigh for the cost and p.	88:12	Painting: amateur p. in water-	
insubstantial p.	480:8	sorrow, loss, or p.	581:3	colour	514:26
p. of his bleeding heart	16:8	sudden cry of p.	512:12	p. thy outward walls	488:20
Pageantry: antique p.	342:7	superflux of p.	521:28	two styles of portrait p.	177:7
Pageants: black vesper's p.	425:19	sweet is pleasure after p.	191:5	whose mother was her p.	429:32
p. of the sea	462:29	thou certain p.	229:9	Paintings: heard of your p. too	434:12
Pages: all the p. in a breeze	337:2	though full of p.	345:19	Paints: he p. the wayside flower	122:1
untouch'd the p. lie	164:37	threats of p. and ruin	230:5	I want to know a butcher p.	96:27
Pagets: none of the P. can read	335:20	three-parts p.	95:15	modern man who p.	91:9
Pagett, M.P., was a liar	300:14	travaileth in p. together	65:55	Pair: aware of a princely p.	324:12
Pagoda: old Moulmein P.	299:10, 15	turns to pleasing p.	510:3	blest p. of Sirens	351:9
Paian, Apollo	524:21	turns with ceaseless p.	226:4	court and p.	82:4
Paid: Cupid p.	321:14	unnumbered hours of p.	123:2	ever diverse p.	336:35
hasn't p. his fare	298:22	upon the midnight with no p.	287:32	fair p. of heels	439:12
nothing-a-year, p. quarterly	518:41	what p. it is to part!	214:27	fondling of a happy p.	378:16
not p. to think	299:6	what p. it was to drown	476:14	happy, happy, happy p.!	190:34
not p. with mean	544:2	when p. and anguish wring	418:31	nor honey make, nor p.	152:17
p. him the Dane-geld	295:18	wicked to deserve such p.	90:22	p. of ragged claws	197:19
p. them . . things . . I never took	396:16	without one p.	535:28	p. of sparkling eyes	218:25
p. the uttermost farthing	57:47	with p. purchas'd . . inherit p.	454:31	p. of very strange beasts	428:34
p. thy utmost blessing	171:9	with some p. is fraught	498:9	p. their rhymes	116:14
p. with flattery	277:30	yearning like a God in p.	285:16	sleep on, blest p.	347:27
p. with sighs a plenty	262:17	Painful: honest and p. sermon	377:16	such a mutual p.	423:14
we ha' p. in full!	301:24	no p. inch to gain	147:8	Paired: hand and brain . . p.	92:37
well p. that is well satisfied	465:15	one is as p. as the other	26:3	Pal: 'E won't split on a p.	304:53
Pail: fetch a p. of water	367:9	p. passage	160:14	Palace: cypress in the p. walk	539:2
frozen home in p.	456:1	p. pleasure turns	510:3	hollow oak our p.	167:21
kick the empty p.	197:14	p. pre-eminence!	1:18	in at the p. door one day	178:25
Pain: after long grief and p.	536:17	virtue she finds too p.	384:34	in the lighted p. near	534:10
all the p.	521:30	Pains: all p. the immortal spirit		I will make a p.	516:2
any more p.	71:45	must endure	17:24	love in a p.	286:39
aromatic p.	383:16, 571:19	by p. men come to greater p.	26:24	my gorgeous p. for a hermitage	475:10
arrears of p., darkness	95:11	do not take the p.	308:24	opes the p. of Eternity	339:29
beest . . hath no p.	137:29	double was his p.	509:30	p. and a prison	114:1
blest him in their p.	539:19	everlasting p.	561:22	p. of dim night	478:44
born in other's p.	544:2	for any p. of death	391:43	p. of the Soul	113:12
but a dish of p.	547:20	for my p. a world of sighs	470:3	p. of wisdom	77:8
calumny and hate and p.	492:7	great p. to con it	482:18	purple-lined p. of sweet sin	286:40
costs worlds of p.	333:24	[his] labour for his p.	570:26	strong man armed keepeth his	
did you feel no p.?	228:6	his p. were o'er	222:28	p.	61:46
draw thy breath in p.	438:4	his present and your p.	443:11	very stately p.	99:9

INDEX

Pardon (cont.)

kiss of the sun for p.
of vice. .p. beg 436:3
p. me, thou bleeding piece 450:11
p., said the Bishop 31:20
p. something to the spirit of
liberty 100:25
p.'s the word to all
they ne'er p. 430:6
to p. or to bear it 191:42
weep for my p. 159:31
your p. for too much loving 425:22
Pardonable: madness and. .p. 471:36
Pardoned: more. .than to be p. 155:27
Pardoned: more. .than to be p.
p. and retain the offence? 280:1
Pardoning our offences 435:34
Pardonnere: Dieu me p. 390:45
Pardons: dispenses, p., bulls 240:27
Pards: Bacchus and his p. 346:26
tigers, ounces, p. 287:28
Parendo: nisi p. 347:15
Pars: magna p. frugum 28:9
Parent: afflicting to a p.'s mind 550:14
aged p. 23:3
bedside of a sick p. 175:25
fear is the p. of cruelty 325:36
on p. knees 212:7
P. of Good 279:19
p. of settlement 348:4
perhaps that p. mourn'd 102:7
put any p. mad 310:2
to lose one p. 208:21
Parentage: p. is a very important
profession 569:23
p. unguessed 489:23
what is your p.? 302:19
Parents: begin by loving their p. 482:24
bottle our p. twain 570:18
her p. was the same 295:15
joys of p. are secret 9:18
p. first season us 26:44
p.' tears 245:5
p.. the Lord knows who 344:28
stranger to one of your p. 170:14
Paradis: iudicium P. 22:33
Paries cum proximus ardet 553:8
Paris: far away ez P. 257:8
French of P. was to hir unknowe 319:19
good Americans. .go to P. 14:1
good girl's lip out of P. 136:29
last time I saw P. 570:13
no Lord of P., Venyce 525:35
P. vaut bien une messe 235:5
P. when he found sleep 195:7
with wanton P. sleeps 242:3
Parish: all the world as my p. 584:23
dandilly toss of the p. 480:37
his pension from his p. 565:16
plain as way to p. church 409:13
provided by the P. 413:24
Parium: per legale iudicium p. 427:18
Park: by p. and pale 390:23
cot in a p. 327:9
Neptune's p. 540:12
over p., over pale 309:26
Park Lane for choice 429:29
Parks: levelled walks through p. 466:33
p.. the lungs of London 223:7
Parler: meurs sans p. 154:13
Parles: treasonous p. 379:13
Parley-voo: hinky dinky, p. 553:2
Parliament: crop-headed P. 90:16
made honest by an act of p. 412:17
Mob, P., Rabble 90:16
no British P. can put them
asunder 388:2
not member of Bristol, but. .
of p. 100:14
P. of man 534:27
P. speaking through reporters 126:39
Three Estates in P. 126:49
Parliamentary: Bag of P. Elo-
quence 126:35
P. government. .impossible 181:1
Rupert of P. discussion 180:15
Parliaments: mother of P. 82:19
no more P. 281:20
Parlour: party in a p. 578:27
prettiest little p. 264:23
prison'd in a p. 161:41
queen was in the p. 368:20

Parlour (cont.)

walk into my p. 264:23
Parlours: adorn the p. of heaven 567:19
bells in your p. 470:25
Parlous: in a p. state 427:26
Parma or Spain. .dare to invade 198:11
Parmeceti for an inward bruise 438:35
Parnassus: my chief P. 502:3
Parochial: art must be p. 356:5
scorning p. ways 236:20
worse than provincial. .p. 268:2
Parody: devil's walking p. 140:21
Parole of literary men 274:31
*Paroles: les p... déguiser leurs pen-
sées* 557:4
Paronomasia: you catch the p. 120:28
Parrots: laugh like p. 462:30
Pars: quorum p. magna fui 553:25
Parsee from whose hat 304:15
Parsnips: butter no p. 420:7
Parson: brandy for the P. 301:18
drowns the p.'s saw 456:1
his creed no p. ever knew 188:34
like a p.'s damn 237:2
Monday is p.'s holi'ay 519:30
p. and the p.'s wife 146:32
p. and the people his apes 137:22
p. for the Islands of the Blest 302:19
p. knows enough 164:9
P. left conjuring 422:7
P. lost his senses 249:5
P. might preach 76:4
p., much bemused in beer 385:21
povre P. 137:16, 22
there goes the p. 160:38
ticking a p.'s nose 477:7
Whig in a p.'s gown 276:6
Parsons: p. are very like other men 139:8
p. do not care for truth 517:8
merriment of p. 274:27
Part: bear the longest p. 243:24
best of friends must p. 10:21
better p. of valour 441:2
bid us p. 546:7
command of every p. 247:4
each man has some p. to play 402:14
ere we p. 118:6
every man must play a p. 462:31
every pleasing, every prudent p. 384:33
few shall p. 122:20
freely p. with my glory 244:11
hard to p. when friends are dear 33:14
heart aye's the p. aye 105:22
I have forgot my p. 429:18
in every friend. .p. of ourselves 386:37
know in p., but then 66:46(-67)
know in p.. prophesy in p. 66:45
let us kiss and p. 189:20
Love's sweetest p., Variety 185:28
Mary hath chosen that good p. 61:45
minute and unseen p. 315:28
my p. of death 483:6
neither p. nor lot in this matter 64:37
not p. of their blood 294:30
only p. to meet again 215:40
ought but death p. thee and me 47:1
p., and meet again 112:19
p. at last without a kiss 359:4
p. in all I have 486:4
p. in friendship 119:8
p. in making these days memor-
able 144:7
p. of all that I have met 540:32
p. of the thousandth p. 428:18
p. of wisdom 163:31
p. to tear a cat in 466:25
put beside his p. 486:20
she hath done her p. 349:2
take your own p. 78:30
this day we must p. 166:24
thou and nature. .so gently p. 426:11
till death us do p. 391:30
too precise in every p. 246:4
we two now p. 375:21
what pain it is to p. 214:27
Partagé: la chose. .la mieux p. 172:27
Partake: p. in her rejoicing 352:29
p. the gale 384:16
Partaken: mutual and p. bliss 340:37
Partaker with the adulterers 395:5
Partakers of thy sad decline 160:23

Parted: fool and his words are soon

p. 499:19
from thy state mine never. .p. 349:18
or never p. 104:11
p. are those who are singing 79:9
p.. between twelve and one 443:19
p. for ever 418:12
way we p. 524:9
when I p. from my dear 263:16
when one has p. with that 156:4
when we two p. 119:29
Partem: audi p. alteram 22:2
succedere p... p... dispersit 555:12
Parthenia: victim of P.'s pride 215:12
Parthenophil is lost 210:1
Parthians and Medes 64:26
Partial: faint and p. 142:4
I am p. to ladies 20:27
not by p.. laws 383:14
p. evil universal good 383:21
p. for th' observer's sake 384:21
Participation of freedom 101:12
Participle: every air-borne p. 268:12
pushing young p. 221:8
that very fiery p. 116:35
Particular: Christ's p. love's sake 96:2
London p. 173:23
love a bright p. star 423:2
not in p. will 481:12
one p. beauteous star 286:18
P. Election 187:7
so singular in each p. 485:27
your p. wanty 179:30
Particularly long and wide 376:9
Particulars: Minute P. 75:7
Parties: both p. join'd to do their
best 111:14
both p. nobly are subdu'd 442:18
p. must ever exist 101:9
Parting: Death is p. 412:15
do not let this p. grieve thee 10:21
in every p.. an image of death 106:30
p. hour 16:24
p. is all we know of heaven 180:3
p. is such sweet sorrow 478:1
p. of the way 55:31
p.'s well-paid 375:13
rive not more in p. 425:13
their every p. was to die 533:15
this p. was well made 451:37
Partings: p. gone and p. yet to be 544:1
Partington: Atlantic. .beat Mrs. P. 505:22
Partir: bottié et prêt d p. 354:19
toujours prêt d p. 209:15
Partition: union in p. 467:9
Partitions: thin p. 190:13
Partly: man p. is 91:1
p. she was drunk 106:22
Partner: find yourself a p. 296:33
his lov'd p. 226:11
I have a p. 174:34
my p. and my guide 573:26
Partners, in each other kind 559:6
Partridge: as the p. sitteth 55:21
Parts: all his gracious p. 447:34
different p. of the Empire in. .
hostility 222:38
dock the smaller p.-o'-speech 120:28
if p. allure thee 384:12
my p., my title 469:39
my p. of speech 500:19
nothing else but his p. 273:10
p. for the time with reality 144:4
p. of it are excellent! 403:37
p. of one stupendous whole 383:18
p.. pretty well for a Lord 273:10
plays many p. 427:21
read only in p. 27:17
want of p. 272:2
Parturient montes 255:25
Party: Breitmann gife a p. 313:11
called the Conservative, p. 166:26
educate our p. 180:38
forms of p. strife 533:20
none was for a p. 323:21
'No P.' on its flag 335:6
not a select p. 290:27
of the Devil's p. 77:7
p. in a parlour 578:27
p. is organised opinion 180:34
p. is the madness of many 520:47

INDEX

Party (cont)	Passed (cont)	Passion (cont)	
p of order or stability	333 28	no p so robs the mind	102 31
p of two	82 11	not p a slave	434 26
p spirit madness of many	356 35	one p doth expel another	135 22
p whose antecedents are	90 42	p and party blind our eyes	152 24
passion and p blind our eyes	152 24	p ending	435 10
sooner every p breaks up	22 13	p for fame	109 11
stuck to your p	181 10	p for hunting something	177 30
that p conquers in the strife	416 24	p for our temperate kings	537 22
to p gave up	225 27	p for the name of Mary	116 15
voted at my p's call	221 17	p, I see is catching	450 13
where is that p now?	313 11	p pain or pride	540 26
without p Parliamentary		p put to use	83 14
government impossible	181 1	p speechless lies	189 20
Party-coloured livery	155 27	p such it was to prove	105 11
Partia componere magnas	556 24	p that left the ground	89 10
Partem vult cum matre legentem	556 4	placed which pale p loves	37 37
Partis componere magnas	555 18	Place was in a furious p	120 13
Part le premier p qui coule	170 11	relieve my p much	453 1
Pass after we p the gate	157 11	ruling p I	173 11
all ye that p by	55 23	ruling p conquers reason	384 43
did it p	440 16	ruling p at wrong in death	384 27
bounds which they shall not p	308 8	sentimental p	220 28
cannot p away	496 1	sick of an old p	187 8
deeds which should not p away	112 44	some bloody p	473 13
heaven and earth shall p away	417 25	strange fits of p	581 11
if he pleases through it p	244 15	such poor p	423 30
p like night	150 12	tear a p to tatters	434 15
I shall not p this way again	232 10	their fury and my p	470 29
its glories p away	322 1	this p make a man look and	407 28
I will p not turn my face	97 27	to be in a p you good may do	73 28
I will p through Egypt	45 47	to inspire hopeless p	542 20
let him p for a man	403 10	to ourselves in p propose	435 10
let us p on I	100 15	two extremes of p	544 23
lightly p the pain	233 3	vows with so much p	318 28
I ke her O Saki you shall p	207 31	vulgar expression of the p	154 31
lords of human kind p by	207 14	was not this thy p?	525 17
make them p for their own	499 23	well painted p I	472 30
never p into nothingness	284 10	what is p but pining?	337 43
Of let him p	454 27	what p cannot Music raise	101 36
p and speak one another	318 10	whirlwind of p	434 15
p by me as the idle wind	451 19	who every p fully strives	453 25
p for forty three	531 21	win the p and the life	151 3
p into her face	309 10	Passionate deep affections make	330 24
p it along the I nel	109 2	him p	435 6
p it on I	389 43	make p my sense of hearing	351 23
p man a understanding	263 33	ample, amorous and p	206 15
p me the can lad	190 31	so p a love adventure	584 24
p no crucifixes	330 41	to women	411 10
p on my Queen forg ven	333 8	Passionately and Irretrievably	201 22
p our long love a day	194 20	Passione interdum movetur	561 25
p the hat for your ead t	177 10	Passion flower at the gate	536 15
p the mustard	232 10	Passionless hopeless grief la p	88 15
p the rose wine	232 10	man p I	335 27
p through this world but once	234 10	p bride divine Tranquility	535 27
p was steep and rugged	141 28	Passions all other p fly	507 17
ray us p us	324 15	all thoughts all p	158 3
roaring through the p	318 10	desolate p	209 10
ships that p in the night	105 20	devil to have all the p	490 16
sideways did she p	540 12	great when he acts from the p	181 42
so p I hostel	389 43	his p the better of his creed	513 11
so p through things temporal	209 29	let such angry p rise	561 25
such as p on the seas	331 (207)	lession flow at the grief	88 15
that it may not p away	267 32	moderator of p	559 15
they p all understanding	378 7	our p good servants	313 19
they shall not p	236 14	p spin the plot	336 30
though Dynastes p	316 10	shifts her p	215 14
try not the I I	109 3	their human p now no more	231 4
ways I keep and p	456 33	thy p match'd with mine	534 32
when thou shalt strangely p	510 28	various rul ng p	384 35
what p in a crowd?	168 18	when p are no more	557 24
Passa Parva	515 26	Passion-worng Ministers of	491 10
Passage black p us to bed	511 17	thought	337 39
explaining a p in the game-act	212 16	Passive benevolence of the p	337 39
first a p through it	513 10	order	419 37
North-West p to the intellectual	180 14	p resistance of the Tolbooth	574 30
painful p	551 15	gate	105 37
p through these looms	457 3	lawlessness was p	66 28
p to remove	455 19	lawless Love's p	51 13
sweetest p of a song	279 7	lawless Christ our p	45 47
unseen, gun p line	200 15	the Lord's p	444 25
Passages all the p of joy	154 11	Passwort has p shall be made	39 9
chord and some fine p	230 18	last absurd about the p	99 1
Johnson bowed p	335 3	all their glory p	32 14
p that lead to nothing	214 8	day is p and gone sweet heart	317 7
p that p not turn my face	12 31	dead p bury its dead	551 13
that p not turn my face	327 9	d in remembrance of a cursed p	111 35
I shall not p this way again	326 16	God cannot alter the p	55 16
where is that p now?	43 10	God cannot change the p	411 20
without p Parliamentary		harvest is p	
government impossible		hasty is p politics	

INDEX

[857]

INDEX

Paving-stones these gritty p	109 24
Pavilion cry	110 10
Paw in his p. dandled the kid	147 15
p. h m with institutions	546 44
p. of hireling wolves	352 30
wolf with privy p	342 30
Paweth in the valley	49 26
lawing to get free	348 27
lawnce pretty P	510 23
lawy massive p. of elder persons	40 20
oh my dear p!	128 26
'Tax vocabum will answer all	420 4
lay bloom good p	301 12
cut each other's throats for p	245 24
dent to p	357 21
enough to p. for an edition	200 16
even then she had to p	41 11
forbore to p	300 18
for what p?	413 4
God hath in heavenly p	475 1
I was to p. the paper	155 8
I will p. thee all	50 54
make me able to p. for it	377 12
man cannot choose but p	374 30
now I must p. for my fun	298 3
p. as if not paid before	436 25
p. at the Greek islands	140 0
p. every debt as if God wrote p	190 19
p. for by one and one	308 28
p. given to a state hireling	277 32
p. glad like a arreare	95 21
p. me that thou owest	50 55
' Old Debts	314 22
p. — p. — I	204 20
p. too much for your whistle	211 10
p. you in the grave	404 0
saved the sum of things for p	204 4
sharper spur than p	216 23
smile at us p. passus	141 28
vow and not p	51 7
wa works you ought to p	130 7
we will nothing p	419 28
wel will you p. me?	365 8
wonders what s. to p	264 1
Payment of half twenty shillings	100 5
layum cal ed each P. voice	123 0
lynum three p., three Jews	127 15
Play roll ten thousand men on the	300 16
P. —	470 4
'Purs be that dies p. all debts	110 32
I scent with p. the best	349 31
owes not, but still p	94 45
p. a thousand pains	520 20
p. him in his own coin	425 12
p. us but with age and dust	301 27
p. us poor beggars in red	443 16
slaves than p.	205 8
whoever p. the taxes	403 4
you p. your money	210 13
lea grapes and green p	312 10
one p. and one bean	343 7
one spl p	49 41
Peace a l her paths are	358 1
a l the p. which springs	113 43
art of war and p.	358 23
author of p.	449 20
been at p. brought	550 15
best h. ita of p. and patience	62 40
be'long unto thy p.	530 20
beyond these voices	394 6
bring a man p. at the last	124 6
burne lamps of p	113 4
ca. is it —	420 11
ca. m world and a long p.	74 16
certa n knot of p.	52 43
chest sement of our p.	418 18
church the p.	595 16
come p. in p.	523 16
deep dream of p.	205 10
ended in a l. like p.	312 11
even knowe d and their p	312 11
street of p.	312 11
to p. be to my sails shroul	312 11
lost in p.	312 11
over build his p.	312 11
lost p.	312 11
from p. p. but not to p.	312 11
on p. at home	312 11
give a p.	312 11
Land give her p.	312 11

Peace (cont.)	
grace be unto you, and p	70 21
grant us thy p	389 20
had Zimra p	48 20
haunt of ancient P	537 36
hearts at p	84 21
his goods are in p	61 46
I came not to send p	50 1
if p. cannot be with honour	414 1
if these should hold their p	62 30
if thou return at a l in p	48 14
I labour for p	399 25
increase of his government and	
p.	53 15
inmaculate the word P, P	145 17
in p. Love	417 16
in p. there a nothing so becomes	443 24
in thy right hand carry p	446 31
in time of p. thinks of war	100 21
into the way of p	61 15
I see to em 'P' be still'	204 25
I shall have some p. there	585 12
is it p? what hast thou to do	
with p?	48 26
I speak of p	443 17
I will die in p	572 7
join with thee calm P, and	
Quiet	341 10
king of p	244 25
kiss our lady P	441 15
laughing heart a long p	84 23
let us have p	220 3
like the p. of God	677 32
love, joy, p. long suffering	67 46
lovere in p	451 35
love thee and thy p	421 8
Mercy Thy P. and Love	726 18
mercy songs of p	447 14
mind at p	310 3
moth of p	470 11
mourn thy banish d p	506 5
mountain cowardice keeps us in p	274 8
my p. is broken into pieces	53 6
never a bad p	212 8
news and Prince of P	209 3
no p. unto the wicked	54 21
now I see p. to corrupt	149 28
offices of p. and war	352 35
O heart, be at p	51 18
on earth p. good will	61 10
our p. in imposib. e things	243 1
our p. our fearful innocence	577 16
pain without the p. of death	122 2
p. above all earthly dignities	440 25
p. among our peoples	301 26
p. and felicity	421 5
p. and rest can never dwell	344 9
p. and strife	410 35
p. at the last	354 4
p. be to this house	61 34
p. between the effect and it	457 3
p. be wit in thy walls	399 31
p. brooded	184 2
p. come away	531 30
p. comes dropping slow	533 12
p., commerce and honest (rend	
ship	265 21
p. divine like quiet night	404 20
p. does nothing to relieve	459 20
p. for evermore	517 3
p. for our time p. with honour	135 0
peaceful aloth, not p.	345 22
p. good past pot'	410 34
p. hath her victories	331 20
p. but like moon sleeps	405 24
p. in a Labyrinth	104 12
p. in her chamber	410 18
p. in our time	353 24
p. in the way a mind	494 12
p. in thy breast	475 1
p. instead of death	122 6
p. as come and wars are over	891 10
p. is crown'd with smoke	331 1
p. is in the grass	470 20
p. is of the nature of a conquest	412 15
p. is poor reading	215 4
p. is what I seek	15 25
p. its ten thousands	337 16
p. more deep raptura	259 10
p. of God	63 25
p. of Jerusalem	399 31

Peace (cont.)	
p. on earth, and mercy mild	565 12
p. on the earth	411 10
p., perfect p	72 19
p., retrenchment and reform	82 18
p. shall go sleep with Turks	475 17
p., the human dress	77 1
p. to him that is far off	54 34
p. to Mahmud	205 22
p. to you which were afar off	67 51
p. which the world cannot give	381 35
p. with honour	181 10
p. without nor calm around	405 24
poor, and mangled P	443 10
preparation of the gospel of p	65 12
'Prince of P	53 15
prosperity, and universal p	243 31
publisheth p	54 22
righteousness and p	397 0
rust in p	507 2
saying, p., p., when there is no	
p.	55 14
seek p., and ensue it	394 2
should be p. at home	501 14
should kneel for p	479 14
sleep in p	447 6
so enmoured on p	145 13
soft phrase of p	460 45
so old keep the p	477 1
star of p. return	123 12
strike p. to the soul of the man	16 4
studying p	101 23
their bodies are buried in p	37 19
then had thy p. been as a river	54 20
there abides a p. of thine	10 17
they are in p	56 23
this p. sleep with her	447 10
thought p. be made interest	
that keeps p	167 10
thousand years of p	533 20
through P. to Light	462 19
thy mountains also shall bring p	300 23
to a woman trusts his p	220 6
to gain our p. have sent to p	439 4
told me words of p	536 27
two nymphs P. and Menty	167 27
unary p. and concord	359 20
universal P	52 14
until I come in p	51 18
wait Thy word of p	108 16
weak piping time of p	476 5
we love p., not p. at any price	269 10
what is p? Is it war?	172 32
when p. broken anywhere	405 23
where lazy P	168 12
while he taught you p	87 38
whispers p. within	552 10
who desires p. prepare for war	154 41
will not fast in p	154 41
with p. and consolation	351 7
work us a perpetual p	343 0
would I were asleep and p	475 1
wound of p. is surety	451 11
Peaceably p. if we can	246 3
p. in their habitations	375 10
Peaceful in p. thought	54 22
p. cloth not peace	381 35
so p. rests	102 35
their p. temple	102 35
Peace maker 'if is the only P	428 35
Peace makers blessed are the p	57 39
Peace parted as to p. souls	417 10
Each, Jimmy Twitler p. me	815 7
I title p. in an orchard	312 17
nectarine and curious p	309 25
Peace flowers where the p. flew	110 25
Peacecock as a p. at a l	519 8
drop the milk white p	391 27
ere Nor the l. flutters	256 37
eyed like a p.	555 16
he is a monastic p	555 16
pride of the p	77 30
Peace's peace and p	47 44
p. stirring by	469 30
proud as p	428 25
useless p. and l. l. e	311 12
lea green beautiful p. least	411 23
Peace down to p. and p. in	415 11
upon a p. in Duren	313 19
Peace great p. of honour	315 7
sour p.	16 16

1 people (cont.)		Pepper (cont.)		Perfume (cont.)	
has such p. in't	480 15	p. and vinegar beudes	130 17	puss-gentleman that's all p	150 10
heart of this p. fat	53 10	thoroughly enjoy the p.	120 2	scent of odorous p	350 31
be looked upon his p	323 4	Peppered I am p	478 14	strange invisible p	424 7
he shall subdue the p	394 30	p. two of them p	430 20	throw a p. on the violet	447 30
indictment against an whole p	101 2	where they are p	440 34	Perfumed p. chambers of the	
in Scotland supports the p	267 20	<i>Peragrast omne immensum p.</i>	320 27	great	441 41
in the name of the p. of India	101 27	Perceive both p. and know	350 28	p. like a milliner	433 31
in the l. was my trust	570 20	half create and what p	581 2	purple the sails, and so p	414 6
Irish are a fair p	372 31	how should God p. it	305 26	still p	230 7
k. li sick p	330 10	l p. no change	103 8	Perfumes all the p. of Arabia	400 27
kindreds and p., and tongues	71 3	p. a juggler's sleight	111 3	rich distill'd p	340 27
live in the hearts of the p	551 17	Perfection clear of its beauty	200 33	three April p	487 20
look after our p	416 6	Perish their p. and not their terror	461 21	Perfuming their scent the air p	147 24
love of the p.	101 13	Perishance to dream	134 4	Perhaps grand P	80 31
loves the p. well	324 5	Perey <i>Esperance</i> P. I	440 33	p. I am I	0 14
made the p. his aspes	137 22	old song of P. and Douglas	502 0	p. turn out a sermon	105 17
madness of the p.	305 28	P. out of Northumberland	30 11	Pere at the gate	357 7
Martyr of the P	135 28	<i>Perdere quem Jupiter vult p</i>	805 10	<i>Peru ut radi ut p</i>	550 4
most harme to the mene p	310 5	Perdition bottomless p	344 7	<i>Perit qui ante diem p</i>	303 11
mostly married p	146 32	man s. p. to be safe	100 27	Peril p. toil and pain	240 21
my p. love to have it so	55 13	p. catch my soul	471 27	these woods more free from p	426 20
new p. takes the land	441 27	son of p	63 65	those in p. on the sea	506 23
no doubt but ye are the P.	48 57	<i>Perdrix toujours p. l</i>	12 20	<i>Peril d'a nore sans p</i>	157 6
no vis on the p. perish	30 32	<i>Perdu tout est p. fore Phonnur</i>	211 4	Perilous dim and p. way	574 16
of all the p. by all the p.	373 10	<i>Perdu fatustus p. p. mundus</i>	230 38	p. in steep places	280 1
of the p. by the p. and for the p.	373 12	<i>Pergratum rusticorum</i>	14 16	p. seas	253 1
on man die for the p	63 42	Perennial falsehood has a p. spring	100 7	that p. stuff	460 37
onum of the p.	333 13	p. spring of all prod gality	101 17	Perila defend us from all p	383 30
O stormy p.	117 25	Perennially hopeless	173 22	if man could see the p.	38 24
peculiar p	60 48	<i>Perennius monumentum arce p</i>	250 15	in p. in the city	67 35
p. all evuling	566 27	<i>Pereis qualis arifex p. l</i>	362 27	p. both of wind and lumb	110 23
p. see the masters	101 10	Pereis Thy kingdom is david'd	55 42	what p. do environ	110 20
p. arose as one man	46 62	<i>Perent qui nobis p. et imputantur</i>	331 26	what p. past	442 5
p. came to theirs	240 5	<i>Pereza lo p. jamis illeg al thr.</i>		when nur p. are past	121 10
p. don't do such things	267 2	<i>Perio</i>	134 17	Period I belong to the Beardsley p.	30 8
p. generally contempt	103 24	Perfect be ye there fore p	485 2	new and great p. in His Church	258 12
p. have little intell. cence	97 33	but constant, he were p	485 2	p. most happy	503 2
p. imaz ne a vain thing	301 47	end of a p. day	78 17	p. pow r. and enterprize	503 2
p. is gress	54 10	entre and p. chrysolite	473 21	Periodical gowns the p. press	540 15
p. is the true legislator	102 35	ever p	132 18	Peripatetic magnetic p. lover	221 1
p. keep even kings in awe	169 0	handmaid p. in God a sight	410 5	Periphrastic study	107 8
p. Lord, the p. l	105 22	if thou wilt be p	60 1	Perish all his thoughts p	400 10
p. loved her much	535 6	in short measures life p	282 1	all his thoughts will p	203 8
p. never give up their liberties	101 16	just men made p	90 21	beasts that p	303 2
p. never so impatient	907 23	made p. in weakness	97 38	better to p	127 16
p. of customers	503 11	my p. soul	460 30	day p. wherein I was born	45 44
p. of a pasture	307 25	one of us are p.	569 27	everything else in our language	326 3
p. overlid with taxes	27 25	not in my p. mind	454 15	hero p. or a sparrow fell	353 10
p. a choice	500 13	our union is p.	180 4	he shall p. everlastingly	353 37
p. s judgement	100 25	panence have her p. work	60 26	l p. with hunger	61 14
p. a prayer	100 18	p. day nor n ght	445 44	let the ungody p	306 4
p. suppose me clever	97 20	p. democracy most shameless	202 23	not p. but have life	63 0
p. a voice is odd	350 14	p. the cup as p. anned	95 86	not p. from the earth	314 12
p. wrongs his own	100 27	p. till the nightingales	94 8	not p. in the dust	507 32
p. that del. gl. in war	309 14	p. type of a p. p. casure	570 8	no vision, the people p	50 51
p. that we led in darkness	53 14	p. use of an imperfect medium	570 4	p. from the right way	301 51
p. went up into the city	47 40	they p. nature	47 15	p. in our own	434 2
p. who are still in the gristle	100 84	unto the p. day	49 43	p. on the shore	185 24
p. who l. k. this sort of thng	134 17	verray p. gent l'night	230 24	p. the thought	144 29
p. whom he has never seen	101 21	Perfected by experience	27 15	p. through their own imagin-	
p. w. on I have not known	303 31	l'fectibility as a dream	339 3	tions	301 6
l. veleged and the P	182 30	l'fection ascertain what p. is	19 24	p. unconsoled	300 27
round about has p.	399 33	tain to the divine p	316 35	p. with the sword	60 36
saw the p.	165 81	her own way to p.	100 25	l'one shall p.	155 30
stiff necked p.	46 5	be written endless to p	424 8	they shall p.	305 4
that p. hath a revolting heart	55 18	p. makes defect p.	234 10	thy money p. with thee	61 36
thy p. shall be my p.	47 1	p. is the child of Time	155 2	to p. rather	345 10
thy p. still are fed	183 10	p. not to know them	145 8	wake, to p. never	570 10
un-derstanded of the p	401 8	p. of reason	437 18	Perishable not of a p. home	577 11
very few p. come that way	318 11	p. wrongfully disgrac'd	70 25	Perish'd p. in his prids	350 3
voice of the p.	3 10, 25 8	pursuit of p	475 82	p. in the waters	35 30
we are the p. of England	141 85	right praise and true p	247 3	per souls they p.	470 10
were it with be the p.	306 5	very pink of p.	93 10	their memorial is p. with them	302 14
what kind of p. do they think we	161 8	what a com. to p. perishes	7 13	was p., each alone	119 3
are	103 21	know everything but youe p.	152 8	Perishes cause that p. with them	146 14
what the p. think so	103 21	p. of a fool	71 15	everything p	18 31
when the p. l'etras	410 10	with has sweet p. caught	418 10	what s. come to perfection p.	91 42
winged p.	501 16	Perfidious fatal and p. bark	344 25	Perishing must this remembered	171 5
few ad. p. Heaven with Spirits		Perfidious duty to p.	216 23	p. be?	
world must be p.	312 23	perfidious to p.	252 18	<i>Perisus Iustus p. cadit amaro</i>	371 23
Perisus all the p.	315 18	perfidious to p.	252 18	Perisus and husband p.	371 23
cry of the Lute p.	313 3	perfidious to p.	312 40	Perisus patet roben vus p. fellow	474 19
Perisus night upon p.	373 44	p. the last labour	313 81	Perisus and the l. l. v. re	475 36
perisus among our p.	373 44	real of the Lord p. flus	313 81	Perisus p. per. n. p. Clarence	475 19
p. are seen with long	373 44	Performance all words, and no p.	313 1	p., murderer, lovely	475 11
perisus of C. not on p.	373 44	her p. seems no day	313 1	Perisus at lovers p. Jove	477 12
Perisus of the line verse	373 44	has p. nothing	467 7		
perisus and l. l. v. re	373 44	Perisus which the p.	310 1		
Perisus pack of pulled p.	373 44	Perisus and supply ance of a	431 23		

INDEX

Perjury: Jove... laughs at lovers' p.	193:13	Perspire: till you gently p.	297:28	Petticoat (<i>cont.</i>)	
shall I lay p. upon my soul?	465:5	Persuade: almost p. Justice	473:11	out of the Realm in my p.	198:3
Perked up, in a glist'ring grief	446:16	of itself p. the eyes of men	486:5	tempestuous p.	246:4
Permanence which the sea cannot		p. Tommy Townshend	225:27	with a yellow p.	366:17
claim	237:10	pity whom ye can't p.	521:23	Petticoate: draiglet a' her p.	104:30
Permanent: forward, not p.	431:20	tongue to p.	145:26	Petticoats up to the knees	146:19
nought's p.	116:36	wit to p.	169:17	Petty: clinging to the... p.	239:17
P. Possibility of Sensation	515:4	Persuaded: fully p. in his own		overpeer the p. traffickers	462:29
suffering is p.	573:7	mind	66:16	p. done, the undone vast	92:36
Permission of all-ruling Heaven	344:20	shadow, well p.	295:10	p. fortress	279:6
Permit: how long or short p. to		thou hast p.	405:13	we p. men	448:22
Heaven	349:25	Persuadest: almost thou p. me	65:26	Petulant: Cervantes is never p.	325:23
Permitted: not p. unto them to speak	67:2	Persuading: by p. me to it	480:29	<i>Peuple: je veux être p.</i>	97:33
Pernicious: most p. woman!	432:21	by p. others	282:19	<i>le p. a de la joie</i>	355:7
p. weed!	159:18	fair-spoken and p.	447:9	<i>le p. n'a guère d'esprit</i>	97:33
two p. daughters	453:6	Persuasion: not capable of a firm p.	77:21	<i>Peur: sans p. et sans reproche</i>	12:13
<i>Persecant nobiscum</i>	145:16	no: truth but p.	326:6	<i>Peut-être: un grand p.</i>	404:30
<i>Perpeti: audax omnia p.</i>	258:16	p. hung upon his lips	513:5	Pew: once in a p.	175:37
Perpetual: next to the p. motion	179:27	p. that a thing is so	77:21	Pews: talk about the p.	140:2
p. fountain of good sense	194:15	p. tips his tongue	144:33	Pewter: you long for simple p.	218:29
p. president	127:31	Persuasions: winged P.	491:21	Phagocytes: stimulate the p.	489:19
p. quarrel	101:8	Persuasive: p. language of a tear	143:28	Phalanx: in perfect p.	345:2
p. shame	397:1	reason so p. stole	546:9	where is the Pyrrhic p.?	116:2
with us p. night	282:6	Pert as a schoolgirl	219:27	Phantasma: interim is like a p.	449:5
Perpetually: p. settling	81:15	Pertaining: nothing p. to 'em	135:28	Phantom: p., Beauty	584:5
p. to be conquered	100:26	Perturbation: polish'd p.!	442:25	p. Caravan	206:21
thou must be damned p.	330:7	Perturbed: rest, p. spirit!	432:31	p. of delight	580:19
Perpetuity: merit of p.	87:16	Peru: from China to P.	279:2	p. of False Morning	205:7
Perplex: when nze real ills p.	108:21	Perused: in th' original p. mankind	14:24	p. of ourselves	16:10
Perplexed: p. her, night and morn	535:7	Pervading: that p. influence	174:37	transient and embarrassed p.	182:2
p. in the extreme	474:2	Perverse: all women born are so p.	80:9	Phantoms: pursue... p. of hope	278:14
p., labyrinthical soul!	186:30	I'll frown and be p.	477:20	with p... strife	492:6
yet is thy mind p.?	170:21	widows... the most p. creatures	2:18	Pharaoh: from P.'s bitter yoke	361:15
Perplexes: dull brain p. and re-		Perverts the Prophets	117:18	hardened P.'s heart	45:42
tards	287:28	Peschiera, when thy bridge I crost	147:5	P. is sold for balsams	87:19
p. monarchs	345:6	Pessimist fears this is true	120:6	Pharisee: I lived a P.	65:22
Perplexity: stad is in p.	583:26	<i>Pessimus omnium poeta</i>	133:1	P., the son of a P.	65:17
Persecuted: l p. the church of God	67:5	Pester'd with a popinjay	438:34	touching the law, a P.	68:20
p. with letters	156:2	Pestilence: breeds p.	77:10	Pharisees: righteousness of the	57:44
princes have p. me	399:23	from his horrid hair shakes p.	346:6	scribes and P.	319:19
Persecutest: why p. thou me?	64:41	from the noisome p.	397:18	them infarnal P.	48:22
Persecution: p... made them a		p. that walketh in darkness	397:18	Pharphar: Abana and P.	266:20
faction	325:35	purg'd the air of p.	481:31	Phenomena: pieces are the p.	177:17
p... way to plant religion	86:15	Pesilence-stricken multitudes	496:4	Phenomenon: infant p.	23:27
religious p. may shield itself	101:23	Pestilent complete knave!	471:2	P. swore a feud	23:26
some degree of p.	520:37	Pests of society	78:10	Phials of wrath	411:16
Persecutors: enemies, p., and slan-		Pet: kept it for a p.	41:34	Phidias: his awful Jove young P.	199:22
derers	389:5	Petal: filigree p.!	545:12	Phil: fidgety P.	249:24
Persephone: singer of P.!	569:16	like the p. of a flower	530:6	Philanthropists: one of those wise	269:10
Persepolis: in triumph through P.	330:27	now sleeps the crimson p.	539:2	P.	63:55
Perseverance: p. in a good cause	513:4	Petals: garden's last p.	523:15	P. and Mary on a shilling	111:8
p... keeps honour bright	481:18	pursed its p. up	91:35	P. drunk to P. sober	5:12
Persevere: in our opposed paths to		ruin between His p. wide	585:9	P., fozzling with his cleek	228:10
P.	375:21	scriptured p.	411:22	P. fought men	313:2
p. in obstinate condolment	430:31	Petar: hoist with his own p.	436:8	P... reckoned a horse-race won	502:10
Persevering: strong p. man	518:35	Peter: blessing of St. P.'s Master	559:27	P. Slingsby	24:9
Persia: past their first sleep in P.	85:21	in his last binn Sir P.	376:21	P. Sparrow	502:20
Persian: entertaining as a P. Tale	272:18	looked upon P.	62:46	P.'s peerless son	19:3
in P. gulfs... bred	320:6	once that P. was respected	578:24	see if P. can	249:23
P. on his throne!	119:13	opposite to Saint P.	472:37	Philippi: I will see thee at P.	451:32
P.'s heaven is easily made	350:9	paper peer Lord P.	416:10	Philistia, be thou glad	395:23
say they are P. attire	453:31	peerless peer Lord P.	315:14	Philistine: P. of genius	20:19
Persians: antique P. taught	117:3	P.'s drift	496:17	P... originally meant	19:14
given to the Medes and P.	55:42	P. was his name	217:25	Philistines: Barbarians, P... Popu-	19:23, 29
<i>Perricos odi, puer, apparatus</i>	258:29	raree-show of P.'s successor	90:32	lance	47:29
Persist in doing wrong	481:14	rounded P.'s dome	199:23	daughters of the P. rejoice	19:28
Persistence: dominant's p.	97:7	Saint P. sat by the celestial gate	119:14	designation of P.	19:17
Person: cheek of the young p.	178:11	Saint P. wish himself within	119:21	great apostle of the P.	46:58
express image of his p.	69:7	Shock-headed P.	250:10	P. be upon thee, Samson	220:28
fairer p. lost not Heav'n	345:18	thou art P.	59:43	P. may jostle	19:15
I am a most superior p.	8:15	twenty times was P. feared	578:24	Philistinism!	80:7
my purse, my p.	463:2	Peter Gilligan: old priest P.	584:6	P. flouts me	9:9, 10
no such a p.	176:33	Peterkin: little P.	507:9	P., my P.!	183:11
p. who agrees with me	182:22	Peter Piper picked a peck	368:12	Philologists who chase	162:2
thou wert the goodliest p.	328:24	Peter Turf	478:46	Philosopher: al be that he was a p.	137:6
vision of some p. or persons	268:8	<i>Petis: quod p. hic est</i>	257:4	ancient sage p.	110:27
well-conducted p.	543:12	<i>Petit: il éteint le p.</i>	109:34	by the p. as equally false	217:5
Personal: no p. considerations	229:2	Petitionary grace	528:8	great poet... profound p.	152:28
p. talk	578:18	Pet-lamb in a sentimental farce	287:16	guide, p., and friend	384:17
Personated: most feelingly p.	482:34	Peto: banish P.	439:37	he was a shrewd p.	110:11
Persons: neither confounding the		Petrarch: if Laura had been P.'s	115:39	old p. is still among us	325:32
P.	388:38	wife	290:2	p... endure the toothache	469:13
no respecter of p.	64:48	Petrarchal: reject a p. coronation	117:20	p., sir?	178:25
no respect of p.	65:34	Petrifications of a plodding brain	105:19	p.'s stones	109:22
no respect of place, p.	482:31	Petrifies the feeling	301:8	soft p. of love	192:45
paws of elder p.	40:20	Pets: handles the dear little p.	312:17	some p. has said it	145:3
p. I pity	402:22	Pett: old person of P.	517:12	to a p. no circumstance... too	226:23
p. whom one has never seen	363:10	Petticoat: her feet beneath her p.	298:29	minute	
towards great p.	243:33	her p. was satin	116:49		
Perspiration: his p. was but ichor	119:21	I for one venerate a p.			
ninety-nine per cent. p.	195:22				

INDEX

Pilgrimage (<i>cont.</i>)						Piping (<i>cont.</i>)	
in return outlandish p.	82:8	Pineapple: p., and cranberries	219:13	high p. Pehlevi	205:12		
overtaketh in his p.	484:35	p. of politeness	500:18	his p. took a troubled sound	18:24		
quiet p.	123:25	Pined: near a thousand tables p.	575:4	naked, p. loud	76:8		
succeed me in my p.	99:39	p. away seven. years	306:15	p. down the valleys wild	76:9		
that go on p.	99:31	p. by Arno for. . Tees	323:8	p. hot	110:32		
through this weary p.	183:20	she p. in thought	483:10	p. your eye	173:6		
with songs beguile your p.	208:9	sighed and p. and ogled	543:12	weak p. time of peace	476:5		
Pilgrimages: to goon on p.	136:22	Pine-logs: bring me p. hither	361:21	wishes p. to him	337:18		
Pilgrims: happy band of p.	362:7, 8	Pines: arrowy white p.	546:37	Pipkin: this little p.	245:19		
land of the p.' pride	504:19	eat the cones under his p.	212:3	Pippa passes	39:24, 94:39		
like p. to th' appointed place	193:17	I never get between the p.	42:5	Pippin: right as a Ribstone P.l	41:25		
p. of the year	336:32	old acquaintance among the p.	547:1	Pippins: old p. toothsome	563:22		
Pilgrim's Progress: wished longer. .		p. are gossip p.	208:3	p. and seese to come	465:31		
excepting. . the P.	276:26	their great p. groan aghast	492:27	Pips: hear the p. squeak	216:6		
Pill: his potion and his p.	247:18	thoughts. . instead of p.	288:7	Piracies. . sullied with. . stealing	550:27		
no Morrison's P. for. . Society	126:45	thunder-harp of p.	503:13	Pirate: sanctimonious p.	401:17		
outliv'd the doctor's p.	214:34	Pine-stems: red gold is on the p.	337:35	to be a P. King	221:27		
Pillage: which p. they. . bring home	443:10	Pine-tree's withered branch	316:21	Piscem: <i>desinat in p. mulier</i>	255:14		
Pillar: I cannot be regarded as a p.	335:21	Pine-trees: black and gloomy p.	317:22	Pismire is equally perfect	567:19		
p. of cloud	45:50	<i>Pinguem: me p. et nitidum</i>	256:27	Pistol: when his p. misses fire	227:27		
p. of fire	45:50	Pining: what is passion but p.?	337:42	Pistols: have you your p.?	567:4		
p. of salt	44:53	Pinion: he nursed the p.	117:25	young ones carry p.	489:6		
sat by a p. alone	535:41	imagination droops her p.	116:8	Piston: steam and p. stroke	359:2		
seem'd a p. of state	345:24	Pinions: drift of p.	545:1	Pit: beat us to the p.	452:5		
triple p. of the world	423:11	stayed. . his p. from flight	525:2	black as the P.	241:18		
well-deserving p.	465:6	with p. skim the air	211:25	blind p. ponies	249:5		
Pillared firmament	340:31	Pink: bring hither the P.	510:23	he that diggeth a p.	51:24		
Pillars: among her golden p.	75:5	I will pu' the p.	107:30	key of the bottomless p.	71:38		
ancient p. rear their. . heads	155:19	my faee is p.	8:16	law is a bottomless p.	14:6		
antique p. massy proof	341:24	p. of courtesy	478:5, 512:2	man. . go down into the p.	29:19		
four p. of government	27:8	p. of perfection	227:3	monster of the p.	386:19		
his legs are as p. of marble	52:14	p. o' womankind	107:30	out of the horrible p.	394:12		
I bear up the p. of it	396:29	rose p. and dirty drab	337:9	p., box, and gall'ry	385:23		
with p. of gold	75:4	tinged with p.	312:6	p. that is bottomless	267:30		
Pillicock: P. sat on P.-hill	453:17	white p. and the pansy	342:31(-343)	they have digged a p.	395:18		
Pillow: like a p. on a bed	184:29	Pink-tipped: pale hands, p.	254:15	they'll fill a p.	440:23		
little hammer under the p.	173:31	Pinnacle, like a fluttered bird	539:16	to the bottomless p.	348:22		
my p. white	492:27	Pinnacle of sacrifice	216:7	to the profoundest p.	436:28		
sighed upon a midnight p.	427:1	Pinnacled dim in the. . inane	497:12	what is in the p.	74:2		
sloth finds the down p. hard	429:36	Pinned it wi' a siller pin	32:19	when I go down to the p.	393:26		
stones Thy p.	506:8	Pins: here files of p.	385:9	Pit-a-pat: my heart go p.	94:35		
Pillows: smooth p., sweetest bed	501:27	Pint: like magie in a p. bottle	175:38	Pitch: bumping p.	363:4		
sun. . p. his chin	343:24	p. o' wine	105:36	he that toucheth p.	56:43		
Pills: p. . . against an earthquake	2:34	<i>Pintores: los buenos p. imitan</i>	134:19	of what validity and p.	481:30		
pink p. for pale people	6:1	Pint-pot: peace, good p.l	439:32	p. His tent	243:22		
swallow countless p.	218:12	Pioneers: p. and all	472:3	p. my moving tent	355:10		
Pilot: daring p. in extremity	190:13	p.l O p.l	567:4	p. this one highl	15:4		
lightning my p. sits	492:27	Pious: devotion's visage and p.		roller, p., and stumps, and all	309:27		
oh, P.l	36:32	action	434:3	two p. balls. . for eyes	455:9		
P. of the Galilean lake	342:26	he was rather p.	20:29	when you make p. hot	173:30		
P.'s boy. . crazy	150:11	in p. times	190:7	Pitche-and-toss: one turn of p.	297:11		
P. shrieked	150:11	stored with p. frauds	102:1	Pitched: as the mind is p.	163:48		
p. that weathered the storm	124:19	Pipe: called for his p.	368:3	p. betwixt Heaven and. .	545:1		
see my P. face to face	528:22	easier to be played on than a p.	435:25	Piteher be broken at the fountain	51:33		
Pilotage: learning p.	336:46	his last breath through a p.	307:6	Pitchfork: drive nature out with a			
Pilots: best p. have needs	280:4	my small p.	245:19	p.	257:2		
p. are thicker than pilchards	294:35	p. and woo her	538:21	thrown on her with a p.	520:17		
Pimpernel: elusive P.	370:13	p. a simple song	575:12	Piteous sight	508:17		
p. dozed on the lea	536:13	p. a song about a Lamb	76:9	Piteously Love closed	336:35		
Pimpernell: Henry P.	478:46	p. but as the linnets sing	532:16	Pitfall: with P. and with Gin	207:10		
Pimples: roughnesses, p., warts	167:7	p. for Fortune's finger	434:26	Pith: enterprises of great p.	434:4		
Pin: at a p.'s fee	432:2	p. for my capacious mouth	214:7	men of p. and thew	77:28		
heard a p. drop	408:11	p. me to pastures still	254:26	p. . . in the postscript	239:10		
in merry p.	160:6	p. of half-awaken'd birds	538:19	p. of an Indian cane	2:10		
pinn'd it wi' a siller p.	32:19	p. to the spirit	287:8	Pitied: p. the man	161:37		
serve. . to p. up one's hair	156:2	p., with solemn. . puff	159:17	what 'tis to pity, and be p.	427:19		
stay not for th' other p.l	244:6	put that in your p.	34:22	Pities: he p. the plumage	373:3		
with a little p.	475:7	rumour is a p.	441:8	Power that p. me	225:12		
Pinafore: Captain of the P.	221:10, 11	she loved the Dorian p.	18:28	what a thousand p. then	252:10		
Pinch: death is as a lover's p.	426:11	smokin' my p. on the mountings	301:8	Pitieth: as a father p.	398:6		
they brought one P.	429:1	three-p. problem	187:19	Pitiful: God be p.	88:3		
Pinches: Phoebus' amorous p.	424:1	thy lute, thy p.	288:6	it was p.l	252:18		
p. country wench	281:6	thy small p.	482:10	long-suffering, and very p.	56:30		
Pinching fingers	485:6	Piped: p. a silly pipe	290:7	p. as she is fair	231:37		
Pindaric: forgot his. . P. art	386:13	p. with merry cheer	76:9	twas p., 'twas wondrous p.	470:3		
Pindarus: spare the house of P.	351:15	we have p. unto you	59:8	Pitiful-hearted Titan	439:14		
Pindus: top of P. strow	510:20	Piper: Hyperion of calves the P.	146:20	Pitiless: ruffians, p. as proud	158:33		
Pine: beech and odorous p.	82:9	I was to pay the p.	155:8	Pitt: o'er P.'s the mournful re-			
dwindle, peak, and p.	456:11	Peter P. picked a peck	368:12	quiem sound	418:5		
over palm and p.	300:24	p., pipe that song again	76:9	P. is to Addington	124:14		
palm and southern p.	528:23	p.'s son	369:10, 11	<i>Pittore: anch' io sono p.l</i>	157:14		
p. for what is not	498:9	Pipers: especially p.	94:38	Pity: any p. for conceited people	190:25		
p. with fear and sorrow	510:16	five-and-thirty p.	23:26	feel the dint of p.	450:31		
shall I ever sigh and p.?	244:9	wi' a hundred p.	360:17	first endure, then p.	383:27		
spray of Western p.	238:26	Pipes: knock out your p.	296:17	for some to have p. on me	396:19		
sun doth p.	82:1	p. and whistles in his sound	427:21	heart to p.	143:15		
tallest p.	344:24	p. o' Havelock	568:19	he best can p. who has felt	215:13		
then most I p. for thee	322:8	scrannel p.	342:29	his p. gave ere charity began	224:21		
they p., I live	195:13	soft p., play on	287:8	I learn to p. them	225:12		
why dost thou p. within	488:20	what p. and timbrels?	287:7	in p. and mournful awe	16:6		
		Piping: for ever p.	287:10				

{ itv (cons)

it p his ignorance
 it was the more p
 je tout en fire p me
 know what t p
 never a sa re took p
 no p sitting in the clouds
 no p to myself
 no soul will p me
 persons I p
 a human face
 p beyond all telling
 p from blust ring wind
 p lum afterwards
 p is sworn servant unto love
 p I ke a naked new born babe
 p me then
 p my simplicity
 p never ceases to be shown
 p of it I agol
 p on least of things
 p reneth some
 p She s a Whore
 p Sultan Mahmud
 p them that weep
 p those they torture not
 p t us tis true
 p whom ye can t persuade
 some touch of p
 that Ila t allows them
 that he did p them
 then el crush p
 they (meth nks) deserve my p
 thy p upon all prisoners
 till I a self be dead
 to hear it was great p
 to Mercy p, I ease and Love
 virtuous poor, one can p
 hyning the tender cries
 thy pat his heart p
 I sty and here went p
 Puns, *aliquem homi posse putare* p
 Pius Titus Antoninus I Il
 reign
 lists, roaries and p
 lace adorn d the venerable p
 all move one p
 all other tines give p
 al the p is holy ground
 about of time and I
 calmly in this p
 cares no more for one p
 changed by p, or time
 choose there p, of rest
 cure this p
 degree priority and p
 doubtful edness with regard to p
 asten p I a story
 even in heavenly p
 find they a p, or part
 me and private p
 I aming bowels of p, and tunc
 from another p, my name
 get p, and wealth
 give p, to better men
 great reasons, give p, to better
 great rest, in p, Ilys
 great involu e p
 grown and take our p,
 t a p, could nowhere be found
 his p, know him any more
 Ito prepare a p, for you
 keep in the same p
 live in any p, in Christome
 meet in every p
 men in great p
 mind is its own p,
 suffer t a me and the p,
 never embold d the p,
 not to go
 no removal of p, persons
 not getting into p,
 one of the dead had his p,
 one of the immortal, in a great
 and a p
 p, and waiting for every man
 p, for every man
 p, in the same way you
 p, I lost and e
 p, of you is a half word
 p, of the Caraceras

Place (cont)

[illegible]

Plain (cont)

glassy p	575 35
great Grombolian p	311 15
heavens above that p	546 30
he will make it p	161 20
i'll tell her p	470 4
i see it shun'g p	451 14
it is old and p	483 9
Jacob was a p man	44 57
language p	159 10
lo, how she makes it p	422 10
loose, p., rude, writer	109 9
loveliest village of the p	224 11
make it p upon tables	56 9
make thy way p	392 4
my language is p	235 11
nor so p	218 33
on a darling p	18 8
once more reach that p	552 6
one manly p	315 15
or Al niden's p	110 20
p as way to parish church	422 15
p., blunt man	450 53
p living and hugh thinking	577 10
p man in his p meaning	404 16
p 'a's shall put you down	470 25
rough places p	54 9
see Shelley p	91 21
shapes of sky or p	403 8
stretched upon the p	817 25
that p was but narrow	91 15
they came at a delicate p	90 15
Waterloo's ensanguin'd p	9 5
waveless p of Lombardy	495 1
way is all so very p	142 13
Mainly p and more p	31 15
p told	476 25
Plainness perfect p of speech	20 4
Plains by thousands on her p	341 11
gemlike p and seas	501 17
her helms' mantled p	315 15
left on Afghan state p	304 4
p of pleasant Hertfordshire	397 15
p of windy Troy	540 53
sunny p and transparent skies	127 4
Main speaking apology for p	173 27
Plaint recalled by prayer and p	218 20
tease her with our p	18 25
Plainswe treble of the Treasury	
Bench	180 22
<i>Plaine la grande riple de p</i>	353 14
<i>Plains les grands seigneurs ont</i>	
<i>des p</i>	353 7
Plants the manes of horses	477 7
Man form d a p that latter d me	101 15
fulfils great Nature a p	161 25
hus 'simple p	183 14
joined in the p	161 37
not without a p	353 7
thought p pleased his childish	
p the future by the past	575 5
<i>Prince Elective on the modern</i>	101 6
<i>p.</i>	140 7
rebuild it on the old p	338 13
some useful p or break	106 3
<i>Planco rousle p</i>	
Planet circling the p Venus	125 21
born under a rime p	490 16
every wand of p's course	330 15
Jove's p rises yonder	91 18
new p swims into his ken	251 19
p of Love is on high	516 10
p a tyrant dotard Death	35 10
Planetary stops of p music	420 15
Planets which keep the p.	410 20
no p. strikes	411 4
p., and this centre	
p. filled with Strygies	337 19
l in their stations last rung	344 15
in their turn	8 27
with p. in his care	354 7
what other p	351 9
Plank comes to swab a p	173 39
Planned perfect the cup so p	91 25
perfect woman, nobly p	510 11
whole l p	91 11
Plane p red i and the Muse	109 11
their howling p to errand	391 15
Plants of ferns is a p of saw	
growth	291 1

INDEX

Plant (<i>cont.</i>)		Play (<i>cont.</i>)		Plea: necessary the tyrant's p.	347:16
fix'd like a p.	383:24	our p. is played out	542:40	though justice be thy p.	464:33
green p. groweth	149:16	p. is done	543:6	what p. so tainted	464:14
indirect way to p. religion	86:15	p. is the tragedy, 'Man'	380:15	without one p.	198:20
no p... on mortal soil	342:22	p. on; give me excess of it	481:30	Plead: p. like angels	457:9
p. and flower of light	282:1	p. on the hole of the asp	53:19	so what I p. is just	255:8
p. that with most cutting grows	168:7	p. out the p.	439:38	Pleading: while he p. spoke	546:9
Sensitive P.	497:25	p. 'po' words	120:28	Pleasance: joy, p., revel	471:22
this fascinating p.	278:1	p.'s the thing	434:1	youth is full of p.	486:2
wicked, wicked p.	305:18	p. the fool... cheaper	161:42	Pleasant: abridgement of all that	
Plantation: longing for de old p.	210:16	p. the fool... in's own house	434:10	was p.	225:30
Planted: God... first p. a garden	26:19	p. the man... and end you	263:15	bread eaten in secret is p.	49:53
I have p., Apollos watered	66:22	p. the Roman fool	461:9	few think him p. enough	311:9
Planting: wheat for this p.	316:6	p. to you... death to us	313:20	from p. to severe	193:19
Plants: grow up as the young p.	400:16	p. up! p. up! and p. the game!	363:4, 5	how p. it is	146:30, 527:9
like p. in mines	94:25	p. up 'The Brides of Enderby'	267:12	how p. to know Mr. Lear!	311:9
p. did spring	35:17	p. with flowers and smile	443:19	joyful and p. thing	400:21
p. his footsteps	161:18	p. with him as with a bird	49:30	joyous and p. histories	328:2
p. suck in the earth	158:7	pussy and I very gently will p.	367:8	lovely and p. in their lives	47:30
to his music p. and flowers	446:18	rather... than see a p.	109:23	most p. and gay	147:24
young ladies are delicate p.	22:18	refined p. of the imagination	102:30	on to the P. Land	92:13
Plaster: don't grow into p. saints	303:4	rose up to p.	46:3	p. noise till noon	149:35
Plasters: for which... no p.	213:13	sick men p. so nicely	474:25	p. road	402:9
Plastic circumstance	95:24	six to p.	228:10	p. smooth wit	21:13
Plat of rising ground	341:15	soft pipes, p. on	287:8	p... to behold the sun	51:31
Plate: moment they're out of her		spend the time in sport and p.	217:16	so comely, so p., so jolly	173:9
p.	171:17	that Interesting P.	41:13	that p. country's earth	475:16
Plateau: peninsular p. of Spain	235:22	turn us out to p.	293:13	'tis p., sure	117:10
Plates dropp'd from his pocket	426:1	very dull P.	155:34	to love you was p. enough	357:4
Platform: half the p. just reflects	385:3	when I p. on my fiddle	585:2	very p. hast thou been	47:30
upon the p.	431:17	when the band begins to p.	303:1	Pleasant: the colder	111:24
Platinum: bullets made of p.	40:27	wouldst not p. false	457:1	Pleasantness: p. of an employment	23:10
Plato: attachment à la P.	220:28	you cannot p. upon me	435:25	ways of p.	49:41
lend an ear to P.	535:25	you would p. upon me	435:24	Please: cities p. us then	342:5
out of the rule of P.	352:28	Play-bills: no time to read p.	104:2	cov, and hard to p.	418:31
P. is dear to me	14:19	Played: Apollo p.	319:1	E p... Double good!	175:39
P. is never sullen	325:23	child, that must be p. with	527:18	if you mean to p.	159:13
P.'s brain	199:2	easier to be p. on	435:25	Love seeketh not itself to p.	76:2
P.'s retirement	350:11	he p. so truly	280:10	natural to p.	190:9
P. the wise	537:37	how you p. the game	406:20	never fails to p.	421:13
P., thou reason'st well!	1:22	if this were p. upon a stage now	484:10	not bound to p. thee	464:29
rather be wrong with P.	145:23	I have p. the fool	47:28	not difficult to p.	121:7
read and understand P.	200:46	Love sang to us, p. with us	525:2	not to p. ourselves	66:17
unsphere the spirit of P.	341:17	p. before you enter upon him	306:28	p. her the best you may	9:9
Plato: <i>amicus P.</i>	14:19	sweetly p. in tune	107:14	p. your thoughts	425:28
Platone: <i>errare... malo cum P.</i>	145:23	Played-out: also called P.	548:19	studious to p.	278:27
Platonic: white P. dreams	269:24	Playedst most foully for it	458:30	they p., are pleas'd	226:12
Platter: displays her cleanly p.	226:11	Player: as strikes the P.	207:1	those whom I wished to p.	270:28
give no account of the p.	306:22	like a strutting p.	481:6	to tax and to p.	100:12
licked the p. clean	367:10	p. on the other side is hidden	266:20	we'll strive to p. you	484:27
Plaudere: <i>satis est equitem mihi p.</i>	261:20	poor p.	461:4	we that live to p.	279:1
Plautus too light	433:22	this p. here	433:31	will p. themselves	176:17
Play: actions that a man might p.	430:30	wrapped in a p.'s hide	232:6	you can go where you p.	301:8
all her sons at p.	15:12	Players: lenten entertainment the		Pleased: all seemed well p.	348:15
all the tune that he could p.	369:10	p. shall receive	433:17	better p. when he has a good dinner	277:1
as children with their p.	160:15	merely p.	427:21	Devil was p.	151:12
at Christmas p.	549:23	one of these harlotry p.	439:32	ear is p.	163:48
better at a p.	357:21	p... creatures set upon tables	272:34	face so p. my mind	10:20, 210:5
better than a p.	136:3	p. in your housewifery	470:25	I'll not be p. with less	191:17
come forth to p.	342:3	see the p. well bestowed	433:29	in whom I am well p.	57:33
come out to p.	366:10	Playfellow: my p., your hand	425:4	p. his childish thought	575:5
come to the p. without knowing	104:2	Playing: amid our p.	128:2	p. th' Almighty's orders to per-	
come ye here to p.?	31:5	p. in the wanton air	455:17	form	1:11
craftier to p. she was	138:13	p. of the merry organ	10:14	p. to call his mind	43:21
fair p. of the British criminal law	187:25	p. on the sea-shore	364:13	p. to have his all neglected	270:16
for food or p.	148:28	p. our games	164:8	p. to my soul at death I cry	566:25
game... kings would not p. at	163:42	p. upon the flute	231:20	p. us, had he p. us less	2:11
globe to p. withal	191:17	Playing fields of Eton	564:6	p. with a rattle	383:30
good author... good p.	489:25	Playmates: I have had p.	308:1	p. with constant gain	165:3
good p. needs no epilogue	428:40	Play-place of our early days	164:7	p. with the danger	190:13
guilty creatures sitting at a p.	433:36	Plays: few of our p... more wit	201:32	p. with this bauble still	383:30
heard him p.	446:18	going to p.	240:13	p. with what he gets	427:9
his p. is always fair	266:20	he loves no p.	448:27	pleasing consists in being p.	239:26
holdeth children from p.	502:8	old p. begin to disgust	202:15	silence was p.	347:19
I cannot p. alone	241:7	p. about the flame	214:11	so he be p.	12:7
I doubt some foul p.	431:18	p., in the many games of life	575:11	still p. to teach	383:6
if the two services... had fair p.	310:25	p. many parts	427:21	what p. me best	240:13
I p. for Seasons	336:23	p. with them, humours... them	139:23	Pleases: as long as one p.	156:6
is there no p.?	467:25	with his wings he p. with me	231:39	every prospect p.	240:18
I will p. the swan	473:29	you writer of p.	92:46	justice of it p.	472:29
judge not the p.	169:19, 404:10	Plaything: child's a p. for an hour	308:9	Pleaseth: p. him to dwell	396:7
last act crowns the p.	404:10	little p.-house	558:11	this age best p. me	246:24
learned to p. when he was young	369:10	some livelier p.	383:30	Pleasing: act of p.	239:26
life's poor p. is o'er	383:30	Playthings: great princes have		every p., every prudent part	384:33
like so much to p.	515:14	great p.	163:41	lascivious p. of a lute	476:4
little p.	335:10	love p. well as a child	514:38	p. anxious being	230:9
little victims p.	230:26	p. come alive	515:17	p., dreadful thought!	1:22
not let my p. run	172:15	Playtime: in the p. of the others	88:2	p. inferior people	146:9
or a' the p. was play'd	32:1	Playwright: actor, prompter, p.	237:25	p. without skill to please	378:16
our brief sweet p.	544:4	our P. may show	537:39	true vanity in... p.	156:4
our p. is done	484:27	Plaza Toro: Duke of P.	218:17	turns to p. pain	510:3

INDEX

1 measure aching p' nigh	257 21	P	asure (cont)		Plot (cont)	
all hope p	101 34		what p' lives in height?	539 3	this blessed p' this earth	474 21
at p' sh's I go forth	374 1		when youth and p' meet	213 26	th' a green p' shall be our stage	467 2
bait of p'	243 23		wild and ineffable p'	313 0	what does the p' signify	98 9
blend out p' or our pride	375 14		without one p'	535 25	women guide the p'	300 31
budges for no man a p'	475 13		would have been my p' had I		Plots true or false	100 11
cabinet of p'	244 23		seen	530 10	Plotting some new reformation	103 23
canal le of much curious p'	120 3		your youth of p'	93 23	lough following his p'	336 7
dime pat on without p'	416 27		Pleasure-dome atately p'	351 32	land you used to p'	265 8
dross of p'	151 33(=152)		sunny p'	151 33(=132)	late at p'	236 8
drinking is the sold er 2 p'	101 4		Pleasure-house lordly p'	337 34	O Christ the p'	202 3
egg by p' laid	161 27		1 lessons all the p' prove	530 12	p' deep and straight	400 10
fad ng p' l rings	302 3		bair and aerning p'	352 0	p' my furrow alone	162 31
feigned for p'	191 10		cel hacy has no p'	472 17	p' the wave no more	134 16
for thy p' created	70 30		cheques d' wath p' and woes	356 34	speed his p'	80 41
for your p' you came here	160 9		English take their p' sadly	517 23	tested his first p'	307 17
from p' less	332 16		eternity of p'	200 23	to p'—loom—anvil	111 27
gave p' to the spectators	126 1		hypocrite in huz p'	473 21	we p' the fields	408 17
good p' ease content	384 2		its p' to another's pain	203 16	wherefore p'	46 36
go to your business p'	383 22		look not on p' as they come	244 8	Ploughed p' with my heifer	53 47
great source of p' is variety	248 8		mid p' and palaces	376 10	ye have p' wickedness	399 37
green p' or grey grief	524 25		new p' prove	384 8	Ploughers plowed upon my back	203 4
grievous p' and pain	323 5		other p' all abjure	345 35	loughing 12 my team p'	480 30
hated 1 the longest p'	216 44		paucity of human p'	476 23	loughmen hard as the palm of	467 33
if p' you sits n	433 1		p' are like poppies spread	308 7	heavy p' anores	53 47
I have no p' in them	31 33		p' banish pain	352 13	heavy steps of the p'	583 17
impression of p' in itself	303 23		p' newly found are sweet	431 20	p' homeward plods	420 18
in his p' is life	341 14		p' of the Mahometans	283 8	p' near at hand	262 3
in trim gardens his p'	304 23		p' that to verse belong	384 32	Ploughmen ye rigid p'!	413 26
king have p' in thy beauty	433 6		p' too refined to please	507 34	loughare soldiers of the p'	107 8
let fall your horrible p'	384 35		p' with youth pass away	40 10	atern Ruin a p' drives	53 31
love of p'	160 18		pures of human p'	402 44	Ploughshares awords into p'	352 10
man a chief p' is society	436 0		seat of p'	236 38	luck do not p' at his rein	342 20
mingled prof t with p'	216 2		smoothly pass their p'	191 9	I come to p' your berries	435 38
miss for p'	213 26		south d his soul to p'	183 6	l p' you out of the crannies	435 38
m d reason with p'	502 25		sucker to his country p'	405 8	p' bright honour	480 37
mixture of a le add p'	328 11		superer for than d other p' are	32 8	p' from the memory	435 34
more than a duty a p'	330 3		these pretty o might me move	200 13	p' me by the beard	435 34
my heart with p' ill	400 21		understand the p' of the other	341 31	p' out the heart of my mystery	506 6
never had I p' with her	438 11		uneasy p' and fine pains	230 21	p' till time and times are done	435 38
no p' in an home	431 11		unreproved p' free	402 7	p' up drowned honour	59 51
no p' nor no pa n	478 47		Pledge I will p' with mine	473 26	thine eye p' it out	214 23
no prof t grows where is no p'	102 10		ne'er refused to p' my toast	373 6 8	Plucked p' by lusz hand	232 11
not in p' but in rest from pa n	121 13		p' of love	241 20	p' out of the burning	538 9
not p' but poe er	150 33		we p' to thee	256 3	p' them as we passed	349 13
only for taking a title p'	130 3		Pledged twice p'	112 32	p' the ripe corn	471 11
only sensual p' without vice	240 38		Pledge p' of a fruitful tree	440 14	she p' she eat	96 31
on she walt bent	370 8		p' of living a joy	49 24	when I have p' the rose	410 6
painful p' turn	430 23		Pledging with contented smack	06 43	Plucker of amarantus	249 7
pain that is all but a p'	401 41		Plead like the lost l	304 10	luckers which the p' forgot	160 31
perfect type of a perit p'	306 25		Pleades flocks of zhny p'	472 25	lucking p' a dish	367 10
p' afterwards	333 17		sweet influences of l'	103 7	p' at their harps	387 13
p' at the ha m	103 33		Pleas grates	103 7	lume confectinary p'	387 13
p' d and with tears	114 26		lenticious harvest truly l2 p'	380 30	lume gave them p' cake	510 29
p' eternally new	111 3		lentionally p' bringing forth p'	430 24	lume bright p'	348 18
p' for evermore	432 10	</				

INDEX

Plunge: p...razors and carving
knives 121:20
p. the struggling sheep 323:12
Plunged: accoutred as I was, I p.
in 448:18
p. himself into the...wave 220:19
p. in thought again 17:8
Plunging hoofs were gone 171:16
Plures: abijt ad p. 125:34, 378:11
Plus quam se atque suos amatit 133:5
Pluto: tears down P.'s cheek 341:19
won the ear of P. 342:9
Pluvius: Iuppiter p. 547:19
Ply the sampler 340:38
Plying: a-p. up an' down 298:25
p. her needle and thread 253:22
where the old trade's p. 363:3
Plymouth Hoe: dreamin'...o' P. 363:3
Po: from Auidus to P. 324:7
lazy Scheldt, or wandering P. 226:3
Poacher turned outside in 294:5
Pobble: P.'s toes 312:6, 7
P. who has no toes 312:5
Pobbles are happier 312:10
Pocket: moon in my p. 93:19
not scruple to pick a p. 172:14
plates dropp'd from his p. 426:1
p. full of rye 368:20
p. full of tin 210:13
put it in his p. 435:49
put its hand in its breeches p.
your learning...in a private p. 139:18
Pocket handkerchiefs: moral p. 178:43
Pocket-hole: at Myra's p. 74:9
Pocket-money: furnished with p. 176:38
Pockets: feels his p. 264:1
p...full of sixpences 182:18
rare in our p. 142:12
Pocos: muchos p. hacen un mucho 134:11
*Pocula: mihi flavus Apollo p...
ministret* 371:20
Pods went pop in the broom 169:14
Poe: there comes P. 320:4
Poem: drowsy frowzy p. 116:5
fain would write a p. 93:49
for the sake of...making a p. 290:14
heroic p. of its sort 125:35
himself to be a true p. 352:12
long p. is a test of invention 289:15
made one p.'s period 331:2
married to a p. 290:21
not metres...makes a p. 200:30
p. lovely as a tree 292:12
p., whose subject is not truth 135:124
pretty p., Mr. Pope 43:6
shorter a prize p. 325:17
tiny p. 529:20
Poema: legitimu cupiet fecisse p. 257:19
Poems: all the p...ever...invented 131:8
I will put in my p. 568:6
one of the greatest...p. 194:11
p. are made by fools like me 292:13
ye are living p. 316:2
*Poena: raro antecedentem scelestum
deseruit pede P. claudio* 259:20
Poesis: der Aberglaube is die P. 224:3
Poesis: ut pictura p. 256:11
Poesy: drainless shower of light is
p. 288:14
God of life, and p. 114:23
golden cadence of p. 455:14
great end of p. 288:15
heaven-bred p. 484:37
immortal flowers of P. 331:2
Nature, Hope, and P. 152:20
overwhelm myself in p. 288:11
p...some participation of divine-
ness 24:16
p. *crinum daemonum* 24:25
Sense and wit with p. allied 117:15
viewless wings of P. 287:28
Poet: accounted p. kings 288:16
be a p...a certain unsoundness 325:3
buffoon and p. 241:29
Byron is only great as a p. 223:13
business of a comic p. 154:29
business of a p. 278:15
durst p. touch a pen to write 455:22
every p., in his kind 521:22
flattery lost on p.'s ear 417:19
God is the perfect p. 94:16

Poet (cont.)

Good Gray P. 370:3
good p.'s made 281:17
great p. of Itaille 137:39
great p...profound philosopher 152:28
Hero can be P. 126:26
if any p. knew her 88:13
if a P. now and then 582:15
I for an unhappy p. 401:24
is this the great p. 213:9
like a P. hidden 498:6
lover and the p. 467:24
making a p. out of a man 88:12
many a would-be p. 80:28
nae p. ever fand her 107:35
next P. 93:27
not...called a p. 77:32
not deep the P. sees 18:3
on a p.'s lips I slept 497:2
passionate heart of the p. 535:37
P. and Saint! 158:3
p. and the dreamer 285:35
p. could not but be gay 577:7
p. does not work by square 159:23
P. for the King 270:7
p. is the most unpoetical 290:10
p. meets his favouring muse 164:35
p. praised 96:19
P...put his heart to school 573:5
p.'s dream 578:14
p.'s eye 122:35, 467:24
p. sing it with such airs 584:4
p. soaring in the high region 352:20
p...speaks adequately 200:33
p.'s pen 467:24
p...spewed up a good lump 194:18
p...wake a lexicographer 277:23
possess a p.'s brain 189:12
sage and serious p. Spenser 352:10
Shakespeare is not our p. 308:16
spare the p. for his subject 159:9
they had no p. 386:24
this p. lies 486:16
thou wert living the same p. 158:4
thy skill to p. 498:10
true P...of the Devil's party 77:7
true p. that you are 95:1
truth the p. sings 534:21
vex not thou the p.'s mind 537:42
when the P. dies 417:20
whom no p. sings 189:19
you will never be a p. 194:30
Poeta: onorate l'altissimo p. 168:20
Poeta: pessimus omnium p. 133:1
Poetae: membra p. 261:14
Poetam: me fecere p. Pierides 556:7
Poetaster: hunt a p. down 117:30
Poetess: maudlin p. 385:21
Poetic: all p. thought 532:25
constitutes p. faith 152:26
embroid'ry of p. dreams 159:25
guide into p. ground 162:29
laws of p. truth and p. beauty 19:22
nurse for a p. child 417:22
pleasure in p. pains 163:3
p. fields encompass me around 2:2
P. Justice 381:11
warbler of p. prose 163:34
Poetical: all claim to p. honours 278:10
gods...made thee p. 428:11
p. character 290:9
Poetically: noble nature, p. gifted 20:5
Poetis: mediocribus esse p. 256:12
pictoribus atque p...audendi 255:15
Poet-race: what p. 141:2
Poetry: all metaphor is p. 142:16
angling is somewhat like p. 559:14
as a friend he drops into p. 178:3
bear a great deal of p. 309:15
civilization advances, p...de-
clines 325:2
cradled into p. by wrong 494:17
drop into p. 178:4
Fleshy School of P. 98:5
fossil p. 200:32
from the p. of Lord Byron 325:18
genuine p. 19:20
grand style arises in p. 20:5
Grotesque...in English P. 29:8
his writing...relation to p. 325:9
I can repeat p. 131:9

Poetry (cont.)

if Music and sweet P. agree 35:19
if p. comes not as naturally 289:28
line of p. stravs 264:6
made and will make...good p. 325:9
mincing p. 439:46
Mr. Wordsworth's epie p. 240:7
never the language of p. 231:21
Nine, forsaking P. 75:18
no man ever talked p. 179:5
not p., but prose run mad 385:28
of music, not of p. 19:13
p. a mere mechanic art 162:28
p...criticism of life 19:22
p.=the best words 153:6
p...finer spirit of all knowledge 583:3
p...great and unobtrusive 289:25
p...in Oxford made an art 193:24
p. is overheard 339:4
p. is the record of the best 499:12
p. is the spontaneous overflow 583:4
p...more philosophic 14:17
p...must be good sense 153:9
p...noble grounds 412:25
p. of earth is never dead 288:22
P...product of the...intestines 125:30
p's a mere drug 203:25
p. should surprise 289:27
p. sinks...under...prose 309:15
p.'s unnatural 179:5
p. that has a palpable design 289:25
p. would be made subsequent 352:28
read a little p. sometimes 254:10
sinking in P. 386:25
Sir, what is p.? 273:13
that with p. is won 110:41
used p...for writing in prose 569:30
we may live without p. 337:41
where they had p. 376:11
whining P. 186:21
Poets: all p. are mad 109:8
all P. believe that it does 77:21
all the pens that ever p. held 331:2
among the English P. 290:11
as youthful p. dream 342:7
certain also of your own p. 65:2
first p. 189:11
for p. made 266:5
hearts of mighty P. 574:9
I hate all P. and Bainters 216:10
Janus off. 194:10
Love is a boy, by p. styl'd 110:42
mighty p. in their misery dead 580:13
Milton's the prince of p. 116:4
old p. outing and outlove us 523:5
only p. know 163:3
O p., from a mania's tongue 87:38
our p. steal from Homer 109:4
p. are needed to sing the dawn 337:14
p. are to us 337:15
p. better prove 486:26
p. food is love and fame 493:16
p., like painters, thus unskilled 382:26
P. Militant below 158:6
P. of the proud old lineage 208:9
p. painful vigils keep 381:13
P. that are sown by Nature 574:10
p...the best writers 24:42
p...unacknowledged legislators 499:10
p., witty 27:19
reviewers...would have been p. 152:30
sage p. taught by the...Muse 340:25
souls of p. 287:1
theft in other p. 194:8
three p. in an age at most 521:15
three p. in three distant ages 193:9
we p. in our youth 580:7
when amatory p. sing 116:14
why don't p. tell? 299:8
wise p. that wrapt Truth 125:2
Pogram: presented to a P. 176:25
Poins: banish P. 439:37
Point: al devyse fro p. to p. 137:39
aloof from the entire p. 452:12
creeping on from p. to p. 534:28
each to his p. of bliss 96:45
fine p. of his soul taken off 289:16
I hope they do not p. on me 473:13
no p. of charity 166:16
no p. of honour 245:2
not determining a p. of law 101:5

INDEX

Point (cont.)

one fixed p	188 13
Pickwickian p of view	178 23
p again n d	456 9
p ezumot d tool	417 40
p me out the way	256 18
p me to the skies	322 3
p of faith	166 16
p of new then sinks	235 22
press your p with modesty	150 13
put too fine a p upon it	473 27
quently p ly p	446 32
slide down a dial p	370 32
silent fingers p to heaven	379 21
still p of the turning world	197 6
swim to yonder p	448 18
thus I bore my p	439 20
to p a moral	279 6
Point Blank launched p her dart	91 34
l oented toward the land	535 12
Points armed at p exactly	431 9
page n together heads and p	100 8
p like to the skirts	195 15
p of practical politics	383 34
p to yonder glade	185 30
still p to thee	215 40
Posted I am p	39 3
p, as the lights	413 21
Posing every weight t	332 12
Posion Adonias has drunk p	402 4
attempted to p the wells	363 11
oward a weapon p	209 6
po about and p wells	336 16
to drink the p	37 21
he swallowed the p	10 15
if you p us	464 8
instead of dirt and p	510 5
nor steel nor p	459 4
ounce of p in one pocket	324 25
Pleasure turning to p	237 21
potent p quite o errows	418 5
stronger p ever known	71 27
new sweet sweet p	447 20
Poisoned rans of p meet	141 31
some p ly their wiles	475 7
Poison flowers the honey of p	515 36
Poisonous I called on p names	494 5
p tiling	188 7
p wine	257 10
Poisons all the rest	551 10
lake strigides do in a p	338 10
p gile p	459 26
p poor little	228 11
lakers wreath iron p	151 13
laked the catthen out	205 21
laked Sarcasms to P	217 12
lakerster l of poetry	250 15
right for the l	17 28
Pole a l d from p to p	18 15
as the needle to the p	78 18
p beloved from the p	35 27
p drome face p to p	74 12
not right above the l	143 25
and as p isle n	425 30
so tall to reach the p	512 8
spread the truth from p to p	2 27
with th utmost p	344 10
stern in the p	29 18
with ten fuses p	810 14
with w fuses from p to p	74 13
lures p of truth	27 33
wheel between the p	515 11
Power friendship recognized by	
the d p	514 25
THAT p for the p	126 16
Power attack d	405 1
back w h d Day	225 11
p l d to make a happy one	221 34
lary from care all p	510 25
honesty p must be based on	
honesty is the love p but	51 27
honest love but little p	445 28
transcends from p	106 27
Pain o home d me p	385 4
l ike p it at home	164 3
p of a whole	154 12
p of love p	363 25
p of a whole	154 12
p of one or p style	154 12
many of power Love p	112 4

Polished (cont)

p corners of the temple	400 16
p female friend	563 21
p perturbation golden carel	443 25
work of p idleness	326 27
Polite his manners are not so p	300 7
men of p learning	242 10
never mentions hell to ears p	385 4
all the English grew p	296 8
you're exceedingly p	120 12
Polite the glance of great p	120 12
pine-apple of p	500 18
p of kings	318 23
Politesse la des dross	388 23
Political man p animal	34 14
p blank cheque	227 37
p Ravishment	222 33
schemes of p improvement	271 34
success of the British in p life	281 6
Political Economy Dismal science	
[P]	226 34
for fear of p	421 15
Principles of P	43 2
Politician he's been a Brownist as a	
p	483 33
like a scurvy p	454 17
pate of a p	437 17
Politicians more than the whole	
race of p	519 17
Polities confound their p	125 16
from p to puns	357 23
history is past p	421 20
magnanimity in p	144 14
mistaken zeal in p	281 19
mule of p	181 38
mules of p	387 15
my p succeedin accommodation	500 2
no more to do with gallantry	
than p	500 12
p in boil'd and roast	505 32
not the language of p	180 44
l habitue of genius in p	20 10
p means of raising	27 33
p and the pulpit	102 8
p go by the weather	231 28
p in the last	282 1
p like ours profest	231 26
p no preparation necessary	514 6
p not an exact science	72 29
p we bar	221 38
practical p	322 30
abused him into p	182 40
talking p after dinner	41 7
what I Englishman will give his	187 0
mind to p	490 4
Politik die P ist keine exakte	72 29
loil talk d like poor I'	213 12
true to I'	103 32
Politi multitude die hos p	104 9
Politture your fountain p	102 19
Pol'y I' is a slur	464 12
I put the kettle on	573 10
poor I' a life	214 21
pretty I' say	214 24
Polly I' hinders little P	367 27
Polly wog like a p tail	560 14
olonies with fne p	33 21
Poltruge tempt my Lady I'	41 27
Poltry before p was made a	
sin	190 7
chaute p	185 5
Pomander sweet p	502 67
Pommaras c. from Browning	
some I'	88 7
He a piece of a p	52 2
down upon p tree	475 26
Pommerichs rissagen p Muske	
teri	72 31
Pomni a Blas p, without his force	103 30
a tour p, of yester Jay	390 25
bright I' assembled jubilee	345 25
came in flow p	421 21
plow on p of waters'	377 3
growing at 140 p	311 24
in lowly p, side on to die	312 13
intermingle of Heaven's p,	576 4
nor the de of p,	444 31
p, and feast, and revelry	312 7
p of power	230 11
from the p	524 10
prose, p, and circumstance	427 11

Готпр (cont.)

putt all the p. to fight	352 6
slave of p	415 17
Sultan after Sultan with hus P	205 20
take physic, p	453 15
that of painted p	426 20
vain p and glory	446 24
world of p and state	37 13
Pompadour is an	183 18
Pompey at the base of P's status	430 31
great P would stand	444 16
in P's camp	445 8
knew you not P?	445 8
Pompilia will you let them	95 17
Pompous in the grave	87 20
Pomps high M drummer p	18 26
p and vanities of this world	301 2
Pond beyond the depths of a p	373 14
four ducks on a p	4 19
have their stream and p	83 23
mantle like a standing p	462 33
night and day the fiering P	195 13
Sir Thomas again in the P	34 16
tree and a p edged with grayish leaves	236 19
Ponder p well	214 21
whoso is well will p	303 28
Pondered p weak and weary	380 22
p sadly worn and forlorn	359 14
Ponderous arch d and p roof	155 10
p and mable jaws	431 35 (=432)
Pondus she speaks p	463 13
Pont	449 5
five and twenty p	301 18
Pont <i>l'ou qui p et aufer</i>	257 11
l'ontigaud at l' they mended it	40 18
Pontick like to the l' sez	472 12
Pontol he cried	41 4
Pontus in l', and Anz	64 26
Pontus <i>etne Deides mist</i> p	320 26
Pony riding on a p	33 7
Pooh p to you	231 2
Poor firm fish p	26 36
green mantle of the standing p	452 23
on the wood and the p	272 4
p of private charity	374 21
Pools moonlight fallen in p,	334 6
p are filled with water	307 6
p I used to know	263 19
p of water	53 21
Poop was beaten gold	444 6
Poor angels keep them p	24 36
angry and p and happy	14 26
at thou p	170 21
as p as Job	441 16
being as p	77 27
blest are the p in Ipiuti	57 39
cheer the p man's heart	418 24
dare to be p	215 35
destruction of the p	49 55
die and p death	185 15
ever great men p relations	173 24
faith of the p is faint	142 4
Iather of the p	132 1
free save the p feel for the p	305 12
found at me p at first	225 9
given to the p	392 27
good to the p	60 1
great man helped the p	125 4
grind the faces of the p.	52 34
heaven make me p	279 25
hus deer papa is p	515 20
honest exceed <i>na</i> p man	461 29
how apt the p are to be proud	473 27
how many p I see	561 19
how little they not patience	474 14
how p a thing is man	165 5
huts where p men I	573 8
I, being p, I see only my dreams	514 17
if thou art rich thou st p	47 2
Inconvenient to be p	129 6
laws grind the p	216 16
let the p and Thyos starve	173 24
lonely and p of old	81 19
low estate of the p	372 8
makes me p indeed	471 20
most to be, being p	472 13
mountain p	164 41
my grafts to feed the p	46 1
p in l'od and p entrance	452 21

INDEX

Poor (cont.)

no right to the property of the p. 413:28
 old Castilian p. noble 119:24
 old p. man 427:20
 p. advanc'd makes friends 435:12
 p. always ye have 63:44
 p. and content is rich 471:33
 p., and the maimed 62:8
 p. but honest 423:3
 p. but she was honest 9:18
 P. Child! 375:20
 p. even in thanks 433:14
 p. have become poorer 499:11
 p. in a loomp is bad 537:8
 p., infirm, weak, and despis'd 453:6
 poorly (p. man) he liv'd 209:1
 p. man at his gate 3:15
 p. man had nothing 47:33
 p. man is Christ's stamp 244:4
 p. man's day 228:14
 p. man's dearest friend 107:3
 p. man's wealth 501:26
 p. Miss 7 171:24
 p...no right to the property 413:28
 p. old Joe 210:17
 p. old man 452:42
 p. person 137:22
 p. Persoun 137:16
 p., reckless, rude 188:31
 p. relation. irrelevant 326:29
 p. Robin Crusoe 170:6
 p. robin do then? p. thing! 368:2
 p. sort of memory 130:28
 p., wandering one! 221:29
 p. what gets the blame 9:20
 p. World (said I) 166:1
 resolve not to be p. 275:5
 rich gifts wax p. 434:6
 scandalous and p. 497:20
 simple annals of the p. 230:1
 sold. .and given to the p. 63:43
 solitary, p., nasty 243:21
 they are but p. 195:13
 they p., I rich 195:13
 tho' p. in gear 108:1
 though I be p.. I'm honest 338:16
 too p. for a bribe 231:17
 virtuous p. 570:11
 warns the neighbouring p. 165:17
 when that the p. have cried 450:20
 who now do bless the p. 361:24
 without thee we are p. 163:47
 with the p., and mean 4:1
 your p. army 167:12
 Poorest: in the p. thing super-
 fluous 452:41
 p. he. .in England 405:6
 p.. .in his cottage 379:11
 Poorly: p. (poor man) he liv'd 209:1
 sorter p., Sis Tempy 238:14
 Poorness: when I mock p. 279:25
 Pop: p. goes the weasel! 328:26
 when the pods went p. 169:14
 Pope: better to err with P. 117:14
 creaks with a P. 525:21
 poetry of Dryden, P. 19:20
 poor P. will grieve a month 521:2
 P...eye on his style 20:3
 wine from the royal P. 329:1
 Popery: inclines a man to P. 212:12
 never be in danger of P. 2:19
 Popinjay: pester'd with a p. 438:34
 Popish: Calvinistic creed, a P.
 liturgy 379:7
 P. Apennines 293:10
 Poplar: edg'd with p. pale 343:22
 Poplars: p. are felled 161:23
 p. stand and tremble 263:10
 Poppies: fume of p. 284:12
 pleasures are like p. spread 108:7
 p., nodding, mock 165:17
 p. was nothing to it 179:25
 through p. grow 326:15
 Poppy: blindly scattereth her p. 87:16
 left the flushed print in a p. 545:8
 nectarous p. lovers use 16:5
 not p., nor mandragora 471:43
 with a p. or a lily 220:28
 Pops: Classical Monday P. 220:5
 Populace: Barbarians, Philistines,
 P. 19:23, 29

Populace (cont.)

name of P. 19:29
 p. rise at once 567:7
 Popular: base, common and p. 444:14
 p. prejudice runs 177:1
 such p. humanity is treason 1:20
Popularis: arbitrio p. aurae 259:19
 Popularity: even his darling p. 101:21
 Population: only talked of p. 227:15
 p...in a geometrical ratio 328:25
 Populations: competing p. 200:3
Populi: salus p. suprema est lex 145:5
salus p. suprema lex esto 422:8
vox P., vox Dei 3:10, 406:16
Populos: regere imperio p., Romane 555:1
 Populous: in p. city pent 349:11
Populus Romanus unam cervicem 120:18
 Porcelain: dainty rogue in p. 337:22
 p. of humankind 193:29
 Porch: beyond p. and portal 523:20
 p. and inlet of each sense 341:2
 white p. of his home 323:26
 Porches of mine ears 432:16
Porcum: Epicuri de grege p. 256:27
 Porcupine: fretful p. 432:9
 Pore: p. by the hour 34:14
 p. upon the brook 230:12
 Pores of the ocean and shores 493:1
 Poring dark 444:6
 Pork: captain's biscuits and
 pickled p. 543:7
 dreamed of tasting p. 387:24
 your beef, p. and mutton 294:34
 Porpentine: fretful p. 432:9
 Porphyry: in the p. font 539:2
 Porpoise close behind us 129:22
 Porridge: p. and apples 171:17
 what p. had John Keats? 95:3
 wholesome p. 105:2
 Porringer: I take my little p. 582:12
 Porsena: Lars P. of Clusium 323:10
 Port: all dissolv'd in p. 381:23
 bent to make some p. 18:20
 by p. and vest 323:15
 come into p. greatly 200:18
 in ev'ry p. a mistress find 215:41
 in every p. a wife 173:5
 in every p. he finds a wife 72:18
 let him drink p. 251:29
 little p. had seldom seen 529:15
 of regal p. 347:32
 p. after stormy seas 509:28
 p. for men 274:12
 p. is near, the bells I hear 566:27
 p. should have age 34:34
 p. wine that she sends 'em 9:19
 pride in their p. 226:14
 there lies the p. 541:3
 with our sprightly p. 425:22
 would be p. if it could 43:5
Portabilis 291:24
 Portable: p. and compendious
 oceans 166:10
 p. property 175:24
Portae: geminae Somni p. 553:2
 Portal: fiery p. of the east 475:8
 whose p. we call Death 317:12
 Portals: its p. are inhabited 495:27
 P...alternate Night and Day 205:30
 Portance in my travel's history 470:2
 Portcullis: let the p. fall 418:27
 Portend no good to us 452:15
 Portentous: p. sight 151:19
 that p. phrase 116:50
 Portents: these are p. 473:13
 Porter: all p. and skittles 179:26
 bright on Mrs. P. 197:31
 Oh, mister p. 315:3
 Porters: poor mechanic p. 443:10
 Portia is Brutus' harlot 449:17
 Portion: become p. of that around 113:47
 brief life is here our p. 361:12
 he wales a p. 105:4
 my p. in this life 352:21
 no p. in us after 187:11
 p. of the Eternal 492:5
 p. of the gift is won 574:2
 p. of the loveliness 492:10
 Portioned: lands were fairly p. 323:21
 Portions: man in p. can forsee 118:31
 p...of the dreadful Past 535:17

Portmanteau: like a p. 131:13
 Portrait: p. of a dog that I know 277:2
 p. of the artist 282:14
 two styles of p. painting 177:7
 Ports: five p. of knowledge 85:18
 p. of slumber open 442:25
 to the wise man p. 474:19
 Posies: buy my English p. 296:15
 thousand fragrant p. 330:19
 Position: every p. must be held 233:20
 Positive: most p...most credu-
 lous 520:49
 Possess: but for you, p. the field 147:8
 in himself p. his own desire 575:8
 in your patience p. ye your souls 62:42
 never once p. our soul 18:18
 p. a poet's brain 189:12
 p. man's strength to comfort 295:8
 p. these shores with me 168:13
 p. thy heart, my own 82:11
 things rank. .p. it merely 430:33(-431)
 thou dost p. the things I seek 498:15
 though they p. the crown 170:17
 Possessed: cuts off what we p. 191:34
 endure what it once p. 494:21
 limited in order to be p. 103:22
 much p. by death 197:33
 regain love once p. 350:33
 Possesses: man p. nothing 120:5
 p. or possess'd a thought 113:15
 Possessing: beauty by constraint, p. 214:9
 our utmost wish p. 215:37
 too dear for my p. 487:22
 yet p. all things 67:29
 Possession: death, in thy p. lies 426:14
 in as just p. of truth 86:5
 in p. so 488:12
 lose p. of that fair thou ow'st 486:18
 p. for the bitter 53:23
 p. of it is intolerable 551:6
 p. of them both 290:22
 p. of this heavenly sight 473:32
 P. without obligation 337:25
 that p. would not show 469:5
 Possessions: her p. and military
 posts 563:5
 sorrowful: for he had great p. 60:2
 Possessor: Hell receive thy new p. 344:22
 Possible: best of all p. worlds 120:6, 557:2
 if it be p., let this cup pass 60:41
 make p. things not so held 485:8
 no. .p. shadow of doubt 218:18
 one way p. of speaking truths 96:18
 p. you may be mistaken 167:4
 with God all things are p. 60:4
Possible: il ne suffit pas qu'une chose
soit p. pour la croire 557:12
 Possibilities: believe only p. 86:22
 not interested in the p. of defeat 552:21
 Possibility: Permanent P. of
 Sensation 515:4
 unconvincing p. 14:18
 Possibly sweetest 121:18
Possidentem: non p. multa 261:4
Possumus: non omnia p. omnes 550:6
Possumt, quia posse videntur 554:22
 Post: against a p...drunk 444:1
 at his p. when under fire 236:4
 evil news rides p. 351:1
 not quit the p. allotted 535:25
 one p. a day 505:8
 p. o'er Land and Ocean 351:21
 p. of honour. .private 1:21
 still as a p. 171:21
 Postage: penny-p.-stamp 128:19
 Postboy: dead p. 179:32
 Post-chaise: driving briskly in a p. 273:21
 driving rapidly in a p. 273:4
Posteri: credite p. 259:12
 Posteriors of this day 455:27
 Posterity: not look forward to p. 102:9
 not stand in thy p. 458:30
 overheard the judgment of p. 325:29
 pander of p. 508:13
 p...a pack-horse 180:28
 P. do something for us 2:33
 think of your p. 1:5
 thy p. shall sway 158:32
 trustees of P. 182:31
 without. .hope of p. 387:15

INDEX

<i>Potero</i> <i>quam minimum credula</i> p	235 17
I opposed to some other occasion	175 8
<i>pot prandii</i> <i>cruet</i>	65 7
<i>Potius</i> <i>no prae</i> <i>nor</i> p	136 31
<i>Pots</i> <i>her possessions and military</i>	
<i>p</i>	563 5
p of the door moved	33 8
<i>Postscript</i> <i>here is yet a p</i>	453 20
most material in the p	35 43
<i>with in the p</i>	230 10
<i>Wiesler</i> <i>er</i> <i>Mind in her P</i>	111 13
<i>Postume</i> <i>cheu Jugacet</i> , <i>P</i> , <i>P</i>	210 9
<i>P</i> , <i>P</i> , <i>P</i>	34 1
<i>Posture</i> of a whore	425 4
<i>Postures</i> all day the same our p	
<i>here</i>	184 31
<i>Possy</i> <i>mine with her maiden p</i>	336 4
<i>I made a p</i>	244 30
<i>I pluck a p</i>	30 26
<i>Pot</i> <i>another for the p</i>	372 17
<i>at the mouth of this p</i>	24 40
<i>chicken in his p</i> <i>every Sunday</i>	242 1
<i>death in the p</i>	45 20
<i>deep to boil like a p</i>	40 32
<i>eat our p</i> <i>of honey</i>	336 16
<i>flung a p</i> <i>of paint</i>	412 22
<i>greasy John doth keel the p</i>	456 1
<i>kenel and the p</i>	58 44
<i>p</i> <i>of beer</i>	350 17
<i>p</i> <i>with a cot in a park</i>	300 26
<i>put on the p</i>	366 13
<i>thorns under a p</i>	51 10
<i>three hooped p</i>	445 36
<i>treasures from an eastern p</i>	244 7
<i>who the P</i>	207 10
<i>Pot</i> <i>la poule au p</i>	242 1
<i>Potable</i> <i>gold</i>	166 23
<i>Potage</i> <i>mess</i> of p	6 4
<i>Potash</i> <i>mess</i> of p	560 3
<i>Potash</i> <i>dull and deep p</i>	216 22
<i>forswear thin p</i>	442 22
<i>Potato</i> <i>baithful young p</i>	220 23
<i>mouth like an old p</i>	295 3
<i>p</i> <i>in fufus</i>	217 24
<i>Potatoes</i> <i>Papa</i> , <i>p</i> , <i>poultry</i>	176 1
<i>small p</i> <i>and few in the hill</i>	364 20
<i>Potatori</i> <i>Deus promittenti</i> <i>p</i>	13 9
<i>Potency</i> <i>contain a p</i> <i>of life</i>	95 15
<i>their dangerous p</i>	456 1
<i>Potest</i> <i>p</i> <i>in pointing</i>	471 20
<i>p</i> , <i>grave</i> , <i>and reverend</i>	109 43
<i>p</i> <i>quick</i>	450 20
<i>Potentiality</i> <i>of growing rich</i>	274 29
<i>Potential</i> <i>terrentia</i> <i>p</i> , <i>et</i>	23 10
<i>Potter</i> <i>keep this dreadful p</i>	413 9
<i>lotion</i> <i>his p</i> <i>and his pull</i>	247 18
<i>lions</i> <i>what p</i> <i>have I drunk</i>	455 8
<i>otomac</i> <i>and quiet along the l</i>	
<i>40</i>	235 14
<i>Pots</i> <i>lien among the p</i>	396 7
<i>your p</i> <i>be made hot with thorns</i>	393 21
<i>Potsherd</i> <i>poor p</i>	215 7
<i>p</i> <i>to scarse himself withal</i>	45 41
<i>Potage</i> <i>mess</i> of <i>p</i> <i>with love</i>	50 13
<i>lover</i> <i>I watch d the l</i>	266 18
<i>like a p</i> <i>a vessel</i>	391 30
<i>p</i> <i>and clay endure</i>	65 60
<i>p</i> <i>never over the clay</i>	207 16
<i>what is the p</i> , <i>pray!</i>	471 10
<i>Potting</i> <i>most potent in p</i>	417 21
<i>louch on side</i>	417 21
<i>touches</i> <i>conspicuous p</i> <i>wad</i> <i>in a</i> <i>de</i> <i>in</i> <i>to</i>	107 10
<i>Potus</i> <i>tuus</i> <i>let diameter</i> <i>et f</i>	243 15
<i>loud</i> <i>ce</i> <i>a</i> <i>lence</i> <i>like a p</i>	176 1
<i>l</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i> <i>et</i> <i>potus</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	176 1
<i>lence</i> <i>let</i> <i>be</i> <i>id</i> <i>p</i>	415 28
<i>Potus</i> <i>for a thousand p</i>	160 3
<i>I give thee a</i> <i>ver</i> <i>p</i>	118 23
<i>in</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	919 14
<i>once</i> <i>let a p</i>	191 12
<i>in</i> <i>et</i> <i>l</i> <i>Lock</i>	35 13
<i>Potting</i> <i>hand p</i> <i>this</i> <i>who</i> <i>with</i>	
<i>provid</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i>	374 16
<i>Potus</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>a</i> <i>thousand p</i>	8 35
<i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	251 15
<i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	174 24
<i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	111 11
<i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	55 52
<i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	174 18
<i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	374 17
<i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>et</i> <i>p</i>	377 17

Poured thro' the mellow horns	154 1
l'outh out of the same	206 31
<i>Pourcu chacun pense en tre bien p</i>	172 27
<i>Pourcu en vieillesse p</i>	201 30
P'overty age of p	455 0
destruction their p	40 55
honoured p	490 0
I pay thy p	475 36
neither p nor riches	50 53
p and oysters	175 38
p has strange bedfellows	322 13
p, hunger, and dirt	253 22
p is a great enemy to happi-	
ness	275 5
p is no disgrace to a man	506 17
p's catching	445 23
the accors our p.	445 23
so much p and excess	377 7
so shall thy p come	40 47
so shameful as p	203 8
step d me in p	472 34
three kingdoms an great p	328 5
worse than p	543 16
worst of crimes is p	400 3
worth by p depress d	275 33
Powder, food for p	440 23
keep your p dry	73 2
when your p a runnin' low	73 2
Powdered still to be p	250 7
P'owers gives you Love P	307 14
puffs, p, patches	355 0
Power above our p to add	314 12
accused p which stands on	
i nvilege	41 26
acquired the chief p in the State	144 17
act of p	26 42
all p is a trust	182 43
all the pride of p sink	190 25
ample p to chasten	55 1
as little in our p	202 1
balance of p	559 3
beauty hath strange p	350 33
between his p and thine	251 8
boundless p	202 22
breathless p breathe forth	424 8
by immortal p linked	345 5
call our p to account	460 34
court p in every p	455 22
corrupt such p as thus	413 8
deep of joy	581 25
deponatory of p unpopular	181 40
drunk with sight of p	300 26
earthly p liest God 2	454 33
empire p in trust	190 19
enduring p not ourselves	20 14
extent of its beauty and p	326 3
is with p seek for p	224 18
force of temporal p	444 33
from the p of our senses	277 29
girded about with p	305 28
good want p	490 24
greater the p	101 20
half the p to do me harm	473 23
have p to hurt	457 24
Heavenly p makes new	320 11
him the Almighty I' hused	344 7
his wit was a p above u	23 1
if there was in p's own u	250 1
in face of these doth exercise a p	575 0
in p unpleas d	190 13
knowledge itself is p	25 10
laugh to scorn the p of man	450 5
legislative p nominated by	
the executive	217 6
features of p	176 24
love of p of ourselves	176 24
man who has the p and skill	11 24
may have grace and p	350 25
name for a solute p	370 17
no hopes but from p	103 22
not exempted from let p	211 26
not in our p to love or hate	331 13
notions about a superior p	330 13
not powers, but p	17 27
of p, and of love	61 55
our innocence of with p	109 3
our true u is our own p	115 4
p is a true u a normal Good for p	312 21
p is a true u and enterprise	573 2
p is a true u	310 1
p is a true u	31 2

Power (cont.)	
p. belongeth unto God	395 2
p. does corrupt	549 10
p. girt round with weakness	492 1
p. I cannot resist	290 2
p. is passing from the earth	573 1
p. of beauty I remember yet	102 1
p. of being beloved	96 2
p. of grace	122 3
p. of harmony	531 2
p. of punishment is to silence	275 2
p. of saying things	374 1
p. of the crown has grown	101 1
p. of the Crown has increased	20 2
p. should always be distrusted	279 2
p. tends to corrupt	1 1
p. that punishes me	235 1
p. to cancel his captivity	443 3
p. to dismiss itself	448 3
p. to touch our senses so	343 1
present possessors of p.	101 3
put to hazard his p.	101 2
relentless p.	230 1
second death hath no p.	71 4
seeds of godlike p. are in us	15 1
self sufficing p. of Solitude	579 1
shadow of some unseen p.	10 1
sheer penetrations p.	10 1
some p. the gift of p. us	106 3
something from our hands have	
strange p. of speech	573 2
supreme of p.	150 1
that p. men call Chance	253 1
though straggled of p.	340 2
Thy P. brings all skill to naught	418 3
titles p. and self	209 3
to communicate p.	417 2
to defy p.	175 2
to every p. a double p.	407 1
to seek p. and to lose liberty	453 2
to the man despotic p.	26 2
true vanity p. of pleasing	350 3
unknown P. s employ	150 4
unlimited p. is apt to corrupt	17 6
upon the past has p.	379 3
visionary p.	194 2
want of p. to tin	579 1
Words and Wonders and P.	17 1
Wordsworth's healing P.	20 2
Wordworth's healing P.	16 2
Powerful p. goodness want	496 2
word quick and p.	66 8
Powerfullest preacher	220 1
Powerless religion p. to bestow	201 7
Powers against principalities,	
against p.	68 1
contented ye p.	385 1
desires and dreams and p.	323 1
feet of some divine p.	109 3
frailty of our p.	451 2
in whom all p. conspire	232 1
knows ye not ye heavenly P.	127 3
mind of large general p.	8 2
nor principalities, nor p.	65 3
our own acts mightier p.	13 1
p. that be are ordained of God	53 4
p. that will work for thee	53 4
p. much our minds impress	574 2
Princedoms Virtues, p.	348 1
robs the mind of all its p.	103 2
sub. ext. unto the higher p.	66 8
we lay waste our p.	582 1
whose p. shed round him	575 1
wise p. deny us	424 3
Power, 'Nra P. has thy 24y out'	218 1
P. P. is new troo p.	222 3
Practical politics	182 4
Practice good principles without	2 6
p.	131 8
haven't had much p.	491 3
in p. s scarce	137 2
my p. could get along	157 2
p. never was the shorting	37 8
nor wear them out in p.	8 1
I drives me mad	157 2
p. is quiet	152 1
p. of pol. ties in the East	64 2
Practise go p. with men and	17 1
women	17 1
Practise go p. that strength	17 1
p. what be preach'd	17 1

INDEX

Practising the hundredth psalm 119:26
 Prado: walked on the P. 294:12
Præcæriti: quidæ p. 35:31
Præcantur: singula de nobis anni p. 257:17
Præclatura: tutus. in subiectione
quam in p. 291:23
Præclar: suo p. laudi 553:18
Præclari: not æmuli but p. 242:19
Præclari: et p. et dulce decus
meum 257:23
 Practorian: God's pale P. 315:3
 P. here, P. there 419:12
Præclari: magna est veritas et p. 84:26
Præclari: magna est veritas et p. 55:10
 Prague: beautiful city of P. 422:22
 Prairies: forests and the p. 317:20
 Praise: added p. to p. 532:22
 all for p. 599:35
 all things thou wouldst p. 171:9
 as rich with p. 243:9
 as they turn from P. 88:24
 at the shout of p. 35:12
 conspires to p. her 392:10
 damn with faint p. 385:29
 dieted with p. 257:16
 dispraised... no small p. 350:5
 dispraised... perfect p. 279:29
 envy is a kind of p. 215:38
 everything that hath breath p. 400:28
 foolish face of p. 355:29
 garment of p. 53:4
 girded with p. 228:20
 God hath no better p. 81:9
 happiest knowledge and her p. 347:20
 his p. above heaven and earth 400:23
 His p. forth tell 292:7
 his p. may thither fly 243:24
 however we do p. ourselves 453:13
 if there be any p. 68:27
 interchanging p. 250:20
 I will p. Thee 224:26
 king's best p. 412:14
 let the song of p. be sung 357:12
 let us now p. famous men 57:14, 302:14
 little dust of p. 533:3
 men, whom all men p. 158:18
 morning and evening to p. thee 395:29
 muse His p. 246:8
 named thee but to p. 234:13
 noble England's p. 322:17
 none to p. 580:18
 not to p. him 450:17
 not unto us the p. 299:9
 oblique p. 274:3
 once beat high for p. 256:20
 only the Master shall p. us 303:21
 open sea of the world's p. 577:12
 paint 'em truest p. 'em most 1:12
 p. any man that will p. me 424:16
 p. at morning 383:11
 p., blame, love, kisses 580:20
 p. enough 163:1
 p. God from whom all blessings 292:3
 'P. God!' sang Theocrite 90:3
 p. him 255:3
 p. him and magnify him 358:20, 21, 23
 p. him in his Name JAH 396:3
 p. him upon the... cymbals 400:28
 p. his humble pomp 508:18
 p. indeed 359:20
 p. is the best diet for us 504:32
 p. new-born gawds 481:21
 p. of it endureth for ever 398:23
 p. of which I nothing know 573:17
 p. p. p. 568:9
 p. the bridge that carried you 154:7
 p. the honest worker 4:13
 p. the Lord! 291:27
 p. the Lord, and pass the am-
 munition 210:6
 p. the Lord by measure 298:16
 p. the Lord for his goodness 398:15
 p. the Lord for making her 297:20
 p. the Lord, O my soul 398:3
 p. the Lord upon earth 400:24
 p. the Lord with harp 393:35
 p. the Name of the Lord 400:25
 p. they that will times past 246:24
 p. to give 281:11
 p. too much 281:10
 p. to the Holiest in the height 364:6

Praise (cont.)

pudding against empty p. 381:11
 rest a little from p. 525:3
 scarce could p. 278:35
 sickens at another's p. 143:4
 so double be his p. 509:30
 some p. in peers to write at all 117:23
 some p. for skill 80:18
 song in thy p. 105:20
 song of thanks and p. 576:18
 stand a wast of p. 518:17
 succeed their fathers' p. 234:8
 swells the note of p. 230:2
 they only want p. 335:5
 thirst of p. 162:27
 thy superfluous p. 189:19
 to Mary Queen the p. 149:27
 to p. and pray 92:18
 to p., revere, establish 42:1
 to their right p. 465:22
 utter all thy p. 2:23
 we p. thee, O God 13:14
 we scarcely can p. it 225:27
 Wonder, Love, and P. 2:22
 your hymn of p. 168:14
 Praised: everybody p. the Duke 507:9
 I p. the dead 51:4
 more in him to be p. 280:1
 ne'er said, 'God be p.' 88:3
 poet p. 96:19
 p. be the fathomless universe 568:9
 p. him to his face 540:3
 p., woe: and honour'd 382:18
 Praises: delight in thy p. 118:33
 earth... p. God 151:30
 he who first p. a book 309:14
 his p. there may grow 243:24
 idiot who p. 219:25
 its loud p. sound 81:3
 p. everybody p. nobody 273:25
 p. from the men 158:18
 p. of God be in their mouth 400:26
 sing p. lustily unto him 393:35
 sing p. unto him 393:35
 sing p. unto his Name 396:5
 sing ye p. with understanding 394:32
 Praising: doing one's p. for oneself 112:14
 p. all alike, is p. none 215:17
 p. God with sweetest looks 253:20
 p... sorrow abstinence 349:36
 p. what is lost 423:10
 too near the p. of myself 464:24
 Pranked in reason's garb 341:1
 Pranks: his p. have been too broad 435:38
 let heaven see the p. 471:35
Prata: sat p. tiberunt 555:29
 Prate: hear him p. 335:23
 very stones p. 458:1
 Prattle: his p... tedious 475:20
 Prattling on his knee 104:33
Prata: dictum ardor p. iuventum 259:21
 Praxed: Saint P.'s 89:42
 Pray: all p. in their distress 76:18
 all together p. 150:15
 as lief p. with Kit Smart 271:3
 fold her hands and p. 411:9
 I'll go p. 432:23
 I p. for no man but myself 480:21
 I p. the Lord my soul to keep 8:18
 just going to p. for you 505:16
 late and early p. 583:10
 more nearly as we p. 291:8
 never p. more 472:5
 no angels left... to p. to 543:21
 nor p. with you 463:16
 not p. him to lay bare 249:10
 one to p. 3:3
 other to p. 166:13
 place where men can p. 142:13
 p. for my soul 531:36
 p. for the peace of Jerusalem 399:31
 p. for wisdom yet 3:6
 p. God... able to pay 377:12
 p. make no mistake 219:34
 p., Mr. Wild, why bitch? 224:15
 p. so 485:27
 p., Sweet, for me 248:7
 p. that Jerusalem may have 421:3
 p... to give his soule good reste 321:10
 p. without ceasing 68:37
 remained to p. 224:22

Pray (cont.)

some to Meccah turn to p. 208:12
 too much sense to p. 384:31
 to praise and p. 92:18
 to p., and not to faint 62:32
 to whom the Romans p. 323:27
 two went to p.? 166:13
 wash your hands and p. 296:33(-297)
 watch and p. 198:19
 we do p. for mercy 404:33
 we'll live, and p., and sing 454:19
 whene'er he went to p. 225:18
 when I would p. and think 462:2
 Prayed: caught at God's skirts, and
 p. 92:26
 having p. together 246:2
 p. and felt for all 224:21
 p. where he did sit 130:11
 thing we have p. for 87:29
 without success, have p. 143:14
 Prayer: biddeth me to p. 150:13
 call'd the folk to evening p. 285:30
 called the house of p. 60:9
 each Paynim voice to p. 123:9
 effectual fervent p. 69:44
 four spend in p. 148:8
 hear our anxious p. 512:14
 he made his p. 303:12
 his p. shall be heard 56:33
 home-brewed p. 231:30
 homes of silent p. 532:23
 in p. the lips 247:19
 let the p. re-echo 314:19
 lift not hands of p. 531:36
 make his p. unto thee 393:32
 more things are wrought by p. 531:36
 offices of p. and praise 574:12
 our evening p. 560:27
 people's p. 190:18
 p. for all who lie beneath 295:5
 p. is the soul's sincere desire 355:11
 p., patience, aims, vows 255:6
 p. that I would cry to Him 213:2
 recalled by p. and plaint 238:29
 regained by faith and p. 238:29
 storms of p. 540:8
 striven as thus with thee in p. 496:10
 swears a p. or two 477:7
 that same p. doth teach us 404:33
 thou that hearest the p. 395:27
 'tis the hour of p. 116:7
 when p. is of no avail 574:32
 wherever... a house of p. 170:11
 who rises from p. a better man 337:33
 Prayer-books: beads and p. 383:30
 Prayers: angry p. 249:5
 by losing of our p. 424:3
 fall to thy p. 442:37
 feed on p. 377:4
 few p. in the hall 20:29
 for a pretence make long p. 61:7
 long p... in the world they say 15:26
 Lord, hear our p. 391:18
 mention of you always in my p. 65:30
 of your p. one sweet sacrifice 446:13
 our vows, our p. 183:20
 p... disease of the will 200:44
 p. of saints 70:42
 p. would move me 449:30
 saying his p. 339:19
 short were the p. we said 572:13
 sudden on some p. 87:29
 three-mile p. 106:34
 trust it without my p. 86:38
 where p. cross 461:34
 whose p... make me whole 299:27(-300)
 would not say his p. 366:23
 Prayer-time: His p. 551:20
 Prayeth: he p. well... he p. best 150:16
 Praying: Amelia was p. for George 542:37
 insisted on people p. with him 271:3
 no p., it spoils business 371:13
 now he is p. 435:36
 past p. for 439:20
 Prays: he p. but faintly 475:32
 that faintly p. 404:13
 wears a coronet and p. 164:18
 when she p. 532:24
 Preach: could na p. for thinkin'
 I p. for ever... in vain 165:4
 Parson might p. 76:4

Preach (cont)		Preferment knocking at P's door	18 7	Present (cont)	
p a better sermon	201 22	p goes l y letter and affection	460 24	only to be p at it	546 36
p a whole year	318 9	so l gain'd p	7 9	predominate over the p	277 19
p from ten till four	240 4	Preferred before me	63 2	p far too small	502 10
p not to say something	565 25	I referrest thou the gospel of Mon-	112 18	p horrid from the time	458 1
p the gospel to every creature	62 9	treast?		p hour alone is man a	278 28
Preached l daily p	7 9	Prefereth all countres before his	371 13	p in spirit	66 26
l p as never sure	36 24	own		p joys are more	102 19
preach'd what l e p	14 26	Preferring in honour p one an-	66 2	p life of men on earth	38 31
p to death by wild curst	503 6	other		p mirth hath p laughter	482 13
p up patience	402 1	Pregnant chaste lady s p womb	332 10	p my true account	331 21
when I have p to others	66 37	Push bull s always p	327 10	p past and future aces	72 23
Preach'er caudlet p never spak	106 26	p bank swelled up	184 20	p your bodies a living sacrifice	65 68
heard the p every Sunday	546 21	Prejace her behold with p the		pursue things which are just in p	24 24
judge not the p	497 20	I trench	86 27	things of God came to p them-	
like it l found it not	281 15	popular p runs in favour	177 1	selves	45 38
no mean p	240 14	to everybody a p	221 40	take the p time	428 33
powerfulst p	90 33	to the p of good order	5 26	things p worst	441 27
p a merit or dmerit	102 1	Prejudice bundle of p	306 10	this p the world a last night	185 17
private advantage of the p	50 59	honest p	2 20	time p and time past	107 4
sauith the l	306 7	p a man so	505 7	un birthday p	131 5
Preach'ers company of the p	253 20	unoccupied with l tervary p	278 10	very p help	5 6 594 27
l reaches in her gown	244 7	Prelate religion without a p	33 8	Presented p myself at Betty's	
l reaches God p patience	200 43	Prelatical resbyterial, or P	352 28	bedside	360 13
l reaching better than any p	66 30	reliminary puff p	499 27	p to a logism	176 15
fool siness of p	244 7	Prematur non-acute p in annum	230 14	p with a musical blank	346 12
God calleth p folly	90 25	l renounces inefficient p	106 2	Presenting l before	341 18
p down a daughter's heart	271 16	l renounce her p han she tried	444 6	l presents all p wot est	318 24
p man's immense stupid ty	138 9	l reparation dreadful note of p	406 14	by these p	8 4
woman s p	6 3	no formal p	181 32	kings shall give p	306 25
Preamble long p of a tale	352 24	no p for the future	514 6	l' endear Absents	306 5
Prearious earned a p living	202 20	politics no p necessary	68 12	l reservation our creation, p	380 10
Precedence het p of teaching		p of the gospel of peace	63 32	l reserve p as in a vial living in-	
nations	275 10	Prepare I go to p a place	103 10	tellect	273 20
just p in the grave	341 24	Ol p it	106 38	p our faculties entire	323 31
Precedency between a louse and a	450 17	p a table before me	34 9 57 25	p the stars from wrong	300 29
flea	157 10	p the mind of the country		p thy going out	314 11
Precedent dangerous p	332 28	p to shed it em now		what we give and what we p	
from p to p	403 3	p ye the way		Preserved each slight variation	160 6
poetry Indred rather p	26 25	who shall p himself to the	67 1	gods have p thee	454 5
p embisms a principle 180 20, 440 33	117 16	battle?	215 6	long p virginity	333 9
recorded for a p	337 21	Prepared charge l p	71 44	must be p	267 27
Precedents as well to create good	278 18	p to a bride adomed	218 38	seen God, and my life is p	45 11
p	53 33	p to marry s a n	205 7	Preserver destroyer and p	406 4
Precept by p and example	112 30	when all the temple is p	188 16	l reside over the liquidation	144 21
en ling with some p deep	278 18	world is not yet p	103 35	l resident not choose to run for l'	156 31
more eff cacious than p	53 33	Preposterous sight	111 32	perpetual p	237 14
p upon p	8 8	l reprobous end	101 34	p of the Immortals	146 2
Precept I've up to the p of tha	118 30	l reprobous dead and rotten as P	101 24	tail p light than be P	289 13
of w pel	411 25	l nishul subject a sole p	458 2	President Shakespear this l'	214 2
render with thy p less	250 30	last p	451 34	Presiden order no et una p	318 34
l use few p in thy memory	470 22	Presege augurs mock their own p	485 21	lress among p of knights	138 14
we love the p	512 20	credit things that do p	331 27	darst put thy-self in p	265 12
l tokens of the cheerful day	470 22	l resengers of my speaking breast	332 18	dead born from the p	160 23
lacious all that s p in our joys	258 18	l reel year new P old l nest	110 16	flee from the p	549 18
all too p you	207 22 23	Preel yterial or l relational	181 32	gently pressed, p gently	161 31
make the morning p	345 10	l reel yterian true blue	470 14	lod of our idolatry, the p	68 21
make vile things p	474 22	l rescription Conservatism dis	306 4	governs the periodical p	281 16
my p laly	490 22	cards l	406 4	l p toward the mark	567 16
one half so p	373 24	p to die	302 27	l lerty of the p	440 20
p base	431 12	Presence at the p of God	504 17	minus d the king a p	213 10
this p stone	496 22	letter by their p	32 21	not p you like slaves	597 16
were most p to me	497 22	letter than p of mind	302 27	p close l are born d night	404 7
wherein is p of itself	487 16	his p on the field	447 16	p to it l line own again	181 23
l recipients-encured exile p	301 3	his l all my wants supply	302 27	p no ponderous tomb	115 35
l recipients range loud	373 24	in the p in s d fiers of joy	447 16	p onward	411 8
l recitly, thank too p	430 16	lord of thy p an l noland	302 27	l was squared	323 5
l recision desit turned p	314 43	not away from thy p	302 27	p where ye see my white plume	80 3
l reciters my illustrious p	400 11	not t re h s p	335 14	Press l gently p, press gently	160 23
l recite nation grooves	407 11	p n t thy l	334 1	good measure p down	61 31
l recite nate p in the strids	407 11	p that d strula me	374 10	p down my soul	305 15
with l pound enmesh me	407 11	p that thus rose so strangely	83 1	p upon by transuons	200 3
l recit not with l lail found	39 38	p to the p in the room	431 25	Presses haq that p them	477 7
l recit the three dreams and p	102 30	truth the p of it	27 32	l resist thou p me to t l re	207 2
l recit action to mean cares	102 30	whose p ciss res ours	330 18	lress men, so we be named P	14 30
l recit namum l England as the p	409 8	whose p of mind was amazing	311 3	l ressure, his form and p	414 15
member	200 21	your p l accept	312 7	order is not a p	412 20
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	Present act in the living P l	3 5	Pressures all p past	311 11
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	a l p and correct	451 27	l ressure l Dr Livingston l p	311 11
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	crosses the p, d	27 14	do not p too much	115 27
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	deservences of the p day	302 27	not p to dictate	315 22
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	except the p company	411 11	p not too soon	411 22
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	las p and your p na	312 43	p not that I am	200 7
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	p, p in luxury	312 43	l ressumed: it is to be p	124 14
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	l he an as when thou art p	281 32	l resumption: it is to be p	324 14
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	no p n re l re l re p	81 35	l resumption: it is to be p	324 14
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	no things p	312 7	l resumption: it is to be p	324 14
l recit nate love of truth p	411 27	no time like the p		l resumption: it is to be p	324 14

INDEX

Prêt: botté et p. à partir 354:19
toujours p. à partir 209:15
 Pretence: for a p. make long prayers 61:7
 good without p. 382:12
 p. of keeping a bawdy-house 277:16
 to some faint meaning make p. undivulged p. 193:2
 Pretences to break known rules 458:26
 Pretend they ne'er so wise 167:11
 Pretended friend 350:26
 Pretender: James II, and the Old P. 215:24
 who P. is 233:14
 Pretending to extraordinary revelations 112:25
 Pretexts: tyrants seldom want p. 109:38
Pretio: omnia Romae cum p. 103:5
Prêtre: les boyaux du dernier p. 283:6
 Prettiest, silliest, most affected 338:1
 Prettily: just as p. as he 353:6
 Pretty: all my p. ones? 512:11
 all the maidens p. 460:21
 driving briskly..with a p. woman 154:9
 everything that p. is 273:21
 it is a p., p. thing 429:25
 it is a p. thing 377:3
 p., but I don't know what it means 232:5
 p., but is it Art? 218:10
 p. i' the Mantuan! 295:16
 p. to see what money will do 121:5
 p. witty Nell 377:31
 p. young wards in Chancery 377:25
 p. thee, p. maiden 218:36
 puts on his p. looks 220:31
 uncommon p. young woman 447:34
 where girls are so p. 196:6
 while my p. one sleeps 7:8
 wife was p., trifling 538:12
 Prevail: common interest..will p. 165:9
 despite of all your generals ye p. 190:27
 e'er p. against us 308:21
 'gainst that Church p. 582:3
 great is truth and shall p. 35:3
 looking ill p.? 84:26
 p. upon the day 517:10
 soon as the evening shades p. 193:2
 strive and should p. 2:26
 whether it p. or not 364:8
 Prevailed: Amalek p. 375:18
 Prevails: great is truth and it p. 161:16
 Prevaricate: thou dost p. 56:19
 Prevarication: last dyke of p. 110:25
 Prevent: not strength enough to p. 101:25
 p. it and to damn the consequences 227:25
 p. the time of life 339:25
 p. us, O Lord 451:36
 Prevention: hide thee from p. 390:51
 p. from evil 449:7
 Preventing: thy..grace p. us 329:8
 Prevents his holding a pen 389:34
 Previous: returned home the p. night 177:9
 Prey: destined p. 98:10
 divided the p. 490:18
 expects his evening p. 46:52
 his foot on the p. 229:23
 in England to take a p. 538:2
 p. for gods 30:5
 p. to all 525:18
 p. upon the less 383:22
 soon must be his p. 231:26
 to dumb Forgetfulness a p. 495:2
 to p. at fortune 230:9
 Preys: to their p. do rouse 471:38
 Priam: drew P.'s curtain 459:8
 proud as P. 441:9
Priamus: en P. 586:7
 Priapus: Death and P. 553:18
 Pribbles and prabbles 523:7
 Price: abatement and low p. 465:28
 at any price 481:30
 her price is far above rubies 145:28
 knows the p. of everything 269:19
 no question but the p. of votes 50:57
 of countless p. 570:1
 p. of admiralty 279:3
 291:5
 301:24

Price (cont.)
 p. of shoddy 218:29
 p. of wisdom is above rubies 49:8
 raised the p. of everything 324:29
 raised the p. of literature 270:24
 set her own p. 374:20
 those men have their p. 558:31
 too high the p. for knowledge 547:22
 What P. Glory 4:22
 wot p. Selvytion nah? 490:5
 without money and without p. 54:29
 Prick: if you p. us 464:8
 it is a p., it is a sting 377:3
 pat it and p. it 368:10
 p. and sting her 432:18
 p. the sides of my intent 457:9
 Pricked from the lazy finger 477:7
 Pricketh: so p. hem nature 136:22
 Pricking: p. of my thumbs 460:1
 p. on the plain 509:17
 Prickly: stretch their p. arms 165:17
 Pricks: honour p. me on 440:30
 kick against the p. 64:42
 small p. to their subsequent volumes 481:8
 Pride: age..her p. deflower 509:33
 all their mournful p. 585:22
 all the p. of power sink 100:25
 ambition, and the p. of kings 383:7
 burning p. and high disdain 417:6
 by aspiring p. and insolence 330:1
 considerate p. 345:7
 contempt on all my p. 562:18
 decay'd through p. 510:21
 Family P. 220:1
 fient a p. na p. had he 108:19
 for the p. o' the eye 302:30
 four not exempt from p. 309:4
 full p. of France 443:8
 he that is low no p. 99:31
 I know thy p. 47:20
 in p. and thankfulness 92:31
 in p., in reas'ning p. 383:13
 land of the pilgrims' p. 504:19
 laugh their p. 90:34
 maiden p., adieu! 468:27
 May was in his p. 80:7
 modest p. 347:12
 mother's p., a father's joy! 419:6
 my family p...in-conceivable 210:19
 my high-blown p. 446:24
 my p. fell with my fortunes 426:23
 my p. struck out new sparkles 192:23
 nor Flora's p. 87:25
 our faith, our p. 295:8
 our pleasure or our p. 575:14
 own with humbled p. 33:12
 passion, pain, or p. 540:26
 perished in his p. 580:7
 p., cruelty and ambition of man 405:13
 P., Envy, Malice 308:13
 p. goeth before destruction 50:15
 p. in their port 226:14
 p. of former days 356:20
 p. of the ocean 489:11
 p. of the peacock 77:16
 p. of the rich is all for sale 142:4
 p., pomp, and circumstance 472:3
 p. ruled my will 364:11
 p. still is aiming 383:13
 p. that apes humility 151:11
 p. that licks the dust 385:34
 p. that pulls the country down 471:12
 p. that puts this country down 6:26
 ring out false p. 533:20
 soldier's p. 92:24
 spite of p. 383:21
 their country's p. 224:14
 then the p. of man? 235:7
 'tis p., rank p. 1:16
 towering in her p. of place 458:28
 vain was the chief's..p. 386:24
 victim of Parthenia's p. 215:12
 with Nature's p. 330:23
 youth and beauty's p. 190:34
 Prided: feat on which ourselves we p. 115:32
Pridie: no p., nor postridie 186:31
Prie: je vous en p., pity me 231:36
 Priest: as a p..church furniture 164:10
 both p. and clerk? 475:18

Priest (cont.)
 churches built to please the p. 106:24
 day, a dedicated p. 545:6
 delicate-handed p. 535:42
 fiddling p. 161:25
 ghastly p. doth reign 324:3
 guts of the last p. 338:1
 hearing the holy p. 509:13
 I will be thy p. 288:7
 loud prays the p. 15:27
 mair o' Marie Hamilton than..the p. 31:17
 my religion from the p. 227:28
 Nature's p. 576:9
 no Italian p. shall tithe 447:29
 old p. Peter Gilligan 584:6
 old P. writ large 351:27
 O mysterious p. 287:12
 pale-eyed p. 343:21
 Poet, Prophet, King, P. 126:26
 p. all shaven and shorn 369:6
 p. continues 192:30
 p., the slave 491:15
 p. who slew the slayer 324:13
 rather go with sir p. 484:16
 this turbulent p. 242:20
 thou art a p. for ever 398:24
 true God's p. 124:26
 'twixt the P. and Clerk 246:12
 Priestcraft: ere p. did begin 190:7
 Priesthood: all his p. moans 285:6
 royal p. 69:48
 Priestlike task 288:17
 Priests: Bishops, P., and Deacons 388:52
 feet of thine high p. tread 525:13
 holy p. bless her 424:9
 no war with..p. 507:30
 of p..charmin' variety 229:13
 p. are only men 95:33
 p. bear rule by their means 55:13
 p. by..a mightier hand 325:4
 p. in gold and black 310:23
 p. of all religions are the same 190:12
 p., tapers, temples 382:6
 treen chalices and golden p. 269:22
 your p., whate'er their..sham-ming 357:20
 Prig: Little P. 190:18
 p., for my life, p. 485:20
 Prigs and pedants 180:30
 Prim little craft 222:8
 Primate: served the Lord P. 34:8
 Prime: crowned with the p. 428:33
 dead ere his p. 342:10
 glory of your p. 494:18
 laurel for the perfect p. 409:28
 lost but once your p. 247:10
 lovely April of her p. 486:11
 my barmie noddle's working p. 105:26
 my p. of youth 547:20
 splendour of its p. 493:27
 time of England's p. 375:10
 whilst yet is p. 509:33
 while we are in our p. 245:27
 Prime Minister: next P. but three 41:8
 Primeval: forest p. 316:12
 sleeps with the p. giants 125:34
 Primitive: manner of P. Man 309:28
Primo avulso 554:24
 Primordial atomic globule 219:19
 Primrose: like thy face, pale p. 429:37
 p. by a river's brim 578:25
 p. first born child of Ver 38:8
 p. path of dalliance 431:23
 p. way 458:19
 rathe p. 342:31
 soft silken p. 341:6
 sweet as the p. 225:7
 Primrose Hill: to P. 75:4
 Primroses: brought you some p. 182:13
 like tufts of p. 181:35
 pale p. 485:26
 p. make a capital salad 182:13
 wan as p. 285:7
 Prince: any p. of Europe 198:11
 as the subject owes the p. 479:13
 delightful Fairy P. 336:21
 God send the p. a better com-panion 441:22
 good-night, sweet p. 438:7
 greatest p. o' the world 425:28

INDEX

Procurer of contentedness	559:15	Progress (<i>cont.</i>)		Proof (<i>cont.</i>)	
Procuress to the Lords of Hell	532:30	party of p.	338:28	p. of manly might	509:35
Prodigal: how p. the soul	431:27	p. depends on the unreason-		through p. of harness	425:12
once was p. before	192:12	able	490:34	Proofs: not convinced by p.	375:2
p. of ease	190:14	p...is not an accident	508:27	p. of holy writ	471:42
P.'s favourite	573:15	p. is not real	216:9	Prop: little p.	245:18
p. within...a guinea	267:22	p. is the law of life	94:23	my very p.	463:30
Prodigality: p. of Nature	476:9	p., man's distinctive mark	91:1	p. to our infirmity	579:16
spring of all p.	101:17	p. of a deathless soul	186:4	when you do take the p.	465:14
Prodigies: all Africa and her p.	86:11	p. of human society consists	126:44	Propagate: learn and p. the best	19:12
what p. surprise	279:10	p. spiring round	140:5	not likely to p. understanding	276:20
'Prodigious!'	419:32	rake's p.	542:10	p. and rot	383:24
Produce: p. of the common day	574:8	rise, the p...of imagery	289:27	Propagation: all our p.	184:30
p. l p. l. p. it in God's name!	127:21	viewing his p. through	442:5	Propensities: my amorous p.	270:10
Producing: consume...without p.	489:12	Progression: nothing in p. can rest	103:23	ruined on the side of their...p.	103:14
Product: fraction of a p.	127:21	Progressive: in a p. country	180:37	Propensity: p...towards the mar-	
knowledge...p. of history	125:31	Prohibiting: by licensing and p.	352:17	vellous	265:9
p. of the smaller intestines	125:30	Project: my p. gather to a head	480:11	strong p. of nature	352:21
Production: noblest p. of human		Projectile: British Army...a p.	232:17	that p...Boswellism	325:5
nature	2:7	Projects: fitter for new p.	27:41	Proper: in their p. places	548:15
Profanation: in the less foul p.	461:32	Proletariat: dictatorship of the		no p. time of day	253:11
p. of our joys	186:24	p.	333:14	p. man as one shall see	466:31
p. to keep in	245:26	<i>Proletarier: die P. haben nichts..</i>		p. men as ever trod	448:6
Profane: coldly p.	164:40	<i>als ihre Ketten...P...vereinigt</i>		p. words in p. places	520:1
for me to p. it	490:3	<i>euch!</i>	333:11	Properly: never did anything p.	312:21
hence, ye p.	158:24	Prologue: make a long p.	57:20	not p. horn	174:39
none p. my Holy See of love	287:5	very witty p.	155:34	p. spent	527:9
O p. onel	79:18	what's past is p.	479:35	Propertied: his voice was p. as..	
p., erroneous, and vain	110:35	Prologues: happy p.	456:23	spheres	426:1
p. the service of the dead	437:19	nothing but his...P.	154:38	Property: changing his p.	475:5
so old, and so p.	442:37	p. precede the piece	213:8	consider himself as public p.	268:28
so surpassingly p.	120:26	Promethean: right P. fire	455:23	give me a little snug p.	195:17
Profaned: p. the God-given		true P. fire	455:20	I'm a man of p.	220:31
strength	418:7	where is that P. heat	473:11	it is for our p.	379:15
province they have...p.	222:35	Promise: break an hour's p. in		no right to the p. of the rich	413:28
too often p.	499:3	love!	428:18	not p., but a trust	210:21
<i>Profani: procul este, p.</i>	554:25	broke no p.	385:6	portable p.	175:24
Profess: politics like ours p.	231:26	Christ's own p.	35:3	p. has its duties	189:24
p. and call themselves	380:16	first commandment with p.	68:7	p. is theft	402:19
Professes to flatter	276:8	Heaven's p. clothe	411:1	p., p., p.	537:6
Profession: Adam's p.	437:5	how truly the P. runs	302:3	Prophecies: prognostics .. not	
charmed me from my p.	480:29	ill keeper of p.	25:33	always...p.	558:28
contrary to their p.	389:36	keep the word of p. to our ear	461:12	whether there be p.	66:45
debtor to his p.	25:14	knowing your p. to me	536:13	Prophecy: all p., all medicine	494:1
head of the literary p.	181:24	p., large p.	277:35	p...most gratuitous form of	
most ancient p.	304:40	p. such a beauteous day	486:30	error	196:20
ornament to her p.	99:33	they did p...three things	391:2	trumpet of a p.	496:11
panted for a liberal p.	154:14	whose p. none relies on	407:24	urn of bitter p.	493:27(-494)
parentage is a very important p.	489:23	with p. of strength and manhood	81:22	Prophecy: eat exceedingly and p.	279:23
Professionally he declines and falls	178:13	you p. heavens	157:18	man may p.	442:6
Professions: all p. are conspiracies	489:20	Promise-crammed: air, p.	435:2	p. deceits	53:38
p. which are full	546:40	Promised: as the weird women p.	458:30	prophets p. falsely	55:13
Professor: most learn'd p., Brunk	387:7	marching to the P. Land	35:4	we p. in part	66:45
Professors of the Dismal Science	126:34	really p. something great	116:35	your sons and your daughters	
Profit: body suffers the soul...p.		Saviour p. long	183:19	shall p.	55:52
hy	337:19	what the author p.	270:25	Prophesying: p. war	151:33(-152)
ere her cause bring...p.	320:12	what thou art p.	457:1	p. with accents terrible	458:21
in all labour there is p.	50:8	whom he had p. to defend	324:34	Prophet: confound the p. with the	
mingled p. with pleasure	256:9	Promises: his p. were...mighty	447:7	whale	176:27
my p. had I known	530:19	maure all God's p.	375:27	good for the P.	297:7
my p. on't is...	479:26	perform the p. of youth	278:14	in the name of the P.—figs!	504:11
no p. but the name	436:14	p. and pie-crust	520:4	Juxtaposition his p.	146:11
no p...where is no pleasure	478:47	p. as sweet	580:20	man put off the p.	94:3
p. by their example	242:16	Promontory: blue p. with trees	425:19	pale-mouth'd p.	288:6
p. of their shining nights	454:32	p. goats	330:38	Poet, P., King, Priest	126:26
so find we p.	424:3	sat upon a p.	466:38	p. in Israel	48:21
what p. is there in my blood	393:26	sterile p.	433:15	p. is not without honour	59:33
what p...of all his labour	50:59	stretch'd like a p.	348:26	p. new inspired	474:21
Profiteth me nothing	66:45	Promoted: p. everybody	218:27	p. of the soul	109:21
Profitless: not p. those fleeting		p. thence to deck	119:3	P. of the Utterly Absurd	301:21
moods	579:17	Promotion: last p. of the blest	192:37	'P.' said I	380:26
Profits: it little p.	540:31	p. cometh neither from the east	396:30	p.? Yea...more than a p.	59:6
nothing p. more than self-		sweat hut for p.	426:38	What-you-may-call-it is his p.	175:15
esteem	349:3	Prompt: foot less p.	18:30	Prophethess: more than a p.	196:6
Profligate: so witty, p., and thin	587:16	p. at every call	224:21	Prophetic: from the p. cell	343:21
Profound: thro' the turbulent p.	503:5	p. in attack	100:30	in her p. fury	472:16
turbid look the most p.	309:121	Prompter: falling to the p.'s hell	543:6	like p. strain	341:25
Profoundest: thou p. Hell	344:22	manager, actor, p.	237:25	my p. soul!	432:13
<i>Profusus: sui p.</i>	415:1	Prompting: heart's p.	196:24	p. soul of the wide world	488:2
<i>Progeniem vitiosorem</i>	260:1	Pron: p. and emaciated figure	235:22	such p. greeting	456:17
<i>Progenies: iam nova p.</i>	555:30	p. to any iteration of nuptials	156:17	Prophets: all the Lord's people...p.	46:11
Progeny: p. of light	348:14	to piety more p.	4:9	heware of false p.	58:25
whose p. they are	352:5	Pronounce: p. it faithfully	477:20	many p. and kings have desired	61:38
Prognostics...not always...pro-		spell hetter than they p.	550:14	Martyrs, P., Virgins	361:11
phesies	558:28	Pronounced me thus	460:34	perverts the P.	117:18
Programme for a British Ministry	181:14	Pronounces: as he p. lastly	342:23	p...live for ever?	56:10
Progress: all p. is hased upon	111:34	Proof: bliss in p.	488:12	p. of Nature	579:38
Christ's p.	551:20	dost thou ask p.?	19:1	p. old	346:20
disavows P.	181:32	give me the ocular p.	472:4	p. prophesy falsely	55:13
history of p.	324:26	incapable of p.	313:24	Saul also among the p.?	47:11
our p. through the world	318:9	lapp'd in p.	456:9	spake by the P.	390:21

INDEX

[illegible]

Prosperity (*front*)
 p'st a p. lies in the ear
 much legislation great p
 one man who can stand p
 p doth best discover vice
 p doth bewitch men
 p is not without many foes
 p is the blessing of the Old
 Testament
 p's the very bond of love
 to have been in p
 wish thee p
 Prosperous most happy and p
 p to advise
 p people write their memoirs
 p to be just
 Prosper turns Ashes—or it is p
 Prosperity puffeth the p away
 Protect I'll at now
 Protected those by law p
 Protection comfort, use and p
 God a gracious mercy and p
 Greek by this p
 p is not a principle
 p is not only dead
 similar privileges and equal p
 surrounded with His p
 Protective of his young
 Protect lady doth p too much
 Protection, Pruning, and the P
 Religion
 P Tail
 P can only go to his solloster
 protestantism of the P religion
 thy P to be
 Protestantism all p dissent
 p of the Protestant religion
 Protestants religion of P
 Protection hear thou my p
 Protection I am d and p
 Proteus rising from the sea
 Protoplasmal primordial atomic
 globule
 Protracted life p is p woe
 p my worktill
 Proud all the p. and mighty have
 all the p shall be
 balance of p time
 death be not p
 death p to take us
 dull, the p the wicked
 erer far and never p
 friends p of my memory
 hath also a p look
 how apt the poor are to be p
 how little are the p
 I am p I must be p to see
 if I be p is the not aware?
 I have no p as p a back
 I know not whether I am p
 I might grow p
 knowledge is p
 man p man
 mighty p I am
 of which I am sufficiently p
 our virtues would be p
 pitiless as p
 p. and angry dust
 p and godly kings
 p as peacocks
 p as I am
 p clergyman
 p in Arms
 p in heart and hand
 p liminary Cherub
 p man a contin ely
 p man was Liza Lorenza
 p me no prouls
 p of one another the first week
 p. of seeing our names in print
 p. of our magnificent, ambitious
 p. of our so p. a back
 p. the crowd untrodden heart
 p word you never spoke
 p. world said I
 scattered the p
 seth, and the p.
 since I was set on p.
 a way for not p.
 too p. for a wit
 too p. for a wit

Proud (cont.)	
too p. to importune	231 17
unless p. England keep	188 12
very p. and great	515 18
very stiff and p.	231 12
we ain't p.	177 14
who was so p. so witty	407 22
why were they p.?	286 21
yet not p. to know	353 6
Prouder than Aerehishop	34 8
Proudest nor the p. of his works	217 13
Prove believing where we cannot	
p.	
Celia, let us p.	531 50
examine me and p. me	252 5
if thou wouldest p. me	350 10
I'll p. more true	477 21
p. all things	68 38
p. and make thine own	16 15
p. anything by figures	126 4
p. false again	112 11
p. it—as clear as a whistle	112 55
p. much in our vows	453 10
wakening and uprising p.	201 4
Proved almighty be p. thy power	99 24
God p. them	56 23
I p. thee also	2 9
Mathias a mighty soul was p.	197 5
p. already false knave	450 7
p. a very woe	438 12
p. it again and again	205 18
p. it—twas no matter	216 30
p. me, and saw m' works	307 30
p. most royally	453 10
p. they weren't	207 18
p. upon our pulses	380 34
thou O God, hast p. us	360 8
upon me p.	458 7
Proven nor yet disproven	527 21
Providence and P' song	287 24
Providence in P. call'd	283 26
P. and La Fayette	146 31
Providence appoint hum store of p.	451 6
nought but p.	469 26
Proves p. and a byword	47 48
p. is much matter	212 10
p. is no p. till illustrated	209 19
p. is one man a wit	414 1
p. is something musty	435 23
Proved with a grandiose phrase	477 5
I rovers King Solomon wrote the	361 7
patch grief with p.	469 12
Provide God will p. for sczief	291 5
God will p. himself a lamb	44 55
good the gods p.	108 9
Provided p. by the Parish	390 23
p. for	174 3
Providence assert eternal P.	344 4
behind a frowning p.	161 13
dark trust in His p.	559 27
even God's p.	252 10
leave the future to P.	24 24
P' fashioned us holler	319 18
p. foreknowledge	345 20
p. in it all	179 32
p. in the fall of a sparrow	410 24
p. kept it from being worse	417 34
p. sit up all	473 7
p. their guide	340 31
to mortals is a p.	231 29
trust in I	30 31
Province all knowledge my p.	28 1
p. they have desolated	218 35
these limbs, her I'	189 4
Provinces, kins d' away kingdoms	
and p.	426 24
Provincial worse than p. paro-	
-chial	24 2
Proving nothing worth y p.	527 21
Provision make not p. for the flesh	66 14
Provisions short	362 11
Prove born p.	136 13
Provoke as in the p.	107 29
what p. I have had	315 22
Provoke do they p. me to anger?	31 13
p. eyes and wifepers	131 18
p. not your children	65 8
p. themselves to the confusion	95 15
p. the silent p.	219 3
p. the same tolerance	57 2

INDEX

Provoked: God is p. every day not easily p.	302:7 65:45	Public (cont.) sound of p. scorn	349:20 202:16	Pulsanda: pede libero p. tellus	258:28
Provoking: to be called an egg	131:13	speak in p. on the stage	152:23	Pulse: feeling a woman's p.	512:24
Prow: emerging p.	18:16	taste for: p. executions	350:32	feel that p. no more	356:20
their head the p.	191:29	to the p. good: yield	541:21	his p. failing	189:20
with pushing p.	93:20	verex p. men	95:29	his quick beating p.	335:28
Youth on the p.	229:23	well, British P.	504:3	lost p. of feeling	15:6
Prowess: in p. and great deed	234:8	you are sad, my P.	463:17	my p. like a soft drum	202:20
Prowl: p. and p. around	351:13	Publican: like a fawning p.	58:38	p. begins to throb	83:13
Prowling beasts	505:8	Publicans: eateth: with p. and sinners	57:53	p. in the eternal mind	84:21
Prudence is a rich: old maid	77:9	even the p. the same	182:38	p. like a cannon	200:3
Prudent: every pleasing, every p. part	354:33	Public school: microcosm of a p.	329:24	very p. of the machine	580:21
my p. course	319:22	Public schools: fill the p. with silk	204:19	Pulses: proved upon our p.	289:34
Prudent: <i>quantilla p. regitur</i> <i>si sit p.</i>	15:12 372:15 259:25	p...nurseries of all vice	164:6	<i>Pulvis exiguus iactu</i>	556:22
Prudently: three ruleth p.	105:7	Publish: I'll p., right or wrong	117:9	<i>Pulvis et umbra sumus</i>	260:26
Prudes: p. for proctors	558:17	p. and be damned	564:26	Pumice: beside a p. isle	496:8
strictest p.: know it	401:24	p. it not in the streets	47:29	Pumpkins: where the early p. blow	311:12
Prune thou thy words	364:9	p. it to all the nation	401:27	Pumps: your p. are strange	303:9
Prunella: leather or p.	354:7	Publisher: Barabbas was a p.	123:14	Pun: exhale it in a p.	307:6
Prunes and prism	176:1	Publishing: to good too be worth p.	490:42	make so vile a p.	172:14
Pruninghooks: spears into p.	52:31	Puck: streak of P.	241:29	Punch: p. in the presence	83:1
Prusse: <i>industrie nationale de la P.</i>	353:4	Pudding: chieftain o' the p.-race	106:4	some sipping p.	578:27
Prussia: military domination of P.	21:6	George in p. time	7:12	Punched: his Brains they p. in	562:24
national industry of P.	353:4	make a p.: translate Epictetus	270:5	Punctilio: your dam p.	337:30
when P. hurried	418:11	p. against empty praise	381:11	Punctual Delivery Company	176:37
Prussian: French, or Turk, or P.	221:25	p. and pie	366:22	Punctuality is the politeness of kings	318:23
Prussians: others may be P.	176:17	p. in his belly	439:35	Punctually: others will p. come	567:24
Prussic acid: she drank P.	34:32	Puddings: eats the pies and p.	249:22	Pundit or Papist	387:21
Pry: never p.	97:25	<i>Pudicitiam: P. Saturno rege mora-</i> <i>tam in terris</i>	283:7	Punished: p. in the sight of men	56:23
p. that out of a Boston man	251:16	<i>p. suo matris indicet ore</i>	133:6	sent to Hell, Sir, and p.	275:20
securely p.	191:30	<i>Pudor: purpureusque p.</i>	371:17	Punishment: all p. is mischief	42:22
Psalm: grindest: the Hundredth	121:13	<i>Pudor: amnam proferte p.</i>	283:14	object of p.	329:8
P. praising the hundredth p.	119:26	<i>Puellae: multae optavere p.</i>	133:9	oh, p.!	170:21, 22
p. of green days	404:22	<i>Puellis: rixi p. nuper idoneus</i>	260:12	power of p. is to silence	278:21
singing the Hundredth P.	316:4	<i>Puer: ferosus p.</i>	555:21	p. fit the crime	220:12
Psalmist: alone the P.'s music	88:25	<i>incipit, parce p.</i>	556:1, 2	p...greater than I can bear	44:32
sweet p. of Israel	47:38	<i>quis: p. in rosa perfusus</i>	258:10	Punishments: charged with p.	241:19
Psalms: Church with p. must shout	243:24	<i>Pueri: multum ilium p.</i>	133:9	neither rewards nor p.	267:17
glad in him with p.	397:25	<i>Puero: laudator temporis acti se p.</i>	256:2	Puns: from politics to p.	387:23
King David wrote the P.	361:7	<i>maxime debitor p. reverentia</i>	284:3	Punt: as the slow p. swings	18:9
p. and hymns	68:5	<i>Pueros: re p. coram populo: trucidet</i>	236:3	Puny subject strikes	473:3
punishes the P.	117:18	Puff: his friends all united to p.	523:9	Pupil: too far in years to be a p.	474:15
sonnets turn'd to holy p.	377:14	pause, and p.	159:17	Puppets: p., best and worst	94:46
Psalm: gay p.	137:6	p. direct: p. preliminary	499:27	shut up the box and the p.	542:40
sackbut, p., dulcimer	55:36	p. of a dunce	225:33	Puppy: drink, p., drink	568:22
Psyche: with P., my Soul	381:12	p. the prostitute away	194:22	mongrel, p., whelp	225:20
your mournful P.	287:20	solemn interposing p.	159:17	Puppy-dogs' tails	369:12
Puritan that whitens	551:12	Puffed: not p. up	66:45	Purblind: p. race	530:8
Pub: pavender, or p.	414:6	p. and reckless libertine	431:23	p., wayward boy	455:8
take me to a p.	140:5	p. up with this retinue	442:21	Purchase: it is all a p.	255:6
Public: abuse in p.	78:20	Puffing: knowledge p. up	66:33	Pure: because my heart is p.	540:11
across a crowded p. place	374:9	Puffing: blinking, p., rolling his head	325:32	be thou: as p. as snow	434:11
along the p. way	160:30	p. is of various sorts	490:27	be warm, but p.	117:17
as if I was a p. meeting	552:22	Puffs: p., powders, patches	385:9	bless'd are the p. in heart	291:13
assumes a p. trust: p. property	268:28	sliding p.	292:29	blessed are the p. in heart	57:39
bear the p. burden	402:5	Pug: most charming p.	208:29	chooseth the p. in heart	291:14
British p.: fits of morality	325:15	Pugging: my p. tooth	485:16	every p. and wise spirit	200:41
catch a mouse: in p.	331:22	Puglist: put in the p.	28:25	hearts just as p. and fair	219:2
convivial' p. trusts	319:20	<i>Pugnas titio parentum</i>	258:3	is she not p.?	413:31
coquetry of p. opinion	103:10	Puissant: noble and p. nation	352:15	kept thy truth so p.	351:20
dead corpse of the P. Credit	563:4	Puissant: noble and p. nation	444:15	live p., speak true	530:4
deliberation: and p. care	345:24	Puking: mewing and p.	427:21	more p., as tempted more	575:7
echoes back the p. voice	279:1	<i>Pulchrior everit</i>	260:22	more p. than his maker	48:49
exempt from p. haunt	426:30	<i>Pulchritudo tam antiqua</i>	21:22	my spirit p. and clear	540:6
first caught: the ear of the British	491:6	<i>Pulchrum: qui quid sit p.</i>	256:21	nation of p. philosophers	28:32
p.	159:8	Pull: I will p. the pink	107:30	not quite—so p. as you	112:20
for the p. good	180:22	ne'er p. your hat	460:20	particularly p. young man	220:28
great organ of p. opinion	282:21	p. for the shore	415:6	p. and complete sorrow	548:8
injustice: of service to the p.	229:2	p. his weight	409:1	p. and eloquent blood	186:13
in the way of: a p. duty	102:12	p. it out and strike it	139:18	p. as the naked heavens	577:15
loudest complainers for the p.	305:14	p. out on the trail	298:27	p. from the night	336:11
mass of p. wrongs	311:20	rather a sudden p. up	179:7	p. lovers' souls	185:2
noblest motive is the p. good	381:27	Pulled: can be p. up	196:19	p. mind	306:9
nor p. flame: dares to shine	584:21	p. the gowans fine	104:13	P., Ornate, and Grotesque	29:8
nor p. men, nor cheering crowds	278:8	Puller down of kings	446:4	real Simon P.	134:5
on which the p. thinks long	16:25	Pulling: here p. down	332:12	slumbers, p. and light	291:11
peace: and p. calm	412:22	live by p. off the hat	231:23	song and blood are p.	336:37
pot of paint in the p.'s face	275:12	p. in one's horse	237:22	to the p. all things are p.	306:33
p. affairs vex no man	551:12	Pulls: p. up on the swings	135:12	truth is never p.	569:20
p. be damned	140:4	who p. me down?	330:7	unto the p. all things are p.	69:4
p. care: not forgiven	164:6	Pulp: p. so bitter	544:25	what God declares p.	347:25
p. folly breeds	182:30	savoury p. they chew	347:14	whatsoever things are p.	68:27
p. man of light and leading	162:39	swell to melting p.	285:11	world where all are p.	530:16
p. mischief in your mirth	278:7	Pulpit: politics and the p.	102:5	your down: p.	166:4
p. stock of harmless pleasure	523:9	p., drum ecclesiastic	110:3	Purely: I love thee p.	88:24
p., though dull	384:36	Pulpits: Babylonian p.	102:8	Purer: name dearer and p.	117:32
some to p. strife		p. and Sundays	245:5	p. than the purest	90:2
				p. with the other half	436:4
				Purest: gem of p. ray serene	239:5

Quaver he atakes his q 321 14
his q full of them 300 35
q and best of the sea 385 10
spent I ghts q and gleam 15 24
Quavering within the wave a day 496 8
Quavers emptying of q 521 30
Quo q Musa tend it 250 14
q said it 51 50
Quotammodo modo feri 250 10
Quotation classical q the parole 274 31
every q contr butes 277 22
Quotations back d with q 492 1
furn shes no q 376 12
I lste q 201 2
Quote kill you if you q it 100 2
my fssu is ye q 303 24
we all q 201 5
Quoter first q 201 6

R

Rabbit gone to get a r skin 306 11
r fondies his face 272 23
r in a snare 312 12
Rabble Mob Parliament R 147 17
your army a base r 101 13
Rabboun sa th unto him R 64 7
Rabelais R easy chair 382 14
soul of R in a dry place 753 10
Rafela r amma R habitans in 153 10
Ra e all is r 182 35
another r hath been 576 32 (-577)
challenge me the r 333 1
counners of ethereal r 231 14
d dist Thou love the r ? 207 13
fainture d spirited r 17 20
feather d r with pin ont 211 25
foal of an oppressed r 152 10
g ant r before the flood 101 9
godly r 224 18 225 18
held the human r in scorn 405 35
he rides a r 160 2
hindered in running the r 330 25
human r to which so many 142 17
of my readers belong 107 25
id ot r in honour lost 331 10
in a tree d end the r 331 10
I with I loved the human R 405 16
last of a r in ruin 140 14
life a well run 373 10
lottery r shall rise 516 1
lull in the hot r 13 6
mondy murmuring r 100 10
most pernicious r of Vermont 319 15
moved among my r 316 16
my r of glory run and r of 330 30
shame 20 20
no longer tolerate the r 313 31
our should not cease to labour 330 8
purdnd r of miserable men 330 8
r between education and cars 364 20
strophe 31 28
r is not to the swift 60 18
r that is set before us 42 6
r that long in darkness 311 31
run out thy r 275 23
run the r with Death 354 14
run the straight r 258 24
a race I poured the human r 352 0
a rns out of the r 313 4
a row and steady went the r 247 10
sower would h r be run 183 20
the r succeed ng r 155 30
type of all her r 573 28
we are in their wintry r 354 14
what winks a secreted r 105 25
when first the human r 405 3
where I is just begun 219 28
we have met of I toward r 247 28
where I have met our r 218 23
Raimond r to a trusting mistra 545 15
r of Europe a real jng 80 19
Rat a level r 37 25
Ratit R weeping for her child 41 6
seven years for R.

Rachel and Leah this R ra mar- 146 27
riage 480 15
Rack deute not a r behind 233 20
r disluma 383 25
r of a too easy chair 454 27
r of this tough world 320 23
r the name of God 473 1
set me on the r 460 5
then we r the value 344 13
Racked with deep despair 211 23
Racker thr R troldt thr ewiglebenf 443 11
Rackets our r to these balls 375 10
Rackrent I ke Sir Condy R. 320 20
Racks gibbets haliers 402 13
Radiance whiter of Eternity 408 15
Radiancy what r of glory 17 20
Radiant r frost 380 23
r with ardour divine 111 37
Radicals few r have good diges- 442 13
tions 163 27
Radish like a forked r 310 0
r and an egg 4 21
Ra lum lucis tuar r 304 1
Raft republics a r 303 22
Rafter sheds with amok r 440 34
Rag bloomn old r over ead 73 10
to a r and a bone 141 23
Ragamuffins led my r 465 20
Rage all heaven in a R 443 24
be an ancient r 301 47
doubtful busin where to r 155 20
hard and full of r 207 18
hard favour d r 214 6
heathen ao furiously r 310 31
I lra n has no r 344 13
in an after I destroy 270 31
I r I melt I buen 113 1
not d e here in a r 80 25
potent victr m his r 130 13
r for saying something 532 10
r of the future 307 23
r to set things right 457 13
repress d their noble r 232 25
shunning civil r 430 1
strong without r 113 14
swell the soul to r 207 20
void of noble r 203 26
waves r horribly 105 17
with this r shall beauty hold a 453 13
plea 232 25
writing increaseth r 430 1
Rager furious winter a r 356 6
r of the ages 213 14
sudden sh r 107 20
Ragged pair of r claws 203 12
r cow's been known 203 26
roll ng up r and brown 105 17
to the r infant 493 14
Raggedness looped and window d 233 16
Ragging r of the sea 232 16
r of the skies 30 23
strong drink is r 164 18
Ragunam nona dlor 320 3
Ragout child in a r 340 26
Rags flattered into r 203 8
no scandal like r 35 8
our righteousness filthy r 190 25
r and hags 156 20
r of time 434 13
test a passion to very r 233 28
unwornly r 41 26
Ragume Alexander's R Band 707 9
Raid on the inarticulate 02 27
I l her s a young on the r 470 7
I l her and brawl 417 0
r against all the first born 330 25
s at the ill 470 26
r on the Lord's sworn ed 28 27
rivals r 470 4
say that the r 212 28
su fers anybody else to r at me 427 18
Raid on Lady Fortune 343 8
Raiding r at La 40 3
r for 100 33
tulous as a e wife 415 1
Railroad work like a digger on the 440 33
r 415 1
you entertained a r

Rails he r on me my bargains 463 17
purgatorial r 285 13
Railway its aspires acen from the 367 22
r 128 11
Railway share threatened with 311 10
a r 58 11
Railway Ticket in his hat a R 50 6
Rament body than r 300 15
clothed in soft r 304 25
he purchased r 4 18
in r of needle work 57 20
in sparkling r bright 521 30 (-522)
r of camel a hair 322 25
winds unto her as r 45 4
your r all red 493 5
Rain abundance of r 493 5
after the r 493 5
angles of r and lightning 336 12
arrows r 350 4
borne the dirt and r 320 2
case o r 101 21
caverns of r 493 8
cheer it after r 491 20
cloud outwep its r 306 24
come down like the r 208 27
deep sea r 503 13
dismal r 404 33
droppeth as the gentle r 203 28
flung it to the Winds like R 386 11
former and the latter r 435 25
hath the r a father? 456 3
heavens r odours 316 14
in thunder I ghtning or in r 316 8
like the r full of refreshment 47 20
mist rrembles the r 377 18
neither let there be r 337 37
not be able to command the r 452 38
not hail or r 420 31
pack when it begins to r 500 20
r and wind beat dark December 305 10
r cats and dogs 32 1
r into the little valleys 52 1
r is on our lips 334 16
r is over and gone 484 27
r is past and over 70 7
r it raineth every day 370 11
r it raineth on the just 37 32
r may enter 310 1
r on the just and unjust 310 1
r r and sunl 368 16
r r go away 95 4
r set early in 407 4
r s my choice 373 14
ruple of r 255 9
rivers in the greatest r 306 6
send my roots r 385 9
sentent a gracious r 32 16
slid ng drop of r 11 14
small drops of r 244 18
small r down can r 158 7
smell the dew and r 221 27
soaks up the r 303 30
soft rebuking r 107 27
soft with the Drops of r 316 10
stirring dull roots with spring 130 1
summer r 130 1
r a deluge show'rd 531 0
thro the drizil ng r 142 13
under snow or r 310 0
useful trouble of the r 118 15
volleying r 326 20
weeping r 170 24
wet's ille r 237 33
wet with raining in the r 407 4
when God sends r 447 39
Rainbow another lue unto the 256 42
r 329 18
awful r once in heaven 490 14
blend I ke the r 419 25
God loves an id r 418 8
I ke s shell 419 25
or a fresh r 418 8
paint the r s hues 418 8
r and a cuckoo a song 460 21
r comes and goes 375 2
r in the sky 510 1
r round out the rhone 429 29
r s glory is shed 377 85
when I be sold a r 311 25
Ra comes its varying r die away 425 1
haunted as it r kisses

INDEX

Rained (<i>cont.</i>)		Rank: holds on his r.	449:30	Rascals (<i>cont.</i>)	
beneath a shed while it r.	276:24	in France of the best r.	431:25	r. in all countries	274:6
r. all kind of sores	472:34	in the name of every r.	101:27	r., would you live for ever?	211:23
when I awoke, it r.	149:28	man of r...[as an author]	274:34	Rash: be not r.	115:10
Rainfall at morning	516:2	man starts from his r.	124:15	'do not be r.! He was not r.	228:15
Rain-fed: roar of a r. ford	302:20	marched, r. on r.	336:17	frank, haughty, r.	322:9
Rains: dissolving in r.	492:28	my offence is r.	435:31	ber r. hand in evil hour	349:15
r. are from His dripping wings	585:8	nine 'undred r. an' file	301:16	not splenetic and r.	437:23
straight r. and tiger sky	330:14	r. is but the guinea's stamp	105:30	r. fierce blaze of riot	474:21
winter's r. and ruins	521:30(-522)	r. me with the...multitude	463:44	r., refined, presumptuous man	124:15
Rainy: dropping in a very r. day	50:46	r. tongue blossom into speech	90:12	too r., too unadvis'd	477:24
windy night a r. morrow	457:23	things r. and gross	430:33(-431)	you look rather r.	20:28
wish him a r. evening	559:11	Ranks: all the r. of angels	503:4	Rash-embac'd despair	464:17
with r. eyes write sorrow	475:6	amidst the r. of war	323:5	Rashes: green grow the r. O	105:37
Raise: I can r. Thee	244:26	even the r. of Tuscany	323:28	Rashly importunate	252:12
loud your anthems r.	35:2	forming in the r. of war	113:31	Raspberry: 'mid the gorse the r.	543:23
not for these I r. the song	576:18	in the r. of death	356:27	Rasselas: attend to the history of	
r. and erect the mind	24:16	place in the r.	402:14	R.	278:14
r. me with the just	355:21	quartos, their well-order'd r.	164:36	Rast: <i>ohne Hast, aber ohne R.</i>	224:8
r. the genius	381:6	rallies the r.	363:5	Rat: giant r. of Sumatra	188:16
r. the wretched	224:18	seen in glittering r.	343:16	horse, a r., have life	454:26
r. up commonwealths	190:11	their r. are breaking	323:6	how now! a r.?	435:40
r. up them that fall	389:1	those craven r.	323:26	I smell a r.	110:25, 497:8
r. your joys	565:4	Rank-scented many	429:11	killed the r.	360:6
the Lord shall r. me up	495:12	Rann and song	586:14	like a poisoned r. in a hole	519:31
what is low r. and support	344:4	Ransack: r. any mind but his own	406:12	like a r. without a tail	456:10
what passion cannot Music r.?	191:36	r. the ocean	329:23	sound of a r.	94:35
Raised: Christ being r.	65:45	Ransom: r. captive Israel	362:6	Ratcliffe Road: rolling down the R.	294:26
he r. a mortal to the skies	191:13	r. of gold	549:30	Rate: play the fool...at a cheaper	
it r. my hair	150:3	world's r.	474:22	r.	161:42
r. in incorruption	67:14	Rant: when you r. and swear	194:28	Rated: in the Rialto...r. me	463:20
r. thee up under the apple tree	52:22	Rap: not a r., not a button	171:17	rocked it, and r. it	196:2
r. the price of everything	324:29	Rapacious and licentious soldiery	101:20	Ratem: <i>fragilem truci commisit</i>	
r. the price of literature	270:24	Rape: a r.! a r.!	563:28	<i>pelago r.</i>	258:5
r. up by Christ	532:22	Raphael: come, R., this Babe		Rathe primrose	342:31
that the new man may be r. up	390:57	must eat	508:16	Rather: I'd r. be a Pagan	582:18
though God hath r. me high	198:12	R. made a century of sonnets	93:45	I bad much r.	6:20
we shall behold them r.	88:14	R. of the dear Madonnas	94:12	what a man had r. were true	28:7
Raising: by only r. my voice	22:12	Raphaels: talk'd of their R.	225:35	Raths: mome r. outgrabe	129:39
drunk and r. Cain	294:26	Rapid: Homer...eminently r.	20:2	Ratify and confirm	391:17
stop r. corn...begin r. hell	312:23	r., blind and fleeting genera-		Ratio: <i>seu r. dederit</i>	261:6
Raison: <i>la r. du plus fort</i>	209:14	tions	499:8	Ratiocination: pay with r.	110:6
<i>tout le monde a r.</i>	138:44	r., unintelligible patter	222:12	Rational: needs of a r. being	421:8
Raisons: <i>le cœur a ses r.</i>	374:4	Rapidly: driving r. in a post-chaise	273:4	to himself is a law r.	135:19
Rake: every woman...a r.	384:36	works done least r.	93:40	with men he can be r.	22:10
r. among scholars	325:31	Rapids are near	357:16	Ratione: <i>pro r. voluntas</i>	283:9
r.'s progress	542:19	Rapier: dubbed with unhatched r.	484:15	Rations: live upon our daily r.	174:8
thing arm'd with a r.	563:21	Rapine: march through r.	222:38	Ratibon: we French stormed R.	92:23
Raking: stop r. the muck	409:3	Rapping: some one gently r.	380:22	Rat-riddled stairs	93:19
Raleigh: Grenville, R., Drake	362:30	Rapsallions: kings is mostly r.	550:10	Rats: for the thieving r.	171:10
Rallies the ranks	363:5	Rapt: not r. above the Pole	348:23	land-r. and water-r.	463:15
Rally behind the Virginians	39:12	r. one...godlike forehead	575:17	let's sing of r.	228:19
Ralph: Sir R. the Rover	507:27	r., twirling in thy hand	18:10	mice and r...Tom's food	453:24
Ralpho, thou dost prevaricate	110:25	Rapture: fine careless r.	92:15	Rattle: hearing 'em r. a little	203:9
Ram: old black r.	469:29	in boly r.	105:6	not care for the child's r.	271:23
r. caught in a thicket	44:56	in regenerate r.	411:12	pleased with a r.	383:30
Rammers: lay their r. by	202:10	modified r.!	219:30	r. his bones	365:6
Ramos: <i>a terra contingere r.</i>	556:4	r. of the forward view	336:45	r. of a globe	191:17
Ramp up my genius	281:3	r. on the lonely shore	114:26	r. of new-drawn steel	296:1
Rampage: on the R.	175:23	thy r. move	382:33	spoiled his nice new r.	130:6
Rampallion: you r.	441:29	Raptures: high r. do infuse	558:3	war's r...groans of the dying	418:13
Rampart: his corse to the r.	572:10	r. and roses of vice	522:23	Rattle-note: his r. unvaried	336:9
Ramparts: to force my r.	290:4	Rapture-smitten frame	122:34	Rattlesnake: thought he saw a R.	128:17
Rams: mountains skipped like r.	399:3	Rapturous, wild, and ineffable	313:9	Rattling: for the r. of a coach	186:32
my r. speed not	35:21	Rara: <i>r. avis</i>	283:8	r. bones together fly	192:40
to hearken than the fat of r.	47:16	<i>vitio parentum r. iuventus</i>	258:3	r. o'er the stony street	113:26
with shelly horns, r.!	336:38	Rare: delicate and r.	569:5	Ravage with impunity	96:34
Ran: in he r...scissor-man	250:4	however r.—r. it be	171:6	Rave: r. not thus	380:20
I r. it through	470:2	indeed a r. one	572:3	turn giddy, r., and die	381:27
little devils r.	302:32	miracle of r. device	151:33(-152)	Raved and grew more fierce	244:10
r. about the room and roared	140:5	neither rich nor r.	385:27	Ravell'd sleeve of care	458:11
r. a hundred years	251:6	of a birth as r.	332:5	Ravelston: Keith of R.	183:1
r. before Ahab	48:6	r. as a day in June	320:17	Raven: grim and ancient r.	380:25
r. dismay'd away	465:17	r. Ben Jonson	282:9	Poe with his r.	320:4
r. down unto the beard	400:3	r. gold ring of verse	96:19	quoth the R., 'Nevermore'	380:27
r. on embattled armies	350:25	r. in our pockets	142:2	r. himself is boarse	457:3
they r. both together	64:5	rich and r. were the gems	356:30	r. o'er the infected house	472:20
we r., and they r.	327:1	rough, dense, or r.	346:14	smoothing the r. down	340:15
Randal: Lord R., my Son	31:10	think my love as r.	488:14	snow on a r.'s back	478:19
Randalls: opening the windows at R.	22:15	Raree-show of Peter's successor	90:32	your locks were like the r.	106:19
Random: to a r. rhyme	183:3	Rarely: r., r., comest thou	498:11	Ravens: inwardly...r. wolves	58:25
Range: forward let us r.	534:36	Rarity of Christian charity	252:18	Ravens: obscene r.	491:28
r. of practical politics	222:36	Rascal: knave, a r.	452:32	r. brought him bread	47:51
Ranged: sea-beasts r. all round	15:24	lock such r. counters	451:21	seen the r. flock	24:7
Ranger: heart of a r.	40:31	muddy-mettled r.	433:33	three r. sat on a tree	32:13
Ranges: leave then thy foolish r.	552:2	r...given me medicines	439:2	Ravenswood: last Laird of R. to	
lost behind the R.	296:9	rather be called a r.	273:15	R...ride	419:17
Ranging: r. for revenge	450:12	Whig...a r.	277:11	Raves: where the Atlantic r.	18:16
wet with r. in the rain	231:33	Rascally yea-forsooth knave	441:12	Ravin up thine own life's means	458:29
Rangoon: from R. to Mandalay	299:10	Rascals: lash the r. naked	473:2	Ravish: chaste, except you r. me	185:19
he can take R.	564:11	law...take care o' r.	196:22	to murder and to r.	23:26

INDEX

Ravished Analytics haat r me	320 22	Read (cont)	r in the butter letter	469 44	Ready (cont)	rough and r man	80 34
r with the whistling	354 12	r just as inclination leads	r just as inclination leads	271 1	we always are r man	we always are r man	213 10
she did not seduce, she r	337 11	r mark, learn	r mark, learn	380 23	we are quite r	we are quite r	480 23
turn my r eyes	20 14	r no history	r no history	281 44	Real any less r and true	Real any less r and true	480 13
would have r her	563 25	r not heaven or her	r not heaven or her	336 45	forms more r than living man	forms more r than living man	497 2
you have r justice	490 25	r not my blemishes	r not my blemishes	424 10	life is r life is earnest!	life is r life is earnest!	317 5
you have r me away	495 1	r not to contradict	r not to contradict	27 26	r are the dreams of Gods	r are the dreams of Gods	286 35
Ravishing Tarquin a r strides	340 14	r somewhat seldom	r somewhat seldom	80 34	r John the r Thomas	r John the r Thomas	251 14
Ravishment divine enchanting r	222 32	r that moderate man Voltaire	r that moderate man Voltaire	236 24	r misfortunes of others	r misfortunes of others	102 31
litical R.	235 1	r the book of fate	r the book of fate	442 4	R Right Thing	R Right Thing	263 10
tones r orr its sweet	305 21	r their hist ry in a nation s eyes	r their hist ry in a nation s eyes	230 5	r Simon Pure	r Simon Pure	134 5
Raw a r thing that is r	45 40	r the perfect ways of honour	r the perfect ways of honour	447 25	r till it is experienced	r till it is experienced	290 10
eat not of it r	456 7	r to thyself alone	r to thyself alone	82 21	so many r ones to encounter	so many r ones to encounter	226 35
nose looks red and r	316 47	r without pleasure	r without pleasure	277 9	tasks of r life	tasks of r life	575 5
Ray Eden sweet the r	108 25	zere cold or hold a quill	zere cold or hold a quill	209 16	Really bear r very much r	Really bear r very much r	707 5
emits a bright r	404 21	sit and r day	sit and r day	536 21	between the idea and the r	between the idea and the r	107 14
fancy a meteor r	230 5	slowly r and dream	slowly r and dream	27 17	call r	call r	144 4
gem of purist r scene	225 11	some few to be r wholly	some few to be r wholly	532 30	parts for the time with r	parts for the time with r	123 15
humble r	134 1	teach the orphan boy to r	teach the orphan boy to r	76 0	Realize at length I r	Realize at length I r	330 3
r of light Divine	173 36	that all may r	that all may r	163 23	Realized no pleasure if it were r	Realized no pleasure if it were r	307 12
r of rays	97 13	that day we r no more	that day we r no more	182 10	this unconquerable purpose r	this unconquerable purpose r	576 18
r on r split the shroud	203 2	they never r	they never r	374 23	worlds not r	worlds not r	91 25
Shadwell a night admits no r	531 16	they r with joy	they r with joy	463 34	Really you again?	Really you again?	124 22
this buy r	107 4	to write and r comes by nature	to write and r comes by nature	281 12	Realm fourth estate of the r	Realm fourth estate of the r	30 3
touch d with an interior r	304 15	we r fine things	we r fine things	289 34	into the Soudan a r	into the Soudan a r	193 11
with insensit r	460 37	what do you r my lord?	what do you r my lord?	433 4	invade the borders of my r	invade the borders of my r	103 9
Raymond de Richard it is R.	141 7	what I could meet with I r	what I could meet with I r	121 11	lords and commons of this r	lords and commons of this r	110 17
Rays from whose hat the r of the	304 15	what the last Dawn shall r	what the last Dawn shall r	207 6	no jurisdiction in this R	no jurisdiction in this R	108 3
sun	460 37	when I want to r a novel	when I want to r a novel	181 21	out of the R. in my petticoat	out of the R. in my petticoat	220 23
Rare r out the written troubles	460 37	who runs may r	who runs may r	207 12	riding o er the azure r	riding o er the azure r	474 22
r the sanctury	346 30	writes as fast as they can r	writes as fast as they can r	302 12	this r, this England	this r, this England	08 3
Raved expung d and r	386 38	ye have r ye have heard	ye have r ye have heard	201 18	to that mysterious r	to that mysterious r	562 10
Razor new blocks with a r	123 20	Reader good r the good book	Reader good r the good book	231 8	whole r of nature mine	whole r of nature mine	116 15
Razor strokes and the lottery	404 24	last r reads no more	last r reads no more	83 5	Realms calls up the r of fairy	Realms calls up the r of fairy	506 26
Razure of oblivion	371 15	It, I married him	It, I married him	163 13	constancy lives in r above	constancy lives in r above	288 10
Reach all things above his r	531 17	r, look not on his picture	r, look not on his picture	282 10	in the r of gold	in the r of gold	218 12
I cannot r it	152 40	r of the works of God	r of the works of God	38 31	pathless r of Space	pathless r of Space	446 1
man a r should exceed	411 8	seldom peruses with pleasure	seldom peruses with pleasure	328 13	r and islands as plates	r and islands as plates	385 14
never r more	218 7	r a threatened with sleep	r a threatened with sleep	742 17	whatever r to see	whatever r to see	58 11
r on with thy thought	332 17	Readers give their r sleep	Readers give their r sleep	17 22	whom three r obey	whom three r obey	322 7
r the bottom (r st	185 2	r to become more indolent	r to become more indolent	74 11	Resp he shall not r	Resp he shall not r	67 45
l emelves do r	431 31(-431)	so many of my r belong	so many of my r belong	64 39	in due season we shall r	in due season we shall r	55 11
which sense may r	331 2	your r suffer so much	your r suffer so much	576 13	neither do thory r	neither do thory r	323 13
Reaches beyond the r of our	331 2	Redest r the eternal deep	Redest r the eternal deep	71 22	old men shall r	old men shall r	406 6
puls	331 2	so many books thou r	so many books thou r	74 11	r a habit	r a habit	303 26
hurst r of a human wit	250 25	thou r black	thou r black	246 18	r his old reward	r his old reward	399 34
Reaching but to dust	63 23	understand what thou r?	understand what thou r?	36 2			

INDEX

Reason (cont.)

high r. 285:9
 his gentle r. so persuasive 546:9
 his r. such 383:22
 how noble in r. 433:15
 humanity, r., and justice 101:3
 human r. weak 28:29
 if it be against r. 148:3
 I'll tell the r. 104:17
 in erring r.'s spite 383:21
 in R.'s ear they all rejoice 2:28
 it was a theme for r. 184:12
 I will not R. and Compare 75:2
 kills r. itself 352:6
 know the r. why 239:7
 law that is not r. 387:14
 lost their r. in...religion 87:5
 love repine, and r. chafe 199:27
 men have lost their r. 450:22
 mere r. is insufficient 265:10
 mix'd r. with pleasure 225:26
 most sovereign r. 434:14
 no man a r. upon compulsion 439:24
 no other but a woman's r. 484:30
 no r. why gunpowder treason 368:13
 no sooner knew the r. 428:26
 not his r., but his passions 513:11
 not to r. why 528:16
 our r. is our law 349:14
 pursue my r. to an *O altitudo* 86:8
 reaching after fact and r. 289:21
 r. abusethe me 305:16
 r. against the r. of my Love 290:28
 r. and the will of God r., an *ignis fatuus* 407:21
 r. but from what we know 383:8
 r. doth...bow the mind 24:16
 R. enslaves all...not strong enough 490:35
 r. firm...temperate will 580:21
 r. for my rhyme 510:18
 r. has moons 249:11
 R. in her most exalted 579:37
 r. is the life of the law 148:4
 R. still keeps its throne 203:29
 r. themselves out again 445:13
 r. thus with life 462:3
 r. to rule 192:24
 r. war with rhyme 281:27
 render a r. 50:42
 rest may r. 89:11
 rhyme nor r. 358:9, 510:18
 right deed for the wrong r. 197:25
 rules of r. 245:5
 rules pranked in r.'s garb 341:1
 ruling passion conquers r. 384:43
 sanctified by r. 579:38
 shew no r. can 560:33
 takes the r. prisoner 456:10
 Tam tint his r. 108:13
 teach thy necessity to r. thus 474:19
 tell me the r., I pray 507:33
 that's the r. why 573:4
 very r. why 157:20
 voice of r. is stifled 103:20
 wants discourse of r. 430:33(-431)
 what r. I should be the same? 23:15
 what's the r.? 238:3
 whimsey, not r. 229:12
 whom r. hath equalled 344:22
 with r. murmur at his case 160:17
 woman's r. 108:41

Reasonable: believed by any r. person 265:10
man, being r. 115:34
no r. man could have expected 243:16
 of a r. soul 388:41
 R. Man 243:9
 this r. moderator 86:18
 Reasonableness: sweet r. of Jesus 20:18
 Reasoned: r. errors 266:23
 r. high of providence 345:29
 r. or acted consequently 139:22
 r. out of...humanity 73:4
 Reasoners: most plausible r. 239:28
 Reasonest: Plato, thou r. well! 1:22
 Reasoning: fitly shall conceive thy r. 493:3
 r. and belief...essential materials 125:31
 r. but to err 383:22
 r., self-sufficing thing 578:30

Reasoning (cont.)

solid, r. good-sense 139:22
 truth by consecutive r. 289:18
 Reasons: five r. we should drink 3:11
 good r...give place to better 451:28
 his r. are as two grains 463:1
 never give your r. 329:11
 r. are not like garments 201:29
 r. for bachelors to go out 196:28
 r. made his mouth to water 110:31
 r...plentiful as blackberries 439:24
 when love...shall r. find 486:33
 with r. answer you 450:32
 your r...certainly be wrong 329:11
 Rebel: r. and Atheist too 186:1
 r. powers that thee array 488:20
 r. tread 568:13
 to be angels men r. 383:13
Rebellatrix: teque, r...Germania 372:5
 Rebelled against the words of the Lord 398:15
 Rebellion: little r. now and then 268:22
 r. broached on his sword 445:6
 r. is as the sin of witchcraft 47:16
 r. lay in his way 440:27
 r. to tyrants 79:14
 rude eye of r. 447:45
 rum, Romanism, and r. 99:42
 Rebellious: revolting and a r. heart 55:12
 Rebels: all that they leave of r. 142:11
 devil here that commonly r. 472:13
 hear now, ye r. 46:15
 though r. wound thee 474:34
 when subjects are r. 102:17
 Rebounds: hit hard, unless it r. 272:24
 Rebuff: welcome each r. 95:15
 Rebuild it on the old plan 338:23
 Rebuke: at the r. of one 53:40
 at thy r. they flee 398:8
 boldly r. vice 389:53
 open r. is better 50:44
 she gave me the greatest r. 328:11
 Rebuked: my genius is r. 458:33
 Recall: cannot r. their gifts 540:22
 lasts ever, past r. 95:22
 r. a time of happiness 168:22
 Recalled: anything that could be r. 182:25
 once spoke...never be r. 180:7
 r. by prayer and plaint 238:29
 Recapture: never could r. 92:15
Recedentes: multa r. adimunt 256:2
 Receipt: at the r. of custom 58:37
 salad...r. of his own 335:9
 we have the r. of fern-seed 439:1
 Receive: *Christe r. thy saule* 31:12
 from the dregs...think to r. 191:34
 had a salary to r. 216:23
 r. but what we give 151:4
 r. him as...such an advent be-comes 117:46
 r. my soul at last 505:5
 r. thy new possessor 344:22
 slight what I r. 95:20
 to give than to r. 65:11
 wax to r. 112:35
 Received: by him best r. 347:12
 freely ye have r. 58:47
 good r., the giver is forgot 154:40
 his own r. him not 62:63
 r. with thanksgiving 68:46
 sharper than I r. it 546:38
 Receiver: r...as bad 139:6
 r. of stolen goods 277:16
 Receives: like my face that r. thee 96:25
 watches and r. 581:16
 Receivest: r. not gladly 486:13
 r. with pleasure thine annoy 486:13
 Receive: every one that asketh r. 58:20
 he that r. it 70:31
 r. as the sea 481:30
 Recess: in her sweet r. 350:11
 Rechabite poor Will must live 402:8
 Recipe: rare r. for melancholy 307:4
 Reck: better r. the rede 105:21
 Recked not of the life 114:19
 Reckless: poor, r., rude 188:31
 puff'd and r. libertine 431:23
 r. what I do 458:36
 restraining r. middle-age 584:26
 Reckon: but r. with them 248:19
 Reckoned: love that can be r. 423:12

Reckoning: last Dawn of R. 207:6
 no r. made 432:17
 O, weary r. 472:18
 take...the sense of r. 444:24
 they little r. make 342:27
 trim r. 440:30
 Reckons up by dozens 221:14
 Recks: little r. to find the way 427:6
 r. not his own rede 431:23
 Reclined: on a rock r. 216:5
 Reclining: violet's r. head 184:29
 Recognizance and pledge of love 473:26
 Recognize: not r. me by my face 549:10
 Recognized: objects r., in flashes 579:26
 Recoil: moods of men r. away 88:20
 with impetuous r. 346:9
 Recollect half the dishes 22:20
 Recollected: emotion r. in tran-quillity 583:4
 r. terms 483:1
 Recollecting with tears 128:12
 Recollection: affection, and r. 402:20
 Recollections: shadowy r. 576:18
 Recommendation: good face...letter of r. 2:14
 Recommends: the air...r. itself 457:6
 Recompense: Heav'n did a r...send 230:13
 not because r. is a pleasure 278:12
 Recompose: decomposes but to r. 91:14
 Reconciled: God and sinners r. 565:12
 Reconciles: custom r. us to every-thing 102:33
 feasting r. everybody 277:27
 r. discordant elements 579:9
Reconnaissance: la r...une secrète envie 407:13
 Record: no r. of reply 532:22
 puts a r. on the gramophone 197:32
 r. of the best and happiest moments 499:12
 r. the mischiefs he has done 162:37
 weep to r. 122:39
Recordanti: siqua r. benefacta 133:13
 Recorded: knowledge...r. experi-ence 125:31
 life of a man, faithfully r. 125:35
 r. for a precedent 465:3
 Recorders: flutes and soft r. 345:2
 Recording Angel: domesticate the R. 514:31
 R...dropp'd a tear 513:20
 Records: sweet r. 580:20
 trivial fond r. 432:20
 Recover: cheer us when we r. 100:15
 r. his wits there 437:14
 r. my strength 394:11
 r. once my dust 355:21
 r. the use of his legs 177:9
 seldom or never r. 426:6
 thou might'st him yet r. 189:20
 Recovered: man r. of the bite 225:23
 Nature stood r. of her fright 193:38
 tyme y-lost...not r. 138:38
 Recreat: soldier a mere r. prove those r. limbs 447:28
 Recruty: 'arf-made r. 304:3
Recte: si possis r. 256:19
Recti: mens sibi conscia r. 553:20
Rectum: nequit consistere r. 261:9
Recubans sub tegmine fagi 555:14
 Red: azure, white, and r. 190:4
 bird, with the r. stomacher 184:27
 blood and wine are r. 569:1
 blossom in purple and r. 536:15
 celestial rosy r. 349:4
 coral...more r. than her lips' r. 488:13
 curtain'd with cloudy r. 343:24
 floures whyte and r. 138:17
 from black to r. began to turn 110:43
 give this cheek a little r. 384:26
 her r. coats marching 77:31
 his r. right hand 345:20
 in coats of r. 171:11
 in my veins r. life 287:3
 in r. and blue and green 76:15
 like a r. r. rose 107:14
 lips, indifferent r. 482:21
 making the green one r. 458:15
 Marion's nose looks r. and raw 456:11
 never blows so r. 206:3

INDEX

[illegible]

INDEX

Reign (<i>cont.</i>)		Relics (<i>cont.</i>)		Religions: collector of r.	490:7
r. whoever may	162:21	r., beads, indulgences	346:26	sixty . . . only one sauce	124:23
second of our r.	184:7	unhonour'd his r. are laid	336:29	Religious: dim r. light	341:24
to r. is worth ambition	344:23	with thise r.	137:22	ist, r. and moral principles	20:21
undisturbed their ancient r.	184:2	Relief: certain r. in change	267:24	hope I will be r. again	208:25
weeds. . . o'er the land	165:17	for this r. much thanks	430:8	man. . . a r. animal	102:22
Reigned: I have r. with your loves	198:12	gave that thought r.	576:4	not r.-good	237:16
Reigneth: Thy God r.	54:22	no. . . outlet, no r.	150:31	old r. factions	101:31
Reins: commences, r., and ends	503:2	not seek for kind r.	77:3	O ye R.	75:9
fray by which he r.	346:11	r. of man's estate	24:14	r. persecution. . . shield itself	101:23
his clear Sprite yet r.	491:15	Relieve: r. my passion much	483:1	seem to be r.	69:34
Reilly: is that Mr. Reilly?	7:19	r. the wretched	224:21	suspended my r. inquiries	216:24
Reinforcement. . . gain from hope	344:19	Relieved: r. . . it was only Brooks	174:12	troubled with r. doubt	141:17
Reins: try out my r.	393:17	r. their pain	224:19	Relinquished one delight	576:21
Reiterated: with r. crimes	344:20	Religio: tantum r. potuit suadere	320:28	Relish: imaginary r. is so sweet	481:15
Reject: difficulty. . . to choose or r.	194:12	malorum	320:28	some r. of the saltness of time	441:13
Rejected: despised and r. of men	54:25	Religion: about as much r.	223:9	Reluctance: acquired them with r.	36:5
Rejecting the gods of Athens	379:24	against her foes R. well defends	164:39	r. to sit for a picture	274:17
Rejoice: again I say, R.	68:25	all of the same r.	182:5	Reluctant: r. amorous delay	347:12
all the vales r.	76:10	as great in love as in r.	158:20	stalk'd off r.	73:13
as cheap and easy to r.	407:14	as if R. were intended	110:19	with r. feet	316:34
as men r. when they divide	53:14	based either on r. or policy	413:21	Relume: thy light r.	473:11
bones which thou has broken		bashfulness in. . . r.	2:24	Rem: quocumque modo r.	256:19
. . . r.	395:8	Bible. . . r. of Protestants	142:22	Remain: as things have been,	
Christian men, r.	361:18	blunderbuss against r.	270:22	things r.	147:8
come ye before Him, and r.	292:7	bringeth. . . about to r.	25:25	constant do r.	449:30
daughters of the Philistines r.	47:29	brings him. . . again to our r.	212:12	fragments that r.	63:21
desert shall r.	54:1	brothels with bricks of R.	77:15	glory shall r.	233:3
I hear thee and r.	573:19	enough r. to make us hate	520:38	here will I r.	478:44
in both. . . thou didst r.	581:13	good man was ther of r.	137:16	r. in the broad sea	395:28
in Reason's ear they all r.	2:28	handmaid to r.	24:26	r. with you always	390:49
I r. the lot has fallen	302:13	her r. so well with her learning	401:35	still would r. my wit to try	172:1
I will r., and divide Sichem	395:23	humanities of old r.	152:9	thou ever wilt r.	314:21
little hills shall r.	395:30	indirect way to plant r.	86:15	Remainder: dry as the r. biscuit	427:16
make this heart r.	161:5	in nothing so much as their r.	87:5	Remained: Egdon r.	237:10
my heart and my flesh r.	397:5	in politics as well as in r.	282:19	r. to pray	224:22
r., again I say, r.	505:11	in. . . r. and matrimony. . . advice	139:32	Remaineth: when nothing else r.	189:19
r. and delight in God	548:13	in r., what damned error	464:14	Remains: all that r. of her	252:14
r. before Him	291:27, 306:5	in their r. . . so uneven	170:15	cut up what r.	304:4
r. in the Lord, alway	68:25	man's r. . . the chief fact	126:21	love's r.	94:45
r. in the Lord, O ye righteous	393:35	man without r.	237:19	strength in what r.	576:20
r., O young man	51:32	men of sense. . . of one r.	423:1	the One r.	492:15
r. that yet on earth	81:21	Millionaire. . . my r.	490:6	what r. is bestial	471:20
r. with me	62:11, 404:17	more beautiful than any r.	414:12	what then r., but . . . to die	28:19
r. with them that do r.	66:4	more fierce in its r.	363:17	while aught r. to do	408:6
r. ye dead	81:21	my r. from the priest	227:28	Remake: unmakes but to r. the	
we in ourselves r.	151:6	my r. is to do good	373:4	soul	96:16
wherefore r.?	448:7	no amusements. . . but vice and r.	505:11	Remark: r. all these roughnesses	167:7
Rejoiced: my spirit hath r.	61:13	not a r. for gentlemen	136:6	which I wish to r.	238:32
r. they were na men	108:23	not impossibilities enough in R.	86:6	Remarkable: most r. like you	303:4
Rejoices: in whom His world r.	571:21	one r. is as true as another	109:32	nothing left r.	425:29
Rejoiceth: friend of the bride-		only one r. . . hundred versions	490:43	Remedies: all r. refusing	168:7
groom. . . r.	63:11	Philistine of genius in r.	20:19	will not apply new r.	26:30
r. as a giant	392:32	protestantism of the Protestant		Remedy: force is not a r.	82:22
r. in his strength	49:26	r.	100:29	He. . . found out the r.	461:29
r. not in iniquity, but r. in the		pure r. and undefiled	69:34	how to r. our own	305:15
truth	66:45	pure r. breathing	577:16	no r. against this consumption	441:26
Rejoicing: partake in her r.	352:29	r., as a mere sentiment	365:18	r. against sin	391:25
there mov'd, r.	17:28	R. blushing veils	361:27	r. . . against tyranny	272:10
toiling, —r., —sorrowing	318:13	r. but a childish toy	330:14	r. is worse than the disease	27:11
Relate: little to r.	131:22	r. has so seldom found	162:29	sharp r. . . sure. . . for all ills	405:14
Related: to whom r.	381:36	r., if in. . . truths attir'd	159:30	sought the r.	428:26
Relation: poor r. . . irrelevant	306:29	r. . . invade. . . private life	335:16	sovereign r. to all diseases	109:22
Relations: augurs and understood		r. is knight-errantry	134:12	succour Scotland, and r.	583:26
r.	459:24	r. . . is the opium	333:13	things without all r.	459:4
find for them the right r.	268:8	r., justice, counsel, and treasure	27:8	Remember: calmness to r.	3:6
great men have their poor r.	174:2	r., knavery, and change	40:8	can't r. how they go	120:25
maintain the most friendly r.	305:1	r. . . morality touched with emo-		death r.	524:14
party of friends and r.	219:11	tion	20:11	don't you r. sweet Alice	201:24
squire and his r.	174:8	r. most prevalent	100:29	half to r. days that have gone by	208:4
to his friends and his r.	222:21	r. of feeble minds	102:26	haply I may r.	410:1
Relationship with beauty and		r. of humanity	373:5	ides of March r.	451:11
truth	289:20	r. . . powerless to bestow	201:7	if I do not r. thee	400:5
Relative: in a r. way	98:19	R. . . product of the. . . intestines	125:30	I'll r. thee, Glencairn	106:28
Relaxed into a universal grin	163:28	r. . . remedy for superstition	101:7	in the sweet pangs. . . r. me	483:2
Relaxes: bless r.	77:18	r.'s in the heart	269:8	I r. how you smiled	309:6
Relearn: let them r. the Law	297:22	r. . . subject of conversation	139:33	I r., I r.	253:1
Release: before I find r.	536:27	r. without a prelate	33:5	I shall r. while the light	523:8
our deadly forfeit should r.	343:9	reproach to r. and government	377:7	I would r. Him	39:6
prisoner's r.	501:26	rum and true r.	115:28	like to something I r.	210:1
Releasing: gives thee r.	487:22	so fatal to r. as indifference	103:25	little note, nor long r.	314:12
Relent: echoes which he made r.	190:3	some people talk of. . . r.	195:17	Lord, r. David	400:2
make him once r.	99:33	subtleties in r.	86:7	Lord, r. me	62:49
Relenting fool	476:30	suspended the sentiments of r.	103:4	must I r.?	430:33(-431)
Relentless power	230:15	talk r. . . with bodily hunger	490:8	names that men r.	523:10
Relentment: conclude in a moist r.	87:2	talks loudly against r.	513:11	no man r. me	237:7
Relents: my rigour r.	100:25	this man's r. is vain	69:34	not r. what I must be now	475:9
Relic of departed worth	113:17	where mystery begins, r. ends	102:39	please to r. the Fifth	9:11, 368:13
Relics: crosses, r., crucifixes	111:12	writers against r.	102:37	power of beauty I r.	192:3
his hallow'd r. . . hid	351:8	Religion: die R. . . das Opium	333:13	r. and be sad	409:25
into other's hands these r.	185:5	Religion: es la caballeria	134:12	r. Lot's wife	62:31

INDEX

Remember (cont.)		Removed: as fast r. from God	344:10	Repent (cont.)	
r. me when I am gone	409:24	I shape me—ever r f	344:10	aware and will not r.	398:24
r. not past years	364:11	shall she not be r.	304:28	that Faustus may r.	330:7
r. not the sins	303:14	to a more r. ground	432:1	weak alone r.	175:4
r. now thy Creator	511:33	Remove: with the r. to remove	438:7	Repentance: give r. to her lover	226:13
r. of this unstable world	335:13	Remove: his neighbour's land-		just persons... need no r.	62:12
r. one man saw you	405:1	Remove: his neighbour's land-		no place of r.	60:12
r. such things were	432:20	Remove: his neighbour's land-		no r. in the grave	60:12
r. thee	432:20	Remove: his neighbour's land-		R. oft before I swore	207:21
r. the Muse	40:13	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. virtue of weak minds	102:25
r. the name of the Lord	301:37	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. want of power to sin	101:16
r. the poor creature	447:23	Remove: his neighbour's land-		sinner to r.	53:40
r. thy washing blow	476:47	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Winter-garment of R.	205:74, 15
r. who commended	435:10	Remove: his neighbour's land-		with the morning cool r.	420:74
r. with advantages	444:25	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repented: maid r.	33:13
still r. me	336:19	Remove: his neighbour's land-		above, and much r.	71:21
thou r. and I forget	534:74	Remove: his neighbour's land-		they have r.	280:10
thy branches ne r.	439:7	Remove: his neighbour's land-		truly r. and amended	390:2
to have been in prospect, and		Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repenteth: one sinner that r.	62:12
		Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repenting: after no draws	351:22
to r. for years	138:35	Remove: his neighbour's land-		wool, wedding, and r.	468:9
we will r. them	4:10	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repitit: crumle r.	233:13
who will r. this lady	171:6	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repitions: vain r.	176:13
yet will I r. thee	101:11	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repine: do not r., my friends	190:27
you will wake, and r.	41:22	Remove: his neighbour's land-		though love r.	44:9
Remembered: blue r. hilla	205:14	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Replenish the earth	165:40
friend r. not	427:22	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Replete: heads r. with thoughts	448:9
in their flowing cups. r.	444:25	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Replication of your sounds	503:3
I r. my God	509:30	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Replicated all nature r.	244:10
me myself r.	492:30	Remove: his neighbour's land-		I r., 'My Lord'	103:14
must the r. punishing be?	771:8	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Replies: heart r.	105:16
not r. in thy epitaph	441:1	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reply: I pause for a r.	430:32
on waking	81:9	Remove: his neighbour's land-		loving and a fair r.	532:32
r. that he had a salary	216:13	Remove: his neighbour's land-		no record of r.	438:17
r. that he once was young	14:23	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. church	464:11
r. there in my bed	182:35	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. teaches did r.	233:13
said anything that was r.	494:20	Remove: his neighbour's land-		their's not to make r.	525:16
sweet tones are r. not	444:25	Remove: his neighbour's land-		voice without r.	100:27
we in it shall be r.	444:25	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Report: believed our r?	67:28
were when we r. thee	400:5	Remove: his neighbour's land-		evil r. and good r.	330:37
your names, r. day and night	51:31	Remove: his neighbour's land-		how he may r. thy words	330:37
Remembered: not the slightest		Remove: his neighbour's land-		how he may r. thy words	330:37
folly	427:2	Remove: his neighbour's land-		know thee from r. divine	386:12
Remembering: r. happier things	534:31	Remove: his neighbour's land-		my gossip R.	464:16
r. him like anything	141:30	Remove: his neighbour's land-		of good r.	68:27
r. how she felt	570:18	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. all herism	568:16
r. my good friends	474:25	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. me and my cause aught	433:7
r. that she has seen dark days	200:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. of my death	530:30
Remembering: my heart r. howl	516:9	Remove: his neighbour's land-		their ill: while you live	433:20
nature yet r.	570:17	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reporters: gallery in which the r.	324:22
r. to adjust abodes	365:18	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Parliament speaking through r.	126:10
r. me of all his gracious parts	447:134	Remove: his neighbour's land-		R. Gallery	126:10
Rememberance: appear almost a	249:27	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reporters: bring me no more r.	460:33
drown her again	484:25	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Report: da gelle r.	354:24
every r. of you	631:14	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Report: choice between truth and	200:22
to a king r.	432:30	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r.	318:13
makes the r. dear	423:10	Remove: his neighbour's land-		earned a night's r.	21:16
r. fallen from Heaven	522:5	Remove: his neighbour's land-		find r. in three	332:13
r. of a guest	50:30	Remove: his neighbour's land-		garlands of r.	533:37
r. of a weeping queen	475:14	Remove: his neighbour's land-		his manners had not that r.	111:16
r. of his dying Lord	500:18	Remove: his neighbour's land-		his last r.	200:23
r. of his business	301:125	Remove: his neighbour's land-		husb'd in grim r.	573:30
r. of my former love	342:134	Remove: his neighbour's land-		I long for a r.	200:27
r. of things past	486:25	Remove: his neighbour's land-		leave me to r.	437:15
remembrance, that a for r.	416:31	Remove: his neighbour's land-		nature gives way to in r.	105:10
Rememberance: designated dropt	507:12	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. is raboo'd by anxiety	437:15
from R. h. magnanimity R. nepotism	113:5	Remove: his neighbour's land-		seek not yet r.	105:10
Rememberance: make one feel	507:12	Remove: his neighbour's land-		these long r. shall burst	437:15
Rememberance: without blood is not	423:10	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repent: in quiet r.	171:15
Remember: of our departed dead	413:45	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repentance: taxation and r.	335:2
Remember: r. out	244:30	Remove: his neighbour's land-		taxation without r.	371:6
Remember: some r. of history	24:15	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Representative: drollery... r.	152:33
Remember: abandon all r.	472:5	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repressed: ardour of my real r.	143:10
Remember: I will r.	345:33	Remove: his neighbour's land-		scarce r. the tear	376:15
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Repress: words without end, r.	300:11
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reproach: eternally of the divine	332:15
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		guiltless, meet r.	432:21
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		receive r. of being	445:10
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. of Christ	60:10
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		r. to religion and government	377:7
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		writing their own r.	450:30
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reproach: degraded	148:9
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reproach: fall to r.	118:13
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reproach: never fear of any r.	435:37
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reproach: valiant	148:9
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reproach: from authority	148:9
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-		Reproach: check the erring and r.	377:15
Remember: to the future	437:3	Remove: his neighbour's land-			

INDEX

Reprove (<i>cont.</i>)		Resist (<i>cont.</i>)		Rest (<i>cont.</i>)	
r. her when she's right	520:55	ready to r.	221:19	crept silently to R.	206:6
sager sort our deeds r.	123:19	r. everything except temptation	569:35	die or r. at last	493:27(-494)
would those looks r.	224:13	r. his uncontrollable intent	351:7	done for the r.	514:18
Reproved: r. each dull delay	224:21	r. not evil	57:50	dove found no r.	44:39
shrank like a thing r.	492:13	r. the devil	69:40	eternal Sabbath of his r.	193:37
Reptile: r. all the rest	385:33	r. the evil	3:18	ever put spear in the r.	328:24
turn myself into a r.	270:33	Resistance: passive r. of the Tol-		far, far better r.	180:2
Republic: crown'd R.	539:14	booth-gate	419:37	find r. unto your souls	59:10
her last r.	142:13	refinement on the principle of r.	100:29	give his soule good r.	321:10
pension list of the r.	146:5	wrong that needs r.	33:8	glad, because they are at r.	398:19
r. is a raft	4:21	Resisted: know not what's r.	104:8	God order'd motion, but..no r.	551:15
R. of Letters	1:7, 226:21	rejoice that America has r.	379:3	God r. you merry	6:11
what should be a r.	227:30	Resisting the Guard	295:4	good r. to all	299:26
Republican: R. form of Govern-		Resistless: bright, r. course	418:2	grown sick of r.	423:34
ment	508:24	striking, r., and grand	225:34	he could not r.	18:24
surly r.	278:4	Resolute: bloody, bold, and r.	460:5	holy r.	364:4
Republicans: we are R.	99:42	baughty, vigilant, r.	324:35	I forget the r.	93:24
Republics: appeal to the under-		in..small things be r.	320:2	in doubt to act or r.	383:22
standing	28:29	just and r.	568:7	in our labour r.	132:2
Repudiate the repudiators	203:40	Resolution: I pull in r.	461:5	in r. from pain	192:36
Repugnance: national r. do not		my r. is to die	349:18	in the night-season..no r.	393:1
touch me	86:27	native hue of r.	434:4	isles where good men r.	208:9
Repulse: <i>virtus r. nescia sordidae</i>	259:19	not r. to fire it off himself	270:22	I will give you r.	59:10
Repulsed: inspir'd r. battalions	1:10	r. thus fobbed	438:19	lay his lance in r.	183:8
love r.	493:23	road to r.	404:8	long long ago at r.	157:17
Reputation: acquired some r. by		what r. from despair	344:19	love itself have r.	119:5
travelling	272:1	Resolutions: great and mighty r.	110:26	makest thy flock to r.	51:40
bubble r.	427:21	Resolve: come, Firm R.	104:22	my everlasting r.	478:44
made himself of no r.	68:17	heart to r...head to contrive	217:11	my heart at r.	421:16
my R. for a Song	207:20	his prudent purpose to r.	587:6	not r. in an English grave	119:33
r. of five-and-twenty	193:4	r. itself into a dew	430:33	now cometh r.	373:10
r., r., r.l..my r., Iago	471:20	r. the propositions of a lover	428:4	now she's at r.	192:28
spotless r.	474:10	r. to be thyself	18:17	o'er Land and Ocean without r.	351:21
wink a r. down	521:9	Resolved: once to be r.	471:34	our r. is as far	141:1
written out of r.	43:7	r. to ruin or to rule	190:16	our restlessness, His r.	88:5
Reputations: fuller's earth for r.	214:18	think I'm best r.	517:17	quiet and r. and desire	359:7
Request: no flowers, by r.	3:7	Resolves: dror r. an' triggers	319:19	r. a little from praise	525:5
r. of his lips	392:38	r.; and re-r.	587:6	r. a little longer	540:10
ruined at our own r.	357:27	Resort: all r. of mirth	341:16	r. comes at length	202:25
Requests: grant their r.	388:33	various bustle of r.	340:20	r. for the people of God	93:41
Requiem: o'er Pitt's the mournful		Resound: name to r. for ages	529:17	r. from their labours	71:27
r. sound	418:5	Resounded: back r., <i>Death</i>	346:8	r. in a darkness	334:5
to sing a r.	437:19	Resounding: full-r. line	386:17	r. in this bosom	356:15
to thy high r.	287:32	Resounds: what r. in fable	345:4	r. I well know where	80:16
<i>Requiescat: donec r. in te</i>	21:16	Resource: infinite-r.-and-sagacity	304:12	r. on its original plan	103:23
Require: r. the life of man	44:42	piano-forte is a fine r.	89:29	r., r., perturbed spirit!	432:31
services to do, till you r.	487:7	Resources: full of r.	100:30	r. thy weary head	316:20
the Lord r. of thee	56:8	r. of civilization	222:37	r. to his mind	559:15
thought 'e might r.	303:22	rock of the national r.	563:4	r. upon thy holy hill	392:24
Required: burnt-offerings..not r.	394:13	Respect: fellow of a good r.	452:6	r. yc, brother mariners	535:20
nothing be r.	204:16	in ev'ry r. but the form	214:35	run, rise, r. with Thee	245:9
thy soul shall be r.	61:53	I r. Millar, Sir	270:24	said 'Good-Night,' and gone to r.	41:24
Requires: what you think justice r.	329:11	no r. for their language	490:44	sofly to r.	365:5
Requisite: things..r. and neces-		no r. of persons	65:34	so late take r.	399:35
sary	388:9	no r. of place, persons	482:31	soldier, r.!	416:19
Requite: I should ill r. thee	160:34	other means of procuring r.	273:3	so may he r.	447:5
I will r. thee	468:27	r. was mingled with surprise	416:27	so sweet to r.	478:1
Requited: both alike r.	404:9	there's the r...makes calamity	434:4	spirit of the Lord..r. upon him	53:17
both are alike r.	372:12	wind, which I r. not	451:19	such r. to her	437:19
Recre-mice: war with r.	466:42	Respectable: bosom of her r.		take r. while you may	417:33
<i>Res age, tutus eris</i>	372:3	family	103:35	take the r.	118:6
<i>Rescribas: nil mihi r.</i>	371:24	genius found r.	87:33	take thy r.	118:27
Rescue: to the r. came	364:7	more..asamed of, the more r.	490:13	talk about the r. of us	249:4
Resemblance: showy r.	373:3	most devilish when r.	87:34	that in me has r.	83:8
Resemble: when I r. her to thee	558:4	not one is r. or unhappy	567:20	their appointed r.	149:24
Resembled my father	458:5	r. Hottentot	139:28	then, bad I been at r.	48:45
Resembles: most r. God	108:35	r. Professors of the Dismal		the r. be all men's	94:6
r. sorrow only	316:8	Science	126:34	the R. is Lies	206:9
Resented: never r. for an offence	520:35	riff-raff apply to what is r.	254:8	the r. is mere fine writing	552:18
Resentment: r. towards persons..		Respected: once that Peter was r.	578:24	the r. is silence	438:6
never seen	363:10	Respecter of persons	64:48	the r. may reason and welcome	89:11
whim, envy, or r.	142:29	Respectfully: I r. decline	183:14	the r. nowhere	370:8
Reservations: no mental r.	314:9	Respects: my best r. to you	302:16	the r. on his knees	175:37
Reserved: r., carried about	401:10	r. the highest law of his being	200:23	the r. on Nature fix	148:8
r. for some end	146:7	<i>Respie finem</i>	131:12	the r. remaineth unreveal'd	532:22
Reside: r. at Table Mountain	239:1	Respite: some r. to husbands	550:4	they have no r.	71:26
r. in thrilling region	462:9	<i>Respondere parati</i>	556:3	they r. not day and night	70:38
Residence: emblem of my..r.	363:22	Responds with colour	544:11	to r. the violet's reclining head	184:29
his taste in r. is plain	223:7	Responses: soft r.	513:21	waive the R.	205:25
love's long r.	80:23	Responsibility: liberty means r.	490:30	we are taking r., master	142:14
r. 'gainst the tooth of time	462:24	Responsive: r. to the cuckoo's note	231:6	wear ourselves and never r.	330:28
Residuum: vast r...Populace	19:29	sweet r. lay	168:14	weary be at r.	48:46
Resign: none r.	268:26	Rest: absence of occupation is not		weary world to quiet r.	35:7
nor, when we will, r.	17:6	r.	162:3	we'll do the r.	12:0
r. my self to thee	185:11	all shall r. eternally	510:11	we shall r., and..need it	303:19
Resignation: by r., none	268:26	all the r...to cold oblivion	493:9	who doth not crave for r.?	202:26
while r. gently slopes	224:16	angels sing thee to thy r.	438:7	who sink to r.	153:29
Resigned: anxious being e'er r.	230:9	at r. for one day	155:7	will not let them r.	285:33
Resist: cannot r...could r. till I		away the r. have trifled	90:39	without end, reprieve, or r.	302:1
saw you	290:28	Church at r.	517:3	with them, and at r.	416:29

INDEX

Rheims: Archbishop of R.	34:8	Rice: beside the ungather'd r.	317:16	Riches (cont.)	
Rhein: die Wacht am R.	416:12	Rice-fields: mist was on the r.	209:12	neither poverty nor r.	50:53
Rhetor geometres pictor	283:3	Rich: all men as r. as he	218:27	reproach of Christ greater r.	69:16
Rhetoric: for r. he could not ope	110:7	art thou r.	170:21	r. are a good handmaid	25:6
heavenly r. of thine eye	455:16	as easy to marry a r. woman	542:21	r. are for spending	26:10
ornate r.	352:28	beauty too r. for use	477:9	r. have wings	163:14
r., able to contend	27:10	being r., my virtue then	447:26	r. left, not got with pain	518:1
Rhetorician: r.'s rules	110:8	certain r. man	62:23	r...make themselves wings	50:31
sophistical r.	181:12	feed with the r.	271:27	r. of heaven's pavement	345:9
Rheumatic diseases do abound	466:37	feud of r. and poor	533:19	r. to be a valuable thing	519:33
Rhine: by the castled R.	316:23	from the r. man's table	62:24	that r. grow in hell	345:10
king-like rolls the R.	121:9	grow r. in that	502:5	unsearchable r. of Christ	67:52
lordly, lovely, R.	122:9	he was r. as r. could be	218:27	Richesses: embarras des r.	4:15
R. circle fair Wertenberg	329:24	if I ever become a r. man	42:7	Richest: r. author	271:7
R. is not more impassable	217:12	if thou art r., thou'rt poor	462:4	r. without meaning	413:11
R...our frontier	29:15	let him be r. and weary	245:1	Richly: windows r. dight	341:24
Rupert of the R.	323:1, 2	maketh haste to be r.	50:50	Richmond Hill: lass of R.	327:5, 551:5
wash the river R.	150:28	making it r.	265:16	Richmonds: six R. in the field	476:43
watch on the R.	416:2	most r., being poor	452:13	Richness: here's r.	177:4
wide and winding R.	113:43	mushroom r. civilian	119:24	Rich-proud cost of. .age	487:11
Rhinoceros: arm'd r.	459:20	neither r. nor rare	385:27	Ricks stand grey	298:26
R...you are an ugly beast	40:28	no sin, but to be r.	447:26	Ricordarsi: che r. del tempo felice	168:22
Rhodope: no voices, O R.	309:13	one more r. in hope	486:24	Rid: cannot r. my hands of him	441:22
Rhodora! if the sages ask	199:26	poor and content is r., and r.		he r. at the ring	30:9
Rhyme: build the lofty r.	342:10	enough	471:33	marry thee. .to be r. of thee	155:33
free from r. or reason	381:21	poorly r., and meanly great	415:17	mend it or be r. on't	458:36(-459)
free from r.'s infection	281:26	pride of the r.	142:4	thank God you are r. of a knave	468:37
free from r.'s wrongs	281:26	r. and rare were the gems	356:30	Riddance: die and be a r.	174:15
I r. for fun	105:27	r. and various gems	340:1	Riddle: devil's r. is mastered	525:21
it hath taught me to r.	455:15	r. beyond the dreams of avarice	274:29, 356:3	dishevel the r.	131:29
making beautiful old r.	488:1			fount out my r.	46:56
many a mused r.	287:32	r. gifts wax poor	434:6	glory, jest, and r.	383:22
master of unmeaning r.	117:27	r. have become richer	499:11	proposed her r.	350:17
my murmuring r.	359:1	r. have no right	413:28	r. of destiny	307:34
Napoleon of the realms of r.	116:33	r. he hath sent empty away	61:14	Riddles of death	493:26
neither r. nor reason	358:9	r. in good works	68:54	Riddling, perplexed. .soul	186:30
nevre said in r.	289:8	r. in saving common-sense	537:14	Ride: about the woodland r.	262:10
nor r. nor reason	510:18	r. in the simple worship	287:18	all-arm'd I r.	540:12
now it is r.	358:9	r. man in his castle	3:15	as I r., as I r.	97:10
outlive this powerful r.	487:6	r. man to enter. .the kingdom	60:3	for me, I r.	92:39
reason for my r.	510:18	r. men furnished with ability	57:16	for you alone I r. the ring	228:13
reason war with r.	281:27	r. men rule the law	226:16	his messengers r. forth	323:10
r. being no necessary adjunct	343:26	r., not gaudy	431:25	in haste to r.	159:37
r. for roman	268:29	r., quiet, and infamous	324:32	returned from the r.	11:2
r. is the rock	190:33	r. the treasure	191:5	r. a bit of blood	252:27
r. thee to good	243:25	r. to hear the wooden dialogue	481:6	r. a cock-horse	368:17
r. themselves into ladies' favours	445:13	r. what gets the pleasure	9:20	r. in triumph through Persepolis	330:27
r. the rudder is of verses	110:22	r. with forty pounds a year	224:18	r. mankind	199:19
ruined r.	525:26	r. with little store	195:13	r. of Paul Revere	317:3
some careless r.	312:24	r. with the most noble blood	450:3	r. on because. .of meekness	394:22
some r...for needfu' cash	105:27	r. with the spoils of time	230:5	r. on! r. on in majesty	339:12
sort of Runic r.	380:12	seems it r. to die	287:32	r. on the pants triumphing	425:12
to a random r.	183:3	something r. and strange	479:30	r., together, forever r.	92:40
tyrant r.	281:27	they poor, I r.	195:13	r. your ways. .Ellangowan	419:29
unattempted yet in prose or r.	344:3	to the property of the r.	413:28	to draw the bow, to r.	117:3
Rhymed to death	502:11	virtue is like a r. stone	25:27	to r., to run	510:16
Rhymes: know a baker r.	96:27	we're r. in love	108:1	upon black Auster r.	324:11
my mournful r.	533:20	when I grow r.	368:8	when he next doth r.	160:11
pair their r.	116:14	with thee r.	163:47	where the Princes r.	171:2
regent of love r.	455:8	Richard: came in with R. Con-		you must r. on horseback	159:33
r. are so scarce	121:15	queror	478:45	Rideat: dulce r. ad patrem	133:6
r. of a love	80:28	God for his R.	475:1	Rideau: tirez le r.	404:29
uncouth r.	230:7	it is R., it is Raymond	141:7	Ridentem: dulce r. Lalagen	258:23
Rhyming: Bacon of our r. crew	309:8	King R. doth himself appear	475:8	r. dicere verum	201:7
modern bondage of R.	343:27	R.'s himself again	144:28	spectat et audit dulce r.	133:2
r. mother wits	330:20	R., that sweet lovely rose	438:36	Rider: between a r. and his horse	518:42
r. peer	385:21	terror to the soul of R.	476:38	for want of a horse the r. was lost	211:10
under a r. planet	460:16	Richardson: one letter of R.'s	272:12	proud r. on so proud a back	488:27
Rhythm: the whole of a new r.	88:17	read R. for the story	272:13	r. and horse	113:36
Rialto: oft in the R.	463:20	works of R.	558:17	stead that knows his r.	113:22
what news on the R.?	463:16	Richer: for r. for poorer	391:30	Rideret Democritus	257:15
Rib: another r. afford	349:18	r. still the older	111:24	Rides upon the storm	161:18
r., made he a woman	44:16	r. than all his tribe	474:2	Ridet: Iuppiter. .periuria r. aman-	
under the fifth r.	47:31	rich have become r.	499:11	tum	371:22
Ribbed: r. and paled in	429:29	Riches: all the r. of this world	74:29	mihi. .angulus r.	259:5
r. sea-sand	149:19	bear'st thy heavy r.	462:4	Ridete quidquid est domi cachin-	
Ribbon: blue r. of the turf	182:11	deceitful of r.	59:24	norium	132:21
just for a r.	93:2	for that r. where is my deserv-	487:22	Rideth upon the heavens	396:5
lord in the blue r.	100:20	ing?	48:34	Ridge of a noble down	540:29
r. in the cap of youth	436:41	full of days, r., and honour		Ridges: like a tempest down the r.	23:20
r. of moonlight	366:1	good name. .rather. .than great	50:29	Ridicule is the best test of truth	139:29
what this r. bound	558:1	r.	352:29	Ridicule: du sublime au r.	361:2
Ribboned coat	363:4	go out, and see her r.		Ridiculos: paupertas. .r. homines	283:4
Ribbons: my sleeves with r. rare	266:8	hardly shall they that have r.	62:35	Ridiculous: don't want to do any-	
r. on her breast	31:17	enter	394:9	thing r.	412:20
r. to flow confusedly	246:4	he heapeth up r.	224:14	in brawl r.	444:10
Ribs: mountain-chains like r.	235:22	his best r., ignorance of wealth	395:24	made arms r.	350:25
roar their r. out	222:30	if r. increase	330:15	more r...than a proud clergy-	
took one of his r.	44:16	infinite r. in a little room	49:40	man	204:10
under the r. of Death	340:28	in her left hand r.	321:12	sublime and the r.	372:21
Ribstone Pippin: right as a R.	41:25	mor than gold or gret r.			

INDEX

Indolous (cont)		Right (cont)		Rough for our r lung	106 16
sublime to the r	225 8, 361 2	r makes might	314 8	Right hand foot	131 25
wasteful and r excess	441 30	r man in the r place	258 20	Ruught good for r wrongs	315 25
Rod nigh highwayman came r	366 1	r man to fill the r place	310 25	Right lined mortal r circle	8 13
my r is better	92 35	r of an earlier creation	325 4	Ruughtly done	265 20
r down ly the Eldon Tree	32 6	r of election	282 17	Ruughts its duties as well as its r	150 24
r near by highest noon	341 24	r of governing	220 21	lies in his r of a man	80 33
r o'er land	114 30	r of the ignorant	126 5	r inherent and inalienable	268 10
r o'er the azure realm	220 23	r part wrote Laddell	11 7	r of an Englishman	282 16
r a joy	91 30	r was r	165 10	unalienable r	31 11
r to the townland	535 6	secure of private r	100 25	whose r he has trodden	101 27
Rife blessings are plentiful and r	245 8	servant unto r	509 35	Rigid very r and exact	203 2
Ruf' rail to what is respectable	254 8	serve it r for being so dear	177 2	Rigida paludosa r madula	233 10
R'ful sail to what is respectable	165 49	set it r	161 10	Rigid this golden r	442 26
Ru e all the breathing Spring	131 21	at thou on my r hand	305 25	Rigid more r saints	229 58
sell to your r	304 4	smite thee on thy r cheek	57 20	Ruled no sense in guttin' r	300 6
your r an yourself jus so	205 22	sometimes in the r	104 9	Rules Christian r	300 6
Ru emen Forml	540 5	speak true r wrong	530 4	Rull Siloam a shady r	240 10
Rift l title r withn the lute	531 11	talks about justice and r	300 7	Rolls bright with sinuous r	151 33
load every r with ore	201 1	ten thousand at thy r hand	307 18	r fashion their nursing	300 5
Riga young lady of r	11 2	that which is lawful and r	55 30	Rum over the mountain a r	94 27
Rigidum Funnudo gentle R	245 14	thing that is r	304 6	Sun a r dips	140 14
Rugged with curses dark	342 25	thing which is r	302 24	utmost purple r	528 20
Rugzish bless her when she is r	424 9	think, at your age, it is r ?	228 25	Rume rinced to the r sun	208 45
Rucl it all is r as r can be	210 16	think it only r	222 12	Rumina Francesca di r	221 6
Rucl it all is r as r can be	210 16	though r, were worried	37 4	Rumina the house of r	45 23
all is r with the world	152 14	thy r hand shall hold me	429 8	Rum burnish with golden r	347 17
always in the r	210 18	thy r hand shall teach thee	465 2	from out the r of one apple	544 33
and I am r, and you are r	314 23	to do a great r	225 18	how shall taste the r ?	347 14
as God gives us to see the r	83 24	too fond of the r	308 24	in the r scooped	347 14
as men strive for it	120 10	to set me r	243 10	sweet as the r was	522 26
as much r as pigs have to fly	278 8	Utter will be r	304 23	Rung bright gold r	336 30
attains to think r	392 27	upon thy r hand the queen	304 23	curfew must not r to-night	547 6
at thy r hand pleasure	324 6	whate'er is r	205 1	draw the chaly r	304 8
aye uphid the r	165 21	what r and fair	35 2	for one shilling your r	312 2
because not all was r	537 33	what thy r hand doeth	412 1	for you alone I ride the r	228 13
because r is r to follow r	412 35	when the r goes r	412 1	he rid at the r	30 9
heran r	302 33	when the r man sings them	218 6	man's dance r	108 26
born to set it r	354 11	where r is wrong	90 17	more than gold was in a r	425 30
ly the r way	67 13	who li do fum r now?	384 1	only pretty r time	95 10
Christ thy r	320 15	whose life is in the r	278 25	rare gold r of verse	312 8
circles and r lines	41 20	without so much labour speak	320 11	r at the end of his nose	100 3
dare not be in the r with two	245 12	to be r	557 15	r from their marble caves	566 28(-367)
or thee	337 3	your judgement probably r	218 27	r O bells	566 28(-367)
dawn on my r	337 3	your r to say it	95 1	r of pure and endless light	516 3
did not write it r	213 13	Right-doing relinquish r, even in	420 27	r of words	10 20
do what r	207 0	Right-down regular Royal Queen	218 21	r out r in	533 18
eril by r	314 13	Right-down regular Royal Queen	218 21	r out with bells	533 17
every single one is r	142 25	Righteous armor of a r cause	95 1	r out ye crystal spheres	105 31
r finness in the r	95 3	be not r over much	51 14	r so worn	464 16
generalities of natural r	475 1	death of the r	46 18	r that he had of your daughter	249 5
great r of an excessive wrong	233 12	dwell may of the r	309 8	r the bells of heaven	262 21
heaven still guards the r	285 20	ferent prayer of a r man	302 4	r the bells of heaven	262 21
he a all r	235 5	God is a r Judge	353 12	r the bells of heaven	262 21
his life was in the r	118 43	godly, r and sober	400 14	r the bells of heaven	262 21
his r hand doth embrace me	60 58	let the r, rather smite me	393 35	r the bells of heaven	262 21
in his r mind	446 31	not come to call the r	50 40	r the bells of heaven	262 21
in thy r hand peace	164 32	O ye r	71 6	r the bells of heaven	262 21
it must be r	44 32	r are bold as a lion	50 40	r the bells of heaven	262 21
Judge of all the earth do r	165 16	r, let him be r still	50 40	r the bells of heaven	262 21
length of days is in the r hand					

INDEX

Ripples: little r. down a sunny river	308:30	Rive not more in parting	425:18	Road (cont.)	
Rip Van Winkle: when R. went away	97:35	<i>Riveter le stelle</i>	168:24	in all the endless r. you tread	263:23
<i>Rire: faire r. les honnêtes gens</i>	353:15	River: Alph, the sacred r.	151:32	I take to the open r.	568:3
<i>je me presse de r.</i>	37:9	beautiful r.	415:8	life...a pleasant r.	402:9
Ris: our backs is easy r.	176:23	beside the r. make for you	84:8	life's r., so dim and dirty	115:11
Rise: arts that caused himself to r.	385:29	bread I dip in the r.	515:27	long r. lies	263:12
awake you when you r.	170:23	brook and r. meet	316:34	my mistress still the open r.	515:20
beheld the sun r. up	574:11	by a r.'s brim	578:25	my r. calls me, lures me	334:9
created half to r.	383:22	by r. or sea shore	287:12	no expeditious r.	544:32
haste to r. up early	399:35	craft in the r.	504:2	no r. or ready way to virtue	86:23
held we fall to r.	97:4	dower of r., wood, and vale	285:1	no 'royal r.' to geometry	202:8
his sun to r. on the evil	57:52	dragon-fly on the r.	88:11	on a lonesome r.	150:2
hope to r., or fear to fall	583:11	even the weariest r.	523:23	one r. leads to London	334:8
I r. at ten-thirty	237:28	fading down the r.	363:6	on the r. and coming	179:37
i' the dark to r. by. And I r.	96:10	fame is like a r.	27:1	other end of the r.	334:13
Jetty, r. and follow	267:13	flung up...the sacred r.	151:33	r. before me...below me	515:28
mailed lobster r.	211:26	ford o' Kabul r.	296:21	R. I was to wander in	207:10
morn will never r.	160:13	for ever run like a r.	119:7	r. lies long and straight	514:30
my Shakespear, r.	281:11	fountains mingle with the r.	495:7	r. of excess	77:8
nation shall r. against nation	60:23	fruitful r. in the eye	430:30	r. through the woods	303:16, 17
nature's eye, r., r. again	330:7	greasy Limpopo R.	304:17	R. to fair Elfland	32:10
never r. and fight again	224:9	in a field by the r.	584:11	r. to resolution lies by doubt	404:8
not r. nor set	410:1	let the great r. take me	539:1	r. was a ribbon of moonlight	366:1
now they r. again	459:17	like a crystal r.	537:42	r. went up, the r. went down	40:18
quartern loaf and Luddites r.	504:5	like the foam on the r.	130:17	r. wind up-hill all the way?	410:2
r. at five	145:31	like the rushing r.	416:23	rolling English r.	141:21
r. for the day is passing	402:14	living r. by the door	320:4	rough r. easy walking	263:18
r. from the ground like..		majestic R. floated on	516:12	sad r. lies so clear	375:21
Mercury	440:18	on a tree by a r.	17:28	sustain to-morrow's r.	77:30
r. not from the East	165:36	on either side the r.	220:17	there runs a r. by Merrow Down	290:23
r. on stepping-stones	532:1	one more r. to cross	533:40	they are upon the r.	160:5
r., take up thy bed	63:16	Pentridge by the r.	10:7	to shine upon the r.	161:1
r., the progress...of imagery	289:27	pure r. of water of life	35:14	to tell us of the R.	206:27
r. to all eternity	565:8	reeds by the r.	72:6	to the end of the r.	310:14
r. up at the voice of the bird	51:33	ripples down a sunny r.	88:11	who passes by this r. so late?	11:24
r. up, My love	52:1, 334:16	r. at my garden's end	308:30	winding r. before me	240:9
r. with the lark	80:2	r. glideth at his own...will	521:7	world to be a grassy r.	585:22
run, r., rest with Thee	245:9	r. in Macedon...at Monmouth	582:14	yon braid, braid r.	32:9
seen those dead men r.	149:31	r. of Time	445:4	Road-rail, pig-lead	333:21
sets to r. again	93:25	r. of crystal light	204:5	Roads: most r. lead men	334:0
some r. by sin	461:24	r. of Time	16:3	walked along our r.	308:17
stoop to r.	334:19	r.'s trembling edge	497:23	Roadway: keeps the r. better	441:35
suns...may r. again	282:6	r. up an' brimmin'	296:21	while I stand on the r.	585:12
tears...r. in the heart	538:17	r. winding clearly	534:1	Roam: absent from Him I r.	355:10
they r. or sink together	539:6	runs not a r. by my palace wall?	542:26	dunce that has been sent to r.	161:31
thy voice r. like a fountain	531:36	rush of the r.	40:2	her ways to r.	84:21
to r., it stoops	90:41	saered r. ran	151:33	long went to r.	380:17
when afar you r.	95:1	shall we gather at the r.?	415:8	other far doth r.	186:25
who does not r. early	276:12	snow falls in the r.	108:7	r. on!	19:1
woe unto them that r. up	53:4	spake to the noble r.	323:26	sadly I r.	210:16
Risen: Christ, the Lord, is r.	565:4	swap horses while crossing the r.		soar, but never r.	580:27
glory of the Lord is r.	54:39	r.	314:15	though we may r.	376:10
now is Christ r.	67:8	this r. comes me eranking in	439:44	where'er I r.	226:4
r. in the Faubourg St. Germain	558:20	thy peace been as a r.	54:20	where'er we r.	226:7
r. to hear him crow	196:13	Time's fleeting r.	496:1	Roamed with my Soul	381:2
we are r., and stand upright	392:37	'Tirra lirra,' by the r.	534:6	Roaming: R. in the Gloamin'	310:16
<i>Risere: qui non r. parenti</i>	556:12	upon the r. shore	419:9	r. with a hungry heart	540:32
Rises: or they r., and we snarls	176:23	upon the Swanee R.	210:16	where are you r.?	482:28
the Lord who r.	161:21	where white flows the r.	516:12	Roar: bark, bellow, and r.	73:26
up she r.	111:16	you rolling r.	8:21	burst the cannon's r.	251:5
with him r. weeping	485:25	River-fields: harvest of the r.	18:29	cannon's opening r.	113:27
Rising: all r. to great place	26:28	River-Lip: fiedges the R.	206:4	glorious the thunder's r.	503:6
assisted the sun...in his r.	546:36	River-rounded	254:22	grievous r. echo'd	406:19
at evening r. to meet you	197:28	Rivers: all the r. run into the sea	50:60	grumble, and rumble, and r.	406:3
her r. sweet	347:22	any discourse of r., and fish	559:25	hear the waves r.	16:1
his r. fogs prevail	193:2	as r. of water in a dry place	53:43	I will r.	466:29, 30
how oft hereafter r.	207:28, 29	as the r. in the south	399:34	like the torrent r.	382:32
my r. Soul surveys	2:22	by shallow r., to whose falls	330:18	long, withdrawing r.	15:7
politics...a means of r.	272:33	noise of winds and many r.	521:30	r., as if of earthly fire	285:36
r. hope of those...Tories	324:27	r. cannot quench	446:5	r. of a rain-fed ford	302:20
r. in clouded majesty	347:19	r., in the greatest rain	373:14	r. of some...desert lion	17:26
r. of the sun	10:14	r. of Damaseus	48:22	r. of the Milky Way	302:20
r. unto place is laborious	26:24	r. with the ocean	495:7	r. their ribs out	222:30
r. with Aurora's light	521:16	shallow brooks and r. wide	342:1	rock gun's r.	77:31
yon r. Moon	207:29	springs into the r.	398:8	set the table on a r.	437:15
Risk it on one turn	297:11	washed by the r.	84:21	thundering cannons r.	227:10
<i>Risu: r. cognoscere matrem</i>	550:1	Rivets: closing r. up	444:6	with sullen r.	341:15
<i>r. inepto</i>	132:23	<i>Rivos: claudite iam r., pueri</i>	555:29	Roared: Atlantic billows r.	159:1
<i>solventur r. tabulae</i>	261:21	Rivulet: neat r. of text	500:33	growled, and r. and howled	148:26
Rite: many a loathed r.	491:15	Rivulets: myriads of r.	539:5	loud r. the dreadful thunder	139:1
no noble r.	436:37	where r. dance	581:22	ran about the room and r.	140:5
Rites: r. mysterious of connubial		Road: because the r. is rough	83:4	well r., Lion	467:32
love	347:25	butterfly upon the r.	300:13	Roarers: what cares these r.?	479:15
when r. unholy called'	123:9	drive the r.	301:26	Roareth: this that r. thus?	223:8
Rival: r. in the light of day	582:20	force and r. of casualty	463:44	Roaring: mockers in the r. street	313:5
trickle to his r.'s bier	418:5	free as the r.	244:9	r. in the wind all night	580:4
Rivalry: with the dead...no r.	325:23	Golden R. to Samarkand	208:14	r. of the young lions	19:8
Rivals: r. are the worst	559:6	good to be out on the r.	334:14	r. through the pass	324:15
r. rail	278:27	hammer along the 'ard 'igh r.	403:12	when the seas were r.	216:5
their r. dead	374:16	high r...leads him to England	271:8	Roars: act, that r. so loud	435:44
		I like...the r. you are travelling	505:30	Roast: but to r. their eggs	27:39

INDEX

Romance (cont.)		Roof (cont.)		Rope (cont.)	
confound R.!	295:1	my tongue cleave to the r. of my		r. that hangs my dear	214:21
not a little given to r.	292:12	mouth	400:5	sin as it were with a cart r.	53:5
R. brought up the nine-fifteen	295:1	r. of blue Italian weather	495:8	Rorum, corum, sunt Divorum!	370:5
R. those first-class passengers	299:8	r. of the world	227:35	<i>Rosa quo locorum era</i>	258:30
shores of old r.	573:2	this majestic r.	433:15	Rosaleen: my Dark R.!	329:11
spirit of r. is dead	294:16	thou. . . come under my r.	58:30	Rosalind: no jewel is like R.	427:28
steam spoils r. at sea	299:7	through its gorgeous r.	92:30	Rosalys: Margaret and R.	410:12
symbols of a high r.	289:5	through the arched r.	343:21	Rosaries: pictures, r., and pixes	111:12
Romances: read eternal new r.	231:20	whose humble r.	247:16	Rosary: my r.	408:5
r. paint at full length	115:139	Roofs: masons building r. of gold	443:10	Rose: against the blown r.	424:29
r. spiritualized	558:17	over the r. of the world	568:2	as a dream the fabric r.	163:40
vulgar authors in r.	110:144	Roof-tree: heavens my wide r.	24:10	as the canker to the r.	342:15
woods with high r. blent	288:23	your ain r. stand the faster	419:29	as though a r. should shut	285:23
<i>Romans: tu regere, . . . R., memento</i>	555:1	Rookery: leads the clanging r.	534:20	at last he r.	343:7
<i>Romans: cedite R. scriptores</i>	402:17	Rook-moked, river-rounded	254:22	awful r. of dawn	541:10
Romanism: rum, R., and rebellion	09:12	Roofs: choughs and r.	459:24	beauty's r. might never die	486:9
Romano: Italian master, Julio R.	485:36	r. are blown about the skies	532:12	blossom as the r.	54:11
<i>Romanorum ultimum</i>	526:12	r. came home in scramble sort	249:13	breast that gives the r.	336:41
Romans: as when the R. came	302:8	r. in families homeward go	236:33	budding r. above the r. full	
first, the Greeks, or the R.	181:23	Rooky wood	459:8	blown	575:3
friends, R., countrymen	450:17	Room: although the r. grows chilly	228:11	but it r. afar	97:21
lost of all the R.	452:12	always r. at the top	563:1	day r. with delight	292:21
pristine wars of the R.	444:2	ample r. and verge enough	229:22	deep as a r.'s	523:1
R. call it stoicism	1:16	bridgroom from his r.	24:6	die of a r. in aromatic pain	383:16
R. were like brothers	323:21	coming to that holy r.	185:25	English unofficial r.	84:9
to whom the R. pray	323:27	from my lonely r.	23:16	expectancy and r.	434:14
yet two R. living	452:2	from r. to r. I stray	561:18	fair as is the r. in May	138:21
Romantic: deep r. chasm	151:32	glowing embers through the r.	341:16	gather therefore the R.	509:33
not a r. animal	29:6	how little r. do we take up	501:8	ghost of a r.	85:20
ruin that's r.	220:20	infinite riches in a little r.	330:15	go, lovely R.!	558:4
Romanticism: detection. . . tinge it		is there r. for Mary?	415:7	gone with all his R.	205:10
with r.	188:18	large upper r. furnished	62:43	gone with all its R.	205:9
<i>Romans: civis R. sum</i>	145:14	leave r. for the mouse	414:18	hath not thy r. a canker?	445:23
<i>populus R. unum certicem</i>	120:18	man in jail has more r.	270:32	he r. like a rocket	373:2
Rome: aisles of Christian R.	199:23	moonlight in his r.	265:16	him that loved the r.	543:24
all you writ to R.	446:23	nae r. at my head, Marg'ret	30:16	His blood upon the r.	380:6
at R. she hadde been	137:15	no r. for them in the inn	61:17	his supplication to the r.	203:11
Bishop of R., no jurisdiction	401:12	ocean sea. . . not sufficient r.	35:23	home, R., and home	146:33
Church of R. I found	7:10	paces about her r. again	197:32	I am the r. of Sharon	51:43
comes round by R.	65:4	ran about the r. and roared	140:5	I bound the r. in sheaves	93:42
ever R. should breed thy fellow	452:2	Rome indeed and r. enough	448:24	if love were what the r. is	524:28
fate, of Cato and of R.	1:13	r. for the bonnets	416:8	if this pale r. offend	506:15
fire of old R.	201:27	r. in the beautiful heavenly land	415:7	inimitable r.	571:18
go bound to R.	451:37	r. my heart keeps empty	292:19	I no more desire a r.	454:33
grandeur that was R.	380:17	R. of One's Own	572:22	I r. politely in the club	140:5
Half-Way House to R.	403:5	r. to deny ourselves	291:7	I r. the wrong way	40:13
if you are at R.	4:20	sweeps a r. as for Thy laws	244:16	it wavers to a r.	183:11
I loved R. more	450:14	taper to the outward r.	186:12	lap of the crimson r.	466:37
insolent Greece or haughty R.	281:15	to make thee a r.	281:11	last r. of summer	356:36
it was at R.	217:1	two paces. . . r. enough	440:38	like a red red r.	107:14
I've lost R.	301:5	wasn't r. to swing a cat	175:1	long carpets r.	285:27
lay thou on for R.!	324:8	willing foe and sea r.	5:18	lovely is the r.	576:2
let R. in Tiber melt	423:14	worst inn's worst r.	385:1	mast burst open with a r.	208:16
marched to R.	323:12	yes, there's r.	415:7	mighty lak' a r.	511:14
move the stones of R. to rise	450:34	you shall keep your r.	516:2	month that brings the R.	205:18
palm state of R.	450:14	Rooms: most of the r. of thy. .		more labyrinthine buds the r.	90:32
pardon come from R. al hoot	137:21	country	212:11	musk of the r. is blown	536:9
rolls by the towers of R.	323:26	your r. at college was beastly	299:18	never blows so red the R.	206:3
R. been growing up to might	184:12	Roost: curses. . . come home to r.	507:13	Nightingale cries to the R.	205:12
R. indeed and room enough	445:24	Rooster: hungry r. don't cackle	238:22	One who r.	493:27
R. is above the Nations	301:29	Roosts: on the perched r.	351:2	on thy cheek a fading r.	280:29
R. like its own Monte Testaccio	146:8	Roost: axe is laid unto the r.	57:31	or summer's r.	346:20
R.! my country!	114:12	Roost: ate is laid unto the r.	459:19	pluck a red r.	445:22
R. . . not to be compared	563:5	eat on the insane r.	332:20	pluck a white r.	445:21
R. of to-day	200:2	fruit-tree's mossy r.	186:16	pretty girl—under the r.	72:17
R. shall perish	135:30	get with child a mandrake r.	111:39	queen r. of the rosebud garden	536:14
R. shall stand	114:21	gold. . . at the r. of wisdom	446:24	ravage with impunity a r.	96:34
R., though her eagle	558:2	nips his r.	136:21	red as any r.	29:24
R. thy Virgil's name	160:24	perced to the r.	458:30	red as a r. is she	148:23
second at R.	24:29	r. and father of many kings	72:10	reddens to a r.	501:6
strangers of R.	64:26	r. and the offspring of David	68:52	red r. cries	556:15
time will doubt of R.	116:12	r. of all evil	267:29	Red R., Proud R., sad R.	586:17
variety of censuring R.	425:34	r. of all sins	49:7	Richard, that sweet lovely r.	438:36
voice of R.	279:26	r. of the matter is found in me	310:21	r. by any other name	477:16
when R. falls—the World	114:21	sleep at the r. of my tree	59:22	R. crossed the road	183:16
you cruel men of R.	448:8	they had no r.	245:13	r. distill'd	466:17
Romeo: give me my R.	478:20	thy r. is ever in its grave	520:24	r. growing on's cheek	321:14
R., R.! wherefore art thou R.?	477:15	what you are, r. and all	104:21	r. her mouth	536:6
R.'s a dishclout to him	478:31	wisdom's r.	89:7	r. in the depths of my heart	585:17
<i>Romps: je plie et ne r. pas</i>	209:11	Roots: broad on the r. of things	377:4	R. is Beauty	183:3
<i>Romuli: in R. facce</i>	145:11	duty, faith, love, are r.	79:3	r. just newly born	268:30
Ronald: Lord R. . . rode madly off	311:11	poison England at her r.	302:33	R. kissed me to-day	183:17
<i>Romard me celebrat</i>	408:18	r. of sin are there	289:31	r. leaves when the r. is dead	499:1
Ronyon: rump-fed r.	456:10	r. of the earth. . . rotten	196:19	r. like an exhalation	345:11
Rood: every r. of ground	224:14	r. that can be pulled up	255:9	R. of all Roses, R. of all the	
half a r. of land	521:7	send my r. rain	197:27	World!	585:21
Roof: arch'd and pond'rous r.	155:19	stirring dull r. with spring rain	214:34	r. o' the wrong side	82:25
its r. may shake	379:11	Rope: escape from r. and gun	525:21	r. pink and dirty drab	337:9
living, had no r.	248:4	his throat in a r.	149:33	r.'s scent is bitterness	543:24
my tear's thin r.	492:29	pulled at one r.	189:1	R. that cannot wither	552:2
		refuse to set his hand to a r.			

INDEX

[illegible]

INDEX

Ruby (<i>cont.</i>)		<i>Ruinæ: impavidum ferient r.</i>	259:22	Rum (<i>cont.</i>)	
that r. which you wear	247:7	Ruined: archangel r.	345:5	r. and true religion	115:28
Vine her ancient R. yields	205:9	no nation...r. by trade	211:6	R. on the port	516:8
Rudder: bowsprit got mixed with		r. at our own request	357:27	r., Romanism, and rebellion	99:42
the r.	128:8	r. by buying good pennyworths	211:16	what a R. Go everything is	564:28
rhyme the r. is of verses	110:22	r. by Chinese cheap labour	238:36	Rumble: grumble and r. and roar	406:3
snatch'd his r.	18:16	r. on...their natural propensities	103:14	r. of a distant Drum	205:26
their tail the r.	191:29	r. Mr. Hampden's fortune	100:5	they roll and r.	358:10
Ruddier than the cherry	214:8	Ruining along the...inane	535:24	Rumbled: under the water it r. on	150:10
Ruddy: he was r.	47:19	Ruinous: hinder parts...r. and old	509:22	Rumbling: amid their r. terrors	180:22
lean was so r.	225:10	Ruins: flout the r. grey	417:12	Ruminating: I am r.	178:25
my beloved is white and r.	52:13	human mind in r.	169:20	Running: Tunning of Elynour	
Rude: although thy breath be r.	427:22	I'm one of the r.	315:2	R.	502:21
however r. the sound	217:17	mean reparations upon mighty	101:30	<i>Rumoresque senum severiorum</i>	132:15
how r. are the boys	562:5	r.		Rumour: distillation of r.	126:16
loose, plain, r. writer	109:9	musing amidst the r. of the		r. is a pipe	441:8
manner r. and wild	40:21	Capitol	217:1	r. of oppression and deceit	162:40
poor, reckless, r.	188:31	r. of St. Paul's	324:31, 558:25	r. of thee there	545:1
rather r. and wild	41:14	r. of the noblest man	450:11	Rumours of wars	60:21
r. am I in my speech	469:45	Ruin-trace: print no r.	355:15	Rump-fed ronyon	456:10
r. forefathers of the hamlet	229:30	Ruksli, the horse	17:26	Rum-ti-Foo: balmy isle of R.	217:25
r. to the Lord her Guest	302:1	Rule: absolute r.	347:11	Run: all the wheels r. down	293:19
savage, extreme, r.	488:11	all be done by r.	424:10	although I r. and r.	142:7
society is all but r.	332:15	arbiter and r. of right	511:23	applaud us when we r.	100:15
so r. to the good	572:23	bear r. in their kingdoms	57:15	as they r. they look behind	230:25
very r. of him	130:10	by a r. in nature teach	443:10	away he r.	369:11
who is here so r.	450:16	cut-purse of...the r.	435:49	considering how to r.	166:23
Rudely: al speke he never so r.	137:23	damn by r.	371:11	gay they r. and leap	338:9
not r. be dismiss	152:21	each man's r.	529:30	giant to r. his course	392:32
r. great	383:22	errors of a wise man...your r.	73:15	grin like a dog, and r. about	395:22
Rudest work that tells a story	413:11	golden r...no golden rules	490:28	half r. before	524:20
Rudiments: first r. of education	511:29	levell'd r. of streaming light	340:18	hasting day has r.	246:12
r. of Paradise	507:1	little r., a little sway	195:14	if they r., why, we follow	213:11
Rudyards cease from kipling	512:8	no charge of r.	518:1	in any cell you r., dear	265:24
Rue: I'll set a bank of r.	475:14	not a regular r.	129:32	I r., I r.	338:7
nought shall make us r.	448:2	observ'd the golden r.	74:7	I therefore so r.	66:37
press the r. for wine	419:8	oldest r. in the book	129:32	many shall r. to and fro	55:45
r., even for ruth	475:14	one who can r.	535:43	North you may r.	298:28
sold for endless r.	262:17	priests bear r.	55:13	not choose to r. for President	156:23
there's rosemary and r.	485:22	resolv'd to ruin or to r.	190:16	or r. it down	521:20
wear your r. with a difference	436:32	reason to r.	192:24	r. about the braes	104:13
Ruff: antique r. and bonnet	276:14	rhyme or reason, r. or check	381:21	r., and not be weary	54:14
Ruffian: menaces of a r.	272:20	r. applies to everyone	222:7	r. at least twice as fast as that	130:4
r. billows	442:1	r. Britannia, Britannia, r.	8:24	r. because we like it	506:21
that father r.	439:35	r., Britannia, r. the waves	545:18	r. by one and one	302:23
Ruffians, pitiless as proud	158:33	R. of three doth puzzle me	8:12	r. in a race r. all	66:36
Ruffle up your spirits	450:34	r. our spirits from their urns	118:10	r. into't as to a lover's bed	425:24
Ruffed: all to-r.	340:20	r. over the day and...night	413:21	r., rise, rest with Thee	245:9
Ruffles her pure cold plume	531:38	shouted, 'R. Britannia'	204:17	r., r., Orlando	427:23
Rugged: antiquarian is a r. being	273:35	souls of those they r.	16:28	r., tailors, r.	366:19
harsh cadence of a r. line	193:11	sure the monarch's r.	402:2	r. that readeth it	56:9
r. individualism	254:3	taught out of the r. of Plato	352:28	r. them into verse	194:12
r. Pyrrhus	433:26	teach eternal wisdom how to r.	383:23	r. the straight race	354:11
r. the breast	33:3	they that r. in England	140:24	r. to and fro like sparks	56:24
those r. names	351:17	they who r. the land	578:5	r. to meet...most avoid	340:19
<i>Ruh': meine R' ist hin</i>	223:20	too fond to r. alone	385:29	r. with patience the race	69:18
<i>über allen Gipfeln ist R.'</i>	224:5	to r. o'er freemen	83:16	see how they r.!	369:8
<i>Ruhm: nicht der R.</i>	223:21	Ruler: little Benjamin their r.	396:13	several ways they r.	172:9
Ruhnen: more learn'd professor, R.	387:7	r. of th' inverted year	163:24	sin through which I r.	185:24
Ruin: around the dear r.	356:12	R. of the Queen's Navee	221:15	stay, and r. again, and stay	333:1
back, ere the r. fall	323:24	to be r. in Israel	56:7	sweet Thames, r. softly	510:20
bears the seed of r.	16:27	Rulers: r. are not a terror	66:10	till I end my r.	301:6
betwixt that smile...and their r.	446:24	r. clothed most gorgeously	55:32	till thou r. out thy race	351:31
formed for the r. of our sex	506:5	r. of the darkness	68:11	time will r. back	343:18
formless r. of oblivion	481:27	Rules: all a rhetorician's r.	110:8	to my dead heart r. them in	516:16
hideous r. and combustion	344:7	hand that r. the world	557:19	to ride, to r.	510:16
in r. and confusion hurled	3:2	if she r. him, never shows she r.	384:38	to r., though not to soar	326:4
its r. didst not share	183:22	no golden r.	490:28	to thy motions lover's seasons r.	186:19
last of a race in r.	140:14	obtruding false r.	341:1	until it doth r. over	5:24
majestic though in r.	345:24	only r. by terror	528:10	we do not r. for prize	506:20
man marks the earth with r.	114:27	pretences to break known r.	167:11	wit enough to r. away	111:15
red r.	530:12	r. and models destroy genius	240:4	you would r. away	363:21
resolved to r. or to rule	190:16	r. e'en the wisest and in learning		Runagates continue in scarceness	390:5
r., and desperation, and dismay	350:17	r.	164:38	Runaway: curb a r. young star	119:15
r. kings	190:11	r...the laws of Nature	266:20	Runcible: r. Cat	312:9
r. no more lives	188:7	simple little r. and few	41:34	r. hat	311:11
r. of all happiness	103:36	truth from r.	110:36	r. spoon	312:3
r...of body and soul	109:22	twelve good r.	225:4	Rune: read her r.	410:19
r. seize thee, ruthless King!	229:20	who r. o'er freemen	275:23	Rung: down the ladder r. by r.	296:28
r. that it feeds upon	161:30	with old r. jump right	110:36	r. the battle shout	251:5
r. that's romantic	220:20	woman r. us still	357:12	r. the bell to him	103:29
r. upon r.	346:16	Ruleth: he that r. his spirit	50:17	their knell is r.	153:30
r.—yet what r.!	114:20	made the world and r. it	585:9	Runic: some fallen R. stone	16:6
shame and r. wait for you	158:33	thee r. prudently	195:7	sort of R. rhyme	380:12
speaks to a r. here	141:2	Ruling: r. himself after thy word	399:13	Runnable stag	169:15
spreading r.	88:11	r. passion!	173:31	Runnels: meadows r., r. pebble-	
stern R.'s ploughshare drives	107:8	r. passion conquers reason	384:43	stones	285:1
systems into r. hurled	383:10	r. them like slaves	497:12	Runneth about unto the end	392:32
tastes woman, r. meets	214:34	various r. passions	384:35	Running: all the r. you can do	130:4
threats of pain and r.	230:5	your r. passion strong	384:27	first sprightly r.	191:34
whom God to r. has design'd	192:33	Rum: bottle of r.	514:18	good measure...r. over	61:31

INDEX

Safer: s. being meek than fierce	89:22	Sailed: hadna s. a league, a league	30:18	Saint Loy: but by S.	136:28
s. than a known way	239:14	I've never s. the Amazon	297:23	Saint Mary Axe: seventy, S.	222:17
s. to be that..we destroy	459:13	merry of soul he s.	516:7	St. Paul's: description of the ruins	558:25
Safest: s. of all	84:19	never s. with me before	267:26	say I am designing S.	43:3
when we're s.	89:31	s. away for a year and a day	312:1	sketch the ruins of S.	324:31
Safety: eat in s.	447:14	s. off in a wooden shoe	204:5	St. Paul's Churchyard, the Strand	307:2
in the multitude of counsellors	49:56	s. on a river of crystal light	318:14	Saints: all s. else be defaced	232:11
..s.	49:56	s. the wintry sea	7:14	all the S. adore Thee	240:19
my s. cometh from the Lord	421:4	they s. in to Bethlehem	32:2	bards, s., heroes	15:9
our s. is in our speed	200:35	Sailing: come s. to the strand	128:9	blood of the s.	71:32
pot of ale, and s.	443:28	s. occurred in the s.	317:8	calls His s. around	81:4
s., honour, and welfare	389:14	s. o'er life's..main	114:39	for all the S.	264:8
s...of the whole state	431:21	s. o'er sea	350:31	ghastly glories of s.	525:10
this flower, s.	439:9	this way s.	293:25	greatest s. and sinners	111:23
though all s.'s lost	84:19	three fishers went s.	483:30	grow into plaster s.	303:4
under the smile of s.	441:7	Sailor: before Noah was a s.	11:16	his soul is with the s.	151:31
Sagacious: s., bold	190:13	drunken s.	303:14	it frets the s.	87:31
s. reader of the works of God	163:13	ever s. free to choose	373:11	jest with s.	461:32
vigilant, resolute, s.	324:35	give ear unto the s.	219:17	my lost s.	88:24
Sagacity: infinite-resource-and-s.	304:12	happiest hour a s. sees	516:15	never be S. in Heaven	86:16
Sage: by savage, and by s.	356:29	home is the s.	415:6	pair of carved s.	475:10
childlike s.	163:13	light in the darkness, s.	173:8	prayers of s.	417:16
hoary S. reply'd	276:15	loves a s.	171:19	s. above	111:13
I don't think it s.	34:34	never more, S.	270:32	s. engage in fierce contests	502:13
neither saint nor s.	303:15	no man will be a s.	456:10	s. immortal reign	470:25
s. and serious poet Spenser	352:10	s.'s wife had chestnuts	489:1	s. in your injuries	111:1
s. beneath a spreading oak	158:29	shrine of the s.'s devotion	301:19	s. may do the same things	505:15
s. in meditation found	498:24	soldier an' s. too	339:13	S. their watch are keeping	517:2
s.'s pride	356:24	there was once an old s.	528:3	s. will aid	150:23
sainted s.	231:3	well for the s. lad	9:3	self-constituted s.	253:14
without hardness will be s.	16:9	Sailor-boys: we jolly s.	298:17	thy s. have dwelt secure	562:9
Sager sort our deeds reprove	123:19	Sailor-folk: silly s.	34:28	thy slaughtered s.	351:20
Sages: charms that s. have seen	164:22	Sailor-men..talk so very queer	403:15	twilight s.	285:19
dozing s.	159:17	Sailors: guard the s. tossing	113:16	where S. in glory stand	586:22
holy s. once did sing	343:9	s. but men	543:7	with s. dost bait thy hook	462:1
if the s. ask thee why	109:26	sorrows s. find	135:19	with the race of S.	245:22
than all the s. can	581:16	three s. of Bristol city	332:10	with the s. at the river	415:8
Said: as well s., as if I had s. it	520:18	Sails: his s. fill'd	424:6	with thy quire of S.	185:25
best that has been known and s.	20:8	not full s. hasting	30:23	ye fearful s.	161:18
by and by is easily s.	435:28	purple the s.	31:8	ye that are his s.	393:38
cannot wisely be s.	376:19	s. by the Low-lands low	160:35	Saint-seducing gold	476:48
contradict everything you s.	200:40	s. o' cramoisie	149:35	St. Vincent: Cape S.	92:17
finer..than anything which he s.	200:16	s.ript	425:16	Sairly: protects you s.	106:32
great deal to be s.	42:25	still the s. made on	350:31	Sais: que t.-je?	355:5
he himself has s. it	221:24	swallows..in Cleopatra's s.	362:11	Sake: for love's s. only	88:18
he s. nought to me	149:33	tackle trim, s. fill'd	189:6	for old sakes' s.	293:18
if I s. so	226:24	to s.	334:8	for the s. of those few	200:46
I s. the thing which was not	519:19	when we our s. advance	81:26	for whose dear s.	295:8
much..s. on both sides	2:12	white dipping s.	135:19	truth, for its own s.	294:4
never s. in rhyme	289:8	white s. crowding	438:22	Sakes: for old s.' sake	293:18
no more to be s.	6:20	Sail-yards: till his s. tremble	513:21	Saki: like her, O S.	207:31
nothing is s...not s. before	184:13	Saint: able to corrupt a s.	386:29	Sal Atticum	380:3
nothing s.	342:29	accents of an expiring s.	238:29	Salad: cheap but wholesome s.	164:1
s. anything that was remembered	182:25	by s., by savage	123:22	Garrick's a s.	225:25
s. before reading the Faerie	306:8	each lost day..patron s.	206:10	my s. days	424:2
Queene	219:13	follow your S.	377:4	primroses make a capital s.	182:13
s. I to myself, said I	25:31	frequent Doctor and S.	189:14	s...special receipt	335:9
s. it that knew it best	208:17	his s. is sure	245:18	Salade: into a round s.	359:9
s. it three thousand years ago	537:9	in vain the s. adore	155:38	Salamis: looks o'er sea-born S.	115:45
s. what a owt to 'a s.	143:21	little s. best fits	95:28	Salaputium disertum!	133:4
so very little s.	194:5	make of me a s.	351:24	Salary to receive	216:23
thing well s.	184:31	Miracles of S. Somebody	303:15	Sale: all for s.	142:4
we s. nothing, all the day	245:22	my late espoused S.	15:10	s. of chapmen's tongues	455:2
what's s. or done	462:29	neither s. nor sage	149:20	Sale to pane altrui	169:1
Sail: argosies with portly s.	384:16	neither s. nor sophist	158:3	Saleroom and varnishing auc-	126:10
attendant s.	149:9	never a s. took pity	143:13	tioner	555:26
cried, A s.! a s.!	156:1	Poet and S.I	384:24	Salices: fugit ad s.	168:25
full s., with her fan spread	456:10	reel out a s.	387:21	Salire alle stelle	227:37
in a sieve I'll thither s.	200:18	s. in crape	384:25	Salisbury: blank cheque to Lord S.	73:1
never strike s. to a fear	124:1	s. or sinner	386:10	Lord S... a lath of wood	444:28
never weather-beaten s.	15:24	s. provoke	382:13	S. and Gloucester	358:15
s. and s., with unshut eye	541:3	s. run mad	476:12	when Lord S. makes a..speech	219:12
s. beyond the sunset	541:16	s. sustain'd it	292:18	Salisbury Plain: crossing S. on a	584:11
s. for evermore	41:32	seem a s.	462:1	bicycle	352:9
s. in amply billowing gown	487:20	shrine of my dead S.	161:15	Salley: down by the s. gardens	576:10
s. of his great verse	316:1	to catch a s.	361:24	Sallies: never s. out	284:14
s. on, O Ship of Statel	31:8	weakest s. upon his knees	557:8	s. of his mother's kisses	255:6
s. on the salt sea	298:25	which the S. had printed	285:12	Sallows: among the river s.	528:5
s. the wet sea roun'	303:9	Saint: ni s., ni remain	368:7	mealed-with-yellow s.	125:17
s. this hooker	200:18	St. Agnes' Eve	461:19	Sally: make a sudden s.	41:29
s. with God the seas	473:31	St. Clement's: bells of S.	366:8	none like pretty S.	222:18
sea-mark of my utmost s.	18:16	Sainted: ensky'd and s.	137:15	S. is gone	317:1
shook out more s.	264:1	St. Ives: going to S.	183:11	Sally Lunn: gay S.	470:29
silver s. of dawn	508:1	Saint James: in Galice at S.	383:7	Salmon: first s.	178:29
so fast for fear did he s.	199:30	Saint James's: ladies of S.	521:2	for the s.'s tail	396:7
take in s.	147:6	St. John: awake, my S.I	386:5	it was the s.	445:4
two towers of s. at dawn	9:3	S...scarce forbear	75:4	white as snow in S.	93:29
when we set s.	363:3	there S. mingles	316:36	Salmons in both	
when ye s. to meet the foe	167:20	Saint John's Wood: Primrose Hill		Saloons: Solomon of s.	
white and rustling s.	334:10	and S.			
white s.'s shaking		Saint-like: not too s.			

INDEX

<i>Salix la major</i> <i>hambro</i>	134 9	Sanctuary help from the a.	302 35	Sapphires ivory overlaid with s	52 14
Salt cast on a woman's tail	110 40	razed the s	461 35	living s	347 19
drowned already with a water	482 25	s within the holier blue	95 35	Sappho call me S	238 6
eaten your bread and s	297 35	went into the s of God	306 27	my S a breast	246 8
eating an egg without s	304 41	Sand abstinence sows s.	74 25	S lay her burning brows	545 7
if the s have lost his savour	57 40	all of s an anger	206 34	where burning s loved	115 43
pillar of s	44 33	always play with s	40 34	Sapping's solemn creed	113 49
s, estranging sea	16 16	crept up along the s	293 23	Sarcena to the confines of Poland	217 12
s of the earth	493 10	die upon the s	17 26	Sarah wherefore did S laugh?	44 31
s tears fell from her	473 6	grain of s	567 19	Sarcastical thus is rote s	560 4
s water unbounded	301 9	in a Grain of S	73 18	Sardine stone	70 36
seasoned with s	68 33	I on the s	410 33	Sardius snail s	72 1
verge of the s flood	486 32	its speed s the slushy s	91 20	Sardonian filth s	72 1
when a little s	128 7	length of burning s	165 17	Sash olden on by the Sergeant s	
Salween n. S. elderly man	236 26	little grains of s	312 33	Sashes nice new s	301 14
Salween s of time	443 12	on the edge of the s	312 33	Sassy sickly but s	238 14
sugar and s agree	223 25	plain to be seen in the s	170 7	Sat came and s down here	359 14
Saltpetre villainous s	438 35	roll down their golden s	240 17	he that s	70 36
<i>Salus i extra ecclesiam non est</i>	32 1	s against the wind	75 17	horror heavy s	193 38
s <i>populi suprema sit lex</i>	145 5	s and ruin and gold	525 31	lungs have s upon the ground	56 41
s <i>populi suprema sit lex</i>	438 8	s of granite	516 19	people s down to eat	46 3
<i>uma s victis</i>	534 0	such quantities of a	130 32	s at any good man's feast	427 19
<i>Salutari mortuorum</i>	13 4	Sandal bright and battering s	254 23	s by a pillar alone	535 41
Salutary wise and neglect	106 25	Sandal buds and stripes of lab-	436 10	s by the flesh pots	45 32
Salutations full of gentle s	512 21	dum	04 18	s him down in a lonely place	538 7
Salute about to die s thee	474 34	Sandals bind on thy s	521 30	s like a cormorant	347 3
dear earth I do s thee	541 13	s were for Clementine	335 20	s we two	188 29
I s thee, Mantovano	328 13	Sandalwood cedarwood	335 20	simply s and snored	140 50
s me to my lord	112 24	Sanded nicely s floor	225 3	Satan, best down s	339 7
s the happy moon	66 18	so flew d, so s	467 20	Devil and S	71 30
Saluted long inveterate foes s	193 41	Sandford down by S	18 29	even s glow'd	108 13
Salvation bottle of s	405 0	Sands rareled by the s	335 27	messenger of S to buffet me	67 37
brought s down	503 6	footprints on the s	317 8	S s a fold	531 19
my light, and my s	393 20	golden s	184 8	S as lightning fell	61 36
necessary to s	391 12	here are s	37 15	S came also among them	45 38
none of us should see s	404 33	long and levels s	496 15	S exalted at	345 14
now is our s nearer	66 13	on s and shores	340 10	S met his ancient friend	110 44
publ thet s	54 22	ran itself in goldens	534 16	S, black or Cloutie	164 4
s joins issue with death	90 2	s begin to hem his march	315 2	S, so roll him now	301 17
seeks her own s	437 3	s of Dee	293 23	S trembles	101 15
what prave S nah?	400 5	three yellow s	470 28	truly my s	74 32
working out s	111 13	too high the s	190 13	Satonic dirt S mills	72 16
work out your own s	68 10	Sand-strewn caverns	15 24	S school	508 12
<i>Salve magna parvi fructum</i>	526 14	Sandwich in her hand	178 24	Stichel schoolboy with his s	427 11
harmatin ready to do the S	564 30	Sandwich men of the <i>Daily Mail</i>	142 4	Satiable curiosity	304 16
Samaritan from Siken S	253 35	Sandy she was dry and s	175 6	Satiate of applause	336 7
Golden Road to S	268 14	Sine filter being s than mad	89 22	Satiate's rave's sad s	408 0
Same all come to the same thing	328 18	Sang company that s	556 14	S occasion of s	25 38
all day the s our posture	154 3	Love s to s	49 20	Sat n costs green s	50 16
all of the s religion	132 5	morning stars s together	49 20	goes mad in white s	100 6
all say the s	315 17	s a full sweet soul out	95 35	her petticoat was s	294 29
all the s a hundred years hence	177 6	s a full sweet	206 2	Saturn cloth of gold and s rare	218 19
another yet the s	331 17	s it all day long	81 10	Saturne alive alit all the s	274 12
both in the s minute	290 22	s long years ago	35 11	s being levelled still	520 35
de s the s	337 6	s themselves to sleep	240 13	s be my song	117 9
he is much the s	37 14	s the uncouth swain	343 3	s is a sort of glass	319 4
just the s, as you an me	295 85	s to a small guitar	311 24	s or scene	385 30
memory of the s	91 31	s within the bloody wood	197 26	s without a disposition to s	223 9
never I read the s	358 8	worked and s	74 15	Saturne one s touch	521 4
never the s again	326 20	<i>Sangreal i derriere acte est s</i>	374 2	Saturne second English s	636 9
not look the s by day	85 0	Sangreal endeth the story of the		Satisfaction sacrifice, oblation,	
s, bright as he had not been	515 21	s	328 14	and s	390 42
s, bright as he had not been	256 14	Sanguel S1 the arrow the	329 37	s—if you think there is any	215 1
s in their own act	437 31	S, the lake of Blood	510 16	Satisfied eye is not s	30 61
s the whole world over	540 20	Sanguine and subtle Dolores	522 26	having it is s	542 40
s today and forever	97 10	Sanguine amensit <i>Christum</i>	542 3	three things never s	30 33
s yesterday and to day	97 10	Sank at times her spirits s	335 5	well paid that is well s	405 15
this is the s, voice	236 14	s by the Lowlands low	30 10	Satisfied s where most she s	454 9
this will go onward the s	303 8	s her in the sea	30 10	Satisfeth s the empty soul	305 15
thou art the s	364 0	s hum back	170 85	s thy mouth	305 8
to end six years the s	37 15	<i>Sanno i Maestro di color che s</i>	417 21	that which s not	54 29
what reason I should be the s?	161 15	Sarna s teeth s eyes	206 8	Satisfy poorly s our eye	533 15
woman does the s	232 1	Sarna s bone s	171 25	Satura lota motra est	404 25
Sarna wine	110 43	Sarna s branch from her material		Saturday between s and Mon	
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		day	115 19
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		died on s	365 21-(260)
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		Jolly old s	841 5
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		S night	241 8
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		S s child works hard	373 1
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		Saturn s and Love their long	
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		repose	491 17
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		while s whirls	517 35
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		Saturne redent S regna	533 19
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		S s s	535 14
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		Saturne more s, dark and	
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		melancholic	138 25
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		Saturne Inductum S urge	431 7
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		Saturne brood fell of s	511 1
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		Hypertion to s	439 31-(411)
Sarna wine	91 8	Sarna s branch from her material		Saturne my men like s	319 29

INDEX

Sauce: best s. . . hunger	134:9	Saviour (cont.)		Say (cont.)	
chops and Tomata s.	179:12	S. of the world	112:24	what you s., or what you do	8:17
make hunger thy s.	549:22	speak low to me, my S.	87:37	when he has nothing to s.	274:20
only one s.	124:23	thou S. dear	291:9	when I s. or I sing	220:16
Sauce: une seule s.	124:23	'tis thy S.	161:9	your right to s. it	557:15
Saucer: I sing the s.	372:16	Savoir: de s. quelque chose	353:13	Saying: for s. so	186:21
Saucy: how many s. airs we meet	215:27	Savonarola: S. love-sick!	39:21	rage for s. something	270:31
s. Arethusa	245:16	the less S. he	30:22	s. anything two or three times	22:12
s. look of an assured man	156:11	Savory: mints, s., marjoram	485:25	s. learnt in days far-off	540:22
Saul: S. also among the prophets?	47:11	Savour: filths s. but themselves	454:1	'Tar-baby ain't s. nuthin'	238:17
S. and Jonathan were lovely	47:30	keep seeming and s.	485:22	what are the wild waves s.?	128:2
S. hath slain his thousands	47:25	salt. . . lost his s.	57:40	Sayings of philosophers	110:33
S., it shall be	96:25	s. of poisonous brass	286:11	Says little, thinks less	203:7
S., S., why persecutest	64:41	s. of sorrow	183:17	Scabbard: sword, glued to my s.	334:26
S. was consenting	64:35	stinking s.	51:23	threw away the s.	145:25
weep over S.	47:30	Savours: live their s.	466:34	Scabbards: leaped from their s.	102:11
young man. . . whose name was S.	64:34	Saw: came, s., and overcame	428:25, 442:19	Scabs: make yourselves s.	429:4
Saunders: Clerk S. and may Mar-				Scaffold: in the brothel or on the	
garet	30:15	could resist till I s. you	290:28	s.	513:32
Savage: by saint, by s.	386:29	do not s. the air	434:15	s. and the doom	24:6
laws unto a s. race	540:31	drowns the parson's s.	456:1	Truth forever on the s.	320:10
nobles.	191:41	folk he ne'er s. in his life	13:17	Scaffoldage: 'twixt his stretch'd	
s. and Tartarly	118:2	God s. that it was good	44:4	footing and the s.	481:6
s. anti-everythings	250:28	he s., he sigh'd, he lov'd	215:12	Scaith: he could na s. thee	104:26
s. as a bear	331:17	I came, I s., I conquered	120:13	Scalam: de vitis nostris s.	22:6
s., extreme, rude, cruel	488:11	I never s. a Purple Cow	100:1	Scald: mine own tears do s.	454:14
s. in his blindness	240:18	I s. and loved	216:25	Scale: by geometric s.	110:10
s. place!	151:32	I s. it!	93:37	every golden s.	128:23
some s. woman	534:33	I stumbled when I s.	453:38	free-livers on a small s.	267:22
sooth a s. breast	155:18	no man ever s.	478:46	hurl'd himself into the s.	357:9
stories of s. men	100:22	no sound of hammer or of s.	163:40	in equal s.	430:24
with s.-pictures fill their gaps	52:18	nothing else s.	286:31	not sink i' the s.	95:16
Savageness: sing the s. out	472:27	one man s. you	95:1	with her lifted s.	381:11
Savages: don't cant in defence of s.	275:22	s. thee by thine own sweet light	166:5	Scale: per l'altrui s.	169:1
Savage-wild: my intents are s.	478:39	s. the face of God	330:2	Scaled eyeball	96:33
Savait: si jeunesse s.	201:30	s. what she had done	8:7	Scales: Sussex s. the sky	41:21
Savant: un sot s.	353:18	s. ye bonnie Lesley?	104:25	Scallop-shell of quiet	405:9
Save: brother whom someone		s. ye not fair Inez?	252:28	Scalp: hairy s. of such a one	396:10
should s.	550:33	tell us what he heard and s.	231:23	Scalped: red men s. each other	324:34
can but will not s. me	189:14	who s. him die?	369:19	Scan: presume not God to s.	383:22
conquer but to s.	122:6	Sawdust: sap and s.	130:5	s. his work in vain	161:20
died to s. their country	41:22	Saws: all s. of books	432:20	s. your brother man	104:7
dust thou wouldst not s.	528:21	full of wise s.	427:21	Scandal: in s., as in robbery	139:6
God s. great George	6:13	sabbath-drawler of old s.	540:15	love and s.	204:21
God s. our gracious king!	125:15	Saxon: leave the S. alone	300:7	no s. like rags	203:8
God s. thee, ancient Mariner!	149:1	Roman-S.-Danish-Norman	170:13	no s. while you dine	540:30
God s. the king! 47:12, 125:15	250:14	S. and Norman and Dane	541:18	O the disgrace of it!—The s.	39:25
God s. the king! . . . amen	475:18	S. is not like us Normans	300:7	s. about Queen Elizabeth	499:28
himself he cannot s.	60:51	Say: all s. the same	335:17	tea and s.	154:30
if I can s., so	440:35	content to s. nothing	274:20	Scandalous and poor	407:20
many to s. with thyself	17:19	do as I s., not as I do	422:11	Scanter of your maiden presence	431:28
matter enough to s. one's own	92:45	father used to s.	243:2	Scap: to s. stormy days	185:23
one drop would s. my soul	330:7	fear not what men s.	99:37	Scapegoat into the wilderness	46:8
repent and s. his soul	330:7	good deed to s. well	446:21	'Scapes: hair-breadth 's.	470:2
s. a sinking land	384:11	has her s. out	196:10	Scar: from cliff and s.	538:15
s. his soul alive	55:30	have to s. something	565:25	s. that whiter skin of hers	473:11
s. me from the lion's mouth	393:7	hear, know and s.	84:6	there is oft a s.	90:10
s. none of me	185:5	how s. ye then to my soul?	392:17	Scarce: good people's wery s.	174:7
s. them from false Sextus	323:18	if y' can s.	310:13	rhymes are so s.	121:15
s. those that have no imagina-		I s. to thee, do thou repeat	549:6	Scarce-bearded Caesar	423:13
tion	491:5	knew not what to s., he swore	118:1	Scarcely tell to ony	105:18
to choose time is to s. time	26:8	let us not always s.	95:17	Scarceness: runagates continue in	
vain thing to s. a man	393:37	many things to s. unto you	63:61	s.	396:5
when wilt thou s. the people?	108:22	Master, s. on	61:33	Scarcity: on the very first s.	102:36
Saved: England has s. herself	379:16	Name which none can s.	165:33	Scare me with thy tears	540:22
he s. others	60:51	Nature s. one thing	103:16	Scarecrow: make a s. of the law	461:22
he that endureth. . . s.	58:50	nothing to s., s. nothing	154:20	theatrical s.	172:16
mine I s.	93:25	nothing to what I could s.	129:18	Scarecrows of fools	266:22
not yet s.	116:27	not what we ought to s.	454:28	Scared away the meek ethereal	
only s. by being dammed	253:34	s. I'm weary	265:25(-266)	hours	285:36
only s. the world	41:22	s. little more than I have	482:19	Scarers in Print	178:9
s. a world	357:9	studied	553:2	Scar: beauteous s.	464:15
s. before the ancient	471:14	s. naught, but suffer and die	109:4	s. up the tender eye	459:8
s. by the multitude of an host	393:37	s. nothing but what has been	147:8	Scarfs, garters, gold	383:30
s. the sum of things for pay	264:4	said	161:9	Scarlet: bird with s. breast	580:1
there be souls must be s.	471:13	s. not, the struggle	38:12	clothed you in s.	47:30
we are not s.	55:16	s., poor sinner	144:21	cowards in s.	229:11
what shall we do to be s.	234:6	s.'t that should not s.'t	273:13	his sins were s.	41:23
whosoever will be s.	388:37	s. I what is that thing	479:31	in S. town	30:1
Savent: les gens de qualité s. tout	354:5	s. what it is not	129:6	like a thread of s.	52:5
Saves: curtsey. . . it s. time	130:1	s. what thou seest yond	479:31	line of s. thread	46:38
s. a description of the rising sun	499:29	s. what you mean	129:6	loves a s. coat	252:31
Savest: because Thou s. such	99:31	s. she said, S. on	47:40	not wear his s. coat	569:1
Saveth in time of affliction	56:30	somewhat to s. unto thee	47:40, 61:33	s. line was slender	203:2
Saviour: around the S.'s throne	240:21	they are to s. what they please	211:22	s. mantle warm	160:30
her sins to her S.	252:22	thinking what to s.	130:1	though clothed in s.	281:4
on earth our S. Holy	4:1	thou canst not s. I did it	459:15	though your sins be as s.	52:30
our S.'s birth. . . celebrated	430:20	till I see what I s.	557:20	Scars: deep s. of thunder	345:7
S. comes, the S. promised	183:19	to neither a word will I s.	215:4	jests at s.	477:13
S. of 'is country	303:2	we men may s. more	483:10	s. remaining	150:27
S. of the Nations	116:27	what we s. here	314:12	seamed with the s. of disease	325:28

INDEX

Scars (cont.)		Scholar	434 14	Scientific	20 9
show his s.	444 23	gentleman and a	203 18	broken open on a principle	376 14
Time a wreck and a	141 2	he was a s.	447 9	educated literary and a opinion	20 16
Scatter a my words among		our s travels carry	10 1	a faith a absurd	423 16
mankind	406 11	a all volumes yet	235 26	Scandal peccary—lie s	228 8
a the good seed	121 27	a s lie assai	279 4	Scandalous of your wit	113 3
a their snow around	52 7	Scholars all the forests need	201 12	Scarc rocky life	414 21
Scattered all larvel s.	48 13	land of s	226 15	Scarc not paucula s permutant	233 16
Let his enemies be s	306 4	not its great s. great men	251 48	s nefar	230 4
a at the feet of men	574 23	take among s	331 31	Scissor man red legged s	24 1, 222 22
a his Maker's image	190 8	a and gentlemen	570 28	Scoff came to s	473 7
s into flight the stars	203 5	School s at the head of a s	338 0	Scold ng his state	302 5
s the people that wait	395 14	drew me to s	260 10	Scold men	347 14
s the proud	61 14	either s or college	106 12	Scoped the brimming stream	456 34
some s notions	319 3	Fleishly s of poetry	95 3	Scrope that man a s	335 25
thousand s into Clay	203 17	microcosm of a public s	232 18	Scroched forget	262 10
when the Alm ty s kings	306 7	put his heart to s	573 3	Score from seventy springs s s	240 25
when the cloud is s	404 20	reason for hating s	39 13	no other books but the s	185 24
whose bones lie s	331 26	Savage s	508 12	swallowed in s s	406 20
Scatterest as soon as thou s them	397 15	s of Markland	103 13	Score One Great S	94 33
Scattering of all shadows	33 9	s of Stafford atts Howe	130 20	Scors wipers of s out	103 10
Scatteringly dark shine	329 8	Stealthy s of Criticism	411 39	Scorn dangers thou canst make	469 25
Scatters the feat of darkness	341 38	till his children came from s	109 20	us s	82 1
Scatrigue pious	238 22	three little maids from s	210 27	Scorned eyes of s	213 25
Scetulum antecedentes	259 20	to s and not to travel	27 27	fools may our s not envy raise	474 34
Scene breath, a little s	473 7	toward s with heavy looks	477 23	for the time of s	20 24
cunning of the s	433 36	unwillingly to s	427 21	had many s s	16 3
each dreadful s	37 6	vicious till he s been to s		haughty s which mock d	40 33
each lonely s	133 22	good s	414 17	held the human race in s	476 14
every day speaks a new s.	404 10	whip s s	104 26	in the s of consequence	537 33
gay and festive s	273 12	Schoolboy every s knows it	527 4	laugh s sile to s	402 8
highly impos sible s.	125 7	every s knows who	244 28	laugh d his word to s	102 4
in life a last s	560 5	not the heat	513 22	love s laugh d to s	458 25
live or e each s	381 6	a s tale	113 11	not a thing to laugh to s	425 25
love guides the s	500 31	a s tip	542 17	of l e s the maid repented	31 13
of what s the actors	402 23	voice of the s	363 5	a delights	344 20
proud s was o s	332 12	what every s knows	520 53	s not one	570 18
s laid in s throthel	306 33	what s (ignorant)	332 20	s not the Sonnet	537 40
s of cl anges	255 11	whining s	427 21	s the speck	491 27
see the d stants	304 10	Schoolboys from their books	477 25	s to change my state	486 24
sweet is the s	239 29	School lied though s	180 13	s to give aught other reason	334 14
that memorial is s.	232 24	Schoolsday my joyful s	308 1	sound of public s	349 20
these I laid the s	133 35	School-divine God turns s s	356 15	think foul s	108 11
thus our lofty s	450 1	Schoolgirl pert s s s	210 27	virtuous s	219 1
Scenery s a line s	239 30	s complexion	10 4	wait their s	108 12
s a divine	181 9	Schoolman no s s subtle art	386 4	what a host of scorn	425 23
Scenes all the changing s	527 2	Schoolmaster is abroad	83 2	Scorned not s in heaven	160 13
from s like these	105 3	Schoolmastering continus s	127 26	s a spirit	443 17
gay gilded s	307 5	Schoolmasters injuries their s	453 2	was s and died	185 20
lent out my heart to such s	307 5	let s puzzle	226 2	woman s	403 10
s of crowded life	417 20	then s	245 5	Scornful of the ground	301 45
s sung by him	537 10	School men searching s a vain	308 14	Scornful in the seat of the s	275 32
sicken at the shifting s	537 10	Schoolrooms for the boy	156 22	s jest	335 29
Scenes like playthings s	537 35	Schools cowards of the s	133 36	s yet with jealous eyes	449 3
Scents like the morning s	434 13	ful the public s with silk	319 34	Scorning s the base degrees	97 33
join not s to lue	494 10	in learned s	4 10	Scorn to s and struggles	142 11
rome s s bitterness	341 24	in learned s	4 10	how wanley s the glance	228 9
s of the roses	336 18	in learned s	4 10	wh pe and s of time	434 4
s the air perfuming	147 84	in learned s	4 10	Scorpion and asp	349 21
sweetest flower for s	497 27	in learned s	4 10	Scorpions c at s as you with s	47 47
their s survives their show	345 24	in learned s	4 10	Scot had Cain been s	146 4
whose s the first innocent	139 18	in learned s	4 10	some be s	301 4
Scents s of the in ruin s	81 7	in learned s	4 10	Unpredictable s	167 13
sweet unmemorial s	10 4	in learned s	4 10	Scotch as s s	127 4
Scorpion for the s and s	353 23	in learned s	4 10	break s s	504 20
whatever s could inquire for	110 12	in learned s	4 10	Get a joke well into s	503 9
Scorpion-tailed scowings	363 14	in learned s	4 10	little inferior to the s	273 18
wise s	320 19	in learned s	4 10	s have found it	421 4
Scorpion was s hyemal	429 29	in learned s	4 10	s terrier s covered with hair	83 1
Scorers his s shows the force	475 10	in learned s	4 10	Scotch d the snails	439 4
ms for s s	475 10	in learned s	4 10	Scotch man half a crown to s	270 22
scold the brown, the s	444 43	in learned s	4 10	leggerly s	276 10
s and learn s	430 1	in learned s	4 10	makes s happy	278 8
s retires forth her leaden s	537 1	in learned s	4 10	no blest prospect s s sees	278 14
beetred dead but s sovereign	115 10	in learned s	4 10	s man of sense	315 18
less s	474 22	in learned s	4 10	Scorchmen trying to lie s	105 11
beetred free undescended	475 12	in learned s	4 10	Scot s chief of s s food	105 2
beetred s s s	544 15	in learned s	4 10	old s grandeur	105 3
What bring out s s	513 22	in learned s	4 10	Scotland come from s cannot	270 34
beetred by the s	215 3	in learned s	4 10	let s s	235 35
beetred the s protect s	525 2	in learned s	4 10	for poor old s s s s	106 3
beetred of the s	127 2	in learned s	4 10	grave yards in s	350 12
beetred s s s	167 15	in learned s	4 10	to lie in s s s s	9 7
beetred s s s	274 24	in learned s	4 10		
beetred s s s	17 1	in learned s	4 10		
beetred s s s	118 11	in learned s	4 10		
beetred s s s	153 5	in learned s	4 10		
beetred s s s	234 17	in learned s	4 10		
beetred s s s	233 3	in learned s	4 10		

INDEX

Scotland (cont.)

inferior sort of S. 533:31
 in S., at the Orades 383:27
 in S. supports the people 277:20
 left fair S.'s strand 100:16
 love S. better than truth 277:37
 Sarcophagi to S. 217:12
 S. counts for something 360:14
 S. led in lure and la 583:26
 seeing S., Madam 273:32
 stands S. where it did? 460:10
 succour S. 583:26
 Scots: brother S. 107:26
 queen of S., a fair son 197:36
 S. lords at his feet 32:2
 S., with his wif' Wallace blud 107:32
 six or seven dozen of S. 439:13
 Scotsman: grandest moral attri-
 bute of a S. 36:17
 S. on the make 36:18
 young S. of your ability 36:16
 Scott: fat as Walter S. 9:5
 Liddell and S. 11:7
 sick heart of a Sir Walter S. 127:14
 think it was Sir Walter S. 518:13
 Scottish: brave old S. Cavalier 24:8
 Scoundrel: every man over forty is
 a S. 490:37
 given them to such a S. 510:33
 last refuge of a S. 272:29
 plea of the S. 78:17
 S. and a coward 270:22
 Scoundrels: hated of S. 126:36
 Scour a narrow chamber 336:18
 Scoured to nothing 441:25
 Scouring faults 443:10
 Scourge: iron S. 239:13
 made a S. of small cords 63:6
 S... calls us to penance 345:17
 Tamburlaine, the S. of God 331:18
 Scourged: S. to his dungeon 98:3
 S. us to an elevation 216:7
 Scour: blabbing eastern S. 340:6
 flour 'em and S. 'em 480:13
 Scowl: anxious S. 24:7
 Thunderer's S. 266:14
 what a S. of cloud 97:13
 Scowls: the far-famed hold 323:11
 Scramble: in S. sort 249:13
 S. at the shearners' feast 342:27
 Scrammel pipes 342:29
 Scrap of paper 42:22
 Scrape: pishard to S. himself 28:27
 Scraped one out of the table 461:17
 Scrapper: brave man 243:31
 Scraggy: when work was S. 142:12
 Scraps: stolen the S. 455:26
 those S. are good deeds past 481:17
 Scramish: quick sharp S. 93:22
 S. his name 91:28
 S. my head with the lightning 530:20
 S. the Christian 587:17
 S. the nurse 484:31
 Scratched: of purpose to be S. 110:15
 Priscian a little S. 455:25
 S. with a stick 295:16
 Scratching of a pen 319:11
 Screaming: I am S. out loud 177:11
 Screams: strange S. of death 458:21
 Screen: S. from seeing 322:12
 S. them in those looks 497:9
 this pallid S. 237:8
 Screw your courage 457:13
 Screw-guns: you all love the S. 301:8
 Scribbles: babblative and S. 508:6
 Scribbles, S., s. Eh! Mr. Gibbon? 223:3
 vindictive S. of red 91:17
 Scribbled: with centric... S. o'er 318:30
 Scribbling: itch of S. 217:19, 285:12
 Scribbled: nullum fere S. genus 273:19
 S. canelike 283:12
 Softers: cut ligens, cut S. 291:25
 Softies: not as the S. 581:29
 righteousness of the S. 57:44
 Scrimped and ited 370:14
 Smip: my S. of joy 402:9
 S. and scrippage 428:2
 Scriptor: *cedite Romani* S. 402:17
 Scriptor: *scrutator* S. 422:1
 Scripture: better it in S. 371:16
 devil can cite S. 463:18

Scripture (cont.)

naill' wif' S. 105:6
 rock of Holy S. 223:12
 S. moveth us 388:6
 Scriptured pearls 411:22
 Scriptures: abjure the S. 330:25
 known the holy S. 68:28
 mighty in the S. 65:4
 search the S. 63:19
 storehouse... holy S. 243:19
Scrives: il libro e chi lo s. 168:23
 Scriveners: notched and cropt S. 306:18
 Scrofulous French novel 96:41
 Scroll: charged with punish-
 ments the S. 241:19
 long-crumpled S. 92:34
 S. of crystal 493:18
 Scruples: not S. to pick a pocket 172:14
 some craven S. 436:16
 Scruples: dark and nice 110:15
 Scrupulosity: oriental S. 278:11
Scutellum Scipitars 422:1
 Scud: over the S. and the palm-
 trees 206:5
 white clouds S. between 80:14
 Scullion: away, you S. 441:29
 Sculptors: not a great S. 412:23
 Sculpture: ancient S. is the true
 school 376:11
 shapeless S. 230:7
 Scum of the earth 364:18
 Scurry: some right S. 336:5
 Scutcheon: honour is a mere S. 440:30
 my S. plain declares 455:31
 shielded S. blush'd 283:19
 Scuttled: ever S. ship 115:41
 Scuttling across the floors 197:19
 Seyla and Charvdis: S. of an-
 archy and despotism 499:11
 S. of Aye and No 363:19
 Seythe: poor crooked S. and spade 501:5
 whets his S. 341:24
 Seythian: S., bond nor free 68:31
 snow on S. hills 330:21
 Set: of towers *A per s.* 195:3
 Sea: all round to the S. 164:22
 all the S. were ink 321:10
 alone on a wide wide S. 149:20, 150:14
 around the glassy S. 240:19
 as near to heaven by S. 217:24
 as seamen use at S. 298:14
 as stars look on the S. 322:8
 as the waters cover the S. 318, 53:19
 as thou by S. 537:17
 beneath the bosom of the S. 73:18
 best thing... between... the S. 269:12
 blow the earth into the S. 453:3
 blue days at S. 516:2
 Bohemia... near the S. 485:13
 born, across the S. 264:18
 bottom of the deep blue S. 8:24
 breaks down in cliff to the S. 15:15
 bred to the S. 331:20
 broods o'er the S. 577:1
 by the deep S. 114:26
 by the Northern S. 309:23
 by the S. shut fast 208:10
 by the winter S. 531:29
 call him on the deep S. 563:3
 called the good S. up to Him 298:16
 cold gray stones, O S. 528:3
 compass'd by the inviolate S. 539:13
 cross the narrow S. 562:16
 crown'd with summer S. 531:37
 dance like a wave of the S. 585:12
 death, like a narrow S. 562:14
 deep wide S. of misery 494:21
 desert of the S. 53:25
 dolorous midland S. 525:31
 down a steep place into the S. 58:36
 down to a sunless S. 151:32
 down to the S. in ships 398:17
 dreary S. now flows between 150:27
 drowned in the depth of the S. 59:49
 English that of the S. 125:23, 497:1
 espouse the everlasting S. 582:7
 far over the summers. 539:21
 feast nor S. rising 81:26
 fill the S. and air 149:34
 flowing S. 167:23
 for the S.'s worth 469:38

Sea (cont.)

forty freighters at S. 299:16
 Friend, over the S. 97:5
 from Atlanta to the S. 583:7
 from S. to Shining S. 36:23
 gave them back their S. 298:17
 goes to S. for nothing 184:20
 golden S. of Wales 208:6
 great and wide S. 398:11
 great Voices roll in from S. 549:2
 grey mist on the S.'s face 334:10
 gurly grew the S. 30:18
 he cast into the S. 62:27
 he that commands the S. 27:26
 his footsteps in the S. 161:18
 home from the S. 516:15
 hungry as the S. 483:9
 I beneath a rougher S. 159:3
 I call to the earth and S. 507:16
 if we gang to S., master 31:25
 in a S. of glory 446:24
 in peril on the S. 506:20
 in perils of the S. 67:35
 in the flat S. sunk 340:20
 into that silent S. 149:13
 into the bosom of the S. 445:33
 into the midst of the S. 394:27
 into the springs of the S. 49:22
 I ought to ha' sent you to S. 299:17
 iron-bosomed S. 411:31
 Jesus... walking on the S. 59:35
 kingdom by the S. 380:8
 kings of the S. 16:1, 362:30
 leaped headlong into the S. 290:7
 let nae the S. come in 31:25 (-32)
 life's unresting S. 251:15
 life's wild restless S. 3:19
 light upon the shining S. 540:7
 like a green S. 495:1
 like stars on the S. 118:37
 like sunrise from the S. 493:24
 like to the Pontick S. 472:12
 little cloud out of the S. 48:5
 London, that great S. 495:9
 lonely S. and the sky 334:10
 looked across the S. 293:8
 lover of men, the S. 525:29
 made heaven and earth, the S. 590:11
 made of earth and S. 263:36
 Marathon looks on the S. 115:44
 masters of the S. 298:15
 mirror'd on her S. 249:11
 mirrors of the S. 268:19
 moon may draw the S. 539:1
 more S. 411:8
 more steady than the ebbing S. 210:3
 most dangerous S. 464:15
 mount, and stream, and S. 241:8
 my bark is on the S. 118:14
 nearer the crystal S. 151:32
 never go to S. 221:18
 never was, on S. or land 578:14
 never was S. so lone 296:5
 no more S. 71:44
 nor earth, nor boundless S. 487:13
 nor having been at S. 273:34
 ocean S. was not sufficient room 35:23
 o'er a perfumed S. 380:17
 o'er Egypt's dark S. 357:17
 o'erlance the S. 90:34
 of a sudden came the S. 94:27
 one foot in S. 468:20
 one is of the S. 581:13
 on such a full S. 451:29
 on the deep blue S. 34:37
 on the purple S. 322:18
 on this life's rough S. 135:19
 oore and bottom of the S. 443:9
 open S. of the world's praise 577:2
 our heritage the S. 167:21
 out of the S. came he 148:21
 over the S. 262:7
 over the S. our galleys went 94:20
 over the S. she flies 42:14
 over the S. to Skye 516:7
 paddles in a halcyon S. 409:14
 pageants of the S. 462:29
 permanence... the S. cannot
 claim 237:10
 Pussy-Cat went to S. 311:24
 Queen of land and S. 184:2

INDEX

See (cont.)

quicker and heat of the s	535 10
reneweth as the s	545 30
remain in t the broad s	395 28
ride slowly towards the s.	141 27
rough rude s	475 1
rude s. grew civil	466 38
run into the s	50 60
sail on the salt s.	31 8
sailed the wintry s	318 14
salt estranging s	16 16
say of s particular s	537 10
scattered the infinite S	16 4
s being smooth s	485 1
s beneath my feet	66 15
s grave on the dead	76 43
s give up her dead	406 30
s grows stormy	73 26
s hath no king but Cod alone	411 36
s his and he made it	397 26
s is not full	56 60
s itself floweth in your veins	543 13
s of s	24 2
s of faith	15 7
s of glass	70 37 14 28
s of glory streams	214 6
s of Life and Agony	425 8
s of troubles	434 4
s rises higher	140 13
s saw that, and fled	309 2
s a sature floor	493 12
s that bares her bosom	552 18
s that bars the open s	157 17
s was made his tomb	35 23
s where it goes	15 6
s with such a storm	451 34
secret of the s	317 15
see nothing but s	24 20
serpichire s ere by the s	350 10
serpient haunted s	205 8
serve him on the s	208 16
s set the silver s	474 22
s settle somewhere near the s	396 14
s lie upon the Aral s	17 -30-183
s lining on the s	130 9
s lup in the midst of the S	50 56
s lones down to t the s	150 8
s something of the s	481 12
s'outh wind dreams the s.	543 13
s spouts out s.	348 26
s at the end of the s	396 25
s stillness of the central s	533 27
s stone cast it into the s	71 33
s tussery the s	102 13
s wing of the s	254 20
sward wrot out to s.	330 11
s take away the s.	576 11
s that immortal s	206 19
s thousand furlongs of s.	196 24
s Tiberian s	524 16
s ters or the roaring s	475 30
s trader from the s	18 16
s tremendous s of cloud	94 20
s triumph's s	474 23
s troubled s of the mnd	254 24
s trowed s down deep s	235 28
s upon s th its native s	556 20
s upon the sunny s	130 6
s uttermost parts of the s.	400 9
s vast the s	540 32
s waters of the dark blue s.	124 42
s we do not s	212 15
s were at s and to	187 2
s went down into the s	147 21
s went to s. in a bowl	376 9
s went to s. in a cave	311 21
s what a one of s land?	330 31
s what I put out to s	5 38
s there is s on fire	430 10
s what Earth Lane and the S.	301 9
s what sound was like the s.	506 15
s what s is being hot	130 18
s what s and s rivers	5 12
s what ribbon red s	171 10
s what you wave o s	415 27
s what you heard waver s	142 24
s what s with the s.	513 12
s what s the s was writhed	513 17
s what s s. broadish s	389 17

See (cont)

Sea-world-embracing a
 world's tempestuous s
 yonder is the s.
 Sea-banker upon the wild s.
 Sea-beast like s crawled forth
 Sea-beasts rang d all round
 Sea-blooms far below, the s
 Sea-blue bird of March
 Sea-breakers by lone s
 Sea-breest with the s hand in
 hand
 Sea-change suffer s
 Sea-coal by s fire
 Sea-dances strong a feast
 Sea-description nothing as s
 Sea-dunes edge
 Sea-faring land travel of s
 Sea-fight his last s is fought
 Sea-flower quiet s
 Sea-fort lip and clng
 Sea-girl winged a chisel
 Sea-green scaphimble
 Sea-gulls among a hollow
 Sea-hall round his long s
 Sea-king a daughter
 Seal have not the s of God
 no night s thy sense
 s, and Maces
 s her sweet eyes
 s then and all is done
 s then this bill
 s thine heart s. upon
 thine arm
 s up the avenues of all
 s with a righteous kiss
 this kindly s
 Sealed s in vain
 s it with his hand
 s thee for herself
 s thee ill
 s to the holy book
 something the lips
 Sea-lie come to lie s
 Sea-line where the s meets
 Sealing was gunpowder and s
 s like sticks of s
 s sh and s
 Seals loose the s thereof
 s of love
 s up all in rest
 Seam near a fine s
 Seaman hear the s music
 Seaman m ghty s
 Sea-mark like s great s
 s of my utmost s
 Seamed with the scars of disease
 Seamen all her s know
 as s steers
 s were not gentlemen
 Sea-monster more hideous
 than the s.
 Seams op rung wide
 Sea-nymphs hourly ring
 Search after a s op nful
 in the s of the death
 not worth the s
 s the grassy knoll s
 s the land of living men
 s the scripture 63
 s will find it out
 Searched thou hast s me out
 Searching by s find out God
 s am s everywhere
 Seas s of God
 dangers incident to th s
 dangers of the s.
 Sea-streaks across the s.
 down to the s. again
 Looms of silent s
 from the s. and the streams
 even, gliding and s
 down the dark broad s.
 guard our native s.
 last s over
 his Britain in down s.
 hollow s s at our
 sea on summer s.
 s to the far
 launch out on trackless s
 s many dangerous s adventures

Seas (run)

newly come from the s	406 2
no less than labouring s	240 12
on desperate s	350 47
on what s shall be thy fate	264 7
O rushing s l	147 7
paths of the s	392 12
perilous s in faery lands	253 1
port after stormy s	500 25
raging s did roar	0 3
sail with God the s	260 18
s are quiet	557 24
s are too long	25 3
s colder than the Hebrides	103 7
s do laugh	561 35
s <i>like life like wine</i>	548 13
s of treacle and butter	3 6 7
silence of the s	551 1
seven into the narrow s	212 8
strange s of thought	570 10
such as pass upon the s	400 40
up and down the salt s	204 34
volume of all the s	440 37
waste of the s	420 31
when the s were roaring	216 5
winds and s are trout-lesome	165 13
Wes and ribbed s	149 19
your name upon the soft s	309 6
Wes scented beach	93 21
Wes shore on the warm s	15 14
playing on the s	364 13
Seachurn s universal s	408 22
Wes lake to be Beside the S	310 3
Wesson but for s	261 16
by a season d	405 22
comet of s	214 37
d sturb your s due	342 10
each thing that in s grows	454 33
ever against that s comes	430 20
for every s dressings	8 14
hope of s s flame	363 4
in s souter	310 3
in s s	68 59
in the s of the year	8 23
love <i>nos knows</i>	158 20
my blessing s this in thee!	431 25
proportion, s form	481 2
s made for joys	214 32
s my res de	578 18
s of all natures sleep	459 46
s of calm wear s	550 10
s of clear shining	181 21
s of mist	254 10
s of snows and sins	521 30(=324)
s your admurtion	431 7
roote s	513 3
spoken in due s	50 14
to every thg there is s	51 3
Seasoned by season s	465 22
s with precious voice	511 14
s with salt	65 33
Seasons all s shall be sweet	151 35
as the swift s roll	251 15
envious s roll	251 11
few more s come	75 16
four s fill the measure	245 27
in process of the s	477 39
s <i>Bliss s not Eternities!</i>	375 23
moon for certain s	305 10
all the S Winter	375 14
s s larence	420 29
s such as these	451 14
s when to take Occasion	350 12
seen the s th rough	235 25
about all s	241 14
to thy motions lovers s run	150 19
we see the s alter	476 37
with the year s return	345 30
Year fell from off the s backward	4 9
grew into his s	410 45
her s is the bosom of Cool	231 25
rest s s s wine! ward	144 13
putting for s sapper s	341 1
s of devil s son	324 18
s of Wile	474 28
s of pleasures	192 20
s of the scornful	321 41
s where love is enthron d	473 7
s s s s s s s s s s	341 21
s s s s s s s s s s	341 21
s s s s s s s s s s	341 21
s s s s s s s s s s	341 21

INDEX

Seat (cont.)						See (cont.)	
thy s. is up on high	476:1					now can s. no more	576:1
wild sequester'd s.	154:1					now I s.	63:35
Seated: all s. on the ground	527:4					plainly s. this busy world	158:12
s. in thy silver chair	279:31					play 'Can you s. me?'	544:6
s. one day at the organ	402:11					rather s. than he one	100:1
Seaton: Marie S. and Marie						s. and learn the noble acts	328:1
Beaton	31:18					s. and to be seen	138:7, 194:24
Seats: blissful s.	562:10					s. anybody coming?	377:32(-378)
chief s. in the synagogues	60:15					s. at the Zoo	297:26
Seaward: light woods go s.	266:2					s. eye to eye	54:23
looks s.	92:27					s. how our works endure!	295:10
salt tides s. flow	15:23					s. how you would do	74:24
Seawards: my road leads me s.	334:8					s. into the life of things	581:25
Sea-water: salt s. passes by	532:15					s. it, and be ashamed	397:12
Sea-wind: no life but the s.'s	523:14					s., no longer blinded	84:6
Secandi: exors ipsa s.	256:7					s. not all clear	551:21
Seesher: agin the S.'s fist	560:11					s. o'er the foaming billows	415:6
Second: against s. marriages	204:8					s. ourselves as others s. us	106:33
Death's s. self	487:16					s. the Christ stand!	96:25
each s... heir to the first	469:24					s. thee at Philippi	451:32
everybody allows the s. place	520:33					s. the front o' battle lour	107:32
for my s. race	552:3					s. the goodness of the Lord	393:22
my s. leg	252:30					s. their foes	418:29
nature's s. course	458:11					s. them on the street	411:13
no s. knows nor third	351:3					s. the stuff again	243:6
no s. life?	15:4					s. the things thou dost not	454:11
no s. stroke intend	346:7					s. those things which you s.	61:38
s. and sober thoughts	242:7					s. thou do it not	71:35
s. at Rome	24:20					s. through a flight o' stairs	179:16
s. eleven sort of chap	36:2					s. to thine own house, David	47:48
s. of our reign	184:7					s. what I s.	434:14
S. Mrs. Tanqueray	41:13					s., where it flies!	330:5
s. yoke	241:9					s. ye to it	60:40
smiles upon a s. leave	431:24					shall he not s.?	397:24
some s. guest to entertain	186:8					so long as... eyes can s.	486:18
Tom the S.	192:11					sort that say they can s. it	299:20
viler George the S.	309:11					Spanish fleet thou canst not s.	500:1
walks round... the s. time	376:17					them they'll s. nae mair	32:2
Second best bed	488:30					they never s. us hut	213:11
Second class: very small s. carriage	219:10					they shall s. God	57:39
Seconds: sixty s.' worth	297:12					they shall s. our God	291:13
smile on you—for s.	183:12					they that won't s.	520:27
Secrecy: for s., no lady closer	439:11					those craven ranks to s.	323:26
Nature's... book of s.	423:16					till I s. what I say	537:20
S. the human dress	77:4					to s. God only	185:23
Secret: better than s. love	50:44					to s. her is to love her	104:25
bread eaten in s.	49:53					to s. her was to love her	104:10
ceases to be a s.	40:5					until we hardly s.	498:5
every s. thing	51:36					veil... I could not s.	206:16, 17
her s. none can utter	404:20					Venus, let me never s.	401:36
in s. sin	143:12					virtue could s.	340:20
joys of parents are s.	26:44					wait and s.	21:5, 324:18
many a s. place	581:22					weep, but never s.	308:14
method and s.	20:18					we would s. Jesus	63:45
most s. and inviolate Rose	585:23					what do I s. and hear?	6:17
my s. faults	392:34					what you may expect to s.	188:12
no s. so close	518:42					when do I s. thee most?	410:23
read in s.	78:20					when I s. you in the light	304:7
s., black, and midnight hags	460:2					whom I wished to s.	292:5
s. ministry	151:23, 25					ye shall not s. me	63:62
s. of the bull and lamb	336:25					you s. me here, you gods	452:42
s. of the sea	317:15					you should s. me on Sunday	12:8
s. of the shrouded death	335:28					See-saw, Margery Daw	368:18
s. parts of Fortune	433:10					Seed: all have got the s.	529:23
s. things belong unto... God	46:29					heareth forth good s.	399:34
s. was the garden	545:3					groweth s. and bloweth med	9:26
three may keep a s.	211:13					grows to s.	430:33(-431)
told my s. out	81:10					his s. begging their bread	394:5
Secret: Vigry plus s.	414:7					not one light s.	286:3
Secretary: great S. of Nature	559:29					of the Last Harvest sow'd the S.	207:6
Secreted: thought... s. by the brain	125:30					scatter the good s.	121:27
Secretest man of blood	459:24					s. in secret slept	79:6
Secrets: from whom no s.	390:4					s. its harvest	285:1
learned the s. of the grave	374:11					s. of Abraham? so am I	67:33
s. are edged tools	193:6					s. of knowledge	24:11
s. in all families	203:15					s. of ruin in himself	16:27
s. of my prison-house	432:9					s. of the Church	542:3
s. of th' abyss to spy	231:13					what sunny s.	551:16
s. with girls	165:13					with them the S. of Wisdom	206:12
Sect: found them a s.	325:35					Seeds: look into the s. of time	456:15
loving his own s.	152:22					s. and weak beginnings	442:6
paradise for a s.	285:32					s. of godlike power	15:9
sad-coloured s.	253:32					some s. fell by the wayside	59:21
slave to no s.	384:14					winged s.	496:4
Sectaries: jarring s.	160:41					Seed-time: fair s. had my soul	579:5
nation of s.	181:41					s. and harvest	44:41
Sectes: soixante s. religieuses	124:23					Seeing: adds a precious s.	455:22
Sects: diversity of s.	510:15					delight in s. thee	109:16
Two-and-Seventy jarring S.	206:25					if eyes were made for s.	199:26
Secular bird, ages of lives	351:4					master-light of all our s.	576:18
Secundas res ornant	145:16						
Secundis: vosmet rebus servate s.	553:15						
Secure: he is s.	492:7						
here we may reign s.	344:23						
love is not s.	140:16						
none can thee s.	552:2						
saints have dwelt s.	562:9						
s. of private right	190:28						
s. within	194:20						
s. without a formidable Opposi-							
tion	181:30						
surety s.	481:11						
Securely plac'd between	164:12						
Securing the Church of England	2:16						
Securis: nec sumit aut ponit s.	259:19						
Security: our watchword is s.	379:12						
put to hazard his ease, his s.	101:21						
s. is mortals' chiefest enemy	459:28						
s. of a God	25:17						
s. to persons who are accused	172:12						
Sedan chair: flood of tears and a S.	179:18						
Sedate: majestic yet s.	401:22						
s., sober, silent	253:32						
Sedately: took the kiss s.	536:3						
try to walk s.	515:23						
Sedens adversus identidem te	133:2						
Sedes: Dei s. nisi terra	320:26						
Sedge: kiss to every s.	484:35						
s. is wither'd	286:28						
Seditione: de s. querentis	282:26						
Seditions: way to prevent s.	27:9						
Seduce: she did not s.	337:11						
Seduced: so firm that cannot he s.	448:31						
Seducer: strong s., opportunity!	192:1						
Seduction of martial music	104:1						
Seductive Waltz!	119:27						
Sedulous: played the s. ape	514:9						
See: alive... delighted to s. him	250:24						
all that we s. or seem	380:16						
as God gives us to s.	314:13						
believe, and thou shalt s.	354:12						
but s. her passing by	10:20, 210:5						
come up and s. me sometime	565:22						
damm'd if I s. it	362:32						
day by day is nought to s.	82:2						
dead... like to s. me	250:24						
dost thou s. them?	361:13						
ere she s. the Earl of Murray	30:10						
every eye shall s. him	70:22						
eyes have they, and s. not	399:4						
for one short hour to s.	536:18						
for to admire an' for to s.	296:22						
for to s. and... to be seye	138:7						
full plain I s.	150:11						
Gods s. everywhere	315:28						
gold that I never s.	203:13						
have him s. me woman'd	472:19						
here shall he s. no enemy	427:7						
His own face to s.	249:10						
I cannot s. what flowers	287:30						
I cannot s. you	314:16						
I do not ask to s.	364:10						
I do not s. them here	411:14						
I don't s. any vine	129:5						
'I don't s.', said the Caterpillar	128:27						
if I no more should s. thyself	410:24						
in all things Thee to s.	244:15						
in my flesh shall I s. God	49:6						
into the wilderness to s.	50:6						
I really do not s. the signal	362:21						
I s. a hand you cannot s.	547:21						
I s., not feel	151:2						
I s. thee still	457:20						
I s. the sights that dazzle	78:3						
I s. what I eat	129:6						
I would s. him	210:1						
lest men s. too much at once	95:31						
lest they s. with their eyes	53:10						
like my roses to s. you	501:3						
lookers-on... s. more	26:12						
lovers' eyes are sharp to s.	417:34						
may I be there to s.!	160:11						
more people s. than weigh	139:27						
more we s. of you	41:28						
my Holy S. of love	287:5						
never s. a poem lovely	292:12						
never s. me more	328:18						
never s. so much	454:28						
no man s. me, and live	46:7						
noo mwore do s. your feace	35:16						
not s. the sun	395:21						

INDEX

Saying (cont.)		Seen (cont.)		Self (cont.)	
s not satisfied with a only one way of i them	50 61	ever s breadford	275 9	amote the chord of S	434 16
s eye	413 17	evidence of things not s	60 15	swear by thy gracious a.	577 27
s Scotland Madam	50 26	fine things to be s	74 24	to my sole s	258 1
s shall take heart again	273 32	gay Robin is a no more	80 20	to thine own s be true	431 1
those s teats	317 8	God whom he hath not s	70 15	Self begotten bard	351 3
worth s l yes	332 11	his brother whom he hath a	70 15	Self-constituted paints	253 14
Seek beds for me and all who s	274 15	I fled the S	560 5	Self-control cautious s	104 21
happiest if ye s no happier	470 4	much have I s and known	540 34	self knowledge s	537 34
I s and adore them	347 27	much more had s	14 4	Self-esteem nothing profits more	
I s thee in vain	82 9	needs but to be s	353 27	than s	349 3
peace is what s	314 20	needs only to be s	102 21	Self-evident s beings	303 14
possess the things I s	16 25	never a before	323 30	these truths to be s	11 11
s all day ere you find them	405 13	no man hath a God	63 1, 70 13	Self honoured self secure	17 24
s, and ye shall find	465 1	n s and yet have belov'd	104 12	Selfish hard the s and the proud	104 34
s farther store	55 10	people whom he has never s	104 12	in manners black and s	514 23
s II s face	431 17	persons whom one has never s	363 10	s being all my life	53 7
s it in My arms	354 17	see and eek for to be s	138 7	Self knowledge more skilful in s	25 2
s no more	544 30	s and to be a	104 24	self reverence s	537 33
s not yet repose	103 13	s but an eel	273 37	Selfless man	531 20
s out—less often sought	103 10	s in either of our brows	280 20	Self love golden-calf of S	125 25
s peace—and ensue it	118 27	s no more	318 24	murder of s	334 27
s power and to lose I berty	304 2	s of me also	67 5	s and social	334 15
s through the world	26 23	s see many changeful years	106 27	sick of s	482 15
s to be good	376 10	s what she could not declare	250 23	s aim of s	487 10
s to do three good	322 4	so far cannot be s or heard	474 4	Self lovers extreme s	27 30
s to mend	338 18	thank God of that I have s	325 12	Self protection able end s	338 25
s with care d'fcully	359 16	that you and I have s	32 14	Self reverend self knowledge	537 34
s ye first the kingdom	58 14	things s don't wish s	237 5	Self sacrifice spirit of s	574 1
s ye the Lord while he may be found	54 30	things which I have s	576 1	Self same artillery	318 24
s your job with thankfulness	296 33	Thomas on earth was never s	34 12	Self-schooled self scannd	17 24
some me did me s	553 20	to have s what I have s	434 14	Self secure self honour d	17 24
s they who s the Lord	301 33	we have s thee O love	532 8	Self seeking free from s	308 3
s to strive to s you find	541 3	whom having not s ye love	60 45	Self slaughter his canon gains s	430 33
s treachery's s about	437 30	would you had never s him	473 5	Self sufficing reasoning s thing	578 10
s we s him here	37 13	Sceer as the S saw and said	410 34	s power of Solitude	570 15
s we s one to come	60 24	sight of Judah's s	320 12	Self torturing apostate	113 43
s where s to find	501 5	some bold s in trance	534 8	Self buy with s youth you	431 24
s why s yet s living?	62 53	Sceen doubts from what he s	75 28	have you buy and s so	451 27
s with us the wonders we s	86 11	draw the Thing as he s it	303 31	not s for god	121 24
s world was not to s me	275 6	eyes in it what the eye brings	126 33	s that thou hast	60 3
Seekest He whom thou s	344 31	s across the table	304 36	s them in the street	131 22
s s those great things for thyself!	55 22	s better in a cloudy day	200 3	s your heart s desire	296 15
s whom thou s s to find him	534 2	s it and does it	91 41	Seller of purple	64 54
Seeketh he that s findest	35 20	s no more	408 7	Selling lives by s something	531 30
Loves s self to please	66 45	s what he pressw	575 10	Selves let out s denrigh	134 35
s not her own	70 2	think the long s thee still	243 30	their dead s	238 24
Seeing s after this el me	76 7	what he s in her	245 17	Selenus M's S calls ag n	238 24
s help from none	227 34	Seest say what thou s yond	470 31	Semblance delights to trace its s	150 3
s shall find f m	01 41	what thou s write	70 24	outward s of man	179 11
s this bubble reputation	437 21	Seeth now mine eyes thee	40 33	thy native s s	449 7
s the food he eats	427 0	The Lord s not as man s	47 18	whose exterior s doth bel s	576 12
s whom he may devour	70 0	Seethe not s a kid	46 1	Semblances outface it with their	
still be s	574 30	Seething with ceaseless turmoils	151 32		426 25
Seeks neither nor shuns hus foe	17 25	Seehabitus your symp omes s	238 16	Semblative s woman s part	426 25
s hex oven salvation	437 3	Seer sem s est Tros Jus	371 25	Semelle appeared to hapless S	330 6
wherever s abroad	234 12	Signeur perez que vous lies un		Sementis Christi Christianorum	323 6
Self wise gods s our eyes	435 8	grands s	37 12	Seminary from a lad es	210 19
Selfes erres s und ein Gedank	234 17	Signeurs les grands s ont des		Seminibus caelestis origo s	554 31
Self s rodmen	213 16	plains s	355 7	Semita fallens s tritas	257 10
Seen s it that we see o s	350 16	Seine foul fury of the S	533 29	Semper quod s quod ubique	553 4
s it that we see o s	350 16	parallel of latitude for s	550 80	S cadem	103 9
s given to what they s	470 22	Seize cousin s the crown	475 19	Sempronius we ll do more S	1 14
s grow should be what they s	226 12	s and clutch and penetrate	2 20	Senate give his little s laws	333 30
s to see the things	471 20	you s the flow r	105 7	give us a little s laws	334 10
seld we what they s,	454 11	Seired thy pining soul	165 31	s at his heels	334 10
s tings are not what they s,	317 5	Seires imagination s s beauty	239 12	s shake it be the s	335 27
s tings that only s	510 18	Seisure soul s	450 30	Senatra applause of list ning s	230 3
s water than they s	27 18	Selidon s what they seem	281 21	cashuering most kings and s	187 6
s would they s s none?	471 9	when they s come	435 31	flung the gauntlet down to s	123 7
s seemed s s s pleased	345 16	Selmer read somewhat s	89 34	while listening s hang	546 18
s s on a him but a few days	340 4	Selict most and generous	431 13	Senators of migt by woods	236 8
s what s his head	450 0	not s a party	250 27	Sens d dars s challenge	303 24
Seeing by s otherwise	470 27	s out of the crowd s mistress	493 9	s forth the best ye breed	303 24
from s and savour	453 12	Section Natural S	169 6	s me	53 9
seem s s s s s	231 37	Self arch flatterer s man s s	26 33	s me beck my heart	517 10
Seem s s s s s s s	118 9	Caesar s is God s	166 16	whom shall s s	53 9
Seem s s s s s s s	301 3	seizure of a man s s	224 3	Seneca s cannot be too heavy	431 18
Seem s s s s s s s	410 30	Seizure s s s s s	417 34	s thinks he takes del s	109 18
Seem s s s s s s s	166 34	dearer than s	115 15	Sennatus Moris triptique S	
Seem s s s s s s s	301 4	death s s s s s	130 10		354 27
Seem s s s s s s s	375 2	each one s murdered s	411 84	Sennatus mor post mortem s	516 20
Seem s s s s s s s	260 1	greater to one than one s s	357 3	s s s s s	141 15
Seem s s s s s s s	417 18	house to hat s s	531 16	Sennat junior this s	435 8
Seem s s s s s s s	25 11	in using him with s	275 9	Sennat junior this s	435 8
Seem s s s s s s s	254 21	it has more s	275 9	Sennat junior this s	435 8
Seem s s s s s s s	107 29	on her words s	374 22	Sennat junior this s	435 8
Seem s s s s s s s	431 4	wealth only s s s s s	67 13	Sennat junior this s	435 8

INDEX

Sensation: awaiting the s.	219:31	Sensibility: dear s.l	512:29	Sepulchred below	113:24
devote myself to another s.	290:26	experience. . an immense s.	268:12	Sepulchres: whited s.	60:19
Permanent Possibility of S.	515:4	that s. of principle	102:13	<i>Sepulcri mitte supervacuus honores</i>	259:13
s. is s.	276:1	wanting s.	164:3	<i>Sepulcris: si quicquam mutis. . s.</i>	133:19
uncomfortable s.	173:25	Sensitive: Frog is justly s.	40:26	<i>Sepultas: in electro, monumento plus</i>	
Sensational: too s.	569:26	mind and heart, though s.	575:15	<i>quam regio, s.</i>	27:47
Sensations: O for a life of s.	289:19	s. being, a <i>creative</i> soul	579:33	<i>Sequitur: quid autem s.</i>	38:31
s. sweet	581:23	S. Plant	497:25	Sequel: what s.?	535:21
Sense: accounting for the moral s.	126:8	Senseless: else s. and shapeless	497:14	<i>Sequentes: laudet diversa s.</i>	261:6
all my s. confined	386:29	most s. and fit man	468:35	Sequestered: obscure s. state	96:16
as keen a s. of duty	221:28	s. tranced thing	284:17	s. vale of life	230:7
batteries of alluring s.	332:7	worse than s. things	448:8	wild s. seat	154:1
bind the wand'ring s.	155:1	Sensual: carthly, s., devilish	69:39	<i>Sequitur: no more a s.</i>	204:28
bottom of good s.	274:30	not to the s. ear	287:8	<i>Sequor: deteriora s.</i>	371:30
by feeble s.	161:18	only s. pleasure without vice	277:7	<i>Sera nimis vita est crastina</i>	331:22
can't be Nature. . not s.	142:33	s. whirlpools	337:17	Seraglio: rounded S. Point	337:7
creeps after s.	193:43	throughout the s. world	357:22	<i>Seram: pone s., prohibe</i>	283:11
deeper s. of her loss	214:1	Sensualism: strings of s.	337:8	Seraph: rapt S. that adores	383:20
devoid of s. and motion	345:19	Sensualist: lover and s.	241:29	Seraph-band: this s.	150:6
echo in the s.	282:3	Sensuous: simple, s. and passion-		Seraphim: bright S.	351:10
echo to the s.	382:32	atc	352:28	sister of the S.	165:31
fountain of good s.	194:15	<i>Sensus: omnis eripit s. mihi</i>	133:2	sworded S.	343:16
gather beauty from their s.	80:23	<i>vita brevis, s. hebes</i>	414:21	Seraphims: above it stood the s.	53:8
good s. without vanity	223:9	Sent: haughty Rome s. forth	281:15	obsequious S.	166:4
if all want s.	244:7	man s. from God	62:61	Seraph-man on every corse	150:6
in its Pickwickian s.	178:23	s. from Heaven above	121:27	Seraphs: winged s. of heaven	380:8
inlet of each s.	341:2	to hell; and say I s. thee	446:8	Seraph-wings of ecstasy	231:13
learn'd without s.	143:22	Sentence: every s. raise	385:29	Serbonian bog	345:31
man of s. only trifles with them	139:23	half a s. at a time	159:17	Sere: dry, bald, and s.	282:1
masterly good s.	200:37	mouths a s.	143:19	instead of plain and s.	80:23
men of s. approve	382:33	my s. is for open war	345:16	ivy never s.	342:10
men of s. never tell	423:1	normal British s.	144:16	s., the yellow leaf	460:36
Metaphysic calls for aid on S.	381:27	originator of a good s.	201:6	tickle o' the s.	433:18
motions of the s.	461:20	s. first—verdict afterwards	129:35	Serene: breaks the s. of heaven	508:2
never deviates into s.	193:2	soon the s. sign	385:15	breathe its pure s.	288:19
no night seal thy s.	171:9	speak after s.?	269:30	drop s.	346:19
no s. have they of ills	230:26	Sentences without commencements	337:2	old age, s. and bright	583:2
no s. in gittin' riled	238:28	<i>Sententiae: tot s.</i>	542:1	purest ray s.	230:5
no substitute for s.	197:34	Sentest it back to me	280:21(-281)	s. for contemplation	215:31
nothing goes for s.	110:36	<i>Sentiat: ita feri ut se mori s.</i>	517:20	s. yet strong	401:22
not when the s. is dim	39:6	Sentiment: frantic s.	29:6	that unhopd s.	83:19
numbed s. to steel it	289:8	nurse of manly s.	102:12	<i>Serentis maris. .prosequetur</i>	39:1
numbness pains my s.	287:22	religion, as a mere s.	363:18	Serfs: vassals and s.	98:21
of s. forlorn	150:17	s. . . not acquainted with	208:27	Sergeant: might have been a s.	226:25
palter with us in a double s.	461:12	truth of the. . s.	420:28	S.'s wedding	301:11
poetry. . must be good s.	153:9	Sentimental: are you in s. mood?	219:16	S. Whatsisname	300:17
polish'd manners and fine s.	164:3	pet-lamb in a s. farce	287:16	this fell s., death	438:1
read. . after your own s.	469:44	s. passion	220:28	Sergeants: two-an'-thirty S.	301:16
retains an obscure s.	579:18	s. people	337:8	Sericana, where Chinese drive	346:23
satire or s.	385:30	S. Traveller	512:18	Serics of new time began	190:31
Scotchman. . man of s.	315:15	Sentimentally I am disposed to har-	306:4	Serious: damned s. business	564:2
s. aches at thee	472:35	mony		his s. swelling into bombast	194:6
s. and outward things	576:18	Sentiments: conflict of opinions	277:5	in a s. humour	216
s. and wit with poesy	117:15	and s.	28:21	joke's a very s. thing	143:7
s. faints picturing	496:8	imaginative s.	500:38	never means anything s. till	300:7
s. may reach	185:2	plague of his s.l	272:30	nothing s. in mortality	458:24
s. of being well-dressed	201:7	quiet interchange of s.	542:36	one of the most s. things	130:24
s. of injured merit	344:13	them's my s.	458:1	sage and s. poet Spenser	352:10
s. of the luxurious	289:33	Sentinel: his s., the wolf	227:19	s. and the smirk	177:7
s. sublime	582:1	scarcely worth the s.	322:20	s. subject	20:5
shall my s. pierce love	410:31	s. on Whitehall gate	123:3	sober, silent, s.	253:32
some nonsense about s.	514:4	s. stars set their watch	444:6	there is no s. conversation	277:17
song charms the s.	345:29	Sentinels: fix'd s.	331:3	trusts them with s. matters	139:23
spirit of s. hard	480:39	walk the angels. . as s.	526:14	war is much too s.	526:20
take care of the s.	129:17	<i>Sentire quae velis</i>	193:30	Seriously: Desdemona's. incline	470:2
their s. is shut	460:23	Sentries: like s.	355:16	Sermon: her funeral s.	411:5
their s. . with their senses	336:33	s. of the shadowy night	301:14	honest and painful s.	377:16
thrive without one grain of s.	193:21	Sentry: s., shut your eye	552:1	liked the 'S. on the Mount'	183:4
through s. and nonsense	190:32	stands a winged s.	132:15	perhaps turn out a s.	105:17
too much s. to pray	384:31	<i>Senum: rumoresque s. severiorum</i>	65:58	preach a better S.	201:22
untutor'd s.	164:33	Separate: s. us from the love of God	303:10	s.'s dull defile	336:40
want of s.	180:9	two s. sides to my head	211:18	who a s. flies	243:25
who all s. doth eat	436:5	Separately: hang s.	50:18	<i>Sermonem deficiente die</i>	372:7
whose soul is s.	186:25	Separateth very friends	513:23	Sermons: s. and soda-water	115:33
within the s. they quicken	499:1	Separation: eternal s.	404:24	s. from mystical Germans	220:4
work upon the vulgar with fine	386:38	prepare for a s.	228:4	s. in stones	426:30
s.	249:5	September: April, June and S.	568:11	write better s. now than I did	505:17
Senses: if Parson lost his s.	201:31	cool S. morn	369:5	<i>Sero te amavi</i>	21:22
ill customs influence my very s.	461:13	thirty days hath S.	184:31	Serpent: as a s.'s egg	449:4
my s. would have cool'd	281:1	Sepulchral: like s. statues lay	159:21	be the s. under't	457:5
our s. taken be	277:39	old s. urns	64:5	biteth like a s.	50:32
power of our s.	343:17	Sepulchre: came first to the s.	64:4	gold and flowing s.	310:21
power to touch our s. so	96:21	cometh Mary. . unto the s.	496:7	infernal s.	344:6
soul and the s.	441:41	dome of a vast s.	46:35	like Aaron's Nile	383:25
steep my s. in forgetfulness	159:15	knoweth of his s.	64:3	my s. of old Nile	423:43
Sensible: moral, s. and well-bred	455:22	new s.	474:22	s. beguiled me	44:24
more soft and s.	182:5	s. in stubborn Jewry	380:10	s. subtlest beast	349:7
s. men never tell	363:19	s. there by the sea	431:32	s. was more subtil	44:19
s., temperate, sober	457:20	s. wherein we saw thee	122:20	sharper than a s.'s tooth	178:19, 452:30
s. to feeling as to sight	462:9	soldier's s.	392:5	strange s.	424:17
this s. warm motion		their throat is an open s.		that old s.	71:39

INDEX

Serpent (*cont.*)
 trail of the S 357 8
 way of s s 50 36
 winds into a subject like s s 237 31
 Serpent haunted 208 8
 Serpentine dignify the S 153 14
 Serpents obscene small s 523 11
 wise as s 58 49
Servitio dico datum gratum s
 Servant for master and s, oft
 changing is loss 350 5
 good and faithful s 60 29
 good s does not all commands 246 36
 turn who was thy s 559 13
 how hard a life he s lives 420 16
 is thy s a dog? 420 16
 ken when ye have a guide 2 419 23
 ken when you have a good s 61 20
 lettest thou thy s depart 58 51
 s above his lord 348 20
 s of God, well done 359 15
 s of the high God 34 7
 s s negligent elf 232 16
 s to Queen Elizabeth 177 34
 s, with that clause 509 33
 sword was s unto right 168 11
 sworn s, unto love 516 1
 that s standt you picked 391 20
 thus thy s 63 17
 took s the form of a s 71 33
 thy fellow-s 390 17
 thy neighbour's wife not his 47 6
 thy s hearth 109 13
 Thy s sleeping 248 5
 your s cut in half 62 14
 Servants as one of thy hired s 331 12
 both good s 36 1
 equality in the s s hall 62 14
 hired s of my father's 313 19
 his s he with new acquit 332 12
 passions good s 14 30
 reveal himself to his s 20 42
 s of Light 347 7
 s of the sovereign or state 26 43
 thine anxious s 123 4
 tice s 518 20
 to s kind 62 43
 unless s good many s 183 21
 unprofitable s 201 19
 yes of the Lord 304 3
 freely we s 343 12
 Him s with fear 292 7
 howe they s God 460 7
 if thou come to s the Lord 36 20
 know we s the Lord 301 10
 nor s I am in a dish 40 30
 not known shall s me 392 31
 not s God if the devil bid 460 30
 now will s more strictly 371 29
 s God and mammon 53 10
 s God and the king 303 8
 s him on the sea 205 16
 s in his n 344 23
 s it right 467 25
 s my turn upon him 143 6
 s our private ends 359 49
 s thee with a quiet mind 573 27
 s the future hour 331 21
 s through my Maker 303 24
 s your captives need 244 10
 there is no s 351 21
 there s him best 313 7
 time to s, and to sin 475 14
 'tis enough, 'tis s 112 8
 'twere desired as well as s 572 15
 had I but s God as diligently 417 1
 had I but s my God 46 6
 I am a s seven years 355 9
 s no people and 75 29
 s will be s 335 3
 s s and leave the mul- 235 10
 To What s Mental Beauty? 62 44
 s s after a while 353 9
 s s s s s s 306 21
 s s s s s s s s 94 45

Service (*cont.*)
 before the s begins 200 41
 choke their s, up 426 35
 Christian s 474 23
 creep in s 484 30
 curse of the s 460 24
 desert in s 481 21
 done the state some s 474 2
 hewn with constant s 507 2
 I lack inquiry to do me s 460 36
 in three I had been good s 424 18
 made of faith and s 428 28
 our bounden duty and s 399 10
 profane the s of the dead 397 44
 see you in the vestry after s 504 27
 s greater than the god 481 12
 s high 341 24
 s of a mind and heart 575 15
 s of my love 511 4
 s of the antique world 426 38
 s sweat for duty 426 38
 small s is true s 371 15
 solemn s of music 306 25
 song the s divine 125 20
 strong for s still 163 5
 weary and old with s 446 24
 whose s is perfect freedom 388 25
 yeoman s s 437 28
 Serviceable in order s 343 25
 lowly and s, 136 27
 Services goods and s 365 3
 nor s to do 487 7
 s of Angels and men 389 54
 two s had fast play 210 25
 Servile labour of s s state 117 24
 not s s bend 375 3
 s must s 451 9
 s to all the skye influences 462 3
 Serving cumbered about much s 61 44
 s either calamity or tyranny 56 25
 s the Lord 66 2
 Serving man iron bound s 184 14
 s, proud in heart 453 10
 Servitors s s 354 3
 Servitude base laws of s 191 41
 freedom and not s 101 7
 impotent of s the 101 4
 s it at once the 167 26
 s that hugs her chain 231 2
 Sesame open s 14 3
Sesquipedalia verba 235 22
 sesquipedalian blackguard 146 21
 sessions of sweet silent thought 486 25
 seston by S town 264 5
 s and Abydos of her breasts 184 21
 Set all except their sun is s 115 43
 best plan s 35 27
 by God's grace play s s 443 11
 ere the s of sun 459 3
 have it thus s down 433 5
 in good s terms 427 18
 meet it is s it is down 432 21
 never be s 350 5
 not rise nor s 410 1
 s lery and s on 440 33
 place s s 518 27
 s before you life and death 454 30
 s down sight in malice 467 2
 s himself degerdly to it 270 14
 s not your heart upon them 301 24
 s our little hat 123 10
 s out for s yonnesse 236 30
 s three right 161 10
 s, thou in my breast 331 38
 s up any of their own 102 17
 s up her house 391 36
 s up thyself O God 305 15
 s, you down this 474 8
 s your faces like a fust 99 23
 s s s out one day 90 9
 splendid orb entirely s 005 9
 sun does not s 483 22
 suns that s 252 6
 s s s 303 23
 s s s 00 23
 s s s 477 21
 s s s s s s s s 353 10
 s s s s s s s s 44 4
 s s s s s s s s 302 24
 s s s s s s s s 434 23
 s s s s s s s s 579 9
 s s s s s s s s 347 30
 s s s s s s s s 330 10
 s s s s s s s s 277 41
 s s s s s s s s 206 20
 s s s s s s s s 345 12
 s s s s s s s s 205 3
 s s s s s s s s 351 12
 s s s s s s s s 314 33
 s s s s s s s s 303 14
 s s s s s s s s 26 27
 s s s s s s s s 300 10
 s s s s s s s s 91 42
 s s s s s s s s 116 33
 s s s s s s s s 182 24
 s s s s s s s s 406 21
 s s s s s s s s 102 7
 s s s s s s s s 141 9
 s s s s s s s s 420 30
 s s s s s s s s 12 15
 s s s s s s s s 374 3
 Seven heat the furnace one s 55 30
 his gas lamps s 153 31
 he fill s 153 31
 morning s s 91 40
 once in s years I burn all my 565 17
 sermons 171 24
 poor Miss s 175 37
 proposed s times 175 37
 s days and nights? 472 18
 s fast kine 45 17
 s hours to law 270 21
 s made with s mops 130 12
 s men that can render a reason 33 3
 s only goldenest years 306 15
 s other spirits more wicked 50 19
 7 times 7 cant endure 208 22
 seventy times s 50 53
 s up and six to play 214 10
 s wealthy towns 0 13
 s whole days not one in s 244 10
 s wives 366 8
 s women one man 52 36
 s years for Rachel 45 16
 s years heat 451 21
 s years path 460 23
 s years were gone 32 12
 to soothing slumber s 270 21
 we are s 582 13
 Seven Diels lowly air of S 219 2
 Seven fold thy s gifts impart 400 31
 Seven hundred years and fifty- 184 2
 three 203 9
 Seven ringed Jamshyd s S Cup 318 3
 Seventeen Maud is not s 318 3
 Sweet S 390 11
 Seventh rested the s day 390 9
 s day is the sabbath 206 5
 Seven thousand Yesterday's S 515 2
 Years 262 10
 Seventies gets well into the s 227 17
 Seventy from a springs a score 227 17
 s, Simmetry Axe 303 10
 s times seven 303 10
 s years ago 231 12
 s years young 317 3
 Seventy five eighteenth of April 277 35
 in s 467 2
 Seventy seven s in earnest 166 34
 Sever rhoths s themselves 164 1
 how soon we must s 164 1
 then we s 371 21
 Severus prole s s 479 44
 Several for s virtues lik d s 214 21
 women 427 22
 Severe be not s 354 15
 eyes 103 49
 from lively to s 215 1
 from pleasure to s 215 1
 it is in sight 16 31
 man he was 125 4
 not s 125 4
 to nothing but herself s 219 14
 Truths 347 19
 Severed our state cannot be s 115 16
 Severely benign and moves 194 17
 do the thing yet more s 31 21
 s s s s s s s s 379 21
 Severing of out love 379 21

Setting (*cont.*)
 nearer he's to s 247 30
 s of imagery 230 27
 s of that Occidental Star 43 24
 Stars are s 206 20
 with the s sun dropt 345 12
 Settle less will you s to one 205 3
 liv d in S's numbers 351 12
 s into a smiling age 314 33
 s somewhere near the sea 303 14
 Settled in authority s and calm 26 27
 people wish to be s 300 8
 s business 27 41
 s Han's business 91 42
 s now s days 116 33
 s on the lee 182 24
 Settlement Act of S 406 21
 parent of s 102 7
 Settles back the blade 141 9
 Set to can honour s a leg? 420 30
Seul doit se tenir tout s 12 15
 on moura s 374 3
 Seven heat the furnace one s 55 30
 times 153 30
 his gas lamps s 153 31
 he fill s 153 31
 morning s s 91 40
 once in s years I burn all my 565 17
 sermons 171 24
 poor Miss s 175 37
 proposed s times 175 37
 s days and nights? 472 18
 s fast kine 45 17
 s hours to law 270 21
 s made with s mops 130 12
 s men that can render a reason 33 3
 s only goldenest years 306 15
 s other spirits more wicked 50 19
 7 times 7 cant endure 208 22
 seventy times s 50 53
 s up and six to play 214 10
 s wealthy towns 0 13
 s whole days not one in s 244 10
 s wives 366 8
 s women one man 52 36
 s years for Rachel 45 16
 s years heat 451 21
 s years path 460 23
 s years were gone 32 12
 to soothing slumber s 270 21
 we are s 582 13
 Seven Diels lowly air of S 219 2
 Seven fold thy s gifts impart 400 31
 Seven hundred years and fifty- 184 2
 three 203 9
 Seven ringed Jamshyd s S Cup 318 3
 Seventeen Maud is not s 318 3
 Sweet S 390 11
 Seventh rested the s day 390 9
 s day is the sabbath 206 5
 Seven thousand Yesterday's S 515 2
 Years 262 10
 Seventies gets well into the s 227 17
 Seventy from a springs a score 227 17
 s, Simmetry Axe 303 10
 s times seven 303 10
 s years ago 231 12
 s years young 317 3
 Seventy five eighteenth of April 277 35
 in s 467 2
 Seventy seven s in earnest 166 34
 Sever rhoths s themselves 164 1
 how soon we must s 164 1
 then we s 371 21
 Severus prole s s 479 44
 Several for s virtues lik d s 214 21
 women 427 22
 Severe be not s 354 15
 eyes 103 49
 from lively to s 215 1
 from pleasure to s 215 1
 it is in sight 16 31
 man he was 125 4
 not s 125 4
 to nothing but herself s 219 14
 Truths 347 19
 Severed our state cannot be s 115 16
 Severely benign and moves 194 17
 do the thing yet more s 31 21
 s s s s s s s s 379 21
 Severing of out love 379 21

INDEX

Severity: play with the s. of fate	209:23	Shades (cont.)		Shadows (cont.)	
s. breedeth fear	26:26	doleful s.	344:9	s. kiss	464:3
s. of perfect light	530:18	Etrurian s.	344:25	s., not substantial things	501:5
with its usual s.	152:31	evening s. prevail	2:26	s. numberless	287:23
with simplicity or with s.	20:5	fairest s. did hide her	359:27	s. of eternity	552:4
Severn: Avon into S.	212:8	field is full of s.	545:2	s. of hates	15:3
from the S. to the Tyne	294:22	fled the s. of night	347:36	s. of the clouds	573:1
out to S. strode	141:21	happy s.—to me unblest!	162:14	s. of the evening	34:35
S. fills	532:15	home to s. of under ground	123:27	s. of the living	85:16
where S. seeks the sunset	41:21	lived with S. so long	236:25	s. of us men	280:20
Severs: s. those it should unite	493:21	mingle s. of joy and woe	419:28	s., that showed at noon	312:26
sword that s. all	336:18	revellers, and s. of night	466:15	s. to-night	476:38
Seville: dogs of S.	539:20	s. like these	224:15	splendour among s.	408:20
Sew: teach the orphan-girl to s.	533:30	s. of Arabia	171:2	titles are s.	170:17
Sewell and Cross young man	221:8	s. of darkness	171:7	what s. we are and . . . pursue	160:17
Severs: reign o'er s. and sinks	150:28	s. of night were falling fast	316:17	Shadowy: keeps the s. kine	183:1
s. annoy the air	349:11	s. of the prison-house	576:9	s. exultation	579:17
Sewing: s. as long as her eyes	262:8	studious walks and s.	350:11	Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego	55:41
s. at once . . . a shroud	253:24	till the s. lengthen	364:4	Shadwell: S. never deviates	193:2
Sex: all . . . I claim for my own s.	22:27	Shadiest: in s. covert hid	346:20	S.'s genuine night	193:2
either s. assume	344:20	Shadow: below the s. of a dream	299:3	Shady: s. leaves of destiny	166:17
fair s. is your department	188:8	between . . . falls the S.	197:11	s. side of Pall Mall	358:19
female of s. it seems	350:31	but a s.'s bliss	464:3	s. with birch	82:9
formed for the ruin of our s.	505:5	but a s.'s s.	433:13	Shaft: Cupid's fiery s.	466:39
here's the S.!	106:23	but the s. of death	85:16	lie like a s. of light	520:30
how unseemly is it for my s.	331:2	but the s. of Heaven	348:13	many a s., at random sent	417:30
no stronger than my s.	449:18	Death's s. at the door	77:27	s. of slander shot	375:23
s. by themselves	39:20	dream itself . . . but a s.	433:13	wing'd the s.	117:25
s. to the last	192:6	flits as. and a sigh	301:27	with a S. of Light	205:5
s. whose presence civilizes	159:18	follow a s.	280:20	Shaggy white great-coat	175:12
soft, unhappy s.	40:14	God within the s.	320:11	Shake: Brutus, will I s. with you	450:6
tyrants of thy s.	155:27	hence, horrible s.!	459:21	by that s. of the head	500:3
weaker s., to piety more prone	4:9	in the s. of death	61:15, 398:15	earth was feverous and did s.	458:21
your s.'s earliest . . . care	322:3	in the s. of the earth	85:23	Hand . . . of the Potter s.	207:15
Sexes: cleanliness of the s.	567:8	in the s. of the hill	118:8	his bridle-reins a s.	106:18
in the name of both s.	101:27	life's but a walking s.	461:4	never s. thy gory locks	459:15
old women (of both s.)	513:18	Life, the s. of death	522:5	power to s. me	573:1
Sexton: bald s., Time	447:30	like a vast s. mov'd	552:13	seems to s. the spheres	191:1
no s. . . toll the bell	237:7	night, the s. of light	522:5	s. against the cold	487:16
our honest s. tells	164:29	possible s. of doubt	218:18	s. alike the senate	386:21
told the s.	252:32	saw the lion's s.	465:17	s. hands for ever	189:20
Sextus: Herminius glared on S.	324:4	S. cloak'd from head to foot	532:17	s. hands with a king	234:14
save them from false S.	323:18	s. of a dream	299:3, 433:13	s. off dull sloth	292:1
to S. nought spake he	323:26	s. of a great rock	53:43	s. off the bur o' the world	543:16
Shabby tigers	249:5	s. of annoyance	498:9	s. off the dust of your feet	58:48
Shackles: s. accidents	425:33	s. of death	48:54, 53:14	s. off this downy sleep	458:23
s. of an old love	530:37	s. of felicity	558:6	s. of his poor little head	220:18
their s. fall	162:42	s. of God	85:16	s. our disposition	431:32(-432)
Shade: after the night's s.	467:19	s. of her even brows	509:31	s. their heads, saying	393:3
along the moon-light s.	381:30	s. of his foe	148:24	s. their wicked sides	584:26
betwixt the shine and s.	527:12	s. of our night	492:7	s. the massive paws	40:20
bless'd be her s.!	297:20	S. of Shadows	584:9	s. the yoke of inauspicious stars	478:44
chequered s.	342:3	s. of some unseen Power	494:3	s. thou to look on't	425:5
contiguity of s.	162:40	s. of surmise	109:13	s. us nightly	459:4
crowd into a s.	385:7	s. of the dome of pleasure	151:33(-152)	slender acacia would not s.	536:13
elder brother et'n to s.	407:19	s. of thee	410:24	very earth did s.	189:7
ever mark'd with s.	308:31	s. of the Valois	141:4	Shaked: earth s. like a coward	439:40
farewell to the s.	161:23	s. of Thy Throne	562:9	when degree is s.	481:3
gentlemen of the s.	438:16	s. of Thy wing	565:7	Shaken: every moment, lightly s.	534:16
green s.	332:19	s. seem'd	346:4	is never s.	488:7
grow to fruit or s.	243:20	s. that it casts	573:18	pressed down and s. together	61:31
his steadfast s. sleeps	537:35	s. to s., well persuaded	295:10	reed s. with the wind?	59:6
I bear light s.	492:25	ship's huge s.	149:25	s. of a mighty wind	71:1
image of a s.	499:7	swan and s.	582:19	s. with earth's old and weary cry	586:8
in s. of Tempe sit	502:2	swift as a s.	466:20	so s. as we are	438:11
into the s. and loneliness	84:7	Time the S.	582:22	well s.	154:19
inviolable s.	18:15	trees in whose dim s.	324:3	Shakes: s. his dewy wings	169:13
let it sleep in the s.	356:29	under the s. of thy wings	392:28, 395:17	s. his head, and exit	509:3
lone Glenartney's hazels.	416:11	unhappy s.	123:20	s. so my single state of man	456:24
narrow verg'd s.	332:13	walketh in a vain s.	394:9	s. the wings	194:22
no s., no shine	255:12	your s. at morning	197:28	s. this fragile frame at eve	236:12
s. it casts	94:17	Shadowing: not to employ any		slightly s. his parting guest	481:20
s. of an old apple tree	571:2	depth of s.	194:17	Shake-scene: only S. in a country	232:6
s. of a Rural Dean	84:11	Shadowless like Silence	253:13	Shakespeare: better done in S.	194:7
s. of His hand	544:31	Shadows: beckoning s. dire	340:10	fed with S.'s flame	141:30
s. of melancholy boughs	427:19	best in this kind are but s.	467:30	fancy S. this Presider	289:13
s. of that which once was great	582:8	cast their s. before	122:22	for gentle S. cut	281:9
she a s.	308:22	come like s.	460:10	grace before S.	306:8
sitting in a pleasant s.	35:17	Earth's s. fly	492:15	I despise S.	489:22
sitting in the s.	296:32	earth's vain s. flee	322:2	immortal S. rose	278:34
sit under the s. of it	175:10	fills the s. and windy places	521:30	I was S.'s countryman	561:15
sleeping in the s.	336:7	half sick of s.	534:3	less S. he	92:19
song, or fleeting s.	246:11	individuals pass like s.	101:18	lo, S., since thy time	80:29
sweeter s. to shepherds	446:2	little s. come about her eyes	585:3	make room for S.	36:21
with Amaryllis in the s.	342:20	millions of strange s.	487:2	mighty S.	80:24
with vois memorial in the s.	136:19	no s. great appear	247:5	my being like S.	420:30
Shaded: my grottoes are s.	499:14	our fatal s.	37:23	myriad-minded S.	152:27
sorrow thy young days s.	356:22	quiet s. falling	370:15	my S., rise	281:11
Shades: chase the trembling s.	166:5	scattering of all s.	35:6	one wild S.	357:19
dens and s. of death	346:2	s. flee away	52:3	pictures, taste, S.	227:23
describe the different s.	278:15				

INDEX

[illegible]

INDEX

Sheep (cont.)

like a flock of s. 52:5
like lost s. 388:10
like s. have gone astray 54:26
little hills like young s. 390:13
looking on their silly s. 445:2
lost her s. 367:14
lost s. of the house of Israel 58:46
mountain s. . . valley s. 376:23
noble ensemble to his s. 137:17
old half-witted s. 512:6
one sickly s. 591:30
or else their s. 543:15
other s. I have 63:39
plunge the struggling s. 343:12
s. before her shearers 54:26
s. of his hand 397:28
s.'s guts . . hale souls 468:19
s.'s in the meadow 367:15
s. that have not 2 shepherd 48:13
s. which was lost 62:11
when the s. are in the fold 35:7
white over with s. 499:14
who were thy s. 351:20
with His s. securely fold you 456:1
yours . . won't to be so meek 358:12
Sheep-bells and the ship-bells 302:10
Sheep-hook: how to hold a s. 342:28
Sheep-worry of Europe 82:14
Sheer: bare s., penetrating power 19:19
down a furlong s. 301:27
Sheet: float that standard s. 234:13
great s. knit 64:40
s. were big enough 483:34
wet s. and a flowing sea 167:20
white s. bleaching 485:16
Sheets: cool kindness of s. 83:21
fumble with the s. 443:19
whitest s. of snow 166:3
Sheffield: Brooks of S. 174:12
Shelf: from a s. the . . diadem 435:49
occupy one s. 89:29
on a s. of rock or sand 580:10
upper s. 325:1
Shell: kill him in the s. 449:4
like a rainbow s. 409:14
shaved with a s. 309:28
smooth-lipped s. 574:20
thine outgrown s. 251:15
within thy dirty s. 340:13
Shelley: Burns, S., were with us 93:4
peace in S.'s mind 494:12
see S. plain 93:23
S., whom envy never touched 309:20
sphere for S.'s genius 10:13
there S. dream'd 269:24
to us arose S. 80:24
Shelover: "Come!" said old S. 171:23
Shells: silver bells and cockle s. 367:21
sinuous s., of pearly hue 308:26
Shelly horns 336:38
Shelter: I'd s. thee 167:24
our s. from the stormy blast 562:9
s. me from the cold 42:7
what s. to grow ripe is ours? 17:4
Sheltered: in youth it s. me 358:21
s. about the Mahogany Tree 543:11
Shelters: naught s. thee 544:10
Shelves: spoilers of the symmetry 306:21
of s. 303:9
Shem: it might be S. 303:9
S., Ham and Japheth 44:36
Tents of S. 208:27
Shenandoah, I long to hear you 8:21
Shepherd: calls up the s. 462:22
dead s. 428:15
Dick the s. 456:1
equals the s. with the king 134:18
every s.'s tongue 405:8
every s. tells his tale 341:34
fairest s. on our green 377:2
faithful s.! to come 17:19
feed his flock like a s. 54:11
gentle S., tell me where 264:14
God of love my S. is 245:10
good s. giveth his life 63:37
King of Love my S. is 29:12
lark to s.'s ear 466:21
Love tunes the s.'s reed 417:16
not love a s. swain 232:5
philosophy in thee, s.? 427:24

Shepherd (cont.)

sheep that have not a s. 48:13
S. and Bishop of your souls 69:52
s., blowing of his nails 445:44
s. in Virgil 270:17
s., I take thy word 340:17
s.—of his love 33:13
s. of the Hebride Isles 546:13
s. of the Ocean 509:9
S.'s care 2:21
S.'s sweet lot 76:11
slighted, s.'s trade 342:20
sweet unto a s. 232:5
the Lord is my s. 393:10
the Lord's my s. 421:1
they call you, S. 18:5
weather the s. shuns 236:32
Shepherd-boy: happy S. 576:6
Shepherdess of sheep 338:8
Shepherdesses: ancient s. I have 370:17
read of 492:20
Shepherdess her bright fountains 574:2
Shepherds: British s. 574:2
liberal s. give a grosser name 437:1
s., looking on their silly sheep 446:2
warmth of s.' flames 331:12
while s. watch'd 527:4
Sheridan: S. twenty miles away 406:3
S. was listened to 408:11
Sheriffmuir: at S. 327:1
Sherris: this valour comes of s. 442:21
Sherris-sack: good s. 442:21
Sherry: S. is dull 271:14
with ham and s. 84:5
Sherwood: in S., in S. 366:5
S. in the red dawn 366:6
Sheugh: nor yet in any s. 33:2
She-wolf: eats the s.'s young 150:9
Shield: broken s. was hung 140:18
broken was her s.! 418:35
courteous knight that ever bare s. 328:24
left the s. 418:11
s. of faith 68:13
s. of the mighty . . cast away 47:29
sword, a horse, a s. 319:10
thy s. and buckler 397:18
wisdom the mirrored s. 491:27
Shielding men from the effects of 508:23
folly 417:3
Shields: s. in Branksome Hall 52:5
s. of mighty men 420:31
Shieling: from the lone s. 358:6
Shift: coming down . . s. for myself 267:24
s. one's position 432:26
we'll s. our ground 522:22
we s. and bedeck 225:35
Shifted his trumpet 161:38
Shifting his side 215:14
Shifts her passions 111:8
Shilling: Philip and Mary on a s. 521:19
raise the volume's price a s. 312:2
sell for one s. your ring 301:12
s. a day 378:17
Splendid S. 100:5
Shillings: payment of half twenty 129:28
s. reduced the answer to s. and 572:9
pence 563:15
Shimmered: Jeeves s. out 220:25
Shine: afar off s. bright 54:39
anxious for to s. 527:12
arise, s. 131:24
betwixt the s. and shade 449:30
coin of silvery s. 221:30
every one doth s. 520:41
fair days will s. 46:10
few are qualified to s. 111:4
his face s. upon thee 167:24
if the moon s. at full or no 57:42
I'll s. on ye yet 253:12
let your light so s. before men 345:11
no shade, no s. 540:32(-541)
nothing does but s. 332:8
not to s. in use 438:35
scatteringly doth s. 185:18
see him s. so brisk 185:24
s., and seek to mend 75:16
s. as it shines now 231:38
s. forth upon our clouded hills
s. in my arms

Shine (cont.)

s. inward 346:20
s. no more 160:22
s. on all alike 385:11
s. the traffic of Jacob's ladder 545:1
s. through the gloom 322:2
s. upon the road 161:1
s. with Pye 117:14
singing as they s. 2:28
that sun . . shall s. on me 474:13
they shall s. . . like sparks 56:24
wit will s. 193:11
Shined: how Bacon s. 384:12
in her person s. 351:25
s. at Lugwardin 548:17
s. in my angel-infancy 552:3
Shines: how s. your tower 77:30
more it's shook it s. 235:3
she s. sae bright 108:31
s. brightly as a king 465:21
s. over city and river 537:16
Shinest: wheresoe'er thou s. 497:9
Shineth: light s. in darkness 62:60
s. more and more 49:43
Shingles: naked s. of the world 15:7
Shining: calculation s. out of the 176:10
other 263:14
I see it s. plain 160:22
once a s. store 454:32
profit of their s. nights 151:25
quietly s. to the quiet moon 161:21
season of clear s. 427:21
s. morning face 552:10
s. nowhere but in the dark 19:1
s. still 130:9
s. with all his might 238:6
somewhere the sun is s. 210:4
through the dark cloud s. 228:18
transient, s. trouble 427:5
Shins: break my s. against it 31:25(-32)
Ship: all I ask is a tall s. 334:10
brake that gallant s. 30:19
carcasses of many a tall s. 464:6
ever scuttled s. 115:41
gart build a bonny s. 31:8
he was born in a s. 16:3
idle as a painted s. 149:5
in a s. . . in a jail 270:32
into our s.'s side 150:10
it reached the s. 147:13
land to which the s. would go 350:31
like a stately s. 99:28
one leak will sink a s. 316:1
O S. of State! 485:14
our s. hath touch'd . . Bohemia 9:3
our s. not far from land 135:19
rapt s. run on her side 539:21
s. after s., the whole night long 208:19
s., an isle, a sickle moon 566:27
s. has weather'd every rack 30:23
s. I have got 563:24
s. in a black storm 566:28
s. is anchor'd 566:25
s. is clear at last, she leaps 493:12
s. is floating in the harbour 299:15
s. me somewheres east of Suez 149:25
s.'s huge shadow 173:8
s. that goes 148:21
s. was cheered 507:24
s. was still 150:10
s. went down like lead 128:9
s. would not travel due West! 540:1
sink me the s. 208:16
so old a s. 312:24
stately s. is seen no more 148:20
there was a s. 582:16
to which yon S. must go 65:28
undergirding the s. 566:28
victor s. comes in 50:56
way of a s. 567:2
we too take s. O soul 109:19
what is a s. but a prison? 39:1
when you go on board s. 81:26
whither, O splendid s. 302:10
Ship-bells: sheep-bells and the s. 442:1
Ship-boy: see up the s.'s eyes 137:11
Shipman: a S. was ther 566:25
Shipmate: joy, s., joy! 191:29
Shipping: fishes first to s. 281:19
sink all the s. there 394:34
Ships: break the s. of the sea

INDEX

Shore (cont.)
 down to the sea in s 368 17
 drew s thousand s to Tenedos 331 5
 heart of oak are our s 313 10
 howl ye s of Tarshish 53 30
 I saw three s a-sailing 7 14
 I spied three s 5 14
 labouring s 556 7
 launch d a thousand s 330 5
 like two doomed s 560 6
 little s of England 333 13
 mighty s ten thousand ton 240 15
 mys s are out of gear 330 17
 move with the moving s 325 30
 our s were British oak 302 30
 she s s on the foam 303 27
 s are but boards 403 15
 s, becalm'd at eve 147 6
 s, by thousands lay below 115 45
 s, dim-discovered 540 15
 s of England 205 12
 s shall go abroad 205 17
 s that pass in the night 318 10
 s, towers, domes, theatres 552 14
 shoe-stands s 130 15
 something, wrong with our 37 7
 bloody s
 Spanish s of war at sea 539 16
 stately s are twirled 240 15
 stately s go on 528 3
 storm beaten s 347 11
 tales of s and stars 205 9
 there go the s 308 11
 Thursians s 521 30
 weeks and apartments 523 10
 we've got the s 305 15
 with h the sea was sprinkled 152 17
 Shipwreck s of my youth 163 2
 s of time 24 15
 Shipwrecked brother 317 8
 Sire s for men who understand 84 12
 that s the heart of England 180 17
 through all the s 262 13
 Shires round both the s 262 21
 s and towns from Airy 303 3
 Shirt in your s and your socks 210 16
 marry in lust of fine 503 12
 merits of s apostles s 537 3
 s which ought to be at stagh 325 32
 shroud s well at s s 253 24
 still he tucks in his s 304 28
 stirless others 381 10
 Shirts too to wear 318 15
 Shirt-sleeves from s to s 110 1
 Shirts steal s s 430 33
 Shivered was Scotland's spear 418 33
 Shivering on the brink 562 6
 Slavers fret at s s 208 6
 Shawl bank and s of time 457 7
 s of fools for tenders 156 1
 Shock no tempest gave the s 162 1
 s them and keep them up to date 430 24
 short s larks 101 31
 we shall s them 443 2
 Shock headed letter 250 10
 Shocking s bed has 564 5
 s s 175 28
 Shocks s of young love 570 31
 s thousand natural s 434 8
 twelve great s of sound 540 29
 with soundless house the s s 235 6
 Shoddy un goes the price of s 318 20
 Show cast on mys 305 23
 for want of a s 214 10
 in a s the doves teeter 251 7
 in a wooden s 304 5
 into a left hand s 151 25
 lived in a s 360 4
 my dream has but her s 360 12
 I was h s 211 10
 someone in her s 157 4
 whether s the woman s 110 39
 whose s a little 63 2
 smokes my shoes from the s 227 25
 we tread all thy feet with 52 17
 too eyes in your s 318 31
 ca s by the side 422 2
 for these s were old 430 31(-431)
 for s were mother's face 355 33
 in that making s 192 7

Shoes (cont.)
 his s were fast too tight 381 10
 mys s from the shoemaker 247 28
 over s in love 484 29
 put off thy s 45 34
 s and ships 130 15
 takes off his s 87 35
 their s were clean and neat 130 37
 their s were on their feet 504 6
 thinking most of the s 89 6
 wear wooden s 226 90
 your s on your feet 45 47
 Shoe string careless s 246 4
 Shoe us, clasp ring s 168 18
 Shone around his armour s 189 7
 s off his coming s 345 17
 glory of the Lord s 61 18
 proudly s 322 3
 s like a meteor 344 30
 star that once had s 208 10
 Shook monk who s the world 355 13
 more it s a st shines 235 3
 s a dreadful dart 346 4
 s from the tangled boughs 496 5
 s out, closed s 18 16
 Shoon, clove s 340 32
 cork heel d s 32 1
 in her silver s 17 8
 takes her buckled s 283 13
 Shoot and can s 244 13
 do not hesitate to a 29 18
 do not s the pianist 509 29
 he shall s higher 501 18
 in a watered s 409 14
 I will s you! 31 1
 privily s at them 192 18
 s, if you must s 558 14
 s into the dark sewers 549 16
 s out their lips 203 3
 teach the young idea how to s 540 13
 up and s themselves 84 14
 when the guns begin to s 303 2
 Shooting stars are s 118 8
 Shooting-stars attend thee 246 37
 Shoots s at mid day sun 501 18
 s s higher much than he 244 3
 s of everlasting s 532 8
 Shop began s as a shut 429 37
 shops its head into the s 200 28
 s to mind 95 26
 shun the awful s 141 33
 talked s like a tenth muse 6 34
 Shopkeepers nation of s 113 6
 s b, 360 22 503 11
 Shoptocracy abuse the s 365 24
 Shore after silence on the s 118 24
 the beat on the rock s 311 15
 beats upon the high s 424 23
 by river or sea s 287 12
 control stops with the s 114 27
 coursers from the s 565 25
 echo d along the s 406 10
 false impossible s 18 20
 fast by their native s 162 9
 for his native s 493 28
 from s 302 8
 from the night s 204 15
 guided s 404 15
 his own native s 380 17
 kingdom of the s 87 12
 lash the sounding s 352 32
 lone Christians s 429 17
 more willing bent to a 124 1
 my boat is on the s 118 14
 my native s fades 113 6
 Night's Mutinous s 370 25
 ocean's wave best s 202 22
 one on s 458 20
 on s, and when 540 32
 on that beautiful s 415 9
 on the farther s 323 29
 on the s of the wide world 280 2
 on thy s 425 10
 perish on the s 185 24
 pull for the s 415 6
 s s on the lonely s 218 25
 round earth s a lay s 15 7
 s of Esther's Gurnee 367 22
 s s 531 20
 spicy s of Araby's trees 572 19
 sport upon the s 572 19

Shore (cont.)
 stayed upon the green s. 290 7
 to the Aetolian s 16 8
 to the Lesbian s 342 10
 towards the pebbled s 487 8
 unknown and silent s 307 32
 upon the farther s 198 14
 upon the Irish s 206 18
 wave along the s 33 10
 wide watered s 341 15
 wild on that world s 365 25
 yearning for the farther s 554 23
 Shoreditch bells of s 368 8
 Shorn around desolate s 383 30
 Shorn all too s a date 566 25(-267)
 her concave s 445 3
 India's spicy s 159 7
 on sands, and s 340 10
 possess these s with me 168 13
 round earth s human s 288 17
 s of old romance 573 2
 to what strange s 168 9
 Shoreward great winds s blow 15 23
 Shorn sheep that are even s 52 5
 s and parcel'd Osus 17 28(-18)
 went home s 93 25
 Short all too s a date 448 16
 Art stopped s 220 27
 as s a Spring 246 3
 at that s space 553 3
 but s a time to live 391 41
 Codlin s the friend, not S 177 30
 come s of the glory 65 38
 Litermy s too s 2 23
 find it wondrous s 225 17
 from long to a 152 4
 from s to long 152 4
 hath but s a time 448 16
 his legs have grown too s 311 14
 how long or s permit 349 35
 how s is the longest life 290 30
 in s measures 252 1
 joy of love is too s 318 9
 let thy speech be s 57 7
 life of the historian must be s 317 3
 life so s 338 22 248 13
 life s too s for chess 120 2
 long while to make it s 548 25
 my neck is very s 358 7
 natty brutish and s 245 21
 one cut s and red 358 24
 one s sleep past 188 16
 s and bright 365 8
 s and far between 72 13
 s and narrow verged shade 332 13
 s and simple annals 230 1
 s and quiet 141 27
 and the long of it 466 1
 s as any dream 468 30
 s as the watch 562 9
 s a bright restless course 418 2
 s of the mark Mr Brougham 940 7
 s, sharp shock 210 31
 s uneasy motion 140 30
 takes views 501 23
 time of life s 440 32
 we have time to stay 246 3
 where he falls s 143 16
 Shorten envy and wrath a life 57 5
 so s the stature of my soul 37 21
 Shortening bright trees s 324 3
 Shorter constancy of Clement S 141 31
 s a prize poem is the better 325 17
 s, by the head s 195 4
 Shortest stretch something of the s 241 29
 Shortest s of men 34 4
 s way the foulest 24 38
 s way to do many things 201 9
 Short pointed s 455 27
 Short lived s 35 18
 Shortly be with them that rest 35 19
 Shortness spend that s barely 450 31
 s s 20 1
 shot go and get a 31 3
 hand that fed the s 315 24
 I s an arrow into the air 315 24
 I s the Allatross 149 1
 I s the 281 1
 I s a dummer s discover s him 90 18
 off s the spectre bark 140 18
 s s 23 27

INDEX

Shot (cont.)

s. at for sixpence a day 173:4
s. heard round the world 199:7
s. madly from their spheres 466:38
s. mine arrow o'er the house 437:35
s. my fawn 332:28
s. of accident 472:32
s. so trim 477:12
s. with the self-same 318:24
young Sahib s. divinely 11:12
Should: men s. be what they seem 471:29
næ better than he s. be 105:9
what s. not be known 208:14
Shoulder: and what s. 75:24(-76)
any s. that I see 452:35
Cupid hath clapped him o' the s. 428:18
giant's s. to mount on 152:20
on his s. smote 363:4
on my leaning s. 554:11
s. the sky, my lad 263:32
upon his s. 53:15
Shoulder-blade: I have a left s. 220:11
Shoulder'd his crutch 224:20
Shoulders: about the s. thrown 246:4
borne on our s. 91:38
heads.. beneath their s. 470:2
his sides and his s. 562:3
on s. immense 16:11
their s. held the sky 264:4
Shout: at the s. of praise 35:2
inhuman s. 114:18
send forth a joyous s. 322:25
s. about my ears 140:22
s. and bang and roar 41:32
shouted with a great s. 46:40
s. of them that triumph 362:4
s. round me 576:6
s. that tore hell's concave 345:1
s. with the largest 178:31
universal s. 448:9
waters s. to him 337:35
with psalms must s. 243:24
you needn't s. so loud 131:12
Shouted: s. for joy 49:20
s., 'Rule Britannia' 294:17
s. with a great shout 46:40
went and s. in his ear 131:12
Shouting: captains, and the s. 49:27
heavens fill with s. 534:26
s. in proportion 518:30
s. their emulation 429:5
tumult and the s. dies 300:24
Shouts: not in the s. and plaudits 317:4
s. to scare the monster 296:13
s. with his sister at play 528:3
Shove: s. away the worthy.. guest 342:27
that's all s. be'ind me 299:13
Shoved him into politics 41:7
Shovel: hoe and a s. also 297:28
Shoves Jesus and Judas.. aside 200:42
Show: choose by s. 463:43
driv'ler and a s. 279:10
fairest s. 457:16
gentleness and s. of love 448:14
heart, that makes no s. 184:9
let him s. himself 468:40
let me a little s. it 449:30
makes no s. to move 186:25
merely to s. that you have one 139:18
Mrs. Jarley's waxwork s. 177:31
not anything to s. more fair 582:14
obscures the s. of evil 464:14
s. all, that might be in man 189:3
s. and gaze o' the time 461:13
s., contain, and nourish 455:23
s. him up 250:24
s. me so divine a thing 332:5
s. me the path of life 392:27
s. me to the shouting varletry 425:34
s. of violence 430:17
s. ourselves glad in him 397:25
s. that one's alive 104:2
s... things that are not 451:40
s. us the Father 63:54
s. vilely in me 441:32
s. yourselves joyful 397:32
s. you something different 197:28
terrible s.! 215:6
that within which passeth s. 430:30
thing they most do s. 487:24
who will s. us any good? 392:1

Show (cont.)

world can s. a fitter love 186:15
Showed: more things are s. unto thee 56:32
s. she that hir was doon offinee 137:24
Shower: after a s. 34:14
arrowy s. 230:14
eoming s. your.. eorns presage 521:5
drainless s. of light is poesy 288:14
falling s. 492:2
pierced with softest s. 305:12
very s. of beauty 575:16
will not s. on me 263:13
Showers: after sharpest s. 310:7
April s. 8:9, 549:31
Aprille with his s. sote 136:21
blown seas and storming s. 537:21
I bring fresh s. 492:25
s. on her kings 345:14
small s. last long 474:21
suck the honied s. 342:31
Sydnæan s. 166:20
true-love s. 436:22
what s. arise 446:3
with s. and dewdrops wet 409:29
Showery, Flowery, Bowery 213:5
Showest: have more than thou s. 452:25
when thou s. thee in a child 452:28
Showing: men of little s. 302:4
Shown: must be s. in courts 340:38
Shows: childhood s. the man 350:10
fair seeming s. 510:14
forgets the s. of love 448:15
our s. are more than will 483:10
outward s. be least themselves 464:14
s. his honest face 191:3
submitting the s. of things 24:16
Shreds: king of s. and patches 435:50
thing of s. and patches 219:15
Shrewd: his remark was s. 162:6
lift s. steel 475:1
Shrewdly: air bites s. 431:30
Shrewishly: speaks very s. 482:17
Shrewsbury: in S. jail 262:11
long hour by S. clock 441:4
wanton S. 385:1
Shriek: short shrill s. 153:24
solitary s. 115:30
with hollow s. 343:21
Shrieked: Pilot s. 150:11
Shrieking: hooting and s. 448:33
s. and squeaking 94:33
Shrieks: horrid shapes and s. 341:26
Shrill: as the maiden's organ, s. 482:10
hear the s. sweet treble 77:31
s. and sad accent 145:27
Shriller throat 319:7
Shrill-gorg'd lark 454:4
Shrimp of an author 231:24
Shrine: Apollo from his s. 343:21
fits a little s. 245:18
her sovran s. 287:21
honour the s. 232:11
s. of my dead Saint 292:18
s. of the sailor's devotion 489:1
temple's inner s. 577:1
that pure virgin s. 551:18
this Temple keeps its s. 375:5
thy s., thy grove 288:6
within this peaceful s. 270:6
Shrines: like vapour over s. 89:5
Shrink: all the boards did s. 149:6
never make thee s. 31:13
till I s. with cold 426:29
Shrinks: s. from Principle 181:32
why s. the soul back 1:22
Shrivell'd: s. in a fruitless fire 532:33
s., meagre, hopping 102:20
Shroud: in a s. of thoughts 113:51
my sable s. 342:11
my s. of white 483:6
s. as well as a shirt 253:24
split the s. 97:13
white his s. 436:21
who ever comes to s. me 185:4
Shrouds: atmosphere divinest s. 497:9
thee 162:10
shook the s. 296:30
Shrubberies: borders, beds, and s. 521:2
Shrug: rest will give a s. 440:38
Shrunk: how much art thou s.! 440:38

Shrunk (cont.)

s. thy streams 342:30
s. to this little measure 450:2
swiftly s. away 508:15
Shuddering: s., also, and tears 561:12
with s. fall 336:41
Shuffle the cards 134:15
Shuffled off this mortal coil 434:4
Shuffling: s. of feet 359:7
there is no s. 435:35
Shuh-shuh-gah: heron, the S. 317:20
Shulamite: return, O S. 52:16
Shun: dew s.. most carefully s. 139:3
I s. the thought that lurks 338:6
I thought he would s. me 37:3
let me s. that 453:13
never s. the man of sorrow 164:34
s. a year or two 185:24
s. the fault I fell in 30:4
s. the frumious Bandersnatch 129:39
s. the heaven that leads 488:12
s. what I follow 95:20
Shunnet the noise of folly 341:13
Shunning civil rage 192:13
Shuns: neither seeks nor s. his foe 191:28
s. to know 279:7
Shut: as though a rose should s. 285:23
by the sea s. fast 208:10
conclude and s. up all 87:13
eternity s. in a span 166:6
let the doors be s. upon him 434:10
men s. their doors 480:23
men s. their gates 484:27
my eyes.. when they are s. 150:29
sentry, s. your eye 301:14
s. from heaven 91:18
s. her wild, wild eyes 286:34
s. not thy heart.. against S.T.C. 306:24
s. not up my soul 393:19
s., s. the door, good John! 385:20
s. stands the door 15:27
s. the door after you 195:20
s. thee from heaven 251:15
s. the gates of mercy 230:6
s. their eyes 53:10
s. the road through the woods 303:16
s. up in.. content 457:19
their sense is s. 460:23
wisdom.. quite s. out 346:20
would s. the book 442:5
Shuts: s. up all the passages 279:7
s. up the story of our days 405:12
Shutter: borne before her on a s. 543:12
Shuttered my doors with flame 296:4
Shutters: close the s. fast 163:21
through my baek-parlour s. 376:14
Shuttheth up his bowels of com-
passion 70:11
Shuttle: man is the s. 551:15
musical s. 507:1
swifter than the weaver's s. 48:52
Shy: birch, most s. 320:7
Jesus, wast Thou s. 544:5
we are not s. 219:34
Shyness: diffidence or s. 219:33
Siam: King of S. sent ambassadors 274:9
Sibyl: contortions of the S. 103:30
I saw the S. at Cumæ 410:19
s.. sew'd the work 472:16
what wouldst thou, S.? 410:19
Sibylla: teste David, cum S. 134:4
Sicco: anima Rabelaisii habitans in
s. 153:10
Sicelides Musae 555:30
Sichem: rejoice and divide S. 395:23
Sicilian: return, S. Muse 342:30
Sicily: dost thou remember S.? 569:16
Syrtes and soft S. 18:16
Sick: all s. persons 389:3
are you s. or are you sullen? 275:31
as s. that surfeit 463:5
bore in hand all his s. men 539:19
but the daylight s. 405:23
but to make him s. 184:20
can s. men play so nicely 474:25
devil was s. 359:25
enterprise is s. 481:3
first pace that is s. 481:5
half my men are s. 539:17
half s. of shadows 534:3
bir'd to watch the s. 162:35

Sick (cont.)

I am a heart 340 8
I am I must die 361 5
I am of both 273 10
I am of love 51 45 52 12
I am of many griefs 451 26
I am of singing 335 5
I am of the hired women 299 11
I am of wastin leather 299 14
I am of woe 444 15
I kill a people 330 10
I leave the hearts 84 17
I lover, to death 455 17
I lying ashore 539 18
I made one of it 412 21
I make any man to hear her 377 22
I maketh the heart a. 50 3
Meg grew a 105 15
metal a 286 11
more than a little a. 295 3
never at ease 221 11
perhaps was a, in love 423 20
report that I am sudden a 385 20
say I am I am dead 263 12
see me and be a 430 15
almost to doomsday 60 33
and ye visited me 238 1
for home 249 6
in soul and body both 364 17
a man of Europe 187 8
of an old passion 452 15
of self love, Malvolvo 355 13
O Lord, around thee lay 307 20
they do not make me a 58 39
they that are 52 27
whole head is 515 9
you must not fancy I am a 481 30
Sicken appetites may a 537 19
a at the shifting scenes 343 10
soon and die 457 9
when love begins to a 243 16
Sickened at all triumphs 140 21
Sickening cry 151 4
Sickens at another a praise 433 7
Sickle his bending a compass 317 26
his a in his hand 308 19
like a moon 74 26
makes the field 74 26
a in the fruitful field 317 9
with it a been 450 7
Sicklen sun burn d a 234 4
Sickled resolution is a oer 436 2
by his kind of a smile 155 17
a blade 218 14
a but assay 292 10
Sickness age, or grief or a 77 2
ty his health a 445 25
he hath the fallings 279 7
in health, in a 391 30
in a and in health 165 7
love is a 400 21
med time to heal there a 480 30
my long a of health 397 18
that destroyeth 390 20
sorrow need a 295 5
it y a at all depart 416 40
warms the very a 263 15
when yours a your soul 468 4
with anger, with a 240 18
Side kind a of the heart 141 6
grew to beauty a by a 472 19
has better anger from his 17 20
hunter a revel in his a 90 15
and fool a 384 14
on our a to-day 180 35
on the a of the angels 61 40
passed by on the other a 82 23
rose o the wrong a 97 15
sets at my a 315 10
set forth at our a 161 35
shining his a 504 13
a low a in the living side 394 9
a by a theme child a 347 25
a that a were laid 327 11
a that a were the sun 92 41
sounded by them on the other a 154 15
a new on Israel a 340 1
the heart a to thy a 301 15
I am in on our a 212 34

Side (cont.)

to a with truth is noble 320 12
where we sat a by a 73 10
who is on my a ? who? 48 30
wings a of the door 140 16
Side arms keeps is a awful 295 21
Side long looks of love 224 13
Sidra, bold a and a poet 553 21
suddenness cadentia a somnos 553 26
sublimis jeram a vertice 238 2
Sides holding both has a 341 29
much said on both a 2 12
no woman a 483 9
prick the a of my intent 457 9
shake their wicked a 584 26
a of nature 423 31
turns has a 562 3
two separate a to my head 303 10
united a 453 14
Sideways looked a up 149 15
a would she lean 285 31
Sidneen showers 266 20
Sidney Friend to Sir Philip S 232 16
muscle of our age Sir Philip S 224 24
S a self 96 30
S a sister 87 24
S, warbler of poetic prose 263 34
S, whom we yet admire 247 26
Sides, du haut de ces pyramides 361 1
quante a 461 2
Siege laugh a to scorn 466 20
lay to the a of the city 466 20
march to the a of the city 466 20
men of royal a 470 2
Sieges battles a fortunes 470 2
Siesta Englishmen detest a a 357 25
Sieve draws nectar in a 252 18
in a I'll thither sail 456 10
water through a a 131 22
went to sea in a 311 21
Sifted three kingdoms 316 6
Sigh beads to humorous a 455 7
Sigh the of a 371 6
he gave a deep a 519 26
he took her with a 75 22
I'll a with you 210 16
I read and a 243 20
kiss a a and so away 166 15
passing tribute of a 230 7
promptly a eternal a 384 2
regain d my freedom with a a 114 36
shadow and a a 301 27
shall I ever a and pine? 244 9
a and wish to die 217 23
a for the toothache? 468 20
a heart again 534 19
a is the sword 75 6
a like Tom o' Bedlam 458 21
a much drink little 155 27
a no more lad a 468 20
a of such a bring 246 5
a that one thing only 221 19
a that rends thy constant heart 230 26
a that silence leaves 456 25
a the lack of many a thing 326 20
a too much 409 13
a to think 400 13
a to those who love me 118 15
some a I ght a 38 25
then, not so 455 20
twill come a 53 14
word or a or tear 190 31
Sided Deists 347 24
Duncans 205 14
he saw his a below'd 215 18
his a no more 282 25
he sol bed and he a 280 10
I a, and said among them a 109 6
shady a a 216 26
no sooner loved but they a 285 2
she a sore 196 2
a and look d a a again 891 10
a at the sound of a line l 84 25
a for the dawn and there 316 13
a for the love of a lady 282 27
a from a l her face 345 8
a has a l turned 415 17
a untrusty a things 347 19
a upon a madman a glow 427 1
so be a and pine d 581 12
sneaking a 276 15

Sigh (cont.)

we have not a deep 97 23
wept not greatly, but a 328 21
Sighing a a and a sobbing 369 18
farewell goes out a 431 20
it a cries 168 7
lovers are round her, a 358 31
my soul that lingers a 210 20
Nature from her seat a 349 15
plague of a, and grief 430 30
poor soul at a 473 6
a cantin, grace proud faces 206 34
a like furnace 427 21
a of a contrite heart 380 8
a sound 412 34
sorrow and a shall flee away 54 5
with a sent 343 22
Sighs for my pains a world of a 470 3
I er family of S 491 21
her winds 432 26
listenest to the a of orphans 172 18
made of a and tears 483 25
many heartless a 373 12
my a did dry it 244 9
night of memories and of a 308 14
on the ledge of S 114 1
paid with a plenty 262 17
shortening into a 522 3
a are the natural language 422 27
sobs fiery a 100 27
sovereign of a and groans 455 8
temper d with Love's a 485 23
that a for thee 483 10
thousand thousand a 483 6
with her a the strings do break 123 21
Sight acceptable people in thy a 350 24
all wonderes in one a 166 6
angelic in the a of God 316 36
at a of thee was glad 373 17
bury sorrow out of a 97 26
by faith not by a 67 23
charms or er a a 151 6
charms strike the a 385 19
dominated bent their a 425 15
dulness of our blinded a 400 32
end in was a vice 96 45
feel out of a a 88 24
from my aching a 23 16
here in the a of God 391 22
I go out of a 185 31
in the a of any bid 49 35
I'll thoughts in a 338 9
loves a of the leaves and fishes 376 26
loved not at first a 330 13
many a vanish d a 486 35
my aching a 355 19
new appearing a 456 12
nor any sound or a 543 24
nor a nor sound 522 15
not yet in a 500 1
out of a is out of mind 147 12
pleasant a to see 293 3
possession of this heavenly a 423 11
prepost rous a 161 35
sacra bile to feeling as to a 457 20
a of Judah a seer 320 11
a of I'll eyes in Hell 411 2
a of means to do ill deeds 447 43
a of eternal bloom 340 20
a so touching 532 14
a to dream of, not to tell 110 12
a to brava a a 332 7
who lost to a 314 27
thousand years in thy a 397 15
to a or thought be form'd 349 17
we blest the a 164 5
where I shall live by a 99 40
Sigh tempests move 186 24
Sightless to his a 361 19
Sights a is from pole to pole 15 15
d covers a of woe 344 9
few more impressive a 15 18
hers and sounds 84 21
not rural a alone 162 35
see new a 217 15
a of what is to be borne 51 15
a the hazel a 28 1
a unbody a 341 15
so full of woe a 494 11
such a as poets dream 344 7
such a or worse 571 17

INDEX

Sign: creaking of a country s. for a mystery and a s. his Name and s. who bear I have a s. makes no s. outward and visible s. seeketh after a s. s. of love. indeed but s. s. you must not touch we made no s.	159:11 141:32 264:13 85:13 445:31 391:13 59:16 469:35 185:14 569:16	Silence (cont.) s. that dreadful bell! s. that is better s. that is in the starry sky s. their mourning s. was pleas'd s. when they brawl s... wonderful to listen to slowly s. all small change of s. sorrow and s. are strong still-born S.!	471:16 126:1 573:8 526:23 347:19 527:20 257:17 551:11 337:37 316:15 208:20 563:32 253:28 88:8 410:30 340:15 410:29 67:12 374:11 553:2 126:31 338:26 578:27 184:12 102:20 501:17 88:19 17:16 331:11 101:24 409:24 522:14 253:32 566:21 350:23 579:6 582:14 147:8 98:13 311:19 29:6 161:8 149:24 382:14 42:11 92:18 303:25 103:26 288:19 285:12 280:8 149:13 287:14 264:12 307:32 166:24 206:6 501:24 163:40 75:22 316:10 172:12 219:12 329:24 472:16 137:36 270:10 248:10 244:5 385:30 77:22 477:28	Silly (cont.) s. old angel s. sailor-folk s. 'to gild refined gold' undrest at Church looks s. Siloa's brook Siloam's shady rill <i>Silvae: runc frondent s.</i> <i>paulum s.</i> <i>Silvas: habitatunt di quoque s.</i> <i>resonare doces. . .</i> <i>si canimus s.</i> Silver: breathe thro' s. covered with s. wings for a handful of s. gold air and the s. I'll give thee a s. pound in a s. tassie in her s. shoon in s. nor in gold like as s. is tried little s. feet oars were s. of s. or of gold or ever the s. cord be loosed pictures of s. pinn'd it w' a s. pin set in the s. sea silent s. lights s. and gold have I none S. Churn s. for the maid s. ha'e to spare s. hooks s. lining s. threads among the gold thirty pieces of s. tips with s. to s. turn'd Wisdom. in a s. rod Silvered: completely s. o'er sable s. s. the walls Silvern: Speech is s. Silver-pointed: with the s. pencil Silversmith: Demetrius, a s. Silver-sweet. lovers' tongues Silver-white: blue, s. lady-smocks all s. Silvery: coin of s. shine fountain's s. column its s. splendour pant so s. is thy voice Silvia: except I be by S. to S. let us sing that S. is excel- ling unless I look on S. who is S.?	307:24 208:17 115:42 203:30 344:2 240:16 555:24 261:24 555:22 555:15 555:30 94:5 396:7 93:2 411:4 122:23 105:36 172:2 5:16 396:1 333:1 424:6 218:29 51:33 50:34 32:19 474:22 94:11 64:27 221:1 295:14 77:22 184:8 210:4 406:8 60:37 477:22 377:4 74:2 163:5 431:15 338:13 127:22 93:45 65:6 477:27 288:13 455:35 131:24 152:8 286:18 247:14 484:36 484:40(-48s) 484:36 484:40 326:5 438:20 573:23 87:35 325:12 55:49 222:17 134:5 64:45 40:15 368:19 107:36 295:8 222:30 165:18 200:28 225:32 569:20 230:1 187:13 535:43 417:19 352:28 368:19 134:18 479:14 374:17 485:34 134:18 396:16 467:27 428:16 258:10
Sign: not. proofs but s. s. and. wonders in. Egypt s. of the times Sikes, housebreaker <i>Silbern: sprecher ist s.</i> Silence: acquiesce with s. all s. an' all glisten answered best with s. awful darkness and s. bless myself with s. breaking the s. of the seas bright towers of s. darkness again and a s. elected S., sing to me eternal S. expressive S. fish monastic s. keep foster-child of s. God strikes a s. golden Gospel of S. his s. will sit drooping icy s. of the tomb I kept s. in s. and in gloom ins. sad in that s. we the tempest fear lies. often told in s. listening to s. mourn'd in s. my gracious s., hail! night in her s. occasional flashes of s. punishment is to s. rest is s. round his long sea-hall in s. shadowless like S. sigh that s. heaves s. accompanied S. and Desolation! S. and Foresight s. and sleep like fields s. and tears s. augmenteth grief s. deep as death s. envious tongues s. fell with the waking bird s... his mother tongue s. in heaven s. in the hills S. is deep as Eternity s. is divine S. is golden s. is most noble S. is of Eternity s. is only commendable s. is the perfect herald s. is the virtue of fools s., like a poultice s. more musical s. of the many villagers s. of the sleep-time s. of the upper shelf s. sank like music s. surged softly backward	325:16 375:12 45:41 59:42 120:26 127:22 277:24 319:23 282:4 311:15 94:11 581:1 171:5 318:10 254:26 576:19 546:8 184:24 287:6 88:26 358:18 437:25 287:3 394:8 24:2 467:19 191:31 514:33 253:13 387:3 429:7 15:17 505:2 278:21 438:6 531:9 253:13 286:26 347:19 380:14 582:22 171:1 119:29, 30 232:15 122:4 446:31 536:11 226:38 71:9 532:15 126:1 126:33 127:22 522:9 127:22 462:36 468:14 25:11 251:10 409:27 310:24 97:2 325:1 150:7 171:16	Silence (cont.) s. that dreadful bell! s. that is better s. that is in the starry sky s. their mourning s. was pleas'd s. when they brawl s... wonderful to listen to slowly s. all small change of s. sorrow and s. are strong still-born S.!	471:16 126:1 573:8 526:23 347:19 527:20 257:17 551:11 337:37 316:15 208:20 563:32 253:28 88:8 410:30 340:15 410:29 67:12 374:11 553:2 126:31 338:26 578:27 184:12 102:20 501:17 88:19 17:16 331:11 101:24 409:24 522:14 253:32 566:21 350:23 579:6 582:14 147:8 98:13 311:19 29:6 161:8 149:24 382:14 42:11 92:18 303:25 103:26 288:19 285:12 280:8 149:13 287:14 264:12 307:32 166:24 206:6 501:24 163:40 75:22 316:10 172:12 219:12 329:24 472:16 137:36 270:10 248:10 244:5 385:30 77:22 477:28	Silken: fetch a web o' the s. clath from s. Samarcand in s. or in leathern purse s. dalliance s. lines, and silver hooks s. terms precise Silks: in fading s. compose whenas in s. my Julia goes Silliest: prettiest, s., most affected s. woman can manage Silliness: shames s. out of me s. to live Silly: heard a lot of s. things it is s. sooth s. buckets on the deck s. game where nobody wins s. little Johnny, look	31:25(-32) 285:25 378:17 443:12 184:8 455:29 571:18 247:13 353:6 304:38 567:14 470:14 243:6 483:5 149:28 212:9 250:3

INDEX

Singing: deathless s.	87:38	Sinkest in thine own tears?	170:22	Sire (cont.)	
delight in s.	308:15	Sinketh: lie that s. in	27:31	left by his s.	118:4
I am sick of s.	525:5	Sinking: alacrity in s.	466:9	lisp their s.'s return	229:31
I was s. all the time	512:11	s. as the light wind lives	284:14	make their s. stoop	475:12
like a s. bird	409:14	s. down in its tranquillity	577:1	S. of an immortal strain	491:15
lost it with...s. of anthems	441:21	s. in Poetry	386:25	Sybil Kindred's s.	165:6
love a woman for s.	452:23	s. in thy last long sleep	270:19	their s. butchered	114:19
Master of all s.	318:12	someone is s. today	550:33	thy s. was a knight	417:32
new Memmons s.	88:14	that s. feeling	3:22	Siren: S. tears	488:8
nightingales are s.	197:26, 293:1	Sinks: it s., and I am ready	308:25	S. waits thee	308:17
s. as they shine	2:28	now s. the storm	215:14	Sirens: blest pair of S.	351:9
s. by the weye	137:44	poetry s. and swoons	309:15	S., of course	176:5
s. in the Wilderness	205:23	point of view then s.	235:22	what song the S. sang	87:12
s. masons building roofs	443:10	reign o'er sewers and s.	150:28	Sires: count the s. and sons	183:4
s. of Mount Abora	151:33(-152)	s. into thy depths	114:28	land of my s.!	417:22
s. of the nightingale	285:11	s. it straight	281:19	whose s. have marched	323:12
s.—'Oh, how beautiful!'	293:32	so s. the day-star	343:3	Sirius: kingly brilliance of S.	236:38
s. robes about him	352:20	swims or s. or wades	340:14	Sirrio: <i>salve O venusta S.</i>	132:21
s. song for song	308:17	Sinner: <i>Kemmi! mir nicht aus dem S.</i>	240:25	Sisera: mother of S.	46:51
s. so rarely	420:12	Sinned: against thee only have I s.	305:7	stars...fought against S.	46:48
s. still dost soar	498:12	all have s.	65:38	Sister: azure s. of the spring	496:4
s. sweetly on a tree	512:10	father, I have s.	62:14	erring s.'s shame	117:40
s. to Father, Son	204:10	more s. against than sinning	453:10	gentler s. woman	104:7
s. together	91:36	not to know we s.	169:10	had it been his s.	6:20
s. will never be done	415:15	s. one sin	302:30	his s.'s husband's niece	128:16
suddenly burst out s.	415:14	Sinner: be merciful to me a s.	62:34	Innocence thy S. dear	332:14
sweet s. in the choir	10:14	of her a s.	155:38	kissed her little s.	355:24
those who are s. today	79:9	one s. that repenteth	62:12	leave thou thy s.	532:24
time of s.	334:16	one sin will destroy a s.	99:28	live a barren s. all your life	466:16
time of the s. of birds	52:11	saint or s.	387:21	ministering angel shall my s. be	437:20
waves of thy sweet s.	493:20, 497:10	say, poor s., lov'st thou me?	161:9	moon is my s.	41:20
ye have a s. face	38:11	Sinners: eateth...with publicans		my dear, dear S.!	52:13
Singing-boys: six little S.	34:9	and s.	58:38	my s. and my s.'s child	159:33
Singis: fowlys s. on the spray	187:5	God and s. reconciled	505:12	my s., my spouse	52:7
Singist: as a s.	560:18	greatest saints and s.	111:23	my s. I my sweet s.!	117:32
Single: he who continued s.	227:15	if s. endure thee	49:37	no friend like a s.	409:19
I wish I were s. again	5:1	miserable s.	383:43	open to me, my s.	52:9
married to a s. life	165:32	my soul with the s.	393:19	our S. the Spring	42:4
my s. state of man	456:24	s...kitched out late	238:24	our sometime s.	430:23
not give a s. dam	208:21	s. must with devils dwell	561:22	Sidney's s.	87:24
nothing in the world is s.	405:7	s.; of whom I am chief	68:43	S. and Auntie	303:18
s. blessedness	466:17	s. shall be converted	395:9	S. and the Brother	35:19
s. in the field	580:28	s. to repentance	58:40	s. of the Seraphim	165:31
s. life doth well with churchmen	26:36	s.' ways prosper	255:8	swallow, my s., O s. swallow	524:11
s. man in possession of a good		we are s. all	445:32	we have a little s.	52:24
fortune	22:28	Sinning: else s. greatly	579:22	with his s. at play	528:3
s. men in barracks	303:4	more sinned against than s.	453:10	your s. is given to government	175:21
s. thralldom	28:18	Sins: all my s. remember'd	434:5	Sisterly animosity	518:39
two s. gentlemen roll'd into one	154:18	chain of our s.	389:12	Sisters: all the S. virtuous	303:9
with a s. hair	194:28	confess our manifold s.	388:6	brothers and s. hate each other	269:33
with the same s. lady	116:39	cover the multitude of s.	70:5	men with s. dear	253:23
Single-hearted: grown s.	492:21	for the Lord...forgiveth s.	56:30	s. under their skins	298:6
Single stick (if required)	176:38	from presumptuous s.	392:34	so do his s., and his cousins	221:14
Sings: bird wings and s.	95:17	her s. to her Saviour	252:22	sphere-born harmonious s.	331:9
Christian while he s.	161:21	her s. were on her head	298:50	they were s.	228:5
grove he s. in now	552:11	his s. were scarlet	41:23	two s. sat in a bour	30:7
he s. and he s.	150:18	oldest s.	442:28	weird s.	460:13
him who s. no more	417:29	our s. lay on the king	444:21	Sit: at last s. down by thee	292:20
hymn the Brahmin s.	199:13	repent you of your s.	390:34	bids nor s. nor stand but go!	95:15
immortalizes whom it s.	164:21	root of all s.	267:29	by whose living coal I s.	247:17
it sits and s.	332:20	set our s. from us	398:6	cannot s. on it	267:8
like an angel s.	405:18	s. and offences of my youth	393:14	cannot s. upright	159:41
lover lingers and s.	516:4	s., negligences and ignorances	389:7	good thing to s. by	274:18
no...pang the while she s.	217:17	s. they are inclin'd to	110:20	here will we s.	465:18
not waking till she s.	321:16	s. they love to act	474:6	he won't s. still	249:24
s. a solitary song	577:19	s. through which I run	185:24	I and sorrows s.	447:27
s. darkling	346:20	thinkin' on their s.	106:11	I cannot s. and think	306:25
s. for his supper	357:18	though your s. be as scarlet	52:30	I did s. and eat	244:22
s. in his boat	528:3	vengeance of our s.	388:44	I shall s. here...on and off	128:30
tell her...she s. as sweetly	479:4	visit the s. of the fathers	390:7	let us s. upon the ground	475:7
tell me what she s.	581:2	weep for their s.	567:20	not fit that you should s. here	167:9
to improve your light, he s.	169:13	Sinuous: s. rills	151:32	not to s. still	297:28
woe...when she s.	279:28	s. shells	308:26	reluctance to s. for a picture	274:17
Singular: so s. in each particular	485:27	Sion: at ease in S.	56:2	s. and hear each other groan	287:25
Singularity: not by s.	280:27	gracious unto S.	395:10	s., and play with smiles	573:23
s...invariably a clue	187:13	loveth the gates of S.	397:13	s. and read all day	290:16
trick of s.	453:19	one of the songs of S.	400:5	s. beside the fire	41:18
Sinister: strange and s.	268:4	remembered thee, O S.	400:5	s. by the fire and spin	366:14
Sink: heave or s. it	298:15	S., city of our God	364:16	s. down quickly	62:19
I pant, I s., I tremble	493:15	S. hill delight thee	344:2	s. down to write	290:25, 521:16
I, who thought to s.	88:17	strengthen thee out of S.	392:35	s. every man under his vine	56:6
not s. i' the scale	95:16	the Lord shall bring again S.	54:23	s. him down and die	442:5
one leak will s. a ship	99:28	walk about S.	394:35	s. in darkness	398:15
or s. or swim	438:37	Sip: can't be tasted in a s.	177:34	s. in darkness here	345:25
raft which will never s.	4:21	Sipped: I s. each flower	214:25	s. in the bar	308:5
s. all the shipping there	281:19	who s. no sup	222:27	s. i' th' centre	340:20
s. heart and voice	362:11	Sips: in three s.	96:39	s. like his grandsire	462:32
s. me the ship	540:11	Sir: s., so what I plead is just	255:8	s. still for once at table	249:23
s. to rest	153:29	that s. which serves	452:38	s. thee down and write	76:9
s. with Lamplough	514:12	Sire: bleeding S. to Son	117:38	s. thou on my right hand	398:12
they rise or s. together	539:6	from the s. the son	418:35	s. thou still when kings...	419:1

St (cont)		Skater like the a on ice	529 20	Skinny feat thy s hand	149 19
a upon a stool	576 2	Skating over thin ice	200 35	his s hand	145 20
a upon the curate's knee	141 17	Skech look'd s unca	205 23	Skins sisters under their s	205 6
so must he continue to s	304 36	Skeleton Death the S	583 22	Skips made them s	454 25
that I now could s	421 11	Hiding the S	316 24	s judiciously	234 10
their strength is to s still	53 36	Skeletons brown s of leaves	150 9	Skipped mountains s	390 3
we'lls contentedly	336 86	Sketch first rude s	305 26	Skipped had taken his daughter	318 14
we'lls s down	355 8	a the ruins of St Paul s	324 31	Skipping pretty s grace	333 1
when old s under the shade	175 10	Skid you can s up the trees	302 8	Skirts caught at God s a	92 25
why do you s ?	250 17	Skiddawn red glare on S	322 23	gather my s up	80 16
you must s down	244 22	Skil S saw the fire	322 25	s of happy chance	533 1
Site that especial s and stone	77 30	Skiss air and s	231 5	to the s of his clothing	400 3
Sits e et since s on his horse	447 23	air, earth and s	552 4	whose cloudy s	153 24
he s lugh	449 1	as long as s are blue	401 26	Skittish unstead and s	453 2
I like a bird it s, and sings	332 20	common people of the s	583 13	Skittles all beet and s	121 7, 335 8
Mrs Boffins s	300 21	deep indigo transparent s	127 4	all porter and s	170 26
a our sulky s dame	105 8	hereditary thy sullen s	104 44	loose him on to s	150 3
a upon my arm	334 26	in summer s to mourn	285 11	Skivven-Moon	264 21
Thais s beside thee	101 9	kindled in the upper s	100 10	Skull no more of her than the s	48 32
Sitteth s above the water flood	305 24	looks commercing with the s	341 9	not such s a	523 9
s alone upon the house top	308 1	look up at the s l	255 5	Skulls in dead men s	476 14
s between the cherubims	307 33	look upward to the s	362 8	Skuttlah ish put me in mind of	2 30
s upon many waters	71 31	mannions in the s	502 12	the S	262 21(-263)
tting s sheep s as standing	520 11	morn'ng s, books	516 16	Sky about us in the s	338 19
s a on a gate	131 22	new fledg d offspring to the s	214 81	above the bright blue s	333 12
end of it s a sn thunkin	205 3	only misch'd in the s	80 10	admitted to that equal s	386 7
fire folk s in the air	555 5	point me to the s	322 2	all the milky s	450 8
listen where thou art s	341 5	points her to the s	105 15	banners flout the s	253 15
s low on the ground	509 27	raining of the s	122 20	bears the falling s	204 7
privilege o s down	106 27	rains d a mortal to the s	101 15	beneath what s	2 25
s at the receipt of custom	48 37	rush into the s	381 13	blue s ethereal s	140 24
s careless	584 12	s are not cloudy all day	248 0	blue s belongs to them	150 23
s crowned upon the grave	243 23	s are painted	440 30	blue s bounds over all	80 14
s in the shade	206 38	s so dull and grey	203 6	blue s bounds the ocean	4 19
s in the sun	507 3	s they were ashen	381 8	blue s of spring	240 9
s on the stile Mary	75 10	soring claim the s	211 16	blue s over my head	207 3, 4
souls s in thine eyes	241 9	some watchet of the s	283 10	bndal of the earth and s	245 13
where I e s now	402 3	spatkle in their s	247 6	broad s the blue s above	253 2
Situation s at the lull thouse	190 28	Stampet of the S	585 10	cross against the s	407 8
Situation excellent <i>Jattaque</i>	209 9	starry s	119 1	crimson of the sunset s	253 6
sum the mist s	259 33	terrors of the s	101 14	darkening the s	407 8
but mist s informs	257 20	twitter from the quet s	241 21	Dawn's Left hand in the S	305 6
s all s set at s and seven	12 7	under lontan s	403 13	die in yon nchs	538 16
s content with s foot	87 21	when stars are in the quet s	322 8	divides the s with her	144 6
each one had s wings	53 8	Skiff fragile s attains the shore	312 24	English earth and s	241 16
I s days work	318 28	siffins here a Miss S l	723 27	evening s pavilions it	403 47
in s days the Lord made	390 11	Skilful more s in self knowledge	575 7	first out s was overcast	160 21
let s fight till s	130 23	mummy the s conserv d	472 16	four corners of the s	193 40
my s lustres	186 6	s in the wars	552 1	freezes thou bitter s	427 23
seven up and s to play	228 10	Skilfully and magnanimously	332 25	I e almost touch d the s	264 4
s days shalt thou labour	290 9	Skilf bring all s to naught	162 39	held the s suspended	140 4
s feet high and look d s inches	165 6	doing nothing with a deal of s	447 14	hot and scorch s	82 13
lull et	145 14	folly controlling s	453 19	in the breezy s	573 8
s hours ago I came	359 14	fore sight strength and s	550 21	like strips of the s	492 20(-493)
s hours in sleep	145 8	God gives s	407 1	living sea and the blue s	153 1
s impossible things	131 2	hux s runs on the lea	247 18	lonely sea and the s	334 10
s lines together without a fault	271 31	his utmost s	533 9	lose itself in the s	80 10
s of one	331 18	honour no s in surgery?	440 10	lustre in its s	494 6
s Richmond's in the field	470 43	little s in antiquity	99 59	monarch of the s	139 1
s show of the l ne	510 17	my courage and s	375 14	night involv d the s	130 11
s years darling	50 10	my s more beyond	161 13	no cloud was in the s	81 16
working s weeks in a year	540 19	never failing s	247 18	not s clouding	418 1
world on s and severe	138 37	pone or little s	109 27	November's s is chill	492 1
S s foot column d of top	243 8	sharpen s our s	160 86	nurling of the b	532 14
S s hundred rods et s	525 16	s comes so slow	444 21	open to the s	330 15
s pounds a year	521 7	s in the weapon is nothing	80 85	out of the s	575 19
S s handle l and eighty five ways	336 8	s not spent amiss	175 18	pealing up to the sunny s	346 25
s hundred threescore and six	407 15	such s and dexterity	255 36	pilgrim of the s l	425 28
Sequence large-vent s l	360 5	through hers s	408 10	regardful of the embroiling s	240 37
to no s crooked s	134 9	th's to poet were	501 20	ruled down the s	157 16
I give thee s t	405 24	works of labour or of s	110 5	sent I him down the s	495 8
I only got s	405 17	Skilled s in analytic	516 17	shoulder the s, my lad	201 6
previous little for s	175 4	s to sing of Time	328 21	sinful man beneath the s	97 23
shot at for s a-day	365 40	Skim null masquerades	440 2	s—and what a scowl of cloud	145 13
sing s some of s	471 11	Skim the skimbles stuff	271 25	s changes when wives	96 4
s all too dear	106 24	Skimpole deny to Harold S	352 38	s grows darker	97 30, 315 81
s at a look-alike	157 4	Skims along the main	51 6	s imbued with colour	97 30, 315 81
s in her shoe	197 8	Skim after my s worms destroy	49 6	s is ever clear	101 31
s overruns (to the length of s)	158 18	I thopian change his s	466 41	s is red	101 31
Smeagles his pockets full of s	25 88	her enamel d s	140 13	s resumed d her light	575 1
Smeagles lory s	275 12	hers s was who s as leprosy	654 6	s seemed not s	116 11
Smeagles lory s	105 9	I stuff my s so full	217 28	s spread out against the s	240 16
Smeagles lory s	421 21	my s bristles	218 21	s spread across the s	54 55
Smeagles lory s	374 10	s of an innocent lamb	215 41	s swallows gett'ng in the s	112 3
Smeagles lory s	27 13	s of my teeth	42 4	s tears of the s	193 3
Smeagles lory s	210 10	that whetters of hers	473 11		
Smeagles lory s	210 10	through his anatomic s	218 21		
Smeagles lory s	210 10	thy s is ivory	242 3		
Smeagles lory s	270 85	Skinner's colours but s			

INDEX

Sky (cont.)

tiger s. 336:14
to the wild s. 533:17
to the wind-swept s. 296:29
true as the s. 298:19
under the s. lie friended 403:1
untune the s. 191:39
upon the starry s. 75:5
wasted on the earth and s. 199:26
whatever s.'s above me 118:15
wheeling out on a windy s. 568:23
when all the s. is clear 515:14
who aimeth at the s. 244:3
wide and starry s. 516:15
with the earth and the s. 585:17
Skye: beyond the Isle of S. 30:13
over the sea to S. 516:7
Skyey influences 462:3
Skylark: despise the s.'s song 83:4
s. wounded in the wing 73:20
Skylight: Gothic s. 119:25
Sky-pointing tree 18:31
Slab: gruel thick and s. 459:33
Slack: in marriage... becomes s. 514:22
observing me grow s. 244:21
s. they may be 254:19
Slacken: Luke began to s. 577:22
Slain: above the noble s. 241:0
crippled and palsied and s. 422:20
deep-brooding o'er the s. 417:6
ere thou hast s. another 87:24
ever he s. should be 30:14
fight and no be s. 108:16
I have s. men 469:36
in battle s. 224:9
Lamb as it had been s. 70:41
law, chance, hath s. 185:14
my most noble lord s. 328:17
never do that's s. 111:17
see him s. 359:4
shall himself be s. 324:3
s. and spent and sacrificed 522:20
s. at Carrow 502:20
s. by a fair cruel maid 483:6
s. by the bloody Piedmontese 351:20
s. his thousands 47:25
s. in thine high places 47:30
s. the Earl of Murray 30:8
s. the Jabberwock 129:39(-130)
s. the Red Comyn 420:21
s. think he is s. 199:3
s. upon thy high places 47:29
s. with spears 538:26
some s. in war 475:7
thrice he slew the s. 191:6
Slander: civic s. 533:20
devis'd this s. 473:1
fear not s. 430:1
shaft of s. shot 375:23
s. any moment's leisure 431:29
s., meanest spawn of Hell 534:11
to speak no s. 530:13
who's angry at a s. 279:27
Slandered: not s. his neighbour 392:24
Slandering: persecutors and s. 389:5
Slandering: my tongue from... s. 391:8
Slang: all s. is metaphor 142:16
Slanting: rain... in s. lines 503:13
Slap-dash down in the mouth 155:30
Slap-up gal 178:16
Slashing: for a s. article 542:22
Slate: clean your s. 409:11
wiping something off a s. 294:18
Slates: all three dates on their s. 129:28
all wrote down on their s. 129:34
Slaughter: arrayed for mutual s. 578:9
as a lamb to the s. 54:26
as an ox goeth to the s. 49:51
no flocks... to s. I condemn 225:12
s. will ensue 155:26
threatenings and s. 64:40
wade through s. 230:6
when it comes to s. 297:1
Slaughtered: thy s. saints 351:20
ye have s. 363:7
Slaughteous: my s. thoughts 461:3
Slav, Teuton, Kelt 528:11
Slave: base is the s. that pays 443:16
being your s. 487:7
cogging, cozening s. 473:1
cursed, cursed s. 473:32

Slave (cont.)

fingering s. 578:30
freedom to the s. 314:11
half s. and half free 314:6
like a sad s. 487:7
made him a s. 100:5
master o'er a s. 576:14
meant them for a s. 116:2
no more s. States; no s. Terri-
tories 136:14
not passion's s. 434:26
priest, the s. 491:15
rogue and peasant s. 433:13
s. of circumstance 118:36
s. of crime 579:31
s. of pomp 415:17
s. to no sect 384:14
s. to thousands 471:30
this s.'s offal 433:35
thought's the s. of life 440:37
what a s. art thou 439:26
you were a Christian S. 241:24
Slavery: cannot... be classified as s. 143:36
chains and s. 107:32
s. of the tea and coffee 147:16
s. they can have anywhere 101:11
sold to s. 470:2
Slaves: army of s. 117:46
at the mill with s. 350:21
Britons never will be s. 545:18
creed of s. 379:14
ennoble sots, or s. 384:8
French... all s. 226:29
intercourse between tyrants and s. 226:34
land of s. 116:3
make s. of the rest 379:3
morality of s. 364:21
not press you like s. 213:10
ruling them like s. 497:12
s. cannot breathe 162:42
s., how'er contented 162:22
S. of the Lamp 14:30
s. that take their humours 447:42
s. who fear to speak 320:14
submit to be s. 379:3
too pure for s. to breathe in 237:27
we... are the only s. 334:20
wholly s. or wholly free 192:26
Slay: s. and s. and s. 324:14
to s. their foes 326:21
Slayer: if the red s. 199:3
priest who slew the s. 324:3
Slaying: s. of a beautiful hypo-
thesis 266:19
s. of Ilylus 524:16
Slays: moves, and checks, and s. 206:29
moves, and mates, and s. 206:28
thinks he s. 199:3
Sleary: S. babies to develop S.'s
fits 300:21
Sleave: ravell'd s. of care 458:11
Sleek: to our like mouths grow s. 351:17
Sleek-headed men 448:26
Sleekit: wee, s., cow'rin 107:9
Sleep: afford much comfort in s. 85:20
after battle, s. is best 365:4
after-dinner's s. 462:5
always s. upon ale 203:5
as in their causes s. 125:9
awaked as one out of s. 397:1
azure-lidded s. 285:24
between a s. and a s. 522:7
but to s. and feed 436:15
by a s. to say we end 434:4
call... when man doth s. 552:12
cannot break his S. 206:2
care-charmer S. 168:12
care-charming S. 38:9
come, S.! O S. 501:26
comes with the first s. 338:7
curtain'd s. 458:1
Death and his brother S. 493:2, 497:18
death... as a drunken s. 462:21
death like s. 498:25
deep and dreamless s. 84:24
deep s... upon Adam 44:16
dewy-feather'd s. 341:22
do I wake or s.? 288:2
dovecote doors of s. 338:3

Sleep (cont.)

drowsy approaches of s. 85:21
each day dies with s. 255:1
even as a s. 397:15
everything but s. 523:18
exposition of s. 467:16
first sweet s. of night 494:7
folding of the hands to s. 49:46
freed us from everlasting s. 85:21
from the City of S. 295:11
from the fields of s. 576:5
full of s. 586:21
gentle s. from Heaven 149:27
giveth His beloved s. 88:25, 399:35
Glamis hath murder'd s. 458:12
goes to s. at a bank 269:2
go s. with Turks 475:17
great gift of s. 241:22
he that keepeth thee will not s. 399:27
him who invented s. 134:18
his first s. 11:23
his s. was aery light 347:37
how s. the brave 153:29
I am fawn to s. 30:6
illuminated the Land of S. 317:17
innocent s., s. that knits up 458:11
in s. a king 487:22
in that s. of death 434:4
in thy last long s. 279:19
I shall s., and move 525:30
I s., but my heart waketh 52:9
I s. on the coals 174:19
I s. well 359:21
ladies that do s. 123:26
let it s. in the shade 356:29
let it s. with death 280:11
like unwilling s. 288:21
little s., a little slumber 49:46
Macbeth does murder s. 458:11
Macbeth shall s. no more 458:12
make anyone go to s. 179:25
most that s. outside 262:11
nights with s. 444:23
no s. till morn 113:26
now I lay me down to s. 8:18
O magic s.! 284:24
one short s. past 185:16
only s.! 97:23
only the s. eternal 523:24
or let me s. alway 150:5
O s.! O gentle s.! 441:41
past their first s. in Persia 85:21
quiet s. and a sweet dream 334:13
reader's threatened... with 's.' 382:31
rounded with a s. 480:8
sang themselves to s. 249:13
season of all natures, s. 459:26
shake off this downy s. 458:23
silence and s. like fields 171:1
six hours in s. 148:8
s. after toil 509:28
S., again deceive me 155:35
s. al the night with open yē 136:22
s. among the wheat 131:22
s. an act or two 447:17
s. and a forgetting 576:9
s., and if life was bitter 522:13
s. and it is lifted 497:11
s. at the root of my tree 310:21
s., dear, s. 38:22
s. deeply above 84:8
s. dwell upon thine eyes 478:1
s. firmly from twelve to one 157:25
s. full of sweet dreams 284:19
s. I can get name 104:19
s. in old England's heart 562:21
s. in one another's arms 493:14
s. in spite of thunder 460:7
s. in the arms of the blast 492:27
s. in the night 522:7
s. in... these terrible dreams 459:4
s. is a death 87:1
s. is sweet to the labouring man 99:23
S.! it is a gentle thing 149:27
s. itself must end 85:21
s. like a top 169:11
s. no more! 458:11
s. not so sound as sweet 245:16
s. of a labouring man 51:8
s. on, blest pair 347:27
s. one ever-during night 123:19

[918]

Slip (cont.)

our feet to s	306 1
s and ripple idly	336 7
s into my bosom	530 2
s out of the world	103 4
Slipped s through the straw	11 1
s up somehow	238 27
Slipper and subtle knave	471 1
Slipped s sleeper	84 10
s matloot	427 21
Slipper standing is s	20 24
s such a ground	450 8
Slips all of hers	253 16
greyhounds in the s	442 27
s keep from s	7 5
s into the bosom of the lake	530 2
s of yew	450 32
Slithy toves	120 19
Slits the thin-spun life	342 20
Sliver envious s broke	437 1
s a dead ashbranch	453 22
Slivered in the moon a eel pce	410 11
bloane square came aboard at S	210 12
Globbered James I s	422 14
Slog foot s s sloggin	204 37
Slogan cry the s	21 18
s of Macdonald	23 20
Slope life s darkening s	410 24
obscure wsters s	90 32
s of fices	163 28
s thru darkness up to God	532 36
s solemn of mighty limbs	512 12
Slopes gently s the way	284 16
orchard s	140 13
s down to the sea	150 8
Slop-kettle	147 16
Sloth most of s	243 29
much time in studies s	27 14
my love which s maligns	375 2
peaceful s	345 22
tealy s	400 26
shake off dull s	202 1
Slothful not s in business	66 2
s man as s	50 41
Slough old person of 9	312 14
s was Despond	00 5
Slovenliness is no part of religion	566 20
bloesely s unhandsome corpse	438 32
s will spit	135 32
Slow ant it s	242 28
comfort comes ever s	180 2
drugs soft and s	166 3
good creatures but so s	03 10
march of the human mind is s	101 6
melancholy s	226 3
more s	333 8
skill comes so s	160 16
s and moving finger	472 34
s and steady wins	270 25
s heretofore my marches	292 20
s in pursuit	467 20
s of speech and of s tongue	45 39
s of study	466 25
s rises worth	274 33
s sink more lovely	11 8
s s, fresh fount	270 25
s to anger	10 16
s to begin	5 11
s to speak s to wrath	60 30
sol d but s	212 15
sorne cry b' s	535 3
sun climbs s	147 8
swift s	255 3
s winging s with sullen roar	361 15
tardy as too s	376 15
tarry while says s	330 10
very carefully and s	340 37
wandering stepw and s	81 15
were he reckon d s	4 8
wisely and s	318 3
words move s	210 29
Slow-convincing Age	218 6
Slowly s experience teaches s	313 22
gritted s	317 13
laxities s	317 11
naughty s wise	279 4
science moves but s	534 18
s s, let y' bow the moon	1 2
s s, lose the sun	30 8
s having comes s up this way	182 19
tidal s	63 3

INDEX

Slow-worm bite thee	246:23	Small (cont.)		Smile (cont.)	
Slug-a-bed: s. snail	544:9	s. is the worth of beauty	558:5	s. that glowed	340:4
sweet S.	245:25	s. Latin and less Greek	281:13	s. that was childlike	238:34
Sluggard: foul s.'s comfort	125:33	s. matters win great commendation	25:37	s. to those who hate	118:15
go to the ant, thou s.	49:45	s. old-fashioned book	196:24	s. upon his fingers' ends	443:19
s. is wiser	50:42	s. one a strong nation	55:1	s. upon my knee	232:2
s.'s cradle	135:20	s. potatoes and few	304:29	s. we would aspire to	446:24
voice of the s.	562:3	s. servant	177:34	s. with the wise	271:27
Slug-horn to my lips I set	90:23	s. states	267:9	social s.	229:18
Slugs: killing s. on borders	296:33	so s. a thing	15:13	some that s.	451:7
s. leave their lair	152:17	speaks s. like a woman	465:27	thrifty wife's s.	104:33
s. that come crawling	34:14	still s. voice	48:8	tired s.	20:30
Sluicing: browsing and s.	572:8	too s. for sight	454:3	under the s. of safety	441:7
Slum: swear-word in a rustic s.	39:12	with s. men no great thing	339:1	vain tribute of a s.	417:19
Slumber: affected s. more	124:1	Smaller: not a s. soul	530:16	when you gave her a s.	201:24
death is s.	495:18	rights of the s. nationalities	21:6	where my Julia's lips do s.	245:21
honey-heavy dew of s.	449:13	Smallest: one of the s. people	29:5	with his watery s.	529:14
I must s. again	562:3	Small-sword: very pretty s. light	500:27	with s. so sweet	551:5
in deathly s.	171:9	Smart: as lief pray with Kit S.	271:13	you s., Madonna	309:18
lie still and s.	562:1	love and all its s.	38:22	Smiled: all around thee s.	279:19
little sleep, a little s.	499:46	mock'd the s.	16:8	at me you s.	533:35
love itself shall s. on	499:1	of all the girls that are so s.	125:17	Devil s.	151:10
ports of s.	442:25	s. for it	49:57	he s. as he sat	238:34
s. did my spirit seal	573:6	such a s. little craft	222:8	Never S. Again	241:11
s. is more sweet than toil	535:20	to feel all s.	244:11	on her it s.	196:2
s. out their immortality	164:37	too s. to live	560:7	remember how you s.	309:6
S.'s chain	357:13	Smarts so little as a fool	385:23	s. and said 'Good-Night'	41:24
start from her s.	16:1	Smatch: some s. of honour	452:6	s. Spain's chivalry away	116:45
to soothing s. seven	279:21	Smattering of everything	174:6	s. to think God's greatness	88:5
Slumbering: dictates to me s.	349:5	Smell: ancient and fish-like s.	479:38	s. well content	516:19
might half s.	288:14	cheer'd with the grateful s.	347:2	s. when a sabbath appear'd	164:25
s. in the open air	152:17	chill the wintry s.	522:14	stretched . . his little arms, and s.	231:11
s. still?	166:24	flower of sweetest s.	578:3	till it s.	340:15
s. thoughts	85:21	I'll s. it on the tree	473:11	until she s. on me	148:12
Slumbers: golden s.	170:23	I s. a rat	110:25, 407:8	wanton s.	232:3
hast thou golden s.?	170:21	I s. the blood	453:27	Smiler with the knyf	137:32
imagine unquiet s.	83:15	noses have they, and s. not	399:4	Smiles: Aryan s.	300:6
indolent s.	156:12	once more s. the dew	244:18	Banquo s. upon me	460:12
like infant s.	291:11	rose was heaven to s.	249:10	breath, s., tears	88:24
s. light	318:5, 418:36	s. and hideous hum	223:8	daggers in men's s.	458:27
soul is dead that s.	317:5	s. as sweet	477:16	eternal s. . . emptiness betray	385:32
visit 'st my s. nightly	348:23	s. like what it is—a tomb	495:10	every time a man s.	512:32
Slung: harp s. behind him	356:27	s. my remnant out	244:20	flower that s. to-day	247:10
s. atween the round shot	363:3	s. of bread and butter	112:36	kisses, tears, and s.	580:20
Slunk: to their nests were s.	347:19	s. of burning	41:36	old Ocean s.	347:2
Slut: I am not a s.	428:12	s. so sweet	438:35	Peace is crown'd with s.	552:1
Polly is a sad s.	214:12	s. sweet, and blossom	501:6	read in their s.	493:14
Sluts indeed	11:5	s. too strong of the lamp	513:9	robb'd that s.	470:6
Sly: dumb's a s. dog	144:24	sweet keen s.	411:34	seldom he s., and s. in such a sort	448:27
Stephen S.	478:46	Smellest so sweet	472:35	s. and soap	128:11
tough, and devilish s.	175:5	Smelleth: he s. the battle	49:27	s. awake you	170:23
Smack: does s. sweet	93:25	Smelling out a suit	477:7	s. beneath her cow	11:20
my father did something s.	463:27	Smell-less: daisies s.	38:8	s., but not as Sultans smile	141:9
pledging with contented s.	287:2	Smells: it s. to heaven	435:31	s. by his cheerful fire	226:11
some s. of age in you	441:13	s. April and May	466:5	s. of other maidens	148:13
they s. of honour both	456:7	s., I swear, not of itself	280:21(-281)	s. sae sweetly	106:28
Small: at noon but s.	312:26	s. of cheese	518:25	s. so sweet	327:5
between the s. and great	164:12	violet s. to him	444:18	s. that win	119:12
both great and s.	150:16	Smile: blush and gently s.	245:20	s., the tears, of boyhood	357:13
contemneth s. things	56:47	calm thou may'st s.	279:19	s., wan as primroses	285:7
creatures great and s.	3:14	follow'd perhaps by a s.	162:8	sobs, sniffls, and s.	242:12
day of s. nations	135:6	forget and s.	409:25	sweet strains, or pensive s.	199:21
day of s. things	56:11	hear with a disdainful s.	230:1	tears and s.	4:3
desire s. beer	441:32	Heaven's blue s.	492:28	thy own sweet s.	160:25
dull unletter'd s.	164:17	her own dying s.	491:21	thy s. before they dwindle	497:9
frail, gaunt and s.	235:17	her s., it seems half holy	88:13	Venus when she s.	281:25
free-livers on a s. scale	267:22	his s. it was pensive	238:33	welcome ever s.	481:20
great matter or a s.	56:35	I dare not beg a s.	247:8	win their nursling with their s.	309:5
great ones devour'd the s.	501:14	I hear a s.	167:16	wreathed s.	341:28
great things with s.	346:13	immeasurable s.	375:10	Smilest: Thou s. and art still	17:23
great vulgar and the s.	158:24	jest without the s.	152:21	Smiling: by your s. . . say so	433:15
grind exceeding s.	315:22, 317:13	kind of sickly s.	239:2	died while ye were s.	87:38
bow s. the world is	233:5	meet again . . we shall s.	451:37	hides a s. face	161:18
how very s. the very great	543:13	mov'd to s. at anything	448:27	s. as they run	141:3
I have no s. talk	564:14	one vast substantial s.	174:9	s. at grief	483:10
in life's s. things	320:2	rarely s., being urban . .	84:13	s., damned villain	432:21
in s. proportions	282:1	share the good man's s.	224:23	s., destructive man	312:27
in your arms to feel so s.	375:13	show their teeth in way of s.	462:30	s. from the world's . . snare	425:13
is it s.?	311:7	s., and s., and be a villain	432:21	s. of Fortune beguiling	147:23
just so s. as I	544:5	s. at the claims of long descent	533:38	s., put the question by	528:27
kingdom . . too s.	440:38	s. at us, pay us	141:28	s. the boy fell dead	92:24
lovesome, white and s.	195:6	s. dwells a little longer	135:13	Smilingly: burst s.	454:23
no great and no s.	199:1	s., for your lover comes	567:18	Smirk: serious and the s.	177:7
one s. bead	225:2	s. his work to see	75:24(-76)	Smite: God shall s. thee	65:15
one that was s.	305:9	s. in thine eyes	356:17	let the righteous . . s. me	400:14
poor creature, s. beer	441:33	s. of the brown old earth	92:28	s. all the firstborn	45:47
since man's heart is s.	302:13	s. on her lips	418:20	s. once, and s. no more	342:29
s. and great beasts	398:11	s. on the face of the tiger	11:2	s. thee on thy right cheek	57:50
s. beginnings	191:29	s. on you—for seconds	183:12	s. them by the merit	361:13
s. but sullen horn	153:24	s., s., s.	20:23	s. the sounding furrows	541:3
s. bot bird	204:2			up and s. them	361:13

INDEX

Smooth - cheek to him that s him	35:26	Snail (cont.)		Snow (cont.)	
Smooth - chuck it, S.	140:12	consuming away like s a.	305:21	if s be white	458:13
combined in Horace S.	475:14	creeping like s.	477:21	I love s.	498:13
conceal him by naming him S.	215:21	slug-abad s.	144:9	I spit the s.	498:13
trist s. - murder reason	161:43	s's on the thorn	94:40	land of mist and s.	149:7
s. s mighty man	118:12	went to kill s a.	360:20	last long streak of s.	533:24
s. take a fresh cigar	121:22	whiting to s a	200:22	little hunchback of the s.	160:22
Smithy - sparks out of s s.	356:12	worm nor s.	407:1	mark'd but the fall o' the s.	281:24
villages s stand	318:11	Snails - frogs and s.	369:22	melted like s.	118:30
Smitten - Memnon s.	338:13	horns of cockled s.	455:22	'mud s and ice	316:17
s. me to my knee	344:22	pretty feet like s	247:22	mockery king of s.	475:24
s. to the heart	303:3	Snake, devises the S.	207:12, 13	moonshine sn' s.	316:13
Smock - pale as thy s.	473:32	like s a renew	493:23	naked in December s.	474:20
Smock-frock: embroidery of s s	336:42	like s wounded s	352:23	never love the s. again	81:11
Smoker - above the s and stir	336:42	nor s, or slow-worm	246:23	rain, or any	533:37
and s till	342:22	snail'd she	450:4	rode buds fill'd with s.	124:5
as the s vaniseth	399:18	in the grass	515:27	scatter the s. around	82:7
bottle in the s.	267:31	S. is living yet	412:34	sends the s in winter	121:27
corrupted by this stinking s.	359:2	s slept under a spray	518:2	shivering in the s.	508:14
counties overhung with s.	207:10	there the s throws her skin	460:41	sleet or stifling s.	94:13
daub his Visage with the S.	208:23	Snakes - cloud of winged s.	496:25	s and vapours	400:24
do v id de s	357:10	no s. to be met with	274:2	s came flying	81:15
dunnett s. of hell	457:3	two bright and aged s	15:14	s falls in the river	108:7
emit so much s.	307:6	you sported s	466:44	s. had fallen, s. on s.	400:20
fill him full of s	280:14	Snaptail gold-dusted s.	18:26	s. hath retreated	577:21
from the s into the smother	426:26	s growing on the walls	303:22	s. in harvest	476:17
good cigar s S.	204:32	Snapped 'em off short	274:12	s lay round about	301:10
her beloved s	307:27	Snapping-up of snails	455:18	s. of ferns s.	138:19
house was filled with s.	53:8	Snapping Toile	241:9	s on a raven's back	438:10
in yon s concealed	147:8	Snare I saw the s.	533:35	s, their winding-sheet	510:10
its little s died	281:18	mockery, and s a.	172:12	S., top of Pindus street	478:10
man who does not s.	314:27	s is broken	309:32	s, upon the Desert's Face	209:27
salt-caked s stack	333:21	s of the fowler	300:32	tuffs of s.	515:25
s. of their torment	71:26	s of the hunter	307:18	under s or rain	142:13
s. of the pit	267:30	world's great s	425:13	untrodden s.	121:17
thun s without flame	236:14	Snarers of death	399:5	Virgin shrouded in s.	76:17
Smoked s like a chimney	34:21	Snark if your s be a Boojum	128:10	we shall have s	368:12
s with bloody execution	456:5	Snarl s a Boojum	128:14	where the s, lay dinted	361:24
Smokes nigh thrice s	151:25	Snatching silver, s trumpets	235:14	white as driven s.	435:10
Smoking s s of s whack'n' white	399:11	Snarl s s	170:23	white as s in Salmon	396:17
cheroot	241:2	Snatch friends walls at it	473:21	white as the mountain s.	436:15
what s blessing thus	441:41	s a fearful joy	230:25	whiter skin of hers than s.	473:11
Smoky - list thou in a crib	440:2	s them straight away	474:7	whiter than s	160:3
worse than s house	130:9	Snatched s away in beauty's	118:23	whitest sheets of s.	434:33
Smooth - fallows s and bright	440:2	bloom	412:15	wish s s in May	513:30
I am s a man	460:18	s from out his chariot	200:17	your sira white as s.	461:20
never did run s.	21:13	worthy gentleman s from us	219:15	Snow-broth	203:10
pleasant s wit	451:5	Snatches ballads, songs and s.	437:11	Snowdown antelope	495:12
s s being s	473:11	s of old tunes	500:10	Snowdrifts high s in the hedge	203:15
s as monumental alabaster	100:10	Sneaking my valour s off	15:11	Snowdrop first s	340:6
s fair and lonely	332:3	Sneak laughing devil in his s.	273:6	snowed in his house of mete and	337:10
s stream	447:39	Sneak s	183:49	drink	533:10
s the ice	307:4	teach the rest to s.	207:15	Snowy buds that s have shaken	545:7
so large, and s, and round	351:26	they s at me	278:27	her touch of s	492:30
so s, so green	247:14	the s milings s.	219:10	our Lady of the S.	100:11
so s, so sweet	249:8	Sneering I was born s.	385:29	s. of yesterday	353:3
speak unto us s things	33:24	without s	352:3	thro's waists of s.	311:15
supple and s.	123:27	Sneers of selfish men	21:2	Snow-spotted heath	127:4
it s tongue	93:34	Sneeze if you s.	318:14	Snow-white, her s hand	344:11
Walter was s	204:8	Sneered to be s at	134:10	little s feet	354:11
Smoothed my soul's self	40:44	Sneezes beat him when he s	130:2	Snowy, flowy, flowy	213:5
s let work	107:3	Sneery Breezy, B. leery	213:5	Snowy-banded, dilettante	535:42
Smoothed her mouth's s than oil	107:3	Snicker hold my coat and s.	197:30	snub mine has s a nose	74:10
Let words were s than oil	146:16	Snicker-snack	129:30(=130)	snubbed rogue	133:34
Smoothed s s her hair	447:25	Snicker-snack mvs	220:8	Snuff - only took s	223:35
s s her charming tones	333:34	Sniff s predominating	242:12	s the approach of tyranny	100:30
Smooth faced s gentleman	340:15	Snivelling what argues s.	273:10	s, robber, and sleep	174:4
s a rogue	123:16	Snob - meanly admires mean	542:7	you s s	193:10
Smoothed the even down	95:13	snob s	543:8	Snuff-box: amber s	351:18
Smoothly - sing thou s	341:14	not to be sometimes a S.	130:22	Snuffed s out by an article	116:33
Smoothly - give thou s	301:23	Snore fit to s his head off	429:26	s the tainted gale	410:12
Smoothly - give thou s	474:8	Snored, snored s	240:5	Snuffle with s and snuff	87:9
Smoothly - give thou s	47:31	Snorer can't hear himself snore	530:25	Snug: has a little farm	151:7, 504:19
Smoothly - give thou s	46:16	Snorer heavy ploughman s.	467:33	little s property	191:17
Smoothly - give thou s	530:29	s out the watch	441:25	parlour s and small	161:41
Smoothly - give thou s	534:16	Snoring when s s disturbs	162:27	s little lands	173:15
Smoothly - give thou s	46:57	snow - architecture of the s.	199:23	with s a nose	351:10
Smoothly - give thou s	46:45	s ease as unsum'd s.	439:27	So Amen, s be it	301:11
Smoothly - give thou s	32:13	serry lung with s.	262:10	even we, even s.	333:15
Smoothly - give thou s	415:26	s chafon of s	215:7	if I can save s.	440:35
Smoothly - give thou s	415:24	satter than whist s.	339:41	if I said s, it was s.	215:24
Smoothly - give thou s	121:10	s s s	231:3	if it was s	139:8
Smoothly - give thou s	331:24	s s s	439:29	I told you s	116:19
Smoothly - give thou s	173:27	s s s	470:31	meet and nags to do	376:31
Smoothly - give thou s	219:24	s s s	316:23	permeation that s'ing is s.	27:31
				s am I	160:3
				s and not otherwise	301:19
				s can I, or s can any man	439:42
				s did I	147:81

INDEX

So (<i>cont.</i>)		Society (<i>cont.</i>)		Solace: our s. is	375:21
s. do I	236:30, 32	s... my glittering bride	574:16	s. in the midst of woe	132:2
s. in a voice	184:4	s. offenders	219:24	s. ourselves with loves	49:50
s. it would have done	439:40	s... one polish'd horde	116:48	with s. and gladness	502:18
s. to bed	377:11	s.'s chief joys	159:18	Solaced: in childhood s. me	160:25
Soap: have you used Pears' S.?	6:15	s. than solitude is worse	33:15	Solaces: with tea s. the midnight	278:1
invisible s.	253:7	s... to be in it... a bore	570:19	Solar: far as the s. walk	383:11
smiles and s.	128:11	s., where none intrudes	114:26	hub of the s. system	251:16
s. and education	550:13	solitude... best s.	349:9	Sold: March dust to be s.	549:30
used your s. two years ago	403:30	such s. as is quiet	408:15	never s. the truth	537:23
what! no s.?	209:18	when s. requires to be rebuilt	338:23	not have s. her for it	473:21
Soap-boiler: make a s. costive	563:13	Sock: Jonson's learn'd s.	342:7	sees us s.	303:11
Soar: angels alone, that s. above	319:7	Socked it them hard	295:4	s. his birthright	44:58
creep as well as s.	103:17	Socket: burn to the s.	574:14	s., my Arab steed	365:16
singing still dost s.	498:2	Sockets: candles burn their s.	264:1	spoils were fairly s.	323:21
s., but never roam	580:27	s. of fine gold	52:14	Soldan of Byzantium	141:3
s. not too high to fall	334:19	Socks: in your shirt and your s.	219:12	Soldest him on Good Friday	438:26
s. with Eno	514:2	when thy s. were on	281:15	Soldier: arm our s.	429:3
spur you to s.	524:33	Socrates: misunderstood, and S.	200:41	as a s. of the king	305:1
thou canst not s.	492:5	Socratic manner	39:31	as the s. said	179:15
through... clouds to s. again	117:25	Sod: hard and trampled s.	23:24	British s. fights	360:21
to run, though not to s.	326:4	heat was in the very s.	361:24	British s. . . stand up to any-	
Soaring: poet s. in the high region	352:20	thy cold pavement... a s.	114:34	thing	489:18
s. claim the skies	211:26	to thy high requiem... a s.	287:32	broken s... bade to stay	224:20
s. ever singest	498:2	under my head a s.	31:22	come you back, you British s.	299:10
s. human boy	173:34	Soda-water: sermons and s.	115:33	courtier's, s.'s, scholar's, eye	434:14
tired with s.	191:16	their feet in s.	197:31	driveth o'er a s.'s neck	477:7
Soars: lark s.	87:30	Sodden: nor s. at all with water	45:46	for a s. I listed	173:4
s. on golden wing	341:12	s. and unkind	42:3	for her... the s. fights	35:22
Sob: throb and mutual s.	123:2	Sods: s. with our bayonets	572:11	God's s. be he	461:15
Sobbed: he s. and he sighed	220:19	under green s. lay	584:6	go to your Gawd like a s.	304:4
Sobbing: a-sighing and a-s.	369:18	Sofa: accomplish'd S. last	162:34	in a s... blasphemy	461:33
Sober: at least not s.	276:3	I sing the S.	162:31	let a s. drink	471:9
be s., be vigilant	70:6	wheel the s. round	163:21	mourn'd her s. slain	310:2
compulsorily s.	327:8	Soft: drops, s. and slow	166:3	never expect a s. to think	489:17
godly, righteous, and s.	388:12	fair, and s., and sweet	332:8	not having been a s.	273:34
half as s. as a judge	307:27	heart as s.	247:1	old S. of the Queen's	5:9
if she is chaste, and s.	363:26	her voice was ever s.	454:24	serve as a s.	304:3
in her s. livery	347:19	lie both s. and dry	247:16	s., and afraid?	460:24
men at whiles are s.	263:34	make it s. and narrow	30:3	s. an' sailor too	301:20
Philip drunk to Philip S.	5:12	more s. and sensible	455:22	s. bold	252:20
second and s. thoughts	242:7	O so s!	281:24	s., full of strange oaths	427:21
sedate, s., silent	253:32	s. and chilly nest	285:22	s. is better accommodated	442:9
sensible, temperate, s.	363:19	s. answer turneth away wrath	50:10	s. . . not a romantic animal	29:6
s. as a judge	204:12	s. as silk remains	248:10	s. of the Legion	365:21
s. certainty of waking bliss	340:16	s. as the breath of even	21:9	s. rest	416:19
s. man, among his boys	532:29	s. as young!	587:8	s.'s a man	471:9
take a s. colouring	576:22	s. complaining lute	191:38	s.'s grave	118:27
to bed go s.	37:15	s. impeachment	500:30	s.'s pleasure	191:4
to-morrow we'll be s.	5:24	s. in the level races	80:19	s.'s pole is fall'n	425:29
was I s. when I swore?	207:121	s. is the music	578:3	s.'s sepulchre	122:20
<i>Soberbia: la ultima camisa</i> ... s.	329:17	s. is the strain	382:32	s.'s virtue	424:20
Soberness: words of truth and		s., meek, patient	170:18	summer s.	372:23
s.	65:24	s. philosopher of love	192:45	tell an old s.	489:6
Sobers: drinking largely s. us	382:22	s. the zephyr blows	229:23	ten-year s. tells	299:13
Sober-suited: s. matron	478:18	s., unhappy sex	40:14	that s. a mere recreant	481:7
s. songstress	546:14	s! what light... breaks?	477:13	tried and valiant s.	451:6
Sobs: add s., fiery sighs	109:27	s. with the drops of rain	395:30	what the s... said	179:15
s., snuffles, and smiles	242:12	so s. a mould	191:19	would himself have been a s.	438:35
with s. and tears	130:20	so s. and uncompounded	344:29	Soldiers: amongst a thousand s.	38:24
Social: fellowship and s. comfort	87:31	so s., so calm	119:2	Ireland gives England her s.	337:10
Nature's s. union	107:10	virgins are s.	113:2	men like s. may not quit	535:25
self-love and s. are the same	384:18	whan s. was the sonne	310:3	mustered their s.	31:14
s. and economic experiment	254:4	Softened the stones	473:6	old s. never die	9:2
s., friendly, honest	105:25	Softer: sleep's no s.	94:24	old s... surest	563:22
s. smile	220:18	Softly: go s. all my years	54:7	others, like s.	443:10
whole s. system	174:33	s. and suddenly vanish	128:10	our God and s.	404:9
Socialists: all S. now-a-days	195:25	s., gently, kindly	214:9	our s. slighted	404:9
Societies: sweet s.	343:4	s. she was going up	149:23	s. of Christ, arise	565:10
Society: cling together in one s.	579:9	s. sweet, in Lydian measures	191:9	s. of the ploughshare	413:26
Corinthian capital of polished s.	102:25	speak s... carry a big stick	408:27	steel my s.' hearts	444:24
curing the maladies of S.	126:45	step s., under snow	142:13	substance of ten thousand s.	476:38
desperate oddfellow s.	546:44	'Thames, run s.	510:20	Soldier-saint	96:9
equal s. with them	158:4	Softness: for s. she	347:11	Soldier-saints	96:45
four hundred people in New		<i>Sohne: zu weit dem S.</i>	208:30	Soldiery: brutal and insolent s.	201:28
York s.	322:15	<i>Soi: Savoir être à s.</i>	354:24	licentious s.	101:20
gain to s. at large	219:23	Soil: before the s. hath smutch'd	281:24	Sole: absolute s. Lord	166:11
Heaven and Hell Amalgamation		Freedom's s.	234:13	English subject's s. prerogative	193:42
S.	127:31	grows on mortal s.	342:22	no rest for the s. of her foot	44:39
imposed on s. from without	214:2	high-cultured as her s.	123:7	s. death	90:44
man's chief pleasure is s.	160:18	most subject is the fattest s.	442:23	s. unbusy thing	152:17
man seeketh in s. comfort	24:27	my carcase back to your s.	119:33	s. work of a lifetime	90:39
man was formed for s.	73:3	that s... best deserve	345:10	that apparition, s. of men	496:18
mingle with s.	459:11	this the s., the clime	344:21	to my s. self	288:2
no letters; no s.	248:21	weed that grows in every s.	101:11	you break that s. bond	101:12
one great s.	579:32	Soiled: cheer our s. face	400:33	<i>Sole: l'amor che muove il s.</i>	169:2
our noble s.	178:43	s. with all ignoble use	533:23	<i>Sole: vel s. puro</i>	260:14
pests of s.	78:10	Soirée: friendly s.	179:19	Solecism: of eternity without a	
s., friendship, and love	164:24	Sojourner, as all my fathers	394:11	s.	86:9
s... in conspiracy	200:38	<i>Sol: firmat s... educat imber</i>	133:9	<i>Soleil: le s. d'Austerlitz</i>	361:3
s. is all but rude	332:15	<i>inferebatur s. et luna</i>	21:18	<i>le s. qui poudroye</i>	377:32

INDEX

Solemn day becomes more s	494 6
her bird	318 81
in the s midnight	184 8
sapping s' creed with s cheer	113 40
s peaks	10 14
s troops	343 4
s too s sad	509 10
Solemnities high s	340 38
Solemnly up to God so s	380 20
<i>Solis bonasque effugere</i>	331 26
<i>s occidere et redire</i>	332 15
Sole-sitting by the shores	573 8
Solicitor for it straight	473 18
Soliciting person or persons s	663 8
supernatural s	450 24
Solicitor bachelor, a s, s Free-	188 1
mason	188 1
Protestant only go to has s	182 14
wound in the s	111 80
Solid drowns things weighty and	87 1
s	130 88
for s, reasoning good-sense	818 18
s, but slow	377 1
s man of Boston	430 33
too too s flesh	311 23
toward s good	870 10
Solitary be not s	100 33.
s, and cannot impart it	270 18
s child	577 17
s hidden anguish	106 24
s Highland lass	380 88
s place shall be glad	84 1
s poor nasty brutish	248 81
s song that whistles	577 10
s sorrow	236 17
s thinking	284 83
their s way	340 18
under the s moon	17 88
wander s there	332 22
waste and s places	494 13
Solitude bird in the s singing	110 10
bliss of s	577 7
come to him in s	573 33
court s	155 87
delighted in s	86 15
disturbed by its s	82 10
low sweet is s	162 6
I love tranquilla	408 15
in s what happiness?	243 34
Islington grow s almost	188 22
life the s	557 14
musical in s	574 5
my faithful s	136 12
no charm no s	574 36
over his desk in s	86 88
O still s	80 10
self suff'ring power of s	570 15
society than s is worse	31 15
soft like s s	495 81
s best society	340 0
s call it—peace	113 4
s where are the charms?	164 82
sweet settled s	330 10
this unknown s	342 15
this people earth's s	407 3
thoughtful soul to s	205 8
with dangers compass'd and s	345 33
worst s destitute of friend	88 18
shun	303 17
Sold rudes misty s	336 0
Soldiersman w's favour	47 48
Soldiersmen all s wisdom	51 39
curtains of s	25 10
talentless of s	50 17
greater than s	301 7
king David and king S	47 45
king s loved many women	51 13
in all his glory	81 37
of s success	318 28
song which is S s	145 0
Sorrow loudly	372 8
S. one new nation's queen from poles	110 30
Swedish nation s dwell	300 28
Swedish old forest hutsides s	110 35
Swiss s arms in true	330 18
s the new arm of the sea	185 1
S. King's when it not dearest	111 18
northern waters and sweet	185 1
Swiss I bury s of you	107 34
S. have trust	

Some (cont.)
 s have too much
 s men must love my lady
 s say thus we wan
 s to undo s to be undone
 what s have found so sweet
 Somebody brisk little s
 everyone is s
 let s stop s
 mine ain dear s
 Miracles of Saint S
 played by s I do not know
 s bet on de bay
 s must
 sore for S
 Someone as s somewhere sug
 next morning s else
 s had blunder d
 s is sinking today
 Something can s
 do nothing and get s
 from doing s
 good for s
 have s to say
 I too will s make
 man s worth
 original s Original Sin
 pardon s to the spirit of libert
 rage for aying s
 s attempted a done
 s childish
 s doesn I love a wall
 s ere she end
 s far more deeply interfused
 s given that way
 s lost behind the Ranges
 s nothing
 s of a round belly
 s of the Shorter Catechist
 s s that replies
 s that is gone
 s there is moves me
 s too much of s
 s very like I ffirm
 s that still
 there s s greater
 there was s to it
 time for a little s
 Something arole
 sometime out s sister
 Sometimes a in the right
 s thus and s that
 Somewhat a against thee
 s to say unto thee
 Somewhere as some one s sing
 give back the thoughts
 morning s in the world
 s , beyond space and time
 s safe to see
 s , surely, afar
 s the sun is shining
 truth lies s
 Somewheres east of Suez
 Somewhere du matin
 Somme portus
 Somno s s s clarissimus homi
 s omnis though S in Homer
 Son Abalam my s
 Athens a wisest s
 s luggary s of a gun
 behold thy s
 s bleeding Sure to S
 blessed Mary s
 by me knighten s all thy S
 s damned for never s king s
 s dear s of memory
 did bear out s
 s die soon O Lady s
 s Duke s s cook s
 s England s greatest s
 s I have done s
 s every wise man s
 s first murder s
 s I traducer s eldest s
 s from the sire the s shall bear
 gave his only begotten s
 good man teach his s
 s teach s
 s s has done nearly as well
 s beloved as s
 s Jesus the s of Num

Son (<i>cont</i>)	
king of all kings to her s.	7 15
kiss the S	301 35
left a s who proved	907 15
little s into his bosom	800 s
Lucifer, s of the morning	53 88
Monk my s	507 36
my brother s s	140 33
my little S	375* 10
mys — and what s s ?	305 17
my s in tears	210 s
my s, mine own Telemachus	541 s
my wife, Elizabeth	267 14
mystical body of the S	300 48
only s of his mother	61 33
only s, sir	826 36
Pherson had s s	33 27
Philip a peerless s	10 3
queen of Scotia s fair s	107 36
s of Adam and of Eve s	401 28
s of a hundred hungs	204 10
s of a lively stable keeper	584 14
s of Belial	47 36
s of consolation	64 30
S of God goes forth	840 10
s of Heaven and Earth	348 15
s of his old age	55 34
S of man hath not where	55 34
s of man thou visitest	302 10
S of Morn in Night a decline	74 28
s of perdition	61 65
s of the old moon mountains	284 20
s of the sable Night	165 12
this is my beloved S	57 33
this my S was dead	68 16
this the Carpenter s s ?	59 32
thine righteousness unto the King s s	306 32
thy s, thine only s Isaac	44 54
'Torn he was a piper s s	360 10
'Torn the piper s s	160 13
two-legg'd thing s s	190 15
unto us s s given	53 15
when shall bear s s	53 12
virgin the s s wore	380 25
where art thou my beloved S ?	574 44
wonderful s Joseph s	574 44
wonderful s astonish a mother	433 11
worthy to be called thy s	61 14
your tardy s to chide	433 51
Song acquaints his soul with s	60 27
all this for s s ?	103 31
best taught s	95 37
brotherhood in s	285 8
burden of my s	95 37
commence my s	95 37
cuckoo s s	160 11
dance and Provencal s	257 34
despise the skylark s s	81 s
fable s or fleeting shade	246 1
Fair commands the s	104 32
followed by s sacred s	41 15
full lasting is the s	330 43
give ear unto my s	425 17
glorious s of old	411 10
glorious the s	503 6
goodly manner for s s	423 6
govern thou my s	345 23
great 't'empt change the s	186 11
hallow s s	113 37
her sympathy and s	151 31(-251)
his s of love	81 s
hugged with his s	171 30
hurtle a cheerful s	372 15
I made another s	81 10
in England a s for ever	373 6
in my s begins	501 10
I the s	815 33
joyful s 'I'll cease	8 s
lightnings of his s	471 1
main action of my s	574 7
marry ev'ning s	104 32
metre of an antique s	454 17
middle of my s	160 s
mus'ly orb of s s	574 13
more sad his s	316 s
moralize my s	500 15
more glorious than any s	470 8
norm of s	11 s
my echoing s	371 9
my Repara son for a S.	207 13

INDEX

Song (cont.)

my s. comes native 289:9
 my S., I fear 493:3
 my s. would have been longer 399:9
 my vision with the s. 330:2
 never go beyond a s. 202:3
 new s., no man could learn 71:23
 new s.'s measure 371:11
 no man could learn that s. 71:23
 no s. to give you 293:6
 no sorrow in thy s. 97:30, 315:21
 old and antique s. 483:1
 old s. made by an aged old pate 51:10
 old s. of Percy and Douglas 502:9
 one grand sweet s. 293:7
 one s. increase 410:16
 our s. is the voice of desire 81:19
 our s. shall rise 240:19
 penny for a s. 584:4
 perpetual Orphic s. 497:14
 pipe a simple s. 575:12
 pipe that s. again 76:9
 rapid plumes of s. 495:26
 required of us then a s. 420:13
 roll forth my s. 329:14
 Sabbath s. go up to God 380:20
 sang a most topical s. 10:22
 sans Wine, sans S. 226:8
 satire be my s. 117:9
 self-same s. 288:1
 shedding my s. upon bright sightless s. 521:13
 sing a fiery s. 286:31
 sing a s. at least 106:3
 sing a s. of sixpence 368:20
 singing our s. of God 567:2
 singing this s. 90:16
 sing me a bawdy s. 440:13
 sing me a s. of a lad 516:7
 sing the Lord's s. 400:8
 sing unto the Lord a new s. 393:35
 solitary s. 577:19
 s. about a Lamb 76:9
 s. and blood are pure 336:37
 s. charms the sense 345:29
 s. for s. 326:10
 s. had ceased 336:12
 s., I found again 315:25
 s. in thy praise 103:29
 s. is not Truth 561:11
 s. made in lieu 509:15
 s. of a merryman 222:27
 s. of Harvest-home 4:11
 s. of love 410:30
 s. of night's sweet bird 492:9
 s. of songs 51:37
 s. of thanks and praise 576:18
 s. of the birds 233:17
 s. of them that feast 362:4
 s. of woe, an earthly s. 520:39
 S. on your bugles blown 241:20
 s. that echoes cheerly 534:11
 s. that nerves a nation's heart 523:12
 s. that should spur you 524:33
 s. too daring 401:23
 s. to sing O! 222:26
 s. was wordless 415:15
 spacious s. 165:35
 swallow-flights of s. 322:26
 swear to the truth of a s. 401:20
 sweetest passage of a s. 358:6
 swift stream of s. 498:13
 Take up thy S. 375:19
 that was the s.,—the s. for me 578:11
 their low lone song 128:12
 there's an end of an old s. 370:14
 these monks' s. 124:22
 thinks two notes a s. 169:22
 this s. is consider'd a .gem 120:22
 till I end my S. 510:20
 Time an endless s. 585:16
 time is our tedious s. 343:23
 to my s. victory and praise 494:11
 to you, all s. of praise 501:20
 turn out a s. 105:17
 wanted one immortal s. 190:17
 weigh this s. 584:16
 what s. the Sprys sang 87:12
 what they teach in s. 494:17
 when this s. is sung 583:21
 wherefrom ye learn your s. 81:18

Song (cont.)

wind's s. 334:10
 wine, woman and s. 321:5, 543:5
 with the breeze of s. 533:5
 wrote one s. 94:12
 you have heard the s. 298:27
Song: la vie est un s. 385:4
 Songs: after the s. of Apollo 456:2
 all their s. are sad 140:15
 angelic s. are swelling 202:23
 ballads, s. and snatches 219:15
 best of all trades, to make s. 42:13
 dirty s. and dreary 84:17
 drunkards make s. 396:18
 fair the fall of s. 516:3
 fruit for their s. 2:31
 go, s., some are sung 544:4
 he cou'd s. make 136:26
 Heine for s. 91:10
 her matchless s. 332:27
 I cannot sing the old s. 35:11, 120:23
 lean and flashy s. 342:29
 let us go hence, my s. 524:25
 merry s. of peace 447:14
 my Book of S. and Sonnets 465:30
 no sad s. for me 409:29
 nothing but his S. 154:38
 not make new s. 158:4
 one of the s. of Zion 400:5
 our sweetest s. are .saddest 468:9
 piping s. of pleasant glee 76:9
 s. consecrate to truth 499:9
 s. may inspire us 93:5
 s. of Araby 571:6
 s. of deliverance 393:33
 s. of expectation 35:4
 s. of his fashion 516:4
 s. of the harp-player 521:30(=322)
 s. that I made for thee 82:11
 spiritual s. 68:5
 summer s. for me 485:16
 Sussex s. 42:7
 we who with s. beguile 268:9
 where are the s. of Spring? 284:13
 your gambols: your s.? 437:15
 Songs: slight not the s. 561:5
 Songstress: sober-suited s. 546:14
Sonne: die S. geht .nicht unter 415:22
 Sonnet: ode, and elegy and s. 276:14
 scorn not the S. 580:16
 s. is a moment's monument 410:21
 turned to a S. 183:16
 Sonneteer: starved hackney s. 382:34
 Sonnets: century of s. 93:45
 lovers' s. turn'd to holy psalms 377:4
 my Book of Songs and S. 405:30
 written s. all his life 115:39
 Sonorous metal 345:1
 Sons: all her s. at play 15:12
 all the s. of God 49:20
 as many s. as .hairs 461:15
 bears all its s. away 562:9
 bind your s. to exile 303:24
 carline wife's three s. 33:2
 chose their s. by name 80:24
 count the sires and s. 183:4
 fallen s. of Eve 142:5
 giants, the s. of Anak 46:14
 give them to your s. 368:5
 God's s. are things 327:6
 her patient s. 226:13
 her S. must wait upon Mary's S. 302:1
 horny-handed s. of toil 284:9
 Jacob's s. and daughters 361:15
 lays it on Martha's S. 302:3
 mothers that lack s. 429:8
 not always true s. 110:26
 our s., grow up as the young plants 400:16
 queens to your .s. 413:9
 seldom see we s. succeed 234:8
 since born his s. 347:13
 s. of ale and brede 583:26
 s. of Belial 190:25, 344:35
 s. of Edward sleep 476:23
 s. of glory 324:18
 s. of God came 48:38
 S. of Mary 302:1
 s. of men and angels 565:4
 s. of the morning 240:15

Sons (cont.)

s. of the waves 213:10
 strong heart of her s. 188:32
 their s., they gave 83:19
 things are the s. of heaven 277:21
 third among the s. of light 491:15
 we arraign her, her s. 16:11
 your s. and your daughters.. prophecy 55:52
 Sonie: honest s. face 106:4
 Soon: Death..call too s. 222:25
 haste away so s. 246:2
 late and s. 582:18
 s. he sooth'd his soul 191:9
 s., high Midsummer pomps 18:26
 s., the great awaking 35:6
 s., too s., come s., s.! 495:24
 think it s. 88:23
 to Eve: Be s. 544:17
 Sooner: end the s. 26:7
 no s. the old hope 92:43
 s. it's over..s. to sleep 294:12
 s. than he wished to rise 271:36
 s. will his race be run 247:10
 we no s. see 281:1
 Soot: in s. I sleep 76:17
 Sooth: it is silly s. 483:5
 Soothe: s. the grieved 164:34
 what charm can s. 226:18
 Soothed: soon he s. his soul 191:9
 s. the griefs of..Christians 325:36
 s. twenty years 277:42
 sustained and s. 98:3
 Soothers: saddens while it s. 94:31
 Soothfastness: dwelle with s. 136:20
 Sooty bosom 469:42
 Sop: body gets its s. 89:28
 give that Cerberus a s. 155:7
 Sophist: dark-brow'd s. 537:43
 neither saint nor s.-led 15:10
 self-torturing s. 113:48
 swift to scent the s. 4:13
 Sophisters, economists, and calcu- 102:11
 lators 181:12
 Sophistical rhetorician 385:24
 Sophistry: destroy his fib or s. 28:13
 s. and affectation 153:12
 Sophocles: in my declining years 546:28
 .S. 510:23
 Sophonisba: oh! S.! S.! oh! 96:29, 35
 Sops in wine: Coronation and S. 101:30
 Sordello's story told 124:9
 Sordid: s., home-bred cares 331:17
 s., unfeeling 117:13
 Sore: bear with a s. head 520:10
 critics, who themselves are s. 105:34
 good for s. eyes 22:26
 my heart is s. 175:16
 my s. throats..always worse 472:34
 s. with loving her 308:17
 Sores: rain'd all kinds of s. 55:23
 Sorrento: beyond S. and Amalfi 127:30
 Sorrow: any s. like unto my s. 480:34
 ate his bread in s. 361:12
 beguile thy s. 397:16
 brief s. 300:22
 but labour and s. 452:37
 certain of s. in store 88:1
 climbing s. 183:2
 ere the s. comes 232:3
 far from s. 232:3
 father's s. 460:20
 give s. words 280:12
 hang s. 97:26
 I must bury s. 44:26
 in s., bring forth 341:31
 in spite of s. 50:63
 knowledge increaseth s. 413:20
 labour without s. is base 232:10
 last his s., first his joy 82:10
 like this s. 'twill come 31:9
 Lord Lovel he died out of s. 343:3
 Lycidas your s. 431:13
 more in s. 497:23
 my heart hath 'scap'd this s. 267:11
 my old s. wakes 232:3
 nature could not s. hide 71:45
 neither s., nor crying 122:32
 never..s. but its own 35:4
 night of doubt and s. 97:30, 315:21
 no s. in thy song

INDEX

Sorrow (cont)

my s there John	350 20
s not a word of s	572 11
s not in a too	77 3
s not sure of s	523 22
s no wisdom in hopeless s	277 41
s now melt into s	113 1
s pine with fear and s	510 16
s pure and complete s.	548 8
s regions of s	144 9
s resembles s only	316 8
s rooted s	460 37
s savour of s	183 17
s shut the man of s	164 34
s sat by with saving s	337 24
s at by the fire with S	474 9
s solitary s	186 17
s some natural s	581 3
s s and aching shall flee	54 5
s s and silence are strong	310 15
s s breeds s	180 9
s s dogging sin	245 5
s s dureth over long	328 9
s s enough in the natural way	300 11
s s fade	151 18
s s for angels	93 6
s s for the lost Lenore	350 23
s s made s more beautiful	286 5
s s makes us wiss	531 21
s s never comes too late	230 10
s s of the meanest thing	575 14
s s proud to be exalted	7 13
s s crown of sorrow	534 21
s s so royally in you	444 32
s s that is not s	570 16
s s thy young days shaded	350 22
s s why dost borrow	235 3
s s wilt thou live with me	532 41
s s with her family	491 21
s sphere of our s	490 4
s such sweet s	475 1
s tales of a done	224 20
s s s heavenly	473 11
s s thrall to s.	314 29
s s to list	50 10
s s to match the s	335 10
s s to s I bade good morrow	235 4
s s to think is to be full of s	287 27
s s trouble s, need sickness	390 30
s s veiling his song in s	491 1
s s water thus s	421 25
s s what s golden s	446 16
s s what s was had at her know	230 16
s s when in s, when in danger	312 15
s s with night we banish s	248 5
s s with s to the grave	45 21
s s write s on the earth	473 6
s s year wake year to s	491 20
Sorrowful s	
s crown enhance	109 27
s kn, lit of the S Countenance	124 8
s s birth	338 7
s s for Ie had great possessions	60 2
Sorrowing s	
s borrowing goeth s s	540 25
s s crying—	318 13
Sorrowers s	
s carried out s	54 25
s s carry in our s	514 29
s s disease of s strike him	145 14
s s few s good income of no	
s s s	504 15
s s I and s	447 27
s s man of s	54 25
s s my s are at an end	514 17
s s my s I have an end	6 25
s s s breed	364 15
s s s end	302 10
s s s of my heart	436 25
s s s of thy love	391 15
s s s of your changing face	545 21
s s s s s find	113 16
s s s s s s	406 4
s s s s s s	450 25
s s s s s s	416 21
s s s s s s	100 10
s s s s s s	315 14
s s s s s s	511 8
s s s s s s	373 17
s s s s s s	100 1
s s s s s s	411 18

Sorry (cont)

thus s Scheme of things	207 16
though I in m s s	218 12
Sort like this of thing	314 17
Sorted with tears he s out	230 20
Sortem seu ratio dederit	261 6
Sorts all s and conditions	330 15
s all s of things and weather	190 18
Sot you drunken s	390 17
Sot uns sarent	353 18
Sots what can ennoble s ?	384 8
Soudan into the S s realm	19 3
s your 'ome in the S	290 23
Souffrance maigret des s humaines	231 1
Souffre et muree sans parler	231 2
Souffrons sur les cimes	420 3
Sought come, long s	495 22
s fair may be s	501 17
s he s things to love	498 20
s I never have s the world	275 6
s I s hum, but	304 6
s I s no more	544 20
s less often s than found	118 27
s light we s shining still	10 1
s lost s is good	453 20
s never s in vain	104 35
s on my lord I s hum	52 4
s s after my soul	397 14
s s carefully with tears	60 20
s s out many inventions	31 16
s s thee wand ring	101 10
s s the Lord sight	204 35
s s they s it with thimbles	125 11
s s to those men that s hum	447 9
s s unknowing what he s	102 5
Soul squinzits his s with song	96 27
s adieu warts s and body	412 15
s s limitations of the s	201 12
s s all that s s can do	185 5
s s all the heart and the s	490 21
s s as active as that s was	352 5
s s as angels call to the s	553 12
s s as in s remembering	474 28
s s as in s remembrance	350 12
s s as well for the body as the s	388 9
s s awake my s	202 1
s s beat my s sway	3 3
s s because his s was great	185 33
s s become s living s	84 25
s s belie the s s immensity	576 2
s s be still my s	263 16
s s build O my s	251 15
s s built my s a pleasure house	517 34
s s calm s of all things	16 17
s s captain of my s	241 10
s s careful s	301 4
s s catch my flying s	382 7
s s Christs receive thy s	31 13
s s cry of the s	114 12
s s slough for the s divine	73 24
s s come sully s	80 8
s s composed in the s	10 20
s s condense within thy s	364 9
s s crowd not on my s	240 25
s s delivered my s from death	305 16, 309 6
devil and thee about thy s	435 26
s dim s of a star	583 14
s s dividing sander of s and spirit	345 20
s s eloquence the s	474 2
s s enmar of my s and body	250 25
s s enters into one s s	251 11
s s eternal summer in thy s	249 15
s s every s, at passed me by	444 20
s s every s' s' s' s	570 3
s s felt my s in a kiss	534 12
s s fery s in my s	38 25
s s fery s	100 17
s s fine point of his s taken off	439 16
s s fire of a s kind ed	477 85
s s f s windows of the s	74 12
s s flattering uncton to your s	435 8
s s flow of s	375 5
s s loquacity of thy s.	854 87
s s force I s	412 31
s s for my s, what can I do	432 2
s s for that sweet s s sake	502 10
s s forth John s s flared	61 6
s s freed his s the nearest way	275 4
s s fret thy s with crosses	310 26

Soul (cont)

from the S s eternity	410 21
s general current of the s	230 5
s get his glorious s	320 25
s give his s good rest	310 10
s give me my s again	330 5
s given my s for this	514 13
s give not thy s unto a woman	56 39
s God the s	331 18
s go, S, the body's guest	405 7
s grants this s again	161 21
s grapple them to thy s	431 25
s grave unto s s	447 33
s great Mastbro's mighty s	1 9
s had a little S	157 18
s half conceal the S	532 3
s half the little s is dirt	501 6
s hangs my helpless s	166 9
s happy s she shall discover	202 23
s herki herki my s	205 18
s harpit your midmost s	337 1
s heath them call my s	361 15
s heart and s s and voice	502 7
s heart and s do sing in me	514 11
s heaven of his high s	85 24
s height my s can reach	141 33
s her aged s to damn	44 26
s her body from her s	330 5
s her lips suck forth my s	405 6
s her love laden s	154 1
s her pensive s	318 9
s her s to keep	344 8
s hudden s of harmony	340 20
s hudes a dark s	23 24
s his angry s ascended	212 16
s his eager s biting for anger	374 9
s his own s was like that	475 10
s his pure s unto his captain	234 7
s his s is marching on	383 11
s his s is with the saints	383 11
s his proud science never taught	287 21
s his s shall taste the sadness	330 13
s his s sincere	16 13
s his s well knit	574 20
s his very s listened	306 1
s his holdeth our s in life	515 8
s his house of a brute to the s	431 27
s how prodigal the s	302 17
s how say ye then to my s	475 15
s how snared my s	472 12
s how my s from heaven	124 1
s I am the s	480 15
s I gave you your own s	417 21
s in body and in s	201 8
s in his slied s	310 7
s in my s am free	16 29
s in mystery our s slides	472 34
s in some part of my s	56 32
s in the bitterness of I s s	54 7
s in the bitterness of my s	174 10
s into which the s has passed	507 10
s invite my s	160 3
s in whose rich s	400 1
s I refect my s	308 12
s iron entered into his s	512 10
s iron enter into his s	454 41
s I think nobly of the s	454 41
s joy's s lies in it s doing	82 25
s leave my s in hell	66 8
s leaves s free s	241 13
s let every s be subject	435 13
s lie in the s	351 10
s lift my s to heaven	430 5
s I ke fruit, my s	515 15
s I like s for a little bears up	351 10
s I like s, wandering pleasant	44 11
s I lose his own s	44 11
s I man became s living s	501 25
s I measured by my s	543 7
s I meeting s may pierce	315 19
s I merry wins the s	378 1
s I merry of a s saled	310 15
s I merry old s	310 15
s I might create s s.	431 45
s I mine eyes in every s.	91 35
s I mine I expected it s	191 6
s I most comprehensive s	417 87
s I most offending s s	406 1
s I mount, my s I	431 85
s I my dear s mistress	175 4
s my outward s	

INDEX

Soul (cont.)

my own s...to itself decreed 288:11
 my perfect s. 469:39
 my prophetic s. 432:13
 my rising S. surveys 2:22
 my s. doth magnify the Lord 61:13
 my s. drew back 244:21
 my s. fleeth 399:40
 my s. from the sword 393:7
 my s. hath her content 470:31
 my s. he doth restore 421:1
 my s. in agony 149:20
 my s. into the boughs 332:20
 my s. is among lions 395:18
 my s. is an enchanted boat 497:10
 my s., like to a ship 563:34
 my s. more bent to serve 351:21
 my S., my daughter 545:1
 my s., my life, my all 562:19
 my s. once more made trial 579:1
 my s.'s birth-partner 410:27
 my s.'s calm retreat 551:20
 my s.'s in arms 144:28
 my s., sit thou 404:10
 my s. smoothed itself 92:34
 my s. spurned the chains 495:26
 my s. that calls 477:27
 my s. that lingers sighing 263:20
 my s., there is a country 552:1
 my s. thirsteth for thee 395:25
 my s. to heaven 8:13
 my s. to keep 8:18
 my s. to take 8:18
 my s. within the house 482:22
 my unconquerable s. 241:18
 neither a s. to lose 505:5
 never once possess our s. 18:18
 no passion in the human s. 314:1
 no s. that lived, loved 522:21
 no s. to be damned 547:15
 not a s. knew which 313:8
 not blind his s. with clay 539:8
 not spoken of the s. 317:5
 of a reasonable s. 388:41
 offends me to the s. 434:15
 of s. sincere 385:6
 of the s. the body form..take 510:13
 O my brave s. 567:3
 one drop would save my s. 330:7
 one impulse of your s. 459:27
 one s...commit one..sin 364:1
 our s. is escaped 399:32
 overthrow of body and s. 109:22
 palace of the S. 113:12
 parting s. relieves 230:9
 peace to the s. of the man 16:4
 perdition catch my s. 471:27
 perplexed, labyrinthical s. 186:30
 plucks the mortal s. 535:26
 poor s. sat sighing 473:6
 poor s. that thinks no..harm 80:8
 poor s., the centre 488:20
 pouring forth thy s. abroad 287:32
 praise the Lord, O my s. 398:3
 prepare thy s. for temptation 56:29
 pressed down my s. 395:18
 progress of a deathless s. 186:4
 prophetic s. of the wide world 488:2
 prophet of the s. 199:21
 prospect of his s. 469:6
 purest essence of a human s. 127:28
 purest s. 125:6
 roamed with my S. 381:2
 roll from s. to s. 538:16
 sang a kindred s. out 95:35
 satisfieth the empty s. 398:15
 save his s. alive 55:30
 save my s., if I have a s. 8:20
 scarce the s. of a louse 302:33
 seized thy parting s. 165:31
 shake our s. 506:19
 shut not up my s. 393:19
 sick in s. and body 249:6
 sigh'd his s. 465:17
 single s. does fence 332:7
 slid into my s. 149:27
 so full of care, my s. 80:17
 so full of heaviness, O my s. 394:17
 so longeth my s. 394:16
 sooth'd his s. to pleasures 191:9
 sought after my s. 397:11

Soul (cont.)

s. above buttons 154:14
 s. and body part 166:15
 s. and body rive not more 425:18
 s. aspiring pants 355:17
 s., be patient 80:18
 s. had broken 317:17
 s. helps flesh more 95:17
 s...her generous aspirings 307:12
 s. is dead that slumbers 317:5
 s. is form 510:13
 s. is in a ferment 284:18
 s. is not more than the body 567:23
 s. may not profit by 337:19
 s. of Adonais 492:16
 S. of all the worlds 574:26
 s. of fire 279:5
 s. of her beauty and love 497:26
 s. of man is fed 334:3
 s. of man is touched 331:2
 s. of my s. 95:12
 s. of Orpheus 341:19
 s. of our grandam 484:22
 s. of Rabelais 153:10
 s. of Sir John Cheke 351:17
 s. of the Age! 281:11
 s. of the Angel 298:10
 s. of the stout Apostle Paul 298:12
 s. of the whole Past Time 126:27
 s. of thy turtle-dove 396:28
 s., remembering how 579:18
 s.'s dark cottage 557:25
 s.'s sincere desire 355:11
 s. stands fast 524:22
 S. that art the Eternity 575:21
 S. that maketh all 199:1
 S. that rises with us 576:9
 s., thou hast much goods 61:52
 s. to dare 416:17
 s. to feel the flesh 83:13
 s., uneasy, and confined 383:11
 s. wears out the breast 119:5
 stolen my s. away 549:21
 strong is the s. 15:9
 stumbling through my s. 227:36
 sun of my s. 291:9
 sweet and virtuous s. 245:14
 swell the s. to rage 191:12
 taught my s. to fancy aught 552:3
 terror to the s. of Richard 476:38
 that my s. may but ascend 330:9
 their s. fainted 398:15
 think then, my s. 186:12
 thirst that from the s. 280:21(-281)
 this s. hath been alone 150:14
 this s. to whom Luther 186:7
 thou art a s. in bliss 454:14
 thou free my s. 185:21
 thoughtful S. to Solitude 205:8
 though thy s. sail leagues 411:8
 three books on the s. 90:35
 thy rapt s. 341:9
 thy s. and God 95:22
 thy s. full in her hands 413:31
 thy s. I know not from thy body 410:25
 thy s. know change 95:36
 thy s.'s flight 459:2
 thy s. shall be required 61:53
 thy s. the fixt foot 186:25
 thy s. was like a star 577:15
 tocsin of the s. 116:18
 'Tommy, 'ow's yer s.? 303:3
 to remake the s. 96:16
 to the lowly s. 291:14
 try the s.'s strength 89:27
 veil of the s. 522:7
 visit the s. in sleep 495:18
 wake the s. 381:6
 wan s. in that golden air 411:21
 war against the s. 69:49
 what of s. was left 97:8
 what s. was his 574:11
 when your sickness is your s. 263:15
 whiter s. than thine 308:2
 whom my s. loveth 52:4
 whom shall my s. believe? 95:20
 whose s. is sense 186:25
 whose s. was sad 222:27
 why my s. was sad 544:1
 why shrinks the s.? 1:22
 windows to my s. 559:35

Soul (cont.)

wings the s...to the skies 195:15
 with an old s. 119:20
 with one long kiss my whole s. 529:22
 with Psyche, my S. 381:2
 wit its s. 151:14
 wronged great s. 93:39
 Soul-animating strains 580:17
 Soul-making: vale of S. 290:20
 Souls: all poor s. lost 92:7
 all s. in trouble 329:5
 all the s. that were were forfeit 461:29
 amid men's s. 585:22
 as we wish our s. to be 494:13
 bane of the most generous s. 229:9
 beyond the reaches of our s. 431:32(-432)
 contented your s. 297:16
 damp s. of housemaids 197:23
 discharge their s. 193:30
 drink to poor damned s. 297:5
 for all sparrows' s. 502:20
 hale s. out of men's bodies 468:19
 harmony...in immortal s. 465:18
 in..patience possess ye your s. 62:42
 in s. a sympathy 163:48
 instinct of all great s. 100:11
 in the cure of s. 253:14
 jealous s...not be answer'd 472:17
 knead two virtuous s. 116:20
 left your s. on earth 284:16
 loud sang the s. 298:14
 love and save their s. 89:33
 men's defiled s. 508:15
 mercy upon one of our s. 484:13
 our lives, our s. 444:21
 our s. as free 114:42
 our s. exult 75:12
 our s. have sight 576:19
 our s. inspire 400:31
 our s. were in our names 336:16
 our s., whose faculties 330:28
 our two s. stand up 88:19
 our two s. therefore 186:25
 our waking s. 185:7
 play with s. 92:45
 poor jewel of their s. 513:32
 poor misguided s. 309:27
 pure lovers' s. descend 185:2
 see the s. we loved 536:18
 Shepherd and Bishop of your s. 69:52
 s. departed but the shadows 85:16
 s. in heaven too? 284:16
 S. in their degree 298:9
 s. most fed with Shakespeare 141:30
 s. mounting up to God 410:11
 s. not lent in usury 336:45
 s. of Christian peoples 140:2
 s. of poets 287:1
 s. of the brave 146:14
 s. of the righteous 56:23
 s. of those that die 316:27
 s. of women 111:25
 s. that have toil'd 541:3
 such dear s. 474:22
 sucks two s. 184:28
 there be s. must be saved 471:13
 they have no s. 148:10
 thou lover of s. 56:27
 through such s. alone 96:10
 try men's s. 372:22
 two s...in my breast 223:16
 unto s. afar 88:25
 vigorous s., high-cultured 123:7
 warn th' immortal s. 331:3
 where s. do couch 425:22
 whilst our s. negotiate 184:31
 Soul-sides: two s. 94:10
 Sound: alien s. of melancholy 575:24
 all is not s. 280:7
 all the s. I heard 262:9
 as the s. of lyres and flutes 374:11
 born of murmuring s. 581:22
 call him up the S. 363:3
 deep s. strikes 113:25
 doleful s. 562:11
 full of s. and fury 461:4
 hark, the glad s. 183:19
 heal the blows of s. 251:10
 hearest the s. thereof 63:7
 heart as s. and free 247:1

INDEX

Sound (cont.)		Source (cont.)		Spacious s firmament	2 35
heart as a s as a bell	465 23	variety s the s of joy	215 19	s song	165 35
hear the lowest s	455 22	Sour'd themselves to death	485 5	s times of great Elizabeth	530 7
he must s of this and that	583 17	Soured and most deadly hate	475 5	Spade don't call me s	520 22
he sleeps as s	402 24	South between the North and the		entirely by the s	330 2
however rude the s	217 17	S	213 19	fiddle, sir, and s	410 13
it may be a s	214 5	come, thou s	52 8	loom—amid s	307 17
measures of delightful s	408 10	fiere and fickle is the S.	538 20	nominate s s s	251 3
momentary as a s	466 20	full of the warm s	287 24	poor crooked scythe and s	501 5
nor any s or sight	523 24	good s wind	145 25	S l with which Wilkinson	581 5
nor sight nor s	522 15	hills look over on the S	541 22	truth call s s s	80 23
no s of clashing wars	184 2	hills of the S Country	42 3	Spades let s be trumpal	161 29
no s of hammer	163 40	I do but wanton in the S.	538 21	the emblem s	105 29
no s unto thy ear	86 12	moon of beauty in the S	538 21	Spain blood red field of S	541 9
not so s, and s sweet	442 25	Queen of the Sovereign S	304 5	devildoms of S	231 9
or my ear like the sweet s	481 30	roy is the S	536 6	galleons of S	183 3
not nor very s	506 4	s to the blind storm s hate	195 23	king of S is dead	201 32
same s is in my ears	574 33	Swallow flying, flying s	538 20	king of S's beard	183 36
sighing s	411 34	when the wind is in the s.	21 21	make castles than in S	135 20
sleep not so s as sweet	245 16	South Africa trusting native		not into the hands of S	540 1
something direful in the s	22 19	rares of S	143 31	not left to S	530 10
s Conservative government	181 33	Southampton weekly from S	207 24	Parma or S dare to invade	193 18
s is fort d	75 18	Southerly when the wind is s	431 20	slow old times of S	331 18
s must seem an echo	382 32	Southern bore me in the s wild	70 13	smiled S a chivalry away	116 45
s of abundance of rain	48 4	to a boon s country	91 33	s forming a heart	235 22
s of a trumpet	306 12	wasps upon a wall	161 41	Spake at the last I s	304 8
s of a voice that is still	523 3	where s vines are dress	241 9	God s once	305 24
s of his horn	229 16	South Kensington Sloane Square		God the word that s	107 35
s of iron on stone	172 16	S and S	210 11	if they s worse	270 29
s of Jesus breath	74 13	Southern matches of the S folk	545 2	I s as a child	66 40
s of public scorn	340 20	Southward dreams the sea	543 22	I s nothing	304 8
s of revelry by night	113 25	Southward facing brow	13 16	never man s like this	63 24
s of the church going bell	164 25	Southwest wind and the west-		nought s he to Lara Fortena	321 16
s of the grinding	51 33	wind	521 30(-522)	s by the Prophets	308 21
s of those he wrought for	537 12	Sovereign bandy cavaliers with		s on that ancient man	137 20
s s the elation	357 22	crosses from his s hand	271 24	s so thou s thought another	127 27
s the loud timbrel	357 22	Vigna Carts will have no s	143 2	upon this hint I s	470 3
s the trumpets	191 3	most s reason	434 14	Spalpeen yes s	208 27
s upon life's slope	100 24	Queen of the S South	304 5	Span eternity shut in s	166 6
s upon the bugle horn	534 13	servants of the s	20 22	Es s	11 18, 235 7
their s is gone out	391 32	s cruelty	485 8	less than a s	28 16
though the s were parted	252 3	s good of human nature	27 32	life s but a s	471 9
too full for s	528 22	s of sight and groans	435 8	Spangled new s ore	343 3
to whom no s is dissonant	152 2	s remedy to all diseases	109 22	Spaniard nor behold with pre-	86 27
troubled s of storms	18 24	s away dissolv'd	109 28	judice the s	27 12
where hath been no s	253 28	(to the length of suspense)	127 8	Spaniards s seem wiser	183 35
whispering s of the colonnade	161 23	Subject and s s different	135 28	Spaniel bound or s	433 30
you would s me	49 41	trample on their s's head	475 10	s fawning	440 20
Sounded all the trumpets s	434 2	welfare of our s	380 14	Spaniel d me at hrels	425 17
forward to be s		what to be a s	195 10	Spaniels well bred s	358 33
Sounder no s piece of British		Sovereign st thing on earth	438 35	Spanish hear s lady	12 1
rsnhood	126 3	Sovereigns dead but accepted s	118 10	I must learn S	91 29
Soudest old lovers s	503 22	top of s	150 3	some s fond of S wine	335 22
Sounding as s brass	66 44	to one s impure	256 16	s blades	477 7
no word however s.	514 5	women's desiren to have s	238 81	s or nears leather	110 39
s generalities	342 25	Sow as you s like to reap	111 2	s things of s s s	510 16
s about house	17 17	in the morning s they seed	51 30	taken by a s G s lee	30 23
s through the town	574 15	men that s and reap s	523 18	tell her in S	91 39
went s on	574 15	oberveth the wind not s	51 29	to God I speak S	136 13
Sound ngs acquainted with the s	200 7	right s by the ear s	242 23	Spanking Jack	173 0
Soundless-clapping host	545 2	s an act	406 6	Span new spick and s	110 32
Sounds all your s of woe	404 20	s for hum	586	Spare advance s not	201 13
concord of sweet s	405 20	s som difficulte	135 3	not a friend to s	355 3
her sight and s	84 21	still s set up all	268 32	original s strange	274 5
rural s restore the tone	102 30	they s not	58 11	about how much he can s	274 5
and sweet s	130 6	they that s in tears	309 34	s all I have	201 18
s of joyance	110 17	walk before thee like s	444 11	s bed for my friends	377 29
s take care of themselves	80 23	Sower went forth	70 6	s me a little	374 11
s will gather beauty	417 13	Soweth whatsoever a man s	67 47	s my sching sight	240 25
strange s along the chancel	75 3	Sowing resp ours	338 10	s that tree	351 15
temping s I bear	456 14	Down, not was ever s	345 18	s the house of Pindarus	351 15
well turned s	240 15	resp when he hath s	338 10	s the poet	159 0
Sour let his s get cold	240 15	in corrupt s	67 14	s woodman	110 48
s he sows	240 15	s wond're wyde	139 15	s the beechen tree	112 8
s of the evening beautiful S	240 15	they have s the wind	55 46	that s Casius	445 27
s take the night s away	572 7	where thou hast not s	60 31	Spared author ever s a brother	215 13
Sour and fat d winning the s	353 16	Sow he s hurry	61 15	better s a better man	174 22
Sour in direction s	474 17	s how s love never rep	410 33	s and blest by time	174 22
my s s d for a grance	21 3	s and be shall not rep	512 7	Spares fortune s neither man	253 1
s to them that lov d him not	447 9	and revere s thousand kisses	381 8	never s the chail	274 13
sweet s	336 9	Space annihilate but s and time	381 8	s broke s the great swath	274 13
source Forget the s	303 3	beyond s and time	81 85	Spareth his rod	59 6
music s of s s s s	351 17	here is my s	483 14	spark illustrious s	160 35
s of all s s s s	225 9	in a brow rounded a	311 17	nor human s is left	351 27
s of all s s s s	122 3	king of infinite s	423 13	s shows a hairy s	491 15
s of all s s s s	311 29	nought s the letters s	131 40	s from Heaven	150 11
s of all s s s s	311 29	put s the nature of s	512 7	s of celestial tre	505 39
s of all s s s s	311 29	s for delig s	512 7	s of celestial tre	505 39
s of all s s s s	311 29	Source, direct open s	331 11	swal s of heav'nly flame	381 21
s of all s s s s	311 29			Sparkle s for ever	331 11

INDEX

Sparkle (cont.)

s. in their skies 247:6
 s. out among the fern 528:5
 s. still. .Promethean fire 455:23
 Sparkled on the yellow field 534:4
 Sparkles: anon it s. 311:16
 new s. of her own 192:23
 s. near the brim 113:23
 Sparkling: disdain and scorn ride s. 468:25
 pair of s. eyes 218:25
 stream of s. joy 173:34
 Sparks: as the s. fly upward 48:50
 like the s. of fire 246:23
 s. among the stubble 56:24
 s. blown out of a smithy unnumber'd s. 586:12
 449:30
 Sparrer-grass: look like s. 238:11
 Sparrow: brawling of a s. 586:7
 fall of a s. 437:34
 'I, said the S. 369:18
 my lady's s. 132:12
 Philip S. 502:20
 s. alight upon my shoulder 547:2
 s...an house 397:5
 s. fall 383:10
 s...fly...into the hall 38:31(-39)
 s.: that sitteth alone 398:1
 Sparrows: five s. sold for two far-things 61:51
 for all s.' souls 502:20
 more value than many s. 58:54
 team of s. 321:14
 two s. sold for a farthing when s. build 267:11
 Spars: under the s. of which 247:16
 Sparta: firm as S.'s king 188:33
 Helen, S.'s queen 411:35
 hounds of S. 467:20
Spartan nactus es 145:2
 Spartan: out of the S. kind 467:20
 remnant of our S. dead 115:46
 Spartans: tell the S. 502:14
 Spatter'd boots 163:20
 Spattering: with s. noise rejected 349:22
 Spawn: meanest s. of Hell 534:11
Spe: dubiae s. pendulus horae 257:11
 Speak: all men...s. well of you 61:29
 at midnight s. with the Sun 551:19
 bondage...may not s. aloud 477:26
 both of them s. of something 576:8
 constantly s. the truth 389:53
 could he s...not check 309:1
 couldst thou s. 426:13
 did he stop and s.? 93:23
 difficult to s. 101:24
 even whilst we s. 492:2
 fear to s. for the fallen 320:14
 grief that does not s. 460:20
 heard Chapman s. out 288:19
 hear them s. in our tongues 64:26
 he could not s. to you 302:23
 if any, s. 450:16
 if they s. first 155:3
 I never will s. word 474:1
 I only s. right on 450:33
 I s. as a fool 67:33
 I will s. to thee 431:32
 let him now s. 391:27
 let not God s. with us 45:53
 little...can I s. 469:45
 live pure, s. true 530:4
 losers...have leave to s. 144:30
 might have been supposed to s. 116:35
 mine to s...yours to hear 504:8
 mouths, and s. not 399:4
 murder...will s. 433:36
 never s. well of one another 272:21
 not as their friend...I s. 16:6
 not care to s. ill of any man 276:25
 not cease to s. 165:9
 not permitted unto them to s. 67:2
 one that can s. so well 334:28
 one to s., and another to hear 547:3
 only s. one language 182:19
 province of knowledge to s. 251:22
 ride, and s. the truth 117:3
 slow to s. 60:30
 s. after sentence? 269:30
 s., and pause again 159:17
 s. but one word 359:16

Speak (cont.)

s.; Caesar is turn'd 448:10
 s., cousin 468:15
 s. daggers to her 435:30
 s. disrespectfully of the Equator 504:21
 s. each other in passing 318:10
 s. for himself 63:34
 s. for yourself, John 316:5
 s.; I'll go no further 432:6
 s. in French 130:2
 s. in public on the stage 202:16
 s. less than thou knowest 452:25
 s., Lord 47:6
 s. low, if you s. love 468:11
 s. low to me 87:37
 s. more in a minute 478:6
 s. no more 435:48
 s. not when the people 419:16
 s. of me as I am 474:2
 s. one's mind...a pleasure 569:28
 s., or diel 442:35
 s. roughly 129:1
 s. softly...carry a big stick 408:27
 s. they through their throat 399:4
 s. to Him thou 529:38
 s. unto us smooth things 53:38
 s. very well in the...Commons 182:47
 s. what we feel 454:28
 s. what you think to-day 200:40
 s. when he is spoken to 515:16
 s. when you're spoken to 131:26
 s. ye comfortably to Jerusalem 54:8
 that he can s. and flee 30:20
 that it cannot s. 128:17
 then, must you s. of one 474:2
 thereof nedeth nat to s. 137:15
 they...in the gate s. against me 390:18
 those that are asleep to s. 52:20
 though I s. with the tongues 66:44
 to s., and to s. well 280:5
 to whom you s., of whom you s. 7:5
 trees to s. 459:24
 we must s. by the card 437:12
 we shal s. of thee 138:30
 what should we s. of 429:31
 when I s. unto them thereof 399:25
 when I think, I must s. 428:5
 when you s., sweet 485:27
 women to s. in the church 67:3
 Speaker: dull s...credited with...virtues 243:17
 no other s. of my...actions 447:11
 Speakers: you imperfect s. 456:16
 Speakest wiser than thou art ware 427:4
 Speaking: and in my s. 6:10
 heard for their much s. 58:3
 in s. for myself 469:45
 one way possible of s. truths 96:18
 s. things which they ought not s. trade 143:3
 things for ever s. 574:30
 thought him still s. 348:29
 Speaks: Jesus s., and s. to thee 161:9
 knows that he s. adequately 200:33
 never s. well of me 155:22
 s. all his words distinctly 204:33
 s. small like a woman 465:27
 when he s. the air...is still 443:7
 when Love s. 455:22
 75:16
 ever put s. in the rest 328:24
 fair Scotland's s. 418:35
 his s., to equal which 344:24
 idle s. and shield 343:12
 Ithuriel with his s. 347:29
 knappeth the s. in sunder 394:29
 nor sword nor s. 161:4
 scorn the s. 491:27
 snatch'd the s. 418:11
 steadfast footing of a s. 438:37
 will like a dividing s. 15:21
 with a burning s. 12:2
 Spear-men: stubborn s. 418:34
 Spears: sheen of their s. 118:37
 slain with s. 538:26
 s. into pruninghooks 52:31
 threw down their s. 75:24(-76)
 whose teeth are s. 395:18
 Special: thy s. grace 389:34
 Specialism: his s. is omniscience 188:10
 Species: done in any one s. 154:38

Species (cont.)

female of the s. 296:13
 not an individual, but a s. 204:17
 not the individual, but the s. 278:15
 Specimen: give a s. of both 182:47
 only s. of Burke 239:11
 Speckled Vanity 343:19
 Spectacle: checkered s. 325:25
 great s. of human happiness 505:19
 s. unto the world 66:25
 Spectacles: her s. lay on her...knees 120:20
 s. of books 194:6
 s. on nose 427:21
 without a pair of s. 250:6
 Spectator of mankind 2:5
 Spectators: actors or s. 491:25
 pleasure to the s. 326:1
 Spectatress of the mischief 412:10
Spectem: te s. 547:18
 Spectre: my S. around me 75:19
 off shot the s.-bark 149:14
 what a dancing s. 336:29
 Spectre-thin: pale, and s. 287:26
 Speculation: no s. in those eyes 459:19
Specus: Idola S. 28:6
 Speech: better to deal by s. 26:40
 blossom into s. 90:12
 cast away my s. 482:18
 Consul's s. was low 323:16
 eyesight and s. they wrought 522:7
 freedom of s. 408:25
 gave man s. and s. created thought 497:5
 gave them shape and s. 524:22
 his ready s. 416:18
 his s. is a burning fire 522:7
 his s. was coarse 300:18
 horrid s. 433:32
 I am slow of s. 45:39
 in the seventh s. 56:45
 killed a calf...make a s. 21:12
 knavish s. 436:10
 let thy s. be short 57:7
 measured s. 24:21
 mighty likely s. 214:17
 my s. distorting 81:8
 neither s. nor language 392:32
 neither s. nor word 81:2
 nor power of s. 450:33
 on him no s. 308:16
 perfect plainness of s. 20:4
 rude am I in my s. 469:45
 speak the s...trippingly 434:15
 s. is human 126:33
 S. is of Time 127:22
 s. is shallow as Time 126:1
 S. is silvern 127:22
 s. is the small change 337:37
 spoke the s. of the Gaels 140:14
 stately s. 580:12
 strange powers of s. 150:12
 sweet music of s. 164:23
 their sole s. 17:24
 thy s. bewrayeth thee 60:47
 thy s. is comely 52:5
 true use of s. 226:26
 under all s...a silence 126:1
 wed itself with S. 532:18
 whose s...from her thought 411:26
 your s. be away with grace 68:33
 Speeches: easy s. 141:18
 gets his s. by it 408:13
 Mr. Brougham's s. 240:7
 to men's charitable s. 28:15
 Speechless: Passion s. lies 189:20
 Speed: all the s. desire can make 292:19
 all thy winged s. 365:16
 at his bidding s. 351:21
 be wise with s. 586:23
 courage, breath, and s. 416:13
 deliberate s. 544:14
 forgetting the bright s. 17:28(-18)
 our good s. 170:24
 our safety is in our s. 200:35
 outstrip thy skiey s. 496:10
 quench its s. 93:20
 so spire if thou may s. 235:7
 s. glum heroes 415:12
 s. his plough 135:16
 s. the going guest 386:6

INDEX

Speed (cont.)		163 4	Spirit (cont.)		
teach me s	447 40	s of wit	her s a vestal grace	375 4	
to today	510 10	Spiced dith more sharply s	his s died	251 20	
Speeds your wit s too fast	465 4	s dainties	history of the human s	20 8	
Speir nae mair	100 20	Spices mountain of s	holding the eternal s.	447 13	
Spell breathed	343 21	no S wanting	holy-day rejoicing s	307 17	
first s Man	404 14	s thereof may flow out	holy s of discipline	50 20	
s better than they pronounce	550 14	woodbine s	holy s of man	322 6	
s it with a V or z W ?	170 13	Spice and span new	hope divine informs my s	374 2	
s of far Arabia	119 3	Spicer her nest	humble tranquility	170 18	
went thy s through him	441 11	India s s shores	I am thy father s	432 8	
who lies beneath yours ?	254 14	s nut brown ale	I commend my s	62 51, 303 27	
Spelllet fancy of the s	170 13	s shore of Araby	immortal s grows	570 0	
winn s I know of	560 15	Spider sheet of s web	increase in thy holy S	301 20	
Spellis books talismans and s	163 51	smallest s a web	in s and in truth	63 13	
dealer in magic and s	222 16	s a touch	in the S on the Lord s day	70 23	
Sperm not to in inchoate formam	358 9	to a fly	in the strength of thy s	524 13	
Spend how they will s half of it	83 9	Spiders s flies or ants in amber	invisible s of wne	471 11	
lightly so wol we s	137 43	weaving s	least erected S	345 9	
s a little less	513 35	Spider web experience huge s	lost in the same s	507 15	
s on our horses	443 5	Spies God s s	make thou my s pure	540 6	
s on our libraries	443 5	they come not single z	meek and quiet s	70 1	
s that shortness basely	440 32	ye are s	motions of his s	465 20	
to s and to lend	82 27	Spill all germents s	my s can cheer	374 15	
to s to give	510 16	Spills itself	my s hath rejoiced	61 13	
whatever you have s less	275 5	Spill s alter s	my s too deeply laden	405 20	
what we yet may s	206 8	blood that she has s	my like a charmed bark	573 6	
Spendest whatsoever thou s	61 42	fearing to be s	my s seal	55 52	
more	552 18	Spin go s you jade	my s upon all flesh	495 3	
Spending getting and s	26 10	great world s for ever	my s which so long darkened	495 3	
riches are for s	174 34	neither do they s	needs s lack all life	60 26	
Spewlow Mt s Mt Jorkins	150 30	passions s the plot	noble stirring s	455 25	
Spent ballad of Sir I strike S	309 10	set by the fire and s	no more s in her	47 10	
to but I strike S	309 10	Spanish world of common and s	no s can walk abroad	47 10	
Spernet gentle S fondly led	30 21	spindle his s shank	not given us s of s fear	58 56	
little nearer S	181 11	Spindle-guide coupler flange to s	not of the letter but s	67 22	
lodge thee by Chaucer or S	36 21	Spins de pluribus una	not received the s of bondage	65 53	
renowned S	552 10	Spinners long legg d s	of lun to God by his s	25 26	
sage and serious poet S	570 20	long s legs	of s so still	470 7	
Spirit all passion s	351 7	Spins s like a fretful mudge	one fast s	114 15	
all s	450 3	s the heavy world	O s of love!	451 39	
being s worst times succeed	162 25	Spinster and the knitters	parade S	404 8	
feels herself s	200 19	Spire s s if thou may speke	pipe to the s	237 8	
might be better s	510 14	spires all her feelings s	present in s	66 18	
nial t is far s	60 13	clustered s of Frederick	pure s shall flow	401 5	
s all that she had	60 60	dim-discover d s	rarer s never	455 31	
s all the money	274 33	dreaming s	renew a right s	305 9	
s lights quiet	15 34	hundred s	rest perturbed s	425 25	
s with dusk thrift	374 20	Oxford excepting its s	same s	532 10	
that we s, we had	10 5	s whose silent fingers	shy s in my heart	333 6	
what we s we had	11 17	through all the s of form	sing it with a s	100 25	
Sperchur quae non s hora	250 27	what s, what farms?	something to the s of liberty	115 25	
Spergentia lascivae signis	165 17	ye dant s	so much the s calms	119 18	
Sperit infestis	260 7	Spirit after the S the things of	speaks to my s of thee	458 10	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	the S	s all compact of fire	71 10	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	all s s of man	s and the birds	112 40	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	at times her s sank	s antheutically mist	10 20	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	before that s die	s bloomth	149 22	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	be thou s of health	s from on high	67 22	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	be thou s ferre my s	s give life	495 10	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	better lodging for his S	s I love thee	404 35	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	blest are the poor in s	s indeed is willing	404 35	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	blessed are the poor in s	s my feet	404 35	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	bound in the s	s in the woods	53 8	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	strut will start s	s of adoption	65 33	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	Caesar s a ranging	s of beauty	404 4	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	clew s, doth raise	s of Delight	495 11	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	come Thou Holy S	s of divination	64 15	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	complain thy unbound s	s of divinet Liberty	515 11	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	curb on thy lavish s	s of Liah on s Liah	43 17	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	dedicated s	s of God moved	44 1	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	delighted s in fiery floods	s of heaviness	53 4	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	do the same things by the S	s of dream	117 7	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	erray pure and wise s	s of Night	405 11	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	evil s than you	s of romance is dead	572 1	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	extravagant and erring s	s of s sacrileg	112 13	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret in s	s of the chancel mind	112 13	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s of the srams	23 22	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s of the Lord bloweth	54 16	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s of the Lord God is upon me	57 17	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s of the Lord shall rest	424 20	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s of the universe	375 21	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s of truth unity	390 15	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s of wisdom	41 11	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s of youth in everything	41 11	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s passed before my face	31 31	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s what return unto God	233 17	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s that s were denues	375 21	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s that knows no solitude	87 17	
Sperit occidit orem	260 7	ferret s that fought	s that quickeneth	87 17	

INDEX

Spirit (cont.)

S. that strove for truth 498:20
 s. when her s. looked through 410:26
 s. within me constraineth me 49:13
 S. without spot 492:12
 S. with S. can meet 559:38
 s., yet a woman 580:20
 strengthened... by his S. 67:53
 strength of s. 448:36
 strike with our s.'s knife 492:16
 sweet S., comfort me 247:18
 take not thy holy S. from me 395:9
 that quick s... in Antony 448:13
 there's a wicked s. 3:18
 thou the anointing S. 400:31
 thy free S. 393:9
 thy s. walks abroad 452:11
 too much s. to be... at ease 382:32
 troubled s. 395:10
 unsphere the s. of Plato 341:17
 variation of s. 52:62
 whence th' enlighten'd s. sees 552:6
 when... this body did contain a s. 440:38
 wild S., which art moving 496:4
 wounded s. who can bear? 50:21
 yet a s. still 580:21
 Spiritings: do my s. gently 479:25
 Spiritless: so faint, so s. 441:9
 s. outcast 124:9
 Spirits: all s. are enslaved which 497:6
 beauteous s. 153:27
 black s. and white 338:18, 459:34
 by our own s... defiled 580:7
 cheerer of his s. 559:15
 day of s. 551:22
 drooping s. can raise 158:18
 flat unrais'd s. 443:3
 her wanton s. 481:26
 how bright these glorious s. 562:10
 I can call s. from the... deep 439:42
 inland petty s. muster 442:21
 isolate pure s. 88:20
 keeps up a wife's s. 214:20
 like two s... suggest me still 453:18
 looked the s. up and down 298:30
 maketh his angels s. 398:8
 master s. of this age 450:5
 no revenue... but thy good s. 474:22
 other s. there are 288:23
 our actors... were all s. 452:8
 our s. rush'd together 534:17
 red s. and grey 318:18, 459:34
 rule our s. from their urns 118:10
 seven other s. more wicked 39:19
 s. are not finely touch'd 491:16
 S. masculine 549:23
 s. of just men 350:36
 s. of those who were hating 236:29
 s. passing through the streets 496:12
 s. that fell with Lucifer 330:11
 s. that know all... consequences 450:34
 s. that tend on mortal thoughts 457:3
 s. when they please 344:29
 stories from the land of s. 151:26
 their s. are in Heaven 582:13
 weak ships and s. steer 553:19
 where'er your s. dwell 81:21
 wanders at our quaint s. 466:43
 Spirit-smell hand 90:7
 Spirit-sounding drum 472:13
 Spiritual: Germany... my 's. 233:21
 home' 239:26
 grand and s. passage 391:13
 inward and s. grace 347:24
 millions of s. creatures 201:24
 s. is stronger than... material 391:7
 s. pastors and masters 306:8
 s. repairs... before Milton 68:11
 s. wickedness in high places 188:19
 Spirituality about the face 558:17
 Spiritualized by a Methodist preacher 554:19
 Spiritus: cum s. has regit artus 554:30
 s. infus alit 310:9
 tem, Sancte S. 260:19
 Spiritus: quod s. et placet 135:20
 Spirit: slowly will s. 439:20
 s. in my face 243:29
 s. our thy phlegm 475:15
 s. upon him

Spirit (cont.)

s. upon my curious floor 245:12
 to s. there glorifies 91:26
 Spite: civic slander and the s. 533:20
 cursed s. 432:32
 fortune's dearest s. 486:32
 grow wise for s. 520:55
 in s. of sorrow 341:31
 what I do to s. the world 458:36
 Splash: s. at a ten-league canvas 303:20
 s. l. s. along the sea 419:10
 Splashing: s. and paddling 88:11
 s. the wintry mould 585:17
 Spleen: excite your languid s. 220:28
 in a s., unfolds... heaven 466:20
 so much... mirth, and s. 2:8
 Spleeny Lutheran 446:20
 Splendid: age of s. discontent 335:12
 how s. in the morning 208:11
 how s. stars 208:19
 our s. isolation 227:39
 s. and a happy land 225:6
 s. and sterile Dolores 522:24
 s., a star 97:13
 s. for the day 336:11
 s. in ashes 87:20
 S. Shilling 378:17
 s. with swords 523:12
 vision s... his way attended 576:9
 Splendidly: s. isolated in Europe 210:12
 s. null 535:35
 Splendour: children of s. and 561:12
 flame 347:32
 faded s. wan 163:7
 gully s. 286:18
 its silvery s. pant with bliss 94:26
 its s., soon or late 102:11
 life, and s., and joy 304:15
 more-than-oriental-s. 288:17
 not in lone s. 228:20
 pavilioned in s. 498:20
 s. among shadows 521:30
 s. and speed of thy feet 538:14
 s. falls on castle walls 576:20
 s. in the grass 90:40
 s. of a sudden thought 493:27
 s. of its prime 582:14
 steep in his first s. 491:21
 Splendours, and Glooms 437:23
 Splenetic: not s. and rash 83:6
 Spliced in the humdrum way 304:53
 Split: 'E won't s. on a pal 148:27
 ice did s. 466:25
 make all s. 540:11
 s. her in twain 434:15
 s. the ears of the groundlings 97:13
 s. the shroud 369:2
 your tongue shall be s. 264:5
 Splutters as it dies 220:5
 Spohr and Beethoven 130:10
 Spoil: come and s. the fun 113:24
 earthquake's s. 450:9
 sign'd in thy s. 440:12
 s. of me 110:42
 s. the child 53:14
 when they divide the s. 587:17
 Spoiled: find the pagan-s. 281:26
 happy Greek... was not s. 23:27
 nearly s. to Flood 45:49
 s. the Egyptians 46:45
 Spoilers: hands of the s. 306:21
 s. of the symmetry of shelves 450:2
 Spoils: glories, triumphs, s. 230:5
 s. of time 523:16
 s. that his own hand spread 233:13
 s. the rod 323:21
 s. were fairly sold 329:16
 to the victor... the s. 465:20
 treasons, stratagems, and s. 474:3
 Spoke: all that's s. is marred 309:11
 check'd him while he s. 493:22
 less he s. 309:14
 proud word you never s. 37:34
 s. among your wheels 16:22
 s., and loos'd our heart 186:13
 s. in her cheeks 140:14
 s. the speech of the Gaels 460:26
 s. what she should not 180:7
 words once s. 224:18
 Spoken: done and not have s. on't 364:16
 glorious things of thee are s.

Spoken (cont.)

God hath s. in his holiness 395:25
 had Sav'narola s. less 39:22
 never have s. yet 141:28
 never s. to each other 100:8
 speak when you're s. to 131:26
 the Lord hath not s. by me 48:14
 when the lips have s. 490:20
 word fully s. 50:34
 Sponge: married to a s. 463:15
 Spongy April 480:6
 Sponsors: mountains are our s. 309:5
 Spontaneous: s. overflow of power-ful feelings 583:4
 s. wisdom 581:16
 Spoon: dish ran away with the s. 367:1
 runcible s. 312:3
 worth a silver s. 5:17
 Spoonful for each man of us 372:17
 Spoons: counted our s. 200:1
 guard our s. 324:19
 let us count our s. 271:10
 locks up its s. 490:23
 out again with my silver s. 376:14
 Sport: all the s. is stale 293:19
 animals never kill for s. 212:4
 Caesar bleed in s. 450:11
 detested s... another's pain 163:16
 ended his s. with Tess 237:14
 kill us for their s. 453:40
 make s. for our neighbours 23:5
 see the children s. 576:19
 spend the time in s. 217:16
 s. for Jove 471:6
 s. of kings 169:12, 506:13, 518:7
 s. of winds 346:26
 s. that wrinkled Care derides 341:29
 s. with Amaryllis 342:20
 strays with willing s. 484:35
 to s. would be as tedious 438:31
 Sported on the green 507:3
 Sporting: idly s. 81:8
 s. the lion ramped 347:15
 Sports: Christmas brought his s. 418:24
 excel in athletic s. 182:19
 my joy of youthful s. 114:32
 play her cruel s. 510:10
 s. of love 282:5
 Sportsman: fit to be called a s. 518:8
 Sporus: can S. feel? 385:30
 let S. tremble 385:30
 Spot: angry s... on Caesar's brow 448:25
 Homocoea touches the s. 7:1
 leave this barren s. 122:8
 lovely woman in a rural s. 266:4
 no s. in thee 52:6
 not a s. or stain 214:18
 ordains for each one s. 302:15
 out, damned s. 460:24
 reach the S. where I made one 207:30, 32
 round about the s. 543:4
 Spirit without s. 492:12
 s. that's always barred 220:6
 this dim s. 339:28
 with a s. I damn him 451:4
 Spots: in their gold coats s. 466:34
 leopard (change) his s. 55:18
 myriad s. of light 585:11
 s. and clouds in the sun 109:15
 s. in your feasts 70:18
 s. quadrangular 163:29
 sunny s. of greenery 151:32
 Spotted with foam 16:4
 Spousal: sung s. 348:38
 Spouse: Adam from his fair s. 347:25
 Daughter of the Vine to S. 206:23
 John Gilpin's s. said 159:32
 my sister, my s. 52:7
 show me, dear Christ, thy s. 185:20
 shuts the s. Christ home 235:6
 S. and Brother 543:19
 s. of the worm 122:37
 Spouseless Adriatic 114:3
 Spout: hurricanes, s. 453:5
 Spouts: at his trunk s. out 348:26
 great fish s. music 266:13
 Sprang: I s. to the stirrup 92:22
 Sprat: Jack S. could eat no fat 367:10
 Sprawled through the coze 504:13
 Spray: fowlys singis on the s. 187:5

INDEX

[illegible]

INDEX

Stage (<i>cont.</i>)		Stamping: Queen. . . went s. about	129:13	Stanhope's pencil	587:15
quite off this s.	386:37	Stamps: s. God's own name	162:23	Stank of Logic	363:20
shake a s.	281:15	s. o'er his Head	206:1, 2	Stanley: approbation from Sir	
speak in public on the s.	202:16	Stand: above the mast did s.	149:4	Hubert S.	359:20
s. but echoes back	279:1	bids nor sit nor s.	95:15	here S. meets	322:9
s.'s jewel	280:10	but the time. . . men s. upon	449:33	on, S., onl	418:32
s. so gloom'd	537:39	by uniting we s.	180:5	<i>Stans pede in uno</i>	261:12
s. where every man must play	462:31	cannot always s. upright	389:30	Stanza: who pens a s.	385:21
this great s. of fools	454:12	do I s. and stare?	93:26	Staple of his argument	387:6, 455:24
this green plot. . . our s.	467:2	farewell, and s. fast	439:4	Star: across the reflex of a s.	575:25
to the well-trod s.	342:7	fit to s. by Caesar	471:15	Adonais, like a s.	492:16
two hours' traffic of our s.	476:45	having done all, to s.	68:11	against the morning s.	493:25
vet'ran on the s.	279:9	here I s., your slave	453:6	bid haste the evening s.	348:38
we've still our s.	89:23	his fav'rite s.	164:11	bright and morning s.	72:10
when learning. . . first rear'd the		if a' will not s.?	468:37	bright morning s.	343:8
S.	278:34	incessantly s. on your head	128:28	bright northern s.	318:25
wonder of our s.	281:11	in this we s. or fall	348:12	bright <i>Occidental</i> s.	43:24
Stage-coach: faster than a s.	226:42	I s. alone and think	289:6	bright s., would I were steadfast	288:17
on the outside of a s.	239:19	I s. and look at them	567:20	catch a falling s.	186:16
Stages: where'er his s. may have		I s. at the door	70:35	constant as the northern s.	449:30
been	499:13	I s. in pause	435:32	curb a runaway young s.	119:15
Stagger: s. like a drunken man	398:18	I will s. and mark	540:16	dim soul of a s.	525:14
s. through to meet. . . Dad	104:33	must s. the course	453:33	disposition to the charge of a s.	452:19
Stagger'd that stout Stagirite	308:4	nowhere to s. but on	292:15	each, in his separate s.	303:21
Staggering on to her goal	16:11	obliged to s.	193:30	Earth is but a s.	208:10
Stagirite: stagger'd that stout S.	308:4	on what he intended to s.	181:27	eastern s.	106:30
Stagirites: filled with S.	357:19	our two souls s. up	88:19	evening s., Love's harbinger	349:26
Stagnant: fen of s. waters	577:14	risen, and s. upright	392:37	every wandering s.	269:28
Stagnated: well-nigh s.	410:17	scarce could s.	189:16	eve's one s.	286:2
Stain: felt a s. like a wound	102:13	see the Christ s.	96:25	fair as a s.	580:18
free from s.	323:7	s. a man a cheese	142:1	first s. shivers	208:6
leave not a s. in thine honour	57:8	s. and love in	88:20	glittering like the morning s.	102:11
many a s., soil'd	165:7	s. at the latter day	40:6	grapples with his evil s.	533:1
not a spot or a s.	214:18	s. beside my knee	23:29	great s. early droop'd	568:8
s. both moon and sun	486:31	s. by the fire and stink	452:24	guiding-s. of a whole. . . nation	359:23
suns of the world may s.	486:29	s. by your side	302:18	heav'n's youngest teemed s.	343:25
with never a s.	493:1	s. close around	308:22	hitch your wagon to a s.	201:14
without fault or s.	81:22	s. in awe, and sin not	391:52	if their s. is a world	93:35
world's slow s.	492:7	s. not upon the order	459:23	incredible s.	141:1
Stained: s. his name	104:20	s. on either hand	323:19	infect to the north s.	468:13
s. the water clear	76:9	s. still, and I will read to thee	185:30	inquisition of each s.	545:10
Stainless gentleman	531:20	s. still, true poet	95:1	Johnny-the-bright-s.	402:25
Stains: s. and splendid dyes	285:19	s. still you. . . spheres	330:7	knock at a s.	246:20
s. the white radiance	492:15	s. to in a month	478:6	light of the morning s.	75:14
such s. there are	308:18	s. up and end you	263:15	lights the evening s.	122:1
Stair: as I was going up the s.	335:12	s. up and take the war	296:19	like a falling s.	345:12
by a winding s.	26:28	s. up for Jesus	194:31	like a sinking s.	541:1
led her up the s.	297:19	s. up now, Tomlinson	302:21	loftiest s. of unascended heaven	497:12
Stairs: rat-riddled s.	93:19	s. upon my kingdom	474:34	love a bright particular s.	423:2
see through a flight o' s.	179:16	strengthen such as do s.	389:1	moist s. . . sick. . . to doomsday	430:15
up s. and down s.	366:23	sun, s. thou still	46:42	moth for the s.	490:4
Stairway: fine broad s. at the be-		that house cannot s.	60:54	named a s.	95:1
ginning	144:20	time to s. and stare	169:24	name of the s. . . Wormwood	71:10
s. which leads to a dark gulf	144:20	waters s. in the hills	398:8	name to every fixed s.	454:32
Stake: I am tied to the s.	453:33	we s. to bless Thee	198:16	never s. was lost	97:21
parboiled head upon a s.	355:21	why s. ye here all the day	60:6	new Messiah by the s.	192:28
sense of the deep s. they have	101:13	Standard: float that s. sheet	234:13	O eastern s.!	426:13
still hae a s.	104:5	mind's the s.	502:2	O morning s.	586:5
thumbscrew and the s.	539:19	your glorious s. launch	123:10	one bright s.	149:16
tied me to a s.	461:8	Standest: place whereon thou s.	45:34	one large s.	336:9
we are at the s.	451:7	s. meekly by	365:16	one particular beauteous s.	286:18
Stakes: barred with s.	334:5	Standeth: here she s.	29:24(-30)	one s. differeth from another s.	67:13
he s. his quiver	321:14	lo! He s.	543:19	our life's S.	576:9
Stale: all the sport is s.	293:19	so s. the Lord round	399:33	out of thy s.	432:43
bound in s. parchment	337:13	thinketh he s.	66:38	Polar s. of poetry	280:15
poor I am s.	429:32	Standfast: Mr. S.	99:38	ran against a shooting s.	508:1
s. her infinite variety	424:9	Standing: as cheap sitting as s.	520:11	right for the Polar S.	17:28
weary, s., flat	430:33	extoll'd for s. still	162:19	seen his s. in the east	57:23
Staled are my thoughts	232:15	God were s. there	213:2	some fostering s.	561:10
Stalk: half asleep as they s.	236:14	in s. water	482:17	splendid, a s.	97:13
He hangeth on a s.	585:9	instead of a s. revenue	101:8	S. for every State	572:1
s. is wither'd dry	32:17	Jesus, thou art s.	264:12	s. nor sun shall waken	523:24
thou s. o' cart-hemp	104:22	keep you s. at that door	410:3	s. of my fate	119:9
wither'd to a s.	32:17	s. at ease in Nature	566:26	s. of peace return	123:12
Stalked off reluctant	73:13	s. for some false. . . shore	18:20	s. of stars	173:36
Stalking-horse: his folly like a s.	428:39	s. is slippery	26:24	s. or two beside	149:23
truth. . . a s. to error	78:12	s. long an oak	282:1	s. to every wandering bark	488:7
Stalky: your Uncle S.	304:46	s. on earth	348:23	s. to guide the humble	327:3
Stall: forth, beste, out of thy s.	136:20	s., with reluctant feet	316:34	s. to steer her by	334:10
Stalled ox and hatred	50:12	wilderness a s. water	398:20	stay the morning-s.	151:28
Stamford: bullocks at S. fair	442:7	Stands: coward s. aside	320:12	sunset and evening s.	528:22
Stamford-town: Burleigh-house		keeper s. up	263:6	takes the s.'s height	525:16
by S.	535:10	print it as it s.	268:18	that s. and garter	23:16
Stammering: lisping s. tongue	161:8	s. about the woodland ride	262:10	there was a s. danced	468:16
Stamp: but the guinea's s.	105:30	s. ready to smite once	342:29	thou lingering s.	107:4
penny-postage-s.	128:19	s. Scotland where it did?	460:19	thy soul was like a s.	577:15
poor man is Christ's s.	244:4	s. the Church clock?	84:15	twinkle, little s.	527:10
s. me back to common Earth	207:17	their eternal s.	265:22	unfolding s.	462:22
s. of his lowly origin	169:5	what s. if Freedom fall?	296:20	vague unpunctual s.	84:10
Stamped with the image of the king	530:21	while s. the Coliseum	114:21	without troubling of a s.	545:5
Stamper of the Skies	585:10	who he s. still withal	428:9	Star-captains: young s.	208:7

INDEX

Star Cluster matter	454 26
Star-crowd lovers	470 44
Stare all the world would s	130 8
do I stand and s ?	96 26
made Quintinus s	351 17
s only British s	536 5
time to stand and s	150 24
up-on the ground I see thee s	138 9
Stared s into the rky	240 10
s, with his foot on the prey	538 2
Staring they stand s	303 6
Star inwrought	403 22
Stark or Molly S's a widow	511 15
s insensibility	270 2
Star look towards	143 10
Starless stand in s nights	103 10
Stalwart s and by candlelight	540 2
came by the s	02 10
into the frosty s	17 28
there was nac s	32 11
Star like from s eyes	124 25
s sparkle	247 6
'Star! n- can't get out,' said the s	512 25
starry ty the s fests	203 20
Starry ly the s host	347 19
s paladin	606 30
s slaves	219 1
s stranger	166 1
Stars all Danat to the s	330 2
all the s looked down	140 20
all the western s	542 3
all ye s and light	201 27
amid a crowd of s	586 21
ask of the s in motion	545 1
s a look on the sea	322 8
as the s come out	16 4
a beauty of a thousand s	370 6
between me and the s	570 10
bleasts him s	1 19
blind with s	240 16
branch-eharmed by the earnest	
s	286 8
but oned it with s	251 2
but to the s are known	16 14
ez culate the s	345 30
certain s shot madly	406 38
close up the s	340 9
conscious as the s	577 0
crowned with the s	548 13
crown of twelve s	71 16
cut him out in little s	478 20
Cyclopean arclcs as the s	141 2
doubt that the s are fre	432 42
fall ng s are shooting	118 8
far beyond the s	552 1
Feat of s	208 7
forgoing those good s	140 26
give away their motion to the s	151 1
glows in the s	383 10
her eyes as s of two gl	150 10
how often did s	203 19
insoucious s	475 44
in is right land seven s	70 27
in the ean ng of the s	531 26
in the s I e gl ght	380 6
journey work of the s	577 17
Joys and my s be praised	47 20
relation with the s	336 20
lay y the s are fall ng	140 27
lies on the sea	118 37
look at the s	255 5
Look at s also	41 5
Look at the s ordained	304 9
power, of the s	51 35
over ng s sang	49 20
was the s s	87 16(-18)
s tell the large form s	57 10
he asks of food but of her s	581 31
he in ow r s	445 21
he s of the same otherwise	90 13
sum of the s	400 11
sum seen s	310 9
sum s in of the s	358 6
Thell s are I am to the s	311 14
Preserve the s in my writing	173 13
to the s s to be s	25 4
s s s s s	311 19
sum s and s s s s	311 30 517
sum s by the pictures	
under s s s s s s s s	221 9
sum s s s s s s s s	121 9

stars (cont.)	
seven s. and the solar year	199 2
she forgot the s	285 21
shine aloft like s	574 28
shooting s attend thee	246 23
silent s go by	84 24
some looking at the s	586 37
s and sunbeams know	17 24
s and the winds	521 30(-322)
s are my children	190 12
s are old	527 11
s are betting	206 20
s are burning bright	494 7
s be blown about	586 26
s began to blink	578 38
s came out	139 21
s hide their heads	346 20
s in her hair	410 7
s in their calm	13 17
s in their courses	46 48
s in their stations set	269 28
s move still	330 7
s of heaven fell	71 1
s of midnight	581 32
s of the summer night	318 4
s on Campden Hill	161 10
s peep behind her	492 20
s rush out	140 14
s tenn s balls	563 20
s that have a different birth	403 10
s that in earth s firmament	316 23
s that round her burn	2 27
s the brain of heaven	336 17
s threw down their spears	75 24(-76)
s to set	241 14
s with deep amaz	343 14
s without a name	528 8
s strive to touch the s	510 44
sun, moon and s brother	73 24
syrian s look down	17 9
tales of ships and s	208 9
tempt not the s	209 43
thy two eyes like s	432 9
train of s	241 22
troops of s	151 40
two s keep not their motion	440 32
under the passing s	535 17
s wear a crown	70 20
when s are in the quiet skies	322 8
wishes s to see	515 27
you chaste s	473 11
you s that reigned	339 9
Star scattered Guests S	207 30
Star-shine at night	516 2
Star-showers light dissolved in s	493 22
Star spangled banner	202 12
Start and once a me	491 3
set the of this world	445 22
lose and s again	207 11
s and tremble under her feet	536 13
s awe are hasty	107 6
s from ill s spheres	432 0
s not so wildly from my affair	435 20
s some green	840 9
s their working lives	206 32
s the world along	573 6
Start s men s at the intell, ence	529 11
s I s guilty thing	498 19
Starting aside I s a broken bow	398 37
Starting post serves him as a s	210 26
sattle makes thee s	107 10
s not s or mass	250 21
s the dull night	341 11
s to hunt along in a waylay	158 30
Startles destruction	540 19
Starts s which s s. and wakes	477 2
everything by s.	190 22
s pecks and s	516 86
s for the Dawn of Nothing	206 20
stark by f r ends	393 34
us has s discover d	317 10
Starry s any one lands out	
coming you'll s	491 37
let his wis s	490 12
let not gone helly s	115 4
let the prose s a door	845 11
s a road	124 21
s for want of violence	303 11
s with nothing	33 3
s wear look of s	294 17
Starved betw s stars at home	

Starved (<i>cont</i>)	
s feasted, despaired	97 23
s lips in the gloam	236 36
Star y pointing pyramid	351 8
State all were for the s	323 21
arguments of s	433 19
Atlas of the S	161 40
because of the s he was in	339 13
begins his s	141 13
burden on the reeling s	150 26
by the s licensed	73 23(-74)
canopies of costly s	441 41
cyp in the s	415 17
complicated s of mind	220 26
on my duty in that s of life	301 9
done the s some service	412 2
error rush into the s	405 3
falling with a falling S	381 7
for worldly s	575 0
founding a firm s	332 12
free church in a free s	134 3
from thy s mine never parted	149 18
glories of our blood and s	501 5
health of the whole s	431 21
hides from himself its s	270 7
his s strikes itself	465 21
his b is blingy	351 21
in a perilous s	427 26
in sober s	357 8
in that s I came return	552 7
in the youth of a s arms	27 36
in this s she gallops	477 7
labours of a servile s	117 24
landmarks in the s	100 10
life s middle s	164 12
maintain the s of the world	37 13
middle s	33 23
mock the air with idle s	230 20
my glories and my s depose	475 20
my single s of man	450 24
my s is well	482 24
my s like to the lark	486 24
no existent for a s	432 45
obscure requested s	96 16
O Ship of S!	316 1
our s cannot be sever d	345 19
puls of s	348 34
quit the s	544 5
rose of the fair s	434 14
rotten in the s of Denmark	432 5
ruin of the b	73 20
scoff ng his s	475 7
servants of the s	20 22
Star for every s	372 1
s in wonted manner keep	279 31
s of man	445 24 419 3
s of alarm	436 24
s a mellow forms	250 7
s a pattern man	301 26
s a whole thou see	356 21
s w! ch dwarfs its men	339 30
s without the means of change	102 6
strange eruption to our s	410 12
to ruin or to rule the s	109 16
traduce it the s	400 4
visual of Italy's Empire	100 1
Venice sare in s	114 8
whole mael nery of the S	85 1
whole s of Christ s church	390 34
world of pomp and s	37 13
worth of s	311 34
State House Boston s	231 19
State nest of the vipers	151 13
State will of former	319 1
grow great and s	517 21
rather tall and s	8 1*
s homes of England	241 12
s sh p are twisted	219 15
very s palace	99 9
State ment unmoved that s bears	382 37
s elements put God in s	319 9
s a great man though	319 9
States in destruct de b	176 15
many goodly s	215 19
no more s are s	136 14
s have the growth s	309 19
s un even	473 1
s these United s	524 18
s of the United s	375 7
State man slem s fallacy s	161 22
s the crowd	251 22

[933]

Statesman (*cont.*)

s., yet friend to truth!

too nice for a s.

Statesmen: like great S... betray

s. at her council met

Station: private s.

woman's noblest s. is retreat

Stations: know our proper s.

stars in their s. set

Statistical Christ

Stato: in libero S.

Statuaries: head which s. loved

Statue: beauty she was s. cold

Pompey's s.

s. to him under the gallows

under the s.

where the s. stood of Newton

Statues: like sepulchral s. lay

s. all arow

s. on the terraces

Stature: increased in wisdom and s.

of a tall s.

one cubit unto his s.

s. of my soul

to s. of the gods

Status quo: restored the s.

Staunch and strong

Stave: Death will listen to your s.

Staves: comest to me with s.

Stay: as hard to s.

asking people to s. with lum

can't s. dying here all night

can't you s.?

hearts to s.

I still will s. with thee

let us s. rather on earth

must you s.?

no longer s. with you

not making a s.

on it may s. his eye

O s., O s... youth!

says I must not s.

short time to s. as you

s. a falling empire

s. a little... end the sooner

s. and hear

s., and run again

s. and the staff

s. and think of nought

s. at home, my heart

s. for me

s. for me there

s. me with flagons

s. not for th'other pin

s., s.

's., the maiden said

s. the morning-star

s., you imperfect speakers

we wish 'em to s.

whole s. of bread and... water

will not s.

will you not s.?

without thee here to s.

with thee to go is to s. here

you may s. yet here a while

Stay-at-Home: sweet S.

Stayed: while he s. with us... s. in

mid-passage

Stays: Dante never s. too long

enduring s. to us

their white it s. for ever

Time s., we go

wears the s.

Steadfast: by its own weight made

s.

s. of thought

would I were s. as thou art

Steadfastness and careful truth

Steadied: my preudent course is s.

Steadier: I s. step

Steadily: saw life s.

s. cantering through

Steadiness under fire

Steady: one thought more s.

slow and s. wins the race

s., boys, s.

s. of heart

s. the Buffs

Steal: cunningly did s. away

darned good to s. from

maiden... s. after it

Steal (*cont.*)

silently s. away

s. a few hours from the night

s. away their brains

'S.! foh!

s. from all I may be

s. from the world

s. her soul away

s. my Basil-pot

s. one poor farthing

s. out of your company

s. I to be sure they may

s. us from ourselves

then s. away

they s. my thunder

thou shalt not s.

Stealing: my hands from picking

and s.

not hanged for s. horses

s. and giving odour

sullied with the crime of s.

Steals: s. a goose

s. on the ear

s. something from the thief

s. the just's umbrella

s. your whole estate

who s. my purse s. trash

Stealth: do a good action by s.

do good by s.

lusty s. of nature

Stealthily: s. and perpetually

s., like a parson's damn

Stealthy School of Criticism

Steam: exceptin' always S.

forget the snorting s.

s. of rich distill'd perfumes

s. spoils romance

Steam-engine: s. in trousers

traces the s... back

Steamer from Harwich

Steamers: all you Big S.

coffee on board s.

great s., white and gold

Steed: farewell the neighing s.

s. fleetest s.

he purchased a s.

he was a noble s.

his s. was the best

on her milk-white s.

on my pacing s.

our s. the leg

sell my goodly s.

soon I'll mount my s.

stable for his s.

s. that knows his rider

s. threatens s.

s. to battle driven

thou't sold, my Arab s. I

Steads: brought them their s.

fiery-footed s.

s. that follow

his s. to water at those springs

reinless s.

their s. were white as snow

Steel: again in complete s.

all shod with s.

clad in complete s.

foeman bares his s.

foemen worthy of their s.

girdle me with s.

give them the cold s.

gloves of s.

hoops of s.

hurricane of s.

lift shrewd s.

long divorce of s.

more than complete s.

nor s., nor poison

numbered sense to s. it

pinion which impell'd the s.

rattle of new-drawn s.

shot and s.

s. my soldiers' hearts

though lock'd up in s.

tipped with s.

with his brandish'd s.

Steel-true and blade-straight

Steenie lecturing on the turpitude

Steep: from th' Ismenian s.

in baths to s. him

monstrous s. of Montmorenci

Steep (*cont.*)

no towers along the s.

o'er bog or s.

on th' Indian s.

perilous in s. places

s. and thorny way to heaven

s. and trifid God

s. my senses in forgetfulness

s. of Delphos leaving

Sunium's marbled s.

violently down a s. place

wild and stormy s.

Steep-down gulfs

Steeped me in poverty

Steeple: church and no s. I

on it put a s.

shadow of the s.

Steepled: drench'd our s.

in s. far and near

pews and s.

still the s. hum

Steeplly the thickets

Steer: cannot s. a middle course

fancy never taught to s.

happily to s.

in his verse can gently s.

star to s. her by

s. clear of permanent alliance

s. humanity

s. their courses

s. too nigh the sands

Steered us through

Steersman: Saint Michael was

the s.

Steersmen: grow good s.

Stella's feet may kiss

Stelle: muove il sole e l'altre s.

river le s.

saitre alle s.

Stelled: quench'd the s. fires

Stellenbosch: for fear o' S.

Stem: out of the s. of Jesse

Stemmed the rude storm

Stemming it with hearts

Stenches: two and seventy s.

Step: every s. exampled by the

first pace

him one s. below

if a s. should sound

light of s. and heart was she

marriage is a s. so grave

mind the music and the s.

noting my s. in bliss

now s. I forth

one s. enough for me

s., a blow

s. is short from the Sublime

s. so active

to s. aside is human

Stephen: King S. was a worthy

on the feast of S.

Stephen Sly

Stepmother: stony-hearted s.

Stepped: in blood s. in so far

she s. to him

Stepping: s. fearless

s. where his comrade stood

Stepping-stones of their dead

selves

Steps: Age, with stealing s.

ask the number of the s.

beware of desp'rate s.

brushing with hasty s.

by due s. aspire

grace was in all her s.

hear not my s.

his very s. have left a trace

in his master's s.

knowledge advances by s.

on whose last s. I climb

same s. as the author

s. almost as silent

s. of the Sun

s. solemn, mournful, and slow

s. were higher

thy s. retrace

to support uneasy s.

to these dark s.

wandering s. and slow

with how sad s., O Moon

with pilgrim s.

123:11

346:14

340:6

80:19

431:23

543:15

441:41

343:21

116:13

58:36

122:7

473:32

472:34

521:26

42:19

146:32

453:5

262:21

140:2

263:2

82:9

334:21

164:33

384:15

193:19

334:10

560:29

425:32

110:22

190:13

148:27

7:14

336:46

502:4

169:2

168:24

168:25

453:34

302:5

53:17

117:24

448:19

150:28

481:5

481:5

523:14

171:6

514:28

33:6

81:6

455:19

364:10

573:7

228:8

308:17

104:7

471:11

361:19

478:46

172:18

459:25

29:24

35:5

418:34

532:1

552:15

269:18

160:40

230:11

339:29

348:36

458:1

114:34

361:24

324:20

494:18

289:34

579:6

76:7

568:24

193:41

221:29

344:24

350:20

349:31

501:24

350:15

INDEX

Stellar	165	17	Stille	ein Ta'ent sich in der S	224	4	Stock	jobbers' leather ear of s	162	20
Stend	522	24	Stille	strains	164	5	Stocks	scribe unto stone's end s	56	23
Stendly	452	20	Stille	houseave s	216	10	feet they hurt in the s	103	12	
Sten	477	25	Stille	nor b s crime	514	30	s in fragrant blow	13	26	
Sten	477	25	Stille	far in the s a cat	241	27	s were sold	41	8	
Sten	333	4	Stille	horrid s	101	31	worshipped s and stone	351	20	
Sten	152	24	Stille	modest s and humility	443	24	Stoic	doctors of the S fur	340	35
Sten	113	35	Stille	soft s and the night	405	18	every S was s	200	45	
Sten	505	5	Stille	solemn s	220	28	for the s s pride	383	22	
Sten	225	1	Stille	s of the central sea	523	27	Stoicism	the Romana call it s	1	16
Sterner	144	7	Stille	world in solemn s lay	421	10	Stole	as they s betwixt me	88	17
Sterner	450	20	Stille	Sull soluting eye	452	11	from a better man I s	516	11	
Sterner	117	26	Stille	Sull vexed Bermoothes	479	24	I wonder where you s 'em	141	10	
Sterner	453	3	Stille	Stimulate the phagocytes	490	18	lady s it from me	369	1	
Stern	515	26	Stille	Sung death, where is my s ?	377	3	s a piece of beef	517	12	
Stern	452	20	Stille	each s that bids nor sit	401	15	s in out	368	15	
Stern	162	30	Stille	it is s	377	3	s those tarts	301	23	
Steward	62	20	Stille	thy s is not so sharp	427	22	they knew s	510	11	
Steward	457	25	Stille	where is death s ?	322	2	Stolen	had I s the whole	103	11
Steward	66	24	Stille	Sung s ling a ling thy s	8	10	heart of a maiden s	356	23	
Stewed	520	3	Stille	Sungthigh like an adder	50	32	he that has s the treasure	155	14	
Stewer	33	1	Stille	Sung s armed in their s	443	10	not wanting what is s	472	3	
Stuck	405	27	Stille	endure the s	158	12	receiver of s goods	277	16	
Stuck	97	11	Stille	nasty long s	34	15	s his writ away	71	3	
Stuck	373	2	Stille	s in their tails	71	15	s my soul away	455	26	
Stuck	110	3	Stille	s you for your pains	243	10	s the accept	26611		
Stuck	452	23	Stille	wanton s of the sense	401	20	s sweets are always sweeter	144	31	
Stuck	205	10	Stille	Stunk stand by the fire and s	452	24	s waters are sweet	40	53	
Stuck	277	13	Stille	Sunking black, s fume thereof	207	30	that horses may not be s	234	5	
Stuck	221	38	Stille	s saviour	51	23	Stolen	nice white s	34	9
Stuck	302	17	Stille	Stunks sveal s	150	25	Stomach	healthy s conserva-	111	37
Stuck	250	31	Stille	s and stings	385	31	tive	heart and s of s king	103	11
Stuck	151	16	Stille	Stunt can nat s of singing	137	44	my s is not good	516	21	
Stuck	404	10	Stille	Stunted not to be s in pleasure	570	30	no s for such meat	444	13	
Stuck	50	22	Stille	s and said Ay	477	4	pro s to this gift	307	34	
Stuck	420	1	Stille	Stuteth first when the bigneth	138	34	s for them all	473	15	
Stuck	210	14	Stille	Stut above the smoke and s	338	18	unbounded s	447	6	
Stuck	457	13	Stille	dream all night without s	256	5	wine for thy s's sake	65	50	
Stuck	419	27	Stille	how should we s ourselves	12	6	Stomach-sche	tuned like fifty s	174	9
Stuck	251	17	Stille	let me nat s you up	450	32	Stomacher	crimson s	248	4
Stuck	247	17	Stille	make the greatest s	210	9	liet s was gold	184	27	
Stuck	174	11	Stille	never the least s	171	15	red s	422	16	
Stuck	365	6	Stille	none of your people s me	407	16	Stomachs	match on their s	350	9
Stuck	100	22	Stille	no s in the air	507	24	Stone	s s huge s	430	20
Stuck	156	25	Stille	no s of air was there	256	3	at his t'els	455	13	
Stuck	131	31	Stille	now s the fire	163	21	s no more	316	25	
Stuck	131	12	Stille	see the s of the great Babel	452	33	lowsoming in s	240	18	
Stuck	421	24	Stille	speech is men s blood	449	33	bows down to wood and s	4		
Stuck	46	5	Stille	it and stump it	222	4	brass nor s nor earth	457	13	
Stuck	383	3	Stille	s up we beseech thee	350	50	choosing each s	334	22	
Stuck	335	27	Stille	s without great argument	430	17	cold as any s	421	41	
Stuck	150	31	Stille	Sturred Cumner cowslips never s	18	25	conscious s to beauty grew	199	23	
Stuck	103	20	Stille	s up with envy and revenge	344	6	flung but s	83	27	
Stuck	403	20	Stille	we have not s	95	6	flung the b	205	4	
Stuck	200	13	Stille	Stirring bees are	152	17	for s of stumbling	51	13	
Stuck	337	27	Stille	numble s apart	455	25	give him s s	55	21	
Stuck	369	2	Stille	not s every	350	1	give him s white s	70	31	
Stuck	435	21	Stille	all roots	107	27	Jackson standing like s s wall	30	2	
Stuck	73	10	Stille	s thrills the air	236	6	just like pieces of s	247	7	
Stuck	503	13	Stille	s times we live in	230	41	last to be a precious s	17		
Stuck	502	17	Stille	while Mrs Menner was s the fre	22	31	lay s on s	61	26	
Stuck	263	16	Stille	Sturp betwixt the s and the			let him rest s s s other	472	25	
Stuck	394	20	Stille	ground	121	25	my heart is turned to s	577	23	
Stuck	16	29	Stille	his foot upon the s	171	26	never lifted up a single s	240	3	
Stuck	452	7	Stille	I s'ping to the s	52	23	nickname the heaviest s	375	27	
Stuck	457	7	Stille	one foot already in the s	120	20	not s s till where I l e	300	5	
Stuck	7	10	Stille	Stur blood more s	438	17	one s the more swings	31		
Stuck	210	24	Stille	feeling s again	15	6	on the s at my door	32	5	
Stuck	84	24	Stille	never s abroad at all	500	44	put in a heart o s	9	13	
Stuck	501	52	Stille	s this mortal frame	152	3	raise the s find me	8	11	
Stuck	455	27	Stille	Stuch s s l e l	81	22	stress nigh this s	145	20	
Stuck	530	21	Stille	Stuch lung o'ers and smutching	534	2	s at on s s	64	4	
Stuck	503	23	Stille	Stuch by foul s Vulcan s	435	1	seeth the s taken awy	16		
Stuck	185	30	Stille	Stuch how did into the common s	151	7	some fa on Runic s	171	19	
Stuck	91	1	Stille	how this s gives on	532	19	stock s s s great ped ere	71	31	
Stuck	330	7	Stille	how this s went on	532	19	s like s s'et pulsione	150	5	
Stuck	140	25	Stille	I am but s barren s	297	36	s the twenty last	90	14	
Stuck	470	30	Stille	public s of Lamela's pleasure	253	7	s wa s not s prison make	319	7	
Stuck	573	26	Stille	s stone s other harnely pedic-			s where Alexander s s s s ly	399	11	
Stuck	13	17	Stille	Stuck down s hands s	299	12	s which the builders refused	415	21	
Stuck	244	5	Stille	Stuck down s s d s s	244	5	that eternal sin and s	475	19	
Stuck	345	23	Stille	s and the s	345	23	themselves as s	275	19	
Stuck	82	15	Stille	Stuckings black weaved s	82	15	s s s s s	474	21	
Stuck	45	42	Stille	that you change your s ?	474	21	s s s s s	381	1	
Stuck	534	18	Stille	but s loud	534	18	s s s s s			
Stuck	231	20	Stille	s s						

INDEX

Stone (*cont.*)

thy foot against a s. 397:19
 turn but a s. 545:1
 two things stand like s. 227:34
 underneath this s. doth lie 280:11
 under this s., Reader 202:11
 untroubled heart of s. 122:32
 virtue is like a rich s. 252:27
 water like a s. 409:20
 wept over her, carved in s. 535:41
 we raised not a s. 572:14
 with a s. at the gate 387:2
 without a s., a name 381:36
 without gout or s. 387:2
 writing upon s. 300:6
 Stoned: she be s. to death 74:13
 Stones: ascribe unto s. and stocks 56:28
 croys of latoun, ful of s. 137:22
 dirty s. of Venice 203:10
 enamell'd s. 484:35
 fang'd with murderous s. 150:28
 far beyond . . philosophers' s. 109:22
 five smooth s. out of the brook 47:23
 his name on the Abbey-s. 92:38
 inestimable s. 476:14
 in piled s. 351:8
 move the s. of Rome 450:34
 no s. in heaven? 473:27
 on thy cold gray s. 528:3
 over the s. 365:6
 rocks and s. and trees 573:6
 sermons in s. 426:30
 soften'd the s. 473:6
 spares these s. 488:29
 s. and clouts make martyrs 87:5
 s. have been known to move 459:24
 s. of Law 77:15
 s. of Winchester 297:20
 s. of worth . . thinly placed 487:1
 s. Thy pillow 506:8
 s. would . . cry out 62:39
 there in the s. was his earth 334:5
 throweth them against the s. 400:6
 throw s. at him 489:22
 very s. prate 458:1
 we've the s. of Snowdon 293:10
 worshipped stocks and s. 351:20
 you are not s., but men 450:26
 you blocks, you s. 448:8
 Stonest them which are sent 60:20
 Stonewall Jackson riding ahead 568:13
 Stony limits 477:17
 Stood: freely they s. who s. 346:21
 in uffish thought he s. 129:39(-130)
 long I s. there 380:24
 since he s. for England 140:25
 s. against the wall 537:38
 s. against the world 450:23
 s. awhile in thought 129:39(-130)
 s. erect . . and prayed 92:26
 s. from everlasting 548:14
 s. that night against my fire 454:13
 s. them on their heads 36:5
 they s., and earth's foundations 264:4
 we two s. there 90:8
 where I had s. before 494:18
 your sheaves s. round 45:13
 Stooks: stood amid the s. 253:20
 Stool: sit upon a s. 176:2
 table, s. and chair 74:8
 Stools: Latin names for . . s. 105:23
 necessity invented s. 162:34
 push us from our s. 459:17
 Stoop: cloud may s. 539:1
 do I s.? 93:26
 heaven itself would s. 347:5
 if I s. 94:26
 make their sire s. 475:12
 sometimes s. and sigh 171:21
 s. to any other law 135:19
 s. to rise 334:19
 therefore does not s. 575:9
 Stooped: s. the tempest of the 331:2
 Gods 298:16
 then s. the Lord 96:10
 Stooping: God s. shows sufficient 411:15
 s. against the wind 159:41
 s. down, as needs he must 341:14
 s. through a fleecy cloud 226:41
 Stoops: she s. to conquer 90:41
 to rise, it s.

Stoops (*cont.*)

when lovely woman s. 197:32, 226:18
 Stop: Caesar . . s. a hole 437:18
 did he s. and speak to you? 93:23
 first cries out s. thief 155:14
 know when to s. raking 409:3
 let no man s. to plunder 324:14
 let's s. somebody 242:30
 oaten s. 153:23
 so plain a s. 441:8
 sound what s. she please 434:26
 s. and consider! 288:10
 s., Christian passer-by 151:16
 s. everyone from doing it 243:1
 s. !—for thy tread 113:24
 s. his mouth with a kiss 468:15
 s.; look; listen 551:4
 s. thine ear 419:16
 s. to busy fools 551:20
 that honourable s. 471:5
 then s. 129:30
 time . . must have a s. 440:37
 turn and s., and bound 189:16
 when the kissing had to s. 97:8
 Stopped: he should be s. 280:1
 nor s. till where 160:10
 s. him down 376:21
 s. his ears in a . . dog-kennel 176:31
 Stoppest: wherefore s. thou me? 148:18
 Stoppeth one of three 148:18
 Stops: never retreats and never s. 179:37
 seem to know my s. 435:24
 s. of planetary music 493:5
 touch'd the tender s. 343:6
 Store: amid thy s. 284:12
 certain of sorrow in s. 300:22
 increase his s. 251:26
 large as s. 244:9
 once a shining s. 160:22
 rich with little s. 195:13
 source of all our s. 132:1
 spread her wholesome s. 224:14
 s. of ladies 342:6
 taketh from the s. 333:7
 Stored: grapes of wrath are s. 264:15
 Storehouse: [knowledge is] a rich 24:14
 s. . . of life and comfort 243:19
 Stores: in your mind such s. 580:23
 Storied: s. of old 340:25
 s. urn or animated bust 230:3
 s. windows richly alight 341:24
 Stories: believe . . my own s. 267:23
 dismal s. 99:36
 garret four s. high 24:38
 manifold s., I know, are told 121:18
 s. from the land of spirits 151:26
 s. of savage men 100:22
 s. of the death of kings 475:7
 s. of thy finisht love 123:27
 s. to rede ar delitabill 33:16
 whence these s.? 317:19
 Stork: dwelling for the s. 398:10
 Storm: brows like gathering s. 108:2
 directs the s. 1:11
 fled away into the s. 285:28
 leave thee in the s. 452:38
 lost in the s. 17:18
 not in the s. 118:24
 now sinks the s. 215:14
 on the wings of the s. 228:21
 pelting of this pitiless s. 453:14
 rides upon the s. 161:18
 ship in a black s. 563:34
 stemm'd the rude s. 117:24
 s. at the death of Ham 412:24
 S. in a Teacup 43:18
 s. is coming 140:7
 s. may enter 379:11
 s. of battle and calamity 200:3
 s. of life 565:5
 such a s. as his bare head 453:34
 wind and s., fulfilling 400:24
 Storm-beaten ships 327:11
 Storm-clouds: when S. brood 311:15
 Stormcock and Golden Gail 299:25
 Storms: ere the winter s. begin 4:11
 he sought the s. 190:13
 no loud s. annoy 278:29
 no s. come 254:29
 s. of prayer 540:8

Storms (*cont.*)

s. of state 447:3
 s. that rage outside 18:24
 struggling in the s. of fate 381:7
 sudden s. are short 474:21
 they are greater s. 423:26
 waves and s. are gone over me 394:19
 when s. are o'er 33:10
 Storm-troubled sphere 83:7
 Stormy: among the s. Hebrides 546:22
 lost in s. visions 492:6
 on a s. day 311:22
 sea grows s. 15:26
 s. peple! 137:25
 s. winds do blow 123:10
 to scape s. days 185:23
 Story: another s. 304:39, 513:13
 but to hear a s. 191:19
 earns a place i' the s. 424:30
 endeth the s. of the Sangreal 328:14
 ere their s. die 236:14
 Heaven's third s. 541:22
 her s. 166:22
 I love to hear the s. 339:8
 light of thy s. 286:1
 Muses' s. 232:11
 name great in s. 118:32
 not that the s. need be long 547:5
 old, old s. 235:10
 quite a different s. 515:24
 read Richardson for the s. 272:13
 rudest work that tells a s. 413:11
 short in the s. itself 57:20
 some pretty s. tell 527:8
 Sordello's s. told 96:29, 35
 sorrowful s. 298:20
 still is the s. told 324:1
 s. always old 95:39
 s. for which the world 188:16
 s. I have none to tell, Sir 124:8
 s. is extant 435:17
 s. of Cambuscan bold 341:20
 s. of her birth 2:26
 s. of my life 470:2
 s. of our days 405:12
 teach him how to tell my s. 470:3
 this little s. 280:10
 this s. shall the good man 444:28
 to tell my s. 438:4
 Story-dressers: our s. 109:4
 Story-teller: a s. is born 511:16
 Stout: bishops . . with jugs of s. 243:11
 short and s. 141:17
 so s. a gentleman 440:38
 s. of hand 417:9
 Stoutness: no objection to s. 218:31
 Straehan: waiting for Sir Richard 6:16
 S. 99:12
 Straddled: Apollyon s. quite over 238:27
 s. that fence-rail
 Stradivari: make Antonio S.'s 197:1
 violins 308:10
 Straggler into loving arms 232:1
 Straggling: flocks that s. feed 54:9
 Straight: crooked . . made s.
 grow s. in the strength of thy 524:3
 spirit 368:6
 lay them s. 57:28
 make his paths s. 54:9
 make s. in the desert 330:12
 might have grown full s. 262:3
 plough deep and s. 566:1
 shall be absolutely s. 92:43
 s. to the self-same mark 94:27
 s. was a path of gold 64:43
 street which is called S.
 where Beauty . . nothing . . 213:3
 quite s. 251:16
 Straightened out for a crowbar 88:16
 Straightway I was 'ware 420:28
 Strain: Big Bow-Wow s. 18:28
 Dorian s. 159:17
 drop the drowsy s. 95:15
 hold cheap the s. 199:2
 Shakespeare's s. 491:15
 Sire of an immortal s. 80:18
 some s. of music 341:25
 something like prophetic s. 60:18
 s. at a gnat 299:5
 s., hard s. 480:19
 s. of man's bred out

INDEX

Strong hold turn ye to the s	56 12	Study (cont)		Subdued both parties nobly are s	442 18
Strove in mastery while I s	58 16	s evermore s overshoot	454 34	my heart s	470 9
I s against the stream	530 1	s first property	482 16	my nature is s	488 6
I s, made head	95 17	s had made him very lean	232 24	whose s eyes	474 2
I s with none	308 23	s household good	340 8	Subdues controls them and s	575 6
I ttle still she s	115 81	s is like the sun	434 32	Subduing conceiving and s both	331 8
men that s with gods	341 3	s of revenge	344 84	necessity of s again	100 26
Spint that s for truth	495 29	s to be quiet	68 36	Subjection turns at stare in s	201 23
s sount for weakness	335 1	s what you most affect	378 47	Subject as the s owes the prince	470 13
Strow leaves that s the brooks	344 23	s thy testimonies are my s	390 20	English s s sole prerogative	103 41
Strown gifts of God are s	440 18	s we that did nothing s	292 21	every s duty every s s soul	444 0
on my black off n s	483 6	with s faint	343 23	know s s ourselves	872 32
Struck each s ing that he s	238 87	Studying I have been s	475 33	most s to weeds	444 23
immed sties s out of the ques- tion	126 42	s all the summer night	339 27	proper s of conversation	130 33
so s w th dread and anguish	350 17	s peace	162 13	serious s	20 5
s all of s heap	600 11	Struff listen all day to such s	128 20	spare for his s s sake	159 9
s lum and dismiss d	373 16	no such s in my thoughts	433 26	S and s Sovereign	135 28
s in the saddle	141 26	of slaughter s	141 31	s for heroic song	349 5
s so to the soul	433 36	of s so fat and dull	436 39	s is not truth	135 24
Struggle alarms of s and flight	18 8	precious as the s they sell	207 23	s made to your hand	87 26
Slamhood s	181 37	see the s again	243 6	s of all time	87 24
sacrifice in s con emptible s	101 36	s great part of Shakespeare		s of almost equal importance	501 18
s for existence	169 7	sad s	216 14	s to decay	103 1
s naughty s at eth	147 5	s life is made of	211 15	s to his birth	431 21
s through such s raging food	323 20	s to try the soul s strength	80 27	s to the same diseases	464 8
s trust and triumph	196 24	s will not endure	452 28	s unto the higher powers	66 8
what s to escape?	257 7	such s as dreams	480 8	to these all things are s	497 7
Struggles I s that sorns and s	142 11	such volumes of s	311 0	unlike my s	139 4
s and howls at f s	492 27	that perilous s	460 37	what it is to be s	169 10
s with and conquers Time	309 0	very s o the conscience	460 36	winds into s	227 31
Struggling brave man s	308 5	what s is made of	462 28	Subjection bring it into s	66 37
s for life in the water	270 18	what s s forever	188 22	Subject matter part of the s	370 4
s in vain with destiny	574 23	Stuffed siredy s tennis balls	468 10	Subjects good of s	170 17
Strumpet half some sturdy s	236 17	s men	490 20	king and his faithful s	103 9
she s s s	433 10	s with epithets of war	447 34	king seek their s good	246 0
s s fool	433 11	Stuffs out his vacant garments	256 17	my s for a pair of saints	475 10
Strumpeted virtue rudely s	457 14	Stultitia carnis	261 5	on her s love	402 2
Struna with his hair	455 22	Stumble do not s	327 3	paid his s	83 20
Strunt s s rarely	106 32	s that run fast	475 2	pray to several s	402 2
Strut to our confusion	425 2	Stumbled when I saw	453 13	show to s	164 34
Strut s and sets his hour	461 4	Stumbles horse that s and nods	230 14	s s all time	475 21
s hit damns before	341 37	s s in a state	55 14	s still loose Government	246 17
Strutting C anticleric	479 28	Stumbling for s stons of s	53 13	were theirs wive	163 44
Stuarts fild the s throne	417 2	s on melons	352 17	when s are rebels	102 17
went out with the s	182 7	s through my soul	227 36	Sublime bards s	316 9
Stuble l earth s base built on s	340 31	Stump stir it and s it	222 4	boundless endless and s	114 31
spreks among the s	36 24	Stumps fought upon his s	491 11	howls the s	176 20
Stubble land I s s	108 32	s roller patch, and s, and all	309 27	how s a thing	316 33
Stubborn faithless and s genera- tion	396 33	Stung by the splendor	00 40	large front and eyes s	347 13
s tery el s sive	164 34	Stunned one that hath been s	150 17	make our lives s	317 18
s to endure	308 5	Stupefying incense smoke	89 45	material s	152 3
too s and too s range s hand	443 14	Stupid what s are of nation	121 9	my object all s	320 8
very s things	545 3	stupid ty man s immense s	90 25	never tender nor s	309 9
Stu s sornest unpius s	430 31	s no sin except s	369 14	one of the most s poems	164 21
Stu be footman to Justinian S	504 12	such an excess of s	271 14	rode s	231 13
s luters Freeman	405 4	want of tenderness proof of s	172 2	s and the ridulous	372 21
Stuck Amen s in my throat	455 0	with s the gods struggle	415 23	s dashed to pieces	153 13
s s leppotomias s	10 8	Sturm und Drang	303 8	s on the towers	492 27
s howl in s howl s d	422 32	Try no better than s s	435 39	S to the Ridulous	225 8
s all with eye	483 6	Tryng an s cave forlorn	341 0	terrible strange	495 10
s fast in Yesterday	171 12	Try s s	208 28	subtle pathos and s	104 23
s full of eyes	440 31	Style any s of writing untouched	273 19	Wordsworthian or egotistical s	299 0
Students shall be bravely clad	390 6	stian s s high th s	275 0	Sublime d s s ridicule	301 8
Studia Acce s adulescentiam accunt	143 10	do it in s s	21 18	Sublimity possible s	579 15
s s d bea from the life	14 14	grand s	29 5	Sublimity lovers love	155 83
that s as an orat on	370 15	his own towering s	142 20	Submerged Tenth	275 19
rather s books than men	25 14	honourable s of s Christian	86 1	Submiss on make s meet	347 12
say life more t an I have s	458 19	how the s refine	358 34	yielded wound s	475 10
s in his death	457 27	in a state of s	358 39	Submiss must be s	318 14
s men from my money tury	317 5	Johnson s was grand	492 17	s never to s or yield	372 7
s s s s of d s t s	358 83	just the proper s	490 11	s to be slaves	63 6
s serve for d s t	27 13	light agreeable polished s	890 6	wires s yourself	374 33
too much time in s	27 14	nothing to assert no s	490 11	Subm tling ly s ways	21 16
s s s s s s s s pale	348 23	s is the dress of s	505 81	s s s shows of things	125 10
s s s s s s s s s	555 37	s resembling early architec- ture	337 8	Subtleties thought it does not s	161 6
s s s s s s s s s	515 19	them s s s s s	452 26	Subtleties s s s s s	276 33
s s s s s s s s s	17 17	true d s s s s s s	30 3	Subtleties s s s s s	155 39
s s s s s s s s s	675 11	with his eye on the s	50 17	Subscriptions amount of his s	335 7
s s s s s s s s s	571 11	Style let s s s s s	65 17	s you owe me no s	431 6
s s s s s s s s s	351 31	let natural	272 21	Subsequent poetry would be made s	232 18
s s s s s s s s s	459 6	styles two distinct s	393 47	s proceed next	232 18
s s s s s s s s s	46 28	two s of poetry s pain	177 7	Subsist s s s s s s s	835 11
s s s s s s s s s	25 4	Subsist s s s s s s s	165 2	Subsist s s s s s s s	43 18
s s s s s s s s s	51 33	Substantiation and s	353 26	s in s s s s s s s	315 15
s s s s s s s s s	25 11	substant s s s s s s s	45 9	Substance all the s of s s s s s	51 13
s s s s s s s s s	107 8	s s s s s s s s s	600 12	s s s s s s s s s	295 8
s s s s s s s s s	51 28	s s s s s s s s s	340 39	s s s s s s s s s	295 8
s s s s s s s s s	351 12	s s s s s s s s s	477 3	my s s s s s s s s s	207 17

INDEX

Substance (<i>cont.</i>)		Suck (<i>cont.</i>)		Sufficeth: it s. me	328:12
nor dividing the S.	388:38	s. the honied showers	342:31	it s. us	63:54
persons of some s.	571:20	s. they no small advantage	396:26	it s. that the day will end	451:38
s. might be call'd	346:4	there s. I	480:14	Sufficiency: elegant s.	546:13
s. of men which is man	524:26	Suck-a-Thumb: naughty little S.	250:5	Sufficient: s. conclusions	111:33
s. of ten thousand soldiers	476:38	Sucked: I s. the blood	149:9	s. is Thine Arm alone	562:9
s. of things hoped for	69:13	s. on country pleasures	185:6	s. of His light	96:10
sucks his s.	306:18	s. the breasts of my mother	52:21	s. unto the day	58:15
very s. of the ambitious	433:13	s. the honey of his . . . vows	434:14	<i>Sufflaminandus erat</i>	280:1
wasted his s.	62:13	Sucker born every minute	35:24	Suffolk his axe did ply	189:8
what is your s.?	487:2	Sucking: in s. at her breast	196:2	Suffusion: all colours a s.	151:6
Substances: sightless s.	457:3	s. child shall play	53:19	dim s. veiled	346:19
Substantial: shadows, not s. things	501:5	Suckle fools	470:29	Sugar: if sack and s. be a fault	439:36
s. world	578:20	Sucklings: very babes and s.	392:8	oil, vinegar, s.	225:25
Substitute: no s. for sense	197:34	Sucks: as a weasel s. eggs	427:8	s. and spice	369:12
s. shines brightly	465:12	s. his substance	306:18	s. my hair	129:25
Substratum: basis or s.	120:29	s. the nurse asleep	426:13	s. o'er the devil himself	434:3
Subterranean: s. dark	264:2	s. two souls	184:28	Sugared about by the old men	302:5
s. fields	579:30	where the bee s.	480:14	Sugar-plum: rather give a s.	290:12
Subtle: less s. and fine	352:28	Sudden: God answers . . . s.	87:29	Suggestion: s. . . of noble grounds	412:25
mathematics, s.	27:19	not as s. as a massacre	550:13	take s. as a cat laps milk	479:36
sanguine and s. Dolores	522:26	rather a s. pull up	179:7	yield to that s.	456:24
serpent was more s.	44:19	s. and quick in quarrel	427:21	Suggest me still	488:18
slipper and s. knave	471:1	s. as sweet	338:10	Suicide: not even s.	514:31
s., and mighty opium	172:19	s. death	388:48	s.'s grave	220:19
s. as Sphinx	455:22	s. thought strikes me	124:16	Suing: in s. long to bide	510:16
s. ways	109:3	to Dawn: Be s.	544:17	<i>Suis: j'y s., j'y reste</i>	327:4
s. wreath of hair	185:4	too unadvis'd, too s.	477:24	<i>Suisse: point de S.</i>	405:4
Subtle-coloured hair	522:19	Suddenly: repent and that s.	440:11	Suit: certainly not s. me	220:28
Subtlet: serpent s. beast	349:7	softly and s. vanish	128:10	fatal to my s. before	213:15
Subtleties: airy s. in religion	86:7	s., as rare things will	93:46	Hearts was her favourite s.	306:13
destroyed by s.	336:33	Sue: charm of lovely S.	215:42	honour, or gay s.	245:2
s. of the American joke	550:17	less used to s.	416:18	silk s., which cost me much	377:12
Subtlety: craft and s. of the devil	389:9	not born to s.	474:11	smelling out a s.	477:7
thy brother came with s.	45:2	<i>Sueño: el que inventó el s.</i>	134:18	still in s.	244:9
Suburb of the life elysian	317:12	<i>Suenos: hacer bien, aun en s.</i>	120:17	s. and serve his need	244:10
Suburban: city or s.	350:11	Suez: somewhere east of S.	299:15	s. full well my constitution	7:10
Suburbs: in the south s.	484:5	Suffer: better one s.	190:20	s. her notion	219:38
s. of your good pleasure	449:17	both the worlds s.	459:4	s. the action to the word	434:16
Subverts . . . his understanding	265:10	cannot s. wrong . . . will not s.		Suitors: see s. following	470:29
Succeed: him that shall s. me	99:39	long	541:19	Suits: lisp and wear strange s.	428:17
if at first you don't s.	248:8	do well and s. for it	69:51	now s. with it	458:1
seldom see we sons s.	234:8	Hell I s. seems a Heaven	346:32	out of s. with fortune	426:22
s. in that it seems to fail	95:16	I will not s. him	397:34	s. of solemn black	430:30
s. the former	247:10	make your readers s. so much	277:15	s. of woe	430:30
Succeeded: bores have s.	182:40	nobler in the mind to s.	434:4	Sulky, sullen dame	108:2
Succeeding: their s. race	183:20	not s. a witch to live	45:55	Sullen: are you sick or . . . s.?	275:31
Succeeds: one s.	528:26	not without hope we s.	578:17	as a s. bell	441:10
s. in unknown fate	470:31	s. all alike	424:28	exchange thy s. skies	162:44
where he s.	143:26	s. and be strong	316:33	from s. earth	486:24
Success: as a singist . . . not a s.	560:18	s. and die	553:2	full sadly in his s. mind	509:27
bounds of low s.	358:22	s. a sea-change	479:30	Plato is never s.	325:23
confident of s.	156:11	s. for the truth's sake	389:53	silent, s. peoples	303:25
criterion of wisdom . . . s.	103:2	s. it to be so now	57:32	small but s. horn	153:24
earnest of s.	456:24	s. me to come to thee	565:9	sulky, s. dame	108:2
field from which s. is banished	513:31	s. noble sorrows	406:4	s. and sad	546:24
minute's s.	89:20	s. the little children	61:6	s. from the suppliant crowd	164:34
no one can guarantee s. in war	144:18	s. thy foot to be moved	399:27	these s. fits	426:34
no very lively hope of s.	505:16	s. thy Holy One to see corrup-		Sullenness against Nature	352:29
no way to s. in our art	199:33	tion	392:27	Sulphur: Calvin, oat-cakes, and s.	504:22
often, but without s.	143:14	s. to redeem our loss	8:2	roast me in s.!	473:32
s. and miscarriage . . . empty	270:28	s. us not . . . to fall from thee	391:43	windy nitre and quick s.	509:25
s. in life	374:14	those that I saw s.	479:19	Sulphurous and thought-execut-	
s. of the British . . . in political life	181:6	ye s. fools gladly	67:32	ing fires	453:5
s. perhaps may crown us	163:19	Sufferance: in corporal s.	462:7	Sultan: pity S. Mahmud	205:21
s. was found on Israel's side	161:16	s. is the badge	463:21	S. after S.	205:29, 30
to command s.	1:14	Suffered: s. greatly	540:32	S.'s turret	205:4, 5
True s. is to labour	515:6	s. herself to be desir'd	558:5	Sultans: not as S. smile	141:9
what good s. soever	404:16	s. in exile	332:23	Sultry: where the climate's s.	115:19
with his surcease s.	457:7	s. many things of . . . physicians	60:60	Sum: giving thy s. of more	426:32
Successful: s. crimes alone	193:8	s. with those that I saw suffer	479:19	hope-hour stroked its s.	235:15
s. experiment	268:20	Sufferer: best . . . was a s.	170:18	make up my s.	437:24
unsuccessful or s. war	162:40	Suffereth: charity s. long	66:45	mighty s. of things	574:30
Successor: crown to its hereditary		Suffering: doing or s.	344:16	saved the s. of things	264:4
s.	272:27	knowledge by s. entereth	89:4	s. of earthly bliss	348:39
raree-show of Peter's s.	90:32	learn in s.	494:17	s. of human wretchedness	118:30
<i>Successus: hos s. alit</i>	554:22	lounjun' 'roun' en s.	238:19	with a great s. . . this freedom	65:14
Succinct: judicious, clear, s.	159:16	majesty of human s.	553:1	<i>Sum: cogito, ergo s.</i>	172:26
Succoth: mete out the valley of S.	395:23	more exposed to s.	575:7	Sumatra: giant rat of S.	188:16
Succour: died to s. me	31:3	out of human s.	576:20	<i>Summa: sic rerum s. novatur</i>	321:1
so Jupiter me s.	502:19	s. is permanent	573:7	<i>Summam materiae . . . manere</i>	25:13
s. Scotland, and remede	583:26	s. is the lover's part	214:9	<i>Summas: ad s. emergere</i>	320:30(-321)
Such: of s. is the kingdom of God	61:6	while actual s. was yet afar off	563:5	Summed: can it be s. up so?	81:12
s. is life!	175:23, 176:22	Sufferings: saith my s.	331:2	Summer: after many a s.	540:20
s. was I, s. by nature still	192:23	to each his s.	230:30	after s. merrily	480:14
s. wilt thou be to me	186:25	Suffers: does, not s. wrong	496:20	All-hallow'n s.	438:28
Suck: her lips s. forth my soul	330:5	he s., but	541:19	all on a s. day	129:27
I have given s.	457:13	nothing the body s.	337:19	all on a s.'s day	368:15
s. his sweet	231:39, 315:17	Suffice: he shall s. me	360:11	all the wild s.	585:4
s. melancholy	427:8	s. for those who belong to them	568:4	amorous ditties all a s.'s day	344:32
s. my last breath	382:8	Sufficed: stable-place s.	409:21	beauty's s. dead	487:29(-488)

INDEX

Summer (cont.)

branding a sun
 brief the sun of a
 chestnuts a. through
 compare thee to a s day
 cornucopions of a. lightning
 dark a dawn
 dew of a. nights
 dew of a. night did fall
 Diana in her s world
 discount made glorious s
 eternal s gilds them
 eternal s in his soul
 fantastic s heat
 fresh spring and s
 goodbye, s
 heat of the s's beginning
 I e fell a s a day
 if it takes all s
 in a s a bower
 in a s a reason
 Indian s of the heart
 in s, quite the other way
 in s skies to mourn
 in s a wonderland
 last rose of a
 like a tempest
 mad naked s night
 niery s a day
 middle s a spring
 morning of a s
 my foot and a rain
 no spring nor s beauty
 not so much like as on a s day
 O a swallow
 Saint Martin s s
 see in a s a day
 s nee s first was leavy
 s next of s
 s ng in the s day
 soldier s a cloud away
 stars of the s night
 studying all the s night
 s and winter not cease
 s comes with flower and bee
 s has o erbrummed
 s has set in
 s is ended
 s is good to follow
 s is iscumen in
 s more sweeter was ever
 s redundant
 s set lip to earth s bosom
 s flower is to the s sweet
 s joys are spoilt by use
 s aless
 s sadder
 s songs for me
 s a typen breath
 s s
 s with flowers that fell
 sweet as s
 th s guest of s
 thou art a bird
 t'rough the s s not heard
 ty eternal s shall not fade
 in the s night
 it is the s long
 way to ensure s
 when the s is shed
 whether the s clothe
 your ling it's done
 Summer friends
 Summer house any s. in Christ
 Summers that many s in a sea
 s s and s are over and dead
 three s people
 Summer set seen do the s
 summer s in s on lived on
 summer s on too far at their
 summer s in s very
 Summer s a Glen-Cornell
 s a Lo array
 s on the island
 Summer were these free s
 Summer sat at the s. of the rock
 s s to the s
 s I am in heaven or to hell
 upon s s s s

Summons (cont)

when fate's a	103 1
when thy a comes	95 3
Summer bonum	445 7
sumptuous it was a spot	20 31
sumptuously fared a every day	62 23
burns no pains with its a	128 12
s his years	292 17
Sun against a setting a	450 23
all accept the a	335 43
all the tent the a goes round	158 1
alone the s arises	10 14
along Mores a hills the setting a	115 8
as a and showers	446 18
as the dial to the s	73 18
as the s breaks through	470 2
as the s shone in his strength	70 25
as the s went down	201 25
at even ere the s was set	553 12
at midnight speak with the S	551 49
at my with thy s	135 24
as the going down of the s	92 25
a swear of the s	401 6
before the rising a	562 0
beheld the s rise up	574 12
beneath another a	546 23
beneath the making a	81 5
beneath the a	215 1, 303 5
benighted under the muddys	340 20
lest a Newcastle coal	538 24
better for the a, to drop	364 1
betwixt us the a	124 14
blessed a fair hot wench	438 13
blessed a prove a mucher	439 33
bloody s at noon	140 4
blushing discontented a	475 8
born of the s	509 2
brief the s of summer	518 21
bright haired a	253 24
broad s is sinking down by	577 1
a s and candle lit	100 25
candle in the s	186 28
a candle to the s	501 35, 586 28
chambers of the s	75 18
Christian chanty under the s	252 18
clear as the s	32 15
close to the s	529 10
command the s	470 10
common s	231 5
cours of the s	141 3
disturbed by the s	232 10
doubt that the s doth move	432 42
drum beat, following the s	561 5
dry a dry wind	550 6
early rising a	246 2
ere the set of the s	456 3
ever braved the s	93 35
a fail S and Breath	413 31
faunt with the hot s	885 24
faunt with candle to the s	336 28
teast on the s	545 24
follow and find the s	524 13
tollow thy fair s	123 20
forgot the stars the s	836 33
for the eyes to behold the s	51 31
gather round the setting s	576 12
Good night a	336 10
Good night the moon and s	551 17
go to bed with the s	435 25
great s begins his state	341 33
had not the great s seen	81 43
had I then a and the s	449 34
hest o the s	410 1
hulls the s shone sweetly on	10 18
his s on the evil	57 35
holding the sapers to the s	10 1
houlders at the glorious s	151 40
I the s should I doubt	73 25
I gave you the whole s	459 87
know in the s	351 18
juwel in the s	477 13
just as the s was sung	12 1
like the s a for pardon	231 47
like the s a	497 4
larks of Heaven, the s	117 10
late ac pces in the s	43 15
leave the blessed s	535 47
let not the s go down	61 1
let's a sing in the s	23 16
like the s a come natural	231 47
like the s a	351 47

Sun (cont.)

live i the s	457 9
livery of the burnished s	467 26
loss of the s	130 3
make guilty of our disasters the s	452 18
makes a goblin of the s	411 24
March s feels like May	93 13
maturing s	284 10
meet the s	220 18
memorials catch the dying s	516 10
Aferditch climbed towards the s	142 10
most sheene is the s	310 7
my s his beams display	258 17
my s sets to rise again	91 23
neither shall the s light on them	71 7
never assisted the s materially	540 30
never d d a more beautifully	534 14
never saw the s	85 25
no homage unto the s	80 37
none beneath the s	303 5
no need of the s	72 5
no new thing under the s	50 61
no s —no moon!	231 11
nothing like the s	438 13
not quickened by the s	574 2
not see the s	308 21
no worship to the garish s	485 20
now the s is laid to sleep	279 31
o'er the s the doth pine	410 9
O glorious s	231 18
on which the s never sets	305 10
out in the mid-day s	157 25
quiet as the s	524 15
nicks stand grey to the s	208 26
nme ninged s	208 25
naine of the s	10 14
saves a description of this rising s	490 20
scarce could see the s	410 10
self as the s	493 31
shoot at the mid-day s	801 18
sides that a neat the s	517 13
emitten with the morning S	538 13
somewhere the s is shining	238 6
splend d silent s	556 28
spots and clouds in the s	109 15
steps of the s	76 7
study is like the s	454 32
s and moon of the heart s desire	115 35
s and moon, rejoice	291 27
s and moon, rejoice	349 20
s and the rain are flying	516 9
s enrieth	395 10
s but the dark simulacrum	85 16
s came daaling	534 4
s came peeping in at morn	254 33
s came up	145 15
s climbs slow	147 8
s does not set	415 24
s going down	337 16
s had seen to hear him crow	166 13
s has left the lea	420 9
s himself cannot forget	11 7
s in dim cel pae	346 26
s in his strength	43 26
s in his scar	503 6
s is coming down	317 35
s is hot above us	275 9
s is mounted	264 4
s knoweth his going down	395 10
s looked over	94 47
s moon and stars brother	115 35
s moon and the vain world	201 18
s of my soul	221 9
s of righteousness	55 19
s of suns	173 35
s or the light	51 33
s s and suns s at once	111 11
s shall not burn thee	322 14
s shines always	19 14
s rim d pe	143 14
s stand thou still	45 44
s taken out his an	110 43
s that warms you here	471 13
s thou'lt the mark	114 44
s to course two hundred	472 14
s was in dark	310 43
s was drooping slow	142 14
s was flecked with bars	269 14

INDEX

Sun (cont.)

s. was laughing sweetly 585:6
s. was shining on the sea 130:9
s. went down 539:21
S., who scatter'd into flight 205:5
s. will be dimmed 29:19
s. will pierce 89:22
s. with ardent frown 416:16
swear to a touch o' s. 301:16
sweetheart of the s. 253:19
sweet tale of the s. 439:14
tabernacle for the s. 392:32
thank heavens, the s. has gone in 504:18
that s., thine eye 486:33
this s. of York 476:12
till the s. grows cold 527:11
tired the s. with talking 157:16
to feel the s. 87:39
to have enjoy'd the s. 15:13
too much i' the s. 450:27
to s. itself 580:10
to the s. my little taper 116:38
unregulated s. 84:10
unruly S. 186:19
up roos the s. 137:33
warmed by the s. 204:3
warms in the s. 383:19
way is long to the s. 524:13
whan soft was the s. 310:3
when the s. in bed 343:24
when the s. is hot 539:24
when the s. rises 74:6
when the s. set 115:45
when the s. sets 312:26
where e'er the s. 562:8
white as the s. 156:19
wind up the s. and moon 119:15
with the dying s. 79:5
with the setting s. dropt 345:12
with the s. 292:1
with the s. to match 90:13
woman clothed with the s. 71:16
yet I saw no s. 547:20
Sunbeam: bathe in the fresh s. 497:8
his own pure s. 308:31
s. in a winter's day 195:14
thikke as motes in the s. 138:10
Sunbeams: stars and s. know 17:24
s. lifted higher 316:27
s. out of cucumbers 519:18
winds and s. 493:1
Sun-burned sicklemen 480:7
Sunburnt mirth 287:24
Sunday: all that calm S. 208:10
buried on S. 368:21(-369)
chicken in his pot every S. 242:1
here of a S. morning 262:21(-263)
killing of a mouse on S. 79:18
on Christ's S. at morn 7:14
on S. heaven's gate 245:8
to Hyde Park.. the first S. 156:13
you should see me on S. 12:8
Sundays: begin a journey on S. 520:24
pulpits and S. 245:5
S. of man's life 245:8
Sunder: unskilled to s. 147:9
Sundered in the night of fear 533:28
Sundown: each s. makes them
mournful 77:27
s. splendid and serene 241:23
Sundry: at s. times 69:6
s. and manifold changes 389:38
Sun-flower: S.! weary of time 76:7
s. turns on her god 350:13
Sung: ever she s. 359:17
ever s. 38:10
ever were s. or said 316:2
her amorous descendant s. 347:19
I've only s. it once 526:7
loved and s. 115:43
Olympian bards who s. 199:20
some are s. 544:4
s. by a fair queen 440:4
s. the service divyne 136:29
their dirge is s. 153:30
war, he s. 191:9
when she is s. and heard 157:5
Sun-girt city 495:2
Sunium: S.'s height 308:24
S.'s marbled steep 116:3
Sunk: armies whole have s. 345:31

Sunk (cont.)

in the flat sea s. 340:20
so Lycidas s. low 343:3
some were s. 539:21(-340)
s. at Charing Cross 558:20
s. beneath the wave 162:9
s. so low that sacred head 342:25
s. though he be 343:3
world's whole sap is s. 186:3
Sunless: down to a s. sea 151:32
from sunshine to the s. land 575:18
s. day went down 115:29
Sunlight: as moonlight into s. 534:32
as s. drinketh dew 529:22
s. and the sword 302:9
s. clasps the earth 495:7
Sunlit heights 509:13
Sunnier side of doubt 527:22
Sunny: s. pleasure-dome 151:33(-152)
s. spots of greenery 151:32
that s. dome! 151:33(-152)
Sunny Jim 235:9
Sunrise: at s. an emerging prow 18:16
between S. and Sunset 329:9
each s. brings back 77:27
in Eternity's s. 74:27
like s. from the sea 493:24
seen their s. pass 140:11
see s. in town and country 514:35
s. blooms 411:1
that august s. 537:41
Suns: blest by s. of home 84:21
branding summer s. 532:2
light of setting s. 582:1
million million of s. 541:4
process of the s. 534:29
s. and universes ceased to be 83:11
s. of the world may stain 486:29
s., that set, may rise again 282:6
what s.. make us 309:5
Sun-searched growths 410:30
Sunset: after s. fadeth 487:16
between Sunrise and S. 329:9
like s. to the skies 493:27
sail beyond the s. 541:3
seeks the s. isles 41:21
s. and evening star 528:22
s. breezes shiver 363:6
s. divides the sky 114:6
s. of life 122:22
s. ran.. reeking 92:17
s... through a Gothic skylight 119:25
turns toward s. 525:1
Sunsets exquisitely dying 266:16
Sunset-seas: cloud-continents of
s. 3:12
Sunset-touch 89:31
Sunshine: breezes and the s. 121:27
broad s. of life 274:11
digressions.. are the s. 513:8
flies of estates and s. 243:23
from s. to the sunless land 575:18
made a s. 509:21
s. holiday 342:3
s. is a glorious birth 576:2
s. patriot 372:23
thunder and the s. 541:3
Sunshot palaces high 82:13
Sun-thaw: smokes in the s. 151:25
Sun-treader, life and light 94:30
Sup: s. before we go 366:13
s. by s. 249:22
who sipped no s. 222:27
Supellex: *quam sit tibi curta s.* 378:6
Superb against the dawn 42:12
Superbos: *debellare s.* 555:1
Supererogation: Works of S. 401:6
Superest: *quod s. aeci* 257:11
Superexcellent tobacco 109:22
Superficial, ignorant, unweighing 462:15
Superflu: *le s.. nécessaire* 557:11
Superfluities: must have s. 215:33
s. of mankind 214:28
Superfluity: s. comes sooner by
white hairs 463:6
s. of naughtiness 69:31
s. of words 213:21
Superfluous: in the poorest thing
s. 452:41
so s. to demand the time 438:14
s. in me to point out 1:4

Superfluous (cont.)

s. kings 424:26
s. lags the vet'ran 279:9
thy s. praise 189:19
with s. burden 351:23
Superflux of pain 521:28
Superior: most s. person 8:15
notions about a s. power 519:3
sick of his s. 481:5
s. only gives us an assurance 265:7
s. toils 1:18
Superiority: one shall acquire an
evident s. 277:19
Superman 364:22
Supernatural: not from a s. power 363:26
s. soliciting 456:24
Superos quid quaerimus ultra? 320:26
Superscription: this image and s. 60:11
Supersede the last fashionable
novel 326:11
Superstition: fabric of s. 102:38
one species of s. 265:13
remedy for s. 101:7
s. in avoiding s. 27:21
s... religion of feeble minds 102:26
Superstitions: end as s. 266:24
traditional s. of the place 239:17
Superstitious: he is s. grown 449:11
more s., more bigoted 363:17
scarecrow for s. terrors 172:16
s. reluctance to sit 274:17
ye are too s. 64:60
Supinely enjoyed 216:21
Supped full with horrors 461:3
Supper: consider s. as a turnpike 196:5
eat my s. there 582:12
Hatim call to S. 205:20
Hatim Tai cry S. 203:19
heard him speak at s. 201:32
hope.. bad s. 24:39
if ever I ate a good s. 13:16
last sad s. 530:22
marriage s. of the Lamb 71:34
sings for his s. 307:18
S. of the Lord 391:12
s... to my taste 512:30
to s. with a flood of tears 174:22
Supple and smooth 249:8
Suppliance of a minute 431:20
Suppliant: sullen from the s.
crowd 164:34
S. for his own 118:20
thus the s. prays 279:17
Supplicating voice 279:12
Supplication: his s. to the rose 208:11
Supplications: our common s. 388:32
Supplied: never be s. 224:14
Supply: see that the s. is not
tainted 416:4
Support: I s. it from the outside 335:21
may He s. us all the day long 364:4
s. him after 480:17
to s. uneasy steps 344:24
Supporter les maux d'autrui 407:9
Supports with insolence 277:30
Suppose: 'do you s.,' the Walrus
said 130:12
I s. I never will 297:25
Supposed: by some s. true para-
dise 347:9
might have been s. to speak 116:35
s. the Holy Land 442:29
Supposes: if the law s. that 178:1
Supposing him to be the gardener 64:6
Suppressed: not wholly s... religion 103:4
one of the guinea-pigs.. s. 129:29
Supremacy: to art her fair s. 80:29
Supreme: Disposer S. 571:4
fear of.. s. powers 109:31
force hath made s. 344:22
in none s. 18:1
s. of power 238:14
two only s... beings 363:14
Supremum: omnem crede diem.. s. 256:27
Surcease: with his s. success 457:7
Sure: as a nail in a s. place 53:28
as s. as death 280:13
be s. of it 472:4
I'm s.—s.—s. 172:3
Joy was never s. 523:22
made believe you were not s. 91:35

INDEX

Sure (cont.)		Susan black-eyed S	215 39	Swallows (cont.)	
moats in all his ways	364 6	Squire and Lady S	236 8	s are making their ready	568 23
note of sorrow	523 22	Susceptible peculiarly a to		s in Cleopatra's sails	425 10
one s, if another fails	96 40	s draughts	569 27	s other sorrows	490 43
perfectly s I have none	128 28	s Chancellor	228 37	Swam she a to the bell rope	39 11
round world so s	397 22	Suspect s everybody	177 35	s in gondola	4-3 17
sharp remedy but a one	405 14	s much known little	27 23	Swamp botanize in the s	142 10
s and I firm-set earth	458 1	s the thoughts of others	453 24	Swan dies the s	540 20
s an I s a one	446 20	Suspected new opinions are al-		every goose s s	207 19
s she felt no pain	95 8	ways s	315 8	I will play the s	473 20
s to each his own	301 26	scarce s, animate the whole	505 3	like a sleeping s	407 10
s you shall out live this day s	202 1	Suspects yet soundly loves	472 32	made the wild-a pause	535 1
too s of the amour	543 20	Suspend s the fair case	162 24	s Alantian s	102 26
Surest old sold s s	573 22	s your mad career	264 4	some full-breasted s	531 33
Surety s for a stranger	481 27	Suspended held the sky s	489 31	stately sailing s	546 11
wound of peace is s s secure	103 20	laws of God will be a	303 4	s floats double s and shadow	582 10
Surface errors upon the s flow	227 16	only s religion	581 25	s her downy cygnets are	445 26
not for a fine glossy s	235 22	our human blood almost s	216 24	s a down feather	424 21
s of the perturbed countries	406 1	s my religious inquiries	304 11	sweet S of Avon!	251 18
s of time s fleeing river	243 17	Suspenders not forget the S	200 23	when he s S would be	510 20
s so inattentive	463 5	suspense inconvenience of s	152 26	Swanee Ribber	210 16
Surfet at sick that s	340 24	suspension of disbelief	220 28	Swan-like s end	404 12
no crude s reigns	483 9	suspicion above s	179 34	s, let me sing	210 3
s a cloak and s revolt	440 9	coachman may do without s	446 7	Swans all his own geese are s	555 20
Surfited with honey	440 9	s haunts the gully	440 31	geese are s	18 10
Surfiting the s appetite may sicken	444 37	s truck full of eyes	471 34	not s Very like a too	196 5
Surfeit-welled so s	516 22	Suspicious fresh s	27 22	s sing before they die	151 15
Surge Atlantic s pours in	454 3	s amongst thoughts	246 17	two s of goodly hue	510 20
murmuring s	442 1	Suspicious men are s	385 20	Swap horrors while crossing	314 15
rude imperious s	390 24	s friend	430 30	Sward died content on pleasant	
s and I under of the Odyssey	430 32	Suspitation of force d breath	205 8	s	257 17
tail silent s cover	443 5	Supplies Jesus from the Ground	141 13	s sunlight and the s	302 9
Surgeon to old shoes	440 30	Sussex from S Downs, a S moon	302 12	Sware the Lord s	398 24
Surgery, hapout I ath no skill in	535 11	no more than S weed	42 3	Swarm of bees in May	5 17
s then	335 22	smell the s air	42 3	Swarming his cressack was s	34 17
Surges all the labouring s	273 4	story of S told	42 3	Swarmy friendly s	170 10
when loud s lash	445 32	s by the sea's	392 13	Swarmy queen with s cheeks	529 9
Surly s republican	513 1	s men are noted fools	41 21	Swathing remember thy s blow	476 47
went s ly	456 24	s scates the sky	42 2	s and a martial outside	436 25
Surmise dilly with false s	199 13	s songs be sung	233 3	Swat Alond of s	312 13
smother d in s	95 20	Sustain if travel you s	423 32	Swath apures the next s	254 12
vaque shadow of s	253 10	sides not s it	77 30	Sway above this accepted s	404 33
we all s	441 5	s to-morrow s road	382 12	govern d by no other s	383 18
wild s	325 6	Sustained saint s it	65 3	little s	195 14
Surmise blown by s	115 15	s and soothed	197 24	s love of s	384 35
Surmise out of his s	364 22	Surfers expert s of the Lord	350 3	s required with gentle s	347 18
Surpassed man is something to	205 18	Sutor nuptured crepuscul s such-	173 30	s sovereign s dissol d	190 28
be s	90 20	care s	433 21	s were the whirlwind s	220 23
Surp ice peg share of s s	310 24	Swab only have too s plank	454 22	s with an absolute s	357 2
Surp ice-question view of the s	310 23	Swaddling-clouds not yet out of	407 4	your more habitual s	570 21
Surp ice candle-flame beside the	200 13	his s	454 22	Swayed rod of empire might have	
s	42 4	Swagging by s never thrives	407 4	s	210 4
sea let cloak and s	370 21	home spins s here	374 15	s about upon a rocking horse	355 18
Surround la most bet point leaze	370 21	Swagman jolly s	446 1	would she be s	221 25
Surround blessed up with s	407 27	Swain better than a homely s	340 32	Sways by submitting s	384 35
death took I'm mellow ly s	407 27	Swain frugal s	106 20	salt weed s	1 24
mind, let with s	407 27	I the happy country s	343 5	so s she level	453 3
poetry should s	367 29	sang the uncouth s	238 4	Swear by yonder blessed moon	
what s I	594 13	s did woo	454 40	s	477 12
when the s	340 30	Swains all our s commend her	316 4	do not s at all	477 23
Surprised d discovered and s	340 30	bring the s together	453 26	first time I ever heard you s	205 35
guiltless s	340 30	Swallow as the s by flying	453 26	s any more s more	453 10
Jerome Twister I own s me	340 30	before the s darts	453 26	s an eternal friendship	124 16
s at Waterloo Duke!	340 30	cha-feng s s	476 31	s by thy gracious self	477 23
s by unmet force	340 30	s with s wings	324 18	s by thy self	155 24
s to find it done at all	340 30	Osannur s	310 18	s eternal friendship	504 29
you don't feel s	340 30	our principles	472 12	s, fool or starve	194 27
Surprises Lp ta	340 30	revenge s them up	60 28	s like a com't maker's wife	440 6
Surprises Lp ta	340 30	s a camel	307 5	s me hate	440 7
Surprises Lp ta	340 30	s a new	307 5	s not at all	37 43
Surprises Lp ta	340 30	s down the very men	355 12	s not by the moon	477 22
Surrender send to your Chief an	340 30	s gentlemen are the catch d	11 12	s no where	185 17
Surround in and framed s s	340 30	s my sister O sister s	524 15	s to touch a sun	391 16
we a s never s	340 30	s s flying flying South	535 20	s to never kiss the girls	91 13
yet I've loved to s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s to the truth of s s	401 20
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s upon a parcel g polist	441 31
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	when you rant and s	194 9
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	Swearth unto his heli, lower	392 28
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	Swearing let me alone for a	456 14
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	Swear s a prayer or two	440 7
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s with so much grace	318 13
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	Swear word in a new s turn	504 29
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	Swear Agony and bloody s	311 52
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s all of a ruck of s	220 24
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s local s, and I see wrong m	
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s lone	118 18
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	Swampy foul team and s	143 13
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s die of s s	441 1
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s grout and s	41 4
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	s to the s of thy face	46 17
Curry I date meet s	340 30	s s, flying flying South	535 20	our midday s	424 5

INDEX

Sweat (cont.)

s. but for promotion 426:38
 they do not s. and whine 567:20
 when service s. for duty 426:38
 Sweated through his apostolic skin 119:21
 Sweating: s. palm to palm 266:12
 s. thrust-block 299:9
 young and s. devil 472:13
 Sweats: bloody s. 569:10
 Falstaff s. to death 439:8
 s. in the eye of Phoebus 444:23
 Sweep: madly s. the sky 467:7
 s. away the morning dew 497:20
 s. it with the besom of destruction 53:23
 s. on...citizens 426:33
 s. through the deep 123:10
 your chimneys I s. 76:17
 Sweeping: come s. by 341:18
 s. them behind him 178:10
 s. whirlwind's sway 229:23
 Sweeps: who s. a room 244:16
 Sweet: all her task to be s. 561:7
 all is not s. 280:7
 as s. and musical 455:22
 as s. unto a shepherd 232:5
 beautiful as s. 587:8
 born to love you, s. 90:11
 both s. things 78:24
 buried in so s. a place 491:13
 by distance...more s. 154:1
 can must be so s. 254:27
 comes in the s. o' the year 435:16
 custom made this life more s. 426:29
 desire accomplished is s. 50:5
 does smack s. 93:25
 fair, and soft, and s. 332:8
 fierce hour and s. 140:22
 figures strange and s. 150:21
 good, amiable or s. 349:17
 heard melodies are s. 287:8
 his mouth is most s. 52:14
 how it was s. 90:38
 how s. and fair she seems 558:4
 how s., how passing s. 162:6
 how s. is the shepherd's s. lot 76:11
 how s. the lily grows 240:16
 if s., give thanks 522:13
 if To-day be s. 206:19
 imaginary relish is so s. 481:15
 in the s. by-and-by 415:9
 is she not s.? 413:31
 lady s. and kind 10:20, 210:5
 life is very s., brother 78:24
 life lay waiting, so s., so s. 334:5
 little s. 286:20
 make his English s. 137:4
 makes Welsh as s. 440:4
 my own, my s. 536:15
 nothing's so dainty s. 38:1
 not so sound, as s. 245:16
 not so s. now 481:30
 not s. with nimble feet 569:5
 O fair! O s. 502:7
 O so s. is she 281:24
 pray, S., for me 248:7
 ravishment its s. 285:1
 smell as s. 477:16
 smelliest so s. 472:35
 smell so s. 438:35
 smell s., and blossom 501:6
 smile so s. 551:5
 smiles so s. 327:5
 so deeply s. 442:25
 softly s., in Lydian measures 191:9
 so smooth, so s. 247:14
 so strangely s. 82:2
 so s. love seemed 82:2
 so s., the sense faints 496:8
 so s. to rest 478:1
 so s. was ne'er so fatal 473:11
 so young could be so s. 82:3
 stolen waters are s. 49:53
 suck his s. 231:39, 315:17
 sudden as s. 338:10
 s. and far from cliff and scar 538:15
 s. and low 538:12
 s. and twenty 482:28
 s. and virtuous soul 245:14
 s. Anne Page! 466:3
 s. are the pleasures 285:8

Sweet (cont.)

s. are the uses of adversity 426:30
 s. as English air 538:8
 s. as my revenge 429:19
 s. as stops of planetary music 493:5
 s. as summer 447:9
 s. as the rind was 522:26
 s. as those...feigned 538:19
 s. Auburn! 224:12
 s., be not proud 247:6
 s. bird! 97:30, 315:21, 341:13
 s., good-night! 477:24
 s. is death 530:38
 s. is every sound 539:5
 s. is pleasure after pain 191:5
 s. is revenge 115:23
 s. is the breath of morn 347:22
 s. is true love 530:38
 s. Jack Falstaff 439:37
 s. morsel 242:8
 s., not lasting 431:20
 s. post-prandial cigar 98:7
 s. reasonableness 20:18
 s. season 518:3
 s. simplicity of the three per cents 182:6
 s. societies 343:4
 s., sour 255:3
 sweets to the s. 437:21
 s., s., s. poison 447:20
 s. the coming on of...evening 347:23
 s. though in sadness 496:11
 s. to him who all the week 151:27
 s. to myself...so s. to you 375:13
 s. to the labouring man 99:23
 s. water and bitter 69:38
 s. wee wife 107:16
 s., when the morn is grey 121:18
 s. will be the flow'r 161:19
 swore my lips were s. 309:3
 tell me not (S.) 319:10
 things s. to taste 474:17
 Thy day, s. 105:36
 too s. for words 374:17
 what some have found so s. 536:1
 when lovers' vows seem s. 118:28
 wit enough to keep it s. 275:27
 you'll look s. upon the seat 168:2
 Sweeten: not s. this little hand 460:27
 s. Ireland's wrong 586:14
 s. my imagination 454:9
 Sweeteners: best s. of tea 204:21
 Sweeter: anything to me is s. 250:10
 life shall thereby be the s. 462:3
 neater, s. maiden 209:14
 not a s. creature 472:26
 often chang'd the s. 209:5
 pains of love be s. 194:2
 s. also than honey 392:33
 s. no girl ever gave 570:30
 s. than the berry 214:8
 s. than the lids 485:26
 s. than the marriage-feast 150:15
 s. thy voice 539:5
 s. too 232:5
 s. woman ne'er 267:14
 Sweetest: Love's s. part 185:28
 passing of the s. soul 532:40
 possibly s. 121:18
 s. flower for scent 497:27
 s. girl I know 571:1
 s. hours 105:37
 s. love, I do not go 186:15
 s. of all singers 318:2
 s. thing that ever grew 577:18
 Sweetheart: dead man's s. 263:7
 s. of the sun 253:19
 Tray, Blanch, and S. 453:29
 Sweeting: pretty s. 482:28
 Sweetly: goeth down s. 52:20
 make a malefactor die s. 194:19
 so s. were forsworn 462:16
 s. as a nightingale 479:4
 s. as the lark 465:22
 s. play'd in tune 107:14
 Sweetmeats: breaths with s. 477:7
 tainted 194:16
 pyramids of s. 331:2
 Sweetness: every s. that inspired 539:2
 folds the lily all her s. up 342:7
 linked s.

Sweetness (cont.)

loathe the taste of s. 440:9
 love, s., goodness 351:25
 may, with s. 341:24
 out of the strong...s. 46:55
 secret s. in the stream 533:2
 s. and light 19:25, 519:5
 s. in the sad 544:1
 s., mercy, majesty 319:7
 s. of man's breath 267:31
 thoughts whose very s. 577:10
 want words, and s. 281:27
 waste its s. 230:5
 with s. fills the breast 132:6
 Sweet peas, on tiptoe 286:27
 Sweets: all its s. are gone 289:1
 brought'st Thy s. 244:14
 feast of nectared s. 340:24
 get s. into your list 265:25
 instead of s. 286:11
 lost in the s. 214:34
 melt their s. 425:17
 stolen s. are always sweeter 266:1
 stolen s. are best 144:31
 s. compacted lie 245:13
 s. that you suck 294:36
 s. to the sweet 437:21
 s. with s. war not 486:13
 tasted the s. and the bitters 117:44
 wilderness of s. 348:6
 Sweet-springing meads 81:20
 Sweet-William with his...cottage-smell 18:26
 Swell: green s...dumb 254:29
 his weak ankles s. 580:22
 o'er thee s. and throng 364:9
 stands upon the s. 424:21
 s., bosom 472:10
 s. the curled waters 453:3
 s. the soul to rage 191:12
 that green fruit would s. 285:1
 voluptuous s. 113:25
 with its mighty s. 288:30
 Swelled: pregnant bank s. up 184:29
 Swelling: angelic songs are s. 202:23
 s. into bombast 194:6
 s. wisely 179:9
 Swept: empty, s., and garnished 59:18
 I s. the floor 221:15
 s. it for half a year 130:12
 s. with confused alarms 15:8
 Swift: as s. to scent the sophist 4:13
 beautiful and s. 492:2
 be s., my soul 264:17
 be s. to hear 69:30
 courses as s. 455:22
 ousin S...never be a poet 194:30
 dividing the s. mind 531:28
 look as s. as yours 464:21
 Love is s. of foot 244:13
 race is not to the s. 51:22
 s. as a shadow 466:20
 s. be thy flight 495:21
 S. expires a driv'ler 279:10
 s. in all obedience 301:26
 s., slow 255:3
 s. to be hurl'd 252:20
 s. to its close 322:1
 S. was *anima Rabelaisii* 153:10
 s. without violence 401:22
 time too s. 377:4
 to all s. things 544:18
 too s. arrives as tardy 478:9
 when s. Camilla 382:32
 Swifter: s. than a weaver's shuttle 48:52
 s. than eagles 47:30
 s. than the wandering moon 467:19
 Swiftly walk over the western wave 495:21
 Swiftness never ceasing 377:4
 Swig: I'll get a s. in Hell 297:5
 Swike: ne s. thou never nu 10:1
 Swim: I can s. 527:19
 naughty night to s. in 453:22
 on the undulating air they s. 253:15
 said I could not s. 129:33
 s. the haven at Dunkirk 281:10
 s. to thee, my Maker 355:21
 s. to yonder point 448:18
 temples s. before my sight 382:6
 Swimmer: never a s. shall cross 525:25

INDEX

Swimmer (cont.)
 never dived never did a
 not to be crossed by any s
 strong s in his s only
 Swimmest thou in wealth
 Swimming air a squadrone s
 s down along the Lee
 Swims arena s around him
 s into his ken
 s or sinks or wades
 who s in sight
 Swine gr t you s I
 hunts that the s did eat
 jewel of gold in s s s snout
 not yet fed the s
 pearls before s
 the Gs Irene s
 whole herd of s ran down
 Swing crop headed Parliament s
 don't want to s a cat
 no vice had such a s
 s low sweet chanot s
 s me suddenly
 s of the sea
 that fellow s got to s
 we s ungirded hips
 Swinged the dragon
 Swinges the scaly horrors
 Swinging s round the circle
 s slow with sullen roat
 Swings one stone s into place
 s low punt s round
 s backwards and forwards
 thus and that way s
 we pull up on the s
 Swish heads of s multirude
 Swipes Finish up your s
 s they take in
 Swivel ed his long tail
 Switzerland an inferior Srot
 land
 Swol en beareth up things light
 and s
 s with wind
 Swoon clic s to death
 Swoon not s not utter d cry
 Swoons poetry sinks and s
 Swoons all at once s
 one fell s
 Swoons down s fulsome sheer
 Swop for my dear old Dutch
 Sword bear my trusty s
 s brave man with s
 s chase with s naked s
 s children s and fre
 s deputed s
 s de on me own s
 s exaneth the s of Israel
 s ever struck with the s
 s every whinster gets my s
 s eve tongue s
 s fa en by the edge of the s
 s fannish by my s
 s flesh d thy maiden s
 s find on thy s
 s I s s upstairs
 s I s father s
 s I s good s runt
 s I s was in the sheath
 s I s

INDEX

Taffeta (*cont.*)
 flame-colour'd t. 438:13
 t. phrases 455:29
 Taffy: T. dancing through the fern 299:24
 T. was a Welshman 369:11
 Tak, rag, merry derry 370:5
 Tail: against a comet's t. 508:11
 beginning with the end of the t. 129:14
 Chittabob's t. was the finest 341:33
 corking-pin. . . through his t. 33:18
 durst not touch her t. 366:10
 for counsel to the t. 319:27
 for the salmon's t. 470:29
 guinea-pie up by the t. 315:13
 has a nimble t. 281:10
 her t. came out 34:20
 he wagged his t. 249:20
 His languid t. 585:11
 horror of his folded t. 347:20
 I'll not pull her t. 367:8
 improve his shining t. 128:23
 like a polly-wog's t. 560:14
 like a rat without a t. 456:10
 salt on a woman's t. 110:40
 sensations of its 't. 29:3
 such a little t. behind 40:25
 switched his long t. 151:8
 t. must wag the dog 295:15
 their t. the rudder 191:29
 thereby hangs a t. 427:14, 471:25, 479:5
 thin mane, thick t. 488:27
 thy t. hangs down 301:7
 treading on my t. 129:22
 where his t. came through 507:20
 where the t. came through 151:9
 with his t. away the fliesmyteth 138:20
 Tailor: call'd the t. low 471:11
 my coat from the t. 227:28
 ninth part. . . of a t. 126:7
 Tailors: four and twenty t. 366:19
 run. t., run 366:19
 Tails: bring their t. behind them 367:14
 cut off their t. 369:8
 holding their neighbours' t. 298:20
 nasty long t. 34:15
 stings in their t. 71:13
 t. of both hung down 504:6
 t. you lose 167:1
 up-t. all 280:12
 Taint: I cannot t. with fear 460:33
 never t. my love 473:3
 Tainted: every t. breeze 100:30
 our t. nature 582:19
 see that the supply is not t. 416:4
 what plea so t. 464:14
 Taille-z-vous! 12:19
 Take: all earth can t. 493:27
 believe and t. for granted 27:16
 I prays der Lord, 'T. anydine' 1:3
 Man's Forgiveness give—and t. 207:12
 not to t. away 493:11
 t. all the rest 558:11
 t. and break us 241:26
 t. any heart 221:30
 t. a pair of sparkling eyes 218:25
 t. a thought an' men' 104:5
 t. away all at one swoop 563:24
 t. away that star and garter 23:16
 t. away the grief of a wound? 440:30
 t. away these baubles 167:8
 t. back the hope you gave 92:31
 t. her up tenderly 252:12
 t. him and cut him out 478:20
 t. him as we find him 294:18
 t. him for all in all 431:6
 t. hold of one man 52:36
 t. hold o' the Wings o' the Mornin' 304:1
 t. in God 319:13
 t. in sail 199:30
 t. it away! 372:18
 t. me back to the Gaierty hotel 21:4
 t. me to you 185:19
 t. my life 203:18
 t. not thy holy Spirit 395:9
 t. now thy son 44:54
 t., O t. those lips away 462:16
 t. that, you hound 188:7
 t. thee with her eyelids 49:48

Take (*cont.*)
 t. the flower 296:16
 t. the Golden Road 208:14
 t. the good the gods provide 191:9
 t. the Name of. . . God in vain 390:8
 t. the nasty soup away 249:18
 t. the tone of the company 139:13
 t. the war 296:10
 t. the winds of March 485:26
 t. under my wing 220:16
 t. up the White Man's burden 303:24
 t. up thy Song 375:19
 t. what: this sweet hour yields 494:9
 t. what thou wilt away 165:47
 t., who have the power 580:15
 t. with shame our own opinion 200:37
 t. your own part 78:30
 that I believe, and t. it 197:35
 them as t. advantage 196:11
 these thou shalt not t. 525:6
 this cannot t. her 517:11
 whose wife shall I t.? 357:11
 wilt thou yet t. all, Galilean? 525:6
 Taken: all things are t. from us 535:17
 have t. nothing 61:27
 not be t. away from her 61:45
 one shall be t. 60:27
 only t. from the French 499:22
 t. at the flood 451:29
 t. away even that which he hath 60:32
 t. away the key of knowledge 61:50
 t. away this old man's daughter 469:45
 t. away thy blessing 45:2
 t. in and done for 292:16
 t. in together 199:18
 the Lord hath t. away 48:40
 they've t. me in 106:23
 thoughtfully t. 121:22
 when t. . . shaken 154:19
 Takes: him that t. 464:33
 like that it t. away 118:18
 whoever gives, t. liberty 185:21
 Taketh: he that t. a city 50:17
 how that glittering t. me! 247:13
 the Lord t. me up 393:21
 Taking: in the t. of it breathe 295:5
 know what a's doing a-t. o' me! 537:10
 not worth our t. 412:11
 t. in one another's washing 6:3
 t. me for him 313:7
 t. of the Manhood into God 388:42
 Taking-off: damnation of his t. 457:9
 Talbot: Warwick and T. 444:28
 Tale: adorn a t. 279:6
 as it were a t. that is told 397:16
 cometh unto you, with a t. 502:8
 debonair and gentle t. 289:3
 every shepherd tells his t. 341:34
 every t. condemns me 476:36
 her terrible t. 220:9
 his homely t. 578:11
 honest t. speeds best 476:28
 how many a t. 357:15
 I could a t. unfold 432:9
 I say the t. as 'twas said 417:15
 I should have had a t. to tell 416:7
 I tell this t. 303:7
 listen to my t. of woe 204:4
 long preamble of a t. 138:9
 many a broken t. 378:16
 ower true t. 419:20
 plain t. . . put you down 439:25
 sad t.'s best for winter 485:10
 same t. repeat 576:8
 schoolboy's t. 113:11
 sweet t. of the sun 439:14
 takes up the wondrous t. 2:26
 t. in everything 580:23
 t. is yet to run 302:24
 t. not too importunate 359:1
 t. of a tub 358:11, 563:26
 t. of Troy divine 341:18
 t. should be judicious 159:16
 t. told by an idiot 461:4
 t. was undoubtedly true 309:26
 tell his t. untrew 137:23
 tell t., tit! 369:2
 thereby hangs a t. 427:14, 471:25, 479:5
 to him my t. I teach 150:12

Tale (*cont.*)
 told the merriest t. 418:24
 twice-told t. 117:42, 447:35
 unvarnish'd t. 469:45
 who-so shal telle a t. 137:23
 with a t. forsooth he cometh 502:8
 your t., sir, would cure deafness 479:21
 Tale-bearers are as bad 500:32
 Talent: blest with each t. 385:29
 his single t. 275:3
 t. alone cannot make a writer 201:10
 T. does what it can 337:43
 t. instantly recognizes genius 188:28
 t. of our English nation 193:23
 that one T. 351:21
 Talent pour le silence 126:31
 Talent: es bildet ein T. 224:4
 Talented: sure he's a t. man 387:20
 Talents: if you have great t. 406:10
 ministry of all the t. 10:16
 they have tried their t. 152:30
 unto one he gave five t. 60:28
 Talents: ouverte aux t. 126:2, 360:26
 Tales: increased with t. 26:1
 mine eyes will tell t. 482:26
 our dreams are t. 171:1
 seemed to them as idle t. 62:54
 t., marvellous t. 208:9
 t. of wild Cashmere 571:6
 t. to cheat thee of a sigh 571:6
 tell old t. 454:19
 tell t. . . to. . . Jove 452:40
 their t. of love 98:22
 wish the Arabian T. were true 363:13
 wrapt Truth in t. 125:2
 Talismans: books are not sel- dom t. 163:51
 Talk: always t. who never think 401:39
 as the Pelasians do vainly t. 401:4
 beginning to t. 239:15
 difference of men's t. 377:10
 feed on cates and have him t. 440:2
 have out his t. 273:29
 high t. with the. . . dead 494:5
 his t. was like a stream 387:23
 honest t. and wholesome wine 540:30
 how he will t. 312:30
 if you can t. with crowds 297:12
 in after-dinner t. 537:3
 it would t. 38:7
 leave the Wise to t. 206:9
 let's t. of graves 475:6
 loves to hear himself t. 478:6
 made ignoble t. 530:39
 mair they t. 107:28
 night is crept upon our t. 451:30
 nor to find t. and discourse 27:16
 nothing but t. of his horse 463:9
 no use to t. to me 262:16
 personal t. 578:18
 some little T. 206:16
 t. about the pews 140:2
 t. about the rest of us 249:4
 t. a little wild 446:11
 t., and not the intrigue 229:10
 t. a word with this. . . Theban 453:26
 t. but a tinkling cymbal 26:16
 t. him out of patience 471:26
 t. like whales 227:29
 t. not to me of a name 118:32
 t. of many things 130:15
 t. six times with the same 116:39
 t. slid north 294:29
 t. so very queer 34:28
 t. too wise 297:10
 t. with marineres 150:8
 t. with some old lover's ghost 185:34
 t. with you, walk with you 463:16
 vulgar to t. like a dentist 369:19
 walk. . . and t. with you 208:18
 whose t. is of bullocks 57:12
 who t. too much 190:21
 winter t. by the fireside 27:2
 you may t. o' gin 297:1
 Talked: being t. about. . . not being t. about 570:5
 England t. of ale 141:25
 few men t. of freedom 141:25
 he t. on for ever 239:21
 I believe they t. of me 203:11
 louder he t. of his honour 200:1

INDEX

Talked (cont.)		Taper (cont.)		Taste (cont.)	
so much they t	143 21	ladpole and T.	181 20	let me t the who'e of it	05 11
t. like poor I oll	215 12	t of convulsi ty	177 28	let me t your ware	368 10
t the n ght away	224 20	t to the outward room	180 12	loathe the t of sweetness	440 0
t. to h m severely	203 21	to the sun my little t.	216 38	man a hand is not able to t	467 25
t. with him in his retirement	175 8	where you t. cheers	225 11	matter o t	173 42
while he t with us	62 55	with t. light	447 30	momentary t of BEING	206 21
Talkers most fluent t	250 25	Tapers frequent in 2	338 57	never t who always drink	401 39
Talking empty heads and tongues		plumming t. to the sun	165 2	no t when you married me	500 54
Frenchman must be always t.	256 13	t the glimmering t	548 21	offended t. rejected	330 21
go on t	274 20	pnests t. temples	382 6	pictures t, Shakespeare	247 25
he is t or he is pursuing	490 17	Tapestry in t halls	204 10	sans t	417 21
he will be t	460 2	wrong side of a Turkey t	254 17	Shakespeare wanted t	385 16
I wonder that you will still be t	468 2	Tapping suddenly there came a		t and fancy of the apeller	170 13
nor foolish t nor jesting	68 2	t	380 22	t and ace	501 35
t about being a gentleman	318 5	Tapsalteerie a' gaet Ol	305 38	t any drink once	120 4
t and eloquence	280 5	'I apster of a surly I tell	207 30	t for drink	218 20
t blockhead	203 9	'Iat merry ma den and the t	221 22	t for marriages	182 23
t of Michelangelo	107 16	'Iara once through l a halls	355 20	t for tripping	218 10
t politics after dinner	181 6	'Iasad diles for tell ng t	313 10	t is the fernin ne of genius	207 34
tired the sun with t	137 16	Tarantula t t	221 33	t my Anno Domini	203 4
Talk n machine	130 35	To ra ra boom de ayl	15 10	t My meat	244 22
Talks female atheist t you dead	278 10	Far laby 'I ant asyn' nuthin	548 17	t not when the wine-cup	410 16
fish that t	170 25	what he call a t	238 15	t your legs sir	453 24
if a man t. of his misfortunes	274 24	Tar barrel black as a t	130 6	things sweet to t	474 17
l ked the way it t	405 16	Tard I on trent trop t	07 52	tho t, the genius bless	181 13
I quor t mighty loud	235 21	lardy as t as too slow	478 0	touch not t not	68 29
M nerva when she t	261 25	t bust	279 4	tree whose mortal t	344 1
only t. about her hair	545 14	Tare each other in their slum	532 38	wild vicissitudes of t	278 56
t about justice and right	300 7	'Iares claspng t cling round	165 17	Tasted can't be t in a zip	177 34
t as familiarity of John a Gaunt	442 16	his enemy sowed t	89 25	had Horace or Anacreon t	20 9
t it so very fast	203 14	t of mine own brain	86 17	some books are to be t	27 17
t loudly against relig on	319 11	Tarn dark t dry	174 1	t her sweet body	474 3
t of darkness at noon day	161 32	tarnish late on Wenlock Edge	269 15	t two worms	511 5
Tall adequately t	140 8	tarn shed with rust	569 16	Tastes our t greatly alter	177 21
as t a man as any	482 4	Tarnishing eye	327 6	so various are the t of men	3 9
divinely t	570 8	tarpaul n in my t jacket	568 24	their t may not be the same	400 27
Ier stature t	115 18	Tarquin great house of T	323 10	Tasting of Flora	237 24
many a good t fellow	438 55	Tar t ravishing strides	458 1	Tasty hutch of t lust	854 27
rather t. and stately	8 17	Tarnied have t not t	480 38	Tat die T ist allet	213 21
so is t. and stately	536 3	too long we have t	312 1	Tattered and torn	309 6
she t. he almost touch d	250 1	Tarneth guest that t but a day	50 26	tatters tear a passion to t	484 15
t as Amazon	257 4	Tarry boatman do not t t	182 85	little entertaining t	139 22
t building	164 29	for ever t	247 10	tatters also and lousy bodies	168 49
t fellow of thy hands	485 57	longer will t	189 6	tattling many a broken life	378 16
t men empty heads	24 35	t a while says Slow	366 13	Tetty-coram count five and	175 34
t al n	314 10	t the grinding	480 38	twenty t	337 17
were I so t	562 2	t till they push us	482 5	Taught afterward he t	137 17
where your t young men	141 14	thit he t till I come	64 20	all they ve t me	350 33
Taller by the breadth of my nail	319 0	why t the wheels	46 31	Crises lore he t	137 18
Talest of boys	34 4	Tarrying make no long t O my		ever to be t	344 32
Tally no other books but the t	445 40	God	394 14	I lippy is he born and t	533 9
Talmud rather believe the T	28 23	Tarnish howl ye ships of T	35 30	let us litle	16 21
Talm I kent what was what	108 12	Tarnus state atop of T	230 31	I was t in I arad se	285 51
t lo ed him	108 12	Tart cathartic virtue	209 19	and what I am t	537 6
T I thou'll get thy fairin	108 14	t temper never mellow	207 19	plaint t and extant learnt	350 14
T was glorious	108 6	Tartan beneath the t plaid	31 27	t as if you t them not	353 5
Tatarisks high noon behind the		Tartary Agib I nce of T	218 9	t. as one havin authority	55 29
t	205 0	Tarts made some t.	130 27, 308 15	t by tle I lower	225 11
Tambourine on her other knee	177 10	stole the t	363 95	t by time	209 3
Tambourine the scourge of God	331 8	a ole those t	229 27	t me fast to beg	474 10
I ame be not too t neither	434 16	Task common t	201 7	Taunting grave and not t.	40 15
canst ne t	243 25	delightful t t	156 12	Taurus del narrat water	
hey-day in the blood is t	435 47	gett's t	269 35	lavern choicer than the Mermalid	
he so t so cherished	440 31	labourer at t is o'er	163 14	t	277 1
t vs and fowl	351 2	long day at t is done	441 81	couplets in a t hall	117 8
that beauty cannot t	31 5	my t accomplished	241 25	happiness produced by a	
tongue can no man t	60 57	one t for all	206 20	good t	277 39
w h t	302 8	tees some t begin	318 13	z cha r	271 4
Tarned in one year t	332 45	sets love a t like that	263 20	t in the town	10 11
Tarned of the human breast	330 15	the worldly t hast done	479 1	voice with in the T	105 6
Tarnish my w d heart	455 27	to this child sh t	516 10	vulgar and t n usc	25 33

INDEX

Taxes (cont.)

t. upon every article 505:27
 whoever pays the t. 298:8
 Taylor, the Shakespeare of divines 199:24
 T.C.: Picture of little T. 333:14
Te Deum laudamus 13:14
 Tea: arg'd the thing at t. 123:21
 best sweeteners of t. 204:21
 breakfast, dinner, lunch, and t. 41:13
 coffee, t., chocolate 13:17
 if this is coffee, I want t. 493:39
 is there honey still for t.? 84:15
 nothing on it but t. 129:3
 slavery of the t. and coffee 147:16
 some'll swallow t. 333:22
 some sipping t. 578:27
 sometimes t. 585:14
 swallowing his t. in oceans 323:32
 take her t. without a stratagem 586:26
 take some more t. 129:9
 t., although an Oriental 142:9
 t. and scandal 154:30
 t. is not my diversion 304:23
 t. of our host 222:18
 t...taste of boiled boots 542:12
 took t. and comfortable advice 290:7
 want my cup of t. 372:20
 we'll all have t. 173:19
 with t. amuses the evening 278:1
 Teach: easier t. twenty what were good 463:8
 gladly t. 137:7
 let such t. others 382:20
 no matter what you t. them first 271:13
 she doth t. the torches 477:9
 still pleased to t. 383:6
 t. him how to live 387:11
 t. him how to tell my story 470:13
 t. me at once 382:8
 t. me half the gladness 498:10
 t. me how a beggar. answer'd 465:16
 t. me more than hell to shun 386:30
 t. me, my God and King 244:15
 t. me to feel another's woe 386:31
 t. me to live 292:2
 t. me yet somewhat 540:17
 t. ourselves that honourable stop 471:5
 t. the rustic moralist to die 230:8
 t. thy ways unto the wicked 395:9
 t. us delight 295:8
 t. us how to live 164:34
 t. us to bear the yoke 295:6
 t. ye how to climb 341:5
 to him my tale I t. 150:12
 years t. much 200:14
 Teacher: for the t.'s sake 170:3, 203:21, 250:30
 let Nature be your t. 581:15
 t. did reply 233:23(-234)
 tenderest t. 229:14
 Teachers: governors, t., spiritual pastors 391:7
 his daily t. had been woods 573:8
 more understanding than my t. 399:20
 Teaches: he who cannot, t. 490:31
 Teaching: follow my own t. 463:8
 t. nations how to live 352:24
 Teacup: in t. times 540:18
 Storm in a T. 43:18
 Tea-drinker: hardened and shameless t. 278:1
 Tea-kettle: back to the t. 180:19
 Team: is my t. ploughing? 263:4
 t. of little atomies 477:7
 Teapot: fill the t. up 372:16
 Tear: all he had, a t. 230:13
 aye the t. comes 104:24
 charm thee to a t. 571:6
 drop a t. 521:2
 dropped a t. upon the word 513:20
 droppe the brynie t. 136:17
 dry the starting t. 218:1
 Erin, the t. and the smile 356:17
 every t. from every eye 73:25
 every woe a t. can claim 117:40
 fallen a splendid t. 536:15
 forbade the rising t. 417:6
 from your eyelids wip'd a t. 427:19
 hast thou no t.? 380:19
 here did she fall a t. 475:14
 homage of a t. 113:15

Tear (cont.)

I did not think to shed a t. 446:28
 King dropped a t. 73:16
 language of a t. 143:28
 many a t. 375:21
 heed of some melodious t. 342:10
 no longer t. his heart 521:27
 not a t. must o'er her fall 89:1
 part to t. a cat in 466:25
 perhaps a t. 160:28
 rain'd many a t. 436:30
 repress'd the starting t. 276:15
 shed a bitter t. 130:12
 shed one English t. 323:9
 sympathetic t. 229:18
 t. a passion to tatters 434:15
 t. be duly shed 153:22
 t. blinded his e'e 30:17, 31:24
 t. each other's eyes 561:25
 t. her tattered ensign down 251:5
 t. him for his bad verses 451:3
 t. in her eye 418:20
 t. is an intellectual thing 75:6
 t. it from thy Throne 161:3
 t. out your 'eart 299:22
 t. that is wip'd 162:8
 t. the cave where Echo lies 477:26
 t. was in his eye 323:4
 toning of a t. 246:5
 'twill cost a sigh, a t. 33:14
 unanswerable t. 115:5
 upon Fox's grave the t. 418:5
 without a t. 193:40
 word, or sigh, or t. 150:31
 Tear-floods: no t. 186:24
 Tearing his meat 325:32
 Tears: all thy T. wash out 207:2
 baptiz'd in t. 310:2
 Beauty, in a mist of t. 584:5
 before my t. did drown it 244:9
 beguile her of her t. 470:3
 big round t. 426:31, 546:21
 bitter t. to shed 157:15
 blood, toil, t. and sweat 143:38
 brings t. into his eyes 127:4
 came her t. 538:27
 crocodile's t. 109:27
 dashed with light quick t. 522:17
 dearth of woman's t. 365:21
 dim with childish t. 574:33
 dip their wings in t. 532:26
 down and full of t. 475:19
 drinkest the t. of children 172:18
 drop, drop, slow t. 209:3
 droppings of warm t. 89:6
 drop t. as fast 474:2
 drop thy foolish t. 528:21
 drown the stage with t. 433:32
 eyes and t...the same 332:11
 falling t. which dim 497:3
 fight back...the t. 551:13
 foolish t. would flow 35:11
 fountain of sweet t. 581:6
 fountains fraught with t. 305:14
 gave me up to t. 445:3
 God shall wipe away all t. 71:8
 greatness of the world in t. 586:7
 her salt t. fell from her 473:6
 her t. fell with the dews 535:31
 her winds and waters sighs and t. 423:26
 I forbid my t. 437:2
 if you have t. 450:27
 I heard her t. 410:14
 in a flood of t. and a Sedan chair 179:18
 in silence and t. 119:29
 in t. amid the alien corn 288:1
 in the mist of t. 544:13
 I owe more t. to this dead man 452:2
 keep time with my salt t. 279:28
 kiss again with t. 538:9
 kisses, t., and smiles 580:20
 like Niobe, all t. 430:33(-431)
 long drip of human t. 236:15
 loos'd our heart in t. 16:22
 made of sighs and t. 428:28
 mine eyes from t. 399:6
 mine own t. do scald 454:14
 move the muse to t. 159:24
 my son in t. 219:4
 my t. into thy bottle 395:15

Tears (cont.)

my t. must stop 253:27
 no arithmetic but t. 292:17
 nothing is here for t. 351:6
 now am full of t. 584:11
 our bitter t. o'erflow 339:11
 parents' t. 344:28
 Pleasure, blind with t. 491:21
 quite melted into t. 292:18
 recollecting with t. 128:12
 remember with t. 4:19
 rich flames, and hired t. 87:3
 scare me with thy t. 540:22
 shed t. when they would devour 27:40
 shuddering, also, and t. 561:12
 sink'st in thine own t. 170:22
 Siren t. 488:8
 smiles, t., of all my life 88:24
 smiles, the t. 357:13
 some natural t. they dropped 349:31
 sooner dry than women's t. 563:29
 sought it carefully with t. 69:20
 source of sympathetic t. 231:12
 t. and laughers 89:2
 t. and smiles like us He knew 4:3
 t. are in my eyes 334:15
 t. for all souls in trouble 329:5
 t. from the depth 538:17
 t. idle t. 538:17
 t. in his eyes 433:31
 t. live in an onion 423:28
 t. no bitterness 322:2
 t. no longer flow 83:3
 t. of gold 77:2
 t. of it are wet 424:17
 t. of the sky 139:3
 t. out the heart of it 305:4
 t. shall drown the wind 457:9
 t. that overflow thy urn 308:19
 their t., their angry t. 584:22
 their t., their little triumphs 231:4
 they are cruel t. 473:11
 they that sow in t. 399:34
 those seeing t. 332:11
 though our t. thaw not 491:14
 through my t. 209:4, 545:2
 Time with a gift of t. 522:5
 tired of t. and laughter 523:18
 too deep for t. 576:22(-577)
 too freely moved to t. 41:5
 to supper with a flood of t. 174:22
 vale of t.? 90:36
 votive t. 493:27
 water'd heaven with their t. 75:24(-76)
 weep barren t. 496:24
 weep thy girlish t. 561:3
 wipe another's t. 109:1
 with mine own t. 475:22
 with silence and t. 119:30
 with the bread of t. 397:2
 wrong'd orphans' t. 334:26
 Tear-wrung millions 112:28
 Teas: treat housemaids to his t. 142:1
 Tease: fleas that t. 42:9
 t. her with our plaint 18:28
 t. the huswife's wool 340:38
 t. us out of thought 287:14
 thus t. me together 215:4
 Teases: he knows it t. 129:1
 Tea-shops: low-class t. 503:15
 Tea-time: expire before t. 505:8
 Teatray: like a t. in the sky 129:8
 Teazle: Lady T., by all that's wonderfull 500:42
Tecum habita 378:6
 Teddington: which is T. 301:6
 Tedious: more t. than the dial 472:18
 t. as a king 469:1
 t. as a tired horse 440:2
 t. as a twice-told tale 447:35
 t. as go o'er 459:25
 t. as to work 438:31
 these t. old fools? 433:8
 thinking his prattle...t. 475:29
 time is our t. song 343:25
 twice ten t. years 159:32
 Teeming: Cynthia t. 332:10
 t. mistress 384:30
 Teems with hidden meaning 222:11
 Tees: by Arno for my lovelier T. 323:8
 Teeth: cast into my t. 451:24

INDEX

Teeth (<i>cont.</i>)		Tempe in shade of T. sit	502 2	Tempera Ot, O mortal	145 12
cast me in the t	394 10	Temper because she lost her t.	302 1	t mutantur	372 13
cl children t are set on edge	55 29	equal t of her c hearts	541 3	Temporal pass through things t	180 41
crashing t are set on edge	55 29	men of such a feeble t	442 21	Temporary use of force alone t	100 26
makes my t. watter	208 24	of t was so absolute	189 3	Tempori nobis incerta t	35 31
not show their t	402 30	only keep your t	543 2	Tempus non pas le t d're polis	35 38
out of the t of emulation	440 26	start t. never mellow	297 10	Tempt bad for me do not t. me	430 8
sens t. sens eyes	487 21	t. t. nunc tentha	240 28	he tries to t. you	57 35
taking out his false t	187 13	t to man	371 12	not t. the Lord thy God	57 35
t and forches of our fruits	435 15	touch of celestial t	347 19	so proudly t. the Son of God	350 17
t. O Time	707 27	Temperance acquire and beget		t its new sledge d offspring	224 21
thy t are like a flock of sheep	52 5	t	434 13	t me from my lonely room	23 16
whose t are sneers	305 18	as t would be difficult	277 6	t my Lady Poltagru	41 27
w th thy sharp t	420 13	healthily by t	380 4	t not a desperate man	478 40
Teeth-chattering Month	151 13	meekness t	67 46	t the frailty of our powers	481 23
Teetotaller husband was a t	187 13	Temperate more lovely and more t	480 18	t with wand ring feet	345 6
no woman should marry a t.	514 27	sensible t. gobee	501 19	Temptation butter makes the t	200 7
only a beer t	440 15	t affords me none	125 7	day of t in the wilderness	197 25
Tekel vane mene t upharnn	55 48	t and furious	458 25	last t	307 10
Tela fulus quat t greebat Achates	551 13	Tempered despotism t. by epi-		lead us not into t	55 4
Telemachus mine own T	551 13	grams	126 13	man that endureth t	60 38
Tel I but I can't	82 3	t with Love's sighs	455 22	many a dangerous t.	242 5
canst not t. whence	63 7	Temperant ubi uenit	22 4	maximum of t	400 13
canst thou t. me	29 30	Temper God t. the wind	512 18	most dangerous is that t	402 1
can t. where to find them	307 14	my Muse t. her words	502 3	most men under t	315 9
don't t. where a s. adobaptist	2 3 1	Temper firer t. bloom	403 25	no t. but such as is common	66 35
give me leave t. y c	145 19	Tempest convert from the t	37 43	not over fond of resisting t	38 30
I can t. you anyhow	100 1	dark lowers the t.	316 10	prepare thy soul for t	56 20
I can t. how	11 20	fiereased the t.	547 7	resist everything except t.	500 35
I could never t. why	221 9	in t. very torrent t.	434 16	that way going to t	461 14
I could t. you no more	318 9	like summer t.	538 27	to slow	454 24
I f. n would t.	410 35	not gave the shock	102 21	way to get rid of a t	570 7
I f. t. thee everything I can	131 22	scoop the t. of the Gods	331 2	why comes t. but	60 31
I t. t. ee what is to be fear d	445 27	t down the ridges	23 20	with the t. way to escape	66 38
I t. t. ee what is to be fear d	445 27	t toss d sails npt	600 35	ye re abline nae t.	104 6
let it and t.	553 13	we the t. fear	201 31	you oughtn't t. yield to t	234 6
let ill t. d ngt t. themselves	424 15	while the t. still is high	505 5	Temptations in spite of all t	251 4
let Lamb I t. t. thee	429 1	while t. of my heart	446 3	t. both in wine and women	305 7
men of sense never t.	35 38	Temptas quae me conquie rapit t	230 10	Tempted more pure as t. more	375 1
merry and said to	35 38	t. too t. ueritatem	160 30	one thing to be t.	401 41
needs no ghost. tot us this	432 12	Tempests glasses in self t	435 7	other men are t.	401 41
not easy to t. what it is	271 13	looks on t.	244 16	t. abbas that ye are able	60 38
scarcely t. to only	108 18	Thy t. sell all night	436 16	t. and yet undefied	506 7
sensible men never t.	91 30	Tempest lost it shall be t	436 16	t by a private whim	41 27
t her t. span th	538 10	t as is npt	160 35	they t. me my beautiful	365 10
t her t. her what I t. to thee	436 40	Temperuous t. petticoat	240 4	when your fathers t. me	397 30
t lum to h's teeth	47 20	with a t. wind	220 6	Tempts not all that	230 12
t it not in Gash	61 33	Templa serena	320 30	Tempus fugit irreparabile t	550 21
t me if that any is	312 0	Templar knights wont the T to	510 21	ne deformabit illis t. eget	554 11
t me my heart	351 20	Templars wits and T	385 20	t ab re ubi est	537 31
t me my soul	317 5	Temple dread t. of Thy worth	300 5	t. edas reum	540 12
t me not in mournful numbers	317 5	drove them all out of the t	63 6	Ten as the strength of t.	540 12
t me not (sweet)	310 10	dwell in such a t	470 33	authority over t. ethics	64 36
t me where	214 14	each new t	251 15	instrument of t. strings	397 35
t me where all past years are	186 10	hangs on Duns t	420 20	is it o'clock	421 13
t me whom you i. v's with	150 18	his torch is at thy t. dooe	405 10	it a now t. o'clock	330 9
t not as new	150 16	his torch is at thy t. dooe	405 10	I would gladly give t. shill ngs	331 11
t tale off	300 2	his t. n filled the t	53 8	not be wanted these t. years	370 17
t stem dear	258 10	lost outright	527 8	O for t. years	230 12
t the most heart-easing	204 35	I saw not t. them	72 4	preach from t. till four	352 30
t them that come after	204 35	metropol tan in the hearts	540 9	t low words	95 10
t them they are men	536 18	open t. t. gates	500 12	t. men love what I hate	363 4
t us what and where they be	421 23	polished corners of the t.	400 16	t to make	270 21
t us what he heard	425 9	second t.	102 10	t to the world alot	95 20
t you who I me ambles withal	307 9	some old t.	354 5	t who in cars and eyes match	95 20
t that I cannot t.	425 16	t and tower went to the ground	351 18	me	313 8
t they cannot t.	130 28	t half as old as Time	408 8	t years before the Flood	62 29
t they d. in it	130 28	t of fame upon the grave	20 20	were there not t. cleansed?	62 29
t to dream of not to t.	115 4	t of the Holy Ghost	104 32	Tenacum satum et t. freuanti	350 21
t what I t. you three times	373 14	their peaceful t.	453 82	Tenant house and t. go ground	192 31
w. w. I cannot t.	85 10	the Lord's s. nsted t.	375 5	Tenants polier t. of the Flood	161 34
woman who would t. one that	570 16	thin T. keeps its shrine	375 5	t of life a middle estate	164 12
you must not t. us	570 16	very t. of deligt	375 21	Tend strange shadows on you t	457 2
you must somehow t.	355 43	weepers in the t. of Juniter	217 1	t on mortal thoughts	457 2
you never t.	421 23	when d. the T. is prepared	205 7	t the shepherd's trade	361 30
Tell of bad news infects the t.	421 23	Temple of the roaring F	541 42	what should I do but t.	457 7
truth never hurts the t.	421 23	ret l. n on T.	318 11	Tendence his t. life in so long t.	510 16
Tell on day t. another	421 23	T to Al-fests-attret	322 13	tended her t. eyes	424 4
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Temple to be t. are calln	399 13	Tendency a team of t.	571 17
Tell on day t. another	421 23	T. eay t.	299 10	Tender coy and t. offend	841 18
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	dark and true and t.	511 29
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	Douglas t. and true	165 21
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	how t. is to love t. h's	119 1
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	melow'd t. t. t. light	399 9
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	never to o. a routine	51 44
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	t and urn eae	313 16
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	t. how'd looks of the eorn	213 1
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	t. for another's pain	218 12
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	to t. t. transience	3 4
Tell on day t. another	421 23	Tempe haur rg martlet	457 6	w. y. t. t. t. Flood	3 4

INDEX

Tenderest teacher	229:14	Terra: <i>estne Dei sedes nisi t., et pontus</i>	320:26	Texture: her woof, her t.	286:42
Tender-handed stroke a nettle	248:10	<i>e t... alterius spectare laborem</i>	320:30	Thackeray settled like a meat-fly	412:21
Tender-hearted: no t. garden	302:7	Terrace walk	521:7	Thairm: painch, tripe, or t.	106:4
Tenderly: take her up t.	252:12	Terraces: Belvoir's lordly t.	322:23	Thais: lovely T. by his side	190:34
Tenderness: more alive to t.	575:7	statues on the t.	296:30	lovely T. sits beside thee	191:9
no bowels, no t.	214:35	<i>Terrent: di me t.</i>	555:13	Thames: Arabian fleet..into..the T.	217:12
thanks to its t.	576:22(-577)	Terrestrial: written on t. things	235:18	clear T. bordered	359:12
want of t.	272:2	Terrible: appear most long and t.	312:26	every drop of the T.	104:3
Tenders: shoal of fools for t.	156:1	far darker and far more t.	326:8	flights upon the banks of T.	281:18
Tender-taken breath	288:18	if her breath were as t.	468:13	hill beside the silver T.	82:0
<i>Tendis: quo, Musa, t.?</i>	250:24	I the elder and more t.	449:23	no allaying T.	319:5
Tendrils strong as flesh and blood	578:20	it would not be t.	271:20	not of Gennesareth, but T.	545:1
<i>Tenebricosum: iter t.</i>	132:13	just the t. choice	96:14	of our poor T. she never heard	18:28
Tenedos: thousand ships to T.	331:5	my name were not so t.	441:25	River T., attended	167:17
Tenement: clayey t.	125:6	teach thee t. things	394:22	stripling T.	18:9
o'er informed the t.	190:13	t. and dear	495:21	sweet T., run softly	510:20
threshold of the ruined t.	379:11	t. as an army with banners	52:15	T' broad aged back	510:21
Tenets: in some nice t...wrong	158:5	t. as hell	346:4	T. is between me and..	558:12
Teneriff: like T. or Atlas	347:35	t., strange, sublime	496:19	T...noblest river in Europe	2:10
Ten-foot: wid a t. pole	210:14	toiling up the t. way	140:10	T's tributaries	18:20
<i>Tenir: el t. y el ro t.</i>	134:14	<i>Terribles: les enfants t.</i>	214:5	youthful T.	18:21
Tennis-balls: stars' t.	563:20	Terrier: Scotch t...so covered with hair	82:21	Thammuz came next	344:32
stuffed t.	468:32	Terrify: they t. me	564:21	Thamyris: blind T.	346:20
Tennyson: hoped T. was writing his	112:12	Territorial: last t. claim	248:15	Thane: I am T. of Cawdor	456:24
T. was not Tennysonian	268:17	Terror: any t. by night	397:18	T. of Cawdor lives	456:17
Wordsworth, T., and Browning	29:8	not a t. to good works	66:10	T. of Fife had a wife	460:25
Tenor: held the t. of his way	387:8	no t., Cassius	451:10	Thank: howsoever, I t. you	198:6
noiseless t. of their way	230:7	only rules by t.	528:10	I t. my God upon every remem-	
robb and all that	422:12	so full of dismal t.	476:13	brance	68:14
Tent: in his t.	450:27	strikes an awe and t.	155:10	I t. thee, Jew	465:13
I rede you t. it	107:21	struck more t. to the soul	476:38	I t. thee, that I am not as other	
little t. of blue	569:2	t. of darkness	135:18	men	62:33
my t.'s thin roof	492:29	t. of my name	331:2	I t. the goodness	527:5
my wind-built t.	492:29(-493)	t...of the heathen past	310:20	I t. whatever gods	241:18
pitch His t.	243:22	T. the human form	77:4	make the Moor t. me	471:4
pitch my moving t.	355:10	their perch and not their t.	461:22	now t. we all our God	167:18
yon western t.	153:24	without t. great	401:22	t. God from whom	376:8
Tenth: Submerged T.	78:19	<i>Terrors: amid their rumbling t.</i>	180:22	t. God of all	136:20
t. Muse	549:18	its deadly t. clasp	75:24(-76)	t. God you are rid of a knave	468:37
t. transmitter of a foolish face	415:16	king of t.	49:3	t. heaven, fasting	428:14
Ten-thirty: I rise at t.	237:28	new t. of death	14:8	t. me no thankings	478:20
Ten thousand: chiefest among t.	52:13	scarecrow for superstitious t.	172:16	t. the Lord, O t. the Lord	121:27
had here but one t.	444:25	t. of the earth	453:1	t. you, Mister Atkins	303:1
he had t. men	10:19	t. of the skies	123:24	Thanked: nobody t. him	273:24
one man. out of t.	433:2	Terse: nervous and t., but limited	188:27	not t. at all. .t. enough	204:36
one poor word t. ways	193:3	<i>Tertium Quid: and a T.</i>	304:52	now, God be t.	84:16
t. at thy right hand	397:18	Tess: ended his sport with T.	237:14	she t. me	470:3
t. fleets	114:27	Test: bears Thy t.	90:28	the Lord be t.	107:34
t. men on the pay-roll	299:16	bring me to the t.	436:1	Thankful: becometh well the just	
t. times t.	4:12	ridicule. .best t. of truth	139:29	to be t.	393:35
upper t.	571:5	there lies the t.	143:12	joyful and pleasant..to be t.	400:21
Ten thousands: David his t.	47:25	this t. for love	411:1	t. for illusion	146:32
Peace its t.	387:10	<i>Testa: pia t.</i>	260:10	Thankfulness: in pride and t.	92:31
Ten-times-barr'd-up chest	474:10	Testament: commons hear this t.	450:24	seek your job with t.	296:33
Tent-royal of their emperor	443:10	thou mak'st a t.	426:32	Thankings: thank me no t.	478:20
Tents: among the t. of Kedar	399:24	Tested his first plough	89:41	Thankless: t. child	452:30
as the t. of Kedar	51:39	Tester: drops a t.	281:7	meditate the t. Muse	342:20
dwelling in t.	44:57	Testimonies: thy t. are my study	399:20	Thanks: give God t.	468:35
fold their t. like the Arabs	316:10	<i>Testimonium animae naturaliter Christianae</i>	542:2	give t. unto him for a remem-	
ha' done with the T. of Shem	298:27	Testimony: for the t. of Jesus Christ	70:23	brance	393:25
in the t. of ungodliness	397:7	no t. is sufficient	265:7	if sweet, give t.	522:13
such as dwell in t.	444:34	Testing: some strict T. of us	207:19	I will give t. unto thee	400:10
thy tribe's black t.	543:17	Testy: touchy, t., pleasant fellow	2:8	poor even in t.	433:14
to your t., O Israel	47:48	Tetchy and wayward	476:27	shall the dust give t.?	393:26
within whose magic t.	81:7	<i>Tête d'Armée</i>	361:4	some give t.	374:23
<i>Tepores: ver. .refert t.</i>	132:24	Tether: tied the world in a t.	525:20	song of t. and praise	576:18
<i>Teres, aique rotundus</i>	262:1	<i>Tetigit: nullum quod t. non ornavit</i>	273:19	ta'en with equal t.	434:26
Tereu: jug, jug, jug, jug, t.	321:15	<i>Teucro: nil desperandum T. duce</i>	258:11	take the t. of a boy	39:6
T. T.	35:17	<i>Teucrorum: ingens gloria T.</i>	554:8	t. as fits a king's remembrancee	432:36
Terewth: it is the light of T.	173:36	<i>Teufel: so viel T. auf mich gezeilet hätten</i>	321:7	t. be to the Lord	393:30
Term: doom'd for a certain t.	432:8	Teuton: Slav, T., Kelt	528:11	t. for mercies past receive	98:14
I served a t.	221:15	Teviotdale: Ettrick and T.	420:8	t. God for anything	270:23
Termagant: o'erdoing T.	434:15	Text: approve it with a t.	464:14	to give t. is good	522:13
Terminates: effect which t. in it-		God takes a t.	244:7	Thanksgiving: brief t.	523:23
self	269:33	great t. in Galatians	96:40	received with t.	68:46
Terminations: as terrible as her t.	468:13	holy t. of pike and gun	110:17	with proud t.	72:22
Terminological inexactitude	143:36	many a holy t.	230:8	Tharsis: kings of T.	396:25
Terminus: <i>nunc t. Britanniae patet</i>	526:8	neat rivulet of t.	500:33	That: I, t.	95:20
Terms: fair t. and a villain's mind	403:25	none can read the t.	531:18	take t...you hound, and t.l	188:7
gild it with the happiest t.	441:5	of that t. a pulled hen	136:31	Thatch: house with deep t.	42:7
good man, upon easier t.	275:15	read ev'ry t. and gloss over	110:11	ripen the t. off seven cottar	
holiday and lady t.	438:33	square of t.	531:17	houses	419:29
in good set t.	427:12	to your t., Mr. Dean!	198:2	while the nigh t. smokes	151:25
no t. of moderation	25:10	Texts: difference of t.	510:15	Thatch-eaves: round the t. run	284:10
on the very amicablest t.	179:34	great men are the inspired t.	127:16	Thaw, and resolve itself	430:33
recollected t.	483:1			Thawing cold fear	444:8
silken t. precise	455:29			Theatre: as in a t.	475:29
t. too deep for me	220:26			everybody has his own t.	237:25
till I come on perfect t.	507:22			Idols of the T.	28:6
without using. .opprobrious t.	194:17			off to the T.	41:13

INDEX

Thatre (cont.)		Thick (cont.)		Thing (cont.)	
It is irresistible organise the t	20 6	strong t. t. stupifying	89 43	I know at or two	221 40
that t. of man's life	24 22	t and fast they came at last	130 14	all favoured t. air	423 35
was t all day long in the t	314 33	t as autumnal leaves	344 23	in awe of such a t	448 17
Th eatres domes t. and temples	582 14	t as motes	138 10	intellectual t	75 6
Thera r. ldo a T	28 6	t bereft of beauty	479 12	I love the t.	183 3
Th catrical scarecrow	172 16	through t. and thus she follow t	110 28	learning what a t. it is	470 2
Th lan that I monster	350 17	Thick-coming fancies	460 37	most dejected t. of fortune	453 36
this same learned i	453 26	Thickens plot t	95 10	most unattractive old t	220 16
Thes in f. a streets	504 1	Thicker flood than water's t	266 17	ry wee we t	213 1
preventing T	341 18	pilots are t. than pilchards	294 35	nameless t	218 10
ridles I never knew	407 28	t. than my father's lous	47 40	not quite the t.	22 14
T did his youth engage	193 25	Thick-bred a leafy t	330 10	could stand t. after another	223 35
Th ee all of him we have in t	165 31	t caught in a t.	44 50	play a the t	368 2
between t. and me what differ-		t closed	531 24	poor i t	368 2
ence)	495 15	Thickets steeply the t	82 9	Real tight T	268 10
do it as for T	244 13	thorny t.	546 26	said the t. which was not	519 10
doubled making t	80 20	Thick ribbed t.	462 9	sole unbust t.	153 17
exit in T	83 11	Thicks man a blood with cold	149 13	so small a t.	15 13
faithful to God and t	248 7	Thicket bent with t. fruit	409 14	such a t. as thou	469 42
have power in T	83 8	T. vikens and hairy Aldrich	246 22	that extremely lovely t	218 11
if it hadna been for t	30 17	Thick-ighted ambition t	264 18	that I am the t. I was	442 39
minister of t. to ma	80 21	Thick warbled notes	350 11	that is not tie t	290 15
nob e world of t	335 18	Thief as bad as the t	239 6	that t. called Light	144 21
noth ng less than t.	184 12	embrace the moment t	514 3	t. am d. with a rake	550 17
of Me and I	206 17	I ugene Aram, though a t	131 17	T. as he sees t.	303 21
speaks to my spirit of t	119 10	first cries out stop t.	155 14	t. a tool a Jesuit	294 14
from myself	410 23	sirs your t	462 10	I became a trump	530 17
to I was it given	17 10	I come as a t.	71 20	t. devised by the enemy	476 40
worship only t.	161 3	If you do take a t.	468 40	t of beauty	221 23, 234 19
Thet forgave the t.	96 5	in the sworn twelve a t	461 23	t on the blind side	140 10
property is t	402 10	opportunity makes a t	28 2	t that I was born to do	165 8
suspicious head of t.	455 32	tails upon yond simple t	454 10	t they most do show	457 24
t in other poets	104 8	steals something from the t	470 6	this allect t. no more	219 5
Theme as it is my t	172 10	Telly was a t	369 1	those that fit the t.	300 10
tools are my t	117 9	t. doth feast each bush	448 7	thou art t. fit itself	423 15
glad drest t	190 18	t. said the last kind word	96 5	very Good T	371 17
impetus t	416 23	this first grand t	347 3	very old t.	74 18
t for reason	184 12	time pout t	265 25	what t. is love	377 5
t too great	401 23	t. translation s t	313 7	what t. of sea or land	350 51
when God s the t	503 6	upon a d. wish t	460 31	winsome we t	107 10
Themes muses on admited t	331 2	when thou sawest a t	305 5	Things all four-footed t.	140 21
transcend our wonted t	552 12	which is the t.?	454 10	all good t. are ours	95 17
Themselves but t confound	99 36	Thieves boldest t.	301 4	all sorts of t. and weather	199 18
prayer both for t	511 36	lien of t.	147 17	are taken from us	531 17
up and shoot t	84 14	fell among t.	61 39	all both great and small	127 18
vilest things become t	424 9	land t. and water t.	463 35	as I have been, t. remain	147 8
went i. and iron t	301 40	made it a den of t	60 9	both sweet t	28 24
Th ecrete sang t	90 3	sharp after t	523 4	bow the mind unto the nature of	
Th eologians have employed t	20 9	thou best of t	191 22	t	24 16
Th eology better than this t	200 10	where t. break through	55 5	can such t. be o	419 22
o' ected to his t	503 10	Thigh honied t.	341 2	cognizance of men and t	92 31
Th ephilus former treatise	64 21	on his venture and on his t	71 37	desired to see those t. which you	61 25
most excel lent i	61 10	thyme them hip and t	46 57	see	
Therone took wh t	465 22	thy sword upon thy t	394 22	dreaming on t. to roma	455 2
Therose gra. t. it a T	223 19	touching the hollow of his t	45 9	exulting t. that matter	216 7
Therose before our h. s data	257 22	Thighs his curls on his t	440 16	fair and elegant t	185 20
Therose all t. is grey	212 19	Thimble sought t. with t	128 11	feud twist and ma	80 22
life without t.	181 44	Th in forward t. positions	442 22	flux of mortal t	19 4
There because he was not t	34 26	gruel t. but not too t	22 9	forms of t. unknown	467 44</

INDEX

Things (cont.)

t. like that, you know, must he 507:7
t. present, not t. to come 65:58
t. that are more excellent 561:14
t. that didn't occur 210:9
t. that do attain 518:1
t. that don't have anything to do 560:17
t. whereof our conscience is afraid 389:45
t. which are Caesar's 65:12
t. which belong unto thy peace 62:40
t. which elemented it 186:25
t. which I have seen 576:1
t. which may fairly be done 363:11
thousand thousand slimy t. 149:21
to bring in fine t. 98:9
to 'ide the t. 'e said 301:15
were such t. here? 456:19
whatsoever t. are true 68:27
what t. have we seen 37:12
what t. they be 297:2
what t. they ought to do 359:28
Thingummy: no What's-his-name but T. 175:15
Think: above all that we ask or t. 67:55
afraid to t. what I have done 458:14
always t. what is true 256:21
attains to t. right 278:8
books t. for me 365:25
cease to t. about the manner 240:1
comedy to those that t. 558:27
could not t. up to...his...style 142:20
haply I t. on thee 486:24
how can I know what I t. 557:20
I am inclined to t. 188:26
if the while I t. on thee 486:25
if you can t. 297:10
I must not t. of thee 338:6
I never expect a soldier to t. 459:17
I never t. about them 307:10
I stand alone, and t. 259:6
I t. and t. 193:27
I t. my wife be honest 472:7
I t., therefore I am 172:26
knew not what to t. 160:39
learn to t. Imperially 135:5
let me not t. on't 430:35(-431)
man must t. o' things 299:5
no matter what they t. 194:9
not paid to t. 299:6
not t. lang 107:35
not thoughts enough to t. 209:26
now—I t. it 512:9
picture it, t. of it 252:21
qualified my mind to t. justly 406:15
she could not t. 165:9
she that could t. 470:29
should not t. of God 443:20
speak what you t. to-day 209:40
stay and t. of nought 487:7
sure I t., that I can drink 516:21
they always talk, who never t. 401:39
t. beer 267:20
t. by fits and starts 263:34
t. for himself?...t. like other people 491:12
t. for two minutes together 505:25
t. here before 185:25
t. him so because I t. him so 484:30
t., in this...Caravanserai 295:29, 30
t. it possible you may be mistaken 167:4
t. no more, lad 263:18
t. not God at all 350:27
t. not much of my delay 292:19
t. not, thou noble Roman 451:37
t. of things that would astonish you 219:6
t. of your forefathers! t. of your posterity 1:5
t., oh t. it worth enjoying 191:9
t. on him that's far awa 104:24
t. only this of me 84:21
t. only what concerns thee 345:31
t. on these things 68:27
t. on't now 245:23
t. o' something different 295:1
t. perhaps even less 89:34
t., this heart 84:21
t. thou and act 411:7
t. what 'e's been 301:13

Think. (cont.)

t. which way to walk 333:8
those who greatly t. 381:32
we t. so because... 501:12
we t. so then 312:4
what kind of people do they t. we are? 144:8
what you...t. of this life 448:17
when I t. I must speak 428:5
when I would pray and t. 462:2
where but to t. is...sorrow 287:27
who t. too little 190:21
Thinker: God lets loose a t. 200:7
Thinkers: not always the justest t. 239:28
Thinketh no evil 66:45
Thinking: art of t. 182:49
could na preach for t. o't dignity of t. beings 107:15
hardly seem worth t. of 277:39
hearing, t., writing on 584:24
hour of t., feeling, loving 240:13
I'm a fool for t. 573:21
in my t. 387:16
it ain't t. about it 6:10
much drinking, little t. 549:16
naked t. heart 519:29
plain living and high t. 184:9
sittin' an' t. 577:16
song for t. hearts 298:3
their modes of t. are different 575:12
then to t. 274:35
t. for myself 240:9
t. is to me the greatest fatigue 221:17
t. lays lads underground 551:10
t. makes it so 263:18
t. of the old 'un 433:11
t. on the frosty Caucasus 174:16
t. on their sins 474:20
t. too precisely 106:11
t...waste of thought 436:16
too much t. 504:9
while you're t. what to say 384:32
Thinkings: solitary t. 130:1
Thinks: he t. too much 284:23
I know she t. o' me 448:26
most lives who t. most 299:10
never, never t. of me 29:9
on which the public t. long 10:21
says little, t. less 278:8
she t. not on what's said 203:7
then he t. he knows 245:22
t. he was not made to die 15:6
t. men honest 531:40
t. too little or too much 470:22
what to-morrow t. 383:22
whene'er she t. at all 200:40
Thinly: stones of worth...t. placed 143:10
Thinner: doesn't get t. 487:1
t., clearer, farther 221:5
Thinness: gold to airy t. heat 538:15
Thin-spun: slits the t. life 186:25
Third: any good of George the T. 342:20
drink not the t. glass 309:11
every t. thought 245:26
George the T. ought never 480:16
great t. wave 43:4
in Heaven's t. story 525:25
never a t. 541:22
no t. 90:8
one-t. of a nation ill-housed 127:23
Passing of the T. Floor Back 408:22
shadowy t. 269:6
then he gave a t. 90:10
t. in your hosom 578:26
t. part of our lives 478:3
this is the t. time 85:23
to make a t. 466:14
unto the t. and fourth generation 193:9
Thirst: I t. 390:7
man can raise a t. 64:1
neither t. any more 299:15
t. after righteousness 71:7
t. of praise 57:39
t. that from the soul 162:27
t. to know 280:21(-281)
wild asses quench their t. 561:14
without the provocation of t. 398:8
Thirsteth: every one that t. 519:20
my soul t. for thee 54:29
395:25

Thirsty: cold waters to a t. soul 50:36
my t. soul 421:3
t. earth 158:7
t. fly 370:11
when I was t...vinegar 396:19
Thirteen: t. rank 296:18
years...scarce t. 280:10
Thirty: at t. man suspects 587:6
at t. the wit 211:14
kings t. feet high 326:7
t. days hath November 228:4
t. days hath September 369:5
t. pieces of silver 60:37
wrong side of t. 520:15
Thirty-five: compressed in t. volumes 358:18
die at t. in Babylon 19:3
Thirtyfold: some t. 59:23
Thirty-one: rest have t. 228:4, 369:5
Thirty-three: nothing—except t. 115:11
This: all t. and heaven too 242:11
no day...like t. 81:6
pursuit of T. and That 206:22
sound of t. and that 583:17
they, t. thing 95:20
Thisbe: death of Pyramus and T. 466:23
T. fearfully o'ertrip 465:17
Thistle: stubborn t. hursting 537:26
T. across my way 74:5
t. and darnel 171:21
Thistles: figs of t. 58:26
he munched the t. 171:21
rough t., kecksies 445:11
t. stretch their prickly arms 165:17
Thomas: pop Sir T. again in 34:16
T., because thou hast seen me 64:11
T., here's my best respects 302:16
T., ideal John 251:14
true T. 32:6, 7, 8, 12
Thomas: three T. 251:14
Thorn: brittle sticks of t. 247:17
figs grew upon t. 140:21
hath not thy rose a t.? 445:23
her breast against a t. 253:17
her breast up-till a t. 35:17
instead of the t. 54:32
kissed beside the t. 82:2
left the t. w' me 108:39
no harvest but a t. 244:9
Oak, and Ash, and T. 303:5, 6
Oak, Elder, Elm and T. 172:6
peeps beneath the t. 225:7
pull the t. 419:8
redder berry on the t. 248:7
rose without the t. 247:20
snail's on the t. 94:40
then was the t. 247:20
this t., this canker, Bolingbroke 438:36
t. in the flesh 67:37
withering on the virgin t. 466:17
without t. the rose 347:6
withen t. 302:7
Thorn-crown'd Man 17:9
Thorns: amid hare t. 525:33
crackling of t. under a pot 51:10
gather grapes of t. 58:26
I fall upon the t. of life 496:10
little wilful t. 538:8
made hot with t. 395:21
no t. go as deep 523:1
once was crowned with t. 291:18
roses have t. 486:31
this crown of t. 98:2
T. in the Cushion 542:29
t. that in her hosom lodge 432:18
Thorny: life is t. 150:26
t. way to heaven 431:23
Thorough: t. hush, t. brier 466:33
Thoroughfare for all thoughts 290:27
Thou: I am t...t. art I 524:2
if t. wert there 107:26
not only t., but...all that hear me 65:27
poor, and T. within them 245:12
t. and I this night 32:10
T. art Being and Breath 83:12
T. beside me singing 205:23, 24
T.! if t. wast He 92:10
t., Lord, and I 172:11
t.'s for ever 107:27
t. the singer 218:33
t. to me art all things 349:30

INDEX

Thou (cont.)

T wert left alone
waken t. with me
what s. and I d d
what T art
Thought action and not a t
adds to the t
any unpropor tion d t
as in wish t
as ent t can bring
believe your own t
best t as known s
beyond mortal t
buttery t. of the morrow
by taking t. add our cub s
by t. supplid
change of t. to find
chaos of t. and passion
curs t be hert that t thr s
device for avoiding t
divine his rea t
domer of t
dore of t
ears and evry t
elevation of our t
Experience is the child of T
fair t. to lie between
father to that t.
desh garment the body, of t.
for want of t.
garment of t.
gave that t. relief
go near to be t. so shortly
great change in their mood
of t
green t in a green shade
haunt t a wildrnesses
her body t
he t. another
het. he saw s s s s t s t s
he t. i t. he t. I slept
his honest t.
lution same t.
holy and good t
honest without a t. of Heaven
human t. or form
if I t. that I d beat hum
in general t ones t.
in lotiness of t
in peaceful t. the field of des
survey d
in the light of t
it so once
keep yet. of us?
lean upon the t
let one s t. wander
lived with no other t.
love and t. and joy
magnanimity of t
man of yearning t.
more t. trading a dream
Ministers of t
more strong than all poetic t
much that will may be t.
my t., whose murder yet
never a man s
never t. of thinking
never t. upon it s ul' ect
not be t. at these ways
na t. for the morrow
noug t is worth a t
o' end from wart of t.
oien t. upon death
of t ide t l
one t. it was never t. of
one t. of those
one I one grace
peac east of t.
perish s t
pursed s t s t s t s t
p e asur d dead u l t
pungent in t. Again
promised t
proving what we have t a
re t
reach on w h t y t.
near the tender t.
He men t.
she said in t.
sorrowful t. of its
some question t.

Thou, I : (c)

[illegible]

Thoughts (cont)

on hospitable t. intent 343 8
our frail t. 143 4
our t. as boundless 144 4
passies that a for t. 436 1
restrain in me the cursed t. 457 15
second and sober t. 342 7
sensations rather than of t. 239 10
she holds her littl t. 538 9
soothing t. that spring 576 20
stal d are my t. 231 15
suspense t. of others 463 24
suspensions amongst t. 27 12
sweet t. in a dream 494 7
tell mr how many t. 55 39
tend on mortal t. 457 2 2
than I have t. to put them in 344 15
their silly t. to busy 540 10
these t. may stertle 200 27
thoughts for all t. 317 3
t. beyond the reaches 431 31
t. by England given 84 22
t. contain t. at o er thee swell 364 9
t. go bowing through them 84 22
t. of heroes 337 3
t. of men accurst 44 27
t. of men are wide d 334 20
t. of other men 103 49
t. of youth are long long t. 316 39
t. rule the world 201 4
t. secret countenance open 553 14
t. such as they are 104 12
t. that arise in me 528 3
t. that breathe 341 15
t. that wander through eternity 235 15
t. to memory dear 49 5
t. too drpp for tears 576 22
t. which were not their t. 135 51
t. whose s cry sweetness 577 10
thou understand my t. 400 7
thron. of t. and forms 407 14
thy t. in me 339 2
t. when thou art gone 443 10
trouble m mrl with any such t. 238 5
undying t. I bear 339 12
united t. and counsils 338 12
when pleasant t. bring in t. 531 7
whose t. are legible 412 18
word ng of t. is own h ghest t. 239 27
Thousands better than a t. 307 7
braved a years 123 10
draw for a t. friends 8 35
for a t. pound 166 2
hr who has a t. friends 201 23
I owe you a t. pound 442 40
laugh broke into a t. pieces 36 7
I ttle one shall become a t. 65 2
minute into a t. parts 415 15
one among a t. 49 14
one man among a t. 51 15
one t. shall flow 55 40
reaps a t. kisses 155 1
ring out the t. wars 531 20
t. ages in Thy sight 364 0
t. blossoms 205 17
t. eyes 70 5
t. hearts beat happily 113 25
t. lead into t. 205 17
t. shall fall beside thee 395 18
t. t. a t. 445 6
t. t. a. my things 149 21
t. t. that hundred 245 25
t. years in t. y a t. 507 15
t. years of gloom 332 2
t. years of peace 531 20
t. years of t. 445 25
would be had libert d a t. 230 1
Thousands among t. t. of Judah 56 7
t. by t. on her plains 211 11
countless t. mourn 107 2
each day too t. ew t. t. 119 15
even t. of anger 54 8
t. t. a t. t. 44 25
t. at the budding sword 331 11
t. counted every t. 15 8
t. die w out o t. is o t. t. 534 42
t. equally were mercs 311 5
t. He t. a freed 111 11
t. t. gold and silver 337 17
t. of years 274 11
to murder t. 115 27

INDEX

Thousands (*cont.*)

War its t. slays 387:10
 when they die by t. 141:34
 Thousandth: T. Man 302:18
 t. part of a minute 428:18
 Thracian sea 524:16
 Thralldom: single t. 28:18
 Thrall: hath thee in t. 286:35
 if you were t. to sorrow 524:29
 t. to the fair hair 306:15
 Thrash the Spaniards too 188:35
 Thrasonical: Caesar's t. brag 428:25
 Thread: feels at each t. 383:17
 hinders needle and t. 253:27
 like a blue t. 410:30
 line of scarlet t. 46:38
 on an English t. 320:6
 spun my last t. 185:24
 t. of his verbosity 387:6, 455:24
 t. of human life 419:28
 thy lips are like a t. of scarlet 52:5
 weave their t. with bones 483:5
 with a double t. 253:24
 with a silk t. 477:28
 Threaded together on Time's string 245:8
 Threadneedle Street: Old Lady of T. 222:32
 Threat: whiles I t. he lives 458:1
 Threatened: they t. its life 128:11
 t., a lion 135:14
 Threatening: still t. to devour me 346:32
 Threatenings and slaughter 64:40
 Threats: no terror, Cassius, in your t. 451:19
 t. of Hell 206:26
 t. of pain and ruin 230:5
 Three: all the t. sweet Graces 308:13
 born about t. of the clock 441:21
 carrying T. Insides 124:10
 Cerberus, t. gentlemen at once 500:25
 clock at ten to t.? 84:15
 come the t. corners of the world 448:2
 dauntless T. 323:20
 dukes were t. a penny 218:28
 ever T. and ever One 361:14
 Gaul. is divided into t. parts 120:10
 God in T. Persons 240:19
 God is T. 364:5
 grant but t. 115:46
 happy in t. wives 308:8
 in t. sips 96:39
 league but barely t. 30:18
 night she'll hae but t. 31:18
 not t. Gods 388:40
 not t. good men unhang'd 439:15
 not t. incomprehensibles 388:39
 not t. of my hundred and fifty 440:34
 now abideth. these t. 66:46(-67)
 refused about the age of t. 141:17
 Rule of t. doth puzzle me 8:12
 she made t. paces 534:7
 stoppeth one of t. 148:18
 though he was only t. 339:15
 t. acres and a cow 153:17
 t. crabbed months 485:5
 t. days to-day 411:32
 t. feet long 581:20
 t. fishers went sailing 293:25
 t. great elements of. civilization 125:24
 t. hours a day 549:12
 t. hours' march to dinner 240:9
 T. in One 300:19
 t. is company 569:21
 t. Johns 251:14
 t. jolly Farmers 171:22
 t. little maids 219:27
 t. may keep a secret 211:13
 t. men hold together 525:19
 t. merry boys 37:16
 t. misbegotten knaves 439:22
 t. paynims, t. Jews 327:15
 t. poets at an age 521:15
 t. poets, in t. distant ages 193:9
 t. rounds blank 206:18
 t. things. never satisfied 50:55
 t. things. the public. clamour for 253:31
 t. times her little throat around 95:5
 t. times to the child 573:3

Three (*cont.*)

t. useful things 117:3
 t. whole days together 517:18
 we t. meet again 456:3
 what I tell you t. times is true 128:4
 what morc. than T. in One? 192:23
 where two or t. are gathered 59:52
 whom t. realms obey 385:14
 wise men t. 377:1
 without t. good friends 427:25
 Three and thirty: dragged to t. 115:11
 Three Castles: no better. than the T. 542:41
 Three-corners and Banburies 219:13
 Three-fifths of him genius 320:4
 Threecfold: t. cord 51:5
 t., fourfold tomb 36:21
 Three-fourths of life 20:10, 12
 Three-hooped pot 445:36
 Three hundred: handsome in t. pounds 466:6
 long an oak, t. year 282:1
 of the t. grant but three 115:46
 those t. fought with Beit 42:10
 Three hundred and fifty lashes 179:15
 Three-mile prayers 106:34
 Three millions of people, so dead 379:3
 Three-months-old: corpses t. 537:38
 Three-o'-clock in the morning courage 546:43
 Three-parts pain 95:15
 Three per Cents: money in the T. 91:12
 simplicity of the t. 182:6, 420:32
 Three person'd God 185:18
 Three-pil'd hyperboles 455:29
 Three-pipe problem 187:19
 Threescore: attain to write t. 184:7
 bachelor of t. 468:3
 of my t. years and ten 262:10
 t. miles and ten 367:4
 t. years and ten 397:16
 Three thousand: said it t. years ago 208:17
 Thresh: t. his old jacket 164:26
 t. of the deep-sea rain 298:27
 Threshold: across my t. 374:24
 before thou goest over the t. 212:11
 by the happy t. 539:4
 dares not cross the t. 379:11
 t. of Jove's court 339:27
 upon the t. of the new 557:25(-558)
 Threw: t. him down the stairs 366:23
 t. them back again 9:10
 Thrice: circle round him t. 151:33(-152)
 for thee t. wider 442:38
 t. came on in fury 323:23
 t. he routed all. t. he slew the slain 191:6
 t. is he arm'd 445:30, 491:9
 t. looked he at the city 323:23
 t. their weight in gold 203:39
 twice or t. had I loved thee 184:4
 Thrice-driven bed of down 470:8
 Thrice-gorgeous ceremony 444:23
 Thrice-transfigured 94:8
 Thrift: due, respective t. 374:20
 large example of wise t. 319:3
 my well-won t. 463:17
 t., t., Horatio! 431:4
 Thrifty: housewife that's t. 500:39
 t. wife's smile 104:33
 Thrill: glory's t. is o'er 356:20
 t. through those roofless halls 496:2
 Thrilling: some t. view 90:29
 t. moment 176:25
 t. voice is sounding 132:5
 voice so t. 581:1
 Thrills: stirring t. the air 236:6
 Thrive: bold knaves t. 193:21
 child that so did t. 280:10
 could I never t. 484:27
 he that would t. 145:31
 in no other land will t. 193:42
 Thriven: he that hath t. 145:31
 Throat: brazen t. of war 349:27
 down the t. of Old Time 175:19
 each t. was parched 149:8
 feel the fog in my t. 95:8
 her little t. around 95:5
 his t. they cut 562:24
 I took by the t. 474:2
 marching down your t. 371:5

Throat (*cont.*)

mocking-bird's t. 567:1
 pours her t. 231:6
 rather felt you round my t. 254:15
 scuttled ship or cut a t. 115:41
 speak they through their t. 399:4
 straining his t. 225:27
 sweet bird's t. 427:7
 their t. is an open sepulchre 392:5
 thy t. is shut and dried 301:28
 undulating t. 41:33
 your sweet dividing t. 125:10
 Throats: all the singing t. 336:13
 cut each other's t. 225:24
 cutting foreign t. 477:7
 mortal engines, whose rude t. 472:3
 my sore t. 22:26
 repress their patriot t. 279:3
 soft stretching t. 523:11
 Throb: only t. she gives t. and mutual sob 350:21
 Throbbings of noontide 123:2
 Throbs of fiery pain 236:12
 Throe: never grudge the t. 275:4
 t. of the heart 95:15
 Throne: around the Saviour's t. 81:19
 around the t. of God 240:21
 before the t... a sea of glass 361:9
 Bust outlasts the t. 70:37
 doubtful t. 183:5
 fiery-wheeled t. 529:41
 fill'd the Stuarts' t. 341:12
 flows by the t. of God 417:2
 from her ebon t. 415:8
 here is my t. 587:1
 high on a t. of royal state 447:27
 His cradle and His t. 345:14
 honour'd for his burning t. 201:14
 in mercy. the t. be established 462:25
 in prayer before Thy t. 53:24
 I saw a great white t. 233:18
 it is God's t. 71:41
 King George upon the t. 57:48
 light which beats upon a t. 282:10
 like a burnish'd t. 529:39
 living t. 424:6
 love's t. 211:13
 Mahmud on his golden T. 410:22
 Mahmud on his T. 205:22
 on a t. of rocks 205:21
 on his imperial t. 118:7
 Persian on his t. 190:34
 proceeding out of the t. 119:13
 Reason still keeps its t. 72:6
 sable T. behold 203:29
 seek such t. as this 381:26
 shadow of Thy T. 413:8
 sits lightly in his t. 562:0
 something behind the t. 478:34
 tear it from thy T. 379:6
 this royal t. of kings 161:3
 thou from a t. 474:22
 t. he sits on 540:16
 t. of bayonets 444:23
 t. of human felicity 267:8
 T. sent word to a T. 277:4
 t. we honour 300:11
 through slaughter to a t. 500:13
 two kings. on one t. 230:6
 up to the T. 162:33
 up to the T. o' God 304:2
 when we owed the T. 298:18
 Wrong forever on the t. 92:11
 Throned: t. on her hundred isles 320:10
 t. on ocean's wave 114:2
 Thrones: not t. and crowns 493:2
 rose from their t. 198:22
 they claim no t. 492:11
 T., Dominations 511:10
 Throng: plaudits of the t. 348:14
 swift Anapaests t. 317:4
 Thronged: with dreadful faces t. 152:5
 Throstele: how blithe the t. sings 349:31
 t. with his note so true 581:15
 Throstlecock: ouzel and the t. 467:6
 Throstles too 189:18
 Through: chance will bring us t. 529:11
 do you read books t.? 15:11
 t. and t. the vortal blade 272:16
 t. bush, t. brier 129:39(-130)
 t. the night of doubt 466:33
 35:4

INDEX

Through (cont.)		Thunders Jehovah of the T	297 8	Tie (cont.)	
t your body in an instant	406 14	t in the inconv	435 44	t up thy fear	244 10
who ever shall I met?	102 1	t of white at once	83 8	Tied I am t to the stake	453 33
Thow do not I t is book about	40 10	TI under stone all dreaded t	430 1	t and bound with out sin	330 12
now I me a w n	470 5	I under storm streams I like the t	414 24	t me to a stake	461 8
t away t e dearest thing	456 27	Thunderstruck stood like one t	50 7	t the world in a tether	525 20
t away t e worner part	416 4	Thurlov T is a fine fellow	275 7	Turne le t t d i v e r e m p l	58 6
t away T y r o d	244 12	w e a s T looked	211 1	T e a strong as links of iron	101 10
t her down	48 31	Thursday on a lloly T	76 15	Tiger find a T well repay	40 9
t his mind into the common		T a child	364 1	German t	344 6
stock	223 3	took all on T	368 11	Hyrcan t	450 20
t h i l s all your eyes	342 31	Thus be t when thou art de d	473 38	Illyric t the act on of the t.	443 4
t myself down in my chamber	180 25	that we are a o r t	470 15	master o the T	430 10
t even t e gates of new life	96 23	t i l o u must do	457 1	poor t had t got a Christian	403 31
t your wedded lady	430 5	t to be safely t	418 32	ary e on the face of the t	31 2
TI roweth them a a n i t the stones	400 6	Thousen this t	500 20	tear ng I l meat l i k e a t	325 32
Thrown about the shoulders t	246 4	Thwackum was for doing just ce	204 25	t s heart wrapped in a player s	
l bly l o n b e t down	71 33	Thystra of the eny of I	64 54	h d e	332 6
broken and t away	317 17	Thyme among the spring ng t	261 1	t s heart wrapped in a woman s	
t aside to rust in peace	507 2	sweet t true	38 8	hide	445 43
t on her with a pitchfork	520 17	w d d t blow	460 41	t sky	336 14
t out as good for noth ng	276 9	Thyras hear h i O T	18 31	T I l l burning bright	75 24
TI mws down he t the coral of		I f of his own will went away	18 23	Tiger motha wings	255 10
h i l p	321 14	Thyself find thou but t	524 2	Flora bears t ounces	347 15
Thurs aged t	235 12	I am t	483 14	empty t	425 39
p p e s the mounted t.	533 42	know then t.	383 22	shabby t	246 5
that s the wise t.	92 15	know t.	12 23 127 14	t are gett ng hungry	144 10
T and the Jay	495 16	resolve to be t.	18 17	t of wrath	77 17
Thrust greatness t upon them	483 18	so true to t	27 37	Tiger I m come tell me	74 5
t my hand into t s side	64 9	awer by t	235 24	light bo sun t	219 14
TI rust block sweat n t	200 9	thou t to all eternity	411 14	brill t little t little	2 2 8
Thrusts the thing we have prsed		t how wondrous	345 4	I shoes were far too t	311 10
for	87 20	t thou say at	497 22	t little island	173 15
Thryndia The Times T	147 21	Tiber let Rome in T melt	423 14	T h t rooted wolf s bane t	257 10
T t at l i c t o n	553 28	that T trembled	448 9	T h t s played i n t	20 15
TI up and the Druse	140 25	T i l a t h e r T I	323 37	T h e w l e r e d d u you get that t	400 17
T i u l e u l t i m a T	556 10	Tiberius Com T	185 1	T h i s man comes and t e f e l d	540 10
Thumb bite your t at us t i l	476 46	so I might have sat	17 13	t s lonely f e l d	109 8
ha put in his t	367 16	Tibur is beautiful too	146 13	T h i l l y l a d y l	452 30
t each other s books	413 7	Tickle if you t u z	464 8	T a l i s u p h e c h a r	240 24
Thumbs out t are cough	295 14	I l l t your catastrophe	441 20	I mber like season d l	245 14
pricking of my t	460 1	t her with a hoe	260 15	your navy rotten t	101 13
TI umbetew and the stake	539 10	t o the sere	431 15	Timbrel sound the loud t	357 17
TI um m n U m m and t l e T	46 2	Ticked t with a straw	353 30	Timbrels damasci played with	
TI um p m on the head	131 22	trouts are t best	112 27	t h e t	266 32
TI um p n e o n your t a c k	153 37	Tiding nought with t	483 13	w l a t pipes and t	182 7
TI under all s t n g t	131 31	t Commodity t	447 21	TI mbetoo on the pla n s of T	558 52
am d i t the battle t	31 21	Tiddle tiddle no t	444 16	TI mbe about the wrecks of I	312 24
at the v o c e of t h y t	305 8	Tide all this t n k n g t.	355 0	abyam of t	470 20
burst of a sound	241 6	at full of t	424 21	a c t e s i n t	210 2
down comes up l i k e t	99 10	bide h i l l Judgement T	303 6	act of t	26 42
deep scars of t	345 7	call of the running t	334 11	a r s n t that t	456 31
deep t peal on peal	113 31	came the t.	500 7	are and body of the l	434 18
felt h i l l k e t s a roll	16 21	drifting with the t	31 1	all of the olden t	24 8
ferreted i l e t	402 37	full t of human existence	272 25	all the people all of the t	314 14
from the moan of t	401 9	full t of successful experiment	268 20	almost mythic t	375 10
glorious the t s rosi	303 6	go ng out with the t	174 39	balance of pow. I t	431 35
God made t l e t	515 13	lackeying the varying t	423 39	bold cheater T	251 3
he was as ratt ng t.	410 1	lived in the t. of t mes	450 11	bold sexton T	417 30
hills with t rivers	122 18	no t shall ever wash away	309 6	I ank and shoal of t	457 7
in t l i t t l u n g c i t i n s n	450 3	not this t	300 2	beyond space and t	83 25
I s s y m m e t r y b e a s of t	411 20	such a t	5 5 2	h d s return	475 8
joye t a power to t	420 13	tether tune or t	365 6	h i l d of T	205 14 15
such as I p a n t t	491 26	t in t e p l a n s of men	451 29	h i t s of t	115 29
l e a c n s t p a s t	17 8	t in t e a f f a i r s of women	444 23	books of all t	415 25
low I m a d t the dreadful t	110 1	t of pomp	444 23	born out of my due t	319 1
necks in t cloth d	321 14	turn ng o the t	441 10	boun is of place and t	321 13
on their h e e s g r a t e h a r s h t	346 9	under the whelming t	343 8	lourne of I and I lace	523 23
putt myself in sleep with the t	550 20	veer in the t	525 30	breaks t as dancers	124 8
t e m i n s o l e of t	450 20	western t crept un	203 23	b r e f t r o n c l e s of the t	413 29
ound t l e t	57 1	when the t a pretty m a h o u t	174 39	by t h t h e has t e t e l t	89 41
s i e a w h e e t	356 8	Take-end town	301 6	cl d t completely a l i e r d	161 5
s a s a w e e t t	47 10	Takeless and inert	310 19	cl d of T	214 10
they st r a l m y	173 15	Tales m p e l e d of m a s s i b l e s	320 12	choose t l e o w n t	33 14
t a n k t a s a t h i n g	421 3	t a t s e a w a r d t o w	15 23	e r u m b e r b e d i n t a n d p l a c e	516 12
t of the c e n t u r y	40 27	t of grass	534 23	common a r b i t r a t o r	451 25
t of the O u s p e r y	309 4	Tal nes confirm the t	2 4	com r a c y h a r t d o t h t a l s	479 37
t t t t	151 2	convey d i t e s m a l t	285 1	commorant devour t a l	411 30
what s e l e c t i o n s t	473 87	glad t of great joy	527 4	c o n t r a c t o r s of T	311 9
Th e c r i e s o f b e d i e s s h o o t	452 20	I t y l l o s t b r i n g e r s g r o o d t	54 32	c o u n t l y h e a r t t r o w	335 18
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	5 10	t of comfort and joy	6 12	d e l c i u s t a w a y o f w a i t n g t	335 18
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	413 5	Tally l a c t e r y m	304 18	d e m a n d the t o f a w y	415 18
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	411 1	Tie all the chains that t	348 5	d o n o t s q u a n d e r	211 15
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	3 5 21	u n w h o s e I s e e	247 4	d o n e s i n n e s s w i t h r e g a r d t o	
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	10 3	love endures no t	101 15	place and t	177 17
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	315 17	n o t f i t t o l a t b r o g u e s	610 30	d u s t o n a r u e t	130 18
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	115 27	e l e n t	411 21	e c h i e f e r e r y u r y of T	451 15
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	393 13	t m y e d e s f o r m e	423 23	e n v a s a n d a n e n t	451 11
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	341 18	t m y e d e s f o r m e	388 20	e s c a p e d t h e t w e e k of t	24 15
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	241 8	t u n m y e c e r e	2 6 8	e v e n s u c h t o t	451 11
Th e m e n t h e a r t b e l a s	241 8	t u n t h e k n o w e r	275 20	e v e n i n t a w o m e n of t	451 11

INDEX

Time (cont.)

every t. she gife a shoomp 313:13
 Fate, T., Occasion 497:7
 figure for the t. of scorn 472:34
 fly, envious T. 351:31
 footprints on the sands of t. 317:8
 for all t. 281:16
 forefinger of all T. 538:11
 friendship...master'd T. 533:9
 from his Vintage rolling T. 206:7
 from this t. forth 474:1
 'gainst the tooth of t. 462:24
 Gardener, T. 183:3
 good t. coming, boys 326:23
 grand Instructor, T. 103:13
 had a glorious t. 190:25
 half as old as T. 100:3, 408:8
 Heaven a t. ordains 351:23
 held his breath for a t. 122:4
 his youth 'gainst t. and age 377:4
 how long a t. 474:16
 how T. is slipping 206:19
 if I had had t. 290:29
 I forget all t. 347:21
 if the street were t. 197:3
 if you want to know the t. 458:1
 in a t. outworn 584:19
 in continuance of t. 388:4
 in eternal lines to t. thou grow'st 486:18
 in His good t. 94:13
 inseparable propriety of t. 24:34
 in some t., his good t. 94:13
 in thee t.'s furrows 486:19
 in the Palaeozoic t. 504:13
 in t. the savage bull 305:12, 468:5
 I shall find t., Cassius 452:2
 it also marks the t. 499:29
 it saves t. 130:1
 it will last my t. 125:33
 keeping t., t., t. 380:12
 keep t. with my salt tears 279:28
 last syllable of recorded t. 461:4
 laughers for all t. 89:2
 life t.'s fool 440:37
 little t. when it is new 32:18
 liv'd a blessed t. 458:24
 long result of T. 534:14
 look into the seeds of t. 456:15
 loss of t. 159:38
 Love's not T.'s fool 488:7
 Miss Jenkins beat t., out of t. 213:23
 mock the t. 457:16
 move in melodious t. 343:17
 my t. has been properly spent 527:9
 new-hatch'd to the woeful t. 458:21
 night of t. 87:18
 no precious t. at all to spend 487:7
 no proper t. of day 253:11
 no respect of place...nor t. 482:31
 not enough t...all there is 201:20
 nothing puzzles me more than t. 307:10
 and space 329:7
 no t. like the present 104:2
 no t. to read play-bills 169:24
 no t. to stand and stare 344:22
 not to be changed by place or t. 286:7
 O aching t. 247:10
 old T. is still a-flying 124:25
 old T. makes these decay 93:16
 only fault's with t. 253:26
 only t. for grief 245:8
 on T.'s string 377:4
 O t. too swift 494:18
 O world! O life! O t. 278:34
 panting T. 135:9
 peace for our t. 388:24
 peace in our t. 276:14
 phrase that t. hath flung away 451:36
 prevent the t. of life 77:12
 productions of t. 186:20
 rags of t. 68:4
 redeeming the t. 441:13
 relish of the saltness of t. 493:27
 remoter t. 230:5
 rich with the spoils of t. 16:3
 river of T. 552:13
 round beneath it, T. 452:16
 seen the best of our t. 190:31
 series of new t. began 117:11
 serve his t. to every trade 209:27
 shook hands with t.

Time (cont.)

shop to mind in t. and place 96:26
 show and gaze o' the t. 461:13
 silence and slow t. 287:6
 silent touches of t. 103:26
 sing of T. or Eternity 529:17
 so shall T. be 411:15
 soul of the whole Past T. 126:27
 spared and blest by t. 114:22
 Speech is of T. 127:22
 speech is shallow as T. 126:1
 spend their t. and wits on 110:44
 spirit of the t. 447:40
 strain, T.'s eunuch 255:9
 struggles with and conquers T. 309:9
 syllables jar with t. 281:27
 syllable through t. and space 162:2
 take a little t. 175:34
 taught by t. 299:3
 teeth o' T. may gnaw 107:27
 tether t. or tide 108:8
 that sweet t. 357:15
 that t. may cease 330:7
 that t. of year 487:16
 there is a t. of life, Sir 277:3
 there passed a weary t. 149:8
 there was a t. when meadow 576:1
 thief of t. 587:4
 those feet in ancient t. 75:16
 throat of Old T. 175:19
 till t. and times are done 586:6
 T., a maniac 532:27
 T. and Fate of all their Vintage 206:6
 t. and my intents are savage- 478:39
 wild 98:15
 t. and nonsense scorning 346:10
 t. and place are lost 456:26
 t. and the hour 561:10
 t., and the ocean 93:38
 t. and the place 584:20
 t. and the world 71:19
 t., and times, and half a t. 585:16
 T. an endless song 24:12
 t...author of authors 107:5
 t. but the impression deeper 585:4
 t. can but make her beauty over 244:20
 T. did beckon to the flow'rs 262:5
 t. doth settle 487:9
 t. doth transfix 532:21
 t. draws near the birth of Christ 535:17
 t. driveth onward fast 168:12
 t. enough to mourn 339:22
 t. for a little something 522:7
 t. for labour and thought 461:4
 t. for such a word 183:15
 T. goes, you say? 130:15
 t. has come 481:17
 t. hath, my lord, a wallet 377:4
 t. hath to silver turn'd 279:7
 t. hovers o'er 451:39
 t. is come round 3:8
 t. is drawing near 317:6
 T. is fleeting 481:20
 t. is like a fashionable host 211:5
 t. is money 222:34
 t. is on our side 343:23
 t. is our tedious song 432:32
 t. is out of joint 26:30
 t. is the greatest innovator 182:9
 t. is the great physician 562:9
 t., like an ever-rolling stream 320:13
 T. makes ancient good uncouth 508:20
 t...man is always trying to kill 16:23
 t. may restore us 440:37
 t...must have a stop 18:27
 T., not Corydon 440:32
 t. of life is short 389:22
 t. of this mortal life 183:7
 T. plays the fiddle 197:4
 t. present and t. past 521:30(-522)
 t. remembered 75:12
 t. returns again 330:7
 t. runs 79:17
 T.'s devouring hand 210:3
 t.'s eternal motion 487:11
 T.'s fell hand 496:1
 T.'s fleeting river 480:26
 t.'s flies 486:7
 t.'s glory is to calm 355:15
 T.'s iron feet 517:18
 t. shall moult away his wings

Time (cont.)

T. shall reap 545:9
 t. shall throw a dart at thee 87:24
 t.'s noblest offspring 43:13
 T.'s printless torrent 493:18
 T.'s slow finger 33:12
 T. stays, *we* go 183:15
 T.'s wheel runs back 95:23
 T.'s winged chariot 333:9
 T.'s wrecks and scars 141:2
 t. that cut'st down all 246:7
 T., that is o'er-kind 295:10
 t. that shall surely be 3:8
 t., the avenger 114:17
 T., the clock-setter 447:30
 t. the devourer 371:31
 T. the reaper 545:9
 T. the Shadow 582:22
 t. to act them in 434:9
 t. to be born, and a t. to die 51:3
 t. to be in earnest 277:38
 t. to be old 199:30
 t. to every purpose 51:3
 t. to serve 522:7
 t. to win this game 188:35
 T., transported 5:8
 t. travels in divers paces 428:9
 t. turns the old days 523:1
 t. was when Love and I 222:13
 t. we may comprehend 86:9
 t. whereof the memory of man 73:7, 314:22
 t., which antiquates antiquities 87:9
 t. which to us is uncertain 38:31
 t. will come 180:13, 181:26
 t. will doubt of Rome 116:12
 t. will run back 343:18
 t. with a gift of tears 522:5
 t. writes no wrinkle 114:29
 t. y-lost 138:38
 t., you old gypsy man 249:17
 'tis but the t. 449:33
 'tis t.; descend 455:38
 'tis t. to do't 460:24
 to beguile the t., look like the t. 457:5
 to choose t. is to save t. 26:8
 took up the glass of T. 534:16
 too much t. in studies 27:14
 to the end of t. 269:30
 turn backward, O T. 4:16
 unconscionable t. dying 136:11
 unimaginable touch of t. 578:2
 unthinking t. 193:31
 use your t. 247:10
 waiting t. 187:3
 weary of t. 76:7
 weight of this sad t. 454:28
 we take no note of T. 587:2
 what's t.? 91:40
 what t., what circuit first 94:13
 when t. is broke 475:34
 when T. shall turn 189:10
 while t. serves 246:1
 whips and scorns of t. 434:4
 who T. ambles withal 428:9
 with leaden foot t. creeps 267:28
 world enough, and t. 333:8
 Time-honour'd Lancaster 474:8
 Time-killer 406:9
 Timelessly: fading t. 341:6
 Timely: by a t. compliance 204:14
 Time-Machine 565:2
Timeo Danaos et dona ferentis 553:27
 Times: all the t. you can 565:19
 all t. I have enjoy'd 540:32
 all t. when old are good 112:26
 at sundry t. 69:6
 epitome of our t. 200:2
 ever lived in the tide of t. 450:11
 giddy-paced t. 483:1
 her coughs...she t. them ill 22:29
 how many t. do I love thee? 38:30
 in pious t. 190:7
 my t. be in Thy hand! 95:26
 nature of the t. deceas'd 442:6
 old friends, old t. 226:43
 old t. unqueen thee 148:14
 one copy of *The T.* 147:21
 our t. are in His hand 95:13
 signs of the t. 59:42
 stirring t. we live in 236:41

INDEX

Times (cont)		Tit tell tale t	369 3	To-day (cont)	
These purry t.	436 3	Titan i ac thy glory, T	407 17	stern T	408 1
the Z many ministries	38 24	the weary T	20 11	such a day to-morrow as t.	408 1
time and t	71 10	T kiss butter-patful hearted		1 all day, I rode	73 1
s and things	265 22	T	430 24	1, beneath the loeman a frown	188 30
t. are changed with him who		Titanus there sleeps T	406 41	1 I happen to have a headache	130 35
marnes	514 30	Titanic that T strife	16 21	1 shalt thou be with me	02 00
t. go by turns	508 19	through an alley T	38 2	1 your royal head may fall	140 10
t that try men a souls	372 22	Titan woman some pale T	522 12	1 wiser t than he was yesterday	520 46
t will not mend	373 13	Tithe t. or tell in our dominions	447 20	Toddle I d t safely home	413 13
wa my dear t waste	430 25	ye pay t. of mins	60 17	Todgers could do it	170 17
what I tell you three t	128 4	Tithe-pig with a t's a t	477 7	Toe clerical printless t	84 11
Time Spirit	32 15	Titan nobody cares about T	413 15	from the crown to t	457 3
Timid if Harris dreadful t	276 17	Tithe fierce t	442 21	1 glis jump t	341 40
Timon hait man his mansion	400 32	Titained no t	385 0	1 when hum in t.	410 31
Timor mortis conturbat me	105 2	his t. hang loose about him	400 31	1 of frog	410 31
Timorous cow rin, t beastie	107 0	honery t of T h.	559 34	1 of the peasant	437 13
t foe	385 40	like my t. it is not mine	516 11	with forward t	336 21
T moethus old T yield	101 13	my courage prove my t.	426 30	Toes happier without their t.	312 10
Tin pocket full of t	210 33	read my t clear	502 12	no harm can come to his t	312 7
Tinct with cinnamon	285 25	that t. from a better man	516 11	1 obble as are safe	312 7
figure th a t in the blood	170 4	whatever t. suit thee	104 4	1 obble who has no s	312 8
I ne lest my jewel it should t.	104 27	Titled feed the t. knave, man	108 17	so good for a Pobble t	312 6
ling a ling a ling	8 10	Titles all thy other t givenaway	452 26	warming her pretty little t.	307 17
linged just t. w blue	567 17	as due by many t.	185 11	1 on our t are turned up	33 19
her cheek with brown	419 10	beauty t wealth	419 10	Toes tenders t rambeams	283 10
s with pink	312 6	despite those t.	417 24	Toga nocturna t	283 10
Tindle ears shall t.	47 7	high though his t.	417 23	Togae sedant arma t	145 8
Tingling whorson t.	441 14	s are shadows	170 17	Together let us remain s still	401 21
Tinkers as do ale	109 42	t manifold	577 3	never been there t again	150 11
linkle grasped it for a t	30 11	Titus Antoninus Pius his reign	217 7	never come t. again	160 21
linkled i like iron	575 24	Tivree tu panulae recumbit	535 14	our lives would grow t	524 27
linkling t cymbal	26 16 00 44	T h. honery title of T	559 34	piggling t heads and points	100 8
t with their feet	52 35	to from something or t some		ride ride t.	01 40
Tinkling droway t	200 28	thing	273 4	s naging t	01 40
linel flapt it t. vung	33 13	Toad I had rather be t	471 40	sleep t at the foot	186 20
linitubulation from the bells	352 12	illucent M. T	32 17	1 sh in t	109 18
linita that glow	110 2	1 ke the t wears a jewel	426 30	thus tease me t	215 4
linit and cheerful	171 17	rose water over a t	260 17	t now for forty years	142 62
linit Tim	174 10	squat like a t	347 25	we've been long t.	33 14
Tip schoolboy s t	342 17	s beneath the harrow	300 13	work t for good	05 26
t me the black spot	514 10	worse than t. or asp	351 17	Tol blood t tears and sweat	143 38
t of your soft ear	247 7	Toads cistem for foul t	472 34	dry in t	404 8
t them Long Melford	78 33	to and ro flicker t.	545 2	end of t and a loom	35 6
wt in the nett t.	149 16	his eyes went s	150 15	forget his labour an his t	104 33
Tipped with steel	414 4	t conitling wind	453 4	her men robust for t	123 7
T penny wt t we fear nte evil	105 1	Toast bring me some t	12 17	his honour and his t	541 3
T perary long way to T	371 1	let tht pass	500 30	horny handed sons of t	254 9
T pined in the deep	190 6	muft n and s	222 19	horny hands of t	320 5
T pined drink more fine	257 1	never had a piece of t.	376 0	mid t and tribulation	177 3
T pined taste for t	218 10	refus d to pledge my t.	401 7	mock their useful t	101 17
T pa w thalifer	477 22	t of the parish	409 13	our love and t	230 1
lpy never gets t all	311 10	t our wants	394 31	penit t and pa n	203 6
t p-titled her slender nose t.	330 6	t t pleased the most	173 8	remae such anxious t	210 42
T ptoce day stands t	478 23	Toasted-cere	125 7	slumber is more sweet than t	270 3
on s for a flit	280 27	lobacoe t. vung.	444 48	they t not	53 11
stand a t. this day s nam d	286 28	for thy ask T	307 31	they waste their t.	417 10
Tire gaudy t.	166 18	leave off t	307 8 22	thy t oer books	215 21
long before t	84 7	monograph on the ashes of t	187 14	s and trouble	450 39
look not lack not t.	81 4	no sweeter t. Three Castles	542 41	s envy want	270 4
no labour t.	270 5	rogu th t.	170 17	1 in other men a extremes	301 18
speeds too fast twells	455 4	snuff t and sleep	276 29	t. of dropping buckets	101 11
t all creationary athenated out	251 16	superecellent t. damned t.	100 32	view their s.	217 17
T red not be t ly waing	207 10	lawney wred t.	270 84	view their s.	164 13
crass of petting t	111 34	Tolecop-py Jones the t.	22 22	war iat and trouble	191 0
t house as t horse	449 1	lobacoe-nus cooked by t	181 4	weary w th t	456 83
t t he sleeps	333 30	Tolias Henry and P	207 10	what with his t he won	190 15
t her head	45 23	Toby provide our t tle T meat	308 16	who el mbe with s	39 4
t metaphor	110 45	tocher lass wa s t.	106 8	why all this t and trouble?	351 44
t o l s dark dominion	336 17	Tochter aus Elysium	415 21	w nd ng up days with t.	4 10
t of London t of life	273 23	locuin of the soul	216 15	with great t all that I can	147 0
t of tears and laught t	521 18	Tol rin fruker T	224 1	with much t. all that	147 0
t to sun w th i a ng	474 16	Tol rin call his own	230 86	T wled souls that has s	561 3
w t all these t	477 14	care beyond t	82 10	tume t a ter lum	273 34
t with soaring	191 16	grayny track t ite	309 27	t. after it as other men after vir	307 16
t yet strong	338 6	here t gone tomorrow	40 1	tue	07 27
wes v t said t'chen	160 3	het t that sheds his blood	444 28 4451	we have s all the night	312 13
what can at heart s	171 4	if T be sweet	294 20	Tol ng t. teopcing sorrowing	210 31
T res red t becomes	474 81	I have loved t.	253 17 294 10	Tous d t. unkind the cug t	210 31
in recent t	157 3	I'm be married t.	351 32	Tous d t. requited from you but	1 18
t as much t	431 81	I shall do t.	401 2	by s t	1 18
t w as t in a mine	316 25	never do t.	130 27	supernot e and heavier care	1 18
T res and t'chen	413 0	never jam t.	189 0	there t. unbrad	311 11
T res monument t	434 25	not hang myself t.	224 14	taken t. to arm	377 11
t is redness		on our side t.	300 4	Taken s'wae some t. upon m	24 20
T the house the barnthorn		Home of t.	318 10	There woe are the t. current	419 37
t take over t	457 4	Home of t.	318 10	Telthorn-gate	201 16
Ting at the window	431 16	some yesterday and t.	300 42	Tell me how f'ate t me so	84 1
Town-Love look that s shame	314 4	smell what you think t.			

INDEX

Told (cont.)

half was not t. me 47:43
 hath it not been t. you 54:13
 he never t. anybody 304:22
 I t. my wrath 76:5
 I t. you so 116:50, 318:8
 left half t. the story 341:20
 never t. her love 483:10
 they t. me, Heracitus 157:15
 they t. me I was every thing 454:6
 they t. me you had been to her 120:33
 t. in dim Eden 171:1
 t. the sexton 252:32
 Toledo: blade, T. trusty 110:21
 Tolerable: most t. and not to be endured 468:38
 t. were it not for its amusements 313:25
 Tolerant: to know all makes one t. 511:9
 Toll: tithe or t. in our dominions 447:29
 t. for the brave 162:11
 t. me back from thee 238:2
 t. slowly 88:5
 Tolle: t. lege, t. lege 21:21
 Tollo: sexton t. the bell 252:32
 t. the one bell 263:2
 Tolls: faintly as t. 357:16
 for whom the bell t. 186:28
 Tom: hails you T. or Jack 159:31
 T. bears logs 456:1
 T. he was a piper's son 369:10
 T.'s a-cold 455:16
 T.'s food 453:24
 T.'s no more 116:31
 T. the Second. like T. the First 192:11
 T., T., the piper's son 369:11
 T. was beat 369:11
 Tomato: chops and T. sauce 179:12
 Tomb: asleep within the t. 78:16
 blossom on the t. 164:30
 empty in thy t. 292:19
 ev'n from the t. 230:9
 Fidele's grassy t. 153:20
 her t. by the sounding sea 380:10
 hollow of her breasts a t. 522:14
 icy silence of the t. 287:3
 I've stood upon Achilles' t. 116:12
 like a ghost from the t. 493:1
 longing for the t. 586:10
 making their t. the womb 487:20
 monument, without a t. 281:11
 more than royal t. 27:47
 press no ponderous t. 118:23
 rending of the t. 35:6
 small like what it is—a t. 495:10
 the sea was made his t. 35:23
 this side the t. 169:21
 threefold, fourfold t. 36:21
 toward the silent t. 573:27
 Tombs: from the t. a doleful sound 562:11
 honoured t. 196:36
 register'd upon our brazen t. 454:29
 towers and t. and statues 208:5
 when. . . of brass are spent 488:3
 Tombstone: carve it on his t. 302:6
 t. where he lies 317:2
 t. white 300:6
 Tom Jones: more knowledge. . . than in all T. 272:12
 T., that exquisite picture 216:17
 Tomlinson: stand up now, T. 302:21
 Tom Moore: before I go, T. 118:14
 Tommy: T. and Jack and Joe 303:3
 T. this, an' T. that 303:1
 Tommy Townshend: persuade T. 225:27
 Tomnoddy: my Lord T. 34:6, 84:27
 Tom o' Bedlam: sigh like T. 452:21
 To-morrow: altho' t. it seem 81:9
 boast not thyself of t. 50:43
 gone t. 40:6
 I shall die to-day, and you t. 358:3
 jam t. 130:27
 live till t. 160:40
 lose t. the ground won to-day 18:12
 not too late t. 14:27
 such a day t. as to-day 485:3
 sustain t.'s road 77:30
 that may be t. 544:4
 that shall be t. 97:26
 think t. will repay 191:34
 this, no t. hath 184:6

To-morrow (cont.)

till t. eve 375:13
 t., and t., and t. 461:4
 t. a stranger will say 200:37
 t. do thy worst 194:20
 t. 'ill be the happiest time 536:26
 t. is our wedding-day 159:33
 t. is Saint Crispian 444:28
 t. let my sun 158:17
 t. let us do or die 122:14
 t.'s falser 191:34
 t. shall not drive it out 186:31
 t. speak what t. thinks 200:40
 t.'s uprising to deeds 359:7
 t. the last of many battles 425:8
 t. thou shalt die 411:5, 7
 t. to fresh woods 343:7
 t. we die 67:11
 t. we shall die 53:27
 T.I.—why, T. I may be 206:5
 t. will be dying 247:10
 what you can put off till t. 403:7
 will she kiss me t. ? 183:17
 Tom Pearse 33:1
 Tom Thumb: thought about T. 276:17
 Tom-tit: a little t. 220:17
 Tone: ditties of no t. 287:8
 look at me. in that t. of voice 403:32
 restore the t. of. . Nature 162:36
 Robert Emmet and Wolfe T. 584:27
 take the t. of the company 139:13
 that mighty t. 128:3
 that t., and gesture bland 416:18
 Tones: lute its t., t. ravishment 285:1
 sweet t. are remembered not 494:20
 Tongs and the bones 467:14
 Tongue: all. . words of t. and pen 238:31, 568:17
 become his mother t. 226:38
 brideth not his t. 69:34
 Chatham's. . his mother t. 163:1
 every t. . . a several tale 476:36
 eye, t., sword 434:14
 fallen by the t. 57:3
 fellows of infinite t. 445:13
 flatter with their t. 392:5
 for God's sake hold your t. 184:11
 found her t. 280:8
 from a maniac's t. 87:38
 give thy thoughts no t. 431:25
 had t. at will 470:29
 hear that t. 412:19
 her t. unbound 155:5
 his t. dropt manna 345:18
 his t. is the clapper 468:28
 his t. sounds ever after 441:10
 his t. to conceive 467:23
 I held my t. 394:8
 I must hold my t. 431:1
 in their Mother T. 391:14
 in the vulgar t. 390:55
 iron t. of midnight 467:34
 its all obliterated T. 206:18
 lends the t. vows 431:27
 let my t. cleave 400:5
 lisping stammering t. 161:8
 love's t. is in the eyes 209:7
 love's t. proves. . Bacchus gross 455:22
 murder, though it have no t. 433:36
 my t. from evil-speaking 391:8
 my t. is the pen 394:21
 my t.'s use 474:14
 nor t. to speak here 313:15
 of a slow t. 45:39
 on every infant's t. 120:23
 persuasion tips his t. 144:33
 rank t. blossom into speech 90:12
 Roger's false flattering t. 306:34
 rolls it under his t. 242:8
 senates hang upon thy t. 546:18
 sharp t. . . only edged tool 267:19
 snakes with double t. 466:44
 stopped his tuneful t. 385:5
 strenuous t. 287:21
 stroke of the t. breaketh 57:3
 that his t. must vent 429:13
 that my t. could utter 528:3
 that smooth t. 123:27
 their t. a sharp sword 395:18
 thou false t. 399:24
 thy t. tang arguments 483:19

Tongue (cont.)

t. can no man tame 69:37
 t. in every wound 450:34
 t. like a button-stick 295:3
 t. of dog 459:31
 t. of him that makes it 455:34
 t. of neither maid nor wife 527:12
 t. of the dumb sing 54:3
 t. of thy dogs may be red 396:11
 t. our trumpeter 429:3
 t. so varied 308:17
 t. that Shakespeare spake 577:3
 t. to persuade 145:26
 t. . . when it an't a woman's 178:34
 t. with a tang 479:42
 'tween my heart and t. 449:27
 understanding, but no t. 431:16
 use of my oracular t. 500:20
 vent the treasure of our t. 168:9
 what his heart thinks his t. speaks 468:28
 while I held my t. 392:31
 yet my t. could scarcely cry 76:17
 your t. shall be split 369:2
 your t.'s sweet air 466:21
 Tongues: airy t. 340:10
 aspics' t. 472:10
 bestowed that time in the t. 482:7
 chapmen's t. 455:2
 cloven t. . . as of fire 64:25
 evil t. 348:23, 582:3
 from innumerable t. 349:20
 hear them speak in our t. 64:26
 host of t. 424:15
 kindreds, and people, and t. 71:3
 lovers' t. by night 477:27
 queen of t. 281:26
 silence envious t. 446:31
 slanderous t. 469:18
 thousand several t. 476:36
 t. a-talking 263:18
 t. in trees 426:30
 t. of men and of angels 66:44
 t., they shall cease 66:45
 walls have t. 521:14
 we loose wild t. 300:26
 whispering t. can poison truth 150:25
 Tongue-tied: art made t. 487:14
 To-night: find it out t. 459:2
 just for t. 4:16
 met in thee t. 84:25
 rain set early in t. 95:4
 tomorrow not t. 97:26
 t. it doth inherit 17:15
 t. so full of care 80:17
 world may end t. 92:32
 Toning of a tear 246:5
 Too: this is t. bad! 203:36
 when others cry, 'T. late' 88:23
 Took: all which I t. from thee 544:30
 God t. him 44:35
 he t. her with a sigh 75:22
 I t. you for that. . whore 472:37
 not the men you t. them for 468:39
 things that I never t. 396:16
 t. them clean away 368:15
 t. them quite away 129:27
 went an' t.—the same as mel 303:22
 ye t. me in 60:33
 Tool: only edged t. 267:19
 thing, a t., a Jesuit 294:14
 Too-late: No-more, T., Farewell 411:17
 Tool-making animal 211:20
 Tools: give us the t. 144:5
 nothing but to name his t. 110:8
 secrets are edged t. 193:6
 their working t. 549:25
 t. of working out salvation 111:12
 t. to him that can handle them 126:2
 t. to work withal 320:5
 without t. . . nothing 127:7
 Tool-using animal 127:7
 Too-quick: down hill 'T.' 538:3
 'Too-slow' will need the whip 538:3
 Tooth: alway a coltes t. 138:8
 'gainst the t. of time 462:24
 in danger of her former t. 459:4
 keen and angry t. 80:27
 my pugging t. on edge 485:16
 poison for the age's t. 447:20
 red in t. and claw 532:37

INDEX

<p>Tooth (cont.)</p> <p>sharper than a serpent's t 173 10</p> <p>452 30</p> <p>457 22</p> <p>459 13</p> <p>460 13</p> <p>463 20</p> <p>468 12</p> <p>469 4</p> <p>269 4</p> <p>300 13</p> <p>319 32</p> <p>97 14</p> <p>278 12</p> <p>503 1</p> <p>422 17</p> <p>148 21</p> <p>28 12</p> <p>520 51</p> <p>150 4</p> <p>370 5</p> <p>310 18</p> <p>169 11</p> <p>45 13</p> <p>57 11</p> <p>286 160 8</p> <p>390 23</p> <p>218 27</p> <p>435 27</p> <p>435 24</p> <p>72 1</p> <p>164 33</p> <p>205 2</p> <p>226 23</p> <p>510 3</p> <p>273 16</p> <p>30 19</p> <p>410 6</p> <p>477 22</p> <p>251 2</p> <p>518 10</p> <p>237 15</p> <p>355 10</p> <p>218 6</p> <p>315 5</p> <p>258 9</p> <p>405 10</p> <p>264 5</p> <p>425 22</p> <p>100 10</p> <p>235 3</p> <p>147 30</p> <p>477 9</p> <p>371 5</p> <p>707 27</p> <p>324 27</p> <p>67 21</p> <p>407 25</p> <p>256 30</p> <p>56 23</p> <p>11 30</p> <p>304 16</p> <p>161 12</p> <p>470 14</p> <p>281 27</p> <p>330 2</p> <p>130 32</p> <p>14 11</p> <p>159 6</p> <p>345 23</p> <p>109 23</p> <p>270 5</p> <p>147 15</p> <p>414 21</p> <p>131 17</p> <p>418 15</p> <p>421 15</p> <p>11 21</p> <p>107 1</p> <p>121 7</p> <p>174 22</p> <p>174 22</p> <p>493 16</p> <p>493 16</p> <p>113 47</p>	<p>Torture (cont.)</p> <p>these ill not 405 23</p> <p>t and death amusing 212 4</p> <p>t not acrim 402 7</p> <p>t of a lingering passion 203 2</p> <p>t of the mind 459 4</p> <p>t one poor word 193 3</p> <p>t to her meditative soul 310 20</p> <p>Tortures by t tried 352 13</p> <p>Torturing ironcoursands t hour 230 15</p> <p>to-ruffled all t 240 20</p> <p>Tory 1 and Whig in turns 505 32</p> <p>1 men and Whig measures 181 23</p> <p>what is called the T party 519 14</p> <p>whether I were a Whig or a T 502 22</p> <p>Whig and T a agree 95 27</p> <p>Toss 1 look 1 t 's air 449 23</p> <p>good enough to t 245 1</p> <p>t him to My breast 15 23</p> <p>t in the spray 409 13</p> <p>t of the parish 207 1</p> <p>Tossed 1le that t you down 271 26</p> <p>t and gored several persons 171 47</p> <p>t on the wind ridden sea 230 10</p> <p>Tossing about in a steamer 434 27</p> <p>Tossing pots had drunken heads 22 4</p> <p>total t abstinence is easier 350 32</p> <p>t eclipse 555 10</p> <p>Totter t into rogue 106 20</p> <p>we maun t down, John 409 19</p> <p>Totter's lift one of one t down 400 5</p> <p>Totter in seipo 262 1</p> <p>Touch at t t field 519 1</p> <p>can t t bottom 210 14</p> <p>shuld beneath her t 410 26</p> <p>exquisite t denied to me 420 28</p> <p>fear not to t the best 405 7</p> <p>her voice, har t 505 10</p> <p>he wants the natural t 460 27</p> <p>little t of Harry 444 9</p> <p>Nelson t 362 24</p> <p>303 6</p> <p>nor loss the common t 297 12</p> <p>nothing can t him further 459 4</p> <p>of Nelson only a t 93 30</p> <p>one t of nature 485 11</p> <p>puts it not t into the t 355 10</p> <p>sign you must not t 185 4</p> <p>so delicate his t 162 28</p> <p>some fat-off t of greatness 350 35</p> <p>spider's t 381 17</p> <p>t divine 60 33</p> <p>t him not 402 7</p> <p>t mis not 64 8</p> <p>t not a single bough 338 21</p> <p>t not taste not 68 29</p> <p>t of a vanish d hand 525 3</p> <p>t of celestial temper 347 29</p> <p>t of cold philosophy 258 42</p> <p>t of earth 520 34</p> <p>t of earth ly years 573 6</p> <p>t the happy Isles 541 3</p> <p>t the Lord's Anointed 7 9</p> <p>t you a passer by 404 21</p> <p>unconscious t of time 37 2</p> <p>what is natural cannot t me 226 31</p> <p>world intangible we t thee 545 4</p> <p>Touched almost t the sky 350 1</p> <p>finely t but to few hours 461 16</p> <p>t my trem ling ere 342 21</p> <p>t nothing that he did not adorn 223 10</p> <p>t the hollow of his thigh 45 9</p> <p>t with t intestine ray 165 33</p> <p>with his aspect, I ghly 317 29</p> <p>Touches in t of beauty never 259 27</p> <p>be half way 435 16</p> <p>It is not 203 26</p> <p>a lent t of time 456 16</p> <p>such heavenly t 458 18</p> <p>t of sweet harmony 10 6</p> <p>t of the t of the t 424 7</p> <p>t of those t never t hands 507 6</p> <p>what t the t man 538 17</p> <p>Touching at the t of the t 495 22</p> <p>t a low hit ne epate ward 352 14</p> <p>t in a mastery 2 8</p> <p>Touch thy pleasant t 559 10</p> <p>Touch t t t t t 414 27</p> <p>t and derv t t t 273 8</p> <p>t t t t t t t t 172 17</p>	<p>Toujours t gal, archy 331 12</p> <p>t pender t t 12 20</p> <p>Tout t t t t t t t 414 7</p> <p>Tout pour un 104 3</p> <p>Tout for flattery 153 18</p> <p>Tout secret d'ennemy t d're 97 13</p> <p>t est dit 357 33</p> <p>t passe—L'art teul survit 214 3</p> <p>Toward shifty t 120 39</p> <p>Toward with a t untoward lot 578 11</p> <p>towards 1 hold it t you 257 3</p> <p>lower as a t of ivory 32 10</p> <p>as the t of Lebanon 53 19</p> <p>Cesar's ill-erected t 475 20</p> <p>On t t t t t 277 35</p> <p>how shines your t 72 13</p> <p>in Hero's t 304 5</p> <p>like the t of David 52 5</p> <p>my head on yonder t 24 5</p> <p>nor stony t 449 36</p> <p>stood like a t 345 5</p> <p>temple and t went to the ground 358 15</p> <p>to the Dark T 00 23</p> <p>t of strength 476 34</p> <p>with a and bells 104 20</p> <p>yonder ivy mantled t 230 9</p> <p>Towered down to t Camelot 534 1</p> <p>grim shape t up 579 10</p> <p>t above the common mark 273 12</p> <p>Towering high t to desery 350 3</p> <p>his own t style 142 10</p> <p>t in her pride of place 458 28</p> <p>Towers branchy between t 254 21</p> <p>brinkly t 510 21</p> <p>brinkly t of silence 170 21</p> <p>cloud-capp'd t 404 8 8</p> <p>down from her t ray 404 21</p> <p>elephants endorsed with t 259 8</p> <p>from the high t and terraces 403 14</p> <p>hammer d from a hundred t 520 15</p> <p>her t and tombs 268 5</p> <p>not along the steep 123 11</p> <p>rolls by the t of Rome 213 20</p> <p>shuts t domes 542 14</p> <p>sublime on the t 492 27</p> <p>sun t t t t t 390 35</p> <p>topless t of Ilum 542 7</p> <p>t and battlements 561 6</p> <p>t to a hily 147 6</p> <p>two t of sail 30 10</p> <p>whispering from her t 151 32</p> <p>with walls and t 210 23</p> <p>ye antique t 229 24</p> <p>ye t of Julius 414 27</p> <p>Towers all round the t 367 13</p> <p>Are is upon the t 366 3</p> <p>as men callen dyates in our t 175 17</p> <p>Ayr, wham ne'er a t surpasses 168 3</p> <p>Charlie came to our t 250 17</p> <p>come after me to t 545 17</p> <p>directions to the t 351 20</p> <p>down at an inland t 217 27</p> <p>down to t of the t 310 10</p> <p>lilies of the t 226 22</p> <p>give every t a limb 211 3</p> <p>leave Oxford by the t drain 81 5</p> <p>little t of Bethleem 81 24</p> <p>London is a fine t 154 9</p> <p>loren Syrian t 17 9</p> <p>man made the t 161 23</p> <p>moon that was the t's one horse t 319 20</p> <p>runs t through the t seaward from the t 246 2</p> <p>sent them out of t 37 11</p> <p>spread ng of the hideous t 319 2</p> <p>they are for the t and 410 18</p> <p>through the t t t 99 14</p> <p>t t t t t t t 150 25</p> <p>ward ng them out of the t 271 15</p> <p>what t t t t t t t 151 11</p> <p>what t t t t t t t 151 5</p> <p>when he said t t t t 414 18</p> <p>Town, erick and t t t 345 6</p> <p>Town let t independence 111 7</p> <p>t t t t t t t 105 3</p>
---	---	--

INDEX

Towns (cont.)		Trail (cont.)		Transit: sic t. gloria mundi	291:21
remote from t.	224:18	out on the t. again	298:27	Transition: what seems so is t.	317:12
see shires and t.	293:3	t. of the Serpent	357:8	Transitions of trade	200:3
Townshend: persuade Tommy T.	223:27	t. that is always new	298:27	Transitory: action is t.	573:7
Tow, row, row: with a t.	9:24	Trail'd the hunter's javelin	17:26	in this t. life	390:29
Toy: foolish thing was but a t.	482:27	Trailing: t. clouds of glory	576:9	Translate: make a pudding...t.	
religion but a childish t.	332:14	t. in the cool stream	18:9	Epictetus	270:5
sells eternity to ret a t.	456:6	t. wing	16:5	Translated: thou art t.	467:5
Tored: you might have t. and hist	212:15	Trails all about the written page	586:14	Translation: mistake in the t.	551:8
Tors: all is but t.	455:24	Train: as we rush in the t.	546:30	T. 's thief	333:7
cast their t. away	160:15	descending from the t.	313:14	Translations not unlike to be	264:19
not to meddle with my t.	515:18	follow in their t.	240:22	Translator of Homer	20:2
t. and things to eat	515:20	glorious the comet's t.	503:6	Translucent: glassy, cool, t. wave	341:3
t. for your delight:	516:2	her starry t.	547:23	Translunary: brave t. things	189:11
t. of age	385:30	his t. filled the temple	53:8	Transmigrates: it t.	424:17
Tey-shops: print-shops, t.	307:2	knitting the loose t.	341:3	Transmission: art is...t. of feeling	548:9
Trace: delights to t. its semblance	159:2	left my glorious t.	552:6	Transmitter: no tenth t.	415:16
his very steps have left a t.	114:134	next t. has gone	403:18	Transmutes: subdues, t., bereaves	575:6
in my lineaments they t.	118:29	right with her t. of stars	241:22	Transported: t. with celestial	
not a t. upon her face	219:133	pack, and take a t.	84:12	desire	510:14
Traces: be t. the steam-engine	180:19	t. up a child	50:30	t. with the View	2:22
on winter's t.	521:30	t. up a fig-tree	175:10	Tranter Reuben	236:8
t. of spider's web	477:7	who follows in His t.?	240:20	Trap: mous caught in a t.	136:30
Track: around the ancient t.	336:17	world and all her t.	552:13	Trappings: these but the t.	430:30
lying on our t.	546:130	Train-band captain	159:32	Trash: poor t. of Venice	471:13
grassy t. to-day	299:123	Tractable: <i>une certu</i> t.	353:25	steals my purse steals t.	471:30
treed again that ancient t.	552:6	Traitor: hate the t.	168:4	wring from...peasants their vile	
Track: left a little t.	569:7	thou art a t.	476:22	t.	451:20
sand his penny t. to me	307:126	t. hate	170:20	Travag: <i>dass ich so t. bin</i>	240:25
Trader: adepts in the speaking t.	143:13	Traitors: hate t. and the treason love	192:132	Travel: after all our t.	12:7
all nations' t.	43:11	he looked upon the t.	323:4	if t. you sustain	233:3
altered in the building t.	303:17	more strong than t.' arms	450:31	my great t. so gladly spent	583:19
cunning at his t.	295:14	our doubts are t.	461:21	my labour for my t.	480:40
dreadful t.	454:13	our fears do make us t.	460:16	t. and heavy sorrow	522:6
except what t. can give	96:20	Trail: bloom in the spring, t.	220:15	t. on the deep	168:13
half a t., half an art	267:7	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Travail: whole creation...t.	65:53
in London only is a t.	193:124	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Travel: all that t. by land	389:3
in the way of t.	162:123	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	discredited your t.	423:27
knows his art, but not the t.	521:15	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	farther from the east must t.	576:9
losing t., I assure you	78:27	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	I long to t. back	552:6
moving accident: is not my t.	575:12	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	in a moment t. thither	576:19
not accidental, but a t.	462:11	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	I t. for t.' sake	514:14
not your t. to make tables	271:5	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	let it t. down the years	109:1
now there isn't any t.	243:13	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	our deeds still t. with us	196:121
old t.'s playin'	363:13	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	portance in my t.'s history	470:2
prose: yes of one another's t.	111:23	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	thought the t. long	412:19
ruined by t.	211:16	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	though we t. the world over	200:5
serve his time to every t.	117:11	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	to discover we must t. too	206:27
some way of common t.	475:10	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	to school, and not to t.	27:27
this t. of mine	93:50	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	to t. hopefully	515:6
though a pretty t.	87:27	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. forth without my cloak	486:30
t...with the living and the dead	194:4	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. in the younger sort	27:27
translations of t.	200:3	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. on life's common way	577:15
us that t. in love	424:11	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. to their home	493:10
venture t. abroad	443:10	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Travelled: t. among unknown	
war is the t. of kings	192:43	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	men	577:4
what t., thou knave?	448:12	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. a short while towards the sun	509:2
Trader: some grave Tyrian t.	18:16	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. in the realms of gold	288:19
Tradesman...go to heaven?	104:27	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. life's dull round	499:13
Tradesmen: bow, ye t.	218:34	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Traveller: 'anybody there?' said	
Trade Unionism of the married	460:24	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	the t.	171:13
Tradition: t. approves...competi-		Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	farewell, Monsieur T.	428:17
tion	147:3	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	forget his fellow t.	11:3
youth...their oldest t.	570:14	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	lost t.'s dream	74:22
Traditions: these legends and t.	317:19	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	luminous vapours...to the t.	278:23
t. of civility	374:19	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	misled and lonely t.	340:9
Traded the state	474:2	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	no t. returns	434:4
Traffic: t. of Jacob's ladder	545:11	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Sentimental T.	512:18
two hours' t. of our stage	476:45	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	spurs the lated t.	450:10
warm all t.	299:25	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. betwixt life and death	580:21
Tracked for strange webs	374:11	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t., by the faithful hound	316:22
Traders: overpeer the petty t.	462:29	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. came by	75:22
shy t.	18:16	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. from an antique land	496:13
Tragedies: two t. in life	490:26	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. from New Zealand	324:31
Tragedy: go lital myn t.	138:41	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. from the cradle	497:16
gorgeous T.	341:18	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t.'s journey is done	76:7
greatest t. in the world, Madam	564:10	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. was to blame	387:22
perfect t...noblest production	2:7	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Travellers must be content	426:39
that is their t.	369:24	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Traveller: as one that t.	49:47
to be out of it...at t.	570:19	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	he that t. into a country	27:27
t., 'Man'	380:15	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Travelling: good t. name	203:13
t. to those that feel	553:27	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	in t...carry knowledge	274:4
wrote her a most tremendous t.	39:18	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	reputation by t. abroad	272:1
Tragic: for this the T. Muse	381:6	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t...ruin of all happiness	103:36
in t. life, God wot	336:30	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	unprofitably t.	579:3
Tragic: very t. mirth	467:26	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	worth the t. to	516:14
Traktion des clers	42:15	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Travels: contemplation of my t.	428:16
Trakt sua quomque voluptas	355:23	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	go again to my t.	136:9
Trail: long, long t.	295:1	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Time t. in divers paces	428:9
Long T.	298:27	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	t. the fastest who t. alone	304:2
old t., our own t., the out t.	298:27	Tram: I'm a t.	237:26	Tray: faithful T.	249:20

[96a]

<p>Tray (cont.)</p> <p>my poor dog T.</p> <p>T. Blanche and Sweet heart</p> <p>Trays cheap unt</p> <p>Trachery fear their subjects' t.</p> <p>kill d with my own t.</p> <p>machinations, hollownes, t.</p> <p>I seek it out</p> <p>Treacle fly that sipa t.</p> <p>seas of t.</p> <p>Tread around these silent walks</p> <p>t.</p> <p>beetle, that we t. upon</p> <p>bends not as I t.</p> <p>close behind him t.</p> <p>endless road you t.</p> <p>ever so airy a t.</p> <p>face with an undaunted t.</p> <p>feet of thune high priests t.</p> <p>freedom hallows with her t.</p> <p>now t, we a measure</p> <p>on my heart they t.</p> <p>that I may t. safely</p> <p>thy t is on an Empire a dust</p> <p>t beneath our feet</p> <p>t on classic ground</p> <p>t, softly t, on my dreams</p> <p>t there down t.</p> <p>t the narrow Way</p> <p>t thou in them boldly</p> <p>we live to t on kings</p> <p>where angels fear to t.</p> <p>where et we t holy ground</p> <p>where er you t</p> <p>with unreluctant t</p> <p>Treadeth when he t out the corn</p> <p>Treads dull wain t on it</p> <p>Treason bids t flourish d</p> <p>conceded high t</p> <p>greatest t</p> <p>Gunpowder T and Plot o t.</p> <p>if this be t</p> <p>in trust I have found t.</p> <p>kings may love t.</p> <p>love tha t</p> <p>moderation a sort of t</p> <p>pay for t to his country</p> <p>such popular humanity is t</p> <p>they cannot commit t.</p> <p>t can but peep</p> <p>t doth never prosper</p> <p>t has done his worst</p> <p>t is but trusted like the fox</p> <p>t is not own d</p> <p>t love</p> <p>t was no crime</p> <p>Treasonous parties</p> <p>Treasons fit for t, stratagems</p> <p>Treasure as our t</p> <p>bringeth forth out of his t</p> <p>burned t.</p> <p>earthen vessel holding t</p> <p>heaps of miser s t</p> <p>he that has ataind the t</p> <p>justice, counsel and t.</p> <p>purest t mortal times afford</p> <p>rich she t</p> <p>she is your t.</p> <p>to secure his t</p> <p>t beyond measure</p> <p>t in earthen vessels</p> <p>t in heaven</p> <p>vent the t of our tongue</p> <p>what trusty t</p> <p>where your t is</p> <p>your t of self t.</p> <p>Treasures embalm'd and t up</p> <p>Treasures better than all t</p> <p>give er than the t. in t</p> <p>t. and t.</p> <p>t from an earthen pot</p> <p>t in heaven</p> <p>t on his bright deserts</p> <p>t upon earth</p> <p>Treasures endless t</p> <p>Treasury comes to the T French</p> <p>Treasury of business</p> <p>Treasure of the t. French</p> <p>Treat all enemy for t.</p> <p>treve a t. a t.</p> <p>that you should t, me thus</p>	<p>122 16</p> <p>452 26</p> <p>333 31</p> <p>446 2</p> <p>452 16</p> <p>452 16</p> <p>437 30</p> <p>244 34</p> <p>326 7</p> <p>164 35</p> <p>462 7</p> <p>346 4</p> <p>150 2</p> <p>336 28</p> <p>115 26</p> <p>325 13</p> <p>210 11</p> <p>448 21</p> <p>475 10</p> <p>230 4</p> <p>313 24</p> <p>316 30</p> <p>358 17</p> <p>258 1</p> <p>205 2</p> <p>361 23</p> <p>440 32</p> <p>383 5</p> <p>312 10</p> <p>385 7</p> <p>84 3</p> <p>46 26</p> <p>340 32</p> <p>480 39</p> <p>192 25</p> <p>368 13</p> <p>242 16</p> <p>268 10</p> <p>170 20</p> <p>163 4</p> <p>307 10</p> <p>377 31</p> <p>145 10</p> <p>436 27</p> <p>218 1</p> <p>450 4</p> <p>442 31</p> <p>103 8</p> <p>192 33</p> <p>190 23</p> <p>90 16</p> <p>408 20</p> <p>244 23</p> <p>50 31</p> <p>368 13</p> <p>90 33</p> <p>340 21</p> <p>155 18</p> <p>47 8</p> <p>401 10</p> <p>470 5</p> <p>401 35</p> <p>218 13</p> <p>67 23</p> <p>60 1</p> <p>233 2</p> <p>57 7</p> <p>40 10</p> <p>312 7</p> <p>473 10</p> <p>60 16</p> <p>291 5</p> <p>55 6</p> <p>161 33</p> <p>55 5</p> <p>443 9</p> <p>181 8</p> <p>25 22</p> <p>181 10</p> <p>152 13</p> <p>334 1</p> <p>30 31</p>	<p>Trest (cont.)</p> <p>t housemads to his teas</p> <p>t my friends</p> <p>t unmonied men</p> <p>you are going t.</p> <p>Treasure at a dismal t rouse</p> <p>my T. of Human Nature</p> <p>the former t have I made</p> <p>Trebusond Astrocco or T</p> <p>Tribble hear the shrill sweet t.</p> <p>t of the Treasury Bench</p> <p>t that million</p> <p>turning again towards childst.</p> <p>Tree Adam sat under the T.</p> <p>bought off many a t.</p> <p>break the infant t.</p> <p>by the Eldon T.</p> <p>by the Fumtum t.</p> <p>carve on e ery t.</p> <p>choose our t</p> <p>Clement Shorter, Herbert T.</p> <p>dark t, still ad</p> <p>do these things in a green t</p> <p>from a t's summit</p> <p>from field and t.</p> <p>from the green-rocer t</p> <p>from t that for bolden t.</p> <p>garden of Liberty t</p> <p>God-curst aun and a t</p> <p>hang there till the t die</p> <p>he that means a t</p> <p>highly impossible t.</p> <p>I smell it on the t.</p> <p>in a t did end their race</p> <p>I shall be like that t</p> <p>leaves of the t healing</p> <p>many an incoherent t</p> <p>musical t and highest</p> <p>more to my taste than a t</p> <p>never loved a t or flower</p> <p>not growing like a t.</p> <p>Old Man in t</p> <p>on a t by a mer</p> <p>only God can make a t.</p> <p>on the t top</p> <p>our T yet crows the hill</p> <p>pledges of a fruitful t</p> <p>poem lovely as a t.</p> <p>21 under a t</p> <p>sees not the same t.</p> <p>shade of the old apple t</p> <p>she gave me of the t</p> <p>sky pointing t</p> <p>sleep at the foot of my t</p> <p>some single herb or t.</p> <p>spare the beechen t.</p> <p>stuck in a t.</p> <p>still our t is there</p> <p>there a t. of many, one</p> <p>there still is a t.</p> <p>this t continues to t</p> <p>thoest it was a trustee t.</p> <p>too happy happy t</p> <p>to the top of every t.</p> <p>t is known by his fruit</p> <p>t is living yet</p> <p>t of diabolical knowledge</p> <p>t of liberty</p> <p>t of life</p> <p>t of man was never quiet</p> <p>t of the knowledge of good and</p> <p>evil</p> <p>t planted by the water-side</p> <p>t that the t</p> <p>under the greenwood t.</p> <p>was there a t about</p> <p>where the t fall'd</p> <p>whistle the Eden t</p> <p>why she t. will connive to be</p> <p>why I were a t.</p> <p>wooden t, spars that t.</p> <p>Treen chalked</p> <p>Trees all flowers and all t</p> <p>among the gully t</p> <p>as fast as the Arabian t</p> <p>as ferns and t. to May</p> <p>beneath the t</p> <p>between the t in Ivywood</p> <p>Lawsons in the t.</p> <p>like above the t</p> <p>brotherhood of venerable t.</p>	<p>142 1</p> <p>327 14</p> <p>142 1</p> <p>214 24</p> <p>404 3</p> <p>205 12</p> <p>64 21</p> <p>345 4</p> <p>77 31</p> <p>180 22</p> <p>246 28</p> <p>427 31</p> <p>205 16</p> <p>244 14</p> <p>93 16</p> <p>32 16</p> <p>129 36(130)</p> <p>427 23</p> <p>316 43</p> <p>141 31</p> <p>117 30</p> <p>62 47</p> <p>258 10</p> <p>80 12</p> <p>219 13</p> <p>344 1</p> <p>230 10</p> <p>430 5</p> <p>244 3</p> <p>218 7</p> <p>473 31</p> <p>332 16</p> <p>320 51</p> <p>72 7</p> <p>151 32</p> <p>292 12</p> <p>358 20</p> <p>121 8</p> <p>282 1</p> <p>311 3</p> <p>220 17</p> <p>202 13</p> <p>73 14</p> <p>19 1</p> <p>245 26</p> <p>292 12</p> <p>262 8</p> <p>77 11</p> <p>57 1</p> <p>44 22</p> <p>18 31</p> <p>310 21</p> <p>332 13</p> <p>122 8</p> <p>90 16</p> <p>18 31</p> <p>576 8</p> <p>110 10</p> <p>305 10</p> <p>32 18</p> <p>280 7</p> <p>218 27</p> <p>59 13</p> <p>213 1</p> <p>500 16</p> <p>368 23</p> <p>44 12</p> <p>203 8</p> <p>44 23</p> <p>311 43</p> <p>291 26</p> <p>287 7</p> <p>335 10</p> <p>51 28</p> <p>205 13</p> <p>5 27</p> <p>343 20</p> <p>339 12</p> <p>292 22</p> <p>338 13</p> <p>366 1</p> <p>478 2</p> <p>351 15</p> <p>377 3</p> <p>339 12</p> <p>351 10</p> <p>415 13</p> <p>373 23</p>	<p>Trees (cont.)</p> <p>climbing t. in the Hesperides</p> <p>Dryad of the t.</p> <p>Flora the t.</p> <p>friendly T.</p> <p>made in cooling t.</p> <p>high</p>
--	---	---	--	---

INDEX

Tresses (<i>cont.</i>)		Trigger: draw the t. after his death	270:22	Trivial (<i>cont.</i>)	
knees and t. folded	336:7	Triggers: dror resolves an' t.	319:19	t. round	291:7
t. like the moon	340:38	Trills her thick-warbled notes	350:11	Trochee trips	152:4
wither'd cheek and t. grey	416:29	Trim: bowl goes t.	376:24	Trod: by man as godlike t.	524:7
Trial: all purity, all t.	428:28	doff'd her gaudy t.	343:11	sad floor.. 'twas t.	114:34
democracy is on t.	184:1	dress'd in all his t.	487:28	t., as on the four winds	333:1
made t. of her strength	579:1	gallant t.	229:23	t. my nursery floor	160:30
that which purifies us is t., and		he that shot so t.	477:12	t. the ways of glory	446:29
t. is by what is contrary	352:9	t. little, prim little craft	222:8	Trodden: quickly t. out	446:5
t. by jury.. will be a delusion	172:12	t. reckoning	440:30	t. down under the hoofs	102:18
t. of which.. no conception	489:35	Trimmer: innocent word "T."	234:3	t. the winepress alone	55:6
Triangle: eternal t.	10:11	Trimings: usual t.	179:19	Troes: fuimus T.	554:8
Triangular person	505:24	Trinities: tangled T.	300:19	Troia: iam seges est ubi T. fuit	371:25
Tribal: constructing t. lays	297:9	Trinity: Blessed T.	240:19	Troiae: captae post tempora T.	255:26
Tribe: creating a whole t. of fops	452:14	I the T. illustrate	96:39	T. qui primus ab oris	553:5
his t... God Almighty's gentle-		old Fellow of T.	10:23	Troilus: in such a night T.	465:17
men	190:26	T. had never been unkind	363:22	Trojan: mounted the T. walls	465:17
Idols of the T.	25:6	Trinity Church: at T. I met my		T. gestic	138:25
may his t. increase	265:16	doom	217:21	Tromper le trompeur	209:12
richer than all his t.	474:12	Trinity College: Harrer an' T.	299:17	Troop: farewell the plumed t.	472:3
thy t's black tents	543:17	Trinker: earth a t. at my wrist	544:23	foreign t... landed in my country	379:8
Tribeless: equal, unclassified, t.	497:12	joy's a t.	512:9	pressing a t. unable to stoop	90:16
Tribes: our supple t.	270:3	Trinkets: returned to your t.	297:16	to Oxford sent a t.	548:20
two mighty t.	116:14	Triomphe: on t. sans gloire	157:6	t. cometh.. his name Gad	45:7
Tribuens: voluntas jus suum cuique t.	282:22	Trip: fearful t.	566:27, 28	t. home to churchyards	467:10
Tribulation: came out of great t.	71:6	his words.. t. about him	352:13	Troopers: Noll's damned t.	90:18
companion in t.	70:123	once you t. on it	96:40	wanton t.	332:28
dancer, necessity, and t.	389:12	tho' he t. and fall	539:8	Troops: Æneass shall want t.	425:22
'mid toil and t.	517:3	t. it as ye go	341:29	solemn t.	343:4
ye shall have t.	63:64	t. it up and down	5:25	t. of error	86:4
Tribunal: its highest T. will ac-		t. no further	482:28	t. of Midian	361:13
complish	101:22	t. we after the night's shade	467:19	Troop-Sergeant-Major: late T.	301:13
new t. now	96:15	Tripe: painch, t., or thairm	106:4	Trope: out there flew a t.	110:7
Trias: Idola T.	25:6	Triple cord	103:9	Tropes: rang'd his t.	402:1
Tributaries: Thames's t.	18:29	Triple-arched: high and t.	285:19	Trophies: all their t. pass away	312:24
Tribute: not a cent for t.	238:4	Tripled: the Book, the t. Crown	404:20	among her cloudy t. hung	287:21
passing t. of a sigh	230:7	Trippingly on the tongue	434:15	her weedy t.	437:1
t. to whom t. is due	66:11	Trips: trochee t.	152:4	t. unto the enemies of truth	86:4
vain t. of a smile	417:19	Trisagion: raise the "T."	362:10	Trophy: no t., sword	436:37
Trice: solve 'em in a t.	110:15	Trisotin: half T.	324:35	Tropic: our t. youth	238:29
Trick: served such another t.	466:8	Triste: Caballero de la T. Figura	134:8	under the t. is our language	558:8
t. of our English nation	441:24	Tristement: les anglais s'amusent t.	517:23	Troppo: scherzando! ma non t.	218:11
t. of singularity	483:19	Tristes: oderunt hilarem t.	257:9	Trot: does it t.?	312:18
t. worth two of that	438:40	Tristram: let call him T.	328:7	to t. the round	189:16
when in doubt, win the t.	264:24	Tristram Shandy..going back-		Troth: I plight thee my t.	391:50
when the long t.'s over	334:12	wards	558:15	I wonder by my t.	185:6
wild t. of his ancestors	440:31	Trite: Lamplough was t.	514:2	noblest t. dies here	411:1
yet it is our t.	437:2	Triton: T. blow his wreathed horn	582:18	Trots: muse on dromedary t.	151:13
Tricked: t. by the British into.. war	38:16	T. blowing.. his wreathed horn	509:8	who Time t. withal	428:9
t. in antique ruff	276:14	T. of the minnows	429:12	Trotting: t. out the Gorgonzola	304:43
Trickle to his rival's bier	418:5	Triumph: daughters of the uncir-		t. through the dark	301:18
Trickled: his answer t. through	131:12	cumcised t.	47:29	Troubadour: gaily the T.	37:2
Trickling nonsense	155:5	in ourselves, are t. and defeat	317:4	Trouble: all but a t. of ants	541:4
Tricks: all t... knavish or childish	274:14	in their t. die	478:8	capacity for taking t.	111:40
frustrate their knavish t.	125:16	in t. advances	416:21	capacity of taking t.	126:9
I know their t.	178:13	in t. from the north	322:25	cried unto the Lord in their t.	398:15
no t. in plain.. faith	451:9	I t. still	322:2	forge a lifelong t.	530:8
plays such fantastic t.	461:31	let his foes t.	231:32	full of t.	49:1
such t. hath strong imagination	467:24	meet with T. and Disaster	297:10	getting its possessors into t.	111:40
their t. an' craft	106:23	one more devils'-t.	93:6	hear thee in the day of t.	392:35
t. and all	93:30	pedestalled in t.	96:13	in t. to be troubled	170:9
t. his beams	343:3	poor is the t. o'er the..hare	546:20	kindness in another's t.	227:34
t. of that old bald cheater	281:2	pursue the t.	384:16	man is born unto t.	48:50
t. that are vain	238:32	ride in t. through Persepolis	330:27	man w'at kin show you t.	238:9
Trident: flatter Neptune for his t.	429:13	shout of them that t.	362:4	my little t. is ended	543:16
Trieb: immer regen T. nach Wahr-		struggle, trust and t.	196:24	remember David: and all his t.	400:2
heit	313:18	t. of hope over experience	272:4	Roman and his t.	263:9
Tried: adherence to the old and t.	314:7	t. over death and sin	509:4	smooth away t.	83:21
can't drop it if I t.	296:22	Victor's t.	387:12	tears for all souls in t.	320:5
fire seven times t.	464:3	we shall not see the t.	179:38	through any plague, or t.	398:21
she for a little t.	583:12	what t.! hark	17:11	toil and t.	459:30
thou that hast not t.	510:16	wrong would t.	97:4	transient, shining t.	228:18
too much are t.	17:5	yelps.. even of t.	144:6	t. and care	318:9
t... once a week	273:6	Triumphals: joyless t.	350:17	t. brewing	395:3
t. us.. as silver is t.	396:1	Triumphant: hail, Bard t.	158:6	t. deaf heaven	486:24
when he is t... receive the crown	69:28	joyful and t.	369:20	t. enough of its own	568:26
Trifid: steep and t. God	543:15	t. sea	474:23	t. him much more	159:38
Trifle: as 'twere a careless t.	456:27	Triumphed: Antony's bath t. on		t. out of King Charles's head	174:27
Trifled: away the rest have t.	90:39	itself	425:26	t., sorrow, need	390:29
Trifler: busy t.	159:27	Jehovah has t.	357:17	t. to my dreams	579:12
Trifles: only t. with them	139:23	t. over fate	117:24	t. weigh'd upon her	535:7
t. light as air	471:42	Triumphing: ride on the pants t.	425:12	useful t. of the rain	530:9
t. with all.. t. with one	215:10	Triumphiren: leiden oder t.	223:23	very present help in.. t.	394:27
unconsidered t.	485:18	Triumphs: all t. but his own	143:16	very present help in.. t.	5:6
win us with honest t.	456:22	glories, t., spoils	450:2	war.. is toil and t.	191:9
write t. with dignity	274:25	revenge t. over death	26:2	where all t. seems	523:17
Trifling: my mother's deafness is		their little t. o'er	231:4	women and care and t.	560:25
very t.	22:12	t. of Love	526:22	you ain't seen no t. yit	238:9
no circumstance, however t.	226:23	Triumph-song: distant t.	264:9	your fellowship a t.	169:18
pretty.. t., childish	165:9	Trivial: rise from t. things	385:8	Troubled: in trouble to be t.	170:9
t. foolish banquet	477:10	t. and vulgar way of coition	86:34	let not your heart be t.	63:50

INDEX

Troubled (cont)		True (cont)		Trumpet (cont)	
I ke a fountain t	470 12	is it t. or is it not	339 24	his t. shrill	509 3
no more was by it	453 12	is it most t	469 45	moved more than with a t	502 9
t heart	302 1	kept him falsely t	530 37	shifted his t	225 33
t mind	155 1	let God be t	65 36	shrill t. sounds	144 28
t spirit	305 10	l ps as soft but t	83 18	that it is the sound of the t	40 27
t. with religious doubt	141 17	marriage of t. minds	483 7	Thing became a t	580 17
t with thick-coming fancies	460 27	no one so t. did share it	483 6	t. give an uncertain sound	67 1
Troubles I have had t enough	93 41	not necessarily t. dies for it	570 21	t. of a prophecy	496 11
little t pass	308 30	one religion is as t as another	209 32	t. of his own virtues	440 10
not and t me less	327 15	ower t. tale	419 20	t shall be heard	101 37
out of all h a t	393 16	people's judgement always t	290 28	t a loud claspour	101 37
pack up your t	20 23	pity 'tis tis t	432 40	t sounds from battlements	544 10
ses of t	434 4	Presbyterian t blue	180 26	t a silver sound	418 4
t of our dust	263 32	prithre tell me t	220 20	t to t apake	180 7
written t of the brain	460 7	prov d t before false	211 11	Trumpeter tongue our t.	420 3
Troublesome somewhat t days	210 12	ring in the t	533 18	Trumpeters shall he rehearse	307 14
t insects of the hour	102 20	some t some light	530 21	Trumpets all the t sounded for	
t to everybody else	155 17	so young my lord and t	452 10	him	99 41
winds and seas are t	164 13	speak the thing that t t	501 23	blowin er de t	238 24
women t cattle	310 12	strange—but t.	217 1	blow your t. Angela	183 13
Troubling wicked cease from t	43 46	strict t	303 7	Joze was to the sound of t	505 10
without t of a star	545 3	sure these are t	435 30	our t. waken the Wall	301 19
Troublesome not any t thing	523 15	swore to t	28 8	sath among the t, His, ha	201 10
rough was full	240 20	taking t for false	530 8	silver snarling t.	283 14
Trousers bottoms of my t rolled	197 21	tale was undoubtedly t	309 26	sound the t	191 3, 38 13
hitched his t up	34 28	that I shall die t	445 12	to kettle-drums and t	154 13
put on one a best t	27 2	that thou wast t	25 18	t bray	210 12
steam-engine in t	504 33	these words are t and faithful	71 45	t of the night	524 24
Trout here and there a lusty t	518 7	things more t and deep	405 0	up-lifted Angel t	331 10
t in the milk	547 4	thing that they know isn t	42 18	while the t blow	335 23
t not stale	110 25	tis t tis t	202 17	with t also and shawms	397 32
t that must be caught	453 13	to thine own self be t	431 25	Trumpet tongued plead like an-	
Trouts are tickled best	111 27	t Amphytrion	101 27	gels t	457 0
Trouve rependie mon bien ou je le		t and his holy Word	300 28	Trump's ace of t up his sleeve	305 20
t	354 9	t as taxes t	174 31	if durs were t	308 6
Troun t it ne me anais t	374 7	t as the needle	78 18	let apades be t	385 16
Trouta t molla brn t	13 1	t as the sky	208 10	Trunchcon marshal t	461 28
Trown laid on with a t	426 20	t beate heart	187 1	Trundle tail	453 30
lay it on with a t	181 22	t for you in your private heart	200 36	Trunk at his t spouts out	348 26
lays it on with a t	154 33	t gods sigh	88 12	so large a t	40 25
Trowl t the bowl	170 24	t Jack Falstaff	439 37	Trunk's thought t, yet	220 10
t the brown bowl	420 3	t life is only love	96 8	t legs of stone	460 13
Troy another I for her to burn?	584 25	t of heart	392 18	True all power is a t	18 43
fr d another I	191 11	t of most we leave behind	147 12	crud not to t	453 11
half his T. was I burned	441 9	source of human offspring	347 16	days t in His providence	550 17
heard T. doubted	412 10	t, the bluish Hippocrene	137 14	believe I pen to Art	110 10
night when T was sack d	412 10	t to his Molly	172 0	if you can yourself	297 10
O I T own!	411 35	t to his wife	551 11	in the Lord put I my t	302 17
plains of windy T	540 38	t to thre toll death	202 27	in t I have found treason	168 10
sale of T divine	341 18	t to the kindred points	580 27	little t that when we die	335 10
I passed away	585 22	t to thyself	37 37	not property, but a t	210 21
where a T?	70 17	t to your animal instincts	310 22	on whom I built an absolute t	456 27(=457)
Troyonvaunt lutry T	105 4	t, when you met her	186 18	put not your t in grinces	301 1
Truant every t knew	225 1	trinity, dusky, vivid t	516 6	Purs her t in reeking tube	302 17
t been do eluvary	440 18	what I tell you three times is t	338 4	put their t in chests	302 37
t disposition	451 2	whatsoever things are t	65 27	put your t in God	73 2
Truce by formal t	375 27	what Histons shall be t	265 15	slew the t	375 10
one day a t	102 5	whish the Arabian Tales t	363 13	some bird t her household	243 20
our new t	80 22	woman t and fair	136 17	struggle t and triumph	196 24
Trucllet ne furios coram populo		your heart be only t	309 32	time which takes in t	405 12
Medias t	236 3	True-begotten my t father	463 25	to frail mortality shall t	25 17
Truckle at the eye	254 18	True-fix d and resting quality	440 30	t God see all	65 13
Truckle-bed in the same t	100 8	True love do as much for my t.	32 16	t her not	15 15
Trudge all along unknowing	102 5	my bath my heart	501 10	t hum for his grace	101 18
True always say what a t	155 10	t knots	436 22	t his sworn brother	485 34
it always think what a t	205 21	t showers	436 22	t in all things high	530 8
sneaky at a slander makes it t	270 27	True-penny art thou there t?	452 25	t in God	317 3
looks of the t sort	307 23	Truer nothing s t than them	174 31	t me not at all	501 12
both t, both wise	158 13	Trust one of the t. and the		t no future	317 7
by the people as equally t	217 5	holiest	328 24	t not in wrong and robbery	395 24
ca and faithful and I	71 36	t friend to thy lover	324 24	t on tomorrow will repay	191 34
can the devil speak t?	456 21	Trust Thomas	32 6, 7 8 22	t themselves with men	430 40
day to be t	243 27	Truly he play'd so t	250 20	t thou thy Love	413 31
dark and t and tender	415 20	t and in t therrily	300 27	unfaltering t	61 3
dark's hum t	109 3	t keeps his first last day	184 6	woman t	419 15
Don't be tender and t	165 22, 230 25	t the t is sweet	51 31	yet we t that somehow good	571 31
easy to be t	421 17	Trump at the last t	67 16	Trusted armour wherein he t	61 47
England to itself but t	445 2	t t t	478 3	he t in God	311 19
every t man a squire	462 19	sound of the t	394 37	in the last t	391 19
first t gentleman	170 18	Trumpet t of future fame	157 10	no such man be t	453 20
good men and t	478 31	Trumpet with all their t.	310 3	t like the t	440 31
good to be honest and t	7 21 106 6	Trumpet blow t	222 4	t with our selves	154 25
had to her were t	25 21	blow your own t	315 17	Truntee of Pottery	152 21
had a teen t	43 21	dreads the final T	303 6	Truntee thou t upon the staff	47 17
has heart as t to Po	103 32	glorious the t	303 6	Truntee man that t in law	392 31
if he be t that I drank	3 17	groveries as of a t	40 21	Truntee man that t	141 31
if he be t happy invention	11 1	beat the sound of the t.	240 18	Truntee t close on the t native	590 45
if t here only	36 15	beat the t of Gormaul			
I reckon, not are t.	315 5				

INDEX

Trusts: convertin' public t. 319:20
 t. them with, serious matters 139:23
 Trusty, dusky 516:6
 Truth: absolute T. belongs to
 Thee alone 313:18
 any good...of telling t. 191:26
 beauty is t., t. beauty 287:15
 Beauty, T., and Love 81:5
 because of the word of t. 394:22
 between t. and repose 200:22
 bread of sincerity and t. 66:28
 hright countenance of t. 352:23
 hrightness, purity, and t. 371:12
 hring t. to light 486:7
 candidate for t. 200:23
 carp of t. 432:33
 cause of t., in word mightier 348:20
 Christianity better than T. 152:22
 closing up t. to t. 352:11
 commencing in a t. 456:24
 consecrate to t. and liberty 499:9
 constantly speak the t. 389:53
 dearer still is t. 14:19
 derived from t., but t. from rules 110:36
 disclose t. 24:34
 divine melodious t. 284:17
 doubt t. to be a liar 432:42
 fiction lags after t. 100:23
 find where t. is hid 432:44
 for the t. be ought to die 199:27
 friend to t. 385:6
 full of grace and t. 62:64
 full round of t. 528:20
 great is t. and it prevails 56:19
 great is T., and mighty 56:17
 great is t., and shall prevail 84:26
 great ocean of t. 364:13
 heavenly t. imparts 291:12
 his t. is marching on 264:16
 how sweet the t. 202:23
 image of t. new-born 76:6
 in as just possession of t. 86:5
 in possession of t. 315:8
 inquiry of t. 27:32
 in spirit and in t. 63:13
 in the light of t. 574:1
 it is the light of T. 173:36
 keep abreast of T. 320:13
 kept thy t. so pure of old 351:20
 knowledge of t. 27:32
 known for t. by...reasoning 289:18
 lamp of t. 81:4
 laws of poetic t. 19:22
 let t. be told 82:2
 lie which is part a t. 529:32
 links a t. divine 532:24
 look'd on t. askance 488:5
 lost to love and t. 105:1
 loved chivalrye, t. and honour 136:23
 love of t. predominates 200:23
 love Scotland better than t. 277:37
 mainly he told the t. 550:8
 mercy and t. are met 397:9
 never...certain of any t. 290:13
 never sold the t. 537:23
 no mask like open t. 154:36
 no other t. 182:35
 no t. in him 63:30
 not t., but things like t. 135:24
 object of oratory...not t. 326:6
 on a huge hill...T. stands 186:10
 ornament which t. doth give 487:5
 pain of t. 286:16
 parsons do not care for t. 517:8
 rejoiceth in the t. 66:45
 relationship with beauty and t. 289:20
 ridicule...best test of t. 139:20
 ring in the love of t. 533:20
 rose upon T.'s lips 561:11
 seeming t...times put on 464:15
 see skulking T. 381:27
 seizes as beauty must be t. 289:17
 send forth his mercy and t. 395:18
 shall it declare thy t.? 393:26
 sole judge of t. 383:22
 Song is not t. 561:11
 so T. be in the field 352:17
 speaketh the t. from his heart 392:24
 Spirit that strove for t. 498:20
 spoke this mighty t. 40:4
 spread the t. 2:27

Truth (cont.)
 steadfastness and careful t. 295:6
 stooped to t. 386:11
 Strict Regard for T. 41:9
 strife of T. with Falsehood 320:9
 such a t. as I have meant 583:19
 suffer for the t.'s sake 389:53
 swears that she is made of t. 488:16
 swear to the t. of a song 401:20
 teach...love of t. 530:14
 tell bow the t. may be 417:15
 tell t., and sbame the devil 281:21, 439:43
 that stupendous t. heliev'd 503:6
 they worship T. 84:14
 this t.—to prove 16:15
 this t. within thy mind rehearse 540:25
 though I perish, T. is so 147:14
 thy God's, and t.'s 446:31
 tongues can poison t. 150:25
 to ride, and speak the t. 117:3
 to side with T. 320:12
 to T. aspire 81:24
 to T. its state is dedicate 496:23
 trophies unto the enemies of t. 86:4
 trusted to speak the t. 29:20
 T. beareth away the victory 56:16
 t. be veiled...it burneth 493:23
 t. breathed by cheerfulness 581:16
 t. calls spade a spade 89:23
 t. can never be told 77:20
 t. discourtesy 244:1
 t., ever lovely 122:38
 T. forever on the scaffold 320:10
 t., for its own sake 294:4
 t. from his lips prevail'd 224:22
 t. has such a face 192:22
 t. his utmost skill 583:9
 t. in action 180:21
 t. in every shepherd's tongue 405:8
 t. in masquerade 116:32
 t. in the inward parts 395:8
 t. is always strange 117:1
 t. is great, and shall prevail 375:18
 t. is never pure 569:20
 t. is not in us 70:10
 t. is the cry of all 43:15
 t. is the golden girdle 159:4
 t. is the hyeste thing 137:26
 t. is well paid 157:5
 t. is within ourselves 94:14
 t. lies somewhere 160:18
 t. lies within a little...compass 78:11
 t., like a torch 235:3
 t. miscall'd simplicity 487:14
 t. never hurts the teller 91:24
 t. of imagination 289:17
 t. of the description 420:28
 t. or joke? 97:20
 T. put to the worse 352:17
 t. serve as a stalking-horse 78:12
 T. severe, by...Fiction-drest 229:26
 t. shall be thy warrant 405:7
 t. shal deliver 136:23
 t. shall flourish 397:9
 t. shall make you free 63:28
 t., Sir, is a cow 271:11
 t. sits upon the lips 17:27
 T. sometimes will lend 117:26
 t. sound bitter 93:8
 T.'s sacred Fort 85:4
 t. that peeps 89:28
 t. the...Frenchman never knew 164:16
 T. the masculine of Honour 237:23
 t. the poet sings 534:21
 t...told with bad intent 73:24
 t. to o'erpeer 429:9
 t., unity, and concord 390:25
 t. universally acknowledged 22:28
 t., when witty 237:20
 t. whereby the nations live 295:6
 t. will come to light 463:32
 t. with gold she weighs 381:11
 turn upon the poles of t. 27:33
 two to speak the t. 547:3
 unclouded face of t. suffer 416:4
 wrong 99:34
 Valiant-for-T. 63:53
 way, the t., and the life 188:20
 whatever remains...must he the t.

Truth (cont.)
 what is t.? 27:29, 63:68
 where deviation from t. will end 273:27
 whom the t. makes free 163:46
 whose speech T. knows not 411:26
 why...ask if t. be there 15:18
 with t. it quite agrees 220:9
 words of t. and soberness 65:24
 wrapt T. in tales 125:2
 Truthful: too t. or too wise 561:11
 T. James 239:1
 Truths: defends her sacred t. 164:39
 fate of new t. 266:24
 flat and flexible t. 85:17
 for half the t. they hold 196:36
 in heav'nly t. attir'd 159:30
 instruments of darkness tell us t. 456:22
 irrationally held t. 266:23
 mighty paramount of t. 574:22
 one way possible of speaking t. 96:18
 some random t. 578:34
 tell him disagreeable t. 322:14
 these t. to be self-evident 11:11
 these t. to be...undeniable 268:19
 to bear all naked t. 286:16
 t. as refin'd...Athens heard 14:26
 t. begin as blasphemies 489:2
 t. that wake 576:19
 t., which transcend 308:4
 t. would you teach 384:11
 two t. are told 456:23
 Truth-teller...Alfred 537:24
 Try: ahl let us t. 15:4
 end t. the man 441:34
 guiltier than him they t. 461:23
 I'll t. the whole cause 128:25
 little Soul, let us t., t., t. 357:18
 make me t., by sleeping 87:1
 my wit to t. 172:1
 then worms shall t. 333:9
 t. again; draw a long breath 131:2
 t. him afterward 550:19
 t. him afterwards 354:4
 t. men's souls 372:22
 t. not the Pass 316:19
 t. out my reins 393:17
 t., t. again 248:8
 . t.—t.—t.—to think 295:1
 t. with all my might 527:6
 Trying: she's t. all she can 250:7
 Trysting: named a t. day 323:10
 upon the t. day 323:13
 Tu: et t., Brute 120:12, 449:31
 t. quoque 372:4
 Tub: tale of a t. 358:11, 563:26
 Tubal Cain: old T. 326:24
 Tube: reeking t. 301:1
 Tuberos: sweet t. 497:27
 Tubes are twisted 303:19
 Tubs: butter from alternate t. 408:4
 Tucker: little Tommy T. 367:18
 Tucks: till he t. in his shirt 304:28
 Tuer de temps en temps un amiral 557:1
 Tuesday: christened on T. 368:21
 T.'s child 368:1
 Tufted crow-toe 342:31(-343)
 Tufts: betwixt the t. of snow 151:25
 like t. of primroses 181:35
 Tugela: on T. side 42:10
 Tugg'd with fortune 458:36(-459)
 Tug of war: then was the t. 313:1
 Tugs: each t. it a different way 117:31
 Tulgey: through the t. wood 129:39(-130)
 Tulip: number the streaks of the t. 278:15
 Tulips: here t. bloom 84:9
 Tullochgorum: reel o' T. 502:22(-503)
 Tullus: quo T. dives et Ancus 260:26
 Tully: no T., said I 90:1
 Tumble: must t. down 501:5
 they turn and t. 358:10
 Tumbled off a bus 228:8
 Tumble-down: only a t. nest 571:7
 Tumbler: clean t., and a corkscrew 177:23
 Tumbling: boys and girls t. in the street 548:15
 Jill came t. after 367:9
 t. in the hay 485:16
 t. into some men's laps 24:30
 Tumbrils toiling up 140:10
 Tumtum: by the T. tree 129:39(-130)
 Tumult: depth, and not the t. 577:12

INDEX

Tumult (<i>cont</i>)		Turn (<i>cont</i>)		Turtle love of the t	113 1
into the t alien sound	575 24	made him t and stop	189 16	plate of t	94 34
into this t Kubla heard	151 33 (152)	my t now	302 15	Snapping T	24 9
o'er the t	3 10	nor t my face	97 27	voice of the t	52 1
sank in t	151 33	one t. of pitch and toas	207 11	Turtle-dove bay horse, and a t.	546 35
t and the shouting dies	300 24	pass and t again	100 3	soul of thy t.	196 3
t in the clouds	584 21	says he will t over m	43 23	t is heard	134 16
t of her war	517 3	serve my t upon him	460 25	Tuscan even the ranks of T.	123 23
t. of thy mighty harmonies	496 11	they t and tumble	358 10	Tusculan Mamilius	123 14
when the t dwindled	119 26	to t. you out	205 10	Tusculum beautiful T	175 8
Tumultuous t body	84 6	t again to cover the earth	305 8	lay on for t	324 8
t joy	508 3	t again to his earth	400 10	Tush say they	306 26
Tun of man	430 34	t and live with animals	507 20	<i>Tutus multo t est stare in sub-</i>	
Tune all the t. that he could play	309 10	t and wind a fery l eagusu	440 18	<i>sections</i>	201 23
good t. on an old fiddle	112 15	t away mine eyes	309 15	Tutor irreverent to my t	270 8
his t. by heart	161 2	t but a stone	545 1	<i>Tutus res age, t eris</i>	372 3
incredible of t	306 24	t down an empty Glass	359 11	Tutius meum and t	306 20
It the instrument here	185 85	t from us all those evils	225 11	Tu who t tu whut t	446 1
murder's out of t.	473 17	t gentle Hermit	225 11	Twain go with him t	57 51
out of t. and harsh	434 14	t his merry note	427 7	metals t.	342 26
singeth a quiet t	140 35	t of eye	96 24	one grief brings forth t.	189 9
singing out of t	110 15	t our captivity, O Lord	309 34	such a t can do t.	423 14
sweetly play d in t	107 14	t over a new life	208 24	t were casting dice	149 13
tries earth if he be in t	320 17	t over half a library	272 28	with t. he coveted his face	53 8
t is something hard	205 14	t thee behind me	48 26	Tweed at York t is on the l	383 27
t that they play	304 1	t the hour	206 16	Tweedledum and Tweedledee	
we are out of t.	532 18	t thou ghast that way	184 28	agreed	130 6
Tuneless more t than lark	446 81	t thy back on heaven	109 6	'twixt t	112 21
Tuned like fifty stomach aches	174 8	t thy conscience there	472 34	Twelve clock struck t	134 6
Tuneful his t brethren	416 20	t to God to pause	57 50	in the awom t a thief	401 23
soon mute however t	300 12	t to him the other	57 50	short hour ayont the t	102 8
Tunes as well as all the good t	490 16	t to nod good bye	107 3	t good men into a box	85 1
devil all the good t	248 12	t t up the lights	242 15	t honest men	403 2
found out musical t	57 16	t us out to play	203 13	t month in all the year	31 21
little list of t	175 7	t w! cresoe e t may	576 1	t of the clock	236 21
slow old t of Spain	333 18	t with all the tides	212 18	'twixt eleven and t	431 17
snatches of old t.	417 1	t you to the strong hold	56 12	Twelvemonth and a day	32 36
Tune all-concealing t	495 17	will often t aside	206 13	Twelve-penny plaguy t weather	519 21
Tunnel of green gloom	84 8	Turned cried and t away	84 4	Twelve-lound Look	36 13
Tunes as steep d in brine	18 16	waiving once t round	150 2	Twenty annual income t pounds	174 24
Tunning of Flypoot Humming	502 21	het him right and round	106 18	at t year of age the will reigns	211 14
Tupping your white ewe	460 20	his anget is not t away	52 7	but t miles a day	21 7
Turkian malignant and a t		how all t to him	90 20	first t years longest half	508 10
"Turk	474 2	in case anything t up	174 23	let t pass	90 14
Turbans white silken t	350 0	lt me to them	544 20	long as t days are now	573 11
Turid look the most profound	309 21	not Adam from Eve	347 25	marry t husbands	403 17
Turbot (by way of t) an arch-		round she t	92 44	on Dutch bottoms t per cent.	124 6
descon	505 36	round t he	323 26	payment of half t shillings	100 5
price of a large t	413 6	she t herself	64 7	Shedden t miles away	406 3
t. a t two eyeballs	503 27	thrice t back in dread	323 23	sweet and t	452 25
Turbulent free me from this t		aside and wept	24 1	teach t one of the t	452 25
priest	242 20	t away the captivity of Jacob	307 8	to that t add a hundred	246 25
t of wit	190 13	t every one to his own way	59 26	t love-sick maidens	220 22
t surge	480 32	t it in his glowing hands	534 16	t times was t etee feared	578 24
Turf at his head a grass green t.	436 20	t out of the Realm in my petti-		t will not come again	262 10
blue ribbon of the t	182 11	coat	198 3	Twenty-eight February has t.	366 5
every t beneath these feet	122 20	t t themselves back in the day of		February hath t	228 4
green be the t	234 15	buttle	396 34	Twenty first stone the t	90 14
green t. beneath my feet	240 0	t to a Sonnet	183 10	Twenty four then we shall be t	263 30
green t. is t lightly	381 35	when it ey t their faces	323 25	Twenty nine distinct damnations	90 40
lends the light t	105 17	Turnish t away from his wicked		Twenty seven millions mostly	
on the dappled t at ease	572 23	t away wrath	55 30	fools	126 30
on the green t suck	344 23	Turning neither al adow of t	60 20	Twenty-six towards the age of t	41 7
on t t roses rear t	118 21	never t back	400 17	Twenty thousand chariots of God	
shelving bank of t	497 20	not back	400 18	are t	396 5
s ent as the t they trod	570 6	t an immense Mangle	170 35	king a name t names	475 3
t that warms the t clay	155 30	t o the tide	443 19	t Cornish men	230 7
wine t cloaks	302 8	wears the t globe	853 36	Twenty three chaste and t	115 17
Turgenev from the lip of Ivan	258 8	Turnip blood out of a t	313 14	Twenty two men	79 10
Turk best like the T., no brother	355 29	rather have a t.	276 16	twice t pping into the water t as	
comes like any t	125 15	Turnip erise	276 16	often	145 1
trench of t, or Proconian	221 21	tumpke consider supper as a t	806 5	each song t over	92 15
Men is the t	140 25	Turns never t him to the bridle	264 14	named him t	232 4
take the T. by the beard	445 12	thy poor head almost t.	97 22	no man lives t.	535 7
turban d	478 2	t agn n home	585 22	run at least t. as fast	130 4
unwashed t	180 48	t in her sleep	404 23	t as natural	131 18
Turkey it was at t	178 11	t into Miss t	171 17	t five miles	151 31
wrong side of T. treasury	254 19	t my face	413 12	t I have also heard the same	395 28
Turkey-cock makes a rare t of		t no more my head	150 2	t or t race had t loved	154 4
t	483 14	various t of chance	202 8	Twice-to-die t	177 41 447 15
Turks Jews T., Infidels	350 33	who t as t	91 15	Twickenham a penny to T. town	333 16
t ren w T. and m. Jels	471 17	Turpe quid t pulchrum quid t	236 21	Twig to the topmost t.	410 6
Turpin t everlast t setting	151 38	quid t furas	84 1	Twilight again in the grey t.	554 19
Turquoise in the count	445 21	Turquoise more repeat t first t	215 8	as the t fails	194 10
Turn over the t of a single		Turquoise more repeat t first t	215 8	distraction t	315 6
case	235 28	Turquoise more repeat t first t	215 8	dreaming through the t	47 13
as he passes t	342 11	Turret human t	201 13	fy by t	27 21
each eye t	372 31	t. in founda. window	418 8	in me thou see st the t	477 16
t do we hope to t again	191 2	Turrets t a t g upped t	544 25	less kind than the grey t	516 10
t to t	513 1	Turris pauperum la. ardua fregim-	215 8	like t. too, let t	119 55
		que t		like t. too, let t	516 19

INDEX

Twilight (<i>cont.</i>)		Two (<i>cont.</i>)		Tyrant (<i>cont.</i>)	
'mudst the t. path	153:24	t. hit it off	572:23	necessity, the t.'s plea	347:16
over Fiesole by t.	94:8	t. hours since hath died	540:26	past the t.'s stroke	430:1
stars of t. fair	580:19	t. little girls in blue	228:5	planet's t.	38:29
'twas t...day went down	115:29	t. lovely black eyes	147:22	t. duke unto a t. brothe.	426:26
t. and evening bell	528:22	t. may keep counsel	478:7	t. kings, or t. laws restrain	226:17
t. gray	347:19	t. men I honour	127:23	t. of the mind	192:40
t. saints	285:19	t. men look out	310:1	t. rhyme	281:27
when t. was falling	536:2	t. most sacred names	158:3	t., t. Jealousy	192:46
Twilights: gracious t.	96:13	t. must discept	93:18	Tyrants: all men would be t.	170:4
whose t. were more clear	186:14	t. o'clock in the morning cour- age	360:25	argument of t.	379:14
Twine: don't tell my t.	242:26	t. of a frosty night	301:14	barbarity of t.	505:20
great T. Brethren	324:16	t. of far nobler shape	347:10	bid the t. defiance	123:6
one of us was born a t.	313:8	t. only...necessary to salvation	391:12	blood of patriots and t.	268:23
stiff t. compasses	186:25	t. paces of the vilest earth	440:38	foe of t.	122:38
t. halves of one...event	235:16	t. painters in the world	566:16	intercourse between t. and slaves	226:34
Twine: another o' the t.	31:25(-32)	t. people...same thought	500:2	kings...t. from policy	102:17
twist ye, t. ye	419:28	t. red roses	359:17	rebellion to t.	79:14
Twined my love and me	31:11	t. separate sides	303:10	'twixt kings and t.	246:9
Twinkle: lights begin to t.	541:13	t. stars keep not their motion	440:36	t. of thy sex	155:27
t. on the milky way	577:6	t. strong men	294:27	t. seldom want pretexts	103:5
t., t., little bar	129:8	t. things stand like stone	227:34	t. their own	246:9
t., t., little star	527:10	t. to speak the truth	547:3	when t.' crests...are spent	488:13
Twinkled: benefices t. from afar	192:28	t. went to pray?	166:13	Tyrawley and I have been dead	139:35
Twinkles: livelier emerald t.	536:8	t. words to that bargain	520:32	Tyre: daughter of T.	394:24
Twinkling: t. of a bed-staff	422:33	we t. hae run about	104:13	one with Nineveh and T.	500:25
t. of an eye	67:16, 393:25	we t. may meet	530:16	Tyrian: budded T.	288:3
Twins: Clara threw the t.	228:7	we t. stood there	90:8	grave T. trader	18:16
every one bear t.	52:5	when t. are stripped	330:13		
good and evil as two t.	352:8	when t. or three are gathered	388:33		
t. of learning	447:10	when we t. parted	119:29		
Twirl down the middle	183:7	where t. or three are gathered	59:52		
Twirled: stately ships are t.	249:15	yet t. Romans living	452:12		
Twirling in thy hand	18:10	you have but t. topics	273:16		
Twist: blossomy t.	544:23	Two-and-forty sixpences	276:22		
neither t. wolf's-bane	257:19	Two and seventy: T. jarring sects	206:25		
Oliver T. has asked for more!	177:36	t. stanches	150:28		
t. the sinews	75:24(-76)	Two-and-thirty: t. palaces	289:26		
t. ye, twine ye	419:28	t. Sergeants	301:16		
Twisted: t. and dried	303:19	Two-and-twenty: I am t.	262:17		
t. cue	220:6	sweet t.	118:32		
Twitch'd his mantle blue	343:7	Two-edged: out of his mouth...t. sword	70:27		
Twicher: Jemmy T...peach me	215:7	sharp as a t. sword	49:44		
Twitter: gathering swallows t.	254:15	sharper than any t. sword	69:8		
Twittering: swallow t.	229:31	t. sword in their hands	400:26		
Twitters: late lark t.	241:21	Two-handed: that t. engine	342:29		
Two: at the expense of t.	146:34	Two hundred: t. more	111:11		
bicycle made for t.	168:12	t. pounds a year	111:11		
but t. days old	76:12	you ask, t. guineas?	566:8		
but t. months dead	430:53(-431)	Two-legged: t. animals	127:5		
can t. walk together	53:54	unfeather'd t. thing	190:15		
children walking t. and t.	76:15	Two millions: govern t. of men	101:4		
conflux of t. eternities	126:14	Twopence: I care not t.	37:19		
dash between the t.	336:5	t. a week	130:26		
deemed it t.	121:10	t. coloured	514:15		
die t. months ago	435:5	t...gave them to the host	61:41		
do by t. and t.	302:28	without the oil and t.	504:30		
false...to t., or three	186:18	Tyburn-face	155:10		
fault...grows t. thereby	243:27	Tyne: cargo of T. coal	333:21		
for t. days' labour, you ask	566:8	Seyvern to the T.	294:22		
game at which t. can play	39:31	Type: blunt t.	96:41		
I don't want t.	335:22	highest t...t. nowhere...exist- ing	508:24		
if they be t...t. so as...com- passes are t.	186:23	noble t...heroic womanhood	317:14		
if t. of them are dead	211:13	so careful of the t.	532:35		
I must have t. you know	131:15	that funny t...at Leipsic	89:30		
in favour of t.	177:1	t. as long as yourself	513:10		
in the right with t. or three	320:15	t. of all her race	188:30		
in t. words: im-possible	227:33	t. of the normal	268:4		
join'd the former t.	193:9	t. of the wise who soar	580:27		
love betwixt us t.	158:10	t. of true love	219:8		
lovers lying t. and t.	262:14	Types: loose t. of things	573:23		
never by t. and t.	302:23	Movable T.	127:6		
no man can serve t. masters	58:9	t. and symbols of Eternity	580:25		
no t. men...half an hour to- gether	277:19	Typewriter: spirituality...t. does not generate	188:9		
one that hath t. gowns	469:11	Tyranny: <i>non cultus instantis t.</i>	259:21		
one; t.: why then, 'tis time	460:24	Tyrannical duncery	352:22		
put him outside at t.	269:12	Tyrannies: age, ages, t.	185:14		
still t. fools	154:32	Tyrannous to use it	461:30		
that we t. were Maying	293:21	Tyranny: bad laws are the worst ...t.	100:16		
think for t. minutes together	505:25	ecclesiastic t.	170:16		
thinks t. notes a song	169:22	from t. to God	114:34		
this party of t.	82:21	remedy...against t.	272:10		
trick worth t. of that	438:40	serving either calamity or t.	56:28		
t. and t. only...beings	363:14	snuff the approach of t.	100:30		
t. are walking apart	267:10	until this t. be over-past	395:17		
t. at a time	215:5	Tyrant: little t. of his fields	230:5		
t. bright birds	309:26				
t. ears of corn...one grew before	519:17				
t. feet wide	581:20				

Unaccustom'd to the yoke 161 6
Unacknowledged legislators 439 10
Unacquainted with the A B C 512 7
Unadorned beauty u 40 12
 when u adorned the most 548 19
Unadvised too rash, too 477 24
Unaffected affecting to seem u 174 14
 meek and u grace 224 22
 rational and u 22 10
Unaffected gentlemen u 204 33
Unal cable certain u sights 11 11
 its inherent and {u } 268 19
Unalterable lien 114 10
Unamiable make virtue u 512 3
Unannealed disappointed u 412 17
Unanimity their u is wonderful 499 30
Unannounced they enter u 149 24
Unapparent fail in the U 402 18
Unapproached in u light dwell 345 18
Unarm'd I roe 425 31
Unarmed amongst a thousand 38 34
Unashamed bawling judgments u 531 16
Unavailable holds on 449 30
Unattempted yet in prose or rhyme 344 3
Unattractive most u old thing 220 16
Unaware he knew and I was u some morning u 92 14
Unaware entertained angels u on some virtue u 69 22
Unbecoming more u a man of quality 143 17
 not u men that strove 154 31
 so u to a woman 541 3
Unbelieved gained by our u 89 32
 help thou mine u 61 4
 I did it ignorantly in u 68 42
 land of u and fear 75 14
 one it u 27 20
Un in denying them 301 12
 u is blind 340 25
 u is sure to err 160 20
Unbelieving husband 66 31
Unbelief your noble strength 458 13
Unbends nothing u the mind like them 514 31
Unbent her mind afterwards 506 14
Unbowed hold u their way 424 23
Unbuthday present 131 5
Unblamed express thee u ? 140 18
Unblessed every inordinate cup is u 471 23
Unblessed to me u 162 14
Unbodied joy 495 3
Uniform of old may rue that is u every u age 331 3
 states u 450 1
Un u snow 206 19
 what men u shall read 309 6
 ye u ages 229 25
Unborrowed from the eye 351 26
Unbottomed infinite abyss 545 26
Unbowed health u 102 15
 u grace of life 102 12
Unbound constrain thy u spirit 160 34
 her tongue u 155 5
Unbound salt water u u stomach 301 9
 447 6
Unbowed bloody but u 241 18
Unbowed I do not let all u meekly as an u drum 412 35
Unbreathed reversed and u 345 26
Unbroken old u sickness 162 10
Unbowed I arise and u it again 401 1
 but u u, contrive 345 30
Unbowed ladies of u men 503 30
Unbowed of u men 440 14
Unbowed of u men 158 11
Unbowed of glowing hot 164 8
Unbowed of sleep 50 12
Unbowed of the rose 501 9
Unbowed of the rose 174 85
Unbowed of the rose 402 31
Unbowed of the rose 35 31
Unbowed of the rose 67 1
Unbowed of the rose 231 35
Unbowed of the rose 418 11
Unbowed of the rose 431 33
Unbowed of the rose 66 37
Unbowed of the rose 252 81

Uncertainty quit a certainty for an u 277 18
Unchanged still remain u 579 18
Unchanging love 161 12
Unhappily all u 388 46
Unclipt, untead 247 17
Uncircumcised daughters of the u 47 29
Uncircumcision circumcision nor u 68 31
Uncircumcised acceptless, free, u 407 12
Unclassed equal u, tasteless 497 12
Uncle married with mine u 430 33(-431)
 my prophetic soul my u I 432 13
 u me to u 474 38
Uncle man of u lips 51 8
Uncle Asly my aged U 311 19
Uncle George when your U was living 175 36
 your U a workshop 175 32
Uncle Stalky your U 304 46
Uncle Tom Cobbleigh 33 1
Unclothe I u and clear 166 21
Unclouded blue u weather 334 8
 one u blaze 115 8
Uncoluble man 271 22
Uncoloured unkind d, u, and un- known 114 28
Uncoloured all things u 585 17
Uncomfortable moral when he is only u 490 21
Unconformity u sensation 172 25
Unconformity u feel 221 33
Unconformity of it all 96 7
Uncommon u pretty young woman 196 6
Uncommon u cook 414 8
Uncompounded so soft and u 344 29
Unconcerned sit u 425 23
Unconcerned the mighty crack 3 2, 281 11
Unconditioned surrender 4 4
Unconfined all her ways be u 401 26
 let joy be u 112 26
 Love with u wings 310 4
 u obey'd the dictates 371 8
Unconquering little book so u 138 14
Unconquerable man u mind 582 4
 my u soul 241 18
 nursing the u hope 18 15
 u purpose 307 12
 u will 344 14
Unconquered in a sing 340 12
Unconscionable time dying 136 12
Unconscious most perfect 111 31
 humorous u 112 1
 u humorous 112 1
 well of u celebration 205 6
Unconsciously it works u 235 20
Unconvinced trifles 435 18
Unconvinced perch u 309 27
Uncontrollable O u 1 496 19
Unconvincing bald and u narra- tive 220 13
 u possibility 14 18
Unconscious leadership u life 702 24
Unconscious with literary pro- judges 278 10
Uncouth find out I u way 145 26
 in my u 320 13
 not unkind because u 301 27
 sang the u swain 343 5
 savage men, and u manners 100 22
 u unkind 310 26
Uncover the better the u 97 11
Uncover, dog and lap 450 23
Uncovered walk u by fear 205 7
Uncreated nor free u but one 141 30
 355 30
 345 10
Uncovering shy u word 351 87
Uncovering not that flattering u 416 1
Uncovering d with a wife 801 14
Uncovering by doubt 210 30
Uncovering danger of desire 145 21
Uncovering the characters u 145 21
Uncovering after all u 315 4
Uncovered keep whole and u 311 17
 my dear u 32 9
 so that I be u 301 34

Unfilled (cont.) 506 7
 tempted, and yet u. 506 7
 u heritage 203 6
 well of English u 310 5
Unfulfiller true love kept u. 210 8
 u the blossom 430 14
Under belly of the Axis 144 12
Undercliff violets of the U 206 15
Undercurrent of murmur about his name 413 18
Underfoot brilliant u 82 9
Undergoing the ship 63 28
Undergraduates a twelvemonth with the u 239 19
Underground Johnny u 402 24
 lays lads u 203 18
 curses u 545 4
 all she sunk u 311 6
Underlings that we are u 445 22
Underneath u are the everlasting aims 46 34
 u this sable hearse 87 24
Underrated cultivated, u noble- man 218 17
Undererized he's a bit u 219 11
Understand cannot u what is happening 335 7
 do our duty as we u it 314 8
 few u 354 11
 foot doth not u it 397 20
 honour which they do not u 575 5
 if I could u 520 24
 I may not u 254 11
 I u thy kisses 440 3
 less they u 111 3
 make him u 407 22
 mass u it 28 26
 men who u 84 12
 more things than men u 50 32
 not be learned nor u 307 4
 pretend to u the Universe 157 24
 read and perhaps u Shakes- 250 29
 pearl u 91 22
 remember, and u 385 1
 some who did not u them 578 14
 things which others u 581 14
 thirst to know and u 306 15
 thought I to u this 155 27
 to admire we should not u 152 8
 u a witless ignorance 33 10
 u wisdom secretly 209 20
 u with their heart 209 20
 wot do they u ? 209 14
Understanded of the people 401 8
Understandest thou what thou readest ? 64 30
Understandeth who u thee not 455 13
Understanding beasts that have no u 301 21
 candle of u 56 18
 declare, if thou hast u 49 19
 find you an u 275 24
 for thy more sweet u 454 37
 get u 49 42
 give it an u but no tongue 431 15
 good u, have all it ey 301 35
 horse and mule no u 301 34
 ignorant of hit u 5 18
 in length of days u 4 18
 in the sixth place u 56 45
 likely to propagate u 275 30
 man hath no u 305 2
 more u than my teachers 309 20
 pass all u 307 41
 passeth all u 63 26, 350 42
 pass man a u 350 42
 pass with u 25 29
 Republics appeal to the u 31 17
 spirit of wisdom and u 25 19
 subverts all the principles of I a u 25 19
 to the u strikes a note 25 19
 u in rect 151 11
 u what is more is 151 11
Understandings cold hearts and muddy u 101 13
Understands always u what u 204 18
 207 9
 trade verse and the n's u 61 7

INDEX

Understood: all who u. admired	388:1	Unfortunate (<i>cont.</i>)		Uninteresting: doing u. actions	28:29
before I u. this place	552:3	one more U.	252:12	Union: best through the whole U.	268:25
by her that bore her u.	531:7	u. Miss Bailly	154:11	indestructible U.	136:15
interpreter. .hardest to be u.	499:26	Unfriended: remote, u., melan-		Nature's social u.	107:10
least u.	386:29	choly	226:3	our Federal U.	267:27
u., and not be believ'd	77:20	Unfriendly: u. to society's. .joys	159:18	our u. is perfect	180:4
u. as a child	66:46	u. to the nose	516:18	sail on, O U.	316:1
u. I the end of these men	396:27	Unfrowning caryatides	516:17	swell the chorus of the U.	314:10
Undertakers: become of the u.	179:33	Unfruitful: invention is u.	100:23	u. in partition	467:9
prologues. .as u.	213:8	Unfurnished: head. .to be let u.	110:14	u. of hands and hearts	527:15
Underwood: in green u.	521:30(-522)	Ungained: men prize the thing u.	480:41	U. of these States	568:7
Undescribable: describe the u.	114:9	Ungainly: Vessel of a more u.		u. of this ever diverse pair	336:35
Undid: what they u. did	424:6	Make	207:15	u. of total dissent	320:3
Undiscovered: u. clime	231:3	Ungarter'd, and down-gyved	432:35	u. with its native sea	574:20
u. country	434:4	Ungentlemanly: how u. he can		Unison: some chord in u.	163:48
Undisgraced by those extravaganc-		look	518:34	Unit: misses an u.	91:41
cies	139:21	Ungirt loin	96:46	Unitarian: became a U.	200:11
Undisturbed their ancient reign	184:2	Ungodliness: tents of u.	397:7	Unitarianism: convert me to U.	307:26
Undo: how I will u. myself	475:21	Ungodly: because of the u.	394:3	Unite: sever those it should u.	493:21
parchment. .u. a man	445:38	let the u. fall	400:15	u. them there	147:7
some to u.	172:9, 194:24	let the u. perish	396:4	workers of the world, u.!	12:4, 333:11
u. the heavy burdens	54:36	rod of the u.	399:33	United: ev'ry flower is u.	214:25
u. this button	454:26	seen the u. in great power	394:6	U. Metropolitan . . Muffin . .	
Undoing: my heart's u.	356:32	way of the u.	400:20	Company	176:37
Undone: by victories u.	192:16	Ungrateful: one u. person	318:22	u. thoughts and counsels	344:12
estate of the world. .u.	461:6	Ungratefulness: call virtue there		United States: British Empire and	
I am u.	53:8	u.?	501:25	the U.	144:12
if thou lookest. .thou art u.	513:22	<i>Unguem: ad u. factus homo</i>	261:16	Government of the U. helpless	571:13
John Donne, Anne Donne, u.	186:29	Ungessed: on Earth u. at	17:24	these U.	568:10
must be u.	214:34	<i>Ungula putrem sonitu quatit u.</i>		Unities: preserved the u.?	177:18
not to leave 't u.	471:35	<i>campum</i>	555:6	Uniting: by u. we stand	180:5
some to be u.	172:9, 194:24	Unhabitable: o'er u. downs	521:18	Unity: dwell together in u.	400:3
to want, to be u.	510:16	Unhand: u. it, sirl	549:15	in necessary things, u.	36:25
two words. .u. the world	422:1	u. me, gentlemen	432:4	in u. and godly love	390:26
u. vast	92:36	u. me, grey-beard loon!	148:20	preserve the u. of the empire	101:12
we have left u.	388:11	Unbandily: they plucked u.	208:14	send up U. <i>Claribel</i>	299:25
wishest should be u.	457:1	Unbanged: not three good men u.	439:15	truth, u., and concord	390:25
wretch u.	164:34	Unhappiness: man's u... comes of		u., peace, and concord	388:53
Undress: when I u. me	204:1	his greatness	127:18	<i>Univers: il connaît l'u.</i>	209:13
Undrest: lady, if u. at Church	203:30	Unhappy: better that some should		Universal: largess u.	444:8
Undulate round the world	568:9	be u.	273:9	this u. frame began	191:35
Undulating: u. air	253:15	dare to be u.	412:16	this u. frame. .without a mind	25:23
u. throat	41:33	each u. family is u. in its own		u. darkness buries all	381:27
Undying thoughts I bear	338:5	way	548:7	u. dovetailedness	177:18
Uneared increment	338:24	extinction of u. hates	16:25	u. grin	163:28, 204:34
Uneasy: coaxin' u. ones	229:15	I for an u. poet	401:24	Universe: born for the U.	225:27
no u. feeling	270:35	instinct for being u.	414:11	boundless u.	540:25
short u. motion	149:36	never be very u.	215:36	fathomless u.	568:9
soul, u., and confined	383:11	not onc is respectable or u.	567:20	God's great u.	187:1
u. lies the head	442:3	old, u., far-off things	581:2	I accept the u.	127:32
you are u.	267:26	soft, u. sex	40:14	into this U.	206:13
Uneatable: full pursuit of the u.	570:15	u. cross-brced	181:38	measure of the u.	497:5
Uneducated: Chawcer. .so u.	560:15	u. Old Man in a boat	311:4	mingle with the U.	114:26
Uneffectual: pale his u. fire	432:19	u. wight	510:16	my dead thoughts over the u.	496:11
Unenlightened: strong, dogged, u.	19:14	Unhatched rapier	484:15	my u. that feels and knows	91:14
Unequal earnings	198:21	Unbeard: u. are sweeter	287:8	peopling the lone u.	495:4
Unerring: Lord of the u. bow	114:23	u. was her complaining	508:4	possessed all the u. together	489:28
Unespied: in th' ocean's bosom u.	332:1	Unheard-of: beautiful, u. kind	586:3	pretend to understand the U.	127:24
Uneven. they are so u.	170:15	u. as thou art	573:17	U. beholds itself	404:1
Unexercised and unbreathed	352:9	Unheeding: through the u. many	498:20	u. is not hostile	250:27
Unexpectedness: character, which		Unhinged the brains of better heads	86:7	wedded to this goodly u.	574:8
I call u.	576:17	Unholy: eyes of most u. blue	356:14	wide vessel of the u.	444:6
Unexpert: of wiles more u.	345:16	not u. names	176:12	Wisdom and Spirit of the U.!	575:21
Unexpressed: uttered or u.	355:11	sights u.	341:26	Universes: suns and u. ceased	83:11
Unexpressive sbe	427:23	Unhonoured: cold and u.	356:29	Universities: state of both his u.	548:20
Unextinguishable laugh in heaven	85:15	mindful of th' u. dead	230:10	u. incline wits	28:13
Unextinguished: from an u. hearth	496:11	unwept, u., and unsung	417:22	University: his own mother U.	193:25
Unfaith in aught	531:10	Unhoped: that u. serene	83:19	my. .residence. .in my U.	363:22
Unfaltering trust	98:3	Unhouse and house the Lord	254:28	true U. .books	126:28
Unfathomable mines	161:18	Unhoused: my u. free condition	469:38	U. as a whole	148:15
Unfeather'd two-legg'd thing	190:15	Unhouse'd, disappointed	432:17	U. of Gottingen	124:17
Unfed sides	453:14	Unburt amidst the wars of ele-		U. should be. .light. .learning	181:4
Unfeeling: sordid, u., reprobate	124:9	ments	1:24	we are the U.	511:5
u. for his own	230:30	Unicorn: lion beat the u.	367:13	Unjust: God u.	587:10
Unfix my hair	456:24	Unicorns: from the horns of the u.	393:7	he that is u., let him be u. still	72:8
Unfixed in principles	190:13	Un-idea'd girls	270:15	rain. .also on the u. fella	79:7
Unfit: for a calm u.	190:13	Uniform: good u. .work its way	179:22	rain on the just and on the u.	57:52
for all things u.	225:27	should be more u.	252:31	surprised by u. force	340:30
u. to be alone	154:26	u. 'e wore	297:2	u. steward	62:20
Unflead: unchipt, u.	247:17	when I first put this u. on	220:23	Unkempt about those hedges	84:9
Unfledged: new-hatch'd, u. com-		Uniformity: use. .before u.	25:35	Unkind: none. .deform'd but the	
rade	431:25	Unimaginable: u. lodge	284:23	u.	484:19
Unfold: such companions thou'dst		u. touch of time	578:2	not u. because uncouth	80:27
u.	473:2	Unimpaired: strong for service. .		tell me not. .I am u.	319:10
Unforgetful: teach the u. to forget	411:20	and u.	163:5	thou art not so u.	427:22
Unforgiving: fill the u. minute	297:12	Unimpassioned grief	150:31	u. and the unruly	515:24
Unforgotten brave	117:37	Unimplored: nightly visitation u.	349:5	when givers prove u.	434:6
Unformed: yet u. Occident	168:9	Unimportant: important—u.	129:31	Unkindest cut of all	450:30
Unfortified: heart u.	430:31	Unintelligent: anything so u.	19:27	Unkindness: drink down all u.	465:29
Unfortunate: never literary at-		Unintelligible: u. patter	222:12	tax not you. .with u.	453:6
tempt. .more u.	265:12	u. world	581:25	u. may do much. .his u..	473:3

[245]

Unkissed uncouth u.	510 26	Unpoetical poet most u thing	290 10	Unseen (cont.)	
unknown, u.	138 27	Unpolished ass u.	426 13	u before by Gods	286 10
with hard words and u	375 19	Unpolished this rugged verse	193 26	u things above	235 10
Unkilled u. uncold d., and un-		Unpopular I was not u there	39 13	Unselfishness of an oyster	414 12
known	114 28	power always u	181 40	Unsettled don't let that u. you	218 13
Unknownable O world u.	345 1	u names	22 18	Unsettled only as far as they are	200 8
Unknowning u and unknown u	100 27	Unpractised u he to fawn	464 10	Unsex me here	457 3
u what he sought	102 5	unschool d u	498 1	Unshak d of motion	449 30
Unknown accents yet u.	450 1	Unpremeditated u art	417 1	Unshaken uneducated untermf'd	348 18
among u men	577 4	u lay	546 5	Unsham d, though foil d	585 17
argues yourself u	347 30	u verse	349 5	Unshapely wrong of u things	585 17
behind the dim u	320 11	Unprepared magnificently u	357 8	Unshook thou stand at u	385 23
form of things u	407 24	u courage	360 85	Unshorn god u.	245 24
keep u.	471 35	Unpremeditated u art	334 3	Unshorn love left u	424 22
let me live unseen u.	326 27	Unprofaned virginal and u	376 8	Unshut sail, with u eye	35 24
asfly into the u.	239 4	Unprofitable flat, and u	430 33	Unsniffed in such perious circum-	
she lived u	550 18	most idle and u	61 28	stances	431 26
that is to him u.	552 11	u servants	570 3	Unskilled to sunder	147 9
things standing thus u	418 4	Unprofitably travelling	230 3	Unsmote by the sword	118 39
things u as things forgot	383 3	Unpronounceable awful names	81 10	Unthought love given u is better	345 20
to the U God	64 60	Unproportioned any u thought	43 25	not u be won	285 29
unconf d and u	114 28	Unpunctual star	148 14	Unsoundness certain u of mind	325 3
u and silent shore u	307 32	Unquiet calm of u thoughts	550 15	Unspeakeable full fled of u things	525 11
u modors of being	570 11	earth never so u	397 33	u in pursuit of the unstable	570 15
u unkind	138 27	for the u heart	532 4	U Scot	167 15
Unlearned let me die	385 27	impossibly u	496 1	Unstare the spirit of Plato	126 42
Unlearned amaze th u.	386 4	u thing	151 24	Unstared from the world	347 17
u he knew no art	66 28	Unraised flag u spirits	443 3	Unstare remember of this u	69 34
Unleavened bread	45 46	Unravaged by the fierce intel-	30 10	world	348 13
Unlesion d girl	404 10	Unravished still u bride	287 6	Unstaid and skittish	483 2
Unlettered dull u small	164 17	Unreal mockery hence	450 21	Unstilled had play u	90 39
Unlimited power is apt to corrupt	370 5	Unreasonable progress depends	490 34	Unstitching stitching and u	584 2
Unl t lamp	96 46	on the u man	127 29	Unstrung viol	474 14
Unload help the missus u	290 19	some u moment of mine	473 12	Unsubdued many u	403 27
Unlock he only could u	4 5	Unreconciled crime u. as yet	294 16	Unsubstantial Death	478 44
Unlost Shakespeare u his	550 16	Unredressed wrong left u	84 10	Unsuccessful literary man	41 33
heart	92 19	Unregulated ass u	194 29	u or successful war	162 49
u to your occasions	403 2	Unremembered nameless u acts	581 24	Unsung some u	544 4
Unlooked honour comes u. for	440 25	Unremembering went her u way	544 1	unhonour d and u	477 23
Unloved not worthy to u.	63 2	Unremoved Teneriff or Atlas u	347 35	Unruined chaste as u snow	439 27
Unloved often left u	434 32	Unreproved unquitt u	345 31	u heaps	340 21
Unlively at thou seem at	163 35	Unreproved conjugal attraction u	347 17	Unsure what's to come still u	432 28
Unlucky three u deeds relate	474 2	u pleasures free	341 31	Unsuspected some u idle	94 42
Unmakrs God u. but to remakrs	96 16	Unrequited what u affection it	175 17	Unstained by man misery	498 14
Unmanly in u grief	410 31	Unrequited unquitt u	345 31	Unstamed too restless too u	18 26
Unmannerly unkind knows u	413 33	Unrest which hence uall delight	493 7	Unstare the strong heart	188 33
Unmarried prime roses that die	435 26	Unresting life u ara	21 15	Unstangle once u misfortune	
u.	435 26	Unrewarded nothing went u	190 24	bodes	477 7
Unmatch d for courage	410 13	Unrighteousness mammon of u.	62 82	Untaught call d them u. knaves	433 33
Unmean ng masters of u rhyme	117 27	Unruffled pale, u beauties of		low born u	188 31
some u. thing	352 31	the north	1 17	Unnative philosophy	113 41
Unmentable alight u man	451 5	Unroll apols of time ne et u	230 5	Untender so young and so u	432 10
Unmindfulness skilled u	335 21	Unruly unkind and the u	515 24	Unterrified Satan stood u.	346 6
Unm d d but by his dogs	161 24	u evil	69 37	Unseduced u	145 18
Unm used act	336 14	u sun	196 10	u into the Gulf	490 15
Unmitten d foot	301 15	u walls and affections	359 37	Unthinkable wings	141 23
Unmoneyed treat u men	443 1	Unaid and ever untrew	137 25	Unthinking time	193 31
Unmoved no Englishman u	241 27	Unaim most u with ourselves	154 26	Unthought left u of in obacurity	575 11
u cold	437 24	Unaimed cigarette leaves one u	570 8	Unthraud the rude eye	447 45
u see these dying	178 38	Unanxious; most u. simula		Untie the winds	460 4
u tho' with less ancer	338 27	Unscalable rocks u.	429 29	Untimely u fruit of a woman	395 21
u unshaken	345 18	Unshaken thence u to go	418 87	u grave	125 3
Unshak' cryel not u.	435 30	Unschool d unpractis d	494 19	u graves	166 39
Unshak' range and u	432 11	Unscrupulous keen u course	13 81	why came I so u forth	558 6
poetry u	179 5	Unsearable heart of kings is u	50 33	Untouched u by solemn thought	577 1
Unnecessary not curious in u.	36 38	u and secret aims	80 86	u the pangs l e	164 37
u ters	432 33	u. dispose	751 7	Untoward fate	110 35
thou u letter!	432 33	u. riches of Christ	67 32	Untravell'd my heart u.	216 4
Unweaved alone and u.?	240 24	Unreasonably never comes u	385 21	Untrue moon u still	141 13
Unu home returned	350 18	Unreduced unshaken u, untorn	141 18	Unturn new and u	540 32-541
Unuative poetry should be u.	239 25	Unsed	348 18	Unturned natura s changing	486 18
Unu exp d Mounts n	13 4	Unseemly doth not behave itself		course u	550 15
Unuending creatures whom he	575 13	u.	66 45	u region of my mind	235 7
Unu English u. rose	84 9	how u for my aca	331 4	Untroubled heart of stone	111 31
Unu eld u. et u.	176 38	u. exposures of the mind	420 2	Untrue on a cloth u	210 15
Unu	426 14	Unu all u. Romance	295 5	Untrue his is	127 33
Unuatured pace u. man	491 27	born to blush u	335 3	Untrue and ever u	197 3
Unuatured dragon	101 27	greet the u. with a sheer	341 14	Untruth r ights u.	123 12
Unucovered by us	96 41	I wish u.	437 84	Untrue Music all u. the sky	101 39
Unucovered seek u.	96 41	left u a wonderful piece of work	427 87	u, that string	411 4
Unuovable justice	554 13	let me live u. unknown	336 87	Untruest some where u. sense	174 33
Unu and u ever	101 36	I wish u. without u. shall	349 13	Untruest not u these last	
Unu and u. unprepared	345 11	thou art u. but yet	48 4	Untruest not u these last	
Unu and u. unprepared	177 81	thought u. a k a	80 25	Untruest not u these last	
Unu and u. unprepared	100 13	thought u. among us	404 3	Untruest not u these last	
Unu and u. unprepared	81 88			Untruest not u these last	
Unu and u. unprepared	419 39			Untruest not u these last	
Unu and u. unprepared	10 16			Untruest not u these last	

INDEX

<i>Unum est pro laboribus tantis</i>	132:21	Upraised: u. me where my mother	543:19	Use (cont.)	
Unuplifted eyes	577:24	with eyes u.	154:1	u. . . but of my left hand	352:19
Unused: fast in us u.	436:15	Upright: cannot always stand u.	389:30	u. him as though you loved him	559:23
u. to the melting mood	474:2	cannot sit u.	159:41	u. in measured language	532:4
Unutterable: deep, u. woe	23:25	God hath made man u.	51:16	u. it like a giant	461:30
looked u. things	546:16	just, the u., the generous	363:26	u. my self in jest	186:15
Unvalued: as u. persons do	431:21	man of life u.	123:23	u. of a mirror	325:10
Unvarnished: round u. tale	469:45	these our flesh u.	184:22	when I use a word	131:6
Unveil'd her peerless light	347:19	wise, u., valiant	578:5	why deny its u.	121:22
Unveiling, affirm	380:15	Uprising: mine u.	400:7	Used: nothing like being u. to a	
Unvex'd with anxious cares	192:13	our wakening and u.	291:4	thing	500:28
Unwashed: lean u. artificer	447:41	tomorrow's u. to deeds	359:7	since then I have u. no other	403:30
u. artificer	162:17	u., unveiling	380:15	so u. to affectation	201:31
Unwedged and gnarled oak	461:31	Uprist: glorious Sun u.	149:2	will be u. against you	187:25
Unwedded: 'tis an u. garden	430:33	Uproar: in question for this day's		Used-to-was: my name is U.	548:19
Unweighing: ignorant, u. fellow	462:15	u.	65:9	Useful: by the magistrate, as	
Unwelcome: bringer of u. news	441:10	u. is arisen in this land	352:18	equally u.	217:5
Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung	417:22	u.'s your only music	289:22	historians. . . u. to Him	111:28
Unwhipp'd of justice	453:9	Upside-down: turned the world u.	64:57	mock their u. toil	230:1
Unwholesome: not u.	22:7	turneth it u.	400:20	Useless: lodg'd with me u.	351:21
Unwilling: go hence u.	349:30	Upstairs: came u. into the world	155:11	most beautiful. . . most u.	413:13
like u. sleep	288:21	knew any kicked u.	103:34	u. and hopeless sorrow	277:41
Unwillingly to school	427:21	u. and downstairs	339:9, 366:23	u. each without the other	317:27
Unwise: in the sight of the u.	56:23	Upstart crow	232:6	u. life is an early death	224:1
u. man doth not well consider	397:20	Upward: burn u.	96:45	Uselessness of men above sixty	371:3
Unwithstood: 'with pomp of		look u. to the skies	362:8	Uses: all the u. of this world	430:33
waters, u.	577:2	they must u. still	320:13	for mean or no u.	315:6
Unwomanly rags	253:22	toiling u. in the night	316:31	keep a corner. . . for other's u.	471:40
Unworthiness: for our u. we dare		Upwards: meandering level. .		to what base u.	437:16
not	390:53	mounting u.	325:12	u. of a cup	95:25
Unworthy: his family. . . not u. of		Ural: hemmed by the U. mountains	235:22	u. of adversity	426:30
him	182:12	Urania: govern thou my song, U.	348:23	u. which ye may have of him	57:9
his lips on that u. place	425:1	lament anew, U!	491:15	Usher: yesterday doth not u. it in	186:31
merit of the u. takes	434:4	Uranus: perturbed moon of U.	375:25	Usherest in the day	107:4
not u. to love her	118:33	Urban, squat	84:13	Ushers in the morn	204:37
opinion. . . of him	27:20	Urbanum: neque elegantem. . . neque u.	132:22	Using: how's the world a-u. you?	210:10
Unwounded: hearts u. sing again	299:24	Urbe: rus in u.	331:28	most barren with best u.	168:7
Unwritten: that u. law	169:9	Urbem venalem. . . perituram	415:4	Usna's children died	585:22
Up: Christian, u. and smite them	361:13	Urbes: inter caput extulit u.	555:18	Usquebae: wi' u. . . face the devil	108:10
cry it u.	521:20	Urbis: mores. . . vidit et u.	255:26	Usu: consumitur annulus u.	372:10
levelling u. to themselves	271:12	Urceus: currente rota cur u. exit?	255:17	Usual: business as u.	143:37
look not thou down but u.	95:25	Urge: u. and u. . . procreant u.	567:11	more than u. calm	208:21
mostly they goes u. and down	135:1	u. the flying ball	230:24	not kind sir. . . quite u.	20:30
ne'er went u. again	367:11	Uriah: set ye U. in the forefront	47:32	Usurp: none can u. this height	285:33
notwithstanding u.	449:25	Uricon: ashes under U.	263:9	Usurpation: without u., assume	
see me safe u.	358:6	Urim and the Thummim	46:2	the. . . style	86:1
u. and doing	317:8	Urn: end by Nelson's u.	141:14	Usury: given his money upon u.	392:24
u. and down the City Road	328:26	favour my destin'd u.	342:11	lent out my heart with u.	307:5
u. and down the salt seas	294:34	from her pictured u.	231:15	souls not lent in u.	336:45
u. betimes	482:27	loud-hissing u.	163:21	Usus: si volet u.	255:20
u. goes the price of shoddy	218:29	not to its dregs the u.	493:27(-494)	Utantur: abstinent ut non u.	22:4
u. go we	250:11, 404:17	overflow thy u.	308:19	Uther's son	345:4
u. Guards and at them	564:24	storied u.	230:3	Uti: muneribus sapienter u.	261:4
u. in the morning early	108:24	when this dust falls to the u.	552:7	Utile: miscuit u. dulci	256:9
u., Lord	392:15	Urna: omne capax movet u. nomen	259:15	quid u., quid non	256:21
u. roos the sonne, and u. roos		Urns: old sepulchral u.	159:21	Uttili: honestum praetulit u.	261:3
Emelye	137:33	Urrh! Yarrh!	300:16	Utmost: does the u. that he can	104:22
u. she rises	11:16	Urs: those dreadful u.	250:31	their u. up and on	95:38
u.-tails all	280:12	Ursa Major: my nativity. . . under		u. thou hast in thee	127:21
u., u. and see the great doom	458:23	U.	452:20	Utopia: not in U. . . our happiness	579:30
u. I u. I my friend	581:14	Usage of those antique times	509:35	principality in U.	325:24
utmost u. and on	95:38	Usage: pas en l'espace. . . en l'u.	354:20	Utter: her secret none can u.	404:20
when they were u., they were u.	10:19	Usance: brings down the rate of u.	463:17	man cannot u. it	50:61
where he had got u.	160:10	Use: against the u. of nature	456:24	not u. what thou dost not know	439:11
Upbraid: their toils u.	332:13	all animals. . . for the u. of man	376:15	that my tongue could u.	528:3
Upbraideth: God. . . that u. not	69:27	better done, as others u.	342:20	to know, to u. and to argue	352:16
Up-gathered now like sleeping		beyond all u.	449:21	Utterance: action, nor u.	450:33
flowers	582:18	come to deadly u.	453:42	how divine is u.!	337:15
Uppgrowth of all virtue	294:3	comfort, u., and protection	24:27	large u. of the early Gods	286:6
Upharsin: mene, mene, tekel, u.	55:42	how u. doth breed a habit	485:1	timely u.	576:4
Upheld: aye u. the right	324:6	keener with constant u.	267:19	with what strange u.	579:8
Uphill: escape the u.	409:17	live, and u. it	243:31	Uttered: not u. by base sale	455:2
u. all the way?	410:2	my tongue's u.	474:14	u. or unexpressed	355:11
Upbold: awhile u. . . your idleness	438:30	not u. a friend as I u. Thee	245:11	what he thought he u.	241:16
by His counsels guide, u. you	406:1	people who have no u. for them	254:9	Uttereth: fool u. all his mind	50:51
u. you, Tomlinson	302:26	perfect u. of an imperfect		u. piercing eloquence	479:4
Uphung: high u.	343:12	medium	570:4	Utterly Absurd	301:21
Upland: this u. dim	18:31	rather u. than fame	531:15	Uttermost parts of the sea	400:9
upon the u. lawn	230:11	sets it in act and u.	442:21	Uxor: cauta est et ab illis incipit u.	283:11
Uplift: never dared u.	496:17	Shakespeare made u. of it first	500:2	domus et placens u.	259:10
Uplifted: high u. beyond hope	345:14	singular u. for the common		Uzziah: year that king U. died	53:8
u. from the head	496:6	people	519:3		
Upper: Englishman of our u. class	19:27	speak daggers. . . but u. none	435:30		
large u. room furnished	62:43	spoilt by u.	285:38		
man have the u. hand	392:15	such as cannot u. them	280:19		
other, u. crust	221:26	takes away the u. of 't	334:26		
silence of the u. shelf	325:1	too rich for u.	477:9		
stiff u. lip	131:31	true u. of speech	226:26		
these men are all u. crust	234:1	u. all gently	434:15		
u. ten thousand	571:5	u. a poor maiden so	6:2		
Uppermost: love the u. rooms	60:15	u. . . before uniformity	25:35		

INDEX

Vacant in v mood	577 7	Vale are o quest	233 20	Vampire like the v dead many	374 11
Vacant quite v	102 3	Vallentine hall Bishop V	284 26	times	374 11
one v chair	317 11	Saint V is past	407 21	Van cravings in the v of Love	337 1
spoke the v mind	224 17	alter non est tueri and v	331 27	take thou the v	104 22
stout s out his v garments	447 34	Valeus loathed the wrong	324 6	thou like the v	262 20
v heart and hand	417 15	Vales all the v re o ce	70 15	I amas quo leges sine moribus v	202 10
v interlunar cave	350 23	from our lovely v	314 10	profundus	260 11
Vacations no extras no v	176 38	Valet hero to his v	357 21	Vanbrugh a house of clay	202 11
Vacu ty indolent v of thought	163 30	to his very v a hero	312 34	Vandunck Nymher v	154 17
Vacuu cartabati	283 17	Valet point de hras pour son v	357 21	Vandyke is of the company	212 21
Vacis quo v f	63 30	Valiant all the Brothers were		Vanguard of Liberty	577 8
Vae tuis	314 23	v	303 9	Vanish far from v rather grows	91 14
Vagabond flag	423 39	all v dust	301 1	knowledge it shall v away	66 45
Vagrom comprehend all v men	468 30	as he was v I honour him	430 15	suddenly v away	138 30
Vagula animalis blandula	331 10	ever become v and martial	27 25	v with the Rose	207 24 25
Vain after me—in v	207 28	indeed a v gentleman	202 12	Vanished altogether v like a	
all del ghts are v	454 31	more active v or more v—		dream	126 27
all is done in v	106 17	young	440 25	as rare things will it v	93 46
beating his luminous wings in		more v being old Jack	430 37	he v from my sight	76 9
	19 21	O v hearts	14 20	he v out of sight	508 15
because I weep in v	231 10	reproof v	425 37	v from his lovely hearth	375 17
call it not v	417 20	sing that I may seem v	101 24	v quite slowly	120 4
dreme of joye al but in v	138 24	v but not too venturous	321 17	Vanishes but beauty v	171 6
else made first in v	96 16	v in velvet	241 20	Vanisheth if thus thou v	476 12
flippant v inconstant	250 10	v Jack Falstaff	430 37	Vanisheth then v away	69 41
for one in v	207 29	v man and free	532 20	Vanishings fall ngs from us v	576 18
for tricks that are v	238 34	v never taste of death	440 23	Vanitas I amiatum	542 40
ful l as v	101 40	who would v be	90 35	Vanity all others are but v	507 17
generous aspirations in v	107 12	wise upright v	378 5	draw iniquity with cords of v	53 5
given in v in v	330 38	Valiant for I ruth	90 34	every man altogether v	304 9
hating v empire	343 35	Validity of what v and pich	451 30	every man but v	104 10
hence v th denial v	344 11	Vallie curv permutem Sabina	250 17	give not yourselves unto v	305 24
how v the ardour	231 7	Vallier buckler down a v	528 5	good men without v	305 9
in v said she	202 4	darker grows the v	336 9	lest they behold v	305 15
in v the envious seasons	231 11	every v shall be exalted	244 9	l ghier than v	305 24
in v the zeat adote	180 14	into the v of Death	528 16	no competition no v	272 30
in v with lavish kindness	240 18	les now in the little v	80 24	no love but v	268 20
I preach in v	165 4	Love it of the v	530 4	no need of such v	468 35
I watched in v	268 16	mete out the v of Succoth	305 23	not only a great v	267 31
John he cried in v	159 40	paewth in the v	40 26	or thought of v	123 23
know my knowledge v	4 10	v between Buxton and Bakewell	413 1	out o touch o v	200 9
learn that all is v	410 33	v of Aialon	46 42	speckled v	343 10
let not only in me be v	262 13	v of denison	55 53	that v in years	430 35
mock on v in the v	75 17	v of Humiliation	99 10	they are but v	395 24
most v most generous	240 20	v of the shadow of death	303 10	true v in the power of pleas-	
Name of God in v	300 5	v rock or hill	528 14	ing	186 4
never sought in v	104 35	v shrep are faster	376 23	two passions v and love	130 20
no great man lives in v	126 24	v so sweet	356 26	v and vexation of spirit	50 61
no more v of lat ons	51 20	v which was full of bones	55 33	v like murder will out	158 26
only know we loved in v	117 35	Valley glades in the next v	258 2	v of this wicked world	301 2
I atently imposle and v	301 21	Valleys bright in the fruitful v	81 18	V of vanities	543 13
people smg ne a v thing	301 47	down to the v beneath	305 8	v of van ties all is v	50 50
prolone erroneous and v	101 35	lily of the v	51 43	your partickler v	170 30
scan his work in v	101 20	lovelier than all the v	537 20	Vanity I am	302 12
scd in v	404 16	pying down the v	76 9	Vanquish I will v my judges	203 12
surely not in v	207 17	rain into the title v	395 30	Vanquishd e en though v	235 2
sweep over thee in v	114 27	these v and rocks	204 25	ingratitude put te him	450 31
leave her with out plant in v	18 25	v groves hills and fields	330 17	Macbeth shall never v be	460 9
unutteral v	83 0	v so thick with corn	303 30 306	val antly v	415 25
up to God in v	313 3	Vallombrosa brooks in v	344 25	v had no despite	500 35
v are the thousand creeds	83 0	Vallous shadow of the v	141 4	Vantage coun of v	457 6
v faith, and courage v	323 7	Vallous is a man again	542 24	in ght the v best have took	401 29
v in us v d thing	170 14	Vallous more ch lish v	331 0	Vanorous these hang a v drop	401 29
v man v d adon in v assay	155 32	Vallous better part of v	441 2	Vapour like a bear	435 10
v might eat feet	303 37	Vallous of v	207 13	v of a dungeon	471 40
v thing to save a man	158 32	false quarrel no true v	450 14	your lfe a v	62 41
v those a whistering guns	356 44	for contempt on he and v	347 11	Vapours congregation of v	413 13
v was the chief a pride	147 6	for v is not love a Hercules	455 5	dull and crudy v	412 23
v wisdom all	345 30	like v a min on	444 17	luminous v to the travel v	280 25
voud as v	157 6	much care and v	300 29	snow and v	154 25
v v n f is v	157 6	my v is certainly going	331 4	v both away	540 10
young v	157 6	same in shine own act v	437 11	weep their burthen	
Vanous and pnd	454 18	th v comes of sherru	442 21	Visible attracts l ght headed v	514 18
Vanity invented	454 18	v and Innocence	300 23	men	477 12
Vanity living v	39 4	who would true v see	90 35	thy love prove likewise v	417 31
Vae end in v	471 30	Valuable everything dear and v	370 15	v at the shade	60 29
in the v of years	202 10	most v this would a ords	137 13	Variableness no v	314 5
sweet then in that follow v	453 2	riches to be v thng	510 33	Variation admitt any v	219 6
ever second and v	410 6	Value more v than many apers		each a l ght v preserved	305 17
vanous v d v of lile	357 6	rom	55 54	Varied so v in discourse	554 24
we weterd v of rural lfe	537 20	new v	402 97	Variety of rtune is full of fresh v	55 20
v in l a	316 6	no more v than their dress	239 24	great source of pleasure v	41 5
v in the land of Moab	315 16	then we rack the v	469 3	her tnf in v	424 2
v in the land of Moab	307 6	v dwells not in particular w l	411 12	Love a sweetest part v	212 13
v of misery	230 29	v is next to a good conscience	530 16	of pvents	217 13
v of the mistig	18 21	v of nothing	370 11	and of v	217 13
v of the mistig	340 15	Va and the most doul v	442 12	v in the world of pleasure	48 9
v of the mistig	147 12	never v l they m d as noise	195 23	v at a source of joy	219 19
v of the mistig	311 13	Value as mortals are for v	44 20	v a the very time	153 4
v of the mistig	90 36				

INDEX

<i>Vario: neque adhuc V. videor</i>	536:7	Velvet (cont.)		<i>Vere de Vere: caste of V.</i>	533:37
<i>Variorum: life is all a v.</i>	106:25	summer's v. buds	443:10	<i>Vereinigt: Proletariat... v. euch!</i>	333:11
<i>Various: man so v.</i>	190:22	through the v. leaves	455:17	<i>Vereker's secret</i>	268:15
so v. are the tastes of men	3:9	valiant in v.	241:29	<i>Verge: from the v. of Heaven</i>	348:22
to v. people v. things	164:34	v. capt.	160:30	on the very v. of her confine	452:39
<i>Varlet: baseness' v.</i>	281:4	Vendible: maid not v.	462:36	v. enough	229:22
<i>Varletty: show me to the shouting</i>		Venerate: v. a petticoat	116:49	v. of the salt flood	480:32
v.	425:34	v. art as art	240:12	<i>Verged: narrow v. shade</i>	332:13
<i>Varnishing auctioneer</i>	126:10	<i>Venerabile: clarum et v. nomen</i>	320:25	<i>Verger: erudite V.</i>	33:23
<i>Vasotie: l'ordre règne à V.</i>	12:17	Venerable: adorn'd the v. place	224:22	Verify your references	412:4
<i>Vase: you may shatter the v.</i>	356:18	beautiful city! so v.	19:10	Verisimilitude: fine isolated v.	289:21
<i>Vassal: Italy a v. state</i>	144:6	Venerably dull	143:22	give artistic v.	220:13
<i>Vassals and serfs at my side</i>	98:21	<i>Veneres Cupidinesque</i>	132:12	<i>Veritas: in vino v.</i>	380:2
<i>Vast: dead v. and middle of the</i>		Venetian: beat a V.	474:2	magis amica v.	14:19
night	431:8	Vengeance: day of v. of our God	55:3	magna est v. et praevaleret	84:26
empty, v., and wandering air	476:15	heav'n awards the v.	158:33	magna est v. et praevaleret	56:19
undone v.	92:36	just my v. complete	92:26	<i>Veritatem: ex umbris... in v.</i>	364:2
with a dome more v.	251:15	rouse to v.	124:9	<i>Verités: mains pleines de v.</i>	209:16
world so v.	266:14	v., deep-brooding	417:6	<i>Verlieren: dienen und v.</i>	223:23
<i>Vaster than empires</i>	333:8	v. is mine	66:6	nichts in ihr zu v. als ihre Ketten	333:11
<i>Vastness! and Age!</i>	386:14	v. of Jenny's case	466:12	Vermeil-tinctur'd lip	340:38
<i>Vasty: spirits from the v. deep</i>	439:42	v. of our sins	388:44	Vermilion-spotted	286:37
v. hall of death	17:15	Vengefulness: fainted on his v.	336:19	Vermin: all sorts of v.	34:17
<i>Vate: carent quia v. sacro</i>	261:2	<i>Veni: tu tamen ipse v.</i>	371:24	race of little odious v.	519:15
<i>Vatem: me... dicunt v. pastores</i>	556:7	v., vidi, vici	120:13	Vernal seasons of the year	352:29
<i>Vaters: des grossen V. Helm</i>	208:30	Venice: cunning whore of V.	472:37	<i>Vernein: der Geist der stets v.</i>	223:17
<i>Vatibus: me lyricis v. inseres</i>	258:12	dirty stones of V.	293:10	<i>Vero: se non è v.</i>	13:1
<i>Vats: in the v. of Luna</i>	323:12	in V. they do let heaven see	471:35	<i>Verre: je bois dans mon v.</i>	360:7
spirited purple of the v.	539:4	I stood in V.	114:1	<i>Vers: chantant mes v.</i>	408:18
<i>Vatum: genus irritabile v.</i>	257:18	no Lord of Parys, V.	195:7	tout ce qui n'est point prose est v.	353:12
<i>Vault: fretted v.</i>	230:2	not for V.	465:5	Versailles: Dauphiness, at V.	102:11
hollow v. resound	266:13	ocean's nursling, V.	495:1	<i>Versate: nocturna v. manu, v.</i>	
in the v. above the Cherubim	298:9	poor trash of V.	471:13	diurna	256:6
in thy marble v.	333:9	there at V. gave his body	475:16	<i>Verge: accomplishment of v.</i>	574:10
leave it buried in this v.	280:11	V., eldest Child of Liberty	582:6	Book of V.—and Thou	205:23
left this v. to brag of	458:24	V. in their armoury	109:21	decorate the v. herself inspires	117:26
prepare v. for funeral Monday	39:30	where V. sate in state	114:2	great v. unto a little clan	287:17
<i>Vaulted with such ease</i>	440:18	<i>Veniam: hanc v. petimus</i>	255:15	harmony of instrument or v.	494:1
<i>Vaulter: green little v.</i>	265:21	<i>Venite: God's great V.</i>	186:11	high immortal v.	340:25
<i>Vaunt: empty v.</i>	498:7	v., v. in Bethlehem	13:2	hoarse, rough v.	382:32
<i>Vaunt-couriers</i>	453:5	Venom, to thy work	437:40	I court others in v.	401:21
<i>Vaunteth: charity v. not itself</i>	66:45	Venomous: poor v. fool	426:13	in his v. can gently steer	193:19
<i>Vaunting aloud</i>	344:15	ugly and v.	426:30	married to immortal v.	342:7
<i>Vaward: in the v. of our youth</i>	441:18	Vent: that his tongue must v.	429:13	Miltoic v... in the vein of art	290:26
take thou the v.	30:6	v. the treasure of our tongue	168:9	my unpremeditated v.	349:5
<i>Veal: onc of Bellamy's v. pies</i>	379:121	<i>Vent: au feu le v.</i>	109:34	my v. again shall gild	189:10
<i>Vectus: multa per aquora v.</i>	133:20	Ventiferous ripes	251:19	my v. extoll'd thy name	125:1
<i>Véau: que vous avez assez v.</i>	354:20	<i>Ventis: navita de v.</i>	402:15	my v. is not a crown	245:2
<i>Vegetable: content with a v. love</i>	220:28	<i>Vento: in v. et rapida scribere</i>	133:11	my v. your virtues... eternize	509:7
my v. love	333:8	Ventricle of memory	455:12	ne'er a v. to thee	293:12
passion of a v. fashion	220:28	Vents in mangled forms	427:16	not v. now, only prose	90:5
<i>Vegetate: one does but v.</i>	103:37	Venture: damn her at a v.	308:7	of all my v., like not a... line	516:11
v. in a village	154:22	drew a bow at a v.	48:15	one in v. makes... more in prose	382:19
v. like the country	240:8	each v. is a new beginning	197:9	only with those in v.	156:3
<i>Vegetation: darkest v.</i>	237:8	naught v., naught have	549:27	pleasures that to v. belong	285:8
<i>Veil: death is the v.</i>	497:11	nothing v., nothing win	219:14	prologues... in mournful v.	213:8
fiery spangled v. of heaven	331:2	Ventured: v... beyond my depth	446:24	rare gold ring of v.	96:19
lift not the painted v.	498:19	you have deeply v.	118:12	reads v. and thinks she under-	
that sacred v.	551:19	Ventures: lose our v.	451:29	stands	91:7
took away my v. from me	52:12	Venturous: not too v.	321:17	run them into v.	194:12
v. after v. will lift	14:28	Venus: absence of the planet V.	177:22	sail of his great v.	487:20
v. of the soul therein	522:7	as V. yokes her doves	116:14	shows that prose is v.	117:16
V. past which I could not see	206:16	callin' a young 'ooman a V.	179:6	sisters, Voice and V.	351:9
V. through which I could not		Cotyto or V.	523:6	still thy v. has charms	418:14
see	206:17	o'er picturing that V.	424:6	strew of weeping v.	292:18
was the v. of thee	522:11	upon thy V. that must die	231:36	subject of all v.	87:24
wrapped in a gauzy v.	499:5	V. clerk, Ovyde	138:15	this be the v. you grave	516:15
<i>Veiled: dim suffusion v.</i>	346:19	V. grown fat	265:19	this unpolished rugged v.	193:26
she will v. walk	481:32	V. here... her dwelling	192:44	too humble to be named in V.	579:14
truth be v.	493:23	V., let me never see	401:36	varying v.	386:17
<i>Veiling an Indian beauty</i>	464:15	V., take my votive glass	401:36	v., a breeze mid blossoms	152:20
<i>Veillons: nous v. dormants</i>	355:4	V. when she smiles	281:25	v. is a measured speech	24:21
<i>Veils: from the v. of the morning</i>	585:12	<i>Vénus: c'est V. toute entière</i>	405:3	v. may find him	243:25
through all her v.	125:2	<i>Vemustorium: hominum v.</i>	132:12	v. softens toil	217:17
v. her sacred fires	381:27	Ver: first born child of V.	38:8	v., that immortalizes	164:21
<i>Vein: but in the v. of art</i>	290:26	<i>Ver egelidos refert tepores</i>	132:24	v. will seem prose	98:11
Ercles' v.	466:26	<i>Vera: cum istis v. sentire</i>	145:23	whose v... differs in nothing	
King Cambyzes' v.	439:31	dinoscere... v. bona	283:15	from prose	231:21
not in the giving v.	476:24	Veracity: convince us of its v.	265:10	with ends of v.	110:33
<i>Véines: ardeur dans mes v. cachée</i>	405:3	tell us what he... saw with v.	231:23	Versed: deep v. in books	350:13
<i>Veins: harebell, like thy v.</i>	429:37	<i>Verbosa et grandis epistula</i>	283:18	long v. in human ills	165:20
in my v. red life	287:3	Verbosity: exuberance of his own		Verser: hearken unto a V.	243:25
jigging v.	330:20	v.	181:12	Verse-reciter, Care	494:9
my bluest v. to kiss	424:13	thread of his v.	387:6	Verses: Book of V.]	205:24
open all my v.	355:21	Verbs and nouns do more agree	238:30	false gallop of v.	428:1
sea itself floweth in your v.	548:13	<i>Verbum: volat irrevocabile v.</i>	257:7	he writes v.	466:5
<i>Vellaquez: why drag in V.?</i>	566:6	Verdantly: entwine itself v.	356:12	quire of bad v.	324:35
<i>Velle: idem v. atque idem nolle</i>	415:2	Verdict afterwards	129:35	recited v. in writing	57:16
<i>Velvet: branched v. gown</i>	483:15	Verdure: different shades in the v.	278:15	rhyme the rudder is of v.	110:22
cowslip's v. head	341:4	see no other v.	288:23	some for writing v.	315:12
my gude lord in the black v.	31:4	Verdurous glooms	287:29	tear him for his bad v.	451:3

INDEX

[973]

INDEX

<i>Vilia miretur vulgus</i>	371:20	Violence (<i>cont.</i>)		Virgins (<i>cont.</i>)	
Villains and his Dinah	10:18	by v. constrained to do anything	198:3	v. love thee	51:38
Villa: if one must have a v.	358:19	essence of war is v.	324:23	v. that be her fellows	394:25
Village: fast from every v. round	322:22	kingdom. . suffereth v.	59:7	Virgin-widow	193:18
first in a v.	24:29	show of v.	430:17	<i>Virgo</i> : 'ave, V.!' Gr-r-r	96:42
loveliest v. of the plain	224:12	swift without v.	401:22	<i>iam redit et v.</i>	555:30
some v.-Hampden	230:5	Violent: all v. feelings. . falseness	412:26	<i>in omne v. nobilis aetum</i>	260:5
sound of v. bells	253:15	over v., or over civil	190:23	<i>Viris: moribus antiquis. . v. que</i>	201:25
through an Alpine v.	316:17	put it to a v. death	202:2	<i>v. que adquiret eundo</i>	554:16
vegetate in a v.	154:22	v. delights have v. ends	478:8	Virtue: adversity doth best dis-	
v. atheist. . over the v. idiot	142:19	v. hands upon themselves	391:40	cover v.	25:21
v. in the country	6:19	v. take it by force	59:7	along with order and v.	100:13
v. less than Islington	158:22	virtue in ambition is v.	26:27	as other men after v.	307:6
Villagers: priests. . the v.	310:23	Violently: v. if they must	404:24	assume a v.	436:5
Villages: among the pleasant v.	349:11	v. to their place	26:27	beggar's v.	334:25
Villain: alone the v. of the earth	425:11	Violet: dew that on the v. lies	417:26	being rich, my v. then shall be	447:26
call rogue and v.	194:17	fashioned an April v.	561:9	blunder'd on some v.	143:17
condemns me for a v.	476:36	glowing v.	342:31(-343)	call v. there ungratefulness?	501:25
demi v.	177:21	grave's one v.	94:45	change to v. and to worthiness	449:1
determined to prove a v.	476:6	nodding v. grows	466:41	every v., every grace	308:14
fair terms and a v. s mind	463:25	perfume on the v.	447:39	flattered into v.	518:4
hired a v. to bereave	74:16	she is the v.	502:19	forbearance ceases to be a v.	101:38
lean-fac'd v.	429:1	v., amarcus, and asphodel	537:31	from mere natural v.	363:26
ne'er a v. . in all Denmark	432:22	v. by a mossy stone	580:18	fugitive and cloistered v.	352:9
no v. need be	356:30	v. in the youth	431:20	gaze on v. and on me	324:17
one murder made a v.	387:9	v. of his native land	532:14	greatest offence against v.	239:27
smile, and be a v.	432:21	v. smells to him as. . to me	444:18	he must delight in v.	1:23
some eternal v.	473:1	Violet-embroidered vale	340:13	her v., and. . her worth	348:37
v. and he. . asunder	478:28	Violets: by ashen roots the v.	533:24	if there be any v.	68:27
v. v., smiling, damned v.	452:21	daisies pick and v. blue	455:35	if v. feeble were	341:5
wretch, a v.	105:1	fast fading v.	287:31	in a prince, the v.	334:17
Villainous: company, v. company	440:12	I would give you some v.	436:32	in beauty and v.	502:19
that's v.	434:22	may v. spring	437:20	in conscious v. bold	381:6
Villains by necessity	452:18	not like to mix v.	182:13	into words no v. can digest	331:2
Villainton: Wellington! (or 'V.')	116:26	roses and lilies and v.	36:26	in V.'s name let Crabbe attest	117:26
Villainy: clothe my naked v.	476:12	upon a bank of v.	481:30	keep your v.	297:12
In me 'tis v.	424:18	v., and the lily-cups	253:1	lean'd to V.'s side	224:21
O v. l. . let the door be lock'd	437:39	v. blue as your eyes	536:12	let that arm thy v.	412:16
v. you teach me	464:9	v. dim	485:26	lilies and languors of v.	522:23
Villatic: tame v. fowl	351:2	v. of the Undercliff	296:15	link'd with one v.	115:7
Villiers: great V. lies	385:1	v.' reclining head	184:29	lost fight of v.	513:32
Villon, our sad bad. . brother	522:18	v. suddenly bloom	42:4	lovers of v.	559:27
Vinces: in hoc signo v.	156:20	when sweet v. sicken	499:1	love v., she alone is free	341:5
Vinci: spell it V.	550:14	where early v. die	418:12	make ambition v.	472:3
Vindictum: commune v.	145:15	who are the v. now	475:30	make v. unamiable	512:3
Vindicate the ways of God	383:8	wind-flowers, and v.	494:10, 497:21	more v. than doth live	280:11
<i>Vindicta nemo magis gaudet quam</i>		with v. playing	293:21	much v. in 'if'	428:38
<i>femina</i>	284:12	Violin: flute, v., bassoon	536:11	murder, hate, v., and sin	328:2
Vindictive scribble of red	91:17	Violins: dance to v.	569:5	my mouse of v.	482:14
Vine: best fits a little v.	245:18	make Antonio Stradivari's v.	197:1	no distinction between v. and	
Daughter of the V. to Spouse	206:23	Viper: Lawyer killing a v.	151:10	vise	271:10
eat. . under his own v.	447:14	Viperous: deaf and v. murderer	492:4	no. v. like necessity	474:19
every man under his v.	56:6	Vipers: extirpate the v.	23:26	O infinite v.!	425:13
foxlike in the v.	539:4	generation of v.	57:30	only amaranthine flower. . v.	163:15
gadding v.	542:14	<i>Virenti: donec v. carities</i>	258:15	patched with v.	482:13
laurel, ivy, v.	536:38	<i>Virga: simili frondescit v. metallo</i>	554:24	ready way to v.	186:23
luscious clusters of the v.	532:17	Virgil: English V.	291:16	redeem us from v.	523:3
maize and v.	528:23	Rome thy V.'s name	160:24	sinews of v.	559:17
mantling v.	347:7	shepherd in V.	270:17	sin in loving v.	462:1
monarch of the v.	424:19	V. . . 'his eye on the object'	20:3	soldier's v.	424:20
Ruby kindles in the V.	205:11	<i>Virgilio: or se' tu quel V.?</i>	168:16	some by v. fall	461:24
thy wife. . as the fruitful v.	399:36	<i>Virgilium vidi tantum</i>	372:6	some v., v. to commend	155:4
V. her ancient Ruby yields	205:9	Virgin: bashful v.'s side-long looks	224:13	tart, cathartic v.	200:17
wild v. slipping down	522:3	every harlot. . a v. once	74:22	that household v.	119:19
Vinegar: gave me v. to drink	396:19	God's V.	411:27	thy mind all v.	270:13
oil, v., sugar	225:25	listening v.'s heart	202:4	upgrowth of all v.	294:3
pepper and v. besides	130:17	pale V. shrouded in snow	76:7	v. ! a fig!	470:15
v. aspect	462:30	see the V. blest	343:25	v. alone is happiness	384:13
Vine-leaves in his hair	267:3	steps of v. liberty	580:20	v. alone is true nobility	217:20
Vines: beggars, fleas, and v.	293:10	though a v., yet a bride	125:5	v. and human knowledge	495:14
bless with fruit the v.	284:10	v. shall conceive	53:12	v., and not birth	38:3
France with all her v.	162:44	wedded maid, and v. mother	343:9	v. cannot live	449:26
spoil the v.	52:12	withering on the v. thorn	466:17	v. could see to do what v. would	340:20
where Southern v. are drest	241:9	Virginal, and unprofaned	376:2	v. had gone out of him	61:1
Vineyard: my wellbeloved hath a		Virginaling upon his palm	485:7	V. he had vow'd to win	375:22
v.	52:37	Virgin-daughter of the skies	192:37	v. in ambition is violent	26:27
who planteth a v.?	66:34	Virgin'd it e'er since	429:19	v. in her shape how lovely	347:31
<i>Vino: in v. veritas</i>	380:2	Virginia: no sweeter tobacco. .	542:41	v. is bold	462:13
<i>neque dulci mala v. lavere</i>	260:6	from V.		v. is like a rich stone	25:27
Vintage: better than the v. of Abi-		Virginian: not a V., but an Ameri-	242:17	v. is the fount	330:29
ezer	46:53	can	39:2	v. itself of vice must pardon beg	436:3
for a draught of v.	287:24	Virginians: rally behind the V.	259:14	v. may be assailed	340:30
from his V. rolling Time	206:17	<i>Virginibus puerisque canto</i>	583:26	v. of fools	25:11
of all their V. prest	264:15	Virginity: borne into v.	333:9	v. of wax and parchment	101:1
trampling out the v.	285:2	long preserved v.	375:8	v. of weak minds	192:35
Vintager: since Ariadne was a v.	207:22	rash oath of v.	30:4	v. rudely strumpeted	487:14
Vintners: what the V. buy	24:25	Virgins: farewell. . ye v. all	361:11	v. she finds too painful	384:34
<i>Vinum: poesy v. dæmonum</i>	13:9	Martyrs, Prophets, V.	376:3	V. solely is the sum of glory	331:2
<i>v. sit appositum sitienti ori</i>	474:14	of. . V. none is fairer seen	113:2	v. that possession would not	
Viol: unstrung v.	462:19	v. are soft as the roses	530:31	show	469:5
Violence: blown with restless v.		v. in their ecstasies		v. that transgresses	482:13

INDEX

Voice (cont.)

season'd with a gracious v.
send out his v... a mighty v.
singest with v. memorial
sisters, V. and Verse
so charming left his v.
so in a v... angels affect us
sole daughter of his v.
so silv'ry is thy v.
still small v.
still small v. makes answer
still small v. spake unto me
such a tender v.
supplicating v.
sweeter thy v.
sweet v., sweet lips
that V. is round me
this is the same v.
thou hadst a v... like the sea
thrilling v. is sounding
thy gentle v. my spirit... cheer
thy v. and hand shake still
thy v. did weave songs
thy v. is heard
thy v., thy lute
uttereth her v. in the streets
utter forth a glorious V.
V. above their beat
V. and the shape of a woman
V. beat more instant
v. I hear this passing night
v. in every wind
v. is Jacob's v.
v. less loud
v. of a god
v. of all the gods
V. of Cato is the v. of Rome
v. of him that crieth
v. of joy and health
v. of my beloved
v. of my complaint
v. of my heart
v. of one beloved
v. of one crying
v. of reason is stifled
v. of the charmer
v. of the dead was a living v.
v. of the great Creator
v. of the lobster
v. of the Lord maketh...
v. of the people hath some di-
vineness
v. of the people... v. of God
3:10, 406:16
v. of the schoolboy
v. of the sluggard
v. of the turtle
v. of thy brother's blood
v. said, Cry
v. said in mastery
v. so sweet
v. so thrilling
v. that breathed o'er Eden
v. that is still
v. will run from hedge to hedge
V. within the Tavern
v. without reply
v. you cannot hear
wake thy wild v. anew
what v. did on my spirit fall
when I shall v. aloud
wild v. pealing up
with cheerful v.
Voiced like a great bell
Voiceless: in her v. woe
Voices: ancestral v. prophesying
151:33(-152)
beyond these v.
compare their v. and beauties
earth, with her thousand v.
great V. roll in
I hear their gentle v.
I thank you for your v... most
sweet v.
moans round with many v.
no v... not soon mute
our v. keep tune
their v. are heard
two V. are there
v. of children
wailing in your v.

464:14
396:15
136:19
351:9
348:29
184:4
349:14
247:14
48:8
324:18
540:24
76:10
279:12
539:5
289:1
544:28
95:36
577:15
132:5
314:18
411:10
499:9
538:22
288:6
49:39
2128
544:19
290:5
544:14
288:1
230:25
45:1
93:22
64:49
455:22
279:26
54:9
399:8
52:9
393:1
166:24
497:3
57:28
103:20
395:20
533:33
128:3
129:25
393:23
25:8
3:10, 406:16
363:5
562:3
52:1
44:31
51:10
88:16
282:3
581:1
291:15
528:3
288:22
205:6, 7
199:27
547:21
419:2
147:5
319:7
535:39
292:7
208:2
114:13
151:33(-152)
530:20
370:17
151:30
549:2
210:17
429:10
541:3
309:13
357:16
392:32
581:13
76:14
58:26

Voices (cont.)

when soft v. die
which angel v. tell
with heart and hands and v.
Void: beating in the v. his... wings
cast as rubbish to the v.
conscience v. of offence
left an aching v.
nor left a v.
that his might could render v.
v. as vain
v., dark and drear
v. of cares and strife
v. of light
v. of strife
without form, and v.
*Vois: ma sœur Anne, ne v.-tu...
rien?*
Vol: la propriété c'est le v.
Volaterrae: from lordly V.
Volcanoes: range of exhausted v.
v. burnt out
Voltaire: virum v. per ora
Volition: particular v. of the Deity
Volks: das Opium des V.
Volley'd and thunder'd
Volleying: come with the v. rain
Volo: hoc v., sic tubeo
*Volontade: e'n la sua v. è nostra
pace*
Volonté: il git en votre v.
Volsians: flutter'd your V.
Voltaire: mock on, V.
that moderate man V.
Volubility: commend her v.
Voluisse: in magnis et v. sat est
Volume: destroyed this world in
one v.
in the v. of the book
little v., but large book
many a quaint and curious v.
over my open v.
this fair v.
to lose a v. to C[oleridge].
v. of all the seas
v. of nature
wrote them in a certain v.
Volumes: all Earth's v. carry
Balzac... fifty v. long
pricks to their subsequent v.
such v. of stuff
v. of Addison
v. that I prize above my dukedom
whole v. in folio
Volumnius: thou seest the world,
V.
Voluntary move harmonious num-
bers
Voluntas: pro ratione v.
v. jus suum cuique tribuens
Voluptas: trahit sua quemque v.
Voluptuous: music... its v. swell
v. Waltz
Voluptuousness: misanthropy and
v.
Vomit: dog returneth to his v.
dog... to his own v.
when you v. forth
Vomitan: los malos la v.
Vomits its wrecks
Vorpel sword... vorpel blade
Vortex of immensity
Votress: imperial v.
Votarist: sad v. in palmer's weed
Votary of the desk
Vote: hunt, and v.
lives he will v. away
Townshend to lend him a v.
Voted: v. at my party's call
year after year they v.
Votes: counting v. instead of
weighing
price of v.
Voti... succedere partem mente dedit
Votis: hoc erat in v.
Voudrais: fuy ce que v.
Voulu: vous l'avez v.
Voti—I've Oude
Vow: better... not v., than... v. and
not pay
do not v.

499:1
339:8
571:21
19:21
532:32
65:18
161:2
275:3
83:12
233:3
150:31
378:17
344:18
192:13
44:1
377:32
402:19
323:11
181:2
101:31
556:19
265:6
333:13
528:17
18:25
283:9
168:26
354:20
429:23
75:17
236:24
479:4
402:16
505:23
394:13
166:8
380:22
309:4
189:25
306:22
489:27
226:20
93:45
135:26
89:29
481:8
311:9
278:9
479:23
455:1
452:5
346:20
283:9
282:22
555:23
113:25
119:28
325:18
50:39
70:9
330:9
154:19
495:9
129:39(-130)
176:26
466:39
340:8
306:18
112:27
84:27(-85)
225:27
221:17
112:28
267:6
279:3
555:12
261:24
404:28
353:22
403:11
51:7
202:1

Vow (cont.)

I v. to thee, my country
that great v. which did incor-
porate
v. I made to her in marriage
Vowels: open v. tire
Vows: cancel all our v.
heaven v. to keep him
honey of his music v.
keep all v. unbroke
lends the tongue v.
much in our v.
our v., our prayers
patience, alms, v.
rival amorous v.
take the tongueless v.
to our moist v. denied
v. can't change nature
v. of returning
v., to the blackest devil
v. with so much passion
when lovers' v. seem sweet
Vox: v. populi, v. dei
Voyage: biscuit after a v.
drear was the v.
its v. closed and done
life's uncertain v.
my last v.
never thus could v. on
v. of their life
Voyage: fait un beau v.
Voyager: lands the v. at last
Voyager: bestion de v.
Voyaging through strange seas
Vulcan: foul as V.'s stithy
V. and his whole forge sweat
Vulgar: all is v., all clumsy
by no means v.
cocoa is a v. beast
criterion of wisdom to v. judg-
ments
Eno... abominably v.
father is rather v.
great v., and the small
in the v. tongue
little v. Boy
no terms of moderation... with
the v.
such a v. expression
v. and tavern music
v. authors in romances
v. languages that want words
v. way of coition
war... looked upon as v.
with v. brains to dwell
work upon the v.
worse than wicked... v.
ye may ca' them v. farin'
Vulgarity: Jacksonian v.
Vulgarize the day of judgment
Vulgas: odi profanum v.
Vulnera: enumerat miles v.
Vulpes: quod v. aegroti cauta leoni
Vulture: rage of the v.
Vultus: non v. instantis tyranni

511:4
449:16
432:14
382:30
189:20
280:10
434:14
475:23
431:27
483:10
183:20
255:6
82:4
543:16
343:2
95:33
526:23
436:28
312:28
118:28
3:10, 406:16
427:16
415:6
566:28
480:31
249:2
494:22
451:29
40:17
198:14
512:18
579:19
435:1
85:17
147:18
431:25
142:9
103:2
514:2
176:1
158:24
390:55
34:23
25:10
154:31
86:33
110:44
281:27
86:34
569:33
502:2
386:38
403:23
360:14
387:13
369:13
259:14
402:15
256:20
113:1
259:21

W

W: 'V' or a 'W'?
Wabe: gimble in the w.
Wacht: die W. am Rhein
Waddy is an infectious disease
Wade: should I w. no more
w. through slaughter
Waded thro' red blude
Wades: swims or sinks, or w.
Wading in bells and grass
Wafer-cakes: mens' faiths are w.
Waffen: ein gute Wehr und W.
Waft her love to Carthage
Wafted downward
Wafture of your hand
Wag: mother's w.
tail must w. the dog
when beards w. all
Wage: for which they drew the w.
royal w.
Wages: apportioning of w. to work
content with your w.

179:13
129:39
416:2
304:51
459:25
230:6
32:11
346:14
249:7
443:23
321:6
465:17
316:7
449:14
232:2
295:15
442:33
303:15
83:20
126:44
61:23

Wages (cont)
 give you my scanty w 480 28
 my w taken 241 23
 ta'en thy w 430 1
 took their w and are dead 204 4
 w beauty gives 586 13
 w of going on 541 17
 w of sin is death 65 46
 Waged his tail 249 20
 Wagged tongue thou w 527 12
 Wagging better a finger off, as ay 430 11
 Waggon hitch your w to a star 201 14
 let at fall from Dis a w 485 26
 Waggoner her w grey costed 477 7
 grist 346 23
 Waggoners their cany w 477 7
 Waggon spokes her w spinners' 427 13
 legs 371 11
 Wags how the world w 441 18
 w that judge by rote 313 18
 w are w too 313 18
Wahrheit die reine II ist für
Dich allein 313 18
in inner Rechten alle II 313 18
 Wail all kindreds shall w 31 6
 suffice to w their zeorn 168 12
 w my dear times waste 486 25
 yet so does w 321 15
 Walers heap 88 26
 Waling deeply w 565 14
 w for her demon lover 151 32
 w in your voices 88 26
 Wan wheels of I hoebus' w 340 8
 Want dead from the w down 91 42
 fifteen arms went round her 333 23
 her slender w confin'd 558 1
 his arm around her w 210 17
 round her w she felt it 518 28
 to thy slender w 401 13
 you live about her w 433 10
 Waistcoat any w but a yellow w 177 16
 get her a flannel w 213 22
 Waistcoat buttons work them 131 24
 into w
 Waistcoats negroes with flannel w 178 43
 Wait could not w their passing 18 24
 if you can 207 10
 is this a time to w ? 23 23
 I ly whuppers I w 530 15
 now ye w at Heaven's Gate 302 22
 only stand and w 351 81
 on Occasion's forelock w 130 6
 she ll w a wee 108 31
 thee w all upon thee 305 11
 they that w upon the Lord 514 18
 to labour and to w 317 8
 to w to tide to run 54 10
 w and see 41 5
 w and see O sons of glory 324 18
 w in heavy I amness 303 24
 w many years 510 16
 w the pointed hour 103 30
 w the turning of the phials 412 16
 w Thy word of peace 105 16
 w t I one 141 3
 w t the clouds roll by 374 28
 w upon her 207 11
 w upon Mary a Scow 302 1
 w upon the tedious shores 326 7
 we can w no longer 567 2
 would not w for me 263 2
 Wated, han I that w for the heart 106 44
 w, distress on them all 412 3
 w in a room 130 15
 w pa ventily for the Lord 307 12
 Water, if you look at the w 148 26
 Waiting long night of w 103 1
 man's w for a answer 174 20
 w for the Earl of Clatham 6 16
 w for the long promised mva. 184 3
 w for the heavy to bare 300 11
 w for the spark 18 10
 w revenge 141 7
 w time 157 3
 w to patience He stands w 315 11
 w to the great enemy soldiers w 431 33

Wairs gain wage glory w ye 310 16
 w upon the judgment 435 47
 Waive w the quantum o the sin 305 10
 w the Rest 205 25
 Wake do I w or asleep? 258 2
 I d go and w them, if— 131 12
 sleeping bound to w 138 31
 sleep to w 97 4
 survived her own w 335 20
 those who w and live 405 18
 show will not w 202 10
 w a lexicographer 277 23
 w for thee 315 27
 W! for the Sun 205 5
 w him up and put him outside 260 2
 w the soul 381 6
 w thy wild voice anew 410 2
 w up, America 213 6
 w up England 216 15
 we w and whisper awhile 171 1
 we w, eternally 185 16
 will you w him? 367 15
 you will w, and remember 91 22
 Waked I w the fled 351 26
 I w to find her 348 35
 I w to do it 453 19
 I w to ecstasy 204 7
 you have w me too soon 502 3
 Waked at thou w me wisely 184 18
 Wakeful all but the w nightgale 347 10
 Waken w from his summer 495 8
 dreams 220 16
 w the dead 301 20
 w the Wall 539 2
 w thou with me 407 22
 Wakened fairer than any w eyes 84 16
 behold 458 24
 Wakened w from sleeping 485 20
 Waking our w and uprising 485 20
 Wakes he haunts w 402 8
 he lives he w 402 8
 he w or sleeps 402 8
 hock carts wassaila, w 245 17
 love w men 374 23
 my old sorrow w 267 11
 one work that w 255 0
 or w, it may betide 252 13
 w, it now! 457 11
 w whoes in England 62 4
 Wordsworth sometimes w 32 6
 Waket my heart w 503 1
 Waking are ye w yet? 340 16
 certainty of w bliss 185 7
 good morrow to our w souls 416 10
 nights of w 331 16
 not w till she sings 81 0
 remembered on w 305 26
 thought upon thee when I was 487 23
 w dream 405 0
 w, no such matter 417 31
 w or asleep 250 12
 w with day 314 10
 Waking agreeable w 208 6
 Wales God bless the Prince of W 105 4
 golden sea of W 205 6
 he w a portion 134 4
 one road runs to W 212 20
 Walk at you w your mystic way 55 54
 can two w together 432 8
 doomed to w the night 333 11
 far as the solar w 309 4
 lect have they and w not 161 1
 for a closer w 330 16
 I w at road o nights 435 1
 I w down the brand 301 6
 I w my heart 341 14
 I w unseen 421 1
 me to w doth make 295 10
 monkeys w together 445 1
 my steps which way they w 412 8
 my very w should be w 430 40
 no spirit can w abroad 331 3
 now w the anels 341 14
 now w the heart 474 24
 on actual creatures w the earth 463 16
 take a w down I feel street 63 16
 take up thy bed and w 417 16
 take w thou, w with you 205 16
 that I may w before God 333 8
 think what way to w

Walk (cont)
 ch s as the way, w ye in it 53 42
 though I w in death a vale 421 1
 though I w through the valley 303 10
 w about Sion 304 35
 w along the Bois Boulong 217 23
 w, and not faint 54 14
 w and wot not what they are 454 32
 w at least be ore they dance 356 8
 w before thee like a sow 441 11
 w in fear and dread 150 2
 w in silk attire 77 32
 w in the same all my life 204 23
 w into my parlour 307 4
 w on still in darkness 374 24
 w that afternoon 150 15
 w together to the kirk 205 7
 w unweaved 75 16
 w upon England a mountains 63 46
 w wh le ye have the light 539 4
 w with Death and Morning 207 12
 w within the purlieu of the Law 207 12
 w with kings 207 12
 w with you and talk with you 67 25
 w w by foot a mile or two 355 7
 where ere you w 120 22
 where we used to w 177 32
 will you w a little faster? 177 32
 within one minute a w of
 Walked as I w through the wld- 00 3
 derness 44 35
 Enoch w with God 304 1
 hast thou w about 40 22
 hast thou w in the search 343 3
 I hum that w the waves 580 7
 hum who w in glory 308 17
 nomen hah w along our roads 354 3
 not w by foot a mile or two 354 3
 once w down a street 304 30
 one before him w very crook- 510 1
 edly 33 14
 people that w in darkness 180 16
 w away with their clothes 304 21
 w by himself 305 12
 w in the house of God 30 15
 w owre you garden green 564 24
 w straight out of the ark 375 3
 w their narrow round 535 15
 w with living fies 223 15
 when she has before 64 18
 Walked whither thou wouldst 70 6
 Walketh devil w about 304 9
 man w in a vain at a low 307 18
 pestilence that w in darkness 60 33
 through his garden w God 305 8
 w upon the wings 301 12
 whatsoever w through the paths 5 15
 Walking as Joseph was a w 151 7
 a w the Devil is gone 307 35
 by myself 440 2
 craves wary w 240 11
 devil a w parody 271 16
 dog a w on his hinder legs 261 18
 easy w 45 35
 from w up and down in it 44 11
 God w in the garden 150 10
 I nuscate w 61 2
 men as trees w 186 10
 seen in w every day 166 10
 two w bathia 32 15
 w all alone 51 35
 w and mincing 304 22
 w y his wild lone 130 12
 w close at hand 135 0
 w d ctionary 558 0
 w in an a of glory 247 14
 Walk I begu'd w 81 17
 w, the two angels 59 35
 w on the sea 31 44
 w on the strand 77 2
 w round the fold 410 8
 w so early 531 10
 w un and pacing down 340 22
 when I am not reading 445 4
 Walk I begu'd w 349 10
 enjoy such music w 351 8
 ever w a tended 174 11
 eve Nature a w 81 11
 't 'bon levelled w 309 18
 God w in me 309 18
 I w with thy nosema- 309 18

INDEX

Walks (cont.)

Juno when she w.
liked the way it w.
nobody w. much faster
nothing w. with aimless feet
she w. in beauty
she w.—the lady
she w. the waters
studious w. and shades
sun... w. the fields
take my w. abroad
thy spirit w. abroad
w. round... a second time
w. up and down with me
w. with the tender... night
when Tadlow w. the streets
Wall: backs to the w.
blue above lane and w.
bores through his castle w.
builds... on the outward w.
close the w. up
darkly looked he at the w.
doesn't love a w.
Humpty Dumpty sat on a w.
icicles hang by the w.
in Jerusalem's w.
in the office of a w.
I shall leap over the w.
on the old oak w.
on the orchard w.
our trumpets waken the W.
reserve the hanging w.
stood against the w.
the Lord stood upon a w.
thou whited w.
thy body by the w.
w. all Germany with brass
w. fell down flat
w. is strong
wasps upon a southern w.
watch the w., my darling
white-wash'd w.
without a city w.
Wallace: w! W. bled
Walled round with rocks
Waller was smooth
Waller: his w. lay bifform him
time hath, my lord, a w.
Wallow: w. in our sin
w. naked in... snow
Wallowed in a score
Walls: build thou the w. of Jerusa-
lem
Devil-defended w.
flesh which w. about our life
four great w.
from thy ancient w.
grey bare w. lain guestless
groaning under w.
labyrinth of w.
mounted the Trojan w.
on the outward w.
on the w. of heaven
painting thy outward w.
silver'd the w.
stone w. do not a prison make
upon the w. of thine house
w. have tongues
w. of beaten brass
w., palaces, half-cities
washes its w.
within the spacious w.
with w. and towers
wooden w. are the best w.
Walnuts: across the w. and the
wine
Walrus and the Carpenter
Walsingham: holy land of W.
Walter: good Sir W. met her
W., be wise
Walton: Worthy Friend Mr. Izaak
W.
Waltz: seductive W.!
swoons to a w.
voluptuous W.!
Waltzing Matilda
Waly: w., w., up the bank
Wan: w. as primroses
w. with care
why so pale and w.?
Wand: but a w.

Wand (cont.)

gold ring on her w.
my lance a w.
thine opiate w.
Wander: by himself he learned to
w.
let one's thought w.
might I w. there
nor forced him w.
old man's wit may w.
Road I was to w. in
thoughts that w. through eter-
nity
to the wilderness I w.
w. in that golden maze
w. in the ways of men
w. o'er city, and sea
w. where the Muses haunt
we will not w. more
where I would w.
whither shall I w.?
whither w. you?
Wandered: I w. by the brookside
I w. lonely
I w. till I died
w. all our ways
Wanderer: do not we, W.
foil'd circuitous w.
w. from the narrow way
w. halts and hears
w. is man
weary, wayworn w.
Wanderer: brag thou w. in his
shade
Wandering: as the bird by w.
beauty w. on her way
behold the w. moon
bind the w. sense
but a w. voice
every w. bark
every w. star
forget the w. and the pain
have one with me w.
leaves, w. astray
poor w. one!
restore my w. Love
sought thee w.
that w. knight so fair
vast and w. air
w. between two worlds
w. by lone sea-breakers
w. companionless
w. in many a coral grove
w. minstrel I
w. on a foreign strand
w. on as loth to die
w. stars
w. steps and slow
w. with the great Mother's
train
years I've been w. away
Wanderings: chide their w.
Wanders: slowly it w.,—pauses
Wane: know'st no w.
will she wax and w.
Waneth: youth w. by increasing
Waning: beneath a w. moon
bitter barmaid, w. fast!
though the world be a-w.
Want: eternal w. of pence
first, to get what you w.
for w. of me
for w. of thought
freedom from w.
going without something you do
w.
House of W.
I didn't w. to do it
I'll not w.
I w. what I w. when I w. it
known, and do not w. it
making things which he doesn't
w.
never let you w.
never w. a friend in need
never w. some fruit
not what they w.
old know what they w.
ring out the w.
saying you w. to know
some hidden w.

Want (cont.)

those who w. it the most
though much I w.
thy w. as an armed man
toil, envy, w.
to w., to be undone
w. of a thing... perplexing
w. of decency is w. of sense
w. of human wisdom
w. of it the fellow
w. of power to sin
what can I w. or need?
what do you w.?
with w. of genius curst
Wanted: go where you are w.
no nation w. it so much
w. only one thing
Wanteth: w. not liquor
w. there grace of lute
Wanting: found w.
not w. what is stol'n
w. is—what?
w. that have wanted everything
world which, w. thee
Wanton: ah, w., will ye?
Gods, that w. in the air
her w. spirits look out
I do but w. in the South
my w. thoughts
no further than a w.'s bird
w. and a merye
w. eyes
w. smiled
w. with long delay
weep not, my w.
with w. Paris sleeps
Wanton'd with thy breakers
Wantonness: in clothes a w.
lipsed, for his w.
sad at night, only for w.
Wantons: sleep, pretty w.
Wants: everything that he w.
man w. but little
my w. supply
not so much to express our w.
provide for human w.
she w. a heart
toast our w. and wishes
Wap them into our ship's side
War: all the business of w.
all the offices... of peace and w.
all this w. been wrought
amidst the ranks of w.
arts of w. and peace
as little of the w. as he will
as long as w. is regarded as
wicked
at w. 'twixt will and will not
blood-red blossom of w.
brazen throat of w.
Brutus, with himself at w.
circumstance of glorious w.
come in your w. array
condemn recourse to w.
condition of w. of everyone
Dalhousy, the great God of W.
dastard in w.
dauntless in w.
delays are dangerous in w.
epithets of w.
essence of w. is violence
first invented w.
first in w.
garland of the w.
goes forth to w.
going to the w.
great w. from Macedon
Horses and Power and W.
if... w. should ever come
image of w. without its guilt
in a state of w. by nature
infection and the hand of w.
in... peace thinks of w.
in the trade of w... slain men
in w., he mounts
is it w. the two cardinal virtues
is it w.? No.
learn w. any more
let slip the dogs of w.
like to the morning's w.

War (cont)		Wardrobe their gay w wear	342 16	Warp though thou the waters w	427 22
magnificent, but it is not w	79 1	Wards oiled w	438 32	weave the w	420 22
marching as to w	35 1	pretty young w in Chancery	418 36	War proof fathers of w	445 25
miners poured to w	322 10	Warps big enough for the bed of	483 34	Warps love w the mud	165 16
Minstrel Boy to the w	536 27	find him w an' wakin	563 3	Warrant here a the w Claudio	462 20
moderation in w is unbecomely	324 23	I should dine as W	446 8	their honours for a w	447 42
my sentence is for open w	345 16	let me taste your w	368 10	truth shall be thy w	405 7
never was a good w	211 8	old person of W	312 18	Warred on by cranes	545 5
no d charge in that w	51 17	w of mine own wit	477 5	Warren a blackin	546 50
no discharge in that w	204 57	Warehouse with my knowledge	518 18	Warring w in Heav n	546 50
no less renowned than w	551 20	Warfare goeth a w at his own		w within our breasts	330 28
no less than w to waste	349 48	charges	66 34	Warrior British w queen	158 20
nor w nor battle's sound	545 14	her w is accomplished	54 8	every w that is rapt with love	351 4
not bel eve in inevitable w	510 10	legitimate w	363 11	happy W	575 5
not w with brother	160 41	lay his w	416 10	home they brought her w	538 25
no w with women	507 50	w long	264 9	lay like a w	572 12
offer w kneel for peace	470 14	Warily to begin charges	46 11	mounts the w a steed	417 16
pass for mercy w	420 11	Warning what a become of W ?	97 20	painful w famous for fight	436 22
people that deli ght in w	596 14	when I last saw W	97 16	Warriors joy which w feel	416 27
po nt out that thus is w		Warlike each w Lucumo	325 15	Wars all skillful in the w	552 1
prepare for w	552 16	Warily w cares an w men	105 58	big w that make ambition	140 15
prophesying w	251 53(-152)	Warm ah! I am w	54 16	virtue	472 5
reason w with rhyme	281 27	be w but pure	217 17	clashing w	184 3
sineus of love as of w	205 24	breaks in a w bay	15 14	cluck d thee to the w	420 22
a news of w	27 24	flavour o w flat irons	279 20	fierce w and faithful loves	509 16
some alain in w	475 7	her coat is to w	357 8	he maketh w to cease	394 20
start another w	243 6	her heart was w and gay	255 5	lawful to serve in the w	401 13
steel couch of w	470 8	his desires were as w	100 17	pristine w of the Romans	444 2
take the w	206 10	if his nose is w	512 7	ring out the thousand w	553 10
tell us all about the w	507 5	keep himself w	568 2	rust of the Barons W	538 24
the Lord is a man of w	45 11	keep the w her note	145 10	since w begin in the minds	9 22
throughout the w	410 7	like w Lone in	288 9	w and rumours of w	66 21
to the ragged inland threaten w	165 17	mothy and w	238 14	w cover	261 20
to w and arms I fly	316 10	now w and capable	487 3	w of elements	1 24
tricked by the British into w	58 16	now w in love	582 1	W of Hates and Crows	352 10
tumult of her w	517 3	riurning her wrath to keep it w	108 2	w or women	446 24
unsuccessful or successful w	162 40	on the w sea shore	15 14	Warts remark all these w	167 7
used to w a alarm	552 20	Ol the s w	486 1	Warwick W and Talbot	444 25
w against thee more	522 15	this w kind world	157 10	W proud setter up	446 4
w against the soul	69 40	to w their t'le loves	251 22	Wary craves w walking	449 2
w as all glory	501 4	very w weather in bed	519 18	Was because he w a Greek	309 20
W between Men and Women	547 12	w days will never cease	234 11	he w not for God took him	44 38
W death age, ages	185 14	at his fre	444 2	if it w to it might be	570 50
w death or sickness	468 21	w without heaving	43 14	I see what w and is	472 25
w has its laws	363 11	w work	362 20 24	thinks what ne'er w	352 25
w he sung is toil	101 9	your down so w	266 4	what I w once	482 3
w in heaven	21 27	War man Billy the Norman	171 16	what then I w	581 26
w is much too serious a thing	546 20	Warmed I w both hands	508 25	which is and which w	70 21
w is the national industry of		w and cooled by the same	464 8	which w and is	70 53
Prussia	553 4	w winter	553 24	Wash dost thou w my feet?	61 47
w is the trade of kings	102 43	w and fed	804 5	flood could not w away	185 16
w in thousands plays	387 10	w by the sun	310 7	gulfs will w us down	567 5
w lays a burden	130 26	Warmer no colder w	310 7	necessarily softly w again	507 25
W makes rattling good l story	236 2	w climates give brighter plumage	162 44	I w away my balm	475 23
w a game	216 14	w France	247 20	never comes out in the w	502 5
w a annals will cloud	236 14	when youth and blood are w	54 16	no tide shall ever w away	309 6
w a glorious art	385 27	Warmeth he w himself	540 14	shirt wh e thought to be at w	525 52
W that will end W	385 3	Warm w I is five wits	442 81	they that w on Monday	11 5
w the cry W even to the		w of the blood	337 5	thou shalt w me	305 8
knfel	115 10	Warning pans good as w	430 40	w for shame	11 5
w utterly lost	307 5	Warms it w the very sickness	474 15	w in need	471 31
w withered in w	406 42	sin that w you here	330 18	w me in steep-down gulfs	471 31
weapons of w perished	47 30	w in the sun	166 17	w me in the water	471 31
w we w an a deli	312 25	w the neighbouring poor	400 6	w me 'saviour	545 12
what can w but endless w	11 15	Warmth awful w about my heart	530 18	w my hands in innocence	591 15
what d you do in the Great W	443 84	I yearn d for w	535 10	w the balm from an kng	475 1
when the blast of w blows	443 84	little w a tle lght	535 10	w their feet in soda water	107 31
when the w is done	443 13	native with the w	253 12	w them in my blood	504 16
who is able to make w with	123 15	w of shepherds flames	331 2	w your city of Cologne	180 18
him?	71 20	w to swell the grain	121 27	w your hands and pray	206 53 (179)
Waile w, el 'd	455 5	Warn to w the immortal souls	581 27	Washed robes newly w with dew	130 13
w his rs w wood notes	545 7	w to comfort	490 25	these faces w	311 24
Waited to the string	341 10	w all traffic	189 25	w by Arethusa a fount	232 1
Waiter At w	231 6	w you that it will be used	185 25	w by the rivers	84 21
ev ry w has a stone	162 25	Warned be w by me	41 5	w headlong on board	129 1
w of poetic prose	163 34	be w by my lot	405 5	w himself w th oriental scrup	
Waitl at the eye	581 12	w them thence	343 10	looty	275 11
Waiting is I think lay	543 6	who hath w you to feel?	77 14	w his hands before the mult tude	61 6
Wait'st w rage for saying	270 51	Warning come without w	160 27	w their robes	72 6
something		ev' w each	308 10	Waiver w his hands and says	410 13
Ward American nation in tl	105 9	give little w	313 14	w its wals	64 38
Ward W	410 5	give w to the world	447 18	Walding always w	237 18
Id's and Mrs. Hummery W	149 5	hord w	255 36	Walding in one another a w	6 2
Wald's honest my old w	410 5	take w the seal	30 4	w his hands w 'hins'le som	219 7
Wald's no less	405 13	w do all the rest of ths king	412 82	Washington at W lives	411 12
Wald's no less	405 13	Wald's no less to do	412 82	Washington's d'mity	313 13
Wald's no less	405 13	Wald's no less anything except the	412 82	Washington's d'mity	313 13
Wald's no less	405 13	Wald's no less anything except the	412 82	Washington's d'mity	313 13

INDEX

Wasps: bottled w.	161:41	Watcher of the skies	288:19	Water (<i>cont.</i>)	
w. and hornets break through	519:7	Watches: our judgments as our w.	382:19	under w. I would scarcely kick	290:1
Wassailing: here we come a-w.	6:22	w. and receives	581:16	unseen, and full of w.	475:19
Wassails: Hock-carts, w., wakes	245:17	w. from his mountain walls	529:10	unstable as w.	45:26
Wast: stand a w. of praise	518:17	w. of the dark	545:10	used to sing in the w.	176:5
Waste: across this watery w.	147:10	Watchful: many a w. night	442:25	wash me in the w.	11:8
all w. and solitary places	494:13	w. at His Gate	183:21	w. and a crust	286:39
hush'd Chorasman w.	17:28	Watching: children stood w. them	293:25	w. but the desert	114:15
idle w. of thought	504:9	tire of w. you	84:7	w. fairest meadows	164:5
in Annihilation's W.	206:20	w. for the morrow	127:30	w., is unsuitable	243:15
in a w. of shame	488:11	w. round you still	3:18	w. like a stone	409:20
in the wide w... is a tree	119:10	w., with eternal lids apart	288:17	w., like a witch's oils	149:6
no less than war to w.	349:28	weary of w.	409:26	w. not so fair	510:20
our young affections run to w.	114:15	with w... faint	143:13	w. of affliction	48:14
over the w. of waters	115:29	Watchman: w. on the lonely tower	418:3	w. once a day	481:32
pale w. widens	16:4	w. waketh but in vain	49:36	w. out of this rock	46:15
particular glory of the Egdon w.	237:9	w., what of the night?	53:26	w. shall hear me	507:14
that thou and I shall w.	583:21	Watchmen that went about	52:12	w. springs up... ready boiled	237:1
to the bound of the w.	17:21	Watch-tower in the skies	341:31	w. steaming hot!	372:17
to w. long nights	510:16	Watchword: our w. is security	379:12	w.'s thin	219:14
to what purpose... this w.?	60:36	Water: across the stormy w.	122:28	w.'s wider... than Blood	266:17
w. ground enough	461:35	as ready by w. as by land	198:24	w., w., every where	149:6
w. his whole heart	549:13	as w. is in w.	425:20	W. willy-nilly flowing	206:13
w. howling wilderness	46:31	as w. spilt	47:35	w. your damned flower-pots	96:38
w. its sweetness	230:5	as w. unto wine	534:32	we'll o'er the w.	250:15
w. not your Hour	206:22	before it beat the w.	317:22	wetter w.	83:25
w. places of Jerusalem	54:23	benison of hot w.	83:22	what's the w. in French	177:15
weary w. of waters	507:28	blackens all the w. about him	2:30	when the w. flowed in	31:1
we lay w. our powers	582:18	but limns the w.	28:17	where no w. is	395:25
Well amid the W.	206:21	by w. and the Word	517:1	where the w. goes	142:12
were I in the wildest w.	107:26	by w. he sente hem hoom	137:13	whole stay of w.	52:33
Wind along the W.	206:13	cast the w. of my land	461:1	whose name was writ in w.	291:3
Wasted: talk not of w. affection	316:14	charity... hardly w. the ground	26:36	wilderness a standing w.	398:20
w. his substance	62:13	charmed w. burned	149:25	your feet are always in the w.	4:21
w. with misery	400:6	clouds they are without w.	70:19	Water-brooks: as the hart desireth	
why this charm is w.	199:26	come of w. and of mud	83:24	the w.	394:16
Wasteful: ah, w. woman	374:20	conscious w.	165:25	Water-colour: amateur painting in	
w. and ridiculous excess	447:39	daughter of Earth and W.	493:1	w.	514:26
youth of pleasure w.?	93:25	deep in the w.	41:30	Watered: Apollos w.	66:22
Wastel-breed: milk and w.	136:30	do your work on w.	297:1	fed and w.	121:27
Wastes her time and me	558:4	drawers of w.	46:41	in a w. shoot	409:14
Wasting: a-w. Christian kisses	299:11	dreadful noise of w.	476:14	milk... likely to be w.	112:6
delightful way of w. time	358:17	drinking up ta w.	23:27	w. heaven with their tears	75:24(-76)
w. in despair	572:2	drink no longer w.	68:50	w. orange-pulp	96:39
Wat: poor W.	488:28	drowned already... with salt w.	482:25	w. our horses in Helicon	135:21
Watch: before the morning w.	399:40	drunk your w. and wine	297:13	w. the whole face of the ground	44:10
call the rest of the w.	468:37	earth and the sky and the w.	585:17	Waterest her furrows	395:30
constable of the w.	468:35	fish out of the w.	422:31	Waterfall: from the w... named	317:26
for the w. to babble	468:38	fountain of the w. of life	71:46	Water-flags in flower	374:24
full weary of her w.	196:2	Garden by the W. blows	205:9	Water-flies blow me	425:34
her lover keeps w.	318:5	his steeds to w.	429:25	Water-flood: sitteth above the w.	393:24
his life is a w.	522:7	how does the w. come down	507:11	Water-floods: in the great w.	393:32
if you don't w. out	407:3	I came like W.	206:12	Water-fly: dost know this w.?	437:29
keeping w. above his own	320:11	imperceptible w.	253:7	Watering: a-w. the last year's crop	196:7
keep w. for the life of... Jack	173:7	in standing w.	482:17	Water-land of Dutchmen	116:29
kept w. o'er man's mortality	576:22	in the w. under the earth	390:7	Water-lilies: floating w.	497:23
men went to w. on duty	344:27	in w. writ	38:2	Water-lily: saw the w. bloom	534:7
one to w., and one to pray	3:3	King over the W.	10:15	Waterloo: crowning carnage, W.	119:16
past as a w. in the night	397:15	Laughing W.	317:26	every man meets his W.	378:20
Saints their w. are keeping	517:2	like w. through a sieve	131:22	not yet met our W., Watson	188:6
set a w... before my mouth	400:13	little drops of w.	127:33	stricken at W.	141:26
set their w. in the sky	123:3	little ones a cup of cold w.	59:4	W.'s ensanguined plain	9:5
she shall w. all night	479:7	little w. clears us	458:16	W... won in the playing fields	564:6
snore out the w.	442:25	made his mouth to w.	110:31	world-earthquake, W.	537:20
the Lord w. between me and		made the w... follow faster	424:6	Waterloo House young man	221:8
thee	45:8	makes my teeth w.	208:24	Waterman: great-grandfather... a	
w. and chain, of course	408:1	more w. glideth by the mill	480:33	w.	99:17
w. and pray	198:10	never hold w.	144:32	jolly young w.	173:12
w. at that midnight hour	311:16	not all the w.	109:30	Watermen, that row one way	109:6
w. did think anxious servants	547:7	not filled with w.	50:55	Water-mill: noise like that of a w.	519:11
w. for me by moonlight	366:3	on one lay a great w.	531:30	Water-pipes: noise of the w.	394:19
w. from dawn to gloom	497:2	our passions as... fire and w.	513:19	Water-rats: land-rats and w.	463:15
w. from their graves	93:4	over the w. and over the sea	250:15	Waters: all that move in the W.	388:22
w. not one another out of fear	185:7	pools are filled with w.	420:13	all the w. of Israel	48:22
w. on the Rhine	416:2	pools of w.	397:6	all w. as the shore	522:15
w. that ends the night	562:9	ridden that wan w.	53:23	as the w. cover the sea	3:8, 53:19
w. the clock for you	487:7	river of w. of life	31:7	beams of his chambers in the w.	398:8
w. the ships of England	295:12	runs under w.	281:19	bitter w. into sweetness	196:24
w. the wall, my darling	301:18	she drinks w.	135:19	blue Midland w.	18:16
w. with me one hour	60:42	sipped brandy and w. gayly	154:17	by his, ye w., glide	18:19
where none can w. her	262:6	sound of w.'s murmuring	497:20	by the w. of Babylon	400:5, 588:26
whispers of each other's w.	444:6	sprinkling it with fountain w.	305:18	canst drink the w.	170:22
whose howl's his w.	458:1	stain'd the w. clear	76:9	cast thy bread upon the w.	51:27
winding up the w. of his wit	479:34	struggling for life in the w.	270:18	clamour of w.	521:30
your learning, like your w.	139:18	sweet w. and bitter	69:38	cold w. to a thirsty soul	50:36
Watchdog: w.'s honest bark	115:22	take the w. of life freely	72:10	come ye to the w.	54:29
w.'s voice	224:17	their virtues we write in w.	447:8	crept by me upon the w.	479:29
Watch-dogs bark	479:28	tickled best in muddy w.	111:27	deeper w. than I had thought	188:3
Watched: he w. and wept	224:21	too much of w. hast thou	437:2	de'st where w. run	286:23
I have w.	398:1	under the w. it rumbled	150:10	drank strong w.	300:18
I w. in vain	208:16			drifts away like the w.	585:19

INDEX

Waters (cont.)

fen of stagnant w	577 34
fragrant w on my cheek	160 32
hear the mighty w	576 10
her winds and w a gha	423 26
his luminous home of w	17 25(-18)
his to be as many w	70 27
in our w yet appear	251 18
in the w under the earth	325 9
in the wilderness w break out	54 3
into the main of w	405 21
in o what great w	515 3
in whose bosom the bright w	315 16
its w return ing	316 14
knowledge as the w	34 17
like the pale w	555 22
many w cannot quench love	52 23
moved upon the face of the w	44 8
moving w at their task	258 17
obscure w slope	96 31
occupy their business in great w	308 17
o'er the glad w	114 42
once more upon the w	273 33
over the rolling w go	538 12
over the waste of w	115 20
perished in the w	35 36
pleasant w of the River Lee	402 16
quiet w by	421 1
roaring w	420 30
she walks the w	114 43
s teeth upon many w	71 31
sound of w shaken	523 24
stolen w are sweet	40 53
swell the curled w	453 3
those cool w we used to dwell	254 15
to the w and the wild	556 9
w murmuring	341 22
w of comfort	303 10
w of strife	307 3
w of the Nile	128 33
w of wide Acony	404 31
w on a stony nght	576 2
w stand in the hills	305 8
w zilled at even	410 7
w zrip	427 22
w were his wind ng zheet	35 23
w wild went o'er	122 20
weary waste of w	507 25
while the nester w roll	556 5
width of the w	16 4
winds and w make us	399 5
with earth z w make second	545 7
world of w wild	546 1
Water side tree planted by the w	391 46
Wa er-springs of a dry ground	305 20
Water tower great grey w	141 26
Water across it is w waste	147 10
after w cloudes	310 7
beneath the w floor	343 3
leaves his w nest	160 13
Watson I thought I knew my W	158 21
Water makes my teeth w	205 24
Watle Canis w	173 3
Watles of clay and w made	575 12
Wave it right rude will o' w	104 14
Wave find w	531 9
Wave w is rightly	118 37
llood ne on the charmed w	341 13
cool from utent w	341 3
dance like w of the sea	585 2
great find w	525 25
g eat w that echoes	531 6
hasel n upon an onent w	343 24
last w by the low w	210 19
last w paces	205 6
le on the ocean w	413 11
l'm w in the Creeks	205 10
long may it w	292 11
never a w but miks our	301 21
deal	495 21
over the western w	152 13
plough the w no more	512 43
seen her w her hand	31 10
so e w	31 10
work better h the w	151 9
was me w	310 8
to refer w of hand	94 24
w M m h all thy turners	112 10
w remember w	266 8
w to pond better h thy power	495 10

Wave (cont.)

weak as is a breaking w	575 35
when the moon is on the w	115 5
wind and w and ear	535 20
winning w	246 4
wish you a w o the sea	485 27
with w and whirlwind	315 29
Waved long has it w	251 5
w her lily hand	216 1
w over by that flaming brand	340 31
Waver and give place	583 2
Wavering more longing w	453 2
strengthen the w June	27 21
w like Mr Colledge a prose	240 7
Waverley the Owl and W pen	11 4
Wavens to a rose	183 11
Waves all thy w and storms	394 19
as long as w shall break	362 31
Britannia rules the w	122 30
Britannia rule the w	545 18
came the w	509 7
come as the w come	410 4
dream of w flowers	403 14
fields o w or mountains	403 8
floods lift up their w	398 23
hear the w roar	16 1
heed not the rolling w	415 6
Hum that walked the w	343 3
I see the w upon the shore	492 22
it w you to a more removed	ground
light hearted Masters of the w	18 16
like as the w make	457 8
little w of Bretny	227 36
long d for dash of w	17 25(-18)
midway on the w	151 33(-132)
noise of his w	305 8
o or the mountain w	123 11
raging w of the sea	70 20
same w whitened	523 15
sons of the w	213 10
spent w not	353 17
thy proud w be stayed	40 21
thy righteousness as the w	54 20
wzn w and wet winds	523 10
w and I	116 3
w be upon you	525 24
w bound beneath me	113 22
w clasp on another	505 7
w in its plumes	332 20
w of ecstacy	567 2
w of the sea are mighty	397 23
w of thy sweet z ng ng 493 o	497 10
w roar and whirl	16 1
w zeener far	493 25
w that beat on ffeaven's shore	73 20
when the w went high	100 13
while the tired w breaking	147 8
wild w saying	125 2
wild w what	479 25
yes w	460 4
Waving w his wild tail	304 22
w me farewell	254 15
Wavy w and long	358 24
w in the dusk	316 9
Wax as w meth	395 4
d dn t w his moustache	304 41
frequency in rapers w	353 37
honey and w	519 5
they all shall w old	395 2
virtue of w and parchment	100 1
w to receive	212 33
will she w and wane	307 29
wyne and w	583 26
Waxed Jeshurun w fat	46 32
Waxwork New Jarley's w show	172 31
Waxwork if you think we re w	150 30
Way along the public w	392 19
already on the w	65 38
also make a w to escape	506 8
bears about Thy w	55 35
l-road is the w	495 10
ly the w as you came	331 28
leave thou thy w	37 24
departed another w	22 6
d ry dangerous w	54 26
every one w his own w	331 5
f d out his unworth w	114 14
f lwers to strew Thy w	445 20
found the w	62 33
girth his w and forgetteth	62 33

Way (cont.)

gone some other w	31 70
grasses of the ancient w	331 17
heav n z wide pathless w	341 14
his bow to w	377 5
I am the w	63 53
if a man make w	523 14
I have no w	453 38
I know the w she went	150 15
in a mysterious w	441 35
keeps the road w better	345 17
long as the w and hard	99 17
looking one w	392 4
make thy w plain	58 24
narrow is the w	136 7
never in the w nor out of the w	330 7
noiseless tenor of their w	332 10
not pass this w again	96 15
one w possible	99 12
over the whole breadth of the w	253 17
pleasure gives w	2 9 3
plods his weary w	54 9 57 25
prepare ye the w of the	373 20
Lord	54 9 57 25
pretty Fanny a w	373 20
public opinion must have her	103 10
w	40 25
roses roses all the w	239 4
safer than a known w	40 13
zee my w as birds their w	137 44
singing by the w	155 31
such a winning w with you	136 5
taking a little pleasure out of the	53 15
w	331 5
that thy w may be known	331 5
this is the w	331 5
thus w and that dividing	331 5
thus w and that w	331 5
thus w or thi	431 33
thorny w to heaven	140 10
toiling up the terrible w	295 2
tread the Narrow W	210 26
walk your mystic w	50 30
w he should go	142 13
w is all z very pla n	244 13
w is long to the sun	175 10
w it should go	50 30
w of all flesh 355 39 422 25	40 44
w of all the earth	50 56
w of a man with a maid	50 56
w of an eagle	50 56
w of a serpent	50 56
w of a sh p	284 15
w of life uncertun	339 44
w of putt ng w	50 4
w of thy commandments	50 4
w of transgressors	197 15
w the truth and the life	197 15
w the world ends	197 15
w to heaven as ready	90 25
w to hell even from heaven	292 21
w to love each other	427 15
w to parish church	416 70
w was long	524 9
w we parted	121 13
w may lose the w	275 15
which the w z	57 45
whn thou art in the w with	351 13
him	179 12
woman has ler w	355 9
work its w with the women	24 4
Waytaining true w Chmian	529 10
w men not cry there n	372 20
Waylay startle and w	49 45
Ways all the w you can	346 13
cheerful w of men	346 13
consul her w	237 5
forget thy thousand w	44 11
goodness and mysterious w	84 11
her l the wales and w	331 25
her w are w of pleasantness	372 20
her w to roam	241 25
how many w and days	331 25
in the w of men	372 20
just are the w of God	241 25
justify God's w	331 25
just ly the w of God	331 25
keen t ees in all thy w	331 25
let me count the w	331 25
most sure in all the w	331 25
time and a sty w	331 25

INDEX

Ways (cont.)

no middle w.	82:5
not be thought after these w.	458:10
perfect w. of honour	447:15
rough uneven w.	474:27
she had not these w.	585:4
subtle w. I keep	199:3
teach thy w. unto the wicked	395:9
vindicate the w. of God	383:8
walks in our w. again	83:20
wandered all our w.	405:12
wander in the w. of men	106:27
w. be foul	456:1
w. deep and weather sharp	197:13
w. that are dark	238:32
world and its w.	96:44
your great and gracious w.	375:14
your w. my w.	54:31
Wayside: fell by the w.	59:21
Wayward: fond and w. thoughts	531:12
how w. is this foolish love	484:31
how w. the decrees of Fate	543:13
purlind, w. boy	455:8
tetchy and w.	470:27
Wayworn: weary, w. wanderer	380:17
We: even w., even so	535:25
people like us are W.	303:18
put it down a w.	179:14
still it is not w.	141:27
though they're not w.	185:1
w. authors, Ma'am	181:19
w. must eat w.	543:8
w. that had loved him so	93:3
w., w. only, are left	17:18
Weak: but he is w.	578:34
but little children w.	4:7
concessions of the w.	100:21
earth is w.	396:29
flesh is w.	60:43
for the fallen and the w.	320:14
how very w. the very wise	543:13
infirmities of the w.	66:17
little, w., and helpless	4:5
made w. by time and fate	541:3
my love is w. and faint	161:13
no passion...so w.	26:2
not dispirited, not w.	200:3
otherwise w. men	25:41
pondered, w. and weary	380:22
refuge of w. minds	159:25
strengthen ye the w. hands	54:2
to be w. is miserable	544:16
too w. the conflict to support	454:23
too w. to cleave	147:9
trifling, childish, w.	165:9
virtue of w. minds	192:35
w. alone repent	115:4
w. and beggarly elements	67:42
w., and despis'd old man	453:6
w. as is a breaking wave	578:35
w. brother...worst of mankind	514:36
w...confound the...mighty	66:20
w. minds led captive	350:2
w. one is singled	494:21
W. shall perish	422:20
Weak-er: to the w. side inclin'd	111:19
w. sex, to piety more prone	4:0
w. vessel	70:2
Weakest: fondest, blindest, w.	544:31
w. kind of fruit	464:31
w. saint	161:15
Weak-ey'd bat	153:24
Weak-hearted: help the w.	389:1
Weakness: all w. which impairs	17:24
amable w.	204:29, 500:43
fiddle-strings is w.	176:35
is it w. of intellect?	220:18
made perfect in w.	67:38
no w., no contempt	351:6
one man's w.	383:28
owning her w.	252:22
Power girt round with w.	492:2
strength and w. of human nature	324:35
stronger by w.	557:25
stroke against her w.	535:5
too much w. for the stoic	383:22
w. is not in your word	17:20
w. of our mortal nature	389:40
Weaknesses: his w. are great	294:18
his w. with a delicate hand	226:31
Wealth: all that w. e'er gave	230:1

Wealth (cont.)

as their w. increases	330:15
boundless his w.	417:22
bring home the w. of the Indies	274:4
for all the w. of Indies	543:12
gave the little w. he had	521:4
get place and w.	386:9
his w. a well-spent age	123:25
in health and w. long to live	388:28
in squandering w.	190:24
let w. and commerce...die	329:10
nor lie in wait for w.	575:9
no w. but life	413:29
outlive his w.	465:9
outshone the w. of Ormus	345:14
poor man's w.	501:26
promoting the w., the number	101:15
rule of w.	28:33
such w. brings	486:24
swim'st thou in w.	170:22
titles, w., and fame	381:36
w. and freedom reign	226:8
w. I seek not	515:28
w. nor blessed abode	334:13
w. or rank possessing	361:24
w. which modern progress	
brings	216:9
what w. to me	577:7
where w. accumulates	224:14
whole w. of thy wit	464:26
worldly w. he cared not for	212:17
Weaned: as a child that is w.	400:1
not w. till then?	185:6
w. child shall put his hand	53:19
Weans: are the w. in their bed?	339:9
w. and wife	104:23
Weapon: coward's w., poison	209:6
his w. wit	254:13
skill in the w. is nothing	442:21
with the other hand held a w.	48:35
Weaponless himself	350:25
Weapon-point: at w. they close	418:29
Weapons: get your w. ready	567:4
gie's but the w.	360:4
hurt with the same w.	464:8
lawful...to wear w.	401:13
w. of war perished	47:30
Wear: clothes you w. or do not w.	140:3
fools never w. out	156:7
get that I w.	427:27
motley's the only w.	427:15
nothing else to w.	218:29
nothing to w. but clothes	292:14
not w. them out in practice	37:8
such qualities as would w.	227:16
w. him in my heart's core	434:26
w. it on both sides	481:23
w. my heart upon my sleeve	469:28
w. out, in a wall'd prison	454:19
w. out than rust out	167:19, 566:17
w. out the everlasting flint	478:10
w. thee in my bosom	104:27
w. without corral	438:38
w. your learning	139:18
will us to w. ourselves	330:28
Wear: Mr. William W.	562:24
Wearer: merit of the w.	464:1
Wearers of rings and chains	308:24
Wearth the Christian down	300:6
Wearied: until she be w. out	495:22
w. and forlorn	359:14
Wearies: coquetry of Death, which	
w. me	543:20
it w. me; you say it w. you	462:28
Weariest and most loathed...life	462:10
Weariness: deep w. and sated lust	17:7
much study...w. of the flesh	51:35
not go, for w. of thee	186:15
pale for w.	495:19
thro' w. they fail'd	161:16
w. can snore	429:36
w. may toss him to My breast	245:1
w. not on your brow	17:20
w., the fever, and the fret	287:25
Wearing: I'm w. awa'	360:19
w. all that weight	533:30
w. his wisdom lightly	529:3
w. o' the Green	9:6
w. our own noses	429:28
w. out life's evening	276:15
worse for w.	201:29

Wearisome: make them w.	474:27
w. condition of humanity	232:14
Wears: so w. she to him	483:3
w. on his smiling face	152:17
w. out his time	469:26
w. the turning globe	263:36
Weary: art thou w.?	361:10
eyelids are a little w.	374:10
great rock in a w. land	53:43
I am very w.	83:3
I see w. fu' o' care	108:36
let him be rich and w.	245:1
not be w. in well doing	67:48
not w. in well doing	68:40
of August w.	480:7
rosy garland and a w. head	501:27
run, and not be w.	54:14
say I'm w.	265:25(-266)
very few and very w.	325:19
w. and ill at ease	402:11
w. and kind	585:22
w. and old with service	446:24
w. be at rest	48:46
w. lot is thine	419:8
w. night and day	584:6
w. of breath	252:12
w. of days and hours	523:18
w. of earth	517:4
w. of her watch	196:2
w. of these worldly bars	448:36
w., stale, flat	430:33
w. time	149:8
w., wayworn wanderer	380:17
w. with disasters	458:36(-459)
w. with toil	486:23
world is w. of the past	493:27(-494)
Weasel: as a w. sucks eggs	427:8
it is like a w.	435:26
pop goes the w.	328:26
Weather: all sorts of things and w.	199:18
blue Italian w.	495:8
calm or stormy w.	409:19
come wind, come w.	99:35
different kinds of good w.	413:30
first talk is of the w.	277:34
french wine and fine w.	290:24
fresh fierce w.	525:19
hard grey w.	293:15
if it prove fair w.	517:18
ill is the w.	170:24
it was gorgeous w.	121:15
marlet, builds in the w.	463:44
New England w...different	
kinds of w.	550:31
not in fine w.	146:18
not woo foul w.	253:18
no w. warmer	310:7
plaguy twelvepenny w.	519:21
politics go by the w.	231:28
sad or singing w.	524:28
serves for the old June w.	90:37
through cloudy w.	33:14
under the w.	515:9
w. ginneth clere	138:28
w. sharp	197:13
w. the cuckoo likes	236:30
w. the shepherd shuns	236:32
when God sorts out the w.	407:4
winter and rough w.	427:7
Weather-beaten: never w. sail	124:1
Weatherby George Dupree	339:15
Weather-cock: no w.	573:4
Weathered: pilot that w. the storm	124:19
Weather-proof: humble roof...w.	247:16
Weatherwise: if the Bard was w.	150:30
some are w.	211:11
Weave: ever so will w.	235:21
few would w.	236:22
hands of mem'ry w.	157:1
w. a paradise for a sect	285:32
w. their thread with bones	483:5
w. the warp	229:22
Weaver: swifter than a w.'s shuttle	48:52
Weaves: he w., and is clothed	522:7
Web: magic in the w. of it	472:16
of the smallest spider's w.	477:7
out flew the w.	534:7
sbe left the w.	534:7
tangled w. we weave	418:28
w. of human things	492:19
w. of our life	423:7

INDEX

Web (cont.)
 w o the sicken elshth 31 25(-32)
 with a little a w. 470 35
 Webs swarthy w 531 38
 trafficked for strange w 374 31
 Webster Daniel W steam-
 engine in trousers 504 33
 W was much possessed 107 33
 Wed December when they w
 think to w it 428 22
 w with Thought 423 2
 with this Runz I thee w
 wooed not w 532 18
 301 32
 90 6
 were when she was w 535 11
 Wedded I sith, once w fast 357 10
 hail w love 347 26
 though w we have been
 throw your w lady 150 26
 w to calamity 478 22
 w to the Larle's son 410 1
 w to this goodly universe 574 8
 Wedding bought her w clothes 2 29
 get the w dresses ready 116 30
 let a have a w 175 27
 peal upon our w 203 1
 Serpents a w 301 11
 w cheer to burial feast 478 33
 wooing w, and repenting 468 9
 Wedding-day dance bare foot on
 her w 470 3
 dawns our w 210 35
 drink good wine upon the w 31 5
 it is my w 160 8
 on his w 210 4
 on their w 210 24
 to-morrow is our w 150 13
 w fixed on 204 8
 Wedding Guest stood still 143 20
 Wedding ring torments lie in
 a w 144 23
 Weds a w 103 12
 Wedges small w cleave 405 12
 w of gold 370 14
 Wedlock holy w, 391 35
 w s the devil 217 45
 Wednesday he that died o' W
 married on 308 21
 w on Me on W last 461 22
 W in Whetson week 441 31
 W child 368 1
 Wee bonnie w thing 104 27
 my w w thing 215 5
 sweet w wife o' mine 107 16
 this little pig cried, W, w, w, l 360 7
 w modest flow r 107 7
 w, sleekit cow rin 107 9
 winnowe w thing 107 10
 Weed basest w that grows 501 6
 Thans in her summer w 312 1
 fat w that rots itself 412 12
 honey from the w 163 37
 in palmer's w 444 13
 340 8
 law to w it out 27 4
 less than the w 234 16
 no more than butter w, 302 12
 o'er a w, or a flower 34 14
 O thou w w 473 35
 pernicious w 15 24
 isn't w away 230 31
 scarce w out the fault 270 24
 tawney w tobacco 301 11
 w 't all grows in every soil 476 41
 w made enough 147 41
 Weeded an her d and w away 454 2
 Weeds all the e w 215 3
 buy yourself w 314 1
 cottage of allowed w 414 33
 farrest soil to w 204 32
 gra lung w from gravel pu 's 417 1
 let connect w 473 35
 her w w w w w 234 30
 long live the w 15 27
 more than burnish w 141 14
 only burning w 345 15
 put on the w of December 161 17
 sack w 452 25
 small for w w w 85 17
 w on tears of w w own tears 85 17
 w w w w w w w 81 9
 w w w w w w w 313 13

Week (cont.)
 all the w through city-crowds 151 27
 all the w to dry 31 5
 argument for a w 430 7
 keep a w away 472 18
 Middle of Next W, 128 17
 proud of one another the first w 156 13
 till the w after next 131 27
 smed once a w 273 6
 twopence a w 130 26
 w but only four 35 10
 year, a month, a w 330 7
 Weekly from Southampton 207 24
 Weeks fou for w together 108 5
 brown on you—for w 183 12
 his best hours and w 488 7
 Weep all round thee w 279 19
 bid nie to w 247 2
 246 2
 desfolids, w w to see 245 13
 dew shall w thy fall 170 13
 do not w for me 214 23
 even butchers w
 Ilecuba that he should w for
 her 433 31
 if souls can w in bliss 160 28
 I must w cruel tears 473 11
 I saw my lady w 7 13
 I w for Adonias 491 14
 I w for joy 474 14
 I w for you 130 20
 make the angels w 137 20
 man after his death moot w 137 20
 milk my ewes and w 458 32
 now you w 435 11
 pity them that w 153 26
 she must w or die 538 25
 strive nor w 97 23
 that I may not w 116 9
 these woful eyes may w 308 14
 to chide, to laugh, to w 443 15
 to not w before him 551 13
 w there 470 16
 w afresh love's woe 486 25
 w, and you w alone 568 20
 w away the life of care 488 25
 w, daughter of a royal line 218 3
 w for my pardon 415 22
 w for their sins 567 20
 w, if that she saw a mouse 336 30
 w no more my lady 210 15
 w not, my wanton 232 2
 w now of nevermore 477 20
 w over Saul 37 10
 w the more because I w in vain 331 19
 w thy girlish tears 561 3
 w to record 122 30
 w upon your hinder parts 266 15
 w when I am low? 212 31
 w with me you that read 280 10
 w with them that w 66 4
 w you no more, sad fountains 351 20
 who would not w 265 8
 why, at still and w? 204 1
 women must w 204 1
 *Weep scarcely cry, 'w! w! w! w!
 w! 76 17
 Weeping doth that bode w? 473 7
 dwell a w hermit there 353 30
 goeth on his way 199 34
 hear the children w 85 1
 in a forest w 318 20
 my eyes are tired of w 83 3
 night o' w 517 2
 Rachel W for her children 57 20
 remembrance of a w queen 475 14
 w w how a mystic shape 85 16
 there w w 334 21
 they are woful 85 2
 two eyes swollen with w 334 10
 two w motions 164 10
 w and gnashing of teeth 51 35
 w and the least ter 157 21
 w and watching 137 30
 w in the p'styme 85 2
 w thou art w 270 30
 w w late and early 515 10
 w w w 401 19
 with him rises w 451 33
 with w and with laughter 324 1
 world a more f of w 555 9
 Weeps loves, and w, and dyes 421 43

Weeps (cont.)
 turns from their gaze, and w 336 31
 w incessantly for my sin 75 10
 why these w? 800 10
 Wee-things expectant w 104 33
 Wee Willie Winkie 339 9
 Wehr ein gute W, und Waffen 321 6
 Weib Wein, W, und Gesang 321 5
 Weigh let us not w them 123 19
 more people see than w 130 27
 to w and consider 27 16
 w it down on one side 234 3
 w mine eyes lids down 441 41
 w this song 584 10
 w thy words in a balance 57 4
 w your Gods and you 303 25
 Weighed in the balances 55 42
 Weighing counting votes instead
 of w 267 6
 not w our merits 390 45
 Weights mortality w heavily on
 me 288 21
 w upon the heart 460 37
 Weight all that w of learning 533 30
 bird a w can break tree 93 15
 bowed by the w of centuries 120 10
 by its own w steadfast 155 19
 custom lie upon thee with a w 576 16
 does nothing to relieve the w 150 26
 heavy and the weary w 160 25
 he carries w 150 25
 ills have no w 312 2
 knowledge may give w 119 27
 lay aside every w 60 18
 moderate w of prose 390 15
 number, w, and measure 77 11
 posing every w 332 12
 pull his w 400 1
 some rock a vast w 332 12
 their prodigal w 473 12
 three their w in gold 202 30
 w of chance drag 573 30
 w of the superincumbent hour 492 2
 w of this sad time 454 28
 w of too much liberty 578 7
 w that pull d me down 446 27
 Weights deceitful upon the w 395 24
 Weighy drowns things w 27 1
 ascerts the more w voice 25 44
 Weir in Weir und Getang 460 13
 Weir sisters 263 20
 Weir about the glimmering w 584 11
 as the grass grows on the w 28 31
 three lone w 110 16
 Welcome advice is seldom w 104 16
 eye be w back again 115 22
 bay deep-mouth d w 457 5
 bear w in your eye 539 34
 bid you a w adoo 118 22
 first to w, foremost to defend 541 3
 broke w 244 21
 Love bade me w 152 21
 outstay d his w, will 410 22
 passionate wind of w 80 11
 rest may reason and w 106 19
 say 'W! Iriend 445 13
 terrible events are w 553 20
 thrice w, darling of the Spring 429 13
 to w Jane 166 6
 warmst w, at an inn 51 15
 w, all wonders 51 15
 w each rebuff 451 15
 w ever smiles 357 21
 w for himself and d nner 447 16
 w home again, fa th 546 21
 w home mankind's friend 247 21
 w, kindred glooms 247 21
 w made of honour 161 21
 w peaceful ev'ning 347 11
 w pure-ey'd faith 115 6
 w the roen 84 20
 w the dawn 157 3
 w the lord of frecht 121 18
 w, thou kind lecturer 107 18
 w to your gentle heart 121 18
 w, wild north-easter 213 39
 w you and w a l 31 37
 Welcomes he w at once 281 19
 row head as w 115 24
 w l the fates in 27 1
 with tea w the morning 27 1

INDEX

Welcomest when they are gone	445:19	Well-spring: holds the bubbling w.	336:9	West (cont.)	
Welfare of our Sovereign	389:14	Well-stocked farms	106:7	w. wan w. shivers	521:30
Welkin: how all the w. rings	565:12	Well-written Life	125:22	w., east, south, and north	334:9
Well: all shall be w.	467:12	Welsh: devil understands W.	440:5	W. in her eyes	148:17
all things will be w.	373:14	makes W. as sweet	440:4	W. is W.	294:27
are you quite w., Laetitia?	337:29	Welshman: Taffy was a W.	369:1	W. of these out to seas	208:7
as w. said, as if I had said it	520:18	valour in this W.	444:17	W. to the Golden Gate	298:28
come w., come wo	250:15	<i>Welt: eine W. zu gewinnen</i>	333:11	when the w. is red	516:4
continuance in w. doing	65:33	Welter to the parching wind	342:10	when the wind is in the w.	11:21
cried out—W. done!	160:2	Welt'ring in his blood	191:7	where the W. begins	135:13
did it very w.	219:7	<i>Weltgeschichte: die W. ist das Weltgericht</i>	415:24	without declining W.	185:8
do all things w.	143:11	Wen: great w.	147:20	woning fer by w.	137:11
do w., and suffer for it	69:51	Wenceslas: good King W.	361:19	West Port: come open the W.	416:8
drank of Aganippe W.	502:2	Wench: fair hot w.	438:13	<i>Westen: Im W. nichts Neues</i>	406:7
foolish thing w. done	272:15	ill-starr'd w.	473:32	Western: All Quiet on the W.	
how w. did I behave	262:19	most sweet w.	438:17	Front	406:7
if we do w. here	318:9	stuff fit only for a w.	333:22	far in a w. brookland	263:19
in the w.	129:11	w. who is just married	214:17	little w. flower	466:39
is it w. with the child?	48:19	Wenches: hideous w.	150:28	outside the W. Straits	18:16
laugh and be w.	231:27	pinches country w.	281:6	spray of W. pine	238:26
looking w. can't move her	517:10	where... young w. keep sheep	370:17	w. horizon... in a blaze	100:9
never speaks w. of me her self	155:22	Wenlock Edge: late on W.	263:13	w. wind, when wilt thou blow?	11:14
not done w.	271:16	Went: as cooks go she w.	414:13	wind of the w. sea	538:12
not feeling very w. myself	403:35	but she w.!	10:25	yon w. tent	153:24
nothing but w. and fair	351:6	he w.; his piping took	18:24	Westminster Abbey: I walk by	
not so deep as a w.	478:14	I w. by, and lo,	394:6	myself in W.	2:6
not... weary in w. doing	67:48, 68:40	of his own will w. away	18:23	peerage, or W.	362:18
not wisely but too w.	474:2	people w. up into the city	46:40	W. or victory	362:17
pretty w. for a Lord	273:10	that she w. away	15:25	Weston: Mr. W.'s good wine	22:11
pussy's in the w.	366:18	w. her unremembering way	544:1	Westward: some w... all wrong	160:16
reward of a thing w. done	200:26	w. his way	205:29, 30	w., look, the land is bright	147:8
sitting down by the green w.	365:18	w. out, like all good things	182:7	w. the course of empire	43:13
speak very w. in the... Commons	182:47	what w. ye... to see?	59:6	Wet: bereft of w. and of wildness	254:30
this... crown like a deep w.	475:19	World w. very well then	43:19	hir joly whistle wel y-w.	138:2
to speak, and to speak w.	280:5	Wentest: when thou w. forth... w.		his wings were w.	231:33
'twill all be w.	207:19	through the wilderness	396:5	showers and dewdrops w.	409:29
use it for a w.	397:6	Weomen: very pretty w.	208:29	tears of it are w.	424:17
very w. where they are	568:4	Wept: Caesar hath w.	450:20	through the W. Wild Woods	304:22
was she nae very w. aff	12:3	father w.	76:8, 232:3	w. and dirty from hunting	518:40
W. amid the Waste	206:21	he watch'd and w.	224:21	w. bird-haunted English lawn	17:10
w. done, said I	166:4	he w. not greatly	328:21	w. by the dew	204:3
w. done, thou good and faithful	60:29	he w. to hear	76:9	w. his lip	249:20
w. for him whose will is strong	541:19	Jesus w.	63:41	w. sheet	167:20
w. in	129:11	long before had w.	196:2	w.'s the rain	170:24
w. made, w. wrought	502:17	much w. for	532:13	w. with Channel spray	296:15
w. of English undefiled	510:5	prais'd, w., and honour'd	382:18	Wether: I am a tainted w.	464:31
W. of Life	206:20	turned aside and w.	24:1	some black w.	531:19
w. of love	148:12	w. (I heard her tears)	410:14	Wetter water	83:25
w. of unconscious cerebration	268:6	w. like anything to see	130:12	Wey: above the river W.	299:23
w., 'tis very w.	492:23	w. odorous gums	347:5	Whacks: gave her mother forty w.	8:7
w. to be merry and wise	335:4	w. o'er his wounds	224:20	Whale: confound the prophet with	
w., very w.	472:134	w. over her, carved in stone	535:41	the w.	176:27
what fair w. or grove	552:11	we sat down and w.	400:5	enormous w. emerges	503:5
when it came to know me	177:33, 357:5	who w. with delight	201:24	like a w.'s back	289:11
w.	183:22	would have w. to see the colour	328:19	or like a w.?	435:26
wish it w.	191:14	Were: if it w. so, it would be	130:8	w.'s way	334:12
World W. Lost	7:19	we w.?	41:19	W. that wanders round the Pole	40:30
you're doin' quite w.	30:1	Wernher: fair young W. died	42:10	Whale-backed Downs	302:7
Well-a-way: every youth cry W.!		Werthenberg: Rhine circle fair W.	329:24	Whales: among the sharks and w.	8:24
Wellbeloved: my w. hath a vineyard	52:37	Werther: W. had a love for Charlotte	543:12	drag the Atlantic... for w.	550:20
your w.'s hair	585:3	moral man was W.	543:12	great w. come sailing	15:24
Well-bred: sensible, and w. man	159:15	Weser: river W., deep and wide	94:32	O ye W.	388:22
very strange and w.	156:13	Wesley: John W.'s conversation	273:29	Wharfs: sense of the adjacent w.	424:7
Well-conducted: like a w. person	543:12	Wessex: in these W. nooks	236:42	What: he knew w.'s w.	110:13
Well-connected: with virtuous scorn the w.	219:1	West: April's in the w. wind	334:15	she knows w.'s w.	179:21
Well-content: sweet W.	169:25	blush from W. to East	536:7	wanting is—w.?	97:15
Well-dressed: sense of being w.	201:7	bosom of the urgent W.	81:26	watchman, w. of the night?	53:26
when he's w.	176:6	Cincinnatus of the W.	118:21	w. and where they be	536:18
Weller: Mr. W.'s knowledge of London	178:35	come out of the w.	418:15	w. are they among so many?	63:20
Well-favoured: he is very w.	482:17	comes from the w. lands	334:15	w. could she have done?	584:25
to be a w. man	468:34	daughter of the W.	529:35	w. do you want?	369:17
Well-govern'd and wise appetite	340:34	dearly love the w.	107:17	w. have I done for you?	241:25
Wellington: thinking, as the Duke of W.	29:6	divine into their w.	123:19	w. ha' ye done?	302:24
W. (or 'Villainton')	116:26	foreign constellations w.	235:19	w. is here?	534:10
Well-judging: sober, w. persons	363:19	gathered to the quiet w.	241:23	w. is it you do?	580:14
Well-knit: his soul w.	16:13	go w., young man	500:22	w. is that to thee?	64:20
Well-languag'd Daniel	87:23	imagine me the w.	231:38	w. is there I would not do?	241:25
Well-liking: fat and w.	397:21	I never hear the w. wind	334:15	w. is this that thou hast done?	44:23
Well-looking: one of my w. days	227:2	in the regions of the W.	24:9	w. is truth?	27:29, 63:68
Well-painted passion!	472:30	lady of the W. Country	171:6	w. is which and which is w.	339:24
Wells: buckets into empty w.	163:11	little birds sang w.	88:5	W. Jolly Fun!	405:16
go about and poison w.	330:16	little grey home in the w.	571:7	w. make you here?	34:23
John Wellington W.	222:16	not travel due W.	128:9	w. men or gods are these?	287:7
poison the w.	363:11	one vast Iris of the W.	114:6	w. no soap?	209:18
that so musically w.	380:12	O wild W. Wind	496:4	w. of vile dust?	141:19
Well-shaped: handsome, w. man	21:13	rosy is the W.	536:6	w. shall I cry?	54:10
Well-spent: rare as a w. one	125:22	safeguard of the W.	582:5	w. shall I say?	80:29
		sailing away to the w.	293:25	w. shall we do—or go fishing?	545:15
				w. so wild as words are?	97:24
				w.'s the good of Hanyfink?	142:21
				w.'s the next article?	221:8

What (cont.)		Where (cont.)		Whip (cont.)	
w thou art is mine	349 19	tell me	264 14	not fret the driver a w	317 17
w was he doing?	85 11	w know not w	201 33	"Too-slow" will need the w.	538 3
w without asking	206 14	what and w they be	536 18	to w hypocrisy	455 19
whence and w art thou?	346 5	when the sun set w were they?	215 45	w me such honest knaves	469 26
w'y, or which or w	312 13	w and what his dwelling?	361 20	w me, ye devils	473 32
Whatever he did so much ease	190 9	w are the galleons?	185 6	Whip-lash guid w	106 5
Whatever love there w thou art	356 16	w are you going to?	204 34, 369 14	Whipped afraid of being w	260 33
w I had the gave	40 32	w are you going with your love-		for false quantities w	104 26
w is is just	103 10	locks flowing?	400 16	have such a fel ow w	434 15
w is is right	353 21	w are you now?	254 4	if w my grandfather	5 17
w thou has been	117 33	w are you Robin Crusoe?	170 6	of our fault, them not	453 7
Wha hol she bumps!	313 33	w art thou, my beloved Son?	572 24	w her little daughter	307 17
What is it certain w in his		w did you come from, baby		w them all soundly	169 4
voice	572 5	dear?	326 17	w the offend ng Adam out	443 5
What a his name no W but		w has ye been?	30 8	Whipperrnapier, critic and w	80 35
Thungumny	175 15	w is it?	151 10	Whipping who should escape?	433 30
Whatsname Sergeant W	300 17	w is a my child?	113 5	Whips chastised you with w	47 47
What you may-call it is his pro-		w is the now?	460 25	w and scorns of time	434 4
phet	175 15	w ish dat barty now?	313 11	Whipster every puny w	473 38
Whaups are crying	516 9	w little gur a are sent	313 10	Whirl waves roar and w	16 1
Wheat cake out of the w	430 38	w they do grow?	245 21	Whirled w into folly and vice	535 37
in a mortar among w	50 48	w was he?	441 6	w round and round	311 6
like an heap of w	32 18	w wert thou brother?	532 22	Whirling of time	434 46
measure of w for a penny	70 44	w you are how happy	457 7	Whirlpools sensual w	337 17
orient and immortal w	58 14	Whetab stones prate of my		Whirls expectation w me round	451 15
sleep among the w	131 22	Wheresbouts to conceal our w	414 15	Whirlwind drunk of the w a	
w for this planning	316 6	Where er she lie	266 17	stream	407 8
when w is green	466 21	Wherefore for every why a w	110 12	ran like a w	324 10
Wheel bound upon a w of fire	454 14	knew not w they were come	65 7	reap the w	55 46
breaks a butterfly upon a w	385 30	w art thou come?	60 45	rides in the w	1 11
ever whirling w of Change	510 10	w art thou Romeo?	477 15	sweeping w 'a away	220 25
I cannot mind my w	309 2	w wilt thou go?	18 36	w of passion	434 15
noisy w was still	262 0	Wheresoe er in God a great uni-		with wave and w wrestle	315 29
rolling Isanian w	535 26	verse	187 1	Whisker educated w	520 14
flume a w runs back	95 23	Wherever w I travel	41 30	w and claw	171 10
turns the giddy w	217 17	Wherry men at be	56 33	Whiskerandow qu ta	509 4
w between the poles	525 11	Wherry my trim built w	172 14	Whiskers Cat with crimson w	312 9
w broken at the eastern	51 33	Whets, then w and combs	332 20	individual w	110 38
w in the midst of a w	55 27	Whetted wunda like a w knife	334 32	oh my fur and w	125 36
w is come full circle	454 22	Which not a soul knew w	313 8	Whisky freedom and W	104 18
w a kick	334 10	what is w w is what?	339 24	some w afterwards	20 20
w the so's round	163 21	w is to be master	231 7	w a name in Greek	104 17
your w is new	303 9	w of you have done this?	459 14	Whisper all ye cry or w	303 25
your w is out of order	124 7	w will reach the bottom first?	225 7	friend whom I may w	162 6
Wheelbarrow wheeled her w	7 8	why or w, or what	312 13	His W came to me	266 11
Wheelbarrows twa w tremble	104 26	with morning w w	459 24	wake and w awhile	171 1
Wheeled solitary cliffs w by me	575 25	Whid rousing w	105 6	well the busy w comy d	183 7
Whirling extravagant and w		Whidron the W	131 1	w, a glance	211 1
stranger	459 33	Whiff of grapeshot	228 15	w the dar strata	175 7
houses go w back	446 30	Whiffing through the tulgyr		w down the field	219 4
w out on a windy sky	568 23	wood	129 30(130)	w who darts	339 19
Wheels all ite w run down	203 10	Whig cursed W, a bottomless W	275 14	with far heard w	249 14
call upon ite w, master	142 14	Whig Erastian W	140 28	you w Beatrice	91 47
hindmost w of thoebs wain	340 8	Whig w was the Devil	274 7	Whispered every w word	118 25
spoke among your w	37 34	he hated a w	276 18	lips that had w	531 15
tarry ite w of his chariot	40 51	see a W see a rascal	277 11	Whispering come w by	238 14
w of anism-cadys	131 24	Tory and W in turns	505 34	death w low	563 17
w within w	170 24	Tory men and W measures	181 33	out of your w	10 10
Wherson Wednesday in W week	444 31	whether I were a W or a Tory	510 23	w from her towers	161 31
Wheils bubbles and w	444 3	W and Tory a agree	508 22	w second of the cool colonnade	161 31
Whe'd in deeper gulpha	159 3	W Dogt nothave the best of it	206 27	Whisperings foul w are abroad	460 30
Whe n punny w and hound	235 20	W in a person a gown	276 6	keeps eternal w	258 30
When fled the where and w	239 7	W The name of a faction	277 32	Whispers Blood of Jesus w peace	72 19
low and w, and w ere	7 5	wise Tory and a wise W	274 15	few of us whom he w	80 11
w do I see thee most?	410 23	you are a vide W	272 9	provoke eyes and w	150 13
w or how I cannot tell	411 34	Wugmignorum drop their W	508 22	w of each other a watch	275 14
w, I thou know the people?	103 18	Whigs caught the W bathing	511 12	w of fancy	460 20
Whence further hurried?	206 14	Wid the W	511 12	w the crifraught heart	382 31
know not w you came	307 7	W admit no force	87 26	w through the trees	302 12
w and what art thou?	346 5	W not getting into place	116 36	What loved a good game at w	306 12
w, and whither flown again	407 24	Whole great w ago the world be-		my husband from his w	0163
w are we!	401 25	gun	454 27	wild waves w	470 25
w came they?	71 5	great w since	210 1	Whistle again the Cousin a w	80 27
w comest thou, Gehasi?	44 24	never was worth w	20 23	clear as a w	118 27
w it comest?	63 7	Whither stranger w has seized ma	340 9	be d w and sing	171 9
w these I ories?	317 19	tempted by a private w	41 27	her joy w wily wet	138 2
Wav not knowing now B	209 13	w, envy or resentments	143 29	I d w her off	427 38
Where Alice w art thou?	65 20	Whimper not with a bang but a		Joseph did w	7 14
been the knew not w	353 23	w	197 13	let it w as it will	415 21
to answer— W I	113 5	Whimpering to and fro	206 3	pay too much for your w	211 19
I fed the w and when	219 7	Whims of an egotist	230 44	to a black bird 'tis to w	118 4
long knows w	115 21	Whimses play have my w	491 21	w and I'll come	31 13
long now knows not w	334 14	Whimsy, reason	240 18	w and the ill come	163 29
to w ye get	199 33	Whine about their condition	512 10	w them back	283 37
low and when and w	160 18	Whims in w Poetry	116 18	Wittled as he went	199 5
w knew but w	311 34	w of a doo	185 33	Whistles w in his sound	427 81
I know now	82 16	Whirl w, w, perfumed	453 8	W in the wind	377 10
new waler w lead	31 32	Whirl her w, of cricket a bow	477 7	w on the furrowed land	364 34
w, and w, w	212 48	in every honest hand a w	473 2	w trace	469 13

INDEX

Whistling: w... Lillabullero	513:7	Whiten the green plains	492:26	Whoring: a w. with their own in-	
w. of a name	384:12	Whitens ere his hour	531:2	ventions	398:14
w. to keep myself	191:25	Whiter: I shall be w. than snow	395:8	Whorled: beat upon my w. ear	254:26
w. to the air	424:7	not found a w. soul	308:12	Whose: never ask me w.	263:7
White: arrayed in w. robes	71:5	scar that w. skin	473:11	say W?	567:12
azure, w., and red	190:4	w. than be the flocks	232:1	Why: asking not wherefore nor w.	171:21
become very w.	128:28	w. than new snow	478:19	causes w. and wherefore	445:7
black spirits and w.	338:18, 459:34	w. than the whitewash	11:8	fell out they knew not w.	110:12
born... with a w. head	441:121	Whites: all w. are ink	480:39	for every w... a wherefore	110:12
called the chess-board w.	89:32	see the w. of their eyes	404:1	for w?... God is good	292:9
clad in glittering w.	216:7	Whitewash: whiter than the w.	11:8	he knows not w.	531:40
comes sooner by w. hairs	463:6	Whitewash'd wall	225:3	I can't think w.	221:39
fat was so w.	225:10	Whither: I know not W.	206:13	know not how, nor w.	82:23
fat w. woman	157:9	I well know w.	80:16	know the reason w.	239:7
find itself less w.	506:15	none knows w.	39:29	never tell w.	221:9
floures w. and rede	138:17	w. away, fair rover	81:26	whence you came, nor w.	207:7
Gardener in w.	208:13	w. depart the souls	146:14	who, or w., or which	312:13
goes into w. satin	500:6	w. flown again	207:24	w. are we? Of what scene...	491:25
green, and blue and w.	149:6	z. hurried hence	206:14	w. don't you speak for yourself	316:5
grew more clean and w.	88:22	w. is fled the... gleam?	576:8	w., Edward, tell me w.!	573:3
help you a lot with the W.	298:5	w. it goeth	63:7	'w.' is plain	427:18
her skin was w. as leprosy	149:13	w., O splendid ship	81:26	w., man of morals, tell me w.?	158:8
his hairs were w. like wool	70:27	w. thou goest	47:1	W. not knowing	206:13
how ill w. hairs become	442:37	Whithersoever thou goest	46:37	w. so?	168:7
if snow be w.	488:13	Whiting: as the w. said	253:33	w. were they proud?	286:21
impair their w.	88:14	w. to a snail	129:22	w. with an M.?	129:12
its fleece was w.	233:23	Whitman: daintily dressed Walt		w. you go, nor where	207:7
ivory, so w.	215:42	W.	142:19	without knowing bow or w.	190:32
keep your body w.	516:2	Whitsun: Wednesday in W. week	441:31	Wicked: as long as war is regarded	
Leda... w. as he, yet not so w.	510:20	Whittle the Eden Tree	295:15	as w.	569:33
lovesom, w. and small	195:6	Whizz of my cross-bow	149:18	desperately w.	55:20
moment w.—then melts	108:7	Who: and w. are you?	8:17	fiery darts of the w.	68:13
my beloved is w. and ruddy	52:13	might have hated, w. can tell	92:35	God help the w.	439:36
my hills are w. over	499:14	w. are you, aged man?	131:22	half so w. as Lord George Hell	39:14
my shroud of w.	483:6	w. but he?	160:2	he must be w.	90:22
my soul is w.	76:13	w. can say?	91:18	horrid w. boy	249:19
nearer the great w. throne	131:32	w. comes here?	369:17	I's w.	517:7
nights, all w. an' still	319:23	w. is on my side? w.?	48:30	little better than one of the w.	438:23
nor grew it w.	114:38	w. is the King of glory	393:13	never wonder to see men w.	520:45
nor w. so very w.	124:12	w. is the Potter, pray	207:16	'no God,' the w. saith	146:31
now the w.	539:2	w. is this?	534:10	no peace... unto the w.	54:21
O so w.!	281:24	w. is this that cometh	52:22, 55:5	something w. this way	460:1
pluck a w. rose	445:21	w. knows how?	255:3	teach thy ways unto the w.	395:9
roses at first were w.	246:8	w., or why, or which	312:13	tender mercies of the w.	50:2
Sappho's breast or they more w.	246:8	w. would true valour see	99:35	thy intents w. or charitable	431:32
seas do laugh, show w.	563:35	w. would wish to die?	78:24	thy w. men from out thee	158:22
so old and w. as this	453:6	w. you are	139:12	w. and the mad	386:2
so red and so w., dears	293:17	yonder peasant, w. is he?	361:20	w. cease from troubling	48:46
spring goeth all in w.	82:7	Whoe'er she be	166:17	w. flee... no man pursueth	50:49
their w. it stays	183:11	Whole: equal to the w. of that		w. man turneth away	55:30
upon a w. horse	368:17	commerce	100:22	w., w. plant	305:18
wearing w. for Eastertide	262:10	gained ground upon the w.	95:17	w. woman liberty to gad	57:2
what w., what purple fritillaries	18:29	had I stol'n the w.	516:11	worse than w... vulgar	403:23
where I read w.	74:11	half is greater than the w.	248:2	Wickedness: all the w. of the	
where w. is black	218:6	indictment against an w. people	101:2	world	176:21
where ye see my w. plume	323:5	keep w. and undefiled	388:37	all w... little to the w. of a	
w. already to harvest	63:14	not be w. of that wound	328:5	woman	57:1
w. and hairless as an egg	246:16	one stupendous w.	383:18	God, that he should do w.	49:15
w. as an angel	76:13	saw it w.	16:2	goeth on still in his w.	396:10
w. as driven snow	485:29	seeing the w. of them	413:17	hated w. that hinders loving	93:48
w. as snow in Salmon	396:7	taste the w. of it	95:11	leaven of malice and w.	359:35
w. as snow their armour	324:12	they that be w.	58:39	loose the bands of w.	54:36
w. as the sun	156:19	what a z. Oxford is	148:15	manifold sins and w.	388:6
w. bird... his own soul	374:9	w. America	100:27	Path of W.	32:9
w. birds on the foam	586:11	w. I planned	95:13	shapen in w.	395:8
w., black and grey	346:24	whose prayers would make me		spiritual w. in high places	68:11
w., celestial thought	552:3	w.	299:27(-300)	their band unto w.	399:33
w., clear w., inside	297:3	Wholesome: cheap but w. salad	164:1	w. proceedeth from the wicked	47:27
w. founts falling	141:3	nights are w.	430:20	ye have plowed w.	55:47
w. his shroud	436:21	w. parritch	105:2	Wicket: flannelled fools at the w.	297:16
w. in the blood of the Lamb	71:6	w. wold	296:29	Wickliff: ashes of W.	212:8
w. in the moon	263:12	Wholly: some few to be read w.	27:17	Widdicombe Fair	33:1
W. Man's burden	303:24	w. hopes to be	91:1	Widdington: low as ever was	
w. rose weeps	536:15	w. slaves or w. free	192:26	Squire W.	192:19
w. shall not neutralize	96:14	Whoop: merrily we'll w.	568:22	Wide: alone on a w. w. sea	149:20, 150:14
w. si'ken turbans	350:9	Whooping: out of all w.	428:3	hath y-sowen wonder w.	138:15
w. tremendous daybreak	84:20	Whoops: Devil w.	295:15	his youthful bosc... too w.	427:21
wild w. horses play	15:23	Whore: cunning w. of Venice	472:37	how w... the east is from the	
with w. fire laden	492:29	fortune's a right w.	563:24	west	398:6
world is w. with May	530:3	judgment of the great w.	71:31	nor so w. as a church door	478:14
your fleece is w.	166:3	morals of a w.	270:21	we're very w. awake	219:34
your sins... as w. as snow	52:30	more like a w.'s than a man's	299:18	Weser, deep and w.	94:32
Whited: thou w. wall	65:15	Pity She's a W.	210:2	w. as his command	190:8
w. sepulchres	60:19	posture of a w.	426:4	w. is the gate	58:23
White-faced: lies w. and still	567:5	rogue is married to a w.	301:11	w. of it like Mr. Canning's wit	240:7
Whitefoot: come uppe W.	267:13	w. and gambler	73:28(-74)	Widened: Creation w.	566:13
Whitehall: sentinel on W. gate	322:20	woman's a w.	272:19	thoughts of men are w.	534:29
Whitehall Court: grass... up and		young man's w.	271:23	Widening: ever w. slowly silence	
down W.	377:26	Whoremaster man	452:19	all	531:11
White Horse: W. of the W. Vale	140:11	Whores: I never saw so many w.	564:7	Widens: pale waste w.	16:4
White House: Log-cabin to W.	543:14	Whoreson: thou w. zed	452:33	Wider: for thee thrice w.	442:38

Water (cont.)
 water a w than flood 266 17
 w still and w 42 20
 Wide watered shore 344 15
 Widow certain poor w 61 8
 defendeth the fatherless and w 400 26
 here a totle w of fly 503 4
 I am a w 503 4
 my basket a w's church? 31 6
 or Molly Stark a w 51 16
 she was a w 61 32
 some undone w 334 26
 virgin w 103 18
 W at Windsor 303 27
 w b r d ate mourning 402 24
 Widowhood comfortable estate of w 214 20
 nursing of thy w 401 16
 Widows be wery careful o w 178 36
 defendeth the cause of the w 396 3
 devour w houses 61 7
 do as other w 215 3
 fatherless children and w 389 4
 many w were in Israel 61 26
 visit the fatherless and w 60 34
 wlen w exclaim 104 8
 w In Corioli 429 8
 w most perverse creatures 2 18
 Width of the waters 16 4
 Wield the mighty frame 348 30
 Wielder of the steepest measure 541 8
 Wife all the world and his wife 520 30
 as the husband is the w 534 18
 better accommodated than with a w 441 9
 borrowed my neighbour a w 302 31
 bracelets to adorn the w 143 8
 Brutus harlot not his w 449 17
 Caesar a w must be above sus-
 pition 120 15
 ears of daughter w, or friend
 earl ne w a three sons 338 1
 carve unto his w 33 2
 some and be my w 2 7
 could not set upon my w 311 13
 covet thy neighbour a w 74 16
 damn d in a fair w 400 11
 del auch his friend a w genteely 272 26
 dwindle into a w 136 14
 each w had seven sacks 366 8
 fa tiful w without debate 518 1
 fell out, my w and I 538 9
 Giant Despair had a w 90 20
 giving labour unto the w 70 2
 have or I ave no w 25 18
 here I ca my w 26 34
 he that hath w and I children 307 10
 his w could eat no lean 44 33
 his w looked lack 103 4
 hunt and I fine the w despises 2 7
 I lose my w wear well 163 32
 I d I ave no w 163 32
 if Laura had been I etranch a w 115 30
 if w should die at Edmonton 166 8
 I salna been o w 37 10
 I lse a w o my a n 164 14
 I have married a w 62 7
 in every port a w 173 8
 in every port he finds a w 72 18
 in the lofty character of W 1 4 37
 I th ck my w be Lonet 472 7
 keeps on a w spirits 214 30
 I kiss w out of bed 515 8
 I kiss w's kindness 479 7
 kiss d the fold er a w 107 18
 letter from his w 285 85
 Let w heavy husband 453 84
 like a com't maker a w 440 6
 look out for a w, all things 8 6
 love your neighbour a w 515 35
 Man and his w 315 18
 man and his w never hang one 304 32
 another 201 17
 man and his w one flesh 154 32
 marriage w his brother a w 415 14
 pack d with an aped w 310 31
 womanhood actual a husband 204 31
 and w 204 31
 most certain man and w 186 10

Wife (cont.)
 Mott er, W and Queen 530 12
 must be in want of a w 22 25
 my osa, my w, and my name 318 20
 my sonne a w, I Elizabeth 267 14
 my true and honourable w 449 17
 my w poor wretch 372 21
 my William a w 523 0
 neighed after his neighbour a w 55 11
 neit er ma d nor w 527 12
 no casual m stress but a w 532 41
 not the bond of man and w 530 40
 old w sat at her asid door 120 20
 one w and hardly any m stresses 414 16
 one w is too much 213 5
 quarrelled with his w 376 18
 railing w 440 2
 ran after the farmer s w 369 8
 remember Lot a w 62 31
 sailor s w had chasmuta 436 10
 same face of his wedded w 204 35
 sanctified by the w 66 17
 save a wretched w 214 21
 sic a w as Will e had 108 33
 Sir your w 277 16
 sweet w ee w o mine 707 16
 Thane of Fife had a w 460 25
 thanked God my w was dead 91 26
 that Lord Brutus took to w 449 18
 there a my w she a the Broad 311 5
 thy bottle and thy w 354 6
 thy w as the fruitful vine 309 36
 t other w would take ill 115 8
 to thy wedded w 391 15
 true his w 55 11
 two extremes like man and w 303 23
 uncumber d with a w 102 14
 weans and w 104 23
 when his w talks Greek 277 1
 when that the w is May 561 1
 whose w shall I take? 337 11
 widow d w 419 14
 w and children bills of charges 26 33
 w for breed 216 2
 w of thy bosom 46 25
 w sing to thy child 165 2
 w we let and lets it go 266 10
 w was pretty trifling 161 9
 w w o preaches in her gown 233 20
 wand is my w 200 12
 wall out a w 267 18
 Wifely flour of w patience 137 24
 Wife thirly w a m le 204 33
 Wig away went hat and w 160 7
 lady in the w 126 26
 my hat and w will soon be here 166 5
 fly own hare or a w 2 7
 w with the accorched foretop 345 18
 Wight maid and her w 236 14
 strange and wayward w 37 6
 w if ever auch w were 470 20
 w of high renown 6 26
 Wights with worthy w to reign 233 3
 Wigwag light to the w 317 23
 w of Nokomis 217 14
 Wild avoid the w and new 148 30
 beat on the w it world 365 23
 brought forth w grapes 53 1
 Call of the w 215 33
 den of w things 249 9
 flattered folk and w 303 24
 grew more force and w 244 10
 half w and wholly tama 304 8
 her eyes were w 256 30
 I saw as his w lone 304 28
 nolly w not mal 264 18
 praye Mr W why b sch? 204 15
 rather rude and w 41 84
 state of w alarm 220 7
 talk a little w 445 11
 through what w centuries 1 20 25
 Wet W Woods 204 32
 what a w your brother 9 26
 w a w world mousing air 214 4
 w and stank w th foam 201 28
 w aures a never had for sport 212 4
 W As stamps 206 1
 w least on a god 25 15
 w cry w 245 4
 w be may be 1 25 24
 w in the future 439 13

Wild (cont.)
 w in woods the noble savage 191 41
 w justice 27 4
 w trick of his ancestors 440 31
 w vineyards of taste 278 36
 w with ill regret 538 19
 w with weeping 493 19
 Wilderness cometh up from the w 51 21
 crith in the w 34 9
 crying in the w 57 28
 day of temptation in the w 207 20
 dwellings of the w 305 30
 Heaven a constellated w 497 15
 in perils in the w 67 35
 in the w waters break out 34 3
 into the w to see? 39 6
 like a pelican in the w 398 1
 little w 333 2
 long live the weeds and the w 134 30
 makeh the w a standing water 303 30
 man in the w 367 20
 meet bury in a w 473 13
 ninety and nine in the w 61 10
 savage w into a glorious empire 101 15
 scapegoat into the w 46 8
 singing in the W 205 31, 24
 some vast w 162 40
 to the w I wander 12 2
 waste howling w 46 31
 wrestest through the w 396 5
 w and the solitary place 34 1
 w of monks 464 11
 w of sweets 348 6
 w of the world 39 2
 W I paradise enow 205 23, 24
 Wildernesses desert w 340 10
 haunt thought a w 497 1
 Wild pear for years 240 5
 Wild fowl fetch thou w hame 31 15
 more fearful w 467 3
 Pythagoras concerning w 454 21
 Will geese if the w fly that way 451 36
 Wildly not sing so w well 350 18
 speaks somewhat w 200 27
 says not so w 435 26
 Wilderness bereft of wet and of w 22 30
 Wilds where the caribou call 43 22
 Wile follow d with endearing w 224 13
 Wiles of w more unexpected 345 16
 simple w 350 20
 wanton w 341 13
 Wilful little group of w men 572 13
 to w men 452 8
 Willful will do t 136 16
 Willfully seeks her own salvation 437 3
 Wilhelmine I tite grandchild I 507 2
 Wilkes d ne with Jack W, Sir 173 17
 Wilkins and his Dinah 10 18
 Wilkinson Ali W, a clergyman 108 1
 apadel with which W 551 3
 Will aforementioned my last w 8 4
 all urging W 216 8
 boy a w is the wind a w 316 33
 by a mighty effort w 43 2
 cause I in my w I w not come 449 24
 comest ca nat I w 111 18
 consciousness the W informing 216 6
 d seave of the w 200 44
 eternal spirit ag nst her w 447 33
 f d f ate free w 345 20
 foreknowledge w, and fate 345 40
 force his own w 284 9
 herces, if w w 321 43
 his w born and 164 10
 his w his law 411 11
 his w not his own 407 12
 his w made or w fered them 472 12
 Iuman ty a s' cited w 574 15
 if she w she w 11 8
 in our w to love or not 314 9
 I thoust bear the w o the Lord 217 15
 it is my duty and I w 117 15
 I w because I w do it 104 8
 I keep God a holy w 391 8
 I laid me down in the w 516 15
 let w at w to o er me 511 85
 have a ch I ags not our w 210 28
 man at the w 164 29
 Nio ark I w 147 29
 Michael Hereward a W, 217 17

INDEX

Will (cont.)

minister of her w. 425:33
not because we w. 15:2
not in particular w. 481:12
not my w., but thine 62:45
puzzles the w. 434:4
reason and the w. of God 19:25
Rechabite poor W. must live 402:8
said the Piggy, 'I w.' 312:2
serveth not another's w. 583:9
shows a w. most incorrect 430:31
strong in w. to strive 541:3
s'pose I never w. 297:25
take the w. for the deed 520:19
temperate w. 580:21
that I should fulfil thy w. 394:13
thou hast thy W., and W. to boot 488:15
thy poverty, and not thy w. 478:38
Thyrsis of his own w. 18:23
thy w. be done in earth 58:4
torrent of a woman's w. 11:22
'twixt w. and w. not 461:26
unconquerable w. 344:14
upon her people's w. 539:13
wanton, w. ye? 231:39
we know our w. is free 271:28
we've the w. 360:4
we w. hear Caesar's w. 450:25
what I w. is fate 348:25
what of the Immanent W.? 235:20
whose w. is strong 541:19
who w., may hear Sordello 96:29
W. has woven 235:21
W. in over-plus 488:15
w. in us is over-rul'd 330:13
w. is free 15:9
w. like a .spear 15:21
W. of the Yukon 422:20
w. reigns 211:14
w. to do...soul to dare 416:17
w. you, won't you? 129:23
with all my w. 375:21
with half so good a w. 452:7
won my right good-w. 327:5, 551:5
works his sovereign w. 161:18
yet His w. be done 536:27
your Majesty's w. is law 220:21
you w. and you won't 187:7
you w., Oscar, you w. 560:10
Will'd: all we have w. or hoped 89:9
if forgetting could be w. 336:9
William: my W.'s wife 223:9
tell W. cook 442:30
you are old, Father W. 128:28, 507:33
William Dewy 236:8
Williams: Dr. W.' pink pills 6:1
Willie: O love my W.! 121:15
sic a wife as W. had 108:32
so, W., let you and me... 94:38
W. shall dance with Jane 5:25
Willing: Barkis is w. 174:17
dear Pig, are you w. 312:2
spirit indeed is w. 60:43
when a man says he's w. 174:20
w. nations knew 100:31
w. suspension of disbelief 152:26
w. to wound 385:29
Willingly: not w. let it die 352:21
Willingness: doer's w. 246:18
Will-o'-th'-Wisp: no W. mislight 246:23
Willoughby: Beaumont and W. 189:8
Willow: all a green w. 248:3, 473:6
Dido with a w. 465:17
make me a w. cabin 482:22
there is a w. 437:1
under the w. 418:12
w., titwillow, titwillow 220:17
w., w., waly! 220:31
Willows whiten 533:41
Willow-tree: al under the w. 136:17
on a weeping w. 10:21
wand of the w. 31:6
Wills: make our w. and do our duty 227:38
mention it within their w. 450:24
our w. and fates 435:13
our w. are gardeners 470:15
such a lot of people's W. 140:7
talk of w. 475:6
unruly w. and affections 389:37

Wills (cont.)

what she w. to do or say 349:1
w. above be done 479:18
w. of thy faithful people 389:50
Willy-nilly: Water w. flowing 206:13
w. blowing 206:13
Wilt: if thou w., remember 409:29
'w. thou? said the .minute 337:4
Wimpled, whining .boy 455:8
Win: eternal glory shalt thou w. 99:8
heads I w. 167:1
he does not w. 569:8
hopes to w. her 155:38
if you want to w. her hand 79:16
let the boy w. his spurs 195:24
nothing venture, nothing w. 210:14
one should lose, the other w. 330:13
they laugh that w. 472:23
time to w. this game 188:35
us to w. 509:4
Virtue he had vow'd to w. 375:22
when in doubt, w. the trick 264:24
who would greatly w. 118:12
w. or lose it all 355:19
w. us with honest trifles 456:22
yet wouldst wrongly w. 457:1
you to w. again 140:17
Winced nor cried aloud 241:18
Winchester: Jane lies in W. 297:20
while the stones of W. 297:20
Wind: after the w. an earthquake 48:8
against the w. 114:14
air goes by in a w. 39:3
all aloud the w. doth blow 456:1
all day the w. breathes 535:18
all the airts the w. can blow 107:17
Angel of the Off-shore W. 298:10
as a w. shall go by 525:12
as could a w. as ever blew 106:26
as large a charter as the w. 427:17
as piffle before the w. 21:1
as soon as the w. goeth over it 398:7
as the light w. lives or dies 284:14
bay'd the whisp'ring w. 224:17
beat of the off-shore w. 298:27
betwixt the w. and his nobility 438:33
bids the w. blow the earth 453:3
blows the w. to-day 516:9
both with w. and stream 471:8
brought forth w. 53:32
chiding of the winter's w. 426:29
clear as w. 537:42
cold's the w. 170:24
come w., come weather 99:35
conflicting w. and rain 453:4
dry sun, dry w. 550:6
east w. made flesh 13:19
endure w. and weather 482:20
every w. of criticism 275:26
every w. of doctrine 67:57
except w. stands 549:24
fair stood the w. for France 189:6
fans, whose w. did seem to glow 424:6
fill'd with a lusty w. 135:19
flower—the w...shall wound 114:5
fluttering in the w. 92:34
forgot to w. up the clock? 513:1
frosty w. made moan 409:20
frozen w. crept on 492:24
gentle w. does move 75:21
God tempers the w. 512:28
gone with the w. 187:10
good south w. 148:28
hiding place from the w. 53:43
his hammer of w. 545:13
hollow blasts of w. 216:5
hope constancy in w. 117:13
how e'er the w. doth blow 373:11
into the w. shall lightly pass 233:3
is the w. in that door? 328:6
jovial w. of winter 293:13
keep the w. away 437:18
let her down the w. 471:38
like th'inconstant w. 215:14
like the Pentecost W. 236:29
like W. I go 206:12
loose as the w. 244:9
loud blew the w. 508:4
loud dry w. 579:8
man control the w. 15:12
murmur in the w. 288:7

Wind (cont.)

nor ever w. blows loudly 531:37
not a breathing of the common w. 582:4
not with this w. blowing 300:2
observeth the w. 51:29
O wild West W. 496:4
O w., O w., the wedder 138:28
pass by me as the idle w. 451:19
passionate w. of welcome 410:22
paths that w. and w. 568:27
perils both of w. and limb 110:28
pity from blust'ring w. 319:8
prevent the w. from blowing it out 311:17
rain and w. beat dark December 429:31
reed shaken with the w. 59:6
roaring in the w. all night 580:4
rude w. blows in your face 453:41
rushing mighty w. 64:24
same w. sang 523:15
shaken of a mighty w. 71:1
sits the w. in that corner? 468:21
soft-lifted by the winnowing w. 284:12
southwest-w. and the west-w. 521:30(-522)
sown the w. 55:46
stooping against the w. 411:15
storm and contrary w. 39:1
streaming to the w. 344:36
strive to w. ourselves too high 291:6
swoln with w. 342:29
tears shall drown the w. 457:9
the Lord was not in the w. 48:8
thou winter w. 427:22
throw the sand against the w. 75:17
thy great w. blows 586:2
'twas but the w. 113:26
unhelped by any w. 151:23
voice in every w. 230:25
walketh upon the wings of the w. 398:8
warm w., the west w. 334:15
welter to the parching w. 342:10
western w. was wild 293:22
western w., when wilt thou blow? 11:14
when she dances in the w. 194:22
when the w. blew due East 128:9
when the w. blows 73:14
when the w. is in the east 11:21
when the w. is . in the east 173:25
when the w. is southerly 433:20
where the w.'s feet shine 524:23
which way the w. is 422:5
whistling mane of every w. 544:18
w. a fiery Pegasus 440:18
w., all unseen 455:17
W. along the Waste 206:13
w. and storm 400:24
w. and the rain 484:27
w. and wave and oar 535:20
w. began to roll 537:1
w. bloweth where it listeth 63:7
w. blows it back 75:17
w. blows out of the gates 585:13
w. blows stronger 361:23
w. doth blow to-day 32:16
w. is chill 418:23
w. is hovering 493:12
w. is in the palm-tree 299:10
w. is my wife 290:12
w. it into a ball 75:8
w. may blow through it 379:11
w. of Death's . . . wing 410:24
w. of God 293:16
w. of the western sea 538:12
w. on the heath 78:24, 25
w.'s like a whetted knife 334:12
w. slowly o'er the lea 229:28
w.'s song 334:10
w. sweep man away 15:12
w.'s will 316:38
w. that blows 173:8
w. that follows fast 167:20
W., that grand old harper 503:13
w. up the sun and moon 119:15
w. was a torrent 366:1
w. was cold 416:29
w. was fair 192:31
w. was on the lea 512:10

Wind (cont)
w, w l thou art sad 350 18
with a tempestuous w. 220 6
with the w doth go 180 2
word is but w 321 8
words but w 110 46
Wind-er n' m' R' 224 7
Wind-er n' d' Sausen 415 25
Wind besommed chambers 544 7
Wind flowers pied w 407 21
w., and violers 404 10
Wind grieved Apennine 91 5
Winding long, long trail a-w 203 1
slow w Ouse 162 7
to whose w quest 551 15
w His lonely horn 584 20
w mossy ways 257 20
w stair 26 28
w up days with toil 444 23
w up every meal by 187 15
w up the watch of his wnt 479 31
Winding-sheet England w 73 28(-74)
her w high as her throat 410 10
snow shall be their w 122 20
waters were his w 35 23
well wrapped in their w 180 10
w of I dward a race 220 22
Wind in the orchard style 337 2
Windless Lysian, w 407 15
Windirairw naked Duke of W 127 9
Windmill cheese and gattie in a w 440 2
Window against the w beats 341 21
at my w bid good morrow 271 27
if a thing happened at one w 252 33
little w where the sun 178 25
out at the w the next 169 13
this w for the east 477 13
through yonder w 339 9
tirling at the w 404 7
to thy chamber w, Sweetl 336 16
where there is no w 200 16
w to open onto the Lake 453 14
Windowed w raggedness 113 25
within a w the 491 33
Window-glass to slavers 107 17
Window panes its back upon the w 357 23
Windows breaking of w 147 8
by eastern w only 300 3
crimson blank the w flare 74 12
fve w of the soul 221 15
I cleaned the w 313 13
making der w sound 22 18
onning the w of Handalls 310 15
rich w that exclude 540 20
strove w rushly cheer 51 33
those that look out of the w 186 10
through w and through curtains 160 2
un flew the w all 550 35
with that w w to my Sole 515 25
Window s'll hopped upon the w 171 10
Wind ridden restless sea 352 17
Winds all the w of doctrine 507 2
amid the waining w 333 1
as for the four w 475 32
Now me about in w 453 5
Now w, and crack your cheeks 70 10
earned about of w 218 40
change as ye lat, ye w 410 4
come as the w comes 350 33
counted by all the w 5-3 17
dead w, and spent waves' riot 310 7
enlarged w, no such l' berty 421 13
faithless as the w or seas 244 23
for us the w do I love 532 15
for whom all w are quiet 405 26
gathering w will ea 15 21
great w shoreward & low 142 26
great w Thy clarses 550 11
heareth not the loud w 16 1
hear the w howling 431 26
her w and waters 51 9
immersed in the wiless w 523 21
leaves that w have taken 8 0
March w, and April showers 160 30
me low'ng w drive down 9 18
melodious w have birth 570 21
mosses of the wiless w 57-16
muff of south w 347 1
North-east w blow ed-nurs

Winds (cont)
rough w do shake 486 18
sport of w 346 26
stars and the w 511 30(-322)
stormy w did blow 9 3
stormy w do blow 125 10
summer w did creep 404 3
take advantage of all w 212 18
take the w of March 485 26
though w blew great guns 873 9
thunder zoned w 405 37
untie the w 460 4
visitation of the w 442 2
wan waves and wet w 523 10
what zuns and w make us 300 5
when the w gave o'er 557 24
when the w of Spring 407 3
where the beetle w 183 24
w and seas are troublesome 168 15
w and suns 493 1
w are all asleep 55 24
w are breathing low 404 7
w blew calm 350 27
w come to me 576 5
w into a subject 227 31
w of heaven mix for ever 405 7
w of heaven visit her face too roughly 430 33(-431)
w of the World 206 3
w somewhere safe to sea 521 23
w that will be howling 552 18
w were love-sick 424 6
w whistle small 543 11
with a nose of w 51 20
Windsor Widow at W 301 27
Wind-swept hawk to the w sky 208 20
Windward between w and lee 523 13
w of the law 143 5
Windy shadows and w places 521 30
w night a rainy morrow 457 23
w side of the law 454 12
w ways of men 541 14
Wine across the walnuts and the w 537 3
aged and a great w 337 26
best fits my little w 246 18
bin of w 516 12
blood and w are red 550 2
books fruit, french w 200 24
bored with good w 182 24
Botticelli's w 403 36
buy w and milk without money 54 20
can with w dispense 264 33
Chian w 28 10
come ye here to drink good w 31 5
Constitutions o'er your w 545 27
conversations over the w 516 27
crush their w 332 17
deep in anything but—W 206 24
drink death like w 141 14
drink the red w through the helmet 417 4
drunken strong w, reed as blood 137 20
drinking the blue red w 31 23
drink one cup of w 418 10
drinks his w mad laughter free 10 21
drink thy w with a merry heart 51 20
drunken, but not with w 51 35
drunk your water and w 207 17
fetch to me a pint o' w 105 36
Flask of W 205 23
flown with insolence and w 344 35
fond of Spanish w 332 22
forbidden W 206 15
full of dewy w 257 12
gave her cocktails and w 10 25
giant refreshed with w 307 8
good w—me friend 3 11
good w good familiar creature 411 23
good w needs no bush 425 40
Have some w 829 6
having drunk old w 61 28
he drink no w 412 26
honest (a) and wholesome w 540 30
hurt not the oil and the w 10 44
I don't see any w 229 5
if it doesn't get into the w 144 18
I'll not look f' w 250 21
I'm the spirit of w 471 31
I rather like bad w 184 24
Jug of W 205 24
last Companion W, 41 2
like generous w, 121 24
like the best w 51 20
little w for thy stomach 65 50
live upon w 41 30
lordliest in their w 350 35
loves not woman w 322 5 543 9
mellow, like good w 321 11
Mr Wroton a good w 56 40
new friend is as new w 58 42
new w into old bottles 583 22
old w and wax 563 22
our ballast is old w 376 24
out-did the frolic w 246 15
pass the rosy w 177 30
poisonous w 257 10
press the rue for w 410 8
red sweet w, of youth 81 10
rich Canary w 256 9
rinsed with w 214 27
Samian w 210 1 3
sane W, sane Song 206 8
sore of life like w 545 18
spill of the w 374 20
sweet white w 333 20
temptations both in w and women 305 1
there was w before 244 9
thy grief in w we steep 310 6
this the w 72 40
thy love is better than w 51 37
victuals and the w 117 20
when the w is in 35 21
whose w was the bright dew 407 22
w and women 109 12 115 33
w from the royal Pope 320 8
W has play of the Infidel 207 22
w in rivers 410 13
w inspires us 214 29
w is a mocker 50 23
w is red 305 13
w is the strongest 113 7
w maketh merry 51 25
w of life is drawn 415 24
w that maketh glad 395 9
w true betterer 42 1
w when it is red 30 33
W I W I Red W 205 12
women and w 214 29
Wine-cup when the w glens 410 10
Wine-lice and democracy 89 23
Wine pots eastward w 116 9
Wine-press over the w alone 57 6
w which ye tread 311 25
Wine's feast of w on the less 53 31
I french cookery and french w 542 33
old books old w 226 43
Wing as inconstant w 404 3
beats with light w 350 1
bird is on the W 205 14 15
birds are on the w 152 17
brilliant plumage stronger w 305 17
Conquest a crimson w 109 20
damp my intended w 340 6
Death's impensable w 410 24
estranges that w the wind 460 17
ever on the w 332 10
fast its time w 332 5
hide his head under his w, 3 5
lark on the w 01 40
brist on the w 164 5
no world terror's w 140 37
on a broken w 536 23
on leathern w 151 34
shadow of Thy w 505 7
soars on golden w 341 13
spread the grey w 544 27
start a w 545 1
take under my w 220 15
tar w 16 5
up thy spring upon the w 344 27
white clouds on the w, 4 19
w of friends in 1-14 18
w of hope! 319 15
w the midway air 416 3
wounded in the w 41 30
Winged Time's w of stage 333 9

INDEX

Winged (cont.)

w. his roving flight 386:12
w. minute 337:4
w. sea-girt citadel 113:16
w. the shaft 117:23
w. with vain desires 192:23
Wings: all legs and w. 34:15
all the w. of the Loves 525:16
as the bird w. and sings 95:17
as the w. of a dove 396:7
bug with gilded w. 385:31
clap her broad w. 211:26
claps her w. 321:16
clip an Angel's w. 286:42
combs its silver w. 332:20
defend thee under his W. 397:18
each one had six w. 53:8
ears like errant w. 140:21
find w. waiting there 39:4
for a horse with w. 429:30
for their leathern w. 465:42
from His dripping w. 585:8
from the w. of Night 316:7
girt with golden w. 340:11
head, hands, w., or feet 346:14
healing in his w. 56:15, 161:21
hear the beating of his w. 82:17
his luminous w. 19:21
his w. were wet 231:33
ill news hath w. 189:12
imped the w. of fame 125:1
lets grow her w. 340:20
long expected healing w. 551:19
Love without his w. 117:43
Love with unconfined w. 319:4
make themselves w. 50:31
mount up with w. 54:14
my horse a thing of w. 78:12
now can spare their w. 166:4
now with his w. 231:39
on what w. dare he aspire 75:24
on w. they are carried 516:13
poor splendid w. 522:17
prisoners underneath her w. 445:26
quivering w. composed 580:26
riches have w. 163:14
sailing on obscene w. 151:19
shadow of thy w. 392:28, 395:17
shakes his dewy w. 169:13
shakes the w. 191:22
spread his w. on the blast 118:38
straight on w. I arise 80:30
that which hath w. 51:26
though he has w. 498:16
through their w. 544:6
till the little w. are stronger 540:10
unthinkable w. 141:1
upon her w. presents 245:24
upon my eagle's w. 101:16
upon the w. of night 478:19
upon the w. of silence 340:15
upon the w. of the wind 398:8
viewless w. of Poesy 287:28
whether pigs have w. 130:13
while the w. aspire 580:26
w. of an ostrich 326:4
w. of grasshoppers 477:7
w. of the morning 400:9
W. o' the Mornin' 304:1
w. the soul 195:15
with ah! bright w. 254:25
with w. display'd 343:16
Wingy mysteries 86:7
Wink: never came a w. too soon 252:33
not slept one w. 429:33
w. and hold out mine iron 443:14
w. a reputation down 521:9
w. the other eye 217:23
Winked at 'Omer. he w. back 303:23
Winkie: Wee Willie W. 339:9
Winking: w. at the brim 287:24
w. Mary-buds 429:25
Winks: moon w. 472:36
w. and shuts his apprehension up 351:21
Winners: in war. no w. 135:8
Winning: glory of the w. 336:8
ne'er act the w. part 247:19
w. each heart 173:12
w. wave 246:4
w. way with you 155:31

Winning (cont.)

worth the wear of w. 41:17
worth thy w. 191:9
Winnings: one heap of all your w. 297:11
Wins: silly game where nobody w. 212:9
who loses, and who w. 454:19
Winsome: my w. marrow 235:1
w. wee thing 107:16
Winter: as a lusty w. 426:37
bare W. suddenly was changed 497:20
Christmas. in the middle of w. 2:15
crown old W.'s head 166:20
dark as w. was the flow 122:17
English w.—ending in July 116:47
ere the w. storms 4:11
find the w.'s rage 361:23
furious w.'s rages 430:1
her w. weeds outworn 493:25
how like a w. 487:27
if W. comes 496:11
in the haunch of w. sings 442:24
in w. I get up at night 515:14
it was not in the w. 252:11
it was the w. wild 543:11
most love W. 375:11
no w. in't 426:1
no w. in thy year 97:30, 315:21
on a w.'s morn 311:22
one cold w.'s day 249:18
on w.'s traces 521:30
our severest w. 164:27
past in the w. of love 372:18
reigns in the w.'s pale 485:16
sad tale's best for w. 485:10
same w. and summer 464:8
savour all the w. long 485:22
seem a w.'s day 407:18
summer, and w. hoar 494:19
sunbeam in a w.'s day 195:14
thou w. wind 427:22
'tis past, the w. 334:16
touched by the fury of the w. 58:31(-39)
very dead of w. 197:13
w. and rough weather 427:7
W. comes to rule the. year 546:24
w. fly-fishing 559:9
W.-garment of Repentance 205:15
W. is come and gone 491:22
w. is past 52:1
w. ling'ring chills. May 226:10
w. of our discontent 476:2
W., ruler of th'. year 163:24
W. slumbering 152:17
w.'s not gone yet 452:36
w., spring, and summer 8:14
w.'s rains and ruins 521:30(-522)
w. talk by the fireside 27:2
w. was not unkind 80:27
w., when the dismal rain 503:13
Winters: fifty w. o'er him 230:19
forty w. shall besiege 486:10
four lagging w. 474:16
in your. throat she w. 125:10
praise the w. gone 586:13
three w. cold 487:29
Wintry: long, long w. nights 311:15
Wipe: rash gazer w. his eye 245:13
w. a bloody nose 215:26
w. another's tears 109:1
w. away all tears 71:8, 45
w. my weeping eyes 562:12
Wiped: w. them soon 349:31
w. with a little address 162:8
Wipers of scores out 94:38
Wipes: cive, anhelng, w. 251:19
Wiping something off a slate 294:18
Wires: across the w. 23:14
if hairs be w., black w. grow 488:13
Wisdom: all men's w. 414:3
beginning of w. 398:25
celestial W. calms 279:15
confounds its w. 251:23
contrivance of human w. 102:10
dispose of highest w. 351:7
famous then by w. 350:10
gold. at the root of w. 111:39
here is w...the royal Law 157:13
how can he get w. 57:12
if any of you lack w. 69:27
increased in w. and stature 61:22

Wisdom (cont.)

in w. never was so frail 470:29
knowledge, nor w., in the grave 51:21
light in W.'s eyes 561:11
love is the w. of the fool 277:12
magnanimity. truest w. 101:14
more of w. in it 581:15
no w. in useless. sorrow 277:41
only infallible criterion of w. 103:2
palace of w. 77:8
part of w. 163:31
pray for w. yet 3:6
price of w. is above rubies 49:8
privilege of w. to listen 251:22
Seed of W. did I sow 206:12
seen all Solomon's w. 47:42
song is not truth, not W. 561:11
spirit of w. and understanding 53:17
spontaneous w. 581:16
teach eternal w. 383:23
there need not be w. 411:37
thine endless w. 202:22
this w..not from above 69:39
those who love want w. 496:24
thy w., less thy certainty 12:9
understand w. secretly 395:8
vain w. all 345:30
want of human w. 310:18
wearing his w. lightly 529:3
whatever w. sleep with thee 533:21
what is better than w.? 137:37
what w. lays on evil men 163:45
w. and goodness to the vile 454:1
W. and Spirit of the Universe! 575:21
w., and wit are little seen 80:1, 139:5
w. at one entrance 346:20
W. be put in a silver rod 74:2
w. crieth without 49:39
w. excelletth folly 51:1
w. from our councils 101:17
W. goes by majorities 337:32
w. has taught us to be calm 231:4
w. in minds attentive 163:49
w. in the scorn of consequence 573:33
w. in women 84:22
w. is better than rubies 49:52
w. is humble 163:50
w. is justified of her children 59:9
w. is the principal thing. get w. 49:42
w. lingers 534:30
w. of a great minister? 282:18
w. of a learned man 57:11
w. of human contrivances 100:25
w. of our ancestors 101:35
w. of the ancients 28:11
w. of the just 61:11
W. say another 103:16
w. shall die with you 48:57
w.'s root 104:21
W.'s self oft seeks. solitude 340:20
w. the mirrored shield 491:27
w. with mirth 225:26
wise through excess of w. 200:13
with how little w..governed 372:15
with the ancient is w. 48:58
wrath of the lion. w. of God 77:16
Wise: all things w. and wonderful 3:14
beacons of w. men 266:22
being darkly w. 383:22
better to be fortunate than w. 563:31
be w. to-day 587:3
be w. with speed 586:23
both true, both w. 158:13
business of a w. man to be happy 273:20
by experience w. 386:4
confirm the w. 164:34
consider her ways, and be w. 49:45
cunning men pass for w. 25:44
either conform, or be more w. 377:24
errors of a w. man 73:15
even the w. are merry 585:15
every pure and w. spirit 200:41
every w. man's son 482:28
fair and w. and good 368:1
first be w. and good 351:19
follies of the w. 279:10
folly of the w. 277:12
folly to be w. 230:30
foolish. to confound the w. 66:20
from letters to be w. 279:4

INDEX

Wise (cont.)

great men are not always w 40 12
grow w for apace 530 55
he that I ath little business w 57 11
he would become w 77 14
h d these things from the w 61 37
h stories make man w 27 10
holy, fair and w is she 434 40
I heard a w man say 262 15
immediately w 84 6
just, gentle, w 497 12
least the W to talk 206 0
leisure to grow w 17 4
lowly w 348 31, 574 1
make it w man mad 93 14
merry and w 7 22, 106 6
more happy if less w 160 36
more nice than w 25 30
more of the fool than w 357 3
more than women to be w 331 0
more salacious than manly w 274 23
more w when I had 270 4
nations slowly w 547 16
Nature w in every part 407 24
nor ever did a w one 66 3
not w in your own conceits 404 6
not w really w 275 1
obscurely w 535 14
old and crafty and w 401 33
only wretched are the w 350 26
pretend they ne'er so w 498 15
quiet w and good 402 34
reputed w for saying nothing 134 18
simple with the w 271 27
smile with the w 407 22
so proud, so witty and so w 533 21
sorrow makes us w 476 10
so w so young 297 10
talk too w 229 19
teach a monarch to be w 450 33
they are w and honourable 4 10
those that think them w 309 0
to be w men of Gotham 510 22
to be w and eke to love 481 16
to be w, and love 100 12
to love and to be w 82 1
to the w man ports 474 10
tree that a w man sees 77 11
vicious and w he was 14 23
Walter, be w 141 20
well govern d and w appetite 340 34
we were very, very w 148 17
what all the w men promised 335 14
what the great and w decay 312 24
who are a little w 186 23
who can be w amazed 458 25
who is w will ponder 305 22
w and besut ful 15 0
w and materially unactivity 320 28
w and salutary neglect 100 23
w as serpents 58 40
w as I know looked 211 1
w enough to play the fool w 483 23
w, fa r-spoken 447 0
w fathers that knows I is own 403 31
w, fure, on exercise 108 15
w, fide, eludn 543 23
w in his own conceit 50 40
w in their own craftiness 405 24
W man or a fool 75 13
w men from the east 57 23
w of the world made dumb 171 4
w son maketh a glad father 49 54
w through excess of wisdom 200 13
w I cry and a w Waz 274 35
w, unright valiant 575 5
w want love 405 24
w who soot 550 27
words are w men a counters 248 19
words of the w are as goods 31 34
Woes are w, are electric light 82 8
Woe's not w but too well 474 8
Woe's not not enough w 91 12
w out a word and done w 63 30
w and a w 404 6
w world, w 404 6
Worship un-mannered by W 95 30
Woe's reach w than they seem 27 12
Woe's w and better 314 8
know w than the good 320 20

Wiser (cont.)

ignorant, guided by the w 126 5
nor let it better off w 235 34
not the w grow 381 3
no w than a daw 445 20
sadder and a w man 150 17
sluggard w in his own conceit 50 42
Spaniards seem w 27 12
w being good than bad 80 22
w than the children of light 62 20
w than their own 84 22
w than thou art w 427 4
w than we know 200 27
w today than he was yesterday 520 40
young man will be w 530 2
Wiser, entrap the w 404 15
first and w of them all 350 12
more than the w can answer 254 21
not the w men 138 1
w, brightest meanest 354 12
w fool in Christendom 242 4
w man the wall saw 106 1
w men have erred 350 26
w, virtuouslest discreetest 349 1
With as women w to be 251 25
don't you w you may get it? 34 18
each w I my heart 350 12
fied from her w 470 20
god I be w or hope divine 574 2
I never fram d a w 103 35
man whose w and care 386 26
more than man to w thee so 357 3
neither w death 518 2
no addition not my w 472 10
our utmost w possessing 215 37
she'll w there was more 170 7
strongly w for what I family 193 27
hope 455 5
thy own w I thee 455 5
thy w was father to that 442 27
thought 575 11
to his w or not 252 30
w him as at home 103 37
w it all at an end 183 22
w it well 300 16
w it were only mune 201 11
w to get out 404 20
w you all the joy that you can w 434 4
Wished, things to be w 470 20
good, things to be w 404 20
not w, nor cast d 438 31
they w for come 230 13
I was all he w 202 5
whom I w to see 218 27
w all men as rich as he 65 20
w for the day 204 5
w for to hear 455 17
w himself the heaven a breath 470 3
w she had not I card st 470 3
w that heaven had made her 416 20
w to be with I m 488 25
Wiles, all made of w 153 20
all their country a w 30 11
good w to the corpse 337 5
her I like w and ways 337 18
his nest of w 166 18
meet you her my w 166 21
my w cloudy character 17 22
so many w feedest 230 7
their sole I w 354 31
toast our wants and w 485 17
to whom I gave their w 457 1
Wakest should be undone 370 15
Wahing each w for the sword 460 24
w me I be to one more rich 185 8
Wap on the morrow 72 20
Wasmacht, die Publik art kenne 64 59
Wast such a w eye 222 30
Wit accepted w has but to say 200 2
I thy I wry nor W 223 31
as a w, if not first 205 18
at their w end 121 14
at the w 501 55
the place of w 491 21
beauty w, high birth 482 21
becomes cruel and w 458 6
beet does harm to my w 432 35
beauty is the soul of w

Wit (cont.)

cause that w is in other men 441 11
craves a kind of w 455 23
device w I 455 1
drawn his w as well in brass 251 0
fancy w will come 352 0
few plays can boast of more w 201 32
Flavia's a w 354 37
foolish w 455 12
high as metaphysic w 110 13
h ghest reaches of a human w 331 2
his comic w degenerating 104 6
his fine w such a wound 405 13
his weapon w 254 13
his w in his belly 481 10
his w invites you 150 20
his w was in his own power 250 1
how now w I 426 10
how the w brightens 382 34
I had but little w 369 13
in her attire doth show her w 8 14
in w a man 382 15
let w bear a stroke 540 26
like Mr Canning a w 240 7
liveliest effusions of w 22 22
loudest w 117 5
man of w long time in gaol 352 36
mechanic part of w 102 27
mingled with a little w 537 15
miracle instead of w 356 10
mortify a w 172 1
my w to try 510 6
nature by her mother w 155 17
neither a w in his own eye 454 6
no more w than a Christian 356 13
not his pointed w 273 27
not w enough to keep it sweet 535 18
old blind deaucher of w 514 3
old man a w 407 22
one man a w 21 13
past the w of man to say 37 12
pleasant smooth w 212 18
put his whole w in a jest 225 2
quickness of his w 171 15
sentiments of your w 428 30
sense and w with poesy 163 1
shoots his w 457 3
some beams of w 516 12
spies of w 120 22
tattle, and sometimes w 38 21, 46 2
the w it out 537 42
thy shallow w 106 13
tis w in them 225 27
too high to boast his w 351 27
too proud for a w 190 13
true w is nature 190 13
turbulent w 124 26
universal monarchy of w 457 5
ware of in his own w 474 16
whole wealth of thy w 479 34
watching up the watch of I is w 8 3
Wisdom and W little seen so 1, 130 5
w, and mirth and spleen 104 5
w and sense Horace smit 151 14
w enough to run away 450 33
w in all languages 128 20
w its soul 241 34
w, nor words 42 20
w of fools 345 9
w a feather 241 34
w an unruly engine 42 20
w a the not left frailty 355 31
w that can creep 160 17
w to perous le 109 11
w will at one 455 4
w with jealous eye surveys 413 7
your w a too hot 455 4
Witch, affront the w I 35 7
his mother's w a man I 149 6
I be a w aols 45 35
not suffer a w to I 430 10
w hath power to alarm 410 18
w the world with horseman- 410 18
Witches, no w charm thee 410 18
rebel on to as the son of w 410 18
w celest rates 410 18
w I have us d 553 15
Witches, all the w I w 148 15
think we're learning w

INDEX

Witching time of night	435:29	Wits (<i>cont.</i>)		Woe (<i>cont.</i>)	
Wit-combats betwixt him and Ben Jonson	212:18	rash bavin w.	440:8	tried in fires of w.	269:31
With: always w. us	284:22	recover his w. there	437:14	Wednesday's child is full of w.	368:1
be w. us yet	300:24	rhyming mother w.	330:20	who has felt the w.	215:13
he that is not w. me	59:11, 61:48	spend their time and w. on	110:44	w. comforts w. again	189:9
I am w. them, in some ways	569:14	stolen his w. away	171:3	w. is me, Alhama!	112:29
too much w. us	582:18	warming his five w.	540:14	w. is mel for I am undone	53:8
w., not thro', the eye	74:12	we have w. to read	281:11	w. is me for the good house	324:5
would I were w. him	443:18	w. and Templars	385:29	w. is me, to see.	434:14
Withal: so money comes w.	479:1	w. are gamecocks	215:23	w. to him that is alone	56:34
Withdraw: thou (Anthea) must w.	246:26	Wittiest: truth. . w. of all things	237:20	w. to that man by whom the offence	59:50
Withdrawing: long, w. roar	15:7	Wittles: I live on broken w.	174:19	w. to them that are at ease	56:2
Withdrawn: as night is w.	81:20	we have no w.	543:8	w. to think upo' yon den	104:5
my beloved had w. himself	52:11	w. and drink to me	174:29	w. unto them that join	53:3
Withdraws: w. into its happiness	332:18	Witty: anger makes dull men w.	24:36	w. unto you, lawyers!	61:50
w. us from the power of our senses	277:39	better a w. fool	482:12	w. unto you, when. . speak well	61:29
Withdrew: I w. my attention	276:17	fancy myself mighty w.	203:29	w. weeps out her division	279:28
Wither: age cannot w. her flowers to w.	424:9	it shall be w.	139:4	w. worth the chase	416:14
it needs must w.	241:14	not only w. in myself	441:11	work our w.	124:3
names that must not w.	113:44	poets, w.	27:19	Woe-begone: so w.	441:9
perforce must w.	453:42	pretty w. Nell	377:25	Woeful: tho' the w. may cease	9:8
Rose that cannot w.	552:2	so proud, so w. and so wise	407:22	Woes: all the w. that curse	218:15
w. long before it fall	113:38	so w., profligate, and thin	587:16	chequer'd with pleasures and w.	356:34
Withered: could not w. be	280:21 (-281)	truth, when w.	237:20	death is the end of w.	509:29
cut down, dried up, and w.	397:15	very w. prologue	155:34	easer of all w.	38:9
lonely of heart is w.	585:13	w. and the tender Hood	308:20	her w. at midnight rise	321:15
no root, they w. away	9:22	Wive: came, alas! to w.	484:27	Iliad of w.	172:20
so w., and so wild	456:13	Wives: beat their w.	121:20	in joys and w.	150:23
waves its w. ears	165:17	corpses or w.	523:1	sickness full of w.	168:7
w. all when my father died	436:32	fair be their w.	195:6	spring of w. unnumbered	384:20
w. and weeded away	147:24	husbands, love your w.	68:32	with old w. new wail	486:25
w. in my hand	244:20	man with seven w.	366:8	w. that wait on age	113:20
w. is the garland	425:29	many, many w.	361:7	w. which Hope thinks infinite	497:17
w. to a stalk	32:17	men with mothers and w.	253:23	Woke: with the Day w.	205:17
Withereth: fast w. too	286:29	old w. fables	68:47	w., and found that life	7:18, 254:2
grass w.	54:10, 69:46	our debts, our careful w.	444:21	Wold: to the wholesome w.	296:29
Withering: now w. in my bloom	382:1	sacks to sew up w.	542:26	Wolf: belly-pinched w.	453:4
w. and sere	381:1	sky changes when they are w.	428:22	grim w. with privy paw	342:29
w. on the virgin thorn	466:17	so happy in <i>three</i> w.	308:8	his sentinel, the w.	458:1
Witherington: for W. my heart was woe	30:14	some poison'd by their w.	475:7	like the w. on the fold	118:37
for W. needs must I wail	491:11	we have children, we have w.	540:2	man was w. to the man	551:13
low as ever was Squire W.	192:19	w. and mitherers maist despairin'	360:14	whoops to the w. below	150:9
Withers: our w. are unwrung	435:16	w. are young men's mistresses	26:37	w. behowls the moon	467:35
w. on the hill	411:1	w. in the patriarchs' days	236:20	w. . . dwell with the lamb	53:18
Withhold: God sometimes w. in mercy	357:27	w., submit yourselves	68:6	w. that follows	522:4
w. not thine hand	51:30	Wiving: hanging and w. . . destiny	464:5	Wolfe's great name compatriot	163:1
Within: all that is w. him	460:32	Wizards: star-led w.	343:10	Wolf's-bane: neither twist w.	287:19
equilibrium. . set up from w.	214:2	Woa, mare!	217:22	Wollop: do you think I'd w. him?	43:23
he never went w.	158:1	Woe: all it yields of joy and w.	90:42	Wolsey, that once trod	446:29
I have that w.	430:30	all my bliss, and all my w.	225:9	Wolves: eat like w.	444:5
I've that w. . . no plaisters	213:13	all our w.	344:1	hireling w.	351:30
I w. did flow	548:18	all your sounds of w.	468:20	howling of Irish w.	428:29
kingdom of God is w. you	62:30	balm of w.	501:26	left the w. behind	324:10
ne'er look w.	159:29	beyond this land of w.	29:13	w., bold only to pursue	491:28
Paradise w. thee	349:29	bowed with w.	339:11	w. have prey'd	469:19
secure w.	194:20	come weel, come w.	250:15	w. they howled	324:10
thou wert w. me	21:22	deep, unutterable w.	23:25	Woman: always the w.	187:21
what is false w.	336:30	discover sights of w.	344:9	as far as one w. can forgive an-	214:16
when once it is w. thee	243:26	every w. a tear can claim	117:40	other	
whose fountains are w.	151:3	feel another's w.	386:31	because a w.'s fair	572:2
w. were fears	67:30	from w. to w. tell o'er	486:25	believe a w.	117:13
Withindoors house	255:6	groan of the martyr's w.	75:6	better than a good w.?	137:37
Without: birds that are w.	563:25	her face was full of w.	7:13	better than wisdom? W.	137:37
for as much as w. Thee	305:8	heritage of w.	118:4	body of a weak. . w.	198:11
w. a city wall	4:4	her voiceless w.	114:13	brawling w.	50:28
w. one plea	198:20	he was glad, I was w.	232:2	brief. . as w.'s love	435:8
w. were fightings	67:30	hideous notes of w.	116:50	brought the trembling w.	74:13
Withstand: that ye may be able to w.	68:11	listen to my tale of w.	204:4	but a w.'s might	449:27
Withstood Christ then? . . withstand		long since cancell'd w.	486:25	by the influence of W.	174:37
Barabbas now	92:12	made for Joy and W.	73:24	callin' a young w. a Venus	179:6
Witlings: tho' w. sneer	278:27	made his w. her own	16:8	cheats a w.	214:33
Witness: bore w. gloriously	351:7	melt at others' w.	230:16	common w. of common earth	148:16
heaven and earth to w.	46:22	month follow month with w.	491:26	constancy to a bad, ugly w.	119:19
not bear false w.	390:16	my heart is sick of w.	83:3	constant. . but yet a w.	439:11
weak w. of thy name	351:8	Norman's W.	318:16	constant w.	209:25
Witnesses: cloud of w.	69:18	oft in w.	566:11	contentious w.	50:46
two or three w.	67:39	old w. step on the stage	95:32	dammable, deceitful w.!	371:9
w. laid down their clothes	64:34	protracted w.	279:7	deaf man to a blind w.	152:23
Wits: composed in their w.	19:20	prov'd, a very w.	488:12	dear, deluding W.	105:28
dog had lost his w.	225:22	rearward of a conquer'd w.	487:23	dull speaker, like a plain w.	243:17
great w. . . to madness. . all'd	190:13	sad variety of w.	217:18, 382:1	e'en a w. and commanded	425:30
homely w.	484:28	see a man in w.	210:10	ever w. in this humour woo'd	476:8
incline w. to sophistry	28:13	share with me in bliss or w.	349:16	every single w. . . a puzzle	542:14
Lord among w.	270:20	signs of w. that all was lost	349:15	every w. . . every sort of flattery	139:30
native to famous w.	350:11	Sleep! the friend of W.	507:18	every w. is at heart a rake	384:36
		solace in the midst of w.	132:2	every w. knows	36:19
		song of w.	532:39	excellent thing in w.	454:24
		such a draught of w.	492:4	fair w. . . without discretion	49:58
		such a w. . . wins more hearts	7:13	fat white w.	157:9
		suits of w.	430:30	for a w.'s sake	584:3

Woman (cont.)

for thy understanding a w 454 36
 frailty, thy name is w 430 33 (-431)
 gentler sister w 104 7
 give not thy soul unto a w 50 30
 good company improves a w 203 10
 had a w ever less? 106 32
 haunted by w wailing 151 32
 here rests a w 352 12
 he that tastes w, ruin meets
 how divine a thing a w 234 44
 if a w have long hair 66 42
 I grant I am a w 440 18
 in a post chase with a pretty w 273 21
 inconstant w 215 36
 in that one w 440 27
 in w's eye 115 5
 is this the silent w? 280 8
 lack of w's nursing tears 305 21
 large brained w 88 6
 last of his kind w ed 60 13
 lay his hand upon a w 545 5
 like a w too 40 44
 lips of a strange w 434 23
 love a w for singing 266 4
 lovely w in a rural spot 326 21
 made a w cry 520 13
 made the w for the man
 man and a w in a garden 570 17
 man he must go with a w
 man's desire is for the w
 man that is born of a w 40 1 301 41
 many a w has a past 560 36
 more than w to be wise 357 3
 most pernicious w 432 21
 nakedness of w 71 16
 never be by w's love d 72 22
 never yet fair w 453 7
 none of w born 460 5
 no other purgatory but a w 38 6
 nor w neither 413 15
 not know I am a w? 428 5
 no w's heart 431 0
 no w's sides 453 0
 no I w clothed in grey 306 34
 old w who lived in a shoe 369 4
 one hair of a w 264 20
 one to show a w 94 10
 only a w's hair 502 52
 perfect w, nobly planned
 play the w 580 21
 446 25
 play without a w in it 303 10
 pleasant to any sort of w 304 35
 poor lone w 441 23
 rib made for a w 44 16
 sent, but the w died 382 13
 old w who part 432 10
 shallow charm w 470 30
 she is a w therefore 450 33
 she was a worthy w 137 15
 some ill-wish w very clever w 304 38
 some tedious w 402 22
 speaks small like a w 405 27
 at I be a w to you 373 10
 support of the w I love 106 1
 sweeter w ne'er 267 14
 tell a w a story 221 40
 that princely w 306 23
 that which is eternal in W 233 22
 there shone one w 525 31
 there was no other w 157 15
 think myself a very bad w if 1 25
 to a w but a ghost 114 0
 torrent of a w's will 11 22
 truest that ever loved w 3 24
 unconquerable pretty young w 105 6
 on o the man is w 317 27
 virtuous w 50 1 10 57
 v's ty in a w 400 14
 voice and shame of a w 200 5
 wasteful w 375 20
 what is w? agreeable to under 115 27
 what will not a gentle w dare? 307 31
 when a w's sighs 214 30
 when it is in a w 115 31
 when lovely w stonies 103 12
 whose heaven should be true W 410 34
 who takes a w 314 14
 who in a w trusts 229 6
 who knows of a w 57 1
 wicked w liberty to gain 57 2

Woman (cont.)

wilt thou have this w 391 28
 wine w and song 321 5 543 5
 w among all those 51 15
 w as old as she looks 253 10
 w, behold thy son 63 72
 w clothed with the sun 71 16
 w colour'd ill 488 18
 w dash for the gods 426 8
 w drunken with the blood 71 32
 w for the hearth 538 24
 w has her way 251 13
 w hath found him already 471 2
 w in her selfless mood 531 13
 W in our hours of ease 418 31
 W is his game 538 23
 w is only a w 204 32
 w is so hard upon the w 538 28
 w is the lesser man 534 32
 w is the worst 229 7
 W killed with kindness 248 6
 W fast thinking civilized 337 31
 w like a deep drop 90 2
 w lovely w 371 42
 w, lovely w, does the same 161 28
 w must wear chains 203 0
 w mov'd fountain troubled 470 12
 w of so shining loveliness 586 2
 w oweth to her husband 470 13
 w's at best a contradiction 384 40
 w sat in unwomanly rags 253 22
 w's cause is man's 539 6
 W's cully 235 25
 w's desire, desire of the man 153 7
 w seldom asks advice 153 7
 w's eye 455 21
 w's faith and w's trust 410 15
 w's friendship 215 15
 w's happiest knowledge 247 20
 w's looks 350 33
 w's mind oft shifts 215 14
 w's noblest station 322 4
 w's preaching 271 16
 w's reason 103 41, 484 30
 w's tender care 161 11
 w's whole existence 115 25
 w's whole life 267 21
 w's workhouse 490 36
 w take an elder 483 3
 w that deliberates is lost 1 10
 w, therefore to be won 445 27
 w to obey 538 24
 w to win 543 1
 w true and fair 180 17
 w wakes to love 531 14
 w well reputed Cato's daughter 440 10
 W when I behold thee 239 10
 W who did 4 17
 w who did not care 303 13
 w who loved him the best 203 25
 w whom thou gatest me 44 22
 w who used to work for my
 old aunt 233 5
 w with the heart 538 24
 w with the West in her eyes 148 17
 w, w rules us still 357 12
 w yet think him an angel 542 20
 wrapp'd in a w's hide 490 33
 yet a w too 578 18
 you was a w and a mother 90 6
 Woman-country 472 10
 Womaned see me w 472 10
 Woman head graves have learnt
 that w 336 8
 Womanhood heroic w 317 14
 w and childhood 316 34
 Womanhood laugh in w 430 8
 w of but one 139 34
 packs of fra w 400 23
 she's the plink o w 187 30
 think better of w 209 3
 thanks the worst of w 231 27
 Womanly now is pure w 232 84
 as w her demeaning 303 18
 w'd descending grate 115 31
 Womb's barren w 50 33
 chaotic lady's prurient w 372 30
 cloistered in thy dear w 153 10
 events in the w of time 470 13
 foul w of night 464 6
 from her mother a w supp d 451 11

Womb (cont.)

into her w sterility 452 20
 like a child from the w 493 1
 making their tomb the w 487 20
 Niobe w 522 14
 w of nature 346 12
 w of piz mater 455 12
 w of royal kings 474 22
 w of unconquered night 345 10
 Women - alas! the love of w! 115 37
 Alexander w 315 2
 all w born perverse 80 9
 all w labouring 380 3
 among thy honourable w 304 23
 ashamed that w are so simple 470 14
 as w wish to be 251 25
 because w have cancers 200 2
 blessed art thou among w 61 12
 by bad w been deceived 350 26
 charming w true converts 203 21
 cherries hops, and w 178 25
 dear dead w 96 2
 destroyed by subtleties these w 320 33
 devil would have him about w 442 22
 experience of w which extends 138 10
 fairest among w 51 41
 fair w and brave men 113 25
 fickleness of the w I love 400 41
 for w to keep counsel 440 27
 framed to make w false 470 21
 from w's eyes 455 20, 23
 generally of w as children 200 12
 goes with W, and Champagne 41 26
 go practice with men and w 106 26
 happiest w no history 106 26
 her w fair 123 7
 I cannot bear men and w 480 20
 if w could be fair 173 1
 I must have w 214 31
 in w do require 74 28
 in w two 394 35
 learn about w from me 208 3
 learned about w from er 208 4
 Legend of Good W 326 6
 let us have wine and w 115 33
 let your w keep silence 115 25
 lik'd several w 470 44
 like w's letters 230 10
 many men many w 271 1
 Mary pity w 409 22
 men that w marry 316 37
 men w, and clergymen 504 31
 men w and livers 354 13
 Monstrous Regiment of W 305 6
 most w have no characters 334 25
 most w not so young 39 7
 my filly men and w 93 43
 not deny the w are foolish 100 10
 nothing sooner dry than w's
 tears 563 20
 no war with w 507 30
 old w (of both sexes) 513 18
 one of the diseases of w 243 12
 other w know so much 80 10
 paradise for w hell for w 100 8
 paradise of w 209 8
 passing the love of w 270 30
 passion the love o w 206 18
 prurient function of w 106 28
 revenge—especially to w 115 23
 Solomon loved many strange w 47 43
 some w'll stay in a man's
 memory 304 50
 souls of w are so small 111 23
 take our place as men and w 203 6
 temptations both in wine and w 305 1
 there tell me w 470 26
 though w are angels 117 43
 tide in the affairs of w 116 21
 to passionate w 344 24
 to w Italian 336 13
 treating all w with courtesy 305 1
 twist w's love and men's 184 5
 two men a plague w and w 100 12
 W between Men and W 547 12
 were or w 446 24
 were w never so fair 321 13
 when I say that I know w 541 14
 when we submit to w 124 3
 who turn in w 84 23
 with w the heart argues 85 16

Women (cont.)

w. and care 560:25
w. and elephants never forget 414:14
w. and music. . . dated 227:12
w. and wine should life employ 214:29
w. are angels, wooing 450:41
w. are a sex by themselves 39:20
w. are like tricks 155:15
w. are strongest 56:16
w. . . as Heaven and Hell 531:22
w. become like their mothers 569:24
w. . . children of a larger growth 139:22
w. come and go 197:16
w. come out to cut up 304:4
w. desyren to have sovereignty 138:11
w. do in men require 74:28
w. fair as she 238:30
w. guide the plot 500:31
w. . . more like each other 139:26
w. must be half-workers 429:26
w. must weep 294:1
w. never look so well 518:40
w. of good carriage 477:7
w. —one half the human race 28:28
w. . . shadows of us men 280:20
w. to speak in the church 67:13
w. . . troublesome cattle 319:12
w. walk in public processions 567:8
w. who love me 490:41
work its way with the w. 179:22
you should be w. 456:14
Won: Corinth lost and w. 114:40
field is w. 358:4
having w. her, do I woo? 375:4
I am too quickly w. 477:20
in this humour w. 476:8
I've w. I've w. 149:13
long lost, late w. 496:13
many a glowing kiss had w. 253:19
melancholy as a battle w. 564:4
never lost till w. 165:14
not that you w. or lost 406:20
not unsought he w. 348:37
she is w. we are gone 418:22
some say that we w. 327:1
therefore may be w. 480:33
therefore to be w. 445:27
things w. are done 480:41
though baffled off is ever w. 117:38
where you will never w. 30:18
w. others to sin 185:24
Wonder: all a w. 95:34
all knowledge and w. 24:11
all the w. that would be 534:25
apples of w. 189:23
great w. in heaven 71:16
how I w. what you are 511:20
how I w. what you're at 129:8
I w. by my troth 185:6
I w. to myself a lot 339:24
I w. why he does 339:20
miles around the w. grew 262:19
no new w. may betide 585:22
no w. but the human face 285:34
'no w.,' said the lords 528:1
one w. at the least 331:2
still the w. grew 225:2
to hear, was w. 189:7
without our special w. 459:22
w. at ourselves 573:7
w. at the workmanship 340:38
w., bathed in joy 82:3
w. how the devil they got there 385:27
W., Love, and Praise 2:22
w. more and more 160:1
w. of all men 86:29
w. of an hour 113:11
w. of our age 232:15
w. of our stage 281:11
w. what she's come after 196:15
worship is transcendent w. 126:22
Wondered: all the world w. 528:19
Wonderful: all His words most w. 364:6
any thing that is w. 154:37
his name shall be called W. 53:15
how w. is Death 493:2
Lady Teazle, by all that's w. 497:18
left unseen a w. piece of work 500:42
my God, how w. Thou art 423:27
mystic, w. 202:21
O w. son 529:42
435:21

Wonderful (cont.)

O w., w. and most w. w. 428:3
such knowledge is too w. 400:8
thy love to me was w. 47:30
wise and w. 3:14
'W.!' I ejaculated 188:24
Wonderfully: fearfully and w. made 400:10
Wondering: stood there, w., fearing 380:24
w. for his bread 163:22
Wonderland: in summer's w. 365:25
Wonders: all w. in one sight 166:6
carry within us the w. 86:11
declare the w. that he doeth 398:15
hair on end at his own w. 163:22
his w. in the deep 398:17
his w. to perform 161:18
then I do w. 305:16
w. at our quaint spirits 466:43
w. because 'e is frequent de- 304:3
ceased
w. in the land of Egypt 45:41
w. in the land of Ham 398:13
w. what's to pay 264:1
w. where he is 546:26
Wondrous: moon takes up the w. tale 2:26
more w., w. still 74:8
thyslf how w. 348:4
w. the gods 74:8
w. things have done 571:21
Woning fer by waste 137:11
Won't: he w.—w. he? 34:3
if she w., she w. 11:22
Shan't! W. I 300:16
will you, w. you? 129:23
w. go home till morning 98:15
Woo: April when they w. 428:22
Duncan Gray cam here to w. 105:13
not w. foul weather 253:18
pipe and w. her 538:21
so thou wilt w. 477:20
swain did w. 232:4
that would w. her 470:3
why, having won her, do I w.? 375:4
Wood: bows down to w. and stone 240:18
bows down to w. an' stone 295:21
hrown heath and shaggy w. 417:22
cleave the w., and there am I 9:12
dark impenetrable w. 418:34
deep and gloomy w. 581:26
desk's dead w. 307:17
for a dish of w. 475:10
heap on more w. I 418:23
hewers of w. 46:41
hollow behind the little w. 535:33
impulse from a vernal w. 581:16
lath of w. painted 73:1
lives in that w. 150:8
misty border of the w. 586:5
must Thou char the w. 544:24
of true w., of yew-w. 177:12
old w. burn brightest 563:22
on the w. and the pool 172:4
river, w., and vale 285:1
rooky w. 459:8
sang within the bloody w. 197:26
set out to plant a w. 521:7
springth the w. nu 9:26
starlight w. 494:5
there in a w. a Piggy-wig stood 312:1
three in the w. 34:34
through the tulgey w. 129:39
through w. and dale 151:33
walked by the w. side 80:7
what w. a cudgel's of 110:39
w. of Crete 467:20
w. of English hows 187:12
you are not w. 450:26
Woodbine: luscious w. 466:41
well-attir'd w. 342:31
w. spices 343:9
Wood-birds: begin these w. 467:21
Woodcock: w. near the gin 483:16
w. to mine own springe 437:38
Woodcocks: springes to catch w. 431:27
Wooden: hear the w. dialogue 481:6
lies about his w. horse 268:15
off in a w. shoe 204:5
surround St. Paul's with a w. pavement 505:12

Wooden (cont.)

wear w. shoes 226:29
with a w. leg 178:12
within this w. O 443:4
w. walls are the best 157:24
Wooden-shoes: Round-heads and w. 1:27
Woodland: hear the w. linnet 581:15
stands about the w. ride 262:10
Woodlands: about the w. I will go 262:10
Woodman: w., spare that tree 358:21
w., spare the beechen tree 122:8
Wood-notes: warble his native w. 342:7
Wood-pigeons: where the w. breed 499:15
Woods: alone through fields and w. 151:27
are the w. for me? 77:29
build his house in the w. 201:22
Clouden's w. among 104:29
clouds, w., rocks 493:14
enter these enchanted w. 336:48
flying from the golden w. 538:21
for the w. against the world 77:29
Greta w. are green 419:7
his daily teachers. . w. and rills 573:8
in the Arabian w. embost 351:3
in the middle of the w. 311:12
in these wild w. forlorn 349:18
into the w. my Master went 310:10
light w. go seaward 266:2
never knew the summer w. 532:19
no bosomed w. adorn 302:7
oozy w. 496:9
pleasure in the pathless w. 114:26
road through the w. 303:16
senators of mighty w. 286:8
spirit in the w. 578:8
sunshiny w. all athrill 422:22
these hoary w. are grand 420:31
through its tall w. 288:23
through the Wet Wild W. 304:22
to-morrow to fresh w. 343:7
to the sleeping w. all night 149:35
to the w. no more 263:27
when all the w. are still 351:12
where are those starry w.? 81:18
wild in w. 191:41
w. decay and fall 540:20
w. have no voice 359:6
w. more free from peril 426:29
w. on shore look dim 357:16
w. or steepy mountain 330:17
w. shall to me answer 509:11
Woodshed: something nasty in the w. 217:15
Woodspurge has a cup of three 411:37
Wooded: how she w. an Englishman 12:1
love that he hath never w. 80:28
marri'd an' w. an' a' 409:13
pensively he w. 578:11
therefore may be w. 480:33
therefore to be w. 445:27
woman in this humour w. 476:8
w. and married and a' 12:3
w. not wed 90:6
w. the slimy bottom 476:14
would be w. . . not unsought 348:37
Woof: weave the w. 229:22
we know her w., her texture 286:42
w. of my tent's thin roof 492:29
Wooring: angels, w. 480:41
frog he would a-w. go 366:21
I'll go w. in my boys 5:8
who comes a-w. me? 293:9
w. of it 27:32
w. o't 105:13
w., wedding, and repenting 468:9
Woosingly: smells w. here 457:6
Woosings: at full length people's w. 115:39
Wool: clouds like w. 334:6
giveth snow like w. 400:23
have you any w.? 366:9
such as came for w., sir 93:28
tease the huswife's w. 340:38
where de w. ought to grow 210:18
w. of bat 459:31
Woollen: odious! in W. I 384:25
Woolly: softest clothing, w., bright 76:10
Woos his own end 531:2

Word Būbo's the w 155 26
 blessed w Mesopotamias 213 16
 but a choleric w 461 33
 by water and the W 517 1
 contempt of thy W 353 49
 dictatorial w 221 10
 doers of the w 69 32
 eaten thee for a w 435 26
 even that w alone 411 25
 every fool play upon the w 470 15
 every idle w 420 13
 every whisper'd w 118 28
 every w be established 67 30
 every w that proceedeth 45 23
 first w that Sir I atrick read 31 24
 flowering in a lonely w 541 7
 for no w however sounding 514 5
 frantic boast and foolish w 301 2
 fulfilling his w 400 24
 God tle w that spake it 107 35
 I card a discouraging w 243 9
 hear his w 261 9
 His heav'nly W 183 21
 honour his own w 539 10
 if any w be sterling 472 25
 if thou hast heard s w 56 48
 I kept my w 271 24
 ill w may empoison liking 468 26
 in one little w 474 16
 in Iatmos, for the w of God 70 23
 in the beginning was the W 62 58
 in w mightier than they 343 20
 irksome w and task 543 6
 just for a w—neutrality 43 24
 last kind w to Christ 96 5
 laugh'd his w to scorn 161 4
 leave the w of God 59 33
 man a w is God in man 534 10
 many a w, at random 417 30
 Minister of God a W 300 31
 ne'er a w was speak 30 21
 ne'er speak nor w 81 4
 never breathe a w 267 11
 never will speak w 474 1
 not w of fear 308 23
 not o w woul he fülle 137 39
 not w is too often profaned 499 3
 perhaps we have not the w 10 15
 proud w you never spoke 329 4
 refuse everick a w 137 23
 rul'nghimself after thy w 399 13
 shepherd I take thy w 640 17
 sincere milk of the w 39 47
 so the W had breath 532 25
 speak but one w 359 16
 speak no angry w 3 17
 speak the foremost w 30 22
 stat I sh me second to thy w 599 23
 su't the action to the w 434 16
 teaching me that w 405 23
 the Lord gave the w 396 7
 they hear the W 302 3
 thy uncresting w 381 27
 thy w is a lantern 390 22
 this a ngle w 221 10
 today I pronounced a w 205 23
 to neither a w will I say 225 4
 true and lively W 390 23
 two meanings one w 132 13
 used the w in its Iuckwician 131 6
 sense 275 25
 was Thy w of peace 103 16
 wash out a W of it 207 2
 weakness is not in your w 17 20
 we had no w to say 569 6
 what is honour? a w 449 30
 what the w did make it 107 33
 when I use a w 111 6
 w and a how 03 15, 101 25
 w be spoken 323 24
 w fly spoken 532 3
 w for w without look 454 2
 w is but wyndit let w 321 8
 w of fear 451 21
 w of God is quick 50 14
 w or such, or fear 150 21
 w spoken in due season 222 12
 w that seems in the meaning 62 18
 W was Good 62 18
 W was made Good 62 18
 w'd e t al w 128 30

Word (cont)
 yesterday the w of Cesar 450 23
 Word-catching literature looks 200 28
 like w
 Wording of his own highest 289 27
 thoughts 415 15
 Wordless song was w 290 31
 Words abeteth not in w 200 20
 weapons are a kind of w 336 11
 all the Pow's of w 172 1
 all w, and no performance 455 26
 all w forgotten 332 12
 alms basket of w 313 22
 artillery of w 271 20
 barren superfluity of w 53 6
 best w in the best o'r 271 20
 big w for little matters 516 3
 bright in the ring of w 137 24
 by hur w ne hr face 536 12
 choice w measured phrases 17 25
 corner of sweet w 65 3
 deceive you with vain w 212 40
 decocted into few w 37 20
 deeds, but shall speak me 518 45
 determination of w to the 237 6
 mouth 487 18
 dialect w marks of the beast 81 9
 dressing old w new 137 23
 empty w of a dream 430 7
 finde w newe 499 10
 fine w butter no parsnips 62 57
 fool and his w 342 11
 form of sound w 400 20
 gentle Muse with lucky w 310 4
 give sorrow w 449 44
 gleatoun of w 399 27
 good w I thank were best 462 2
 hear what comfortable w 251 9
 heaven hath my empty w 352 3
 he w me gulls 395 13
 his acrid w 350 37
 his w trip about him 180 9
 how he were smoother 504 2
 how he may report thy w 375 35
 I hate false w 231 2
 I have neither wit nor w 430 33
 unadorn'd w no defence 180 9
 in all his w 504 2
 in his star and w 375 35
 instrument of w 231 2
 into w no virtue 10 24
 it wasn't the w 304 8
 kept aside even from good w 281 27
 languages that want w 107 14
 last years w 51 6
 let thy w be few 128 1
 little w of love 339 21
 long w Bother me 247 14
 melting melodious w 443 30
 men of few w 379 23
 mystery of w 405 12
 my w among mankind 836 4
 my w are my own 110 46
 oaths are but w, and w but 530 7
 wind 120 25
 perfect music unto noble w 120 25
 play po w 530 7
 proper w in proper places 380 1
 rebelled against the w of the 398 35
 Lord 447 34
 repeats his w 435 43
 rhapsody of w 406 4
 speak great w 312 28
 speaks the kindest w 449 29
 sweet w, low-crook'd cursties 40 5
 that my w were now writhen 392 38
 their w into the ends of the 62 24
 world 422 1
 their w seemed lifeless 71 45
 these two w undone the world 574 15
 these w true and faithful 352 23
 through w and things 405 25
 showing w away 374 27
 thy w are like snakes 370 23
 too sweet for w 276 14
 two w in that bargain 462 22
 uncouth w in dastardly 441 35
 unletter'd w 57 4
 very I see w 415 7
 weigh thy w in a balance 57 4
 w'd thy w become these 415 7

Words (cont)
 what so wild as w are? 97 24
 whose w are of less weight 25 42
 w and deeds indifferent 200 20
 w are daughters of earth 277 21
 w are men's daughters 327 6
 w are no deeds 446 21
 w are quick and vain 496 21
 w are the tokens current 243 10
 w are wise men's counters 479 7
 w are 200 40
 w as hard as cannon balls 345 32
 w clothed in reason's garb 322 9
 w divide and rend 325 9
 w in Mr Montgomery a writ- 534 3
 ing 422 27
 w, like Nature, half reveal 382 32
 w may be false 225 2
 w move slow 357 13
 w of learned length 450 2
 w of love then spoken 301 34
 w of Mercury are harb 31 34
 w of my mouth 568 17
 w of the wise are as goads 65 24
 w of tongue or pen 231 31
 w of truth and soberness 180 7
 w once spoke 282 3
 w so fair 321 15
 w, that burn 37 12
 w that have been so numble 458 1
 w to the best of deeds 40 17
 w without knowledge 481 29
 w, w, mere w 203 80
 w, w or I shall burst 433 4
 w, w, w with w and meanings 451 31
 write w, rob the Hybla bees 117 28
 Wordsworth let simple W chime 240 7
 Mr W's epic poetry 322 10
 out babbling W 116 25
 so W tells you 512 6
 W, both are thine 239 17
 W, not prone enough to belief 17 3
 W's eyes avert their ken 16 33
 W 4 healing power 16 33
 W sometimes wakes 508 11
 W's standard of intoxication 17 5
 W's were calm 29 8
 W, Tennyson and Browning 290 9
 Wordsworthian or egotistical sub- 290 9
 lime 93 6
 Wore w enough for modesty 535 11
 w when she was wed 152 17
 Work all Nature seems st w 443 8
 all out of w 126 44
 apportioning of wages to w 341 22
 at her flowery w into judgment 365 18
 bring every w into judgment 348 23
 can I w any faster 65 44
 Creator from his w return'd 444 25
 dearest a good w 413 4
 do no w to-day 307 1
 do the hard and dirty w 391 24
 do your w on water 66 43
 every man according to his w 153 23
 every man w manifest 351 21
 faints the cold w 102 15
 God doth not need either 102 15
 man's w 102 15
 God never made his w 325 26
 great, a very great w 106 2
 her nobler w she classes 127 3
 he who has found his w 4 8
 his little w of love 348 25
 his six days w, a world 62 59
 if any would not w 64 32
 if thus w be of men 121 18
 I leave my w 269 5
 I like w 430 15
 I want w 127 44
 know what thou canst w at 373 10
 left no immortal w 373 10
 life's w well done 373 10
 little w, a little play 373 10
 man goeth forth to his w 304 1
 men must w 391 15
 men who did the w 500 19
 'mid w of his own hand 282 24
 Mirabeau w, then, is done 479 80
 my purpose w co him 8 23
 my w is done

INDEX

Work (cont.)

nakedness...the w. of God 77:16
 night...when no man can w. 63:33
 noblest w. of God 384:9
 noblest w. of man 267:16
 no one shall w. for money 303:21
 nothing to do but w. 292:14
 now let it w. 451:1
 old Kaspar's w. was done 507:3
 one of his hands wrought in the w. 48:35
 one w. that wakes 255:9
 our neighbour and our w. 291:6
 our w. is done 364:4
 plenty of w. to do 268:32
 prosper...the w. of our hands 397:17
 put us to w. anew 303:19
 rubs nor botches in the w. 459:1
 shape from that thy w. of art 316:24
 smoothed her w. 262:8
 sole w. of a life-time 90:39
 start amid their w. 87:27
 stupendous w. 504:4
 tedious as to w. 438:31
 their w. continueth 302:4
 there is no w., nor device 51:21
 to make dictionaries is dull w. 277:26
 tools to w. withal 320:5
 to w., and back to bed 333:24
 venom, to thy w. 437:40
 warm w. 362:20, 24
 what a piece of w. is a man 433:15
 when all its w. is done 375:18
 when Nature has w. to be done 201:8
 when w. was scrappy 142:2
 when your w. is finished 296:33(297)
 who first invented W. 307:17
 whose w. is not born with him 320:5
 w. apace 170:21
 w. at anything but his art 490:15
 w. i' the earth so fast 432:27
 w. itself shall not be lost 211:21
 w. its way with the women 179:22
 w. like a digger on the railroad 199:33
 w. like madness 150:26
 w. of noble note 541:13
 w. of polished idleness 326:27
 w. out your own salvation 68:19
 w. that's nearest 293:11
 w. the ides of March begun 451:37
 w. them to their good 508:15
 w. till further orders 296:33
 w. together for good 65:56
 w. upon the vulgar 386:38
 w. without hope 152:18
 years to be of w. and joy 83:19
 Worked: men that w. for England 140:24
 w. and sang from morn 72:15
 Worker: praise the honest w. 4:13
 Workers: how all those w. start 87:27
 men the w. 534:25
 w. of the world, unite 12:4, 333:11
 Workhouse: Christmas Day in the w. 502:15
 woman's w. 490:36
 Working: from her w...his visage wann'd 433:31
 in w. well, if travail you sustain 233:3
 joy of the w. 303:21
 tools of w. out salvation 111:12
 w. out its way 190:13
 Working-class: vast portion...of the w. 19:29
 Working-day: this w. world 426:27
 Working-house of thought 445:5
 Workmanship: dark inscrutable w. 579:9
 wonder at the w. 340:38
 Workmen: Master of All Good W. 303:19
 Works: abstain you from such w. 328:19
 all just w. do proceed 388:34
 all our w. begun... 390:52
 all ye W. of the Lord 388:20
 cries aloud through all her w. 1:23
 declare the w. of the Lord 399:10
 every feature w. 22:10
 faith without w. is dead 69:35
 golden w. 307:24
 good w. in her husband 349:8
 his ordinary w. convince it 25:24
 his w. are the comments 290:18
 I know thy w. 70:34

Works (cont.)

look on my w., ye Mighty 496:14
 move immediately upon your w. 229:4
 noble w. that thou didst 389:10
 pay for an edition of his w. 200:46
 proudest of his w. 217:13
 proved me, and saw my w. 397:30
 reader of the w. of God 163:13
 reward him according to his w. 69:3
 see how our w. endure 295:10
 see the w. of the Lord 398:17
 see your good w. 57:42
 subdu'd to what it w. in 488:6
 their w. do follow them 71:27
 thy glorious w. 348:4
 universal blank of Nature's w. 346:20
 vulgar w. of man 579:13
 whose w. so content us 213:9
 wonderful w. of God 64:26
 w. hard for its living 368:1
 w. of darkness 66:13, 389:22
 w. of genius are the first things 289:23
 w. of God...w. of men 377:9
 W. of Supererogation 401:6
 w. of thy fingers 392:9
 Workshop of the world 180:14
 Workshops: uncle George's w. 175:32
 Worky-day fortune 423:21
 World: abide in this dull w. 425:29
 against a w. in arms 324:35
 Alexander at the head of the w. 558:9
 all's right with the w. 94:40
 all th' inamour'd w. 319:1
 all the riches of this w. 74:29
 all the sad w. needs 568:27
 all the uses of this w. 430:33
 all the wickedness of the w. 176:21
 all the w. and his wife 13:17, 520:30
 all the w. and love were young 405:8
 all the w. as my parish 565:16
 all the w. in ev'ry corner 243:24
 all the w...in love with night 478:20
 all the w.'s a stage 427:21
 all the w. should be taxed 61:16
 all the w. would stare 160:8
 all this the w. well knows 488:12
 amidst a bursting w. 385:23
 amidst a falling w. 3:2
 anybody's torments in this w. 139:32
 as good be out of the w. 144:25
 attracts the envy of the w. 100:22
 at which the w. grew pale 279:6
 back to a w. of death 150:24
 banish all the w. 439:37
 beauty of the w. 433:15
 be'old this w. so wide 296:22
 between it and the dominion of the w. 327:11
 between these two...moves our W. 19:30
 bid the w. Good-night 246:6
 bottom of the monstrous w. 343:2
 brave new w. 480:15
 brave w., Sir 40:8
 Britain is a w. by itself 429:28
 Britain set the w. ablaze 219:7
 brought death into the w. 344:1, 550:24
 burden of the w. 329:19
 busy w. is hushed 364:4
 came upstairs into the w. 155:11
 cankers of a calm w. 440:21
 care of this w. 59:24
 carried them out of the w. 87:6
 caught the w.'s great hands 265:23
 changes the w. to-day 296:1
 citizen of the w. 26:21
 clearing the w. of its...problems 178:10
 compare this prison...unto the w. 475:33
 create my little w. 38:25
 crowns o' the w. 89:2
 daff'd the w. aside 440:16
 death shall all the w. subdue 509:7
 dispersed all the w. over 212:8
 each a w. 578:20
 ere the w. be pass'd 224:16
 even so the w. 411:15
 face of all the w. is changed 88:17
 fact the whole w. knows 312:10
 Federation of the w. 534:27
 folly of the w. 251:23

World (cont.)

fool in the eye of the w. 155:17
 for the woods against the w. 77:29
 friendship...w. without end 91:28
 from all the w. beside 167:13
 from everlasting, and w. without end 397:15
 furloughs for another w. 193:30
 gain the whole w. 59:45, 61:3
 gaze upon this w. no longer 586:5
 get the start of the majestic w. 448:21
 girdled with the gleaming w. 535:19
 give the w. the lie 405:7
 gladness of the w. 196:35
 good deed in a naughty w. 465:21
 great while ago the w. begun 484:27
 had we but w. enough 333:8
 hail infernal w. 344:22
 half-brother of the w. 29:10
 hand that rules the w. 557:19
 happiness of the next w. 87:7
 harmony of the w. 253:36
 has the w. here 91:41
 hear the w. applaud 16:10
 herald of a noisy w. 163:20
 here's a w. of pomp 37:13
 his honours to the w. again 447:4
 his rear'd arm crested the w. 426:1
 history of the w...biography 126:24
 hold the w. but as the w. 462:31
 how dry a cinder this w. is 185:3
 how small the w. is 233:5
 how the w. is really going 19:27
 how the w. its veterans rewards 384:37
 how the w. wags 427:13
 how this w. is given to lying 441:4
 if their star is a w. 93:35
 if there's another w. 107:18
 if the w. be worth thy winning 191:9
 I have not loved the w. 113:50
 I have overcome the w. 63:64
 I never have sought the w. 275:6
 in his little w. of man 453:4
 in hope the w. can show 186:15
 in the morning of the w. 94:43
 in the very w...w. of all of us 579:30
 in the whole wide w. 517:18
 in the whole w. thou canst find 247:1
 in the w.'s report 424:10
 in the w...tribulation 63:64
 in this harsh w. 438:4
 I was the w.'s commander 455:31
 kind of w...born into 126:26
 knew the merry w. was round 541:16
 knowledge of the w...acquired in the w. 139:9
 laid the w. away 83:19
 learn the w. in 139:11
 leave the w. unseen 287:24
 let the great w. spin 534:36
 let the w. mind him 91:41
 let the w. slide 38:14
 little friendship in the w. 26:13
 little w. made cunningly 185:12
 long prayers...in the w. 15:26
 look round the habitable w. 194:23
 lords of the w. besides 344:5
 lost the w. for love 193:14
 loved this present w. 69:1
 loves His w. so much 94:41
 mad w.! mad kings! 447:24
 mad w., my masters 80:5, 527:16
 make a hell of this w. 38:19
 make me such another w. 473:21
 makes the whole w. kin 481:21
 makes the w. go round 7:23, 129:15, 219:14
 man is one w. 244:24
 man to man the w. o'er 105:33
 may the w. go well with thee 10:21
 men in a w. of men 296:2
 men that all the w. admires 330:25
 mighty w. of eye, and ear 582:2
 monster which the w. ne'er saw 98:12
 month in which the w. began 137:40
 my country is the w. 373:4
 mystery to the w. 316:37
 naked shingles of the w. 15:7
 narrows the w. 336:39
 need of a w. of men 94:27
 noble w. of thee 355:18

INDEX

World (cont.)		World (cont.)		Worldlings make a testament as	
no longer a chaos but a w	127 21	what is this w ?	137 34	w do	426 33
not a joy the w can give	118 18	what would the w be	254 30	w base	442 34
not having hated the w		when all the w dissolve	35 7	World losers and world forsakers	370 10
enough	230 22	when all the w was young	310 3	Worldly all his w goods	311 12
not in the w	586 3	when in the w I liv'd	240 26	breath of w men	475 1
not our poet but the w s	305 10	when in the w I liv'd	455 31	thank d for w things	74 29
now a bubble now a w	69 17	when Rome falls—the W	214 21	thy w task hast done	430 1
of whom the w was not worthy	472 6	whereon the Saviour of the w	112 24	wisely w, be not w wise	408 6
O monstrous w !	22 8	where the w is quiet	523 27	W Hope men set their hearts	205 27
one half of the w	41 32	whole w in the face	318 22	Worldly Man Mr W	90 6
only saved the w	41 32	whole w is not sufficient	404 4	World mothering air	254 17
on the lunar w pry	191 20	whole w the minuter	80 21	Worlds allur d to brighter w	234 21
on the passing w tuen thune		whole w turn to coal	245 14	best of all possible w	120 6 357 2
eyes	270 4	whole w woke	70 11	costs w of pain	313 24
or ever the w were made	307 13	whose hath this w a good	90 3	crash of w	1 24
our country is the w	213 18	whose of this w	290 3	exhausted w	278 34
out of the w	232 20	whose of this w	290 3	joy for it worth w	244 6
over the bent w broods	254 25	winds of the W	271 4	never fading w	574 22
O w as God has made tti	92 2	wise of the w	241 24	new w to buy	332 9
O w mvs ble	545 1	with the old w to the grave	333 17	so many w	333 3
O w no w	305 14	workers of the w unite 12 4	280 14	Soul of all the w	574 26
O w O life!	494 18	w a grassy road	585 22	what w away!	90 9
O w I the heart of thee	450 9	w and all her train	552 13	what w in th Occident	574 2
patron of the w alone	121 11	w and its ways	96 44	w not quickened by the sun	574 18
peace wh ch the w cannot give	388 35	w and they hand and glove	162 18	w not real	140 21
peep at such a w	163 23	w as a vale of tears	90 36	World no w a wing	344 8
pomp and glory of this w	446 24	w be a warning	350 6	World wandering fret	574 2
poor W (said I)	166 1	w before me	558 8	World weaned flesh	4 3 44
prophetic soul of the wide w	488 2	w between the bill	558 8	World without-end w bargain	455 33
proud w, as d I	166 2	w can never fill	161 2	w hour	487 7
qu et I mit of the w	540 21	w follow those who have	121 8	Worm cackle w en he fine a w	238 22
rack of this tough w	454 27	despised it	121 8	Conqueror W	380 15
reaching to some great w	378 25	w forgetting by the w for	382 5	crested w	164 4
remember of this unstable w	328 13	w got	128 31	fish with the w	436 13
eng d with the azure w	359 10	w go round faster	33 11	I am a w and no man	393 2
roll of the w eastward	227 35	w has little to bestow	73 18	I am but as a crushed w	403 28
roof of the w	568 2	W in a Grain of Sand	263 35	I want to be a w	483 10
round about the pendant w	462 9	w I never made	421 10	I ke a w t the bud	352 13
round the w away	203 10	w in solemn stillness	117 31	old Salie W	171 31
round the w for ever	15 24	w is a bundle of hay	241 17	rather tough w	230 18
see how th s w goes	454 10	w is a fine place	254 24	round little w	477 7
seek a newer w	541 3	w is charged	515 8	sets foot upon a w	164 3
service of the antique w	426 38	w is full of meat and drink	95 8	sharp headed w	540 17
shakers of the w for ever	370 10	w is made up fools knives	515 8	spouse of the w	122 37
shore of the wide w	286 6	w is not thy friend nor the w s	478 37	their w dieth not	61 5
shout heard round the w	348 28	law	515 22	was I a w ?	277 13
six days work a w	193 4	w is so full	532 18	w at one end	493 6
sl' out of the w	445 13	w is too much with us	493 27-(494)	w beneath the sod	109 17
smiling from the w's great	507 10	w is weary	558 26	w mounts	467 1
snare	415 19	w laughs with you	92 32	w ner sal I do no offence	404 2
snug farm of the W	66 25	w may end tnght	458 24	w a ere point of view	84 1
so runs the w away	263 18	w must be peopled	138 16	w that never d's	185 26
spectacle unto the w	66 25	w not an inn	456 6	w the canker	436 12
sp n the heavy w	207 6	w not yet prepared	456 6	your w is your only emperor	549 15
still point of the tuen ng w	450 23	w of vile leula	138 37	Worm-canker d homily	30 16
stood against the w	77 24	w on size and severo	48 16	Worms among the hungry w I	416 12
strange to the w	476 12	w a bubble	512 9	sleep	361 31
substantial w	270 20	w a jest	103 17	renovation of politic w	581 27
tell at the w it is not worth	473 1	w a an mn	158 11	flies w and flowers	385 27
ten to the w allos	138 12	w a scene of changra	403 25	grubs or w	202 20
that all the w shal—	201 17	w a great age begins	354 18	have mercy on us w	64 50
this busy w and I	474 24	w a grown honest	54 9	be was eaten of w	154 16
this greaw w	581 25	w shall end when I forget	493 10	impal ng w to torture fish	156 18
this tle w	206 14	w shall glean of me	585 27	I was one of the w	211 21
this untell'g le w	473 11	w should st'en then	464 37	lies here food for w	578 15
th w is not for eye	201 4	w's last night	586 9	made the w	475 15
thoughts rule the w	500 5	w a mine oyster	474 22	made w meat of me	176 34
though we travel the w over	452 5	w a more full of weeping	91 33	nor w forget	478 6
Thou hast met t'is w	445 2	w a no blot for us	474 22	talk of graves of w	311 3
thou seat the w	515 20	w a ransoms	492 7	tasted toes of w	333 9
three corners of the w	357 22	w a slow sta n	193 23	then w shal try	49 6
thru a tle w she follow d	73 24	w a tempestuous sea	515 20	through w destroy this body	457 15
throughout the sensual w	424 19	w surely is wide enough	146 3	with vilest w to dwell	418 21
through the W we safely go	424 19	w a whole sea	357 22	w have eaten them	475 44
t tle w go round	514 20	w the flesh and the devil	357 22	w that are thy chambermaids	474 16
t tle w is worst	64 57	w was a I before them	240 31	w were halfow d	331 7
time and the w in flight	64 57	W Well Lost	43 19	Worms t're h denmark engentien	40 44
turned the w unmade down	60 34	W want very well then	530 16	Wormwood her end is bitter as w	71 10
unmoved from the w	119 5 327 10	w where a are pure	243 12	w and the gal	95 24
up a ove the w	82 27	w will give thee cred t	201 14	Worm all things w out	555 17
very good w we live in	82 27	w will knit thee	314 12	ring so w	161 31
very worst w	82 27	w will make a beaten path	301 8	sooner lost and w	493 3
w e w is serious w	180 15	w without end reverse	441 7	when we re w with service	197 21
welcome which the W we name	197 19	wounds the w	316 35	w with i e cares	557 12
worm kind w	197 19	your back upon the w	377 40	w w hat's	557 17
were the w ends	197 19	World-earthquake Waterloo	374 21	Worm-eat a l things w	317 17
what a w is this	243 31	World-embracing sea	187 21	w better	160 41
wherever I have made the w		Worldkin world, or even w		Worry and devour each other	

INDEX

Worrying: what's the use of w.?	20:23	Worth (cont.)		Wounded (cont.)	
Worse: always w. than anyone's	22:26	dread Temple of Thy w.	300:5	they smote me, they w. me	52:12
better day, the w. deed	242:6	early known thy wond'rous w.	412:12	what a w. name	438:4
better, the w.	25:5	goodbye is not w. while	236:36	when you're w. and left	304:4
boundless w.	540:25	in the w. and choice	279:30	w. for our transgressions	54:26
change for the w.	11:6	man's w. something	80:38	w. in the house of my friends	56:1
confusion w. confounded	346:16	much is she w.	241:28	w. is the wounding heart	165:27
for better for w.	391:30	never was w. while	20:23	w. spirit who can bear?	50:21
from w. to better	254:1	relic of departed w.	113:17	you're w.	92:24
good families are generally w.	254:12	sixty seconds' w.	297:12	Wounds: bind up my w.	476:35
greater feeling to the w.	474:20	slow rises w.	278:33	faithful are the w. of a friend	50:45
kept it from being any w.	236:40	thy own w. then not knowing	487:22	fate never w. more deep	278:32
leave the w. ones	40:20	what is the w. of anything?	121:23	guns, and drums, and w.	438:35
one penny the w.	34:11	what is W. in anything	110:23	heals his w.	364:15
other things which were w.	304:30	whose w.'s unknown	488:7	keeps his own w. green	27:6
rather grew w.	60:60	wit, nor words, nor w.	450:33	kiss dead Caesar's w.	450:24
seeing a w. England	273:32	world... a certain w.	96:44	labour and the w. are vain	147:8
Truth put to the w.	352:17	w. immortal	374:18	Mizraim cures w.	87:10
w., and worst times... succeed	247:10	w. makes the man	384:7	these w. I had	444:28
w. appear the better reason	345:18	w. more than ever I yet was	377:30	thy words become thee as thy w.	456:7
w. need for them	496:24	w. of a State... w. of the in-		wept o'er his w.	224:20
w. on Friday	368:21	dividuals	338:32	w. of a friend	50:45
w. than fables	346:3	w. seeing?	274:15	w. the world	441:7
w. than the first	59:19	Worthies: braver thing than all the		Wove: I w. the thing to a... rhyme	183:3
w. to me than dead	572:24	W.	186:23	with brede ethereal w.	153:24
Worser: throw away the w. part	436:4	Worthiness: combin'd in beauty's		Woven: joy and woe are w. fine	73:24
w. spirit a woman	488:18	w.	331:2	w. with an absent heed	235:21
Worship: according to thy w.	394:22	to virtue and to w.	449:1	Wrack: come, w.l	461:7
come to w. him	57:23	Worthless as withered weeds	83:9	way, out of his w.	446:20
crown him with glory and w.	392:11	Worthy: found them w. for him-		Wracks: thousand fearful w.	476:14
cre our w. cease	198:16	self	56:23	Wragg is in custody	19:11
exempt from awe, w.	497:12	how little w. of any love	544:29	Wrangle: shall we begin to w.?	9:21
freedom... to w. God in his own		I find thee w.	320:2	Wrap: w. a fairy in	466:41
way	408:25	nine w. and the best	327:15	w. me up in my tarpaulin jacket	568:24
let us w. and fall down	397:27	no more w. to be called	62:14	w. the baby bunting in	366:11
'Let us w. God!' he says	105:4	not w. that thou... under my		w. thy form in a mantle gray	495:22
nor w. them	390:7	roof	58:30	Wrapped: all meanly w.	343:11
no w. to the garish sun	478:20	not w. to unloose	63:2	w. in guileless sleep	547:7
simple w. of a day	287:18	obtained w. ends	26:4	w. in purple robes	584:7
thou w. of Israel	393:1	of whom the world was not w.	69:17	w. in their winding-sheet	189:19
various modes of w.	217:5	she was a w. woman	137:15	Wraps: turf that w. their clay	153:30
whom... ye ignorantly w.	64:60	w. fool!	427:15	w. the drapery of his couch	98:3
with my body I thee w.	391:32	w. of his hire	61:35	Wrath: chariots of w.	228:21
with what deep w.	151:21	w. of stripes	61:55	cometh the w. of God	68:3
with which I w. thine	499:2	w. o' the flatterer	480:18	day of w.	134:4
w. her by years	530:14	w. of the vocacion	67:56	devil... having great w.	71:18
w. him in spirit	63:13	w. of your love	578:32	enter'd full of w.	286:12
w. is transcendent wonder	126:22	Words: I went to W.	387:7	envy and w. shorten the life	57:5
w. of the great of old	118:10	Wot: lovesome thing, God w.l	85:12	eternal w. burnt after them	348:22
w. only thee	161:3	much ado... God w.	80:7	flee from the w. to come	57:30
w. the beast and his image	71:26	w. not what they are	454:32	grapes of w.	264:15
Worshipped: angels... w. he	184:4	Wotton: Sir Henry W... dear		heavy w. of God	330:8
lifted up, or w.	401:10	lover	559:15	his w. endureth but...	393:25
lord w. might he be	463:33	Would: evil which I w. not	65:49	if his w. he kindled	391:51
w. by the names divine	74:22	if it were so, it w. be	130:8	in after W. destroy	207:14
w. stocks and stones	351:20	I w. not be... so pure	112:20	infinite w., and infinite despair	346:32
Worshipper: Nature mourns her		those who w. have been	83:19	my w. did grow	76:5
w.	417:20	wait upon 'I w.'	457:11	not in w., the Reaper came	317:10
nods the drowsy W.	205:7	what man w. do	96:23	nursing her w.	108:2
Worshipp't at the... inner shrine	577:1	who w. has heard Sordello	96:35	provoke not your children to w.	68:8
Worst: best is like the w.	299:15	w. that I did too	17:15	slow to w.	69:30
full look at the w.	236:13	Would-be: many a w. poet	80:28	sun go down upon your w.	68:1
his w. is better	239:13	Wouldst: now if thou w.	189:20	Thou'lt leave Thy w.	375:17
knew the w. too young	296:28	w. thou me?	495:23	throw away Thy w.	244:12
nor the w. of men	113:40	Wound: annual w. in Lebanon	344:32	tigers of w.	77:17
say, 'This is the w.'	453:39	earth felt the w.	349:15	told my w., my w. did end	76:5
so much good in the w.	249:4	felt a stain like a w.	102:13	turneth away w.	50:10
thinks the w. he can	251:27	gall a new-healed w.	441:17	w., by His meekness	77:2
tomorrow do thy w.	194:20	heal'd thy w.	161:10	w. of man worketh not... right-	
worse, and w. times... succeed	247:10	heal me of my grievous w.	531:37	eousness	69:30
w. are no worse	467:30	help'd to plant the w.	117:25	w. of the Lamb	71:2
w. inn's w. room	385:1	help to w. itself	448:2	w. of the lion	77:16
w. is death	475:4	my w. is deep	30:6	Wreak him on a flye	138:20
w. is not	453:39	never felt a w.	477:13	Wreath: I put on thy w.	286:1
w. is yet to come	269:32	not be whole of that w.	328:5	rides homeward with a w.	141:8
w. of the company	519:26	purple with love's w.	466:39	sent thee late a rosy w.	280:21(-281)
w. of the lot... be Yank	301:4	see not the w. it makes	457:3	she wore a w. of roses	37:1
w. returns to laughter	453:37	such a w., the knife is lost	495:13	subtle w. of hair	185:4
w. speaks something good	244:7	take away the grief of a w.	440:30	Wreathed: w. for feasts not few	336:38
w. that love could do	186:1	though rebels w. thee	474:34	w. his lithe proboscis	347:15
w. time of the year	197:13	till thy w. be thoroughly heal'd	484:32	w. the rod of criticism	182:48
Worsted: black w. stockings	325:28	tongue in every w. of Caesar	450:34	Wreck: creates from its own w.	497:17
though right were w.	97:4	trickling nonsense heal'd my w.	155:5	king my brother's w.	197:30
Worst-humour'd muse	226:1	what w. did ever heal	471:24	lit the battle's w.	241:5
Worst-natur'd muse	407:17	willing to w.	385:29	only not a w.	362:11
Worth: all his worldly w. for this	540:13	w. for w.	45:54	rock on which thou art to w.	190:33
all my comfort of thy w.	486:32	w. in the solicitor	111:29	sunken w.	443:10
by the w. of the body	302:24	w. of peace	481:11	that colossal w.	496:15
charter of thy w.	487:22	w. the head of his enemies	396:10	w. of Paradise	493:13
conscience of her w.	348:37	w. up every morning	266:21	Wrecks: above the w. of Time	312:24
country of w.	107:13	Wounded: tend the w. under fire	297:3	amid Time's w. and scars	141:12

INDEX

Wrecks (cont)		Write (cont)		Writing (cont)	
vornits its w	405 0	hope to w well hereafter	352 2	w a mechanic part of wit	202 3
w of a dissolving dream	403 25	I live and w	244 18	w their own reproach	450 39
w of matter	2 24	in piers to w at all	217 23	Writing book lost your w	250 3
Wren, considered Sir Christopher		I sit down to w	290 25	Writings I confess thy w	251 10
W		I will w for Antiquity	307 22	Written books well w, or badly	570 3
egg of the w	33 23	I w as others wrote	308 24	book which thou hast w	46 4
four Larks and a W.	507 10	I w one	181 21	it is w of me	390 13
hurt the title w	311 2	I t. them	403 26	leave something so w	332 21
I bore this w	191 16	learn to w well, or not to w	157 5	since this was w	92 31
miracle Mr Christopher W	202 14	let others w for glory	249 0	so many people have w	275 34
no better a musician than w	405 22	little more I have to w	501 23	that my words were now w	49 5
poor w will fight	460 17	look in thy heart, and w	268 20	things w in this book	63 72
robin redbreast and the w	563 30	make me w too much	80 34	what I have w I have w	352 20
Sir Christopher W said	43 3	man that w space	30 19	who have w well	276 7
w goes to t	454 8	Nature w for him	321 19	w down but by himself	200 46
w with little quill	407 6	not enough for me to w	230 12	w in his hand by himself	46 43
youngest w of mine	454 3	not w himself down	248 12	w on the book of Jasher?	235 18
Wrest once the law	465 2	not w it right	97 5	w on terrestrial things	43 7
Wrestle intolerant w with words	315 29	out of the books I w	238 25	w out of reputation	311 9
with whulwind w	68 13	rede him as they w	71 45	w such volumes of stuff	309 6
w not against flesh and blood	558 28	said unto me W	242 16	w what no tide wash away	277 9
Wrestled God w with him	420 34	seemed good to w unto thee	76 0	w without effort	407 22
see you have w well	45 0	sit down to w	208 28	Wright all his life in the w	180 10, 190 22
there w a man with him	102 27	at these down and w	165 8	avenger of ill dealing w	470 29
Wrestless he that w with us	254 20	so good as to w to me	356 7	bade her w stay	80 40
Wrestling I wretch lay w	426 13	sometimes wch to w	180 18	called them by w names	135 3
Wretch come, thou mortal w	471 27	through an angel should w	465 34	career of high handed w	494 17
excellent w	352 2	till you w your letter	515 8	cradled into poetry by w	175 39
for some w's aid	114 15	to w and read by nature	70 24	curs the w man a head off	586 25
hail d the w who won	234 20	we cannot w like Lazarus	233 13	divinely in the w	465 2
I w lay wrestling	224 10	what thou seest w	475 0	do a little w	496 20
on hope the w rel ra	477 3	w in me to w	201 22	does, not suffers w	525 10
pretty w left crying	124 0	with rainy eyes w sorrow	62 19	doeth grievous w	464 30
see these damn'd first—w	420 1	w a better book	200 14	doing no w	569 32
sharp-looking w	150 1	w f try	460 7	feel that I must be w	233 16
such a drat of w	354 32	w for the sake of writing	501 2	fifty million can t be w	104 7
write w I too refined	105 1	w God first	53 37	gang a kennin w	351 24
w, villain	417 22	w in place lyte	205 17	govern w	384 1
w, concentrated all in self	160 27	w me as one that loves	460 10	he done her w	326 20
w even then	106 35	w me down an ass	403 18	how easily things go w	386 4
w that dries not die	164 34	w my name in the dust	455 1	how great a w	104 26
w undone	245 5	w, pen!	229 28	I cannot w thee	454 8
w whom t were gross flattery	277 30	w that down	331 11	if you w us	117 9
w who supports with insolence	222 22	w that word in the blood	30 37	I'll publish right or w	158 5
yon w famous for h falls	227 42	w the Graces I fa	309 6	in some nice tenets w	270 24
Wretched life radically w	434 14	w the vision	501 2	in working w pleasure	270 22
most deject and w	401 33	w upon him my new name	304 21	labour to be w	278 25
only w ara the was	224 18	w your name upon the sand	352 25	makes us right or w	278 25
raise the w	234 22	you w, with ease	270 27	many words to prove it w	566 5
relieve the w	343 26	Writer loose plain rude w	304 21	nature is usually w	400 35
w have no friends	191 18	understand a w a ignorance	270 27	never find an Englishman in the w	222 1
w he forsakes	556 29	whether the w be a black man	270 27	nothing goes w	150 12
w in both	454 42	w of dictionaries	92 46	not surely always in the w	14 26
w man out he his wealth	465 0	you w of plays	226 19	of right and w he taught	282 28
w man that I am	270 15	Writers as w become more	309 21	one idea and that w	271 3
w un idea d girls	450 25	numerous	34 42	one w more to man	414 4
Wretchedness (see w	325 5	clear w like fountains	202 37	oppressor a w	169 25
poverty, misery and w	118 30	thought them the best w	25 27	our country, right or w	520 46
sum of human w	453 15	w against w con	207 2	own he has been in the w	191 42
Wretches feel what w feel	223 8	Wine, but w in dust	382 29	pardon who have done the w	491 14
how shall w live like us?	453 14	Moving finger w	230 12	pers it in doing w extenuate	37 7
poor naked w	240 24	one who w amiss	250 8	right deed for the w reason	97 25
Wriggles he w and gurgles	250 10	w as fast as they can read	311 18	right of an excessive w	95 3
with which I like w	558 30	W her Mind but in her Post-	250 8	rose the w way	40 13
Wring soon r their hands	411 20	script	302 7	something w with our bloody	37 7
w from the hard hands	215 7	Wrest what w thou?	235 22	shure	104 9
w no more hearts	113 30	Written not at passing joy	302 7	sometimes in the w	160 16
Wrinkle stamp the w deeper	214 29	Written thorn	302 7	some westward and all w	323 10
time writes no w	203 4	Withing cawling heaving	235 22	suffer w more	555 14
Wrinkled deep in time	424 1	Writing any style of w un	273 10	telling a man he was w	147 22
Writ gives upon his w	252 26	touch'd	300 23	that all was w	165 11
Writ ends stol n forth of holy w	476 12	art of w	465 35	that the king can do no w	73 5
having w moves on	50 24	as I had in the w	335 9	trust not in w and robbery	301 34
heard or w so oft	451 7	easy w 'a rule hard reading	559 30	Valerius loathed the w	514 30
old Priest w large	351 27	fa ry kind of w	332 18	w do him w	410 17
one w in time	475 42	fairy way of w	332 18	w do it w	91 25
whose name was w in water	201 3	fne w in next so fine doing	315 25	where right is w	320 10
W in every choice Its an	415 17	fne w in next so fine doing	315 25	W forever on the throne	204 15
W is all the time I w	177 11	his w in same relation to poetry	300 14	w left unredressed	585 17
as much as a man out, he to w	154 7	in same relation to poetry	217 15	w of unsharable things w too	11 7
as to w, three score	335 29	mere fine w	849 13	great to be told	24 12
down 80 w, so even	21 39	much arguing much w		w part wrote Scott	
convinced to w so even	110 41	some for w verses		w side of a Turkey tapestry	
dash 20 w upon	93 49	true case in w			
do we be w? then would paint	231 12	w for the sake of w			
enrag'd I w	11 22	w an exact man			
band w wretch w I w		w increas'd rage			
		w on what pleased me			

INDEX

Wrong (cont.)

w. side of the door	140:16
w. side of thirty	520:15
w. that needs resistance	33:8
w. with Plato	145:23
w. would triumph	97:4
years hath done this w.	168:10
your reasons will certainly be w.	329:11
you w. me every way	451:17
Wronging your image	585:17
Wrongs: forgive w. darker than death	497:17
free from rhyme's w.	281:26
mass of public w.	305:14
no sense of w.	124:9
people's w. his own	190:27
righting w. . . writing verses	315:12
Wrote: again I w. it	509:7
all that he w.	239:11
first Morning of Creation w.	207:6
I'm sorry, now, I w. it	100:2
I write as others w.	308:24
I w. the 'Purple Cow'	100:2
this is w. Sarcastic	560:4
this they w. that another man w.	302:25
whatever he w., did it better	273:33
w., except for money	273:8
w. it all by rote	248:12
w. like an angel	213:12
w. my happy songs	76:9
w. that monarchs were divine	297:18
w. with all their might	248:12
w. with ease	386:16
Wroth with one we love	150:26
Wrought: being w.	474:12
first he w.	137:17
so distinctly w.	186:13
those he w. for	537:12
well made, well w.	502:17
with mine own hand w.	206:12
with one of his hands w.	48:35
w. about with divers colours	394:23
w., and thought with me	541:13
w. in a sad sincerity	199:23
w. the end unthought	303:15
w. upon the plan	575:5
Wrung: England will have her neck w.	144:9
I had w. life dry	525:27
Wye: hushes half the babbling W.	532:15
Wyken, Blynken, and Nod	204:5

X

Xanadu: in X. did Kubla Khan	151:32
Xiphias: shoots x. to his aim	503:5

Y

Yammered, 'Let me in'	302:31
Yank: boldest thieves, be Y.	301:4
Yankee Doodle	33:6
Yard: man maketh ofte a y.	138:26
Yarely frame the office	424:7
Yarn: all I ask is a merry y.	334:12
of a mingled y.	423:7
Yarrh: Urrh! Y.!	300:16
Yarrow: flower of Y.	315:20
Yasmin: I toward thy bed, Y.	208:12
Yawning at the Mass	141:4
Yawn: my barbaric y.	568:2
Ydrad: ever was y.	509:19
Yea: everlasting Y.	127:17
let your y. be y.	69:43
Mr. Chapman's y.	42:24
Y., y.; Nay, nay	57:49
Yea-forsooth: rascally y. knave	441:12
Year: acceptable y. of the Lord	55:3
all. . . the golden y.	520:31
another y.!--another. . . blow!	578:4
as y. succeeds to y.	3:8
at the gate of the y.	239:4
a y., a month, a week	330:7
Baby Doll a y. ago	238:7
before the mellowing y.	342:10
bloom of the y.	97:1
bloom the y. long	81:18

Year (cont.)

dedicate all this y. to thee	550:7
dirge of the dying y.	496:7
each day is like a y.	569:11
ever-running y.	444:23
fill the measure of the y.	288:27
for a y. and a day	312:1
forget us till another y.	295:9
for half a y.	130:12
heav'n's eternal y.	192:38
if all the y. were. . . holidays	438:31
if the doctor does not give you a y.	515:5
in a y. of dearth	77:13
in one y. tamed	332:26
inverted y.	163:24
leading up the golden y.	529:29
May will be fine next y.	263:30
my most immemorial y.	381:1
newe corn froe y. to y.	138:23
new-fal'n y.	38:30
not a y. old	201:13
no winter in thy y.	97:30, 315:21
now the New Y. reviving	205:8
pilgrims of the y.	336:32
pleasure of the fleeting y.	487:27
rule the varied y.	546:24
sabbath of the y.	315:19
seven stars and the solar y.	199:2
shun a y. or two	185:24
snowe of ferne y.	138:39
sweet o' the y.	485:16
that night, that y.	254:20
this many and many a y.	82:24
this wonderful y.	213:10
'tis the y.'s midnight	186:2
to make up a y.	199:18
twentieth y.	160:21
two hundred pounds a y.	111:11
with the revolving y.	491:22
with the y. seasons return	346:20
y. after y. they voted	112:28
y. has shot her yield	298:26
y. is going	533:18
y. of the great crime	375:19
y. only lost to me?	244:9
y.'s at the spring	94:40
y. that King Uzziah died	53:8
y. wake y. to sorrow	491:26
Yeard: finite hearts that y.	97:12
Yeardned: he y. to the flare	302:27
I y. for warmth	530:18
y. loud the iron-bosomed sea	411:31
Yearning: man of y. thought	411:33
this gray spirit y.	541:1
while your hearts are y.	210:4
with y. heart	525:16
y. like a God in pain	285:16
Yearnings for equal division	198:21
Years: after long y.	119:30
ah! happy y.!	113:14
all the long y.	356:10
arches of the y.	544:13
as the faithful y. return	299:24
braved, a thousand y.	123:10
bring our y. to an end	397:16
climate, or y. damp	349:6
fears of all the y.	84:25
few and evil. . . y. of my life	45:25
few more y. shall roll	78:16
few y. to be young	519:34
for certain y. . . months and days	411:16
forty y. on	79:9
gave up the y. to be	83:19
golden y. return	493:25
grey, but not with y.	114:35
hopes of future y.	316:1
how, in earlier y.	128:12
how many y. . . man may live	446:1
hundreds of y. . . Stella's feet	502:4
hundred y. hence	177:6
in these y.	236:22
in the y. to be	295:6
into the vale of y.	471:39
it may be for y.	166:24
last but a few y. more	84:27
live in deeds, not y.	29:9
lost lady of old y.	97:18
moments big as y.!	286:7
new y. ruin and rend	525:9
none would live past y.	191:34

Years (cont.)

nor the y. condemn	72:23
nor the y. draw nigh	51:33
O for ten y.	288:11
of Riper Y.	390:61
our hope for y. to come	562:9
our noisy y. seem moments	576:19
out of me the y. roll	524:1
pays the failure of y.	89:20
provoke the y.	576:15
sang long y. ago	35:11
score of donkey's y.	171:21
seen sae mony changefu' y.	106:27
snow of ferne y.	138:39
so many y. of fearing death	449:34
sorrow comes with y.	88:1
tears of boyhood's y.	357:13
that vanity in y.	439:35
thousand y. of peace	533:20
thy y. shall not fail	398:2
to endless y. the same	562:9
too far in y.	474:15
to remember for y.	4:19
to sever for y.	119:29
touch of earthly y.	573:6
travel down the y.	109:1
what have these y. left	115:11
whose more y. might crave	292:20
y. and y. unto y.	184:7
y. glide away	34:1
y. hath done this wrong	168:10
y. he number'd scarce thirteen	280:10
y. in long procession	190:31
y. like great black oxen	584:8
y. of discretion	391:16
y. of noble deeds	530:14
y. steal fire from the mind	113:23
y. teach much	200:14
y. that are past	396:32
y. that bring the philosophic mind	576:20
y. that shall be	322:7
y. that the locust hath eaten	55:51
y. to come seemed waste	584:21
y. too many	503:18
Yesterday's Sev'n thousand Y.	206:5
Yeas: russet y.	455:30
Yell: Gélert's dying y.	508:32
pursued with y. and blow	148:24
such a y. was there	418:29
Yellow: deeper y. on the corn	248:7
green and y. melancholy	483:10
her locks were y. as gold	149:13
in the y. leaf	118:26
learn from the Y. an' Brown	298:5
mealed-with-y.	255:6
one long y. string	95:5
sear, the y. leaf	460:36
square old y. Book	95:27
star called Capella was y.	236:38
y., and black, and pale	496:4
y. cheek, a white beard	441:19
y. like ripe corn	410:8
y. stockings	483:19, 21
y. waistcoat	177:16
Yellow-Dog Dingo	297:29
Yelps: loudest y. for liberty	278:26
Yeoman: did me y.'s service	437:28
Yeomen: nine-and-twenty y. tall	417:3
Yes: answer, Y.!	361:11
'Y.,' I answered you	88:9
Yesterday: all our pomp of y.	300:25
but as y.	397:15
but y. a King	118:19
but y. the word of Caesar	450:23
call back y.	475:2
cur'd y. of my disease	402:3
dead Y.	206:19
great families of y.	170:14
Jam y.	130:27
no to-morrow hath, nor y.	184:6
Rose of Y.	205:18
same y., and today	69:23
stuck fast in Y.	171:12
that was y.	544:4
was it y.?	15:25
with Y.'s Sev'n thousand Years	206:5
y. doth not usher it in	186:31
Yesterdays: all our y.	461:4
Yester-morn our army	23:19
Yesteryear: snows of y.	553:3

INDEX

let do not give it y	21 20
Yew dusk the hall with y	17 2
never a spray of y	17 15
of true wood of y wood	187 12
at ps of y	450 32
solemnly to yonder y	282 2
stuck all with y	483 6
alone burns lamps of peace	172 6
Yield never to submit or y	344 14
not to y	541 3
ought n't to y to temptation	274 6
why do I y to that suggestion	456 24
would I them for a day	533 11
with shame and grief I y	220 30
year has shot her y	265 26
y, proud foe	122 6
y to it	570 7
Yielded by her y	347 12
y with coy submission	347 12
Yo-ho-ho and a bottle of rum	514 18
Yoke bear his mild y	351 21
bear the y in h a youth	55 35
bear the y in youth	205 6
break e every y	54 36
would the inevitable y	576 15
my y is easy	39 10
I harshen a bitter y	304 15
recess d our y	353 8
sustains the y	305 12
take my y upon you	59 10
unaccustom d to the y	161 6
unto a second y	247 9
y of insuspicious stars	478 44
Yoked with a lamb	451 35
Yolk y of an addled egg	205 15
y runs down the waistcoat	177 16
Yonder on y lea	187 24
y is the moon	54 17
Yonhy longhy llo	311 12
Yore as it hath been of y	5-6 1
Yorick alas poor I	417 15
York at W. 'tis on the Tweed	333 27
I was born in I	176 5
noble Duke of I	16 19
Legends and the Duke of I	504 4
this sun of I	256 2
You all too precious y	437 20
as y or any thing	246 3
even as y and I	301 12
for y alone I rude	323 13
for y but not for me	8 19
I and y, and all of us	450 31
is it y, y does I	370 14
really y alone	91 25
to y do y, only in y	506 20
when or y, or I are made	246 1
where y alone are placed	232 11
y and I be lying	132 3
y, who do not love her	96 28
Young all joy is y	335 10
all that the y can do	489 24
all the world and love were y	401 4
and I and us y alone	190 20
artist'd-d'prow'd y man	179 33
any y men for Mary	2 7
artist as a y man	272 14
as y and fa r	112 30
as y as what she was	285 9
both were y	117 6
check of the y person	173 11
count ry of y men	201 17
death of being y man	370 2
dear y comes to y men	213 4
deep y man	220 20
can the wolf y a	250 9
ever fair and ever y	101 2
go west y ruin	5-6 23
her s y on the rail	92 37
her s y on her nest	450 17
kind to bring I with y	397 41
I, being y and focus y	35 13
shades be but y	427 10
I have been y	394 4
I was very y	70 17
I was y and fac. sh	574 11
Yew-rose-que y man	221 6
knew the worst too y	267 18
low y I I forty	103 4
low as too y to know	47 35
low on y	11 11
low y dreams	315 5

young (cont.)	
made y wish y desires	544 8
make an old man y	520 26
making there y and lusty	303 4
more valiant y	440 28
murderer ao y	328 7
myself when y	206 10
not so y as they are painted	30 7
not so y, air	452 23
O y freshe folkes	138 42
protective of his y	540 22
Scotchman if he be caught y	272 14
saw many years y	281 12
she died y	503 18
she that was y and fair	506 16
so wise ao y	476 16
so y a body	404 33
so y, and so untender?	432 10
so y, ao beautiful	118 35
so y, ao fair	214 24
tall y men drank death like	
wine	141 14
teach the y idea	545 12
that he once was y	24 23
that y man is not quite the	
thing	22 14
those that are with y	54 11
to be y was very heaven	575 2
to grow y then blest were he	410 34
too y such loss to know	118 4
us that are y	441 18
very few years to be y	510 34
we that are y	454 28
we were y, we were merry	148 27
when all the world as y, lad	203 10
when the world was y	240 26
when all was y	20 9
when a queen long dead was y	04 10
when earth was y	326 24
when I was y	182 20
when Mutic was y	153 31
when thou wast y	04 18
where she may lay her y	307 5
whom the gods love die y	116 10
whose daughter was charming	
yet—God guide them—y	306 34
y and old come forth	342 3
y and rose-lipp'd cherubin y	472 34
y, and so fair	232 12
y and aweating devil	472 13
y are sad	504 17
y as beautiful	887 8
y enough for a boy	452 17
y for ever	253 18
y hearty, not so clever	262 18
y in limbs	453 11
y ladies are del cate plants	22 18
y lassie w an auld man	168 16
y man cleanse his way	309 13
y Man crucif ed	318 4
y man feels his pockets	264 1
y man not yet	26 38
y man said	138 28
y man's fancy	534 15
y man's whore	271 23
y man there is America	100 22
y man will be wiser	530 1
y men and madena	400 25
y men are fitter to invent	27 41
y men al tiring Angels	544 15
y men's mistresses	20 37
y men's a vision	408 16
y men taken in	280 16
y men whom Aristotle thought	452 13
y, y children	88 2
Younger let thy love be y	483 4
travel in the y sort	267 8
y generat on will come	20 5
y than the mothers	477 2
Younger let thy love even the y of us	545 17
thy y, desires	408 16
y critic has d ed	302 10
y to the oldest singer	334 30
y wren of mine	434 3
your Cleopas re	201 21
your devoted y	406 4
I am true and y	04 16
from y post and not part	511 18
no good but y	241 10
was at y, England	218 19

your (cont.)	
what I have done is y.	456 4
y is the Earth	207 12
y, y. Pickwick	179 12
y, y. heat	504 8
yourself do it y	34 7
go into it y	74 24
humph y	304 14
keep something to y.	105 18
keep y. to y	179 2
lord of y	102 14
no more a sequitor than y	204 28
two topics y and me	273 16
your adventurous and honour- able	
all the y. of England	374 38
April of your y	441 12
as that y. a eyes burned	411 11
band the y. into dumbness	433 31
bear the yoke in y	205 6
beauty, strength y	377 4
blest with y for evermore	410 34
bounds of freakish y	163 5
brisk intemperance of y	216 22
caught our y	84 16
thres the in the days of thy y	51 32
corrupting the y. of the realm	444 20
crabbed age and y	370 24
days of our y	456 2
do deeds of y	118 12
dropped from their y and love	486 32
everlasting y	81 4
everything great done by y	181 30
face to lose y for	93 1
far and abiding y	573 15
figure of blown y	434 14
flourish in immortal y	44 24
flourish act on y	452 0
for the flush of y	409 33
gave my heart another y	488 8
glory of y	516 8
had been friends in y	150 35
happiest y viewing his progress	442 5
heard in y alone	497 3
he has eyes of y	466 5
he wears the rose of y	424 27
his green unknowing y	193 25
huz y sinat time and age	401 22
home keeping y	481 24
hour of thoughtless y	582 1
in flow r of y	160 34
in my y	128 38
in my y I never did apply	426 36
in the days of my y	507 15
in the vaward of our y	441 38
in the y of a state	87 36
in the y of priny nature	412 20
in y it sheltered me	315 21
I've done it from my y	164 32
laugh uproariously in y	84 14
let age approve of y	95 20
lexicon of y	332 12
loves the meat in huz y	465 22
many a y, and many a maid	348 2
measures of our y	202 21
meeting her mighty y	351 15
miracle of a y	202 14
my all adventured y	163 12
my prime of y	547 20
my thought ess y was winged	702 27
noble y dress themselves	441 30
nor y nor age	462 3
not clear past you y	441 11
postul our y des res	19 6
Numeries of blooming y	5-5 12
offences of my y	193 14
of y and home	357 15
our tropic y	218 20
perform the promises of y	2-5 18
revolve in thy y	51 31
remember in the days of thy y	51 31
in the can of y	476 41
shake their wicked sides at y	184 26
a sn of an Placert y	5-3 31
spirit of y in everything	4-8 25
stretch the folly of our y	161 23
strokes that my y suffer'd	4-9 3
take it to be taught by y	161 23
themselves trust our y	402 18
themselves recollect y	573 15

INDEX

Youth (cont.)		Youth (cont.)		Zealots: graceless z. fight		384:1
thoughts of y.	316:38	Y's the season made for joys	214:32	Zealous: z., beneficent, firm		17:17
to y. and age in common	19:7	y. stone dead	415:13	z. for his country's good		215:18
when y. and blood are warmer	247:10	y. to fortune. . unknown	230:13	Zebra: striped like a z.		286:37
when Y. and Pleasure meet	113:26	y. waneth by increasing	377:4	Zed: thou whoreson z.		452:33
where y. grows pale	287:26	y., what man's age is like	172:11	<i>Zeiten: ein Märchen aus alten Z.</i>		240:25
whose y. . . full of foolish noise	532:29	y., who daily farther	576:9	<i>Zèle: n'avez pas de z.</i>		526:18
wine of y.	83:19	y. whose hope is high	81:24	<i>Zelum: putamus</i>		291:22
withouten other companie in y.	137:15	y. will be served	78:29	Zembla: at Greenland, Z.		383:27
y., and a well-beloved y.	29:22	Youthful hose well sav'd	427:21	Zenith: dropt from the z.		345:12
y. and observation copied	432:20	Youths: feeble and restless y.	146:15	Zenocrate: entertain divine Z.		331:13
y. and thou. . of one date	486:19	y. and maidens gay	150:15	fair Z., divine Z.		331:1
Y. are boarded, clothed	176:38	y. green and happy	146:32	Z., lovelier		330:21
y., beauty, graceful action	190:27	Yucatan: aunt in Y.	41:34	Zephyr: odes to every z.		293:12
y., I do adore thee	486:3	Yukon: Law of the Y.	422:20	soft the z. blows		229:23
Y. is a blunder	181:37	Yule-night: on blithe Y.	105:13	when z. gently blows		382:32
y. is full of plesance	486:2	Yum-Yum: he's going to marry Y.	219:32	Zephyrus: sweet breathing Z.		510:19
y. is the season of credulity	379:4	<i>Yvetot: un roi d' Y.</i>	43:9	Zest: graciousness a warmer z.		80:27
y. is the time to. .	514:35			Zeus: dear City of Z.		329:15
y. is vain	150:26			<i>Ziehn: mit dir, o mein Geliebter,</i>		
y. means love	95:33			z.!		224:6
y. of America	570:14			Zimri: had Z. peace?		48:29
Y. of a Nation	182:31			<i>Zitronen: wo die Z. blühen?</i>		224:6
y. of delight, come hither	76:6			Zodiac: Mermaid in the Z.		287:2
y. of frolics	384:37			Zodiacs: three fill'd Z.		280:10
y. of labour	224:15			<i>Zollfrei: gedanken sind z.</i>		416:1
Y. on the prow	229:23			Zone: torrid or the frozen z.		125:7
Y. pined away with desire	76:7			Zoo: see at the Z.		297:26
y. replies, <i>I can</i>	109:32			the Lord No Z.		176:4
y.'s a stuff	482:28			Zoroaster: blank to Z.		94:9
y. shows but half	95:13			the Magus Z.		496:18
Y.'s sweet-scented Manuscript	207:24			Zuleika, on a desert island		39:27

Z

Zal and Rustum	295:20
<i>Zauber: deine Z. binden wieder</i>	415:21
Zeal: all z., Mr. Easy	331:16
ardour of my z. repress'd	143:10
half the z. I serv'd my king	447:1
his love, his z.	348:18
mistaken z. in politics	282:19
z. of God	65:61
z. of the Lord of hosts	53:16
z. of thine house	396:17

GREEK INDEX

Παιθόμενοι: τοῖς κείνων ρήμασι π. 502:14	Τείχη: οὐ τ. οὐδὲ νῆες ἀν- δρῶν κεναί 364:19	Φιλοσοφώτερον . . . ποιήσεις ἱστορίας ἐστίν 14:17
Ποίησις: σπουδαιότερον π. ἱστορίας ἐστίν 14:17	Τελείας: μίμησις πράξεως σπουδαίας καὶ τ. 14:16	Φόβου: δι' ἐλέου καὶ φ. 14:16
Πόλις: ἄνδρες γὰρ π. 364:19	Τελυτήση: πρὶν δ' ἂν τ., ἐπισχεῖν μηδὲ καλέειν κω ὄλβιον 506:12	Φρήν: ἡ δὲ φ. ἀνώμοτος 202:9
Πολιτικόν: ἄνθρωπος φύσει π. ἕξον 14:14	Τέχνη: ὁ βίος βραχύς, ἡ δὲ τ. μακρὴ 248:13	Φροντὶς: οὐ φ. Ἰπποκλεῖδῃ 245:15
Πολύτροπον: ἄνδρα μοι ἔν- τεπε, Μοῦσα, π. 252:4	Τοιαῦτά: ὡς ἀπόλοιτο καὶ ἄλλος ὅτις τ. γε ῥέξοι 252:6	Φύλλων: οἷη περ φ. γενεή 251:32
P	Τραγωδία: ἐστὶν οὖν τ. . . . 14:16	Φῦναι: μὴ φ. τὸν ἅπαντα νικᾷ λόγον 506:18
Ῥεῖ: πάντα ῥ., οὐδὲν μένει 242:24	Τυραννίς: δημοκρατία ἐσχάτη τ. 379:25	Φύσεως: ὑπαρχούσης φ. μὴ χείροσι γενέσθαι 547:11
Ῥήμασι: τοῖς κείνων ῥ. παιθόμενοι 502:14	Υ	Φωνᾶντα συνετοῖσιν 378:24
Σ	Ἐπεὶ δὲ βραδέως 517:21	X
Σεαυτόν: γυνῶι σ. 12:23	Ἐπείροχον ἐμμεναι ἄλλων 252:1	Χαίρετε, νικῶμεν 378:14
Σπεῦδε βραδέως 517:21	Φ	Χείροσι: ὑπαρχούσης φύσεως μὴ χ. γενέσθαι 547:11
Σπουδαιότερον ποιήσεις ἱστο- ρίας ἐστίν 14:17	Φιλοκαλοῦμέν τε γὰρ μετ' εὐτελείας 547:9	Ψ
Στῶ: δός μοι ποῦ σ. 14:10	Φιλοσοφοῦμεν ἄνευ μαλακίας 547:9	Ψόγου: ἀρετῆς πέρι ἡ ψ. ἐν τοῖς ἄρσεσι κλέος 547:11
Σιγῆτοῖσιν: φωνᾶντα σ. 378:24	Ω	
Σωκράτῃ φησὶν ἀδικεῖν . . 379:24	Ὠρα: ἀλλὰ γὰρ ἤδη ὦ. ἀπιέναι 506:9	
T		
Τάφος: ἀνδρῶν γὰρ ἐπι- φανῶν πᾶσα γῆ τ. 547:10		

PRINTED IN
GREAT BRITAIN
AT THE
UNIVERSITY PRESS
OXFORD
BY
CHARLES DATEY
PRINTER
TO THE
UNIVERSITY